W., 10,000—20/9/98.

Croydon Public Libraries.

Central Reference Library.

Accession No. 8561 **Class No.** 9942.05.

Besides the class topic, other topics treated of in this book are as follows:—

Topic No.	Pages.	Topic No.	Pages.

BROMLEY LIBRARIES
3 0128 01975 2388

CROYDON PUBLIC LIBRARIES
CENTRAL

CALENDARS.

Instructions to Editors.

The Master of the Rolls desires to call the attention of the Editors of Calendars to the following considerations, with a view to secure uniformity of plan in the important works on which they are engaged:—

He is anxious to extend, as far as is consistent with proper economy and despatch, the utility of the Calendars of State Papers now publishing under his control: 1st. As the most efficient means of making the national archives accessible to all who are interested in historical inquiries; 2nd. As the best justification of the liberality and munificence of the Government in throwing open these papers to the public, and providing proper catalogues of their contents at the national expense.

The greater number of the readers who will consult and value these works can have little or no opportunity of visiting the Public Record Office, in which these papers are deposited. The means for consulting the originals must necessarily be limited when readers live at a distance from the metropolis; still more if they are residents of Scotland, Ireland, distant colonies, or foreign states. Even when such an opportunity does exist, the difficulty of mastering the original hands in which these papers are written will deter many readers from consulting them. Above all, their great variety and number must present formidable obstacles to literary inquirers, however able, sanguine, and energetic, when the information contained in them is not made accessible by satisfactory Calendars.

The Master of the Rolls considers that, without superseding the necessity of consulting the originals, every Editor ought to frame his Calendar in such a manner that it shall present, in as condensed a form as possible, a correct index of the contents of the papers described in it. He considers that the entries should be so minute as to enable the reader to discover not only the general contents of the originals, but also what *they do not* contain. If the information be not sufficiently precise, if facts and names be omitted or concealed under a vague and general description, the reader will be often misled, he will assume that where the abstracts are silent as to information to be found in the documents, such information does not exist; or, he will have to examine every original in detail, and thus one great purpose will have been lost for which these Calendars have been compiled.

As the documents are various, the Master of the Rolls considers that they will demand a corresponding mode of treatment. The following rules are to be observed:—

1st. All formal and official documents, such as letters of credence, warrants, grants, and the like, should be described as briefly as possible.

2nd. Letters and documents referring to one subject only should be catalogued as briefly as is consistent with correctness. But when they contain miscellaneous news, such a description should be given as will enable a reader to form an adequate notion of the variety of their contents.

3rd. Wherever a letter or paper is especially difficult to decipher, or the allusions more than ordinarily obscure, it will be advisable for the Editor to adhere, as closely as is consistent with brevity, to the text of the document. He is to do the same when it contains secret or very rare information.

4th. Where the Editor has deciphered letters in cipher, the decipher may be printed at full length. But when a contemporary or authorised decipher exists it will be sufficient to treat the cipher as an ordinary document.

5th. Striking peculiarities of expression, proverbs, manners, &c. are to be noticed.

6th. Original dates are to be given at the close of each entry, that the reader may know the exact evidence by which the marginal dates are determined.

7th. Where letters are endorsed by the receivers and the date of their delivery specified, these endorsements are to be recorded.

8th. The number of written pages of each document is to be specified, as a security for its integrity, and that readers may know what proportion the abstract bears to the original.

9th. The language of every document is to be specified. If, however, the greater part of the collection be in English, it will be sufficient to denote those only which are in a different tongue.

10th. Where documents have been printed, a reference should be given to the publication.

11th. Each series is to be chronological.

12th. The Prefaces of Editors, in explanation of documents in the volume, are not to exceed fifty pages, unless the written permission of the Master of the Rolls to the contrary be obtained.

*** Editors employed in foreign archives are to transcribe at full length important and secret papers.

CROYDON PUBLIC LIBRARIES
CENTRAL

LETTERS AND PAPERS,

FOREIGN AND DOMESTIC,

OF THE REIGN OF

HENRY VIII.

LETTERS AND PAPERS,

FOREIGN AND DOMESTIC,

OF THE REIGN OF

HENRY VIII.

PRESERVED IN THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, THE BRITISH MUSEUM, AND ELSEWHERE IN ENGLAND.

ARRANGED AND CATALOGUED

BY

JAMES GAIRDNER,

ASSISTANT KEEPER OF THE PUBLIC RECORDS.

UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE MASTER OF THE ROLLS, AND WITH THE SANCTION OF HER MAJESTY'S SECRETARIES OF STATE.

VOL. V.

LONDON:

LONGMANS & Co., PATERNOSTER ROW; TRÜBNER & Co., LUDGATE HILL;

ALSO BY

PARKER & Co., OXFORD; AND MACMILLAN & Co., CAMBRIDGE;

A. & C. BLACK, AND DOUGLAS & FOULIS, EDINBURGH;

AND A. THOM & Co., DUBLIN.

1880.

P561

BROMLEY PUBLIC LIBRARIES
AL
CLASS
L 45
ACC.
01975 2388
[942.052]

Printed by GEORGE E. EYRE and WILLIAM SPOTTISWOODE,
Her Majesty's Printers.
For Her Majesty's Stationery Office.

CONTENTS.

	Page
Preface - - - - - - - -	i
Letters and Papers - - - - - - -	1
Appendix - - - - - - - -	763
General Index - - - - - - - -	779
Notes and Errata - - - - - -	929

PREFACE.

SINCE the appearance of the last volume of this Calendar the work has been carried on under peculiar disadvantages, owing to the death of its original Editor, the Rev. J. S. Brewer, which occurred when the materials of the present volume had been nearly got ready for the press. The loss, under any circumstances, must have been a great one; but, differing as this Calendar does from all the others of the same series, and requiring very special conditions for its successful execution, only those who are particularly interested in the work can appreciate the drawback to its future progress. To Mr. Brewer its whole plan was due—a design of considerable originality in its conception; and it was by his unflagging energy that the publication had been thus far completed in the face of obstacles which would certainly have cooled the ardour and worn out the spirit of any man less thoroughly intent on doing a good work entirely for its own sake. Historical students will not require to be informed of the remarkable and unique qualifications he possessed for a task which has now unavoidably fallen to less able hands. A man of extensive and varied reading, of careful and accurate thought, of altogether unusual breadth of view and fulness of information on every period of history and literature, especially the history and literature of his own country,—he had been long familiar with historical MSS., both in the Public Record Office and elsewhere, when he was invited by the late Lord Romilly to take part in the

work of cataloguing the National archives. The period assigned to him — the reign of Henry VIII. — was one which he at once perceived could only be treated satisfactorily on a larger and more comprehensive plan than that of the other Calendars; and, having submitted his scheme to the Master of the Rolls, he obtained authority to proceed with the work on the lines laid down by himself for its execution.

Of this scheme and the reasons which led to its adoption, a detailed explanation is given by Mr. Brewer himself in the Preface to the first volume of the work. But it may not be unadvisable in this place to remind the reader of its principal features, and relate briefly the process by which it was carried out. The papers of the reign of Henry VIII., which were deposited in the Public Record Office at the time when Mr. Brewer began his labours, formed only a minute portion of a large collection, of which the greater part was divided between the British Museum and the State Paper Office. Originally, there cannot be a doubt, the whole of that collection was deposited in the Treasury of the Exchequer. But early in the seventeenth century a large portion of it was abstracted by Sir Robert Cotton, and went towards the formation of his celebrated library, now in the British Museum. In more recent times other portions had been transferred from the Chapter House at Westminster to the Rolls House, and to the State Paper Office. Thus parts of the same correspondence were scattered in four different repositories, and sometimes even parts of the same letter were to be found in different localities. Soon after the commencement of Mr. Brewer's labours, it is true, the contents of the State Paper Office, the Chapter House at Westminster, and the Rolls House, were brought together in the new repository in Fetter Lane; but the task of re-uniting a series which

had been so dispersed, and introducing order where confusion had reigned so long, was attended with difficulties which can only be appreciated by those who have attempted any similar labour.

Under the most favourable circumstances it would have been an exceedingly laborious matter; but as the majority of the letters written in Henry VIII.'s time bore no date of year, the chronology could only be ascertained from internal evidence by an elaborate and comprehensive study of the whole correspondence, long before any attempt was made to summarise their contents in a calendar. Some years were accordingly spent in a preliminary arrangement of the documents in the Public Record Office; after which pretty full abstracts were taken of all those in the British Museum which appeared at all likely to belong to the early years of Henry VIII. We then proceeded to make similar abstracts of the arranged documents in the Record Office; and finally, after carefully weighing the evidences of chronological sequence in the case of undated letters, we arranged the whole of our abstracts in the order in which they were sent to press.

In this process of determining the chronology, however, it was found impossible to restrict ourselves even to the original letters and state papers in the Public Record Office and the British Museum. Contemporary letters of historical interest, derived from other and even from printed sources, supplied evidences which it would have been wrong to overlook, and notices of all such correspondence were accordingly included in the Calendar. For similar reasons it was likewise determined to include a far less interesting series of documents—the grants from the Crown, enrolled on the Patent Rolls, or recorded by the Signed Bills and Privy Seals. No progress could possibly have been made with this Calendar without very frequent reference to this class of documents, and brief notices of

the whole series, chronologised along with the letters, were accordingly incorporated in the work. The contents of the French Rolls and of the Rolls of Parliament were treated in the same manner.

In short, it was Mr. Brewer's design to include in this Calendar every known source of contemporary information regarding the reign of Henry VIII.; and upon this plan the work has been hitherto pursued from the commencement. Some slight changes in point of form have, however, taken place, to which I must here call attention. After the publication of the first volume it was found advisable, for the sake of economising space, to print the grants from the Crown by themselves, in a smaller type, at the end of every month, instead of allowing them to appear dispersed among the correspondence. In this monthly register of grants a number was prefixed to each, indicating the day of the month on which that particular grant passed the Great Seal, as shown by the date of delivery to the Chancellor, which is also recorded at the end of the entry. In the present volume a further change has been made with a view to facilitate reference by the index. It has been thought unnecessary that the number prefixed to each grant should represent a date which is always to be found in the entry itself; and the grants in each month are now numbered consecutively, in a bolder type than that formerly used to indicate the date of passing the Great Seal.

Also, where in the previous volumes a few of the more important grants were still kept in the text, on account of their special significance, they are in the present volume remitted to their proper places among documents of the same description, a cross entry, however, being made in the text under the date of every such special grant, referring to the place in which a notice of it will be found.

In all other respects even the form of the work is unaltered. The nature of the task being essentially the same, no other method of operation is even practicable. The only change is in the character of the documents themselves, which, perhaps, to some slight extent, affects the conditions of the work. During the earlier portion of the reign, down to the death of Wolsey, the chief difficulties that presented themselves have been due to the dispersion and mutilation of a considerable number of the documents; for it was chiefly the state papers of this period that were laid under contribution by Sir Robert Cotton, and that suffered in the disastrous fire which destroyed so large a portion of his valuable library. After Wolsey's death the papers were not so interesting, and Sir Robert suffered them to remain in the Treasury of the Exchequer. The great bulk of them consisted of the correspondence of Thomas Cromwell, which was seized after his attainder, and has been preserved ever since among the public records. It seems to have been from the first arranged in bundles, under the different letters of the alphabet, according to the names of the writers, but with some slight reference also to chronology, as appears by endorsements, in which we occasionally read that the letters of one man during the 23rd and 24th years of the reign had been kept together. Unfortunately, the alphabetical arrangement alone has survived. The bundles have long ago been broken up, and their contents have, in recent times, been bound in volumes, in no kind of order beyond that of the writers' names, and with no particular accuracy even in the sequence of these.

The bulk of the Cromwell correspondence being thus contained in bound volumes by itself, had to be made a study by itself, apart from the other state papers. Special difficulties have arisen from this circumstance, which it

was hardly possible to obviate. Cromwell's correspondence, unlike Wolsey's, includes a vast number of letters on mere private matters of no political significance, and their chronology is consequently far more dubious and uncertain. Without entering into a close examination of the whole series, comparing letter with letter, and noting carefully a vast number of petty circumstances, often of interest to no one but the writers, it was impossible to form a satisfactory judgment as to the year in which each was written; and after all we have been obliged to content ourselves, in many cases, with mere probable inferences. The reader will, therefore, be good enough to understand that a caution, which has been given generally throughout this work, applies particularly to a large number of the letters addressed to Cromwell—viz., that the notice of a particular letter in a particular year by no means implies that it must have been written precisely in that year, and neither earlier nor later. I may add, that with the whole correspondence calendared and indexed before him, the reader has now means of forming a judgment on these points, which the Editor himself did not possess while preparing the work for press.

There are, however, generally speaking, in the addresses of the letters written to Cromwell, if not in their substance, pretty clear indications at least of the period in his career to which they individually belong. During the time he was in Wolsey's service, as noted by Mr. Brewer,* he had plied the business of a lawyer and a money lender, and there are evidences that he had not relinquished these profitable occupations even when he entered that of the King. He was made a privy councillor in the beginning of the year 1531, within a very few weeks after the death of his old master. In the following year he was

* Introduction to Vol. IV. dxli.

appointed keeper of the Crown jewels, and a certain number of letters were addressed to him in that capacity. He appears also to have been made Master of Wards about August or September 1532, and Chancellor of the Exchequer in April 1533. But these dignities were of comparatively little importance, and the notice taken of them in his correspondence is only very occasional. In March or April 1534 he was appointed the King's secretary, and letters bearing this distinctive title in the address must have been written between that date and July 1536, when he was created Lord Cromwell and Lord Privy Seal. During pretty nearly the same period he was Master of the Rolls, having been appointed to that office on the 8th October 1534. Finally in April, 1540, he was created Earl of Essex, and in July of the same year he was arrested, condemned, and beheaded for high treason.

The letters most difficult to chronologise are those written before his appointment as secretary in 1534; for till then he was often only addressed as "right worshipful," or "my very good friend," at least by his more favoured correspondents, who did not always take notice in the address of his dignity as a privy councillor. Indeed, it might be that, even after he was made secretary, a man of rank would address a letter only "to my worshipful friend, Mr. Cromwell." But, in a general way, we can perceive, as might be expected, that, with his advancement in the King's favour, little private matters give place to public business, and the correspondence dwells more and more on matters concerning the internal administration of the kingdom.

Bearing these considerations in mind, the reader will therefore be able to exercise his own judgment wherever the chronology of any particular letter addressed to Cromwell may happen to come in question; and the Editor

trusts he will rectify for himself those unavoidable errors which the completion of each successive volume will render comparatively easy of detection. The same may be said of another and more trivial kind of inaccuracy, where, in the headings of some letters, the name of the writer, being taken merely from his signature, does not bear, as it should have done, the prefix "Sir" before the Christian name. In most cases this error will be found rectified in the Index.

As to the historical significance of the documents contained in this volume, it is not my purpose to make any very minute or elaborate comments. The long historical introductions which Mr. Brewer, out of pure devotion to the work, and, it must be said, at no small sacrifice of his private leisure, contributed to the former volumes of this Calendar, have been judged to be unnecessary. I am, therefore, happily absolved from the responsibility (which, under any circumstances, I should have felt particularly onerous) of attempting in this respect to follow in his track. But a few general observations on some of the principal subjects which these letters bring before us may not be unacceptable to the student for whose use this publication is intended.

The two years, 1531 and 1532, over which the contents of this volume range, occupy comparatively little space in the pages of the ordinary historian. Indeed the transactions of the year 1531 are almost passed over in silence, and one of the most striking incidents of 1532 (as I shall presently show) is continually referred to some other year.

The chief matter which occupied attention during the whole period was the dreary subject of the divorce; and it is possible now, for the first time, to trace each move

and countermove in that unhappy question, both at Rome, in England, and occasionally, also, through English solicitation, in France, where the French king, for purposes of his own, actively bestirred himself in Henry's interest.* It is well known how, after the breaking up of the Legatine Court and the revocation of the cause to Rome, Henry's first effort was the celebrated plan of obtaining the opinions of universities both at home and abroad that the Pope could not dispense for such a marriage as that of himself and Katharine. Strengthened with a sufficient number of such opinions, howsoever obtained, it seemed that the King might have proceeded to act on his own views, married Anne Boleyn without more ado, and defied Papal interdicts and excommunication. But for this course he was not immediately prepared. To defy the Holy See in such a matter was to defy the public opinion of all Europe. So far was Henry from willingly incurring such a responsibility that it was rumoured more than once that he had serious thoughts of putting away Anne Boleyn, believing that he must be absolutely compelled to do so in the end.† Symptoms of vacillation at Rome, however, renewed his courage.‡ He had already sent thither an "excusator," to plead in his absence, that he should not be compelled to appear in a foreign Court either personally or by deputy; and the question whether this "excusator" should be heard, and under what conditions, detained the Papal Court pretty nearly the whole of the two years over which this volume extends. When a single point had been decided by the Rota, it had to be discussed over again in the Consistory before the decision could be finally

* See among other instances Nos. 56, 433, 472, 780–4, 791. Henry also presumed on his influence with Francis to promise French benefices to Italian cardinals (Nos. 777–8), and occasionally could suggest a particular promotion for a French subject in France (No. 458).

† Nos. 70, 1448, 1459. ‡ Nos. 102, 112.

enforced;* and so from court to court the question was bandied about, while Imperial agents exclaimed against the Pope's negation of justice in so long withholding sentence of excommunication against the King, and the King's agents, on their side, continually reproached his Holiness for standing, as they asserted, in too great dread of the Emperor. The King himself, indeed, did not scruple to write to Clement, telling him in express terms that Rome was a place in which it was hopeless to expect impartiality, as the Emperor's influence was there all powerful.†

I need say nothing of the efforts made by Henry all the while to bribe the Cardinals in Consistory,‡ or to get some of his own creatures added to the number of the Sacred College. Apart from all questions of morality, the disobedience shown by the King to the Holy See was such as might well have justified a sentence of excommunication, if the Papal authority intended still to make itself respected. But Clement was not the sort of Pope who could be expected to bring kings to a sense of duty. He was not made of the same stuff as a Hildebrand or a Boniface; and during the whole progress of this unhappy question he contrived more and more to weaken his own authority till it was finally repudiated altogether. At the very beginning of the year 1531 he had felt himself bound, at Katharine's request, and as a matter of mere justice to her, to send the King a brief forbidding him to marry any other woman until the decision of the case.§ In the following summer Henry finally parted company with his Queen, and caused her to be sent to a distance, while he himself went about the country with Anne Boleyn. The Imperial agents called the Pope's attention to the scandal,

* Nos. 594, 696.
† No. 610.
‡ Nos. 611, 777, 778.
§ No. 27.

and demanded stronger measures. Months afterwards Clement did indeed consent, but with extreme reluctance, and only after repeated solicitations, and some refusals, to send the King a brief of admonition on the open scanda he had brought upon himself and upon the Church.* The terms in which it was couched were mild enough, and the admonition passed by unheeded; but it was only after the lapse of ten months more that Clement could be got to take notice of the disregard shown for his authority. On the 15th November 1532 he at length issued another brief, containing a distinct threat of excommunication if the King did not, within one month after its receipt, put away Anne Boleyn, and take back Katharine as his Queen.†

Thus did matters gradually approach a crisis between Henry and the See of Rome, notwithstanding the greatest anxiety on both sides to avoid those extremities to which each was for his part committed, the one by his own self-will, and the other by his unquestionable duty.

We are now in possession of a more circumstantial account than has hitherto been accessible of Henry's separation from the Queen. Long as he had already been a stranger to her bed, it was not till July, 1531, that he parted company with Katharine altogether. The chronicler Hall informs us, that after Whitsuntide in this year the King and Queen removed to Windsor, where they remained together till the 14th July, when the King left her, and removed to Woodstock. The Queen remained for some little time longer at Windsor, but was afterwards removed to the Moore, and again to Easthamsted; and from that time she and Henry never met again. This account

* No. 750. As to the Pope's reluctance, and the excuses he sought for delaying it, see Nos. 747, 748.

† No. 1545.

is entirely confirmed by the despatches of Chapuys, who further tells us that the Queen complained of not being allowed to speak with her husband at his departure, as it would have been a consolation at least to have bid him adieu; and that Henry sent her a bitter answer, after taking counsel with the duke of Norfolk and Gardiner, that he was very much offended at her for causing him to be cited personally to Rome, and for refusing a reasonable offer he had made to her by his Council to allow the cause to be decided by some other tribunal.*

In such wise did the King and Katharine separate. "Wherefore," as the courtly chronicler adds, "the com-"mon people daily murmured, and spake their foolish "fantasies. But the affairs of princes be not ordered by "the common people, nor it were not convenient that "all things were opened to them." Of these daily murmurings, also, the reader will find ample confirmation in the Imperial Ambassador's letters; and he will doubtless use his own judgment as to the reasonableness of their complaints. Happily "all things" are now "opened" to the common people in a manner which in Henry VIII.'s day would certainly not have been "convenient," — whether the word be used in the ancient or in the modern sense.

So strong, indeed, was the universal sympathy with the Queen that even the King's own agents relented. Reginald Pole, we know, withdrew himself from the King's service, repenting the part he had taken in promoting the divorce suit at Paris. Gardiner, too, whose energetic advocacy of the King's cause at Rome had been rewarded by the bishopric of Winchester, now ventured to

* No. 361. The "reasonable offer" is also referred to by Hall. It was made to her at Greenwich on the 31st May, and was, in point of fact, a request, enforced by every possible kind of sophistry, by a strong deputation of the Privy Council, as will be seen by the report of it given by Chapuys in No. 287.

counsel Henry not to proceed to extremity.* But the most striking instance is that of Dr. Benet, who, at this very time, was Henry's chief instrument in promoting the case at Rome. At the close of the year 1531 he was recalled by the King and came home, but was despatched again to Rome on the 1st January 1532.† During his brief stay in England we find that he communicated secretly with some of the Queen's friends, expressing sympathy with her cause, and encouraging her to hope that it must soon be absolutely decided in her favor. At his departure also he sent a message to the Queen herself, entreating her to pardon him for promoting the suit against her marriage, as he was compelled to act in the way he did. He assured her that, so far as his own good will went, she had not a better servant than himself, and that no one prayed more heartily to God for the preservation of her Royal estate, in which he felt assured that she would be continued, notwithstanding all that the King and his agents could do against her.‡

Indeed it would almost seem that the cause which the King had so long pursued was generally regarded as a piece of madness, in which he must ultimately meet with inevitable defeat. In the spring of 1532, when Henry applied to Parliament for an aid to strengthen the Scotch frontier, two members of the Lower House ventured to say openly that no such measure was necessary, because the Scots could do no harm without foreign aid, and that if the King would only take back his Queen, and cultivate the friendship of the Emperor, it would be a much more efficient protection.§ These observations, the Imperial Ambassador was informed, were very well received by almost every one present, except two or three, and nothing was done to furnish the King with the supplies demanded.

---

* Nos. 834, 1058, 1291.
† Nos. 511, 691.
‡ Nos. 614, 696.
§ No. 989.

Nor was it only by negative symptoms that the feeling of the House expressed itself; for, as we learn from Hall, a definite motion was made by a member of the name of Temse to petition Henry to take the Queen again into his company, pointing out the serious difficulties that might arise if his only legitimate child, the princess Mary, were declared a bastard.

Representations such as these were naturally distasteful to the King; but he does not appear, on this occasion, to have marked his displeasure with quite so much emphasis as might have been expected. We hear nothing of the obnoxious members being arrested, or made to suffer for their temerity. The King only sent for the Speaker, and said he was surprised that any of that House ventured to discuss a question which concerned his Majesty's own conscience, and which could only be determined properly by a spiritual court. He reminded the Commons, at the same time, of some grievances they had put forward, not long before, against the clergy, to which a formal answer had just been returned by Convocation. These complaints, there is no doubt, had been suggested by the King himself, and were only endorsed by the Commons for his Majesty's satisfaction. Nevertheless, it suited admirably his convenience to set this controversy before the House of Commons as one of their own making, which concerned not so much his interests as those of the laity at large. In fact, since they had adopted it as their own, it concerned their self-respect to see that their complaints were attended to; and the King spoke in such a way as to make the House feel confident of his support, provided they were careful not to oppose his wishes on the divorce question.*

* No. 989. Hall, 788. It is important to observe how completely the testimony of Chapuys, who might be suspected of taking a one-sided view of these matters, is in agreement with that of Hall, whose bias is so strongly in favor of the King.

The question of the Royal supremacy over the Church arose naturally from the revocation of the King's divorce cause to Rome. As Henry did not intend to accept the jurisdiction of the Roman Curia, and protested against the cause being heard before a foreign tribunal, it followed, as a matter of course, that he claimed spiritual as well as civil supremacy in his own kingdom. As early as February 1531 he had laid before the Convocation of Canterbury his claim to be acknowledged as "Sole Protector and "Supreme Head of the Church of England," — a title which, in deference to their scruples, he only consented to qualify by the words *post Deum*, declining all further discussion. Convocation, however, did not immediately yield to this dictation, but endeavoured to compromise the question by an Act, in which the King was declared to be the "only Sovereign Lord and Protector of the Church of "England, and, as far as allowed by the law of Christ, "Supreme Head of the same."* Even with the reservation contained in the words *quantum per Christi legem licet* the concession was made with considerable reluctance, but, at the Archbishop's suggestion, it was passed unanimously. It was repented almost as soon as it was made; † for, however theoretically defensible might be the title to which they had agreed, and whatever pains they might have taken to guard against misconstruction, the clergy could could not but feel the moral disadvantage at which they now stood in having yielded anything at all. Yet they were altogether helpless. Under the existing law of *præmunire* they were quite at the King's mercy. It was an engine that might be turned against them capriciously on the most slender pretexts; and, knowing its power, they might well have been glad to purchase immunity for the future by a frank recognition of that supremacy to which

* Nos. 112, 928. † No. 124.

they were already compelled to bow in practice. But they had, unfortunately, neglected to make their bargain with the King in time, and they saw with dismay that the compromise to which they had been brought in the matter of the King's title only exposed them to still further persecution. Already it had been proposed to prosecute them as a body, on the ground that they had submitted to Wolsey's legatine jurisdiction. It seemed expedient, rather than attempt to justify themselves, to propitiate the King with money; and, in the hope of avoiding further persecution, they offered to compound for their pardon by a very large payment. The King took advantage of their weakness to increase his demands, both pecuniary and other.* He declined to restore their ancient liberties, or to give them any assurance for the future by annulling the Act of *Præmunire*. The clergy, ground down to the last extremity, were urgent that the bishops should retract in Parliament the acknowledgment of supremacy made in Convocation, and threatened that unless this was done they would not pay a single penny.† It was all, however, of no avail. The grant of 100,000*l*. by the province of Canterbury was formally passed in Convocation on the 22nd March.‡ The only difficulty was about the collection of the money; for, later in the year, when Stokesley, bishop of London, attempted to assess the clergy of his diocese towards this subsidy, a regular riot ensued at St. Paul's, in which the Bishop was very nearly murdered.§

It might have been supposed that the Convocation of York did not labor under quite the same disadvantage as that of Canterbury; for the clergy of the former province,

---

* No. 62. Stat. 23 Hen.VIII. cc. 15, 16.

† No. 124. ‡ No. 149.

§ No. 387. See an account of the riot in Hall's Chronicle, 783.

having been naturally subject to Wolsey as archbishop, apart from his legatine faculty, should have incurred no *præmunire*. But the result was much the same. They released the King from the repayment of the loan, and granted him a sum of nearly nineteen thousand pounds; and when the resolutions already passed in the province of Canterbury were submitted to them in May, there was no effectual opposition. This might have been partly due to the fact that the see of York was at that time void; for of the two other Bishops, one actually made some show of opposition. Tunstall, bishop of Durham, protested against the King's proposed title of Supreme Head of the Church,* and went so far as to state his objections in a letter to the King himself, dated the 6th May. But Henry had a logical advantage over such an antagonist, which he used with some effect in his reply. Tunstall had advised him, in the great question of the validity of his marriage to Katharine, to submit his own private conscience to the judgment of a great number of others. Why would not the Bishop follow his own advice, and be content to adopt a conclusion agreed to by the most learned and pious prelates of the province of Canterbury, without discussing the grounds of it himself?† There was no resisting a King who could argue thus, and who could back up arguments by any amount of force that might be found expedient.

Next year the subject of the supremacy was transferred from the Convocations to Parliament. But even here the King was not heartily supported, and his success might have been doubtful if the votes given in either House had represented the real minds of those who gave them. The Peers, no doubt, if we except the Bishops, were, for the

* No. 819, which I think ought to have been placed in the year 1531.

† App. No. 9.

most part, easily satisfied to leave the responsibility of the new proposal to the King himself; but the Commons at first were lukewarm, and the Lord Chancellor, Sir Thomas More, altogether disliked the innovation. Archbishop Warham, to atone for what he had done in Convocation, drew up a solemn protest against all enactments made in that Parliament in derogation of the Pope's authority, or of the independence of the clergy.* It was, moreover, in that very session that the motion was made in the Commons for an address to Henry to take back the Queen into his company. But the King, as we have already seen, after rebuking the offenders who had proposed to intrude upon him such unwelcome counsel, reminded the House of the way in which they had already made themselves a party to his quarrel with the clergy. The Convocation, he said, had made an answer to their complaints which he thought would hardly satisfy them; but that was a matter he left it to them to deal with. "You be a great sort of wise men," he told them. "I "doubt not but you will look circumspectly on the "matter; and we will be indifferent between you."†

Thus leaving it for a time to the Commons to vindicate their own consistency, and prosecute their quarrel against spiritual men, with the assurance of his "benevolent neutrality," the King, no doubt, succeeded in getting that assembly into as pliant a condition as was needful. Then on the 11th May he sent for them again, and told them he had made the astounding discovery that the clergy were but half his subjects, for the bishops at their consecration made an oath to the Pope utterly inconsistent with their oath of allegiance to himself; and he desired them to take order that he might be no longer defrauded of so much of his sovereign rights. The Speaker departed,

* No. 818. † Hall, 788.

and caused the terms of the two oaths to be read in Parliament; and the way was paved for those more sweeping measures which were carried two years later.*

That the petition of the Commons against the spirituality really emanated from the Court, is placed beyond a doubt by the fact that four corrected drafts of it exist in the Record Office, the corrections generally being in Cromwell's hand.† The substance of it was that, owing to the diffusion of heretical books in English printed abroad, and the uncharitable demeanour of some of the Bishops in prosecutions before the spiritual courts, much discord had arisen between the clergy and the laity at large. The clergy made laws of their own in Convocation inconsistent with the laws of the realm. Poor men were cited arbitrarily before spiritual courts by the ordinaries and their commissaries, often without any accusers but their judges. Laymen were cited out of their dioceses. The fees taken in spiritual courts were excessive, and the delays and trouble in probates and other processes were intolerable. Such were the grievances. The answer of the ordinaries, of which a copy is also preserved among the public records,‡ is printed in Wilkins' Concilia. It was certainly a temperate and dignified reply. The Bishops disowned all feeling of discord in their own hearts, protesting that they exercised their spiritual jurisdiction in all charity, but that they were in duty bound to prosecute evil-disposed persons and heretics. Their authority to make laws, they maintained, was derived from Scripture and the determinations of the Church, "which," they alleged, "must also be a rule and square to try the justice "of all laws, as well spiritual as temporal." But as the laws of the realm had been made by "most Christian, "religious, and devout princes and people," it was quite

* Hall, 788–9. † No. 1016 (1–4). ‡ No. 1016 (5).

impossible the two systems of law could clash. They were both derived from the same fountain, and the one must rather maintain the other.

With equal dignity they demurred to a proposal that they should submit their laws to the King, and ask his assent to them; for though the King, they said, for his wisdom and virtue was most worthy to command them, they must do their office. Nevertheless they desired to know his pleasure in all things, which they would follow if they could with a safe conscience. As to an insinuation that their privileges were a danger to the prerogative, they were sure it could have no weight whatever with a prince of Henry's wisdom.*

Of this "Answer of the Ordinaries," it will be seen that there is a copy in the Record Office,† extending to a much greater length than that printed by Wilkins from the records of Convocation. In fact, the full text of this document has never yet been published; for the portion which appears in Wilkins is only about one quarter of the whole, and leaves the great majority of the grievances quite unnoticed. The Record Office copy, on the other hand, is a complete reply, answering each particular grievance individually, and some at very considerable length. Among the unprinted articles is the following, which is of special interest, as being drawn up more specifically in the name of Archbishop Warham :—

"Item, where they say that your Grace's subjects be originally acited to appear out of the dioceses that they dwell in, and many times be suspended and excommunicate for small and light causes, upon the only certificate devised by the proctors, &c., and that also your said most humble and obedient subjects find themself grieved with the great and excessive fees taken in the spiritual courts, &c. :—

"To this article, for because it concerneth most specially the spiritual courts of me, the Archbishop of Canterbury, please it your Grace to understand that about twelve months past I reformed certain things objected

* Wilkins, III. 750.

† No. 1016 (5).

here, and now within this ten weeks I reformed many other things in my said courts, as it is (I suppose) not unknown unto your Grace's commons, and some of the fees of the officers in my courts I have brought down to halves, some to the third part, and some wholly taken away and extincted; and yet it is objected as though I had taken no manner reformation therein; nevertheless I will not cease yet, but in such things as I shall see your Grace's commons most offended I will set some redress accordingly, so as I trust your Grace's worshipful commons woll be contented in that behalf. And I, your Grace's most humble chaplain, the said Archbishop of Canterbury, entirely beseech your Grace to consider what high services the doctors of civil [law]*, which have been brought up and have had their experience and practice in my said poor courts, have done to your Grace, and your Grace's most noble progenitors, concerning treatises,† truces, confederations, and leagues drawn, devised, and concluded with outward Princes; and how that without such learned men in civil law your most noble Grace and your progenitors could not have been so honourably and so conveniently served in that behalf as at all times ye and they have been; which thing, percase, when such learned men in civil law shall fail within this your realm, woll appear more evident than it doth now. The decay whereof grieveth me to forsee and remember, not so greatly for any cause concerning specially the pleasure or profit of myself, being a man spent, and at the point to depart this world, and having no penny of any advantage by my said courts, but principally for the good love and zeal that I bear to the honour of your most noble Grace, and of this your realm, that it may continue in as high estimation in outward realms by the honourable service of learned men in civil law, being ambassadors, after my death, as it hath at all times hitherto; of which learned men having good experience, your Grace shall not fail to have good choice when time shall require, if the doctors of my court, the Arches, may be entertained there as they have been in times past, being there for a season practising and preparing themselves to be able to do your Grace acceptable service, when your Grace shall call them and command them. And albeit there is, by the assent of the lords temporal and the commons of your Parliament, an Act passed thereupon already, the matter depending afore your Majesty by way of supplication offered up unto your Highness by your said Commons; yet forasmuch as we, your Grace's most humble chaplains, the Archbishops of Canterbury and York, be straitly bounden by oath to be intercessors for the right of our churches, and forasmuch as the spiritual prelates of the clergy, being of your Grace's Parliament, consented not to the said Act, for divers great causes moving their consciences, we, your Grace's said chaplains, in our most humble manner show unto your Highness that it hath appertained to the Archbishops of Canterbury and York, the right of their churches for the space of 400 years or thereabouts, to

---

* Word omitted in MS. † So in MS.

have spiritual jurisdiction over all them, your Grace's subjects, dwelling within their provinces, and to have authority to call them afore them by citation, not only in spiritual causes devolved to them by way of appeal, but also by way of querymony and complaint; which right and privilege pertaineth not only to the persons of the said Archbishops, but also to the dignities and the preëminences of their churches, in so much as when the Archbishop of either of the said sees dieth, the said privileges doth not only remain to his successor (by which he is named *legatus natus*), but also, in the meantime of vacation, the same privilege resteth in the churches of Canterbury and York, and is executed by the prior, dean, and chapters of the said churches; and so the said Act is directly against the liberty and privileges of the churches of Canterbury and York, lawfully prescribed by so long time as is aforesaid. And what dangers be to them which study and labour to move and induce any persons to break or take away the liberties and privileges of the Church, whoso woll read the General Councils of Christendom and holy canons of the Fathers of the Catholic Church ordained in that behalf shall soon perceive as well as though they were here expressed. And further, we think verily that our churches, to whom the said privileges were granted, can give no cause why the Pope himself (whose predecessors granted that privilege) or any other (the honour of your Grace ever except) may justly take away the same privilege, so lawfully prescribed, from our churches, though we had greatly offended, abusing the said privileges. But where in our persons we trust we have given no cause why to lose that privilege, we most entirely and most humbly beseech your Grace that of your superabundant goodness and absolute power, it may please the same to set forth an order and direction in this behalf, as we may enjoy the privileges of our churches lawfully prescribed and admitted so long afore,* by the consent of your most noble Grace, your progenitors, the temporal lords and spiritual prelates, and all the commons, both spiritual and temporal, of this your Grace's realm."

I forbear to follow up the history of this important controversy, even so far as it is contained in the documents calendared in this volume. Convocation, as is well known, were informed that their answer did not give satisfaction; and we have their second answer, still supporting their former position, but offering, in deference to the King, not to publish laws henceforth without his consent.† We have also three different drafts of a further compromise;‡ and we have the subtle and apologetic, but still manly

* "So long *as* afore," MS.; but the "as" is superfluous.

† No. 1018. ‡ No. 1018 (2).

and honest, letter of Bishop Gardiner, deprecating the King's displeasure for having drawn up these replies on behalf of Convocation.* Finally, we have the submission which the clergy were ultimately compelled to make, promising not to execute any new canons or constitutions without the King's consent, and to revise those already made.† The Royal supremacy had in fact been already admitted by the clergy, and it was hopeless to remonstrate with effect when now it was practically asserted.

It was a striking comment, however, upon these proceedings, that on the very day the clergy tendered their submission to the King at Westminster, Sir Thomas More, Lord Chancellor of England, surrendered the Great Seal into his hands.‡ A layman in fact, a churchman in mind, he had all along viewed the King's policy with dissatisfaction, and, "after long suits made to the King to be "discharged of that office,"§ his resignation was at length accepted. For eight months England was without a Lord Chancellor, at least in name. There was certainly no one to fill More's place, either in point of learning, ability, or character. But a few days after More's resignation the Seal was given to Thomas Audeley, hitherto Speaker of the Commons, whom the King ordered to be called Keeper of the Great Seal, and to exercise under that designation the functions of a Lord Chancellor,—the honour of knighthood being conferred upon him at the same time, as if to make up for other deficiencies. With this convenient tool, the business of the Chancery went on till, in January 1533, it was thought right to give him the name of Chancellor, in addition to the duties.

The well-known story of Friar Peto rebuking the King

---

* No. 1019. Gardiner's independence on this subject compelled him to keep some time away from court. See No. 1058.

† No. 1023. ‡ No. 1075. § Hall, 789.

in a sermon at Greenwich, for his conduct in putting away Katharine, and of the rebuke being afterwards reiterated by Father Elston, in opposition to a preacher on the King's side, is commonly attributed to the year 1533; and, in accordance with this date, Stowe speaks of the rebuke as having reference to the marriage with Anne Boleyn. But the incident is related in a letter of Chapuys, which is very precisely dated in April 1532.* It was on Easter Sunday in that year that Peto preached the sermon which first gave the King offence; and the results of the incident are alluded to in several other letters in this volume.† The friars of Greenwich, for the most part, were eager for an opportunity of vindicating what their warden and provincial had already said; but there were others among them, of whom the chief was Father Lawrence, not unwilling to obtain favour at court by corresponding with Cromwell and the King, and betraying their brethren.‡

The people, however, and especially the weaker sex, took up the cause of the Queen no less strenuously than the friars. In July Henry had gone northwards on a hunting tour, when he suddenly turned back; and though other explanations were put forward, it seemed on the whole most likely that he was daunted by some displays of popular feeling for which he had not been prepared. In two or three places through which he passed the people urged upon him to take back the Queen, and the women insulted Anne Boleyn as she rode along with him.§ At Yarmouth, about the same time, as we find by a commission of oyer and terminer issued immediately after, an unlawful assembly of women took place, "which it was

* No. 941. † Nos. 989, 1043 (see 266), 1142.

‡ See Friar Lawrence's letters, Nos. 1142, 1143, 1208, 1259–60, 1371.

§ No. 1202.

"thought could not have been held without the connivance of their husbands."* The indignation must indeed have been strong which could thus have broken through all the ordinary restraints of society to denounce injustice and oppression. Some small indications of it, indeed, found their way even into the King's palace, and serious inquiries were set on foot whether trivial expressions were not pregnant with deep political meaning. One of the court fools, it seems, had been taught a particular trick of falling off his horse backward for the amusement of spectators; and even he, it was said, would remark on some of these occasions that the King, too, would have a fall shortly. The saying was bruited abroad in the City, and the Prior of the Crutched Friars took notice of it as an encouragement to his brethren to stand firm and true to their religion. Days of trial, he said, were evidently at hand; it was already whispered that, owing to the opposition he had met with, the King was going to pull down certain religious houses; and if he did, he would deserve to be called, not *Defensor*, but *Destructor Fidei*.†

To a King who was always anxious to stand well with his people, as far as his own self-will and obstinacy would permit, these symptoms must have been particularly annoying. But, apart from fears entertained for religion, the sympathy with Katharine was combined with another feeling which must have given still deeper pain. Anne Boleyn was spoken of in the country as a common prostitute, who ruled the King at her pleasure, and "made "all the spiritualty to be beggared, and the temporalty "also."‡ What, indeed, could be thought of the favourite who accompanied the King from place to place after he had finally parted from his wife, when he had not yet

* No. 1207 (45). † No. 1209. ‡ No. 907.

obtained a divorce? It was simply impossible that she should, now at least, be credited with that "purity of life," that "maidenly and womanly pudicity," which Wolsey had insisted on, some years before,* as grounds for obtaining the Pope's sanction to her marriage with the King. The Imperial ambassador in England certainly thought her Henry's mistress. The Imperial agents at Rome give her that name expressly. The French ambassador, as far back as 1529, had suspected too great intimacy between them.† Reports were even spread in 1531 that but for a miscarriage she would have been a mother.‡ But whether this were so or not, there could be little doubt of the nature of her relations with the King. More than one Papal brief had taken notice of the report that Henry had deserted his lawful wife, and cohabited with a certain Anne.§ The imputation, indeed, was never denied by the King himself, or by his reputed paramour; and it would be mere affectation in any one, since these evidences have come to light, to pretend to disbelieve it now.

Anne Boleyn, to do her justice, was eager enough, on her part, to exchange this dishonourable mode of life for lawful matrimony, and the title of a Queen. But how she could be lawfully, or at least honourably and safely, married to Henry without some judicial decision as to the nullity of his marriage with Katharine, was a problem not very easy of solution. As yet no such decision seemed procurable. The utmost to be hoped for was that means might be found to intimidate the Pope, and prevent him from excommunicating the parties, if they took the responsibility upon themselves. There cannot be a reasonable doubt that this was the principal motive which induced Henry to seek an interview with the French king

* Vol. iv. p. 1741.
† Vol. iv. No. 5679.
‡ No. 615.
§ Nos. 750, 1545.

in the latter part of the year 1532; and that he was to some extent successful there is positive evidence to show. A meeting at Calais began to be talked about in the middle of August, and inquiries were made at the Cinque Ports how many days' notice would be required to get ready sufficient transports.* The project was by no means popular, and was against the minds of almost all the Council. No one, indeed, in Chapuys' opinion, seemed to relish it, except the King himself and Anne Boleyn. The Duke of Suffolk, for one, had spoken so strongly against it that the King had several times insulted him at the Council Board. The thing, however, was settled privately between the King, Anne Boleyn, and the French ambassador;† and the arrangements were hurried on that it might be accomplished with as little delay as possible.

It actually took place in October following; and if it did not equal the glories of the Field of the Cloth of Gold, it was still imposing enough. Accompanied by a train of 140 lords and knights arrayed in velvet, and a body of 600 horse, Henry set forth from Calais on Monday the 21st October to meet the French king at Sandingfield; while Francis, on his side, brought with him the King of Navarre, the Cardinal of Lorraine, and the Duke of Vendôme, with a train of similar extent. There the Kings embraced each other five or six times on horseback, and the lords on opposite sides followed their example. They rode hand in hand for a mile towards Boulogne, and then lighted and drank to each other. On approaching Boulogne they were joined by the Dauphin, the Duke of Orleans, the Count of Angoulême, and four Cardinals, with a body of 1,000 horse. Guns were shot off, which were heard at a distance of twenty miles; and the streets of Boulogne were lined with the Swiss, Scotch, and French guards as

* No. 1231. † No. 1292.

they passed along. On Friday following, Francis, in return, visited the King at Calais, and was received with salvoes of artillery, in number greatly exceeding the French salutes of Monday. For some days he remained the guest of Henry at Calais, where he was entertained with bear and bull baiting. After supper a number of English ladies, headed by Anne Boleyn, who was newly created Marchioness of Pembroke, danced with their faces hidden in masks, for the amusement of the company; but after a time the King took off their visors, and they danced another hour with the Frenchmen.*

As a great demonstration of the close alliance between England and France, the interview was undoubtedly a success; and an official report of the proceedings was printed by Wynkyn de Worde. But one object in connection with it seems to have been in the King's mind, which he did not find himself at liberty to carry out. The King had scarcely returned to England, when a rumour began to be circulated that he had intended marrying Anne Boleyn at the interview, but found it advisable to defer such a step to a more convenient opportunity.† If Francis could only have been induced to recognise the favourite as Queen of England, Henry, no doubt, would have been emboldened to defy the censures of the Vatican. But Francis, though not an over-scrupulous person in what concerned mere social morality, was not likely to countenance an open violation of Church law, in defiance alike of the Pope and the Emperor, merely for the sake of his most dear brother and ally. He was willing enough to dance with the Marchioness of Pembroke; but to dishonour the Emperor's aunt by acknowledging any one else as Henry's Queen, was a responsibility he could not have been willing gratuitously to incur.

* No. 1484.

† Nos. 1538, 1642.

No one, indeed, seems till then to have anticipated that the King, with all his obstinate persistency, was capable of pressing matters quite so far. Anne Boleyn was by this time well known to be the King's mistress, and it was not for such a one that marriage vows and Papal dispensations could be expected to be set aside. In August rumour anticipated rather a marriage between Henry and the French king's eldest daughter, as a probable aim and object of the interview.* And when in September Anne was created Marchioness of Pembroke, with a grant of landed revenues to the value of 1,000*l.* a year,† observers at a distance actually took it as an indication that he intended to dispose of her in marriage to some one else.‡ But the Imperial agents at Rome were not deceived; they were relieved to learn that the King had not actually married Anne Boleyn at the interview; and they succeeded on the 15th November in compelling the Pope to issue a second brief, enjoining Henry, in somewhat stronger terms than before, to take back Katharine and put away his mistress, and forbidding him to marry either Anne Boleyn or any other, on pain of excommunication.§

So matters stood at the period to which this volume comes down, the end of the year 1532, in relation to the great subject which had so much to do with the whole course of future history. Among matters of minor political importance contained in these pages, we must be content with a mere mention of one or two subjects, which the reader can follow up for himself. As regards external policy, the fortifications at Calais, of which an account is given at No. 370, and the conferences in the Low Countries for the revision of commercial treaties,‖

---

* No. 1256.
† Nos. 1274, 1370 (1–3).
‡ No. 1459.
§ Nos. 1545, 1642.
‖ Nos. 503, 828.

demand some attention from the historian, though the former affords rather matter for topographical and economic study. With regard to domestic affairs, the foundation of Christchurch as King Henry VIII.'s College,* the building of a new palace at Westminster,† the formation of St. James's Park,‡ and, finally, the appearance of the plague in London in 1532,§ are all matters of very considerable though secondary interest. The accounts of the building of Westminster Palace will certainly have much interest for the local antiquary. The materials were derived partly from the demolition of the older palace, partly from the King's other palace at Kennington, which was also taken down, and partly (shameful to relate) from Wolsey's College at Ipswich, which was also suppressed to swell the Royal magnificence, as well as from the stores the Cardinal had left behind him at Esher and other places.

It may be worth while, perhaps, also to call attention to the working account of the King's mines at Llantrissaint (No. 262), and the indenture for minting money at the Tower. (No. 919.)

On matters connected with religion, the notices of Bilney, Crome, Latimer, Bainham, and Tewkesbury,‖ and the letters of Stephen Vaughan concerning Tyndale,¶ are full of interest. But these documents, it is almost superfluous to say, are already well known, having been printed at full length in various publications. I may, however, observe, in reference to a point in chronology touched upon in the footnote at page 63, that further consideration

---

* Nos. 872, 1179–81, &c. † Nos. 260, 952, 953.

‡ No. 238. See Hall, 786.

§ Nos. 1421, 1446, 1450, 1457, 1466, 1469, 1470, 1472, 1473, 1476, 1488, 1509, 1527.

‖ Nos. 129, 372, 522, 560, 569, 583, 589.

¶ Nos. 65, 153, 246–8, 532–3, 574.

inclines me to believe in the accuracy of the date of No. 129. It will be seen by No. 928 that the articles against Crome, Latimer, and Bilney were set forth on the 3rd March 1531; and twelve months later, on the 11th March 1532, they were administered,—it is expressly said, not for the first time,—to Latimer, who refused to sign them till the 10th April.* It may seem probable that they were administered (but not in Convocation) to all the three,—Crome, Latimer, and Bilney,—in March 1531, when Crome, who, being in high favour at court, was examined before the King himself, gave in his entire submission. Bilney, as we know, suffered martyrdom in the course of that same year; and Latimer, by a curious coincidence, seems to have been brought up for examination on the exact anniversary of the day on which Crome subscribed. For it would appear by the proceedings of Convocation that no one but Latimer was examined on the 11th March 1532; and, if so, there is no good ground for doubting that the examination of Crome took place at the date assigned to it in the Calendar.

In conclusion, I have to express my obligations to Mr. C. Trice Martin, of this Office, who has assisted in the progress of this work during the last eighteen years, and whose services have been rendered no less cordially to me than they have been in past years to Mr. Brewer.

---

* "Sequenti 11 die Martii comparuit in synodo convocatus Hugo Latymer, et ostensis articulis *prius ministratis*, reverendissimus requisivit eundem Latymer subscribere prædictis articulis, qui sic requisitus penitus recusavit." (Wilkins, III. 747.)

CROYDON PUBLIC LIBRARY

LETTERS AND PAPERS,

FOREIGN AND DOMESTIC.

HENRY VIII.

A.D. 1531.

1. THE DIVORCE.

R, O. "A confutation of Abel's babbling in his enterprise to defend the marriage of the brother germane with his brother germane's wife."

A book in ancient binding, consisting of 303 *leaves, with some blank leaves at the beginning and at the end. Written in Derby's hand.*

R. O. 2. "A confutation of that answer which Master John Abell, priest, lately made against the Book of Determinations of the Universities in the King's cause."

A book of 236 *leaves, of which the two last are blank.*

R. O. 3. Argument in favor of the King's divorce, in answer to Abel's book.

Draft, pp. 8.

2. THE DIVORCE.

R. O. Two fragments of a treatise in justification of the opinions given by the Universities. At the beginning of the work the author had quoted at full length the opinions of ten universities, of which those of Paris, Bourges, Bologna, and Padua alone remain entire, the first fragment beginning in the middle of the opinion given by the university of Angers.

Pp. 44, 22. *Beautifully written, with some additions and annotations in the margin by another hand.*

3. TREATISE on the DIVORCE.

Harl. MS. 1338. B. M. Copies of the determinations of Universities on the lawfulness of marrying a brother's wife, and the dispensing power of the Pope.

f. 1. Orleans, 5 April 1529, ante Pascha.

f. 1. Paris, (facultas decretorum,) 23 May 1530.

f. 1 b. Angers, 7 May 1530.

f. 2. Paris, (theological faculty,) 2 July 1530.

f. 3. Bourges, 10 June 1530.

f. 3 b. Bologna.

f. 4 b. Padua, 1 July 1530.

f. 6. Toulouse, 1 Oct. 1530.

f. 7. Præfatio ad lectorem, beginning, "Habes hic, candide lector, censuras et decreta quæ decem illustrissime," &c.

f. 8 b. cap. I., beginning, "Postquam Deus Optimus Maximus cælum terras et universa quæ horum ambitu."

Seven chapters, ending, "Proinde summorum Pontificum facta, et sententias minus recte ab eis emanatas, merito optimoque jure interdum ecclesia revocat, corrigit, reprobat, et in melius commutare non negligit."

Pp. 170. *In the original binding, stamped on the sides with the Tudor rose crowned and fleur de lis.*

1531.

4. THE DIVORCE.

R. O. Pocock, II. 94. "A compendious annotation of such points and articles as seemeth most vehemently to impugn the matrimony between the King's highness and the Queen's grace."

Begins: "Prince Arthur of noble memory." *Ends:* "that grant of dispensation."

Pp. 21. *With annotations in another hand in the margin, containing references to authorities on canon law.*

5. THE DIVORCE.

Harl. MS. 417, f. 33. B. M. 1. Treatise in favor of the divorce by Fr. Marcus Genoa, of Venice, a Minorite, S.T.P. *Signed by Fr. Bonaventura of Venice, and three others.* *Hol., Lat., pp.* 32.

Harl. MS. 417, f. 11. B. M. 2. A treatise against the dispensing power of the Pope by [Edward Lee, archbishop of York].

Imperfect, pp. 39. *Endd. at f.* 22 *b:* Diversa scripta quæ venerunt ex Londino.

R. O. 3. Treatise by John, provincial of the Carmelite Friars, in favor of the divorce; in the course of which he quotes, at full length, a hymn to the Trinity, in Leonine verse, by Hildebert bishop of Le Mans.

Lat., pp. 5. *Imperfect at the beginning. Beautifully written and illuminated, with broad margins. At the end:* Filiæ Syon exultent in Rege suo. Vivat Rex. Amen.

R. O. 4. A treatise on the unlawfulness of marrying a brother's widow.

Lat., pp. 154, *with remains of binding from an old vellum MS. Headed:* Non hodie jure positivo ecclesiæ solum et canonum, sed lege etiam divina prohibetur quo minus quis ducat uxorem fratris defuncti sine liberis.

R. O. 5. Fragments of an elaborate treatise on the unlawfulness of marrying a brother's wife, with replies to arguments from the Schoolmen touching the Levitical law.

Lat., pp. 158. *Draft in Wriothesley's hand, with corrections. Begins:* Ad tractandam quæstionem de qua ambigitur.

R. O. 6. Fragment of a treatise on the Levitical law of marriage.

Lat., pp. 14. *Begins:* . . . liter et illud, Qui vult omnes homines salvos fieri. *Ends:* uti verba sonant, esse intelligendam.

R. O. 7. Fragment of a treatise on the illegality of marriage with a brother's widow.

Begins: —— cujus generis in decretorum. *Ends:* Nam si ita esset.

Lat., pp. 12.

R. O. 8. Four fragments of different drafts of the King's book.

Lat., pp. 122, 109, 52, *and* 44. *On one, part of an old binding remains, cut from a vellum MS. At the beginning of the first section is written in Clerk's (?) hand,* "Matrimonii causa;" *and at the beginning of two others,* "Matrimonii."

R. O. 9. A treatise in defence of the proposition that a man cannot marry the relict of his deceased brother when the first marriage has been consummated, replying to arguments on the opposite side.

Begins: Sapore febricitans amarum dulce.

Ends: æterni cruciatus tormenta incurrant.

Lat., pp. 130, *imperfect both at beginning and end.*

R. O. 10. A treatise on the illegality of marriage with a brother's wife, as illustrated by the case of Herod, in which the author endeavours to prove

1531.

that there is no evidence that when Herod married Herodias, his brother Philip's wife, his brother was still alive, but that the presumption is to the contrary.

Lat., pp. 22. *Endd. in Clerk's (?) hand:* "An liceat habere uxorem fratris in matrimonio;" *and in another hand:* "Of the King and the Princess Dowager."

R. O. 11. Another copy of the same, with corrections.
Mutilated, pp. 42.

R. O. 12. Treatise against the validity of the Papal dispensation.
Begins: Quemquam alioqui in animo fuerat locum illum intactum relinquere.
Ends: et quod non est effectum habere non potest.
Lat., pp. 76, *imperfect.*

R. O. 13. Part of a long argument in the King's favor against the adverse interpretation of the Levitical law.
Begins: Sed confugient hic statim adversarii ad Deuteronomiam.
Ends: Et quanquam cogente necessitate illud fieri debuit quod potuit cessante.
Lat., pp. 20.

R. O. 14. A treatise on the illegality of marrying a brother's widow, discussing certain propositions maintained by Dr. Shirewodd.
Begins: Ista ut graviter sane ac magno acumine.
Ends: gentes ante conversionem obligare quemadmodum Judæos.
Lat., pp. 96, *imperfect.*

R. O. 15. A treatise on the proposition: "An sub lege Evangelica et in Novo Testamento liceat fratri ducere uxorem fratris mortui sine liberis."
Lat., pp. 44.

R. O. 16. Notes of arguments on the Divorce question.
Lat., pp. 2. *Endd.:* The opinions and sayings of bishops, written with their own hands, concerning the King's high matter.

R. O. 17. An argument drawn from the story of Judah. Genesis, c. 38.
Lat., pp. 19.

ii. Commentary upon the case of the daughters of Zelophehad: Num., c. 27.
Lat., p. 1.

R. O. 18. Extracts from the Gospel according to Matthew, Mark, and Luke, and the first Epistle to the Corinthians, concerning marriage and divorce.
Lat., p. 1.

R. O. 19. Part of a long and elaborate treatise against the King's divorce, replying to various arguments advanced by learned men in his favor, from Origen, Chrysostom, and other Fathers. Consists of two chapters, headed, "Tertii capitis confutatio;" and "Quarti capitis confutatio."
On the fly leaf is written: Divers letters fro the King's orators and agents at Rome in the King's cause—(*crossed out.*) *And below:* A consultation for the King's cause.
Lat., pp. 94.

R. O. 20. Fragment of a treatise on matrimony.
Begins: This definition, notwithstanding it be approved by the universal consent of all writers.
Ends: I shall likewise give unto them, but that hereafter they observe, keep and walk.
Pp. 8, *imperfect.*

1531.

5. The Divorce—*cont.*

R. O. 21. Statements of reasons against the validity of the Queen's appeal to Rome, intended to show that the judges might proceed notwithstanding the revocation of the cause.
Begins: Item, licet a rejectione appelletur.
Lat., pp. 5, *imperfect.*

R. O. 22. Abstract of part of the preceding.
Begins: Proposita allegatione advocationis.
Lat., pp. 3.

R. O. 23. Treatise against the dispensing power of the Pope.
Begins: Dispensatio bifariam dicitur.
Ends: Hæc paucula cursim dicta sunt sub conreptione melioris judicii, et protestatione recantandi, ostensa veritate.
Lat., pp. 20.

R. O. 24. Arguments, chiefly drawn from the decisions of Councils, against the Pope's power of avoking the cause to Rome. The writer suggests that the Pope should either delegate his power to the bishops of the province, or even come to England himself.
On the fly leaf: Citata ex conciliis: Of the divorce.
Lat., pp. 7.

R. O. 25. Summary of arguments on account of which the Pope ought to pronounce sentence.
Headed: Annotatio summaria, &c.
Lat., pp. 2.

6. The Divorce.

R. O. Short documents relating to the divorce.
1. List of the names of Parisian doctors who gave their opinions on the King's matter, on successive days from June 13 to June 30 [1530].
Lat., pp. 4, *badly mutilated. Add.:* Dr. Gardyner, the King's Secretary. *Endd. by Wriothesley.*

R. O. 2. List of absent doctors.
Lat., p. 1. *Endd.*

R. O. 3. A list of 43 French theologians who have subscribed an opinion against the power of dispensation in the case of marriage with a deceased brother's wife, giving the age of each person.
Lat., pp. 4.

R. O. 4. List of 54 French divines who had given their opinions *pro parte negativa* [as to the dispensing power], with the character of each person attached.
Lat., pp. 6.

R. O. ii. A similar list of 39 divines who had taken the affirmative side.
Lat., pp. 5.

R. O. 5. Opinion or judgment that the marriage between prince Arthur and princess Katharine was consummated.
Lat., p. 1. *Draft in Cranmer's hand, with additions by Henry VIII.*

R. O. 6. A similar opinion.
Lat., p. 1, *draft. Endd.*

R. O. 7. Notes of the causes justifying appeals, and of the mode of proceeding on them, according to the canon (?) law.

1531.

The authorities quoted are Antonius, Philippus, Butrius, Inmola, and Innocentius.
Lat., pp. 2.

R. O. 8. Copy of the brief of Julius II., dated 26 Dec. 1503.
Lat., pp. 2.

R. O. 9. Extracts from the depositions of Agnes widow of Thos. duke of Norfolk, Jane widow of Sir Rich. Guldeford, Geo. earl of Shrewsbury, Sir Wm. Thomas, Sir Anthony Poynes, Thos. marquis of Dorset, Thos. duke of Norfolk, and Sir Anthony Wyllughby, touching the consummation of the marriage between prince Arthur and Katharine.
Pp. 10, *mutilated.*

R. O. Burnet, IV. 17. 10. Copy of the King's protest when prince of Wales, against celebrating the marriage with Katharine.
Lat., pp. 3.

Otho, C. x. 179. B. M. 11. "Articles drawn out of the Scriptures, out of General Councils and certain learned fathers, both ancient and recent, that it is not lawful for one man to marry two sisters."
Ends: "Thus, right honourable Lord, I have showed un[to you], both by Scriptures, General Councils, and learned fathers, that it is not lawful for any man to marry his wife's sister, desiring your [Lordship] well to extend and weigh what you have [read], and consider well with yourself the gre[at] absurdities and inconvenience which if it . . . may rise of the same, referring them [to be w]ayed with the balance of your own wi[sdom]."
Pp. 6, *mutilated.*

Add. MS. 8,582, f. 203. B. M. 12. "Opinio jurisconsulti cujusdam super legalitate matrimonii contracti inter viduam et fratrem mariti sui defuncti."
Proving that such marriages are not contrary to the divine law, and that therefore the Pope can grant a dispensation for them.
Lat., pp. 9, *modern copy.*

Ib., ff. 208 and 210. 13. Copies of a few lines of the above.
Lat., pp. 2, *modern copies.*

b., ff. 212, 214, 19, 271, 273. 14. Arguments of five Spaniards against Henry VIII.'s divorce.
Modern copies.

Ib., f. 211. 15. "Annotationes ad opinionem universitatis Salamantinæ super legalitate matrimonii inter Henricum Octavum regem Angliæ et Catharinam reginam.
"Autogr. ut videtur cujusdam doctoris istius universitatis.
"Sine anno. Sine signatura."
Lat., pp. 2. *In dorso:* Censura sobre las pareceres de las universidades de Salamanca y Alcala.

Ib., f. 191. B. M. 16. "Quæ circa determinationem gravissimi causarum senatus Granatensis notatu digna mihi visa sunt, dum prima lectione eam legerem, sunt quæ sequuntur."
Objections to certain statements in the determination of the senate of Granada, which support the case of the king of England, in the divorce.
Lat., pp. 19, *modern copy.*

Ib., f. 190. B. M. 17. "Expositio facti, exemplum bullæ Papæ Julii et 14 dubia verbotenus, prout in opinione universitatis Salamantinæ (sine responsionibus)."
"*In dorso:* Lo de la reyna de Inglaterra.
"Las dubdas de la causa matrimonial de la reyna de Ingleterra.
"Lo que es mas importante es si pudo el Papa dispensare o no."
Lat., pp. 8.

1531.

6. The Divorce—*cont.*

R. O. 18. "The names of such persons as be well learned in . . . . . and not abiding in the university of Oxford."

Dr. Powell, abiding at Salisbury; Dr. Ware, in Berkshire; Drs. Foderby and Bradbryge, in Lincoln; Dr. Brynknell, at Banbury; Dr. Caslay, at Wells; Dr. Myllynge, at Tausytur; Dr. Lushe, at Aylesbury; a doctor, late the abbot of Wynchome; a doctor, being the abbot of Thame; Dr. Vavysor, being a Grey Friar, abiding . . . . . Dr. Burde, being a White Friar, abiding . . . . Dr. de Coloribus, a Black Friar.

Bachelors in Divinity: Mr. Maudlay, archdeacon of Leicester, ab[iding] . . . . . a chaplain of his, being bachelor of [divinity]; Mr. John Marynge, at Chichester; Mr. Nic. Cartwryght, chaplain to . . . . . Mr. Gudryche, at Brystowe; Mr. Holyman, at Reading; Mr. Latymar, abiding besides Halys; Mr. Cryspyn, in Devonshire.

The names of such as be well learned . . . . . abiding within the university of Oxford:—Dr. Roper; Dr. Kynton; Dr. Wedurall, prior of the Austen [Friars]; Dr. Cotysford, commissary; Dr. Higdon, dean of Cardinal's College; Dr. Knollys, president of Magdalen College; Dr. Hochynson, master of University College; Dr. Lynsay, fellow of Lincoln College; [a] doctor, being warden of the Grey Friars.

Bachelors of Divinity . . . . . Cannar, subdean of Cardinal's College; [Mr.] Barkar; [Mr.] Leyghton; [Mr.] Tressam, B.D.; [Mr.] Langryche; [Mr.] Champion; [Mr.] Stokton, and [Mr.] Herman, M.A.; Messrs. Curren, Claxton . . . . . pantre, provost of Queen's College; Coke, Wilson, Champion, and Bayard, B.D.; Messrs. Sutton and Mery, M.A.; Mr. Bellitor, B.D.; Mr. Lorgar and Mr. Sutton, M.A.; Mr. Whyte and Mr. Moreman, B.D.

Pp. 2, *mutilated. Endd. by the King:* The names off the doctours that longe to Oxford.

7. The King's Divorce.

R. O. Fragment of a treatise headed, "De despensibilitate prohibitionum Leviticarum."

Inc.: "Jam quinto loco docendum est."

Expl.: "in medium illorum sententias proferemus. Angelus in summa."

Lat., pp. 8.

8. Natalis Beda.

R. O. On the declarations of Natalis Beda, touching his twelve articles of the book transmitted by the King to the university [of Paris]. In it he meets certain theological propositions advanced by Faber.

Inc.: "Ad primum articulum dicit."

Ends: "Sed est solum quod hic præmittitur."

Pp. 6.

9. The Royal Supremacy.

R. O. Fragment of a treatise against the Papal supremacy.

In ten sections, numbered 146 to 155, setting forth that Divine law is of more authority than canon law; that a dispensation should not be granted except in urgent necessity or for common utility; and setting forth the inconvenience of appeals to Rome, the impropriety of the Pope granting exemptions from the jurisdiction of ordinaries, &c.

Lat., pp. 4.

1531.

10. HERETICAL BOOKS.*

R. O. Injunctions touching the clergy.
Imperfect at the end.

[No date.] **11.** ANNE BOLEYN.†

S. B. Grant to Anne Boleyn, one of the daughters of Viscount Rocheford, of the custody of the lands of William Carye, deceased, during the minority of Henry Carye, his son and heir, with the wardship and marriage of the said heir.

12. LADY ANNE ROCHEFORD to LADY WINGFIELD.

Vesp. F. XIII. 109. B. M. Wood's Letters, II. 74. Desires credence for the bearer touching Lady Wingfield's removal. "And, Madam, thoye at all tymes I have nott shoyde the love that I bar you as moche as ytt was in dyde, ytt noye (yet now) I trost that you shall well prove that I lovyd you a gred dell morne then I mayd fayr for." Next to her mother, loves no woman alive better. Hopes at length to show her that it is unfeigned. Trusts that she knows that she will write nothing to comfort her in her trouble but she will abide by it. Begs her to leave her "on descrytte trobble, both for desplesyng of God, and all so for desplesynge off me that dothe love yo so yntyrly."
Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

13. BISHOPRIC OF COVENTRY AND LICHFIELD.‡

R. O. Draft grant‡ to Richard Strete, archdeacon of Salop, of the custody of the temporalities of the bishopric of Coventry and Lichfield, void by the death of the late bishop Geoffrey [Blythe].
A paper roll.

14. THOS. JAMYS and WM. (?) PORTER to the DUKE OF NORFOLK.

R. O. Are from Newport, Isle of Wight, and now prisoners in the Fleet. Have been plundered by the French king's subjects, and, justice being refused in accordance with the treaty of peace, had certain French ships at Portsmouth arrested.§ The French ambassadors, Mons. de Lange and Mons. de Vaux, promised that if a messenger was sent over with De Lange, they should have redress. Sent accordingly, but without result. Obtained the arrest of the goods in a hoy, which arrived at Newport, belonging to the persons who had caused their loss, that the matter might be finally settled. Beg Norfolk to have them set at liberty.
P. 1, *large paper, mutilated and defaced.*

15. MARGARET VERNON to CROMWELL.‖

R. O. I thank you for the great pains you have taken for me, and beg credence for Dr. Smyth, the bearer. Your son and his master are in good health, and

* This document has been already noticed in vol. IV. No. 6401, under the year 1530, from another draft corrected by the King. The date there assigned to it is too early.

† This bill was probably signed not long after the death of William Cary in 1528; but not having been discovered in time for the last volume, it is inserted here.

‡ The form of this grant is taken from the similar grant to the late bishop (who is called inaccurately Geoffrey Bothe) when he was elected to the see on the translation of his predecessor, John Arundell, to the see of Exeter. The names in the original grant are crossed out with the pen, and other alterations made.

§ See vol. IV. No. 6227.

‖ The first of these letters of Margaret Vernon is undoubtedly earlier than 1531. But the precise dates of the whole series are uncertain, and they are placed together here for convenience.

1531.

15. MARGARET VERNON to CROMWELL—*cont.*

now prosper in learning more in one day than before in a week, by reason of Nich. Saddelar, who is of very good conditions. Mr. Copland every morning gives each of them "a laten (Latin lesson ?), the which Nicholas doth bear away, as well Gregory's lesson as his own, and maketh the same Gregory perfect against his time of rendering." The master takes such comfort that he is with them three times a day. The bearer will show you the sayings of the Chancellor of London,* who is my great enemy. I beseech you, put your helping hand to this matter, if my Lord's Grace (Wolsey) intend to perform his promise. The Sub-prioress and Lark† have been at the Court to make all the friends they can, to the great wasting of the goods of that house.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful. *Endd.*

16. MARGARET VERNON to CROMWELL.

R. O. I thank you for your great kindness. My woman informs me that you will be so good as to lend me 40*l.* till Whitsuntide if I obtain two sufficient sureties.‡ My neighbour Grynder, and John Lewis, goldsmith, living at the sign of the Portcullis in Cheapside, will attend you on Wednesday next.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

17. MARGARET VERNON to CROMWELL.

R. O. Send word how you have done for the priest you promised me. If you are not provided, I doubt not I shall have one who will be as good for your purpose as you can desire. Three years since I was destitute of a priest, and I sent to Oxford for one, who brought with him a gentleman's child, to whom he gave attendance with so great diligence and virtuous bringing up that you could not be better sped. I sent to him this week and he answers that he will purchase licence for a year; but further he cannot, for he is an M.A., fellow of Lincoln College, Oxford, and his name is Will. Yngilffild. Let me know your pleasure speedily, for I would that your child should lose no more time. The gentleman you promised would be much to your charge, and not do so well for the child. I also perceive by Mr. Somer that he will not take the pains which would be for my pleasure. You promised that I should have the governance of the child till he was 12 years old. By that time he shall speak for himself if any wrong be offered him, for as yet he cannot, except by my maintenance; and if he had a master who disdained my meddling it would be great unquietness to me; for if you sent here a D.D., yet would I play the smatterer; but always in his well-doing he shall do his pleasure, but otherwise not.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

18. MARGARET VERNON to CROMWELL.

R. O. Your son§ is in good health, and is a very good scholar, and can construe his paternoster and creed. When you next come to me I doubt not that you shall like him very well. Of such money as was delivered into Vaughond's hands, viz. 20*l.*, I can have no more again but 15*l.*, as he says he has delivered you 5*l.*; which I do not believe, for you told me at your last being with me that the whole sum was in his hands. Let the 5*l.* be delivered to this bearer for my creditor, as I cannot have my bonds until the duty be paid.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

---

* John Edmundes, S.T.P., was chancellor of the bishop of London from 1517 to Feb. 1529, when he resigned and was succeeded by Thos. Bage or Williams.

† See vol. IV. No. 5970. ‡ See vol. IV. No. 5971. § Gregory Cromwell.

1531.

19. MARGARET VERNON to CROMWELL.

R. O. I am informed that certain of my friends have moved you for the house of St. Helen's, as Mr. Marshal and our simple steward. I am sorry they should have done it without my knowledge ; but as you have entertained it, I should like to show you my determination in the matter. Many of my friends have urged me to make labor for the said house which the King has given to Mr. Harper, who says he is offered for it 200 marks by the King's saddler for his sister. This will I never do, for that fashion is neither godly nor worshipful. Besides, "I must cume be my lady Orelles faver, wich is a woman that I wold lest mell with." I should not only be burthened in conscience, but entangled in great cumbrance, to satisfy the mind of this gentlewoman. Though I did in my Lord Cardinal's days proffer 100*l.* for the said house, I beseech you consider for what purpose it was made. You know right well there were so many slanderous words used by my enemies, and that you had made so great instant labor for me "that I shamed so the faule (*i.e.* failure) therof that I forsyd lytell what profer was made." Now that blast is ceased, and I thank God I have two eyes to see clearly in this matter : "The one is the eye of my soul, that I may come without burden of conscience and by the right door, and, laying away all pains and vanity of the world," look merely on the maintenance of the house.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

20. MARGARET VERNON to CROMWELL.

R. O. It has come to my knowledge that divers of my friends have labored with Mr. Harper for the house of St. Helen's, who, though he has been offered 200 marks for it, for the good reports he hears of me is better contented with me without demanding a groat rather than have the other parties with the sum aforesaid. I beg your favor in this matter, that all men may see that I am your prioress*, which is more comfort to me than to be made abbess of Shaftesbury ; for then my slanderous adversaries might be discouraged in speaking against me. I beseech this of you for my sake and the love you bear to your son Mr. Gregory.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* of the Council.

21. MARGARET VERNON to CROMWELL.

R. O. I thank you for your gentleness to the bearer. He cannot as yet pay you easily such duties as he should have done before this. I beg you to spare him till St. Andrew's Eve. Send me word how Gregory your son doth.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

22. MARGARET VERNON to CROMWELL.

R. O. One Mr. Grantham has a lease from my house for a term of years, wherein are certain young woods reserved by special words, except certain underwoods. But of his extort mind he cuts down great numbers of young oaks contrary to his indentures. My lord of Lincoln wrote to him to forbear, but of late he has felled more than threescore oaks, and laid them along the

* It does not appear that Margaret Vernon was ever really prioress of St. Helen's, Bishopsgate, at all. She had a promise of that office in Wolsey's time, and is here expecting its fulfilment; but I do not find that she was actually appointed, although she was made prioress, first of Little Marlow in Buckinghamshire, and afterwards of Malling in Kent. By a document on the Lord Treasurer's Memoranda Roll, 22 Hen. VIII., Pasch. rot. 2, it appears that Elizabeth Stamp resigned the office of prioress of St. Helen's 12 Nov. 20 Hen. VIII. (1528), and Mary Rollesley was elected in her place 22 Aug. 21 Hen. VIII. (1529), who was still prioress in 1534 and at the Dissolution.

1531.

22. MARGARET VERNON to CROMWELL—*cont.*

hedges. As my house is poor I cannot follow the law with him, and beg you to interpose.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

1 Jan. R. O. **23.** HARRY [PARKER] LORD MORLEY to CROMWELL.

Writes in favor of the bearer, a poor canon, who, when his priory was suppressed, was commanded by the Cardinal to abide at Christchurch, the prior and convent of which granted him for life the farm of Bromefelde. He has been wrongfully vexed by one John Smythe, who laboured for the same farm, as Lord Morley perceives from the examination which he has held by the King's order. Will tell him more when he comes up to Parliament. Markehall. 1 Jan. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add:* To my singular good friend and old acquaintance, Master Cromwell. *Endd.*

1 Jan. Vienna Archives. **24.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

I wrote yesterday. Today I received yours of the 5th and 12th ult., of which I informed the Queen, who will write to your Majesty. I could not have better intelligence with the Nuncio than I have had hitherto, and your Majesty's letter will incite him to persevere. The death of Madame (Margaret) is regretted by those who have intercourse with Flanders. I am told the king of England said it was no great loss for the world. He delights in everything that is to the disadvantage of your Majesty; but these are not things to take notice of, for the blindness of his miserable *amour* makes him talk indiscreetly. One reason why he is glad of Madame's death is because she took great interest in the Queen's matter, and also because she was the real means of concluding the amity with France. One of the things which made the King and his Council enquire of me most particularly was, when any one came from France to the said Lady, to know what was doing. By order of the Council of Malines, I sent a messenger to the duke of Norfolk to inform the King of her death, to which I only received a reply that the King knew it already. The Duke inquired of my messenger if it was true your Majesty was coming in post to Flanders, and if the Turks had raised the siege of Buda, and, thirdly, in what place you had received the French ransom. The messenger replied, that as to the first he did not know; that the second was not true, and it was said Buda had been taken, and that the Vayvode had retreated to a castle which was already offering to treat. (At this Norfolk seemed surprised and not well pleased.) As to the third, that the ransom was paid at Medina del Campo. The Duke would affirm that the Spaniards would not let it go out of the country: to which my messenger replied that Spain had already lent the Emperor a large sum of money, and had offered to keep it for him safely with the ransom where the Emperor pleased. At this the Duke remained pensive and silent.

Some time ago the Queen told me that what displeases them most here is when they see I don't trouble myself much to make court to them; and she has sent to me today desiring that unless there be something urgent to speak to the King about, I should not visit him; for which reason I have abstained during these holidays. London, 1 Jan. 1531.

P.S.—I have just heard from a well-informed man that this marriage will undoubtedly be accomplished in this Parliament, and that they expect easily to pacify your Majesty. I cannot tell upon what they rest this expectation, as I have always told them distinctly the opposite, and shall do still before the game is concluded.

The lady feels assured of it. She is braver than a lion. She said to one of the Queen's ladies that she wished all the Spaniards in the world were

1531.

in the sea; and on the other replying, that, for the honor of the Queen, she should not say so, she said that she did not care anything for the Queen, and would rather see her hanged than acknowledge her as her mistress.

The King is to be at the Tower on the day after Epiphany to examine the ordnance (*munition*), in order to inspire fear both in Englishmen and strangers. People are somewhat glad here of your Majesty's coming to Flanders, hoping that the King may have an interview with you, and that he might be able to obtain from you what his ambassador could not obtain at Bologna; but their satisfaction is not so great as their fear of the injury that you may do them, being so near; and, as I wrote to your Majesty, if you would examine the fortifications in Flanders and on the frontiers, it would encourage good men, and make bad men fear.

Hol., Fr., pp. 4. *From a modern copy.*

2 Jan. Simancas MS.

25. P. Bishop of Badajos, President of the Chancery of Valladolid, to Charles V.

Has received his letter of 30 Sept. concerning the opinions in the case of the queen of England. He and the auditors, after much trouble, send the Empress their opinion in writing, with arguments to support it from Divine and human law. The Empress had already had them 20 days when the Emperor's schedule was delivered. No title or preface was put at the beginning of the said opinions, because it was declared that they were given by the Emperor's order. Valladolid, 2 Jan. 1531.

Sp., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

3 Jan. R. O.

26. S. Vaughan to Cromwell.

The Emperor intends to be at Brussels on the 18th inst. Great provision is made for his coming. In my letters to you of the 8th day before Christmas I sent a packet to Mr. Treasurer. I wish for an answer. Less cloths by one half have been shipped to this mart. Barrughe, 3 Jan. 1530.

Remember my obligation with Clarencieux.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* beside the Friars Augustines.

5 Jan. Pocock, II. 104. Le Grand, III. 446.

27. Clement VII. to Henry VIII.

At the request of the Queen, forbids Henry to remarry until the decision of the case, and declares that if he does all issue will be illegitimate. Forbids any one in England, of ecclesiastical or secular dignity, universities, parliaments, courts of law, &c., to make any decision in an affair the judgment of which is reserved for the Holy See. The whole under pain of excommunication. As Henry would not receive a former citation, this is to be affixed to the church gates of Bruges, Tournay, and other towns in the Low Countries, which will be sufficient promulgation. Rome, 5 Jan. 1531.

Lat. An endorsement of the above, dated 10 *Jan.* 1531, *certifying publication at Rome, is printed in Pocock,* II. 377.

6 Jan. Theiner, p. 589.

28. Henry VIII. to Clement VII.

Has heard from Benet that the cardinalate for the bishop of Worcester has been put off. Urges it strongly. Thinks the objection that he is an Italian, not an Englishman, merely frivolous. Greenwich, 6 Jan. 1530.

P.S. in the King's hand, to the same effect.

Lat.

1531.

6 Jan. **29.** ROBERT MYDDYLTON.

Harl. MS. 2,067, f. 212. B. M.

Will of Robert Myddylton, dated 6 Jan. 1530. Proved 21 Jan. 1530.

P. 1. *On the back a list of his debts.*

[Jan.] **30.** CLEMENT VII. and HENRY VIII.

Theiner, p. 605. Pocock, II. 209.

[Points for an answer by the Pope to the King's letters.]

That the Pope interprets the angry letters of the King, written at the suggestion of others, *in meliorem partem.* 2. That he did not despise the requests of the kings of France and England, or of the nobles and subjects of the latter, but made such a reply, in which, if they had read it, they ought to have acquiesced. 3. That he is not so much guided by the dictates of the Emperor as the King unjustly accuses him, as is clear from the complaints against him made by the Emperor and the King. That when the King had procured by his agents, *prece et pretio*, subscriptions of doctors and schoolmen, to the great injury of the See Apostolic, he did not punish the authors of them as he might have done, and was urged to do by the Imperial ambassadors, but granted a brief to the English ambassadors, allowing such doctors and masters to express their opinions. 4. That after the Queen's appeal, and inhibition to the legates to proceed any further, when the Emperor at Bologna and the Queen's orators urged the cause to be proceeded with at Rome, and no one appeared in the King's name, when the Pope might have proceeded against him as *contumax*, he delayed the sentence, not at all moved that the King, without any regard to the Pope, had made such preparations that if the cause were committed to England it should be decided by these frivolous and unauthentic subscriptions. 5. As to the King's complaint that the Pope had recalled the Legates before the cause was decided, he admits that this is so, because it is the peculiar privilege of the Holy See to refer to himself all causes which in any province cannot be effectively determined. And so he instructed Campeggio.

6. The law laid down by the King, that every controversy ought to be terminated where it arose, is liable to many limitations and exceptions, of which that urged by the Queen's advocate is sufficient; nor ought the King to consider it any wrong to himself that the Apostolic See allowed her allegation to be considered sufficient, that England was a suspected place, as the King was her opponent; and as to the privileges of the kingdom, the Pope has no wish to violate them, provided they can be preserved without scandal to the Catholic Church, which is to be preferred to all law. This is the reason which the King wishes so much to know, why the Pope advoked the cause to himself. And in all this he calls God to witness that he has never swerved from the path of justice, and has always kept God before his eyes, without regard to the complaints of any party. 7. He, therefore, requests his Majesty, setting aside the advice of those whose consciences are seared, to consult his better nature alone, and, remembering his title of Defender of the Faith, peaceably arrange this cause, or acquiesce in the judgment of the Holy See; for if scandals and calamities arise, they must be laid to the charge of those who have been the authors of this evil.

Lat.

7 Jan. **31.** CLEMENT VII. to HENRY VIII.

Raynald. XIII. 230. Pocock, II. 111.

However bitter the King's letter may be, will never forget their ancient amity. Writes mildly in reply to his angry letters of 6 Dec., written at the suggestion of other people. Sent a legate to England at the King's own request, to judge the cause in conjunction with the English legate, and did not revoke him till the Queen had complained frequently

1531.

that she, as a stranger, was obliged to submit to judicial proceedings at the will of the King, whose word was law. She appealed to us, put in an oath of fear; and we, in a matter of so great scandal, which could not otherwise be removed, undertook the cognizance of the cause ourselves, as by our office we were bound to do. By the unanimous decision of the Cardinals we committed the cause to the Rota, abiding by their decision. What otherwise would your Highness have done, if you had been in our place? How could we refuse to admit the appeal? You say there was no ground for suspicion. We think so too; but the other party think and swear otherwise. Therefore we could not refuse them. You say the controversy is to be decided where it has arisen. True, but not where a suspicion exists on either side, whether it be just and reasonable or not. If you think that we lean more to one side than the other, how much greater must be the fear which the Queen has in regard to yourself in your own kingdom, especially as the archbishop of Canterbury, to whom you would have the affair committed, has already written in your behalf against the Queen. We say not this out of any suspicion of the integrity of your judgment, but in justification of our conduct with regard to the Queen's appeal. We will speak with you as a friend, and beg of you to put away the false suspicion you have conceived of us. There are many things in your letters in which we miss your usual wisdom, and even your modesty, especially in that reiterated taunt that we are governed by the Emperor. As we would grant nothing that was unjust for him, you must not require us to do what is unjust for you, especially as the Emperor has always said that if the Queen failed in her cause he would acquiesce. We are surprised that you should complain of your letters being intercepted, and that your agents at Bologna were prevented from collecting the opinions of the learned: both statements are untrue. As to your complaint that no regard is paid to the request of the French king and of your subjects, remember that we have prolonged the cause at his request one month, and afterwards 40 days, and we have written word to your subjects why we could not acquiesce in their request. We say nothing of the principal business, as we have not yet heard both sides. When we have, we shall act impartially; but we must request of you not to demand in this more than duty allows us to grant. If you persist, we shall be sorry; but even if we do not give you satisfaction in the matter of law, we shall diminish nothing of our affection to you. Begs credence for the baron de Burgo. Rome, 7 Jan. 1531.

Lat.

7 Jan. **32.** SCULPTURE.

A receipt, signed by Benedict di Bartolomeo da Rovezzano, Florentine sculptor, for 20 marks in crowns of the sun = 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, paid to him by Master Cremuel (Cromwell) on the King's account. Dated 7 Jan. 1531.

Ital., p. 1.

8 Jan. **33.** HENRY VIII. to BENET.

R. O. St. P. VII. 273.

Has received their letters of 18 Dec. Finds the Pope makes some difficulty in deferring his cause, and intends to proceed. Francis is writing to the duke of Albany to procure the prorogation of the process. If the Pope will not consent, Benet is to do as directed by Alexander, the courier, who will send the overtures made by the cardinal Grammont. Sends him the substance of his letters to his ambassador in the French court. Gives directions how Benet and his colleagues shall proceed. Is not satisfied that his recommendation of Worcester to the cardinalate has been fruitless. Thanks them and Karne for their services. Greenwich, 8 Jan. *Signed at the top.*

Sealed. Add. Below the date is written, in Benet's hand: Recevyd the vij. day of Februari 1531.

1531.

8 Jan. R. O. **34.** JOHN LEGH to CROMWELL.

The bearer, Anthony Heghmore, my kinsman, heir male to Lanslott Heghmore his brother, will be lost through the bearing of the heirs general and their husbands without your favor. Karlell, 8 Jan.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To his special good master, Master Cromwell.

9 Jan. S. B. **35.** PIRATES.

Appointment of Arthur viscount Lisle, Vice-Admiral of England, Ric. Lister, chief baron of the Exchequer, Sir Wm. Paulet, John Fewter, LL.D., John Bettys, Ric. Palshide, and John Cooke, as justices to make inquisitions concerning pirates and piracies, and to hear and determine all such cases. Westm., 9 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII.

ii. Similar commission to viscount Lisle, Sir Wm. Kyngston, Wm. Sulyerd, John Tregonwell, and John Fewter, LL.D. ———, 28 Jan., same year.

9 Jan. R. O. **36.** JOHN GAGE to CROMWELL.

My long absence from my wife caused me to make such haste at my coming away that I had no leisure to speak with you. I sent James Gage to ask you, if you had received the money, to give him 50 marks for business of mine. I left purple and crimson satin at your house, and I wish you to have a vestment made of the former, omitting the cross in the midst, for which my wife has stuff. This bearer will bring it to me. Will be at London before Candlemas. Fyrlle, 9 Jan.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To, &c. Mr. Thos. Cromwell, at London, beside the Fryre Awstens.

9 Jan. R. O. **37.** SIR EDW. CHAMBERLEYN.

Warrant under the Privy Seal to the treasurer and barons of the Exchequer to pass the accounts of Sir Edw. Chamberleyn, to whom the custody for 30 years of the manors of Wodestok, Hambrugh, Wotton, and Stonefeld, Oxon., and of the hundred of Wotton, had been granted by patent 11 Feb. 12 Hen. VIII. Greenwich, 9 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII.

Large paper, pp. 5.

10 Jan. R. O. **38.** SIR JOHN BARKAR, Priest, to CROMWELL.

Begs his favor in the matter of his debt. "For my lord Cardinal's grace, Sir, except only help of your mastership in this behalf, I am utterly undone and beggared for ever; and but for good masters and friends, the creditors would not have suffered me till this time." Unless Cromwell help him, he is like to be in durance all his life. Would be glad to reserve 10*l.* as the price of a gelding for his mastership. York, 10 Jan.

P. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful and his most especial good master, Mr. Cromwell, one of the King's most gracious Council. *Endd.*

10 Jan. Add. MS. 28,582, f. 286. B. M. **39.** MAI to CHARLES V.

Wrote that the English ambassadors had urged the promotion of the auditor of the Chamber and Casale to the cardinalate, and that it was not made public in Rome that they had asked leave to depart; but this is not true.

Wrote also that Casale had gone towards England with the signatures of theologians, casuists, and jurists in the King's favor. Letters from Venice stated that the duke of Mantua had taken them all away; but this is probably not true, and only refers to the opinions in the King's favor. Has obtained a new opinion made by Philip Decio in Sienna; and Rodrigo

1531.

Niño has sent him another, made at Padua against the Queen. The Pope wished to introduce to the Consistory the new inhibition which is asked for, that the King should not marry during the cause, and that neither the Parliament, nor the primate of England, nor any other judge, shall interfere. The commissary of the cause related the whole state of the cause in the Consistory, and there was much trouble, notwithstanding that it had been promised to Mai before. The brief was obtained, and has been published in the audience "de las contradittas."* The Emperor must order it to be intimated according to the enclosed form. As to the separation, there is much more than doing justice, because it is not granted easily to private persons, much more between sovereigns. The Consistory would not determine this article unless the "relator" proposed it in the Rota, by whose judgment they will act. Has not much hope of it.

The Pope has promised to write to his Nuncio, that if the King wishes to marry, or any judge or the Parliament decide the cause, he may intimate to them the brief which is despatched,† or take other order in secret. The Nuncio is a man of honor, and the Emperor's servant. Advises the Emperor to let him know that he considers himself obliged by the good work he has done for the Queen.

Has already written that the Pope received a discourteous letter from the king of England, which he read in the Consistory the day that this brief was granted. Sends a copy.

It is said here that among the interviews which are proclaimed in Italy of your Majesties, there will be one between you and the king of England to treat of this matter.

Begs that if it can be settled without prejudice to the Queen it may be done, on account of the inconveniences and dangers of law.

The Pope has replied to the letter of the king of England by a short and severe brief, which he showed to Mai. Will try to get a copy to send to the Emperor.

On account of the delays in the cause, the lawyers have again cited the King, and the citation is published as well as the brief in the audience "de contradittas." Asks the Emperor to cause it to be intimated in Bruges or Dunkirk.

Hoped for more light in the cause from Spain than has been sent, but does not now expect any more, as the end of making articles has come. Has caused the articles to be made, in which all the Emperor's good servants here have been fleeced. Will send them to Spain with the *compulsorias*. Some of the acts and depositions are sent there, and some to England. Does not think they will be of much use. Before all things it is necessary to have the process which was made in England, because the cause here is principally an appeal, interposed by the Queen, and it cannot be judged without the first acts. Gives two methods of obtaining them.

Has heard that the marquis of Mantua has taken away the subscriptions from Casale as he was passing through his territory, and has written to ask him for them.

Don Sancho de la Cavalleria tells him that his father, who was a great lawyer, wrote in a similar case for the King Catholic. Has written to the governor of Arragon to send the writings. The Imperial ambassador in England wrote this summer that in the library of St. Dominic in Paris, there is a book of Peter de Palude, which is alleged on the other side, but which is really in the Queen's favor. Got the Pope to write about it to his nuncio in France, and he has sent another book, which does not refer to the case.

---

* *i.e.* in the absence of one of the parties.
† que es harto.

1531.

39. Mai to Charles V.—*cont.*

His Holiness has now ordered an authentic extract to be made. This must be done directly, as many leaves are missing from the book. Rome, 10 Jan. 1531.

Sp., pp. 7. *Modern copy from Simancas.*

10 Jan. Vienna Archives. **40.** Chapuys to Charles V.

On Sunday, the 8th, I received letters from the Council of the Low Countries, desiring me to present to the King those which they had written, notifying the time of the exequies of Madame, and that I should ascertain if the King intended to commission any one to be present. After dinner, I went to the Court at Greenwich, where I found the Duke at table with the French ambassadors, the earl of Wiltshire, and some others. On my entry the Duke and Earl rose and talked with me, and immediately afterwards the treasurer and the chief secretary came. The French, either from being left alone or having got a hint, retired to their chamber. The Duke and the others expressed great pleasure at my coming, and asked why I had not passed the holidays there, saying many agreeable things about the amity.

Meanwhile the King, having dined with the Queen, returned into his chamber, whither the Duke conducted me, and he gave me a very good reception. On declaring my charge, he asked, before reading his letters, who was the governor of Flanders. I said I could not tell for certain, but he might imagine that your Majesty would take great pains to provide for it, as your subjects there were so loyal that in the last war of Gueldres they had furnished 1,800,000 florins.

On hearing this, the King remained awhile thoughtful, and said that at that rate the country must be left very poor; and, to break off this conversation, which he did not like, though I had said it on purpose, he began to read his letters. Seeing that the term of the said exequies was brief, he said it would be impossible to send a man express; and after communicating with his Council, he would write to Master John Acquet how to conduct himself on the occasion. This he has done, and has since sent me the letter at midnight. The King then said, as he had not yet heard of the election of the king of Hungary as king of the Romans, it ought not to be done; and, considering the difficulties in this case, he had always thought it would not take place as proposed, and he knew how troubled the affairs of Germany are at such a time; saying that formerly he would have been preferred to your Majesty, if he had chosen, but that he had yielded his votes to you, and that the late emperor Maximilian was anxious to obtain the Imperial dignity for him;—on which he praised greatly the virtues of the said late Emperor, especially the gratitude he showed to his friends. He was very near saying that your Majesty was not so grateful; but, on remembering our late conversation, he moderated his language, although I remarked that your Majesty was the true heir of the said late Emperor, provided that reasonable things were asked of you. To this he made no other reply than that as to what was reasonable your Majesty must refer to those who understood the business. I replied that you were less self-willed, and more governed by good counsel than any prince in the world: to which observation he made no answer. The King afterwards told me that William des Barres had gone to you about some dispute which you had with Francis touching the goods that were consigned in Flanders; and on my reply, he confessed that there could be no dispute about goods which should dissolve the amity. The King then asked me for news of Hungary, and said it was in vain to provide for resistance to the Turk, for, even if he were captured, there would be tomorrow another Turk; and the only effectual thing would be a good union to attack him in

1531.

his own country, and go on to the Holy Land. I said, as to the last, he knew well that you desired nothing better, which was one of the causes why your Majesty had left Spain, and that you had already got Germany to agree to the said enterprise. He said that the principal part would belong to your Majesty, for several reasons, especially because you had the money of the King his brother (so he calls Francis), and have not left him a penny (*ung blanc*). And on my saying that I had no doubt that he would like to take part in such a glory, he applauded me, without saying Yes or No. As to the first, he was persuaded that when one battle was gained against the Turk, the whole country would be conquered. The King asked me about German news, and I gave him the substance, except the conditions, that he might not have an opening for discussion, and concluding that all went well enough, except the matter of Luther. He said to me, *en passant*, and half between his teeth, that the Council would remedy that. He said he had not had news for a long time from Germany, although I told him the Duke had shown me a letter from his ambassador, tolerably recent;—of which he pretended to be ignorant; and for once that he denied having letters from that quarter, he has told me six times that he had despatches from Rome. As I saw he only said so that I might ask his news, and I found the more I discussed the matter of the divorce, the more it encouraged him, I determined not to begin, but to dissemble the affair of the Council if he should speak about it, for by so doing he is thrown into suspicion. After some other conversation, they gave me leave to speak to the Queen, who was very glad that I did not enter upon her case, for the reason above mentioned. I declared to her particularly the order and progress it was necessary to take to prevent this affair of the Parliament; with which she expressed herself satisfied, and said she would write to the queen of France, as I have lately informed your Majesty. I left her very much consoled, and resolved more than ever to comply with all acts which may be expedient in her interest.

It is long since they have held such lengthy communications with the ambassadors of France; for since the second day of Christmas, all but one or two they have always been at court, and almost always in conference, so that there was scarcely one of the Council of whom one could get a word, until after the despatch of the said ambassadors. I have written to your Majesty of this before. I have since heard from the Queen and others that the King was going to give John Joquin a bishopric, or rather one of the bishoprics held by the Cardinal, and that he was not only going to muddle the affairs of the court of France, but was also going to Rome. I have been told he had proposed "de reprendre les viellies [promesses ?] brisees du marchief (mariage ?) dont jadis fus porparle," of a son of the French king with the Pope's niece.

I should suspect also that he has made some overture for a marriage between the duke Alexander and the princess of England, to amuse the Pope; but I have not been able to hear anything of it. There is more danger lest he should intrigue in France or at Rome about the Council, for previously he was well disposed to it; but three or four days ago he said to the ambassador of Milan that nothing but mischief could arise from it as from other Councils.

I have just received your letter of the 3rd inst. As to the protestations and appellations necessary for the Queen, they are already far advanced. As to your opinion that the King cannot be so blind as to intend proceeding *de facto*, there are certainly greater reasons than ever to make him refrain from his intention, and I can hardly believe that he dares proceed. The Queen, however, has often wondered at my incredulity. I think the discussion (*la dispute*) can be prevented, but under any circumstances order will be taken, even if it take place, that no prejudice result from it to the Queen.

The English have no wish that the Queen should defend herself, for yesterday the duke of Norfolk wrote a letter to the Queen's proctor that he

1531.

40. Chapuys to Charles V.—*cont.*

should immediately retire to a castle at a distance from this, and wait the King's pleasure.

The proctor, who is a good man, is much surprised, and thinks it can only be to keep him at a distance during the Parliament. London, 10 Jan.

Hol., Fr., pp. 7, *from a modern copy.*

11 Jan. **41.** John Antony Muxetula to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,532, f. 291. B. M.

The duke of Albany says that it seems well to his king (Francis) that before the Council is held he should go to the Emperor in Flanders, or some place in Italy, where the Pope might meet them, and discuss what is to be done at the Council. The king of France has ordered him to say this to the Pope. His Holiness has assured Muxetula that he will do what the Emperor thinks best, and not care for France or any one else.

Every day and hour suspicions and doubts about the Council are put before the Pope, who is naturally suspicious, but he is daily more determined to follow the Emperor's judgment. Rome, 11 Jan. 1531.

Sp., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

12 Jan. **42.** The Empress to Charles V.

Simancas MS.

In the case of the queen of England all diligence is being used. The opinions of the audiences and other persons who have written on the matter since the departure of Ortiz will be sent to Rome by the first courier. He took many other opinions with him.

Sp., p. 1, *modern copy. Headed*: Copia de un parrafo descifrado de carta original de la Emperatriz al Emperador, fecha en Ocaña a 12 de Enero, de 1531.

12 Jan. **43.** Muxetula to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,582, f. 292. B. M.

Conversation with the Pope about the marriage of his niece with the son of the French king, which the duke of Albany is urging, and about the Council.

Ib., f. 320.

The briefs necessary for the English matter are despatched. The Pope has replied to the letter of the king of England in such a manner that he will know he did not write as he ought. Has procured that the Pope will send one of the briefs to his Nuncio, for him to present, if necessary, that nothing may be done in England to prejudice the case before the Pope, and that the Pope may seem to interfere somewhat unwillingly (*y porque el papa venia en esto algo renitente*) in order not to increase the King's suspicions.

He has not omitted to let the King know that he ought and can do this without giving just suspicion, because he must see that nothing is done to prejudice the cause now before his Holiness. Rome, 12 Jan. 1531.

Sp., pp. 7, *modern copy.*

12 Jan. **44.** Mai to Francis de los Covos, Comendador Mayor of Leon, and First Secretary of State.

Add. MS. 28,582, f. 299. B. M.

"Has retained the courier one day, because the Pope, the cardinal of Osma, and Pedro de la Cueva had not yet concluded their letters. Of the brief of the Pope a duplicate has been made last night. Encloses it, together with a letter of his Holiness for the Nuncio in England. The affair is now assured. But as it may be that orders and counter orders have been given, begs him to take the precautions of which he writes in his other letter in order that the

1531.

intimation be made without delay; otherwise the Nuncio might delay it longer than even the Pope has permitted him to delay it.

"*Written on the margin:* No.

"Rome, 12 Jan. 1531."

English abstract from the original letter in cipher, with contemporary decipher.

13 Jan. Vienna Archives.

45. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

On the 11th the King received letters from Rome of 20 Dec., which did not please him much, nor the Lady either. Last night the duke of Norfolk sent to me to come this morning and speak with him at the church of the Jacobins, where I found him, and the Treasurer, and Dr. Stephen, chief secretary. Retiring to a private chapel, the Duke said he wished to inform me, both as your ambassador and as a friend of peace, of a constitution made by the States of the realm, and heretofore published, against bringing bulls or provisions from Rome; and said that two days ago he was informed that the Pope had, at the solicitation of the Queen's friends, sent them some very injurious mandates, which, if the Pope himself came to execute in person, nothing could save him from the fury of the people. He therefore begged me, if they came to my hands, to do nothing to execute them. He then said that the Popes in former times had tried to usurp authority, and that the people would not suffer it,—still less would they do so now; that the King had a right of empire in his kingdom, and recognised no superior; that there had been an Englishman who had conquered Rome, to wit, Brennus; that Constantine reigned here, and the mother of Constantine was English, &c. I thanked the Duke for his good will in telling me this, and said my curiosity had not led me to inquire into their affairs or constitutions, which I consider did not bind the minister of your Majesty. As to the rights claimed by the Pope here, although I had learned something about them in their own chronicles, I did not wish to enter into the subject; but the authority which the Pope could exercise against disobedient kings and realms was notorious, and had been exercised in our times,—on which subject they might address themselves to the Nuncio; and I thought they would do better to eradicate the cause which moved the Pope to issue those injunctions. I also said they might be sure your Majesty would not allow anything unreasonable to be done against the King, whose realm you would protect like your own, but that if I received your commands I would certainly do my best to execute them, come what might. The Church was not so reduced in power that it had no followers to protect truth and justice. They replied that they did not mean to speak about your Majesty; but as to the Pope, they did not hope for justice from him, for, if he had been so minded, he might have allowed the King to take another wife, as he had done to other princes. They did not name them; but, as I supposed they meant king Charles [VIII.] and Louis [XII.] of France, and the last Ladislaus king of Hungary, I pointed out the differences of the cases; and when they said that the judgment properly belonged to the archbishop of Canterbury, I showed them the contrary. Nevertheless, it seemed that God had blinded them in this matter, when, hoping to advance the cause, they made the said Archbishop and other prelates sign letters addressed to the Pope, which alone incapacitate them from being judges in the case. Finding they were disposed to listen, I took the opportunity of telling them part of my opinion upon the divorce, which I had hitherto withheld. I said they might be assured that if your Majesty, who, from the number and separation of your kingdoms, has more need of a plurality of children, had been not only in the King's position, but even in full liberty to marry, and had a daughter like the Princess, and if the King had prayed your Majesty as earnestly as you had prayed him (*la*, query for *le*?)

1531.

45. Chapuys to Charles V.—*cont.*

in order to avoid the scandal and inconveniences, of which the Duke himself had spoken to me, you would have refrained from marrying again. I remarked, besides, that by marrying the Princess, he would be able to choose a successor more surely than nature would give him one, with good hope of having shortly male issue; and if it was true, as the Duke had told me, that the lawful title that the King has in this realm proceeded from a woman, namely, his mother, this course was all the more reasonable. To this the Duke was unable to reply, except very coldly, that still the King would marry if he could.

I said also that your Majesty and the Queen had more occasion to be dissatisfied with the Pope in this affair than the King had, whom he had gratified as much as he could. The Duke, referring to the Council, said the Pope might not get much benefit from it. I said they themselves, though they did not know it, had been partly the cause why the Pope had not so readily consented to the Council, that he might justify himself from various calumnies they had published about him, and show that he had given no occasion to the King to do anything against him or the Church, and that his Holiness acted like a good pastor, who, instead of being judge of all the world, wished to submit to all the world's judgment. The Duke answered that the Pope had no jurisdiction, except in matters of heresy. Notwithstanding the friendship between your Majesty and the Pope, I would not have gone so far in defending his Holiness, but that the conversation led me to it. My words were taken in good part, and the Duke said he had lately shown the ambassadors of France the seal or the tomb (*le sceau ou la sepulture*) of King Arthur, (I did not know of whom he spoke,) in which there was a writing, which I would see in a bill of parchment, which he took out of his purse, saying that he had had it copied out for me. This bill contained only the words "*Patricius Arcturus, Britanniæ, Galliæ, Germaniæ, Daciæ Imperator.*" I said I was sorry he was not also called Emperor of Asia, and that he had not left this King as his successor; for, as there was a vicissitude in all things, it was probable enough that a king of England subjugated part of the provinces there named, since from them had come men who had long ruled over this kingdom, and the line of William of Normandy still endured; and if from this he argued that they might still make conquests like the said Arthur, let him consider what had become of the Assyrians, Macedonians, Persians, &c. In the end I told him I thought the King would do well to allow execution of Papal mandates to be intimated to him and two or three persons whom the matter concerned, after the example of Philip father of Alexander the Great, who would not expel from his house one who continually reviled him, because he preferred that he should continue to revile him, and state his case, rather than that he should go publishing it throughout the world: for if the King hindered the execution here, the mandates would probably be printed and published everywhere. To this they made no reply. Advises that if the King persist, the mandates should be printed. Today the duke of Norfolk has notified the Nuncio of the penalties attending execution being made here against the King, and said that he was very much surprised, considering the good words his Holiness had held to card. Grammont, that he ordered the cause to be proceeded with, and further that he wished to make certain provisions and mandates injurious to the prerogative of the King and kingdom, seeing that he had long ago warned the Nuncio that the King would not proceed *de facto* in this affair, and there was less appearance of his proceeding in it now than ever, whatever they might say. The Nuncio had no leisure to make much reply, except that he knew nothing about the mandates; but if the Pope sent them to him to execute, he would face death in the service of his master. The Nuncio went today, at my request, to the archbishop of Canterbury, to

1531.

exhort him to have regard to God, his conscience, and the Pope's authority. While they were together, there arrived the King's confessor,* one of the promoters of this affair; and the Archbishop could only say that the King had come in person to his house to induce him to comply with his wishes, but he would on no account disobey the Pope's prohibition, as he would declare more fully on Tuesday next. The Nuncio has not yet been able to obtain any answer to the brief (*au brefz*) which he has presented to the King touching the calling of a Council, and doubts if he will have any till they know the will of the French king.

The messenger who carried it to the king of Scotland has not yet returned, but is expected hourly. I hear the King was never in greater perplexity than since the last news from Rome, and that neither he nor the Lady sleeps at nights.

Yesterday the prelates were assembled to consider what was to be treated in Parliament; but no mention was made of the Queen's affair, which, taken with what the duke of Norfolk said to the Nuncio, shows that they will not put this matter forward.

It is thought that Parliament will last a very short time, and be prorogued. I am told that when John Joquin was on the point of departure, and his despatches were delivered to him, he demanded a memorandum which he had delivered to the King, and the secretary told him they would send it after him, for the King had it, and was then in bed. At which being very angry, he said there was no excuse for it, and that he would not go without it. They were obliged to wake the King to give it him, and when he got it back he threw it in the fire. I am also told that on the English ambassador desiring Francis to make a strict alliance with them, he answered that all pleasures and courtesies would be done to them, but they must not expect him to enter into war (*mais que nestoit question dentendre en partir de guerre*). The 4,000 or 5,000 crowns which were delivered a year ago to a German, as I wrote to you, have been employed in trying to procure opinions in Germany in the King's favor; but Luther and his followers have declared against him, which has increased the King's headache and restlessness. London, 13 Jan.

Hol., Fr., pp. 8, *from a modern copy.*

13 Jan. Viv. Opera, VII. 134.

46. VIVES to HENRY VIII.

Has not heard from him for three years, nor from the Queen for a long time, but heartily desires to see them both. Sends the books which he wrote about his marriage when in England at the desire of the cardinal of York. Begs him to consider the danger of his present course, and of incurring the enmity of the Emperor now that the Turk is victorious. If the King's object is to have a son as heir to the Crown, he might choose a suitable person to marry his daughter.

If he were to marry another wife, there is no certainty that he would have a son, or that a son would live. A new marriage would leave the succession doubtful, and afford grounds for civil war. Is moved to write by his duty to the King, love to England, where he was so kindly received, and anxiety for the quiet of Christendom.—Bruges, 13 Jan. 1531.

Lat.

15 Jan. R. O. Rym. XIV. 409.

47. CARDINAL'S COLLEGE, OXFORD.

Grant by John Higdon, S.T.P., dean of Wolsey's College, Oxford, to the King, of the manors of Sampford or Saundforde, Horsepath, Lytlemore, Temple Cowley, &c., in cos. Oxon. and Berks, and the advowson of the

* John Longland, bishop of Lincoln.

1531.

47. CARDINAL'S COLLEGE, OXFORD—*cont,*

prebend of Blewbery in Salisbury cathedral; a messuage in Chaunceler Lane, in the suburbs of London, lying between the messuage in the tenure of the Six Clerks on the north, and Ballard's Lane on the south, and abutting on the highway called Chanceller Lane on the east, and the field called Thicketfield on the west, as held by the dean and canons of the gift of Sir William Weston, prior of St. John's. Dated in the College Chapel, 15 Jan. 1530.

Corrected draft, written on a roll of paper.

R. O. 2. "The yearly value of all the monasteries suppressed." Total, 1,826*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Total of fines, 1,210*l.*

P. 1.

R. O. 3. "The value of the lands, spiritual and temporal, assigned unto the King's College in Oxford, as it appeareth by the King's letters patents, viz., the suppressed monasteries of St. Frideswide's, Litlemore, Daventre, and Tykford, the parsonage of Rudby, and the prebend of Wetwange. Total, 797*l.* 18*s.* 5½*d.*

P. 1. *Endd.*

R. O. 4. Lands assigned to the school at Ipswich, in the King's hands, belonging to the possessions of St. Peter's, Ipswich, Snape, and Tonbridge, and lands acquired from Sir George Throgmerton at Raunston.

Pp. 2. *Endd.*

R. O. 5. Lands in the King's hands assigned to the college at Oxford, Windsor, and Ipswich, to Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, Rob. Downes, Sir Thos. Clyfford, Sir ——— Huddelston, Adrian Fortescue, Sir Ric. Page, [Sir Francis Bryan*,] Sir Anthony Ughtred, John Pen, the prior of Shene, the abbot of Waltham, the prior of St. John's, Christ's College, Cambridge, the monasteries of St. Alban's and St. Peter's, Gloucester, and Sir John Gage.

Pp. 25. *Endd.:* Londes assigned unto divers persons for exchange of other lands.

R. O. 6. Memoranda by Cromwell.

Overwynchyndon, in the county of Bucks, a manor place somewhat in ruins. A goodly pasture, containing by estimation 400 acres. Arable land, meadow, common. The parsonages of Bryll, Woornall, Okley, and Borstall.

P. 1. *In Cromwell's hand.*

16 Jan. **48.** PARLIAMENT.

Parl. Roll. 22 Hen. 8.

Held by prorogation at Westminster, 16 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII.

Acts passed concerning—

1. The duke of Richmond.
2. The King's household.
3. Assurance of lands to the heirs of Sir Ric. Fyloll.
4. Town of Southampton.
5. Exchange between the King and the heirs of the marquis of Montagu.
6. Annuities granted out of the bishopric of Winchester.
7. Jointure of Dorothy, countess of Derby.
8. Regraters and gatherers of wools.
9. For avoiding of foreign pleas.
10. Plumstead Marsh.
11. To avoid exactions levied on prentices.
12. For amendment of bridges and highways.

* The lands assigned to him are crossed out.

1531.

13. For butchers not to keep tan-houses.
14. Against conveying horses out of the realm.
15. For denizens to pay strangers' customs.
16. Poisoning.
17. Egyptians.
18. Powdyke in Marshland.
19. Beggars and vagabonds.
20. Bakers, brewers, surgeons, and scriveners.
21. Abjurations into sanctuaries.
22. Pardon of the præmunire to the King's spiritual subjects in the province of Canterbury.
23. Pardon of the præmunire to the King's temporal subjects.

49. The Clergy.

Cleop. F. II. 223. B. M.

"Hæ sunt abusiones quæ modernis temporibus magis invaluisse videntur, tam in episcopis aliisque prælatis et ecclesiasticis quam etiam in religiosis."

Complains that bishops connive at the vices of the people, instead of correcting them. Although many can sin with impunity, the sword of excommunication is used only in money matters. They appoint officers who by their exactions devour the flock instead of nourishing it. Institution to benefices, elections of abbots and priors, and visitations are used as means for gaining money. Provincial synods are not held, nor preachers appointed, according to the canons. Inveighs against the luxury and ambition of prelates.

Accuses archdeacons of the same faults, and of living at the Court, hunting for benefices, disregarding the Act against plurality passed in the last Parliament. Priests may be found whose income exceeds that of a bishop, which they spend in magnificence and on their relations. Their freedom from the jurisdiction of the secular magistrate gives them impunity to commit crime. The laity are already beginning to cry out, "Cut them down; why cumber they the ground?" It may be said of the priestly order that the name of God is blasphemed through them, not only among the heathen, but among the Christian brethren. Simony is daily practised, even by bishops.

Blames the religious orders likewise for their luxury, simony, and other sins. Recommends the enforcing of their rules and purity of election, and that visitations should be held for the purpose of reformation, and not of gain. Monks and canons should live in common, apply themselves to study, and rarely leave their houses. It is needless to say anything of the faults of the laity, as the correction of the above faults in the clergy will cause their reformation. "In Christo vale."

Lat., pp. 7. With many corrections.

50. Spiritual Causes.

R. O.

Draft of an Act of Parliament for appointing certain lords to hear opinions of those who wish to have the New Testament in the mother tongue; also for appointing a great standing council for inquiring into heresy; also for the reformation of spiritual laws, and to take cognizance of dilapidations; to see that curates and religious houses once a month say *dirige* over night and requiem in the morning, and pray for the King and the realm, and souls departed; also to see that no lands are given in mortmain, except where religious houses have availed themselves of the statute made in the 21st year of our reign; also to see that spiritual men assign to charitable purposes the 20th part of the fruits of their benefices, and that they do not deprive any of their parishioners of their houseling for any dues, or in any matters touching legacies, contrary to the laws.

1531.

50. Spiritual Causes—*cont.*

It is further enacted that the laity shall not report ill of the clergy or the reverse, and that in all pilgrimages a sermon shall be preached to the people, and tables set up for their instruction. That no miracle should be noised abroad till it is sufficiently proved. Also forbidding children from taking the habit, as it was enacted in 4 Hen. VIII. that none of the Four Orders should receive any novices till the age of 14.

Also for repressing of vagabonds; for setting up poor boxes in every church, and collecting assessments.

Pp. 18.

51. The Dispensing Power.

R. O. Extracts respecting the dispensing power of the Pope, from such books as the writer could find in the libraries in London. They consist only of a letter of St Anselm, Wydforde against Wyclif, and one or two others.

Lat., pp. 7.

52. Treasons.

R. O. Draft Act of Parliament touching treasons, directed against [persons who, on being summoned to come to the King, resort to any of the King's castles or strongholds*], persons who contemptuously depart out of the realm or bind themselves by oath to a foreign prince, or who, being in the dominions of a foreign prince, interfere with the King's ambassadors in any of his affairs; or who, after 6 March 22 [Hen. VIII.], shall publish or put in execution within the realm any writing or commandment from foreign parts to the King's dishonor. Offences done beyond the sea are to be tried by a jury of 12 men in any county, like any treason or felony committed within the shire. If any conspiracy be formed against the King, the conspirator who first reveals it, so that the rest are convicted, shall have free pardon and a fourth part of the inheritance and goods which the rest shall forfeit.

Corrected draft, pp. 4.

R. O. 2. Another draft to much the same effect, in which the date 6 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. stands in place of 6 March 22 Hen. VIII.

Large paper, pp. 4. *With corrections in Cromwell's hand.*

53. Fens of Ely.

R. O. A representation, addressed seemingly to the King, on the necessity of preserving the marsh-land from inundation, by repair of the dykes called Waldersey Dyke and Powdych, the former of which has been kept by the bishop of Ely and his tenants time out of mind. The sea has made great encroachments on the towns of Walsoken, Walton, Walpoll, and Teryngton on the north, and on the towns of Tylney, Wygenhalle, and part of the lordship of Stowbardolf on the east. If the circuit of the country were truly kept, it would be one of the plentifullest countries in the King's realm.

Pp. 2, *mutilated.*

17 Jan. **54.** [Ghinucci and Benet to Henry VIII.]

R. O. *Headed:* "Duplicatæ aliarum xvij. Januarii."

"*Quidam Hispanus ex regno Aragoniæ, vocatus Sancius de la Cavallares, venit ad nos, asseruitque quod, tan* (*sic*) *in partibus Aragoniæ quam in par-*

* The clause to this effect is struck out.

1531.

tibus Castellæ, multi ma[g] nates et universitates principalium civitatum convenerunt de tollendo obedientiam Imperatori, et dederunt ei commissionem super hac re, etiam dando ei litteras credentiales quod ipse habuit ab eis commissionem ut super hac re alloqueretur Pontificem, Regem Franciæ, et Majestatem vestram; quod est super ea re alloquutus Pontificem. Invenit eum cupidum ut hæc res procedat, tamen non audentem. Dicit etiam tentasse ducem Albaniæ; illum noluisse vel non ausum fuisse in hoc aures dare; quare dixit statuisse, si Majestas vestra sit contenta, venire ad eam et rem sibi narrare, dicens autem magnates et alios qui in hoc concurrunt intendere recognoscere in eorum superiorem filium Imperatoris, rejecto Imperatore tanquam dissipatore spectantium ad coronam regiam et regnum suum ac subditos male gubernante; hoc eis licere ex constitutionibus regni; alias ad id deventum fuisse. Dixit quoque nolle habere pecunias ut aliud pro se particulariter, nec pro illis qui in hoc concurrunt aliquid petere, nisi solum quod post rem factam detur eis favor et auxilium ad continendum Imperatorem extra illa regna. Nos ei replicavimus quod scribemus ad Majestatem vestram mi(?), et quod hæc res videntur magni momenti; propterea debet advertere quod si isthuc sit venturus, erit opus ut clare ostendat rem habere fundamentum u[t] dicit. Ipse autem respondit quod Majestas vestra videbit ipsum non leviter in hoc se movere, immo negocium habere magnum fundamentum et quod si hoc non ostenderit vult decapitari. Visum est officii nostri hæc ad Majestatem vestram significare, quam rogamus ut quam citius poteris ad nos rescribere dignetur an velis hunc hominem isthuc venire vel non. Nos interim, quia asserit habere conversationem cum Cæsareis, conabimur aliquid ab eo haurire, caventes ne qui aquam a nobis hauriat, præsertim cum videamus eum non clam ad nos venire, sicut videretur in talium tractatione requiri. Quia hic Hispanus voluit a nobis habere fidem quod ea quæ nobis dixit non venirent ad notitiam alicujus nisi Majestatis vestræ rogamus eam ut si aliquid super hac re rescripserit ad solum me Benedictum rescribat. Decima septima Januarii."

Cipher undeciphered.

19 Jan. Simancas MS.

55. MAI to the EMPRESS.

The courier has taken him by surprise.

Writes fully about the Queen's case to the president. Begs the Empress to use all diligence in matters concerning it, as the Emperor wishes. * * * Rome, 19 Jan. 1531.

Sp., p. 1, *modern copy.*

20 Jan. R. O. St. P. VII. 274.

56. BRYAN to HENRY VIII.

After receiving the King's letter of the 8th sent De Vaux's letter to the Grand Master. Begged to know when I could speak with the King. He says the King will write to Albany to speak to the Pope, which should have been done before, but for my Lady's sickness.

Saturday the 14th, De Vaux arrived and brought me a letter from you, of the 9th, with instructions. Had answer from the Grand Master that the King will be here on Thursday. Went to court at St. Germain's on Monday, where the King was hunting. Returned there on Tuesday before the King was up. When he was up, and had heard mass, he mounted his horse for Paris, and dined at St. Cloud; and as I and De Vaux were riding together, my servant Harry brought your letters of the 12th. When we had well perused the same De Vaux was almost desperate for despite. Showed them to the Grand Master whilst the King dined, who was in no less a fume. Explained our commission to the King, who spoke of it with such affection as left nothing to be desired, and said we should ask nothing that would not be granted, and that to further your cause he would lose an ounce of blood to write with

1531.

56. Bryan to Henry VIII.—*cont.*

it to the Pope in his own hand. As to the marriage of the Pope's niece with one of his sons, he says, but for you he would rather burn his son than that he should have her, for the Pope comes of a base stock; but for your purpose he will spare neither goods, child, nor person. Next day declared their matter to cardinal Grammont, who was not a little moved. After the King had dined, we were summoned with Vendosme, the Grand Master, and Grammont, when the King said he would write so sharply to the Pope that he should know that Francis is your dear friend and good brother. I have not yet seen the letter. I have a courier, who has promised to be at Rome in eight days, but cannot make more haste. Francis has ordered all couriers to be stopped except mine, so that I shall see their papers. Has heard nothing of the funeral of the duchess of Savoy. I have written to Benet. The King, at his going away, said, "Let the Pope and Emperor do what they list, I will be the King my brother's friend, in spite of them all." I urged Grammont also to write sharply, as it was he that brought the tidings of the Pope's good mind, who now does the contrary. Francis says that the Emperor is in favor of a General Council, as he can get nothing from Almain without it; but the Pope would as lief die as have one. Gambara has been sent by him to the Emperor. Mentions the places proposed. De Vaux said if it were held in Avignon, you might be inclined to attend, but would not venture into strange realms. Francis said, wheresoever it were kept, his person should live and die with yours. The duke of Lorraine is here with a great train. Paris, 20 Jan. *Signed.*

Add. Endd.

20 Jan. **57.** Mai to the Archbishop of Santiago.

Add. MS. 28,582, f. 306. B. M.

Expects Dr. Ortiz to press on the English affair. It seems now that the difficulty is to prove that the dispensation was given for the sake of peace, and it is necessary to find the acts at the marriage of the present King. If they agree with what the Archbishop sent "de quando caso con el Arcturo," they will come very *à propos*. Sends a "compulsorias." The copies of the bull of dispensation and the brief are at the Court, but they think that John Aleman will know where the bull and the acts of the last marriage are. Has made Dr. Beltram and the Licenciate Prado proctors. Haste is necessary, as we are on the eve of a Council. Advises him to apply for information to Donna Maria Manrique, whose brother was there (in England?) at that time. Many people will be found in Burgos who know something of the matter. Rome, 20 Jan. 1531.

Sp., pp. 4, *modern copy.*

21 Jan. **58.** Marriage of Henry VIII.

Simancas MS.

Treatise by Bernardo de Lauro, entitled "Super Matrimonio Angliæ et illius validitate inventa veritas," dated Rome, 20 Oct. 1530, with additions made 26 Dec. 1531. Prefixed to it is a letter to the Empress, dated Rome, 21 Jan. 1531.

Lat., modern copy.

21 Jan. **59.** Lord Darcy.

R. O.

Indenture, dated 20 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII., between Thomas lord Darcy and Thos. Sotehill, of Sotehill Haw, Yorkshire, by which the latter binds himself not to alienate any of his lands, or to make an end of matters now depending in the law between Henry Savell and himself, without the consent of lord Darcy. *Signed by Sotehill.*

P. 1.

1531.

ii. Memorandum endorsed that the indenture was sealed and delivered, 21 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII., before Cuthbert Conyers, Thos. Trygett, and John Nevyll, who sign as witnesses.

22 Jan. **60.** MAI to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,582, f. 308. B. M. Ib., f. 313.

Writes to Granvele about the English affair. The cardinal De Monte suggested yesterday that, Madame Margaret being dead, the Emperor might give the government of the Low Countries to his other aunt the queen of England. Fears some villanous practice is on foot. Alberto del Carpio is reported to be dead. French news, and an interview with the Pope about the Council, the duke of Albany, &c. Rome, 22 Jan. 1531.

Sp., pp. 6, modern copy.

22 Jan. **61.** MAI to FRANCIS DE LOS COVOS.

Add. MS. 28,582, f. 312. B. M.

"Duke of Albany, king of Hungary, &c."

"Has been told that the king of England has quarrelled with his Lady, Mistress Anne, because she had illtreated a gentleman in his presence, but that they afterwards reconciled themselves with each other. According to what happens generally in such cases, their love will be greater than before."

"Archbishoprics of Taragona and Santiago, &c. Rome, 22 Jan. 1531."

English abstract from the original letter, which is partly in cipher, deciphered.

23 Jan. **62.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Vienna Archives.

Nothing has yet been said in the estates concerning the affair of the Queen. They have been occupied with police arrangements against plague, and also what is considered to be the principal cause of this assembly, to exact a composition from the clergy, who heretofore acknowledged the legation of the Cardinal, and whom the King, as I wrote to your Majesty, pretends to be liable to a confiscation in bodies and goods. Though the clergy know themselves innocent, seeing that it was determined to find fault with them, they offered of their own accord 160,000 ducats, which the King refused to accept, swearing that he will have 400,000, or that he will punish every one with extreme rigour; so that they will be obliged to pass it, though it will compel them to sell their chalices and reliquaries. About five days ago it was agreed between the Nuncio and me that he should go to the said ecclesiastics in their congregation, and recommend them to support the immunity of the Church, and to inform themselves about the Queen's affair, showing them the letters which the Pope has written to them thereupon, and offering to intercede for them with the King about the gift with which he wishes to charge them. On coming into the congregation they were all utterly astonished and scandalized, and, without allowing him to open his mouth, they begged him to leave them in peace, for they had not the King's leave to speak with him, and if he came to execute any Apostolic mandate he ought to address himself to the archbishop of Canterbury their chief, who was not then present. The Nuncio accordingly returned without having public audience of them, and only explained his intention to the bishop of London their proctor, who said he would report it. But he will beware of doing so without having the King's command, for he is the principal promoter of these affairs. The bishop of Rochester lately sent to me to say that the King had made new attempts to suborn him and others who hold for the Queen, telling him many follies and falsehoods; among other things, that the Pope had promised cardinal Grammont that whatever show be made of proceeding against the King, he would favor him to the utmost of his power, and that his Holiness was in secret a great enemy of your

1531.

62. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

Majesty, because you wished to compel him to convoke the Council, and moreover that you had been intriguing to make Campeggio Pope; also that by means of the marriages, which, as I wrote, John Joquin had been setting in train, they would obtain from the Pope whatever they liked. The Nuncio had also heard something of these *canards*, and at my request he explained to the Bishop the truth about them. Next day the King sent for the Bishop early to know what had passed between them, and the Bishop replied it was nothing but that the Nuncio had expressed to him the desire the Pope had to convoke the Council, and had requested him to do his utmost to promote it both with the King and with the clergy. Of this answer he apprised the Nuncio, in order that if he were examined their answers might correspond.

The practices made to suborn everybody are almost incredible, but they cannot succeed, so that it is not probable this affair of the Queen will be mentioned to the estates. The earl of Wiltshire lately gave a supper to seigneur De la Guiche, when there was played a farce of the going of the Cardinal to hell; for which De la Guiche blamed the Earl, and still more the Duke, because he had commanded it to be printed. They are making great cheer to the said De la Guiche; "toutesfois ilz n'en servent tout fere quil ne s'en gaudisse, et ne leur die de leur entreprinses pour ce gouvernement et conseil."

At Calais lately they have opened all the merchants' letters, and others brought by a courier, except a little packet, which he brought to me from Flanders, and which they could not find. They took from him an instrument in parchment, which he thinks concerned the affairs of the Queen. Even in time of war nothing like this has been done. I think they have done it to prevent anything coming from Rome. They have not yet replied to the brief for the calling of the Council, and are quite incredulous about the election of the king of the Romans. London, 23 Jan.

Hol., Fr., pp. 4, *from a modern copy.*

23 Jan. Add. MS. 28,582, f. 317. B. M.

63. MAI to the COMENDADOR MAYOR.

Has sent an account of what is done in the English cause to Granvelle by the same courier. Has since heard by the letters of the Ambassador there (in England), and by those the Pope has received from his Nuncio, that there is danger of their doing something mad there, and he has therefore arranged to have another letter from the Pope sent to his Nuncio with one of the briefs which accompany this despatch.

This same letter was already sent by the courier who left on the 13th, but it is more complete. At first, it directed the brief only to be presented if the King wished to marry again, or there was a necessity; but now, if they wish to try the case. Rome, 23 Jan. 1531.

Sp., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

23 Jan. Add. MS. 8,582, f. 318. B. M.

64. MUXETULA to CHARLES V.

The Pope told him that he heard by the last letters from France that the king of England is so passionately in love with the woman whom he wishes to marry, that, having some difference with her, he summoned certain of her relations, and implored them with tears to make peace. By this he has shown himself so forgetful of what is right, and of his dignity and authority, that everybody thinks little of him, as of a man who is acting against his truth, honor, and conscience.

The cases and opinions have been printed in London and elsewhere in England, stating that the King is acting on conscientious grounds, as many

1531.

Christians think the Pope has no power of dispensing in such a case, and that this is published to prevent scandal. The Pope laughed at this new madness, and said that it was very suitable that the cause should be proceeded with as it is. He was amused when I said that it would have been better for Henry to publish as his excuse that he had been crying very much in consequence of the quarrel he had had with his mistress; and that the theologians advised him to cry for the discharge of his conscience. The news of the election has not much pleased either the duke of Albany or some others. Rome, 23 Jan. 1531.

Sp., pp. 3, *modern copy.*

26 Jan. Galba, B. x. 42. B. M.

65. Stephen Vaughan to Henry VIII.

My mind continually labours to attain the knowledge of what your Majesty commands me to learn and practise, but I am often dismayed by mischances which obviate my labour. Wrote three letters to William Tyndall, directed to Frankforde, Hanboroughe, and Marleborughe,* not knowing in which place he was. Had heard in England that he would go thither on your Majesty's promise and safe-conduct, and hoped that my promise that my friends should labour to obtain any reasonable surety for his safe going and returning would induce him to go; but the bruit of what has lately happened in England has provoked him to the contrary, and made him suspect that my persuasions would lead him to greater danger than he would have need to fear, considering your benignity and piteous regard for your subjects. Sends Tyndall's answer to his letter, and a copy of his answer to some other person. Can neither get a copy of his answer to More, for which Fitzwilliam wrote, nor ascertain whether it is published.

Is detained at home during the marts, and has less chance of hearing news.

The Emperor entered Brussels the 25th inst., where he remaineth to this day. Barrugh, 26 Jan. 1530.

ii. The above is a copy sent to Cromwell, with the following addition :—

You see my rudeness and inability to be a writer to so great a Prince, but his gracious benignity encourages me so to do. I pray you to wait to deliver it at a time when his Highness will immediately look at it, for then you can excuse any faults therein. I send a copy of one of Tyndall's letters; the other I had not time to copy. Mr. Lok will give you the dialogues of Okham. It is unlikely Tyndall will go to England, as he daily hears news thence which frightens him. After his book in answer to my Lord Chancellor is put forth, I think he will write no more. The man is of a greater knowledge than the King takes him for, as appears by his works. Would God he we[re] in England! I cannot sell your spermaceti. It is in manner nothing worth. I am going to Lovayne in two days, to stay all Lent, and apply [to] my book. I pray you help me to be quiet. Clarencieux will never pay me unless you help me. Barrugh, 26 Jan.

Hacket is gone or intending to go to England. Commend him to the King, who will not get in 40 years a man to handle his matters here so substantially, nor one who can do more in these parts than he. He is exceedingly well entertained and beloved by all the great men of these parts, which he has purchased by his wisdom, his gentle humanity, and great cost and charge. I have been exceedingly well entertained by him, which does not move me to praise him so much as his virtues.

Hol., pp. 3. *Add.:* To his right worshipful master, Master Thomas Crumwell in London.

* Marburg in Hesse Cassel ?

1531.

28 Jan. **66.** WILLIAM LELEGRAVE to SIR WILLIAM KINGSTON.

R. O. Thanks him and his Lady for their goodness to his wife in his absence. Dr. Palmes says he told Kyngston that the Prior of St. Oswald's in Gloucestershire owed 100*l.* to my Lord Cardinal for his admission, and would have paid it to Palmes, going with the Cardinal from Cawood to Sheffield, but then it was refused. It would be well to put the same in remembrance for the King's advantage.

Asks Kyngston to be good master to him in his absence, and "if any fall" to put him in remembrance. Asks his favor for the bearer. Has no news worth writing. York, 28 Jan.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

28 Jan. **67.** DR. ORTIZ to the EMPRESS.

Add. MS. 28,582, f. 326. B. M. Wrote from Turin of the diligence he used there to procure the opinions of lawyers in the duchy of Savoy in favor of the cause for which the Empress sent him here. Found that the king of England had corrupted them all. The Infanta and the Duke ordered their Ambassador to unite with Ortiz in everything touching this cause, and also wrote on the same subject to several cardinals. Wrote also that the university of Toulouse had decided in the King's favor without much examination. Hears now that the same determination has been procured at Bologna, Mantua, and Padua. But it is all of no consequence, as it proceeds from a false foundation and erroneous judgment. The King has procured them all by money and the indecent means used by his servants. Arrived at Rome Jan. 23, and has not yet visited the Pope. Rome, 28 Jan. 1531.

Sp., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

30 Jan. **68.** BENET to HENRY VIII.

R. O. St. P. VII. 279. By the letters subscribed by Worcester and me, you will understand the matter of which I send you word by Cranmer, which "this said person" showed only to us before Cranmer left. You will receive copies of the inhibition decreed before Christmas, and of a commission granted at Bologna before the Emperor left. The Pope was moved to this by a schedule, as he called it, printed in English, of the determination of the universities and doctors in your cause. The Pope was extremely displeased. I endeavoured to mollify him, said it was the work of some unthrifty person—a Lutheran, and you thought it necessary to show that it was false, and publish that many universities therein mentioned and others had found your cause to be lawful. The Pope replied that many doctors in that book had determined that the Pope might not dispense, which was not for them to judge. He said that you had asked the cause to be committed to my Lord of Canterbury, whose chancellor had asserted the justice of your cause, by which it was clear that the Archbishop was not a fit judge.

I explained this, endeavouring to remove his anger lest he should grant too much to the opposite party, which desires to have the cause tried here and settled speedily. Saturday last, "they stood in the signature for a remissiorial *ad partes* to receive proofs that the Queen was not known by prince Arthur." Karne "leyde yn thys mater" as excusator only. 30 Jan.

P.S. to Gardiner.—Received by Alexander a letter from Wriothesley, dated Greenwich, 7th ult., with three printed books on the King's cause. I have shown one to Fra Dionysio, whom the King recommended as penitentiary in Cranmer's place.

Hol., draft, mutilated. Endd.: "Wryten the xxx^{ti} day of Januari 153–* after our cownt, and 1531 after the cownth ——."

* The place of the cipher is left blank.

1531.

30 Jan. **69.** CHARLES V. to HENRY VIII.

Galba, B. ix. 234. B. M.

Recommends Hackett, whom Henry has recalled in consequence of the death of Margaret of Savoy. Brussels, 30 Jan. 1530. *Signed.* *Fr., p.* 1. *Add.*

31 Jan. **70.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Vienna Archives.

On Wednesday, 25th inst., I received your letter from Aix of the 11th, notifying the coronation of the king of the Romans. I sent immediately to ask for an audience, but my messenger was told by Norfolk that the King was somewhat indisposed, and that he did not think I could speak to him for two or three days. I accordingly sent the letters to the Duke, who made no great show of being pleased. I don't know whether the Duke was then at play, but he never showed himself so cold any time I have sent to speak with him. Yesterday he tried to make up for it; for, finding one of my men at Court, he showed him great kindness, and begged that I would make use of his services whenever I saw fit. The same day that I was denied audience, a similar answer was made to the Nuncio, "combien certainement que icellui roy ne sa indisposition glauque (?);" which gives good reason to believe that this refusal was for fear of some mandate from Rome being intimated to him, of which he has very great dread, for all his bragging. I believe he was intending, seeing that he would ultimately be compelled to it, to separate the lady from him; and I am told he is putting in order for her a house that he gave her some time ago. Probably he intends to recall her again shortly; but I fancy that if once she is sent away, God and the Queen will guard against her return. I hope to know the truth very soon. The clergy, in spite of the aid the Nuncio desired to give them, who has remonstrated strongly with the Council, have made a composition with the King, of 400,000 ducats payable in five or six years. Now that he has thus bled them, the King shows them favor, and puts them in hope of restoring their liberties, which were taken away at the last Parliament. This is all done to bring about a union between the clergy and the nobles, to which the former have not hitherto been inclined, considering that the latter might do them injury in Parliament. At the beginning of the Parliament, the Queen, fearing that they would treat of her affair, begged the King for leave to join her Council; but, seeing that the matter has not been touched upon, she has put off calling them till she finds it necessary.

The King has accordingly reminded her, and given her leave to call them to Richmond, where she now is, or to come and speak with them here, whichever she prefers. This kindness is only shown her in order to discover whether she has had the despatch from Rome, and that, if so, her Council should desist from executing it. For when the King gave her this reminder, the Duke said to some bishops of her Council that she ought to call them, but let them beware on their lives of making any execution against the King, promising them on his oath and honour that nothing should be treated against her in this Parliament. Yesterday the duchess of Norfolk sent to tell the Queen that her opponents were trying to draw her over to their party, but that if all the world were to try it she would remain faithful to her. She also desired the Queen to be of good courage, for her opponents were at their wits' end, being further off from their object than the day they began.

The Jew sent for by the King arrived six days ago, notwithstanding all the efforts made by Mai to prevent his passage. He has had two interviews with the King, who has made him good cheer, but better the first time than the second; and perhaps if he does not tell them something more to their satisfaction, "l'on en rabbatra tous les jours quelque peu." I am told his opinion is not to impugn the Queen's marriage, but that the King might take another wife;—which advice is not to the King's taste, as it would be too infamous to attempt such a course. I believe his ground is that though the

1531.

70. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

King's marriage with the Queen is legitimate, the issue must be reputed those of his brother, and it would be unreasonable that he should be precluded from having issue for himself. The Jewish law also permits him to take another wife, so that the said Jew, who says he has been some time ago baptised, under colour of charity "vouſdroit semer telle dragee indaignee."

He told the Venetian ambassador that he had spoken with your Majesty at Augsburg, and that you had given him a present;—a falsehood devised to augment his credit. He also pretends to have spoken with you at Bologna. London, 21 Jan.

Hol., Fr., pp. 4, *from a modern copy.*

31 Jan. **71.** MAI to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,582, f. 337. B. M.

Discussion about peace between the Emperor and France. The Pope told him, laughing, that the duke of Albany had said that he wished the king [Ferdinand] (*Serenissimo Rey*) to be the third; and now that he was made king of the Romans, he had not so much need of the Emperor as at first, and that in secret he wished to procure help from them. As his Holiness is wise, and knows Ferdinand's fidelity, judging that it will be to the service of both parties, he said that he was much confirmed in this opinion. Has communicated this to Micer Andrea and the Cardinal, who think that we shall get the better of "this good lord" in everything by this artifice. Rome, 31 Jan. 1531.

Sp., modern copy, pp. 8.

31 Jan. **72.** MAI to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,582, f. 331. B. M.

Wrote at another time of the great part taken by the auditor Simoneta in the Rota, and the trouble he takes for the cause of justice in the affair of England. Asks the Emperor to reward him. Rome, 31 Jan. 1531.

Sp., modern copy, p. 1.

31 Jan. **73.** MAI to the COMMENDADOR MAYOR.

Add. MS. 28,582, f. 330. B. M.

Told him at Bologna how much service has been done in the English affair and other matters, by the auditor of Arragon and his brother the advocate. Asks that favor may be shown them in their causes. Rome, 31 Jan. 1531.

Sp., modern copy, p. 1.

31 Jan. **74.** [GHINUCCI] to HENRY VIII.

R. O.

Headed: "Duplicatæ aliarum sub data xxxj. Januarii."

"*Cardinalis de Valle* multum affectuose et benigne nobis operam suam obtulit in causa matrimoniali et in omnibus aliis quæ possint cedere in servitium Maj. vestræ. Credimus non ab re ut Maj. vestra suis literis ei gratias agat; est enim vir alicujus momenti et qui solitus est libere et aperte loqui, *et pluries [ho]c fecit etiam contra Imperatorem, non obstante quod domus sua semper parti Cæsareæ visa fuerat adhærere. Cardinalis etiam Tranensis* ostendit se promptum ad servitia Maj. vestræ, adeo quod *Cardinalis Oxemensis et aliqui alii* ei succensuerunt, propterea quod, aliquando dum de causa matrimoniali actum est, visus est inclinare in partes Maj. vestræ. *Dux Albaniæ diebus præteritis dixit nobis quod Cæsarei habebant suam intrinsecam conversationem cum Pontifice valde suspectam, adeo quod ipsi non bene ferentes illam conversationem super ea aliqua verba habuerunt cum Sanctitate sua; quibus respondit quod mirabatur de eis, cum non putaret non posse libere conversari cum uno suo affine, præsertim oratore unius regis. Et post hæc protulit dux quædam verba, spemque* visus est*

* *Sperque*, according to cipher.

1531.

innuere aliquid ejus medio tractari inter Papam et Regem Francorum quod tenderet ad moderationem nimiæ propagationis virium Imperatoris. Dixit etiam dux Albaniæ habuisse in mandatis a rege Francorum ut diceret quod non videbatur ei expedire reipublicæ Christianæ ad præsens ut fieret generale concilium et quod id quod superioribus diebus ipse rex Franciæ scripserat in contrarium, scilicet pro celebratione concilii, fecerit ad nimiam instantiam Cæsaris."*

Hol., cipher undeciphered. Add. Sealed.

R. O. 2. Memoranda of the commencements of Ghinucci's letters of the 17th and 31st Jan.

Lat., p. 1.

75. The King's Citation.

R. T., 145, No. 5, § 26. R. O. Henry, cited to appear at Rome personally or by proxy, sends Edward Karne as excusator. The memoir presented by him declares that Henry could not plead by proxy in a cause on which the ease of his conscience depended, as it would be necessary for him to communicate personally with his judges. He could not appear in person either, as it was not suitable for a king to abandon his kingdom to the disorders produced by absence. Such a citation is contrary to the customs of the Church, and to the privileges of Christian sovereigns.

Fr., p. 1, *from a catalogue of papers now lost, formerly at Brussels.*

Ib., § 27. R. O. 2. Arguments used by the King's advocates at Rome to prove that Edw. Karne should be received as excusator, though without the powers usually required in such cases.

Fr., p. 1, *from the same catalogue.*

Ib., § 28. R. O. 3. Decision of the assembly of doctors and "régens en droit canon" of Paris university, on the two questions, whether Henry was obliged to appear at Rome, personally or by proxy; and whether Edw. Karne should be received in the capacity of excusator, though without powers. The faculty determined that the citation could be of no avail, but that the Pope should send judges to terminate the cause in a place recognized as impartial by both parties. To the second question, they reply that Karne should be received as excusator. They declare that they had only in view, in deciding these questions, natural equity, decisions of the Councils, and the usages of the Church, and their interest for the preservation of Emperors and Kings.

Fr., p. 1, *from the same catalogue.*

Camusat, 26. 4. Objections to the Papal censures against Henry VIII.

"Gravamina et iniquitates Brevis Apostolici."

"(1.) Defectus citationis contra c. Sacro de sent. exco. glosa in c. epis. II. q. 3. Doc. in c. I. de judiciis ac in c. d[e] sen. exco. in 6.

"(2.) Defectus causæ cognitionis contra dictum c. sacro et c. I. de sen. exc. in 6. ac contra doctores communiter in c. Romana p. caveant. de sen. exco. in 6.

"(3.) Defectus liquidationis moræ culpæ vel offensæ contra dictum C. Romana p. caveant et doct. ibidem.

"(4.) Defectus ordinis quia denunciationem et declarationem excommunicationis continet ante purificatam conditionem contra notata communiter per doc. in c., præterea de appel.

"(5.) Defectus liquidationis contumaciæ seu purificationis contra notata scribentium in l. I. dig. si quis Ju. dicen. non obtemp.

* *Rixit* in the cipher.

1531.

75. The KING'S CITATION—*cont.*

"(6.) Defectus certitudinis, quia ponitur clausula in brevi 'si ita est,' quæ verba præsupponunt ignorantiam et incertitudinem facti et talem ignorantiam revera declarant faciunt ea quæ notant doct. in l. ait Prætor par. si judex, et præsertim Jason ibid. dig. de re Judic.

"(7.) Defectus formæ, quia admonitio et fulminatio sententiæ simul junctæ contra text. in d. c. Romana par. 1. et 2, et ibi Phi. Fran. et alii.

"(8.) Defectus monitionis canonicæ, quæ ad regem unica, et quo ad illustrissimam dominam marchionissam de Pennebroke nulla præsupponitur, contra c. quæstionem de sent. excom. in 6. &c. sacro. præallegatum."

Considering what is aforesaid, and because at the time of the grant of the brief, and previously, an appeal and an excusator from certain grievances were interposed, with a protest against anything being done against the king of England, especially while the Emperor was in Italy, to which the Pope answered that he had not aggrieved nor wished to;—and also because the brief emanated clandestinely without the knowledge of the King's orators or agents here in the court, at the sole instance and importunity of the adverse party, while the termination of the cause was pending, it being necessary for the King to consult concerning certain overtures from the Pope;—the King cannot but think himself ill-treated, and that, instead of the benefits due to him, he has received great injuries.

Lat.

76. [——— to CHARLES V.]

Add. MS. 28,582, f. 201 B. M.

To prevent any misunderstanding with the Emperor, Henry had desired the writer to explain to him what had lately occurred likely to endanger their friendship. He had sent ambassadors to the Pope to complain that he had been summoned to Rome by a deputy of his Holiness,—a thing which was a great injury to his Highness after the universities of Paris and Orleans, the chancellor of France, the president of the Parliament of Paris, the French king's councillors, and the majority of the most learned lawyers everywhere had confirmed [the justice of the King's cause]. The Pope made answer to the King that although his Holiness had written to the Emperor, the latter would not be persuaded to allow the King's cause to be examined anywhere but at Rome. The King, however, remembering that the Emperor himself had protested he would not interfere in the matter except for the preservation of justice, suspects that his Holiness, trusting to the Emperor's authority, is seeking to extend his own. He doubts not that if the Emperor from ignorance of law has encouraged the Pope to do the King this injury, he will rectify the error. Doubtless, when informed by the writer of the opinions above referred to, he will attach more weight to these public declarations than to the suggestions of any one privately advising him to the contrary.

Lat., pp. 4, modern copy from Simancas. Apparently a speech addressed to the Emperor by the English ambassador.

77. DARCY to [TUNSTALL].

R. O.

"My Lord, affor my syngler good Lord Cardinallis grace, then being Mr. Wooilce, and sithens oft and many tymes, ye hav promest to me and written that yowr Lordship wold doo for me, and be my good lord, with sum plesers, as in your nobill and kynd letters of your owen hand yet evidently appeires; and, my Lord, I hav xii. yeres paste my tym withowtt any importunete or rond (?) maner or laboures unto your Lordship, and as yett I never hadde office, ffee, rememberaunce of pleyser, ferme, nor uther thing of proffett of yor Lordship that ever I laborid for, or that yee promest me, and for all that I never shewd liffyng man so but now yourselff. Howbeit, good my Lord, I beseich yow remember your wordes to mee in the gallere at Rich-

1531.

mund, at my chamer door affor ye wer electt, and after, specially when ye layd your hand uppon your brest, my said Lordis grace by, and a temporall man that is of the Kyng consaylle [*by, beyng at my bak], and I hering, of yor owen meir mynd saying that I shold hav [no less rowm (?), but the half that ever ye schold be worth at my commandment, and in my nessessite, or to advaunce and do me pleser with†] thoffice of steward and sheref of yor busshoprich for me or any frend of myn that I wold naym thereto, and your graunte therof I shold hav, as ye at severall tymes promest unto me from your bulles wer cumen hom; and hederto nothing thereof is perfowrmed, but only that ye lent unto me on hundreth powyndes at a tym, and so that payd at a nother, werof as affor for onn hundreth myn obligacion remayns, and for that to be payd your chansler, Mr. Franklyn, wrott this wek to me, and I desired hym to spair to that he herd from your Lord[ship] after this letter shold cum to yow w . . . " * * * *

Hol., draft, p. 1.

78. Monastery of St. Alban's.

R. O. Clause declaring the condition of an obligation, that if A.B., prior of St. Alban's, be elected abbot of that monastery, within twenty days after he shall suffer, by deed, fine, feoffment, or otherwise under the conventual seal, all that shall be devised by the Council of the King, Defender of the Faith, for the full assurance of the manors of More and Tytenhangre, Herts, to the King's use.

P. 1. *Endd.*

79. Cromwell.

R. O. Warrant for the delivery of two bucks to Thomas Cromwell, out of our park of —— (*blank*).

Draft, p. 1.

80. Grants in January 1531.

Jan.

Grants.

1. Edmund Pekham, Thomas Hatteclif, and Edward Weldon. To have the first presentation to the parish church and rectory of the town of Stansford Ryvers, Essex, London dioc. York Place, 18 Dec. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 3 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 3.

2. Robert Aldriche, chaplain. Presentation to the parish church of Cheriton, Winchester dioc., *vice* Thomas Lupset, deceased. Greenwich, 2 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 3 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 3.

3. Henry Alen. Licence to alienate 8 acres of land in Lachyndon, Essex, to Richard Frenshe and William Sone; and to the said Richard and William to grant the same to Richard Osborne and John Peche, jun., James Osborne, sen., John Osborne, John Pyke, jun., and William Kyng, to hold to them and the heirs of the said Richard Osborne for ever. Westm., 3 Jan. —*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 3.

4. Eleanor More, wife of Nicholas More, of Kydermynster, Worc., labourer. Pardon for having stolen certain articles belonging to Agnes Olyver, widow. Greenwich, 31 Dec. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 4 Jan. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 20.

5. George Jenour, of Herst, Sussex. Lease of the lordship of Borham and Rokelond, with all lands, &c. in the parishes of Wertlyng (Worthing), Horstmounceux, Hoo, and Assheburneham, Sussex, except a pond called "Borham Ponde" containing 60 acres of land and water, and other reservations, for 21 years at the annual rent of 19*l.* This lease confirms to the said George the estate and title which he has in the premises by an indenture made 8 July 21 Hen. VIII., between John Higdon, S.T.P., the dean, and the canons of Cardinal's College, Oxford, whereby the said dean and canons lease the premises to the said George for 21 years; the former undertaking to support all "waterscotts" for cleaning the harbour, and all charges for cleansing the common sewer in Pannemersshe, Waterhowsemersshe, and Rokelondmersshe, and all gutters belonging to the said lordship, and the sewers leading from the great gutter in Rokelondmersshe to the harbour of Hoo called Hoo Haven, and other expenses. *Del.* Chelsea, 7 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 1.

6. Roger Radclyf, Edward Lee, clk., and John Chamber, clk. Grant of the next presentation to a canonry and prebend in

* These words are crossed out in the MS.

† These words are interlined and in the margin.

1531.

80. Grants in January 1531—*cont.*

Jan.

Grants.

the collegiate chapel of St. Stephen, Westminster. York Place, 16 Dec. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 9 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 3.

7. Emerius Tukfyld, clk. Presentation, as one of the ministers of the Chapel Royal, to the parish church of Hexton, Linc. dioc., void by death, and at the King's disposal by the voidance of the monastery of St. Alban's. Greenwich, 8 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 11 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 3.

8. Eleanor duchess of Buckingham. Grant of the manor of Newporte and the castle and borough of Newborough "de Novo Burgo," and the manor of Stowe in the commote of Wentllok, in South Wales, and all lands, &c. in South Wales belonging to the premises, with view of frankpledge, &c., in the same manner as Edward late duke of Buckingham attainted, or any of his ancestors, held the same. Also annuity of 100*l.* issuing from the manors of Brechon and Haye, Wallent, Cantrecelle, Penkelley, and Alexandreston in South Wales, and the marches thereof, which lately belonged to the said Duke. Greenwich, 6 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 11 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 21.

9. William Cholmeley. To be bailiff of Wargrave, West Wicombe, and Ivingo, Berks and Bucks, which came to the King's hand by the forfeiture of Thomas cardinal archbishop of York. Hampton Court, 10 Dec. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 12 Jan. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 1.

10. James Martin, chaplain. Presentation to the parish church of the Virgin Mary, Morton, London dioc. Greenwich, 28 Dec. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 13 Jan.—P.S.

11. Sir William Paulett. To be surveyor-general in England, Wales, and Calais, of all possessions in the King's hands by the minority of heirs, according to the Act 14 & 15 Hen. VIII. c. xv. Also to be surveyor of the King's widows, and governor of all idiots and naturals in the King's hands, &c., *vice* Thos. Magnus, archdeacon of the East Riding of York. Greenwich, . . . Jan. *Del.* Westm., 14 Jan.—P.S. *Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 32.

12. John de Brana, merchant of Bordeaux. Licence to export 500 quarters of wheat, and 500 quarters of barley. Westm., 15 Jan.—*Fr.* 22 *Hen. VIII. m.* 1.

13. John de Brana, merchant, of Bordeaux. Licence to export 300 quarters of beans and 200 quarters of barley. Westm., 15 Jan.—*Fr.* 22 *Hen. VIII. m.* 2.

14. Sir Anthony Ughtred and Elizabeth his wife. Grant, in survivorship, of the manors of Lepington and Kexby, York; in the King's hands by the forfeiture of Thomas cardinal archbishop of York. Hampton Court, 25 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 30.

Copy of the Patent in R.O.

15. Joan Lawre, of Southwerke, Surrey, spinster. Pardon for having abetted Marion Meriall, of Southwerke, spinster, in stealing a piece of silver worth 3*l.* York Place, 14 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 18 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 21.

16. Antonio Chabo. Licence to import 200 tuns of Gascoigne wine and Toulouse woad. Westm., 18 Jan.—*Fr.*, 22 *Hen. VIII. m.* 1.

17. Sir Edward Baynton. Grant, on the security of Robert Baynard of Lackham, Wilts, and John Bonham of Hasylbury, Wilts, of the keepership of the town or borough of Old Sarum, containing about five acres of land, and two islands containing 2 acres — perches of land, called "le "Kyngys Islondys," with all lands and rents belonging to the said town and messuage, and 32 acres of land in Wynterslowe, near Southampton, lately belonging to John Stewarde of Wynterslowe, deceased; to hold for 40 years, at stated old and increased rents. Westm., 20 Jan.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 13.

18. John Annsley. To be prior of the Cluniac priory of Lenton, Notts, in the King's hands by the surrender of Thos. Nottyngham *alias* Hobson, last prior. York Place, 17 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 21 Jan. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 20.

19. Wm. Smythe, grocer, of London. Protection; going in the retinue of Sir Rob. Wingfield. York Place, 20 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 22 Jan.—P.S.

20. Wm. Norvolle, of Batcom, Somerset, fuller *alias* yeoman. Protection; going in the retinue of Sir Rob. Wingfield. York Place, 22 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 24 Jan.—P.S.

Fiat for the same, signed by Sir Rob. Wingfield.

Endd.: Apud Yorke Place, xxij° die Januarii, R. R. H. Octavi xxij°.—P.S.

21. Edward Bradborne, clerk. Presentation to the parish church of Donton Basset, Linc. dioc., in the King's gift by the death of the last incumbent, and the suppression of the monastery of Camvell. York Place, 16 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 24 Jan. —P.S.

22. Thomas Lucas. Livery of lands as s. and h. of Jasper Lucas and Margery his wife, deceased, d. and h. of Robert Geddyng, kinswoman and heir of John Geddyng, viz., daughter of the said Robert, son of the said John. York Place, 16 Jan. *Del.* Westm., 24 Jan. — P.S. *Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 16.

23. Thos. Englefeld and Chr. Hales. To be justices of assize for the Home Circuit. *Del.* Westm., 26 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

1531.

Jan.

GRANTS.

24. Reginald Pekham. Livery of lands as s. and h. of Thomas Pekham, deceased, and brother and heir of Nicholas Pekham, deceased, and kinsman and heir of William Horne, deceased, viz., son of Dorothy late wife of the said Thomas, daughter of Gervaise Horne, and sister of the said William, on all possessions of the said Thomas Pekham, Nicholas Pekham, or Gervase Horne, in England Wales, Calais, and the marches thereof. Greenwich, 22 Dec. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 Jan. — P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 12.

25. Thos. Wryothesley, clerk of the Signet. To have the pension of 5*l.* a year which the abbot of St. Mary beside York is bound to give to a person nominated by the archbishop of York. The archbishopric being vacant this gift is in the King's hands. York Place, 18 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 Jan.—P.S.

26. Sir Nicholas Carewe, Master of the Horse. Confirmation of patent 6 Nov. 22 Hen. VIII. granting him the office of seneschal of the manors of Bromesgrove, Kyngesnorton, Odyngley, Clyfton, and Droytwych, Worc. Greenwich, 4 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 Jan.—P.S.

27. The priory of St. Giles of Barnewell, of the Augustinian Order, Ely dioc. Congé d'élire to the sub-prior and convent of the above, upon the resignation of Thos. Cambridge, last prior. York Place, 23 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 Jan.—P.S.
Petition for the above.... Jan. 1530.

28. John Lambarte, jun. To be feodary of all possessions of the King in chief, with power to take into the King's hands the persons of heirs under age, and deliver them to Sir William Poulet, master of the King's wards. Westm., 26 Jan.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 33.

29. Sir Edward Boleyn. Custody of the possessions of Roger Appleyard, deceased; with wardship of John, s. and h. of the said Roger. York Place, 24 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 27 Jan.—P.S.

30. William Ingelby. Inspeximus and confirmation of charter 28 Oct. 21 Edw. III., being a grant to Thomas de Ingelby of a market and fair at Ryppley, York. Westm., 27 Jan.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 32.

31. Matthew Kyng, girdeler *alias* merchant, of London. Protection; going in the retinue of Sir Tho. Clifforde, vice-captain of the town and castle of Berwick-on-Tweed. *Signed by Clifford. Endd.:* Apud Yorke Place, xxviij° die Januarii, a° R.R. H. VIII. xxij^do.—P.S.

32. Richard Cotton. Lease of the manor of Whittyngton, Glouc., and a water-mill there, with all lands, &c. belonging to the said lordship and mill, parcel of Warwick's lands, except one messuage and two carucates of land in Whittyngton, Barkehampton near Southampton, and Powdeswell, late of William Walby, which came to the King's hands as an escheat on the death of the said William without heir, with reservations; for 21 years, at the annual rent of 18*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, and 4*d.* of increase. *Del.* Westm., 28 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 14.

33. Sir Arthur Darci. Annuity of 20 marks out of the manors of Hakthorp, Silar, and Natlond, Westmor., lately belonging to Sir Walter Striklond, deceased, during the minority of Sir Walter, s. and h. of the said Sir Walter; with wardship of the said heir. Westm., 28 Jan.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 26.

34. Philip Scarlet, of Leomynster, Heref., butcher. Pardon for having, on 14 Oct. last, in self-defence, killed Philip Dyer, of Leomynster, labourer. Westm., 28 Jan. —*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 14.

35. Richard Hunton and John Haytor. Grant of the first presentation to Kynton church, Dorset,* in the King's hands by the minority of Peter Compton, should a voidance occur during the minority of the said Peter. York Place, 23 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 29 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 33.

36. Sir William Paulet, master of the King's wards. Licence to build walls and towers within and around and to fortify the manor of Basyng, and to impark 300 acres of land and 20 acres of wood at and about the said manor. York Place, 22 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 30 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 34, *which is dated* 20 *Jan.*

---

1 Feb.

R. O.

81. JOHN MABLISTEYN to SIR GILES RUSSELL.

Has no news from the religious since "the trepasse of Mr. Baylie." Will pass the benefice of Tyffelde as concluded with the abbot of Pipwell. "My Lord hath here great business in the Convocation, for that they would have him and you contributors to one 100,000*l.* by them granted to the King. How it shall pass I cannot tell you." London, 1 Feb.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Sir Giles Russell, knt. commander of Badisforde and Dingley.

---

* "Wilts" in P.S.; "Dorset" on erasure in Patent Roll.

1531.

1 Feb. **82.** Mai to the Empress.

Simancas MS. Is going on to the conclusion of the English case. Fears that the King will marry without waiting for the sentence.

Is informed that they will appeal to a future Council, when the case is ready for sentence (*para sentenciar*). Writes to the president what is necessary for the case. Asks the Empress to order diligence to be used. Dr. Ortiz arrived eight days ago, and delivered her letters.

Sp., p. 1, *modern copy. Headed:* Copia de parrafo de carta de Micer Mai a la Emperatriz, fecha en Roma, a 1 de Febrero 1531.

2 Feb. **83.** William Laurence to Cromwell.

R. O. I have been in Cambridgeshire, Norfolk, and Suffolk, as you commanded, for the pensions and arrears. In Romborow the baily says he will not pay anything without further commandment from you, as was agreed upon. Style, of the same place, says he had paid the baily of Bungay two years of his portion for the tithe of Wyssett. I went to him for the money, and he said you sent him letters where it should be bestowed. The parson of Ketillboroght refuses to pay 2*s.* 4*d.* a year until he knows to whom it is to be paid. I have been at Dr. Lee's benefice, where neither the farmer nor the parish priest was at home, and so I could get no answer. Pray speak with Dr. Lee at London, for his payment is due for two years, and is 4*l.* I have been at Wylby, the benefice of Dr. Spensar, who is commissary to my lord of Norwich, and his farmer said his master had ridden to York, and he could do nothing without him. I have been at Swaffham, and the parson there is the abbot of Westmestory; and the vicar of the town, Master Thos. Lymman, was the farmer of it for two years past, and gave this crooked answer, that he would make no payment, neither for the parsonage nor for his own duty, unless he saw a speciality why he should pay it. I could not "theyn" him, or any other, for lack of knowledge. I have been at Bassyngborne for the arrears of the parson, who is abbot of Westmestery, and he has straitly charged his farmer to pay neither pensions nor portions till he had spoken with you. His arrears, amounting to 6*l.*, are for three years past. I have been with the vicar of Haslyngfild, who refers the payment of 40*s.* for two years past to the parson of the vicarage, who is abbot of St. Mary's, York, and the Abbot will not pay till he has spoken with you. I have been at Little Abingdon; and the farmer says, when he knows his master's pleasure, who is prior of Pentney, he will bring his payment to Gypswich in Cleansing week. I have inquired for the arrears of Stoxby, "the which is Maistres Barnese wydow," and amount to 30*l.*, but cannot hear where such a town should be, nor in what shire. Let me know by Master Auditor, who was the last accountant. The residue of the pensions, amounting to 15*l.* for two years, I have received. Be good to Will. Whardd, the bearer, for his lease. He will deliver payment for the whole. Gypswich, 2 Feb.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Master Cromwell, in the Austin Friars at London.

3 Feb. **84.** Thomas Whalley to Cromwell.

R. O. I certify you that your servant Brabschon, and my friend Swyfte, are at Daventre on the business you commanded, and left me a letter for Sir Geo. Throgmorton, who has never since come to Raunston, but remains in Warwickshire. He will be at Raunston on Wednesday next. Thos. Perkyns and I have sold 4 acres of underwood in your woods of Tyckthornes, at 4 nobles the acre, and you may every year get the like. The bearer, a tenant of the College, is in business (in trouble) in the Exchequer; but, through the ill-will of a neighbour's child dwelling in London, has an action brought

1531.

against him for tanning hides. He is a substantial man. His adversary is a fugitive fellow, and does not come home to his own house once in half a year. My friend is advised to desire some gentleman to inform the Chief Baron of the Exchequer of the business; and if you would undertake it, he would be bound to pray for you. Newport, morrow of Candlemas Day.

Respite is taken for the bearer till Tuesday.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

4 Feb. R. O. **85.** Alen, Archbishop of Dublin.

Profession by John [Alen] archbishop of Dublin that he holds his archbishopric, and all its manors and emoluments, of the Crown. 4 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII.

Lat., draft, p. 1. *Endd.*

6 Feb. R. O. **86.** Reynold Lytylprow to Cromwell.

Robt. Reynbold showed me that he spake with you, and it was your pleasure to ask for me. I hear you are the King's servant, and in his high favor. I hear also that my lord Cardinal is dead, which I think is not true. Norwich, 6 Feb.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* My special friend. *Endd.*

6 Feb. R. O. **87.** Ric. Hutton, Priest, to Cromwell.

I pray your favor to Dan Thomas Nevill, the bearer, late of Felixstow, that he may have a capacity, as Dr. Stephens and you promised him when he showed you reasons why he could not perform the duties of religion. Gyppiswiche, 6 Feb.

Pray thank John Lancastre, of Felixstow *alias* Walton, who for your sake sent me a fat lamb.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful. *Endd.*

7 Feb. R. O. **88.** Sir William North, vicar of Battysford, to Sir Giles Russell, Master of the Commandries of Battysford and Dyngeley.

Asks him to give the service in Badlee, which the late Sir Robert had, to his kinsman, Sir Wm. Malton, priest. Offers him five marks.

Has had no burial since Christmas, except of houseling people from John Aylmer's house. Russell needs not fear to come home at his pleasure. Battysford, 7 Feb. 1530.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

8 Feb. **89.** Abbey of Burton-on-Trent.

Congé d'élire. *See* Grants in February, No. 21.

8 Feb. **90.** St. Mary's, York.

Election of Abbot. *See* Grants in February, No. 19.

9 Feb. Add. MS. 28,583, f. 2. B. M. **91.** Dr. Ortiz to Charles V.

Has already written about his exertions at Turin in the cause of the queen of England, and the extreme activity of the agents of the king of England on the other side.

Arrived at Rome on 23 Jan. The justice of the cause is so certain that there was no reason for the Pope to yield to what was made a matter of dispute,

1531.

91. Dr. Ortiz to Charles V.—*cont.*

with so much injury to conscience and bad example as has resulted from the delay of the cause. Takes no account of the many signatures obtained for the King, as they are of no weight. Wishes the lawyers were here to dispute face to face, who have given contrary opinions with so little thought, not having seen that the prohibition of this marriage is not by Divine law, but only positive law, in which the Pope can dispense, especially when he has important reasons. Has not yet been to visit the Pope, as he has nothing but his travelling dress.

Wrote [the above] by the last courier, and resumes his letter. Has paid his respects to the Pope, who expressed pleasure at his arrival. He said he knew the inconveniences mentioned by the writer as resulting from the delay of the cause, and would prevent them by hastening justice as much as he could. Wished to find some one here who would examine the matter on the contrary side, as far as it depends on theology, which is the principal point.

The Pope ought to confine the king of England to this point; because, as far as I can see from the informations laid by his proctors before the Pope and Cardinals, the King claims that he is not obliged to treat the cause here, as it is so important that he ought to appear in person, and the road is not safe.

This article will be discussed in the first Consistory. It concerns the jurists, though Ortiz thinks it certain that since the cause has already been determined by law (*por derechos*), his Holiness is bound by his office to proceed against the rebels who are in fault, without their appearing or alleging anything to the contrary. Has received the Emperor's letter ordering him to prosecute the cause with diligence, which he will do when Mai tells him it is the right time, for now the process does not turn upon the principal point. Rome, 9 Feb. 1531.

Sp., pp. 4, *modern copy.*

10 Feb. Add. MS. 28,583, f. 4. B. M. Ib., f. 10.

92. Muxetula to Charles V.

Wrote on the last of Jan. Hears that the courier was lost between Modena and Bologna, and therefore sends another copy with this. This evening the Pope showed him letters from France of the 27th, 28th, and 29th, stating that the king of England had made great complaints to Francis of the Pope's inhibition against proceeding *de facto* in the marriage in England, and wished him to remonstrate on the ground that as [Henry] had forborne to proceed in the cause of Rome (*i.e.* in throwing off allegiance to Rome ?) in consequence of the interposition of Francis with the Pope,* his Holiness ought not now to proceed in this inhibition without his knowledge.

The Nuncio writes that the French king spoke with him very coldly, not saying that the Pope had done ill to make this inhibition, but that it would be convenient that some method of agreement should be found, for which reason the cause should not be proceeded with in Rome. The duke of Albany has also made great instance on behalf of the French king. The Pope replied to him that he could not delay justice any longer, for all this was proposed that the cause might meanwhile be proceeded with in England; that he would be obliged if the French king could interpose some means of

* "Su nuncio le escrive, no ser ay otra cosa de momento sino que el Rey de Ynglaterra ha hecho mucha ynstancia con el Rey de Francia que oviesse quesido quexarsse con el Papa porque aya ynibido en Ynglaterra que no se proceda en alguna cosa de facto en el matrimonio, y queriasse fundar sobre que aviendo interposto esso Rey de Francia, con su Sd. que no haviesse procedido en la causa de Roma, no devia su St. proceder en esta inibicion sin que el no lo supiese."

1531.

concord, but he could not on this account delay the cause. Albany said the French king would promise that nothing should be done in England. To this the Pope replied, that if he had been urged on behalf of the Queen, he could not fail to proceed to what justice demands.

An Englishman has appeared before the Pope and the Rota to excuse the King, and many practices are set on foot by him and the ambassadors.

This morning the Consistory resolved not to admit the excusator, and that the matter should be proceeded with in Rome.

Mai writes more at length of the matter.

The rest of the letter is about the affairs of France, Italy, and the Turks. Rome, 10 Feb. 1531.

Sp., pp. 12, *modern copy.*

[10 Feb.] **93.** Benet to Henry VIII.

R. O.
St. P. VII. 281.

On the 7th received yours of the 8th ult., &c.

Went to Albany and communicated the charge sent from the French king. On the 8th Albany visited the Pope, but could not bring him to suspend the process or revoke the inhibitions. On the 10th Capasuchi related the opinion of the Rota that Carne might act as excusator without a proxy from you. Could only inform certain Cardinals of the matter for scantiness of time. Carne has offered to them to satisfy any objection, which was announced to the Pope in the presence of Albany. Seeing the Rota wished for a proxy, we kept close that we had one. States reasons for so doing. Yesterday, when we were with the Pope, as you will perceive by our common letter in Latin, as the Pope would grant no delay, and the excusator would not be heard *sine mandato*, asked a term to learn your pleasure. He said he would propose it in Consistory. States their method for obtaining delay. On my urging the Pope to suspend the cause, he declined, saying, "Nay, my son, for if the King your master had once answered by his proctor in the cause here, the cause should depend then here *suo consensu, et sic a fortiori*, he might not attempt anything at home *de facto*." He said further it would do a prejudice to the Queen. Details the Pope's objections.

Hol., draft, mutilated.

11 Feb. **94.** Nicholas Raince to Francis I.

Le Grand, III. 515.

On receipt of your letter of the 29th ult. Albany communicated your instructions to the Pope about the affair of the king of England, after consultation with the English ambassadors, who had resolved that it was unnecessary to speak about the first point as to the revocation of the briefs, but only as to the second touching the delay. Albany, however, pressed the Pope on both points to satisfy Francis. To the first he replied that it was a thing he could not honorably do, and he thought the English ambassadors would not make him any such request; to the second, that you might have known already by cardinal Grammont what he had done, and still would do in this cause for your sake. Notwithstanding the long delays which had intervened "et plusque passées à une instance," he would still do all he could to satisfy you and the king of England. Grammont had been already more than two months there (*par delà*), and notwithstanding the continual remonstrances of the Emperor's agents, and constant letters from the Emperor himself, he had put off as long as he could. Even on Monday last in Consistory he had agreed to proceed in the matter, although the king of England's agents had already given information in the cause, upon intelligence brought by the knight Casal some days before, and it had been already concluded that the auditors of the Rota should order a report of their resolution to be made to the Consistory next day, Wednesday; which Consistory, to give them more time to make their information, was again put off till Friday (yesterday),

1531.

94. NICHOLAS RAINCE to FRANCIS I.—*cont.*

when the auditors made their report and gave their resolution. Albany has doubtless written to you of the proceedings. The Pope has charged me to tell you he wishes you were well informed of the urgency shown by the Emperor and his agents, who press him commonly twice a day; and he wishes that you would believe that he would be glad to satisfy you, not only in this but everything, and that he will gain all the time he possibly can to enable the king of England's agents to inform him and obtain an answer. Rome, Saturday, 11 Feb. 1531.

Fr.

11 Feb. R. O. **95.** W. STRANGWAYS, Priest, to CROMWELL.

May God reward you where I am not able. I trust that I may be discharged of such money as I have of the temporalities of Durham. For the finers of lead I trust you will be as good master to help for my discharge. I shall not fail to recompense your kindness. I have not yet spoken with my kinsman Will. Witham. I have sent to remind him of your horse. 11 Feb.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful. *Endd.*

12 Feb. R. O. **96.** W. STRANGWAYS, Priest, to CROMWELL.

I have written to you more largely by John Pursere, one of the finers of lead. My friend Mr. Blithman, the bearer, has cause of pursuit to Dr. Knight, now archdeacon of Richmond, for reversion of the registrarship in the same archdeaconry. I beg you will use your influence in his behalf. Auckland, 12 Feb. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

13 Feb. Theiner, p. 589. St. P. VII. 284. **97.** HENRY VIII. to CLEMENT VII.

Learned from the Pope's brief, dated 1 Dec., and from report, that the Emperor has not made an entirely satisfactory arrangement with the Germans in matters of religion. We, therefore, commend your anxiety for a General Council, and grieve that such Councils are not more frequently held for the suppression of heresy. Will do what we can to promote it, and think that some spot should be fixed upon by the consent of Princes which is both safe and commodious. Will send representatives if we cannot attend in person. Westm., 13 Feb. 1530.

Lat.

Vit. B. XIII. 135. B. M. Pocock, II. 118. 2. Draft of the same, with considerable alterations.

Lat., mutilated.

13 Feb. R. O. **98.** GHINUCCI and BENET to HENRY VIII.

"*Intelliget* Maj. vestra *per licteras communes quod in Rota fuit conclusum excusatorem non admittendum sine mandato, et idem fuisse conclusum in Concistorio. Noluimus autem præsentare mandatum ad nos superioribus diebus missum ad præsentandas exceptiones dilatorias, quia audiverimus diversos auditores certa verba expressisse, parque videbantur sentire materias nostras non esse relevantes, sed et in hac opinione confirmavit nos Pontifex, qui heri dixit nobis esse aliquos qui sentirent non posse excusatorem, etiam cum mandato, proponere talia quæ* M^tem^ vestram *relevarent missione procuratoris; et cum præter hoc videremus tantam fieri justitiam super mittendo mandato ad causam principalem, allegando etiam ad hoc*

1531.

[*decisionem Rotæ*]* *quod aliqui dicebant de stylo curiæ esse qua dicetur caveri quod volens excusare aliquem a comparitione, etiam cum mandato, debet venire, etiam cum mandato, ad causam principalem, statuimus dicto mandato non solum non uti sed non fateri id habere.* xiij. Februarii MDXXXJ." *Signed.*

In Ghinucci's hand, cipher undeciphered. Add.

13 Feb. R. O. **99.** CHARLES V. to HENRY VIII.

Has received his letter of the 27th ult., by Sir John Hacquet, whose residence with the Emperor will be very agreeable. Commends Sir Nich. Harvy, the bearer, on his return. Brussels, 13 Feb. '30. *Signed.*

Fr., p. 1. *Add. Endd.*

13 Feb. R. O. St. P. VII. 285. **100.** JOHN HACKETT to HENRY VIII.

I received lately at Calais your letters appointing me ambassador with the Emperor in place of Harvey, revoked. After despatching my affairs, I arrived at Brussels on the 11th, and with Harvey had audience of the Emperor yesterday, when I delivered your letter. He expressed himself sorry that Harvey was leaving, and then embraced me. Brussels, 13 Feb. 1530.

Hol. Add. Endd.

13 Feb. Add. MS. 28,583, f. 19. B. M. **101.** MAI to CHARLES V.

* * * * Has been informed that the duke of Albany does all he can to prevent the interview between him (the Emperor) and the king of France from taking place there (in Flanders or France), proposing that it should be held in Italy, promising that the king of France would in such a case do all he (the Emperor) wishes. To the Venetian ambassador the duke of Albany said that the interview in Italy would have that advantage, that the Pope and the other Princes could participate in it. The parties would then be more equal. The Venetian ambassador told it him in great secret. There was some suspicion that this was an invention of the Pope. Asked, therefore, the cardinal of Osma to learn the truth. Sent also to the Pope, and spoke with him on this subject. The Pope tried to avoid it, and said only that the duke of Albany acted as he did because he thought that if the interview was to take place there (in Flanders), the affair of the king of England would also be arranged, which he (the Pope) thought would be against their wishes.

* * * * Rome, 13 Feb. 1531.

Sp., pp. 11, *modern copy. Abstract by Mr. Bergenroth at f.* 18.

13 Feb. Add. MS. 28,583, f. 13. B. M. **102.** MAI to CHARLES V.

Wrote on the 31st Jan. Sends a copy of the letter, as he hears that the courier has been lost. On the 10th inst. declaration was made in the Consistory, according to the relation of the Auditor, and the votes of the Rota, that the excusator should not be heard unless he has power to defend the cause, notwithstanding that they have gone for 15 days from auditor to auditor, with two lawyers and two proctors, with the opinions of great Italian lawyers, which have profited them little. The English ambassadors went about, soliciting the admission of the excusator; which is not usual, and

* These words seem to have been originally written here, and afterwards cancelled by underlining and otherwise altering the symbols.

1531.

102. Mai to Charles V.—*cont.*

cannot be admitted, except when there is no proctor;* and it is said they showed a power to act.

What remains is to press the cause, in which we have not lost one point through the fault of those who serve the Emperor.

An authentic copy of the brief, and a relation of the affixing of the new citation, must be sent. Meanwhile the registrar is prepared to solicit the sentence. Does not doubt that every day new methods will be fonnd to delay the affair, and we shall try to hasten it. We have already gained six articles of moment, though there have only been five in my time. The first was when they demanded at Orvieto that the divorce should be declared without a trial, *de plenitudine potestatis* ; the second when the cause was evoked; the third when they desired the Pope to grant a decretal; and the fourth when they asked that the brief of dispensation should be declared false, and also that the cause should be remitted to England; and now this of the executor (*sic*) (excusator). They have made as much dispute about each article as they could about the principal point. Thinks it should be referred to the Emperor, because if it is treated there, they must be informed, and also because if they try other novelties they must not appear to be new; and, with the help of God, the others will be gained as these have been.

Has already written that it is very necessary to procure the first process before the Cardinals in England, which can be obtained with letters from Campeggio. The Cardinals will not judge in a case of so much importance without seeing it, or at least they will ask for it, and any delay "viene anxa" (?) (will be acceptable?) to those who gain nothing by the business proceeding.

A cardinal told me that in this the Pope was right, but that in the principal point he could not dispense. Told him everything that concerns the case, and thinks he shall have little trouble in making him understand the truth. On telling this to the Pope, he saw that it was reasonable. Hears that the Cardinal has now repented, and wishes to be informed of the truth, which shall be done perfectly. Dr. Ortiz has arrived. In the disputes at the Pope's dinner he has already gained the credit due to his learning. Desires greatly what will be sent to the Emperor from Mantua. Rome, 13 Feb. 1531.

Since writing the above, heard that a courier had arrived from France, and the Pope and Albany were much together yesterday. Went today to the palace, and was told by the Pope that the Duke said the French king wished to mediate ; and he thinks it would be a good time if it were not for the new inhibitions of which the English complain, saying that the Pope had promised to do nothing "de buenos dias" (*qu.* off-hand?) in this cause; and it seems, as his Holiness said, they did not understand him, as they thought those days were to last for ever. For this reason the French king asked him to revoke the inhibition, or, at least, that he should suspend the case two or three months, because Francis will promise that the king of England shall do nothing new during that time. His Holiness had replied that he did not believe this plan would answer (*que esto oviesse lugar*); yet he would not cease to talk to me about it. But he thought it would be easier to negociate a suspension for years, and he told me only that he might see what I had to answer, for he had urgent letters (*cartas de fuego*) from England to the same effect.

Thanked the Pope for his good intention in meeting the French king thus (*a poner el Rey de Francia en esto*); but thought it would have been better to put him off his purpose altogether (*desviarlo*), because, as the case is in course of trial, and your Majesty justly determined not to allow one day's

* "No ai procura;" *error for* "procurador."

1531.

delay, Francis might be offended at its proceeding. It was well to avoid all causes of irritation; for doing nothing would not satisfy your Majesty; and it seemed to me the Pope could not quit the game by saying I had no power, and had order to the contrary; that after so many fruitless delays he could not with justice do otherwise, especially as the past delays had caused the ill effects which happened there with your Majesty. His Holiness pressed Mai, saying that if a delay of two years was taken, perhaps no more might be said about the matter. Answered that he thought this would not be well for the Queen or for the Emperor's service, on account of the unsettlement it would produce in the minds of people, which often does more harm than present ill.

The Pope asked further, whether, in case they came to trial, I would make any concession? Said I had no such order, unless his Holiness would have the case despatched, whether they will come or not to trial,—because it has already lasted longer than it ought, and because the Pope told me also that if it came to trial they could prolong it, as the cases of Romarico Monte and the count of Salines were prolonged, which lasted 15 or 20 years. Answered that I trusted to his rectitude that we should cut short all the calumnies; and neither your Majesty nor the Queen complained of me because the terms were not obtained, as I would use all possible diligence.

Asks the Emperor to tell him what he ought to do. Until he has orders to the contrary, will go on, although the cardinal of Grammont calls him mad.

Has an account from the Consistory that they spoke between their teeth, except Ancona, who took them all up like a drag net. Your Majesty may believe that they, besides, and the Pope, would be glad to postpone or set aside this, to escape trouble. Your Majesty may know that many of them do not take up this affair on the ground of justice or injustice, but according to the will of the princes on whom they depend. Some may go further, thinking that whilst the trial lasts, they keep your Majesty under to their own profit.

Advises the Emperor to send letters of thanks to the cardinals of Ancona and Ravenna, who influence the Old Man.

II. Mai to Covos. (*Attached to the above.*) Is grieved to say what follows, because they did not think all the lawyers were such. Has, however, some good ones. Would not wish to be judge in the matter, except on account of its great importance.

Sent to thank the Auditor for his services at the last article, and said that the Emperor would remember it. He said that the English had offered him a thousand things at Orvieto, which he refused. If he took anything from any one, it would be from the Emperor. Indeed, except for this shameless asking, he deserves it, because he is dean of the Rota, and presides there as the senior. Have need of him every day, and he is of great service. He was told that the Emperor would not give him rewards now, for the honor and good of the cause. He answered that in that case a method would be found that all suspicions should cease. Mentions this, that he may consult the Emperor and advise Mai what course to pursue. Rodrigo Niño writes that Dr. Parisio, who is in Venice, will not write in the cause without the Emperor's orders. Praises the ambassador in England.

Sp., modern copy, pp. 9.

Ib., f. 25. 2. Abstract of Mai's letter of 13 Feb., with marginal notes by the Emperor or his Council.

13 Feb. Simancas MS. **103.** Cardinal of Osma to the Comendador Mayor of Leon.

Did not read his letter to the Pope, as there were several passages which had to be kept secret. Had some trouble in the last Consistory about a proposition of the English to remove the cause hence. The Pope is

1531.

103. Cardinal of Osma to the Comendador Mayor of Leon—*cont.*

dilatory (*respectuoso*) either from fear or prudence, but he loves the Emperor more than all other Christian princes. Though he has said and done things to cause scandal, his goodwill is strong and constant in the Emperor's favor. This must be preserved, for the Emperor has no friend in the world except his brother. If the Ambassador makes much of his suspicion, he should not be entirely believed.

Sp., pp. 2, *modern copy. Headed:* "Copia de parrafo de carta autografa del cardenal De Osma al Comendador Mayor de Leon, fecha 13 de Febrero."

13 Feb. **104.** Raince to Francis I.

Le Grand, III. 519.

On Saturday after dinner the English Ambassadors were again with Albany to make the request of which he sends the King a copy. He sent the request in his own hand to the Pope, being so ill with colic he could do no more. Went at his desire to the Pope in the evening, but his Holiness refused to give any answer in writing, saying that it was not customary for princes to be disbelieved by ambassadors, and as Raince would not take a verbal answer, and Albany was ill, he would send Sanga to him. Though his Holiness had nothing to reply to the English Ambassadors, who only spoke to him *en l'air*, still, to show them what Francis had done for them, and Albany's importunity, he would give him a reply in their presence, and hear what they had to say. Albany sent word of this yesterday morning to the Ambassadors, who were wonderfully pleased. Notwithstanding his illness, he went with them to his Holiness, and after three hours' discussion the matter was amicably settled. The Ambassadors have written to their master, and make some excuse about the shortness of the time which, they say, they have had;—which, however, has been long enough, as they themselves think, for the Pope has let more than three consistories and audiences pass without allowing the case to proceed, and for the future will do as much as he can without affecting justice, so that there will be time to do what the Ambassadors have demanded. Rome, Monday, 13 Feb. 1531.

Fr.

14 Feb. **105.** Chapuys to Charles V.

Vienna Archives.

Since my last letters, the clergy have withdrawn the offer of money, of which I wrote, because the King demanded that in case he or any of his allies made war they should be bound to advance the said moneys without waiting the said five years, and also because the King would not grant them what had chiefly induced them to make the gift, viz., the restoration of their old liberties and exemption from *præmunire*; and, thirdly, because the King declared to them the importance of the said law of *præmunire* to guard himself from being misunderstood; which law no person in England can understand, and its interpretation lies solely in the King's head, who amplifies it and declares it at his pleasure, making it apply to any case he pleases, the penalty being confiscation of bodies and goods. At last, after a good deal of negotiation, the matter has been settled, that the King shall not press them for payment before the expiration of the said five years, and that of the three demands of the clergy they should have that of the exemption, and nothing more.

Eight days ago the Nuncio brought the King a brief in answer to a letter from him to the Pope which was written in a very bad spirit. I do not send you a copy, as I am sure you will get one from Rome. The King did not read the brief at that time, reserving it till he had leisure to read it with his Council; so the Nuncio told him in part the substance of it, in order to enter upon his credence, which was the justification of his Holiness. I think the Nuncio was never better received nor feasted, either by the King or the others, than he then was; and among other agreeable speeches, the King

1531.

told him he knew the Nuncio had been advising the prelates of his realm not to consent to anything to the Pope's prejudice; but it was needless for him to have taken the trouble, for there was no intention of doing anything against his Holiness, whose authority he had always vindicated, and intended still to maintain, provided the Pope did not give him occasion to act otherwise. At this very time the King was treating to get something declared prejudicial to his Holiness which I will mention hereafter. The King also spoke of the disorder of the affairs of Germany, and of a present that had been brought him by a servant of the king of Hungary, of two camels, two Turkish horses, and two slaves; which present he esteemed highly, and apparently he wished it to be understood that it had been sent him by the said king of Hungary, "et toutesfoys ca este son azimiliere majeure." He also said he had received information from various quarters of the coronation of the king of the Romans, but that his Ambassadors in your Majesty's court had not written to him of it; so he supposed there was still something to say about it. Before the Nuncio saw the King, the duke of Norfolk, perhaps fearing that he would intimate to him something about the Queen's affair, reiterated to him several times what he had always said, that nothing would be done about it in the Parliament, and that they would not proceed therein in any wise, and he might safely trust his word for it. On the Nuncio's return, the Duke thanked him for the good office he had always done in what concerned his charge, begging him to continue, and informing him that a despatch had been sent to Rome from the court of France on the Queen's affair on the 29th ult., and that he expected good news thence shortly. He said, moreover, that the King had commanded an answer to be made to the brief for the convocation of the Council; that he thought it very advisable, provided the place was suitable; and that if he was not able to be personally present, he would send sufficient representatives.

The thing which has been treated to the Pope's prejudice is that the clergy have been compelled, under pain of the said law of *præmunire*, to accept the King as head of the Church, which implies in effect as much as if they had declared him Pope of England. It is true that the clergy have added to this declaration that they did so only so far as permitted by the law of God. But that is all the same, as far as the King is concerned, as if they had made no reservation; for no one now will be so bold as to contest with his lord the importance of this reservation. This Act has very much astonished the Queen, who, seeing that the King is not afraid to commit such enormities, notwithstanding the promises which have been made to the contrary, which were only to lull suspicion, has no doubt that now the King's lady is as much delighted as if she had gained paradise. On the other hand, it seems that they are only keeping the Parliament until news come from France, meaning to proceed afterwards to the said affair. John Joquin must return shortly. La Guiche remains here, and is in the highest favor. The other day the King attended mass at Westminster in great triumph, accompanied by nearly all the nobility, and La Guiche was the only Ambassador called. He dined to day at the King's table, and with him the two Dukes and the young Marquis; which company has been with the King every time he dined in public during this Parliament,—that is, three days in the week. The King also has caused La Guiche to be conducted to the place of the Parliament that he might see the solemn assembly, giving orders the day before that every one should be present at the reception of the said Ambassadors as honorably apparelled as possible. Notwithstanding all this it was but lately that, being escorted to dine at Court, he was afterwards countermanded, on account of some business which had overtaken the King; at which he was very much displeased, and told the Nuncio that the English showed very little regard for the reception given to their Ambassador in France, who was never forbidden to enter the King's chamber on account of any business whatsoever. London, 14 Feb.

Hol., Fr., pp. 7, from a modern copy.

1531.

[16] Feb. **106.** Richard Bedon to Cromwell.

R. O. Since Sir Giles Covertt and I spoke to you about the house of canons called Shulbredde in Sussex, I wrote to the Prior of the offer I made to you in Westminster Hall. He is willing to perform my promise if you will see that they are kept out of the book and dwell at rest, and "that you will make Master Hennege with you in this matter." This done, you shall each have 20*s.* a year by patent during your lives. If you will make the patents, and send them to me by bearer, I will get them sealed. Let Mr. Hennege know that this comes by me, that he may be the better master to me. I occupy a stewardship of the bishop of Sarum under him. If you obtain this for this poor house, I doubt not but I shall get you a patent or two more in these parts, "and then I trust that you and I shall be better acquainted, &c." Godalming, Thursday after St. Valentine.

The house is of my lord of Northumberland's foundation, and I think my lord Percy would help you. "It is not above 80*l.* land, and keepeth seven canons, and keepeth the house, and serveth God barely well."

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To his right wellbeloved Mr. Cromewell.

107. M. Prior and the Brethren of Shullbrede to Master Bedon.

R. O. Are satisfied with his letter if they can but have a certificate that they shall have no more trouble about house, goods, and lands. "This done, let them make their writing reasonably after due conscience, and it shall be sealed."

P. 1. *Add.:* To Master Bedon at Schakyllforde.

16 Feb. **108.** Mai to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 41. B. M. Wrote on the 13th. Writes to the Comendador Mayor about the affairs of Sienna.*

Conversation with the Pope about Italian affairs. In the matter of England, hears that there is dealing by means of the duke of Albany, who wrote to the French king for the king of England to come to the trial. It will be a very good thing if it happens. The Pope told me that the furies are at work in the English Parliament. In this case it seems they are resting, and it will all end in money. The King writes again for a hat for the Auditor of the Chamber, but I think he will get it no more than before.

Since writing last, we have gained the point that *remissoria* will be granted to examine witnesses *in partibus* without delaying the process, in case the other party does not appear. We shall also demand, on the one hand, sentence in this process; and, on the other, *compulsorias* will be sent to Spain and Flanders, and the whole world, to gain time in proving the justice of our cause.

Has received letters from the Empress, of the 2nd inst. She and the Princes were well. The president has sent opinions of lawyers there, and other things. The Marquis of Mus visited him yesterday, and expressed his willingness to serve the Empress.

Jacobo Salviati has been trying to persuade the Ambassador of the king of the Romans to slacken (*qu.* to acquiesce?—"que se afloxasse") in his demands for delay in the English cause, and said to him in a passion that the king of England would incite the king of France to declare war. Rome, 16 Feb. 1531.

Sp., modern copy, pp. 4.

* A copy of this letter is at f. 35.

1531.

16 Feb. **109.** CHARLES V. to DR. ORTIZ.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 34. B. M.

"Has received his letter, sent from Savoy. Is persuaded that his learning and industry will contribute to make the good right of the queen of England very clear. Hopes he has already arrived at Rome, and that Micer Mai, the Imperial Ambassador, has fully informed him of what he is expected to do. Being quite sure that he will employ all his diligence and learning in conscientiously doing his duty, promises him never to forget the services he will render him. Brussels, 16 Feb. 1531."

Abstract from a contemporary copy of the original at Simancas.

16 Feb. **110.** SIR WM. WESTON, Prior of St. John of Jerusalem, to SIR GILES RUSSELL, Commander of Basford and Dingley.

R. O.

Summons him to attend the chapter provincial at Clerkenwell on Thursday after Whitsunday, and to pay his dues to the common treasure. The House of St. John's, London, 16 Feb. 1530. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add. Endd.:* Received, 23 Mar. 22 Hen. VIII. Made answer, 1 April 1531.

18 Feb. **111.** SIR JOHN MABLISTEYN to SIR GILES RUSSELL, Commander of Badisford and Dingley.

R. O.

My Lord has appointed his chapter to begin on Thursday after Whitsunday.

If Russell will send up what he wishes to have expedition of, will make it ready. Has given Russell's presentation according to his letter, and the party is bound for the pension.

"And as touching the alberage (?), when you do not first agree with him that shall have your presentation, I shall do nothing therein, and no more I can with this person." My Lord does his best concerning his charge with the spiritualty, but we are at no certainty. It will be hard for Russell to get a chaplain not resident for his chapels and churches, for my Lord can get none to serve this choir on such conditions. We have not yet heard who is Baylie of the Eagle. London, 18 Feb. 1530.

Hol., p. 1. *Add. Endd.:* R. 23 March. Made answer, 1 April 1531.

21 Feb. **112.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Vienna Archives.

I have received your letters of the 9th, with enclosures, which have been of great consolation to the Queen, who, in addition to the troubles of which I last wrote, has been shown letters from the English ambassador at your Court, stating that the King of the Romans had been made prisoner by the Lutheran Princes. This has given her incredible distress, and yet she has not dared to send and ask me about it, fearing that I should confirm it. She is surprised so little has been done in Rome; for, after what Mai and the other ambassadors have written, she felt sure the Pope would, according to promise, declare the pains and censures of the first brief, and order that the lady should be dismissed the Court. Now it appears the brief which the Pope has lately decreed is much more feeble than the first, and that his Holiness was afraid he had not the power to do as right and justice required. At this the English have recovered their breath, and, instead of talking about sending away the Lady, she remains more openly acknowledged than ever. And now the Act has been passed against the Pope, of which I wrote in my last. It has been drawn up in these words: "Hujus cleri et ecclesiæ Anglicanæ dominum ac protectorem singularem, ejusque unicum summum ac supremum caput, quantum per legem Christi licet, regiam Majestatem agnoscimus et confitemur." By this his Holiness will perceive the truth of what I have always told the Nuncio and written to Mai, that his timidity

1531.

112. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

(*doulceur*) and dissimulation would not only prejudice the Queen's interests, but his own authority. And it seems to the Queen and her friends that the Pope has no great desire to settle the matter, and will justify what the Duke of Norfolk one day said to me, that his Holiness was glad there should always be some discord (*zizanie*) among the Princes, fearing that if they were united they would reform the Church. In truth, if his Holiness had the capacity (*talent*) to judge the cause, he might have done it long ago without making excuses for putting it off, by demanding, as he now does, the first process, which if he do not obtain from cardinal Campeggio, there is no means of having it from here, and still less of obtaining thereto certain depositions (*prouances*) upon some articles sent me by Mai; all which, in my own opinion, and that of others, is altogether superfluous, for since the opposite party are in contumacy there is no occasion for any other proof. It is true among the other articles sent to me is one which, if it could be obtained, would take away every scruple; viz., if it could be shown that the marriage with prince Arthur had not been consummated; but as the fact is not probable in itself, and all those who know about it have been suborned by the King, it would be necessary, in order to verify it, to speak to those of whom the president of Castile writes; and, seeing the danger of prolonging the affair, it would be better to leave that alone, as the justice of the Queen's cause is quite clear without it; and, according to what cardinal Egidio lately wrote, the Pope and the whole Consistory were sufficiently resolved, so that, after observing ordinary terms of justice, sentence might be delivered in one month or six weeks. I have written about it at great length to Mai, and have shown it expressly to the Nuncio, who acknowledges that the Pope had committed errors in this matter, not from malice, but from ignorance of the character of these men, whom he hoped to win over by gentleness, and that perhaps he was influenced by timidity, which is constitutional with him. If the Pope had ordered the Lady to be separated from the King, the King would never have pretended to claim sovereignty over the Church; for, as far as I can understand, she and her father have been the principal cause of it. The latter, speaking of the affair a few days ago to the bishop of Rochester, ventured to say he could prove by the authority of Scripture that when God left this world he left no successor nor vicar. There is none that do not blame this usurpation, except those who have promoted it. The Chancellor (More) is so mortified at it that he is anxious above all things to resign his office. The bishop of Rochester is very ill with disappointment at it. He opposes it as much as he can; but, being threatened that he and his adherents should be thrown in the river, he was forced to consent to the King's will. And it may be taken for granted, since the prelates have not dared to stand out against it, and have thus destroyed the Pope's authority, that, being commanded to proceed in the Queen's affair, they will do what they are bid, especially considering the coolness shown by the Pope. There are many who dislike the affair, not out of zeal for the Church, but simply on account of the scandal, fearing that the Pope may declare the King schismatic, and deprive him of the kingdom, which is tributary to the Holy See; which, if it led to no worse evil, would finally set aside the title which the King pretends in France, and consequently put an end to his pensions and other debts.

Since the receipt of the said packet, the King has been at sport at the house of his Grand Esquire until late yesterday. This morning I was sent for to come to him about the affair of the Andalusian merchant, of which you wrote to me on the 31st ult., to which he made me a very good answer, and also to present to him letters from the King of the Romans, notifying his election. These he received without opening them in my presence, and he made no particular inquiry of me about the estate or affairs of the said King

1531.

of the Romans, but merely asked in general what news I had. I replied that it was from him news might be expected; and he said that the army before Buda had withdrawn, not without loss, and that, speaking under correction, it had not been well considered in your Majesty or your brother, for greed of the kingdom of Hungary, to irritate such a dangerous beast as the Turk, and put the rest of Christendom in danger, at the very time the affairs of Germany were going worse than ever. Gives at considerable length his answer in vindication of the Emperor and Ferdinand. The King in his reply admitted that there was some force in his observations, but, speaking of violations of faith by the Turk, said they were not greater than what had been done in Florence. On which the writer was led to vindicate this also; when the King said that he did not care much about these affairs, as they did not concern himself, and that he wished other Princes also would not interfere with what did not concern them. He did not explain himself further, but spoke about his own case (with which he wished your Majesty not to interfere). I dissembled it as a matter of little consequence, saying that if one thing that he had said was true, about the Sophi having moved war against the Turk, it was the best time to attack him, and not to wait till he had defeated the Sophi. In these conversations about the Turk, he did not go so far as he did in disputing with the Queen, when, I am told, he said it was not a bad thing to make use of the Turk's aid against a tyrant.

On the second point the King said that the affairs of Germany were not so easy to settle as we supposed, and that he feared that on the Turk's approach a great many would go over to him. As to the Council, he wished it had begun already, provided it was held in a competent place. On asking him about the place, he suggested Avignon; and on my showing the reasons against Avignon and in favor of Milan, he said it was clear that Milan, next to Avignon, was the best place. He was of the opinion of some who said that if the Turk came the Council could not go on; but on my showing him reasons to the contrary, he admitted them.

As to the third point, he said that to complete the union of the Princes something more must be taken into consideration than resistance to the Turk.

I did not inquire what, because I knew well he meant to speak about his own affair. We had much other conversation, which I do not write. I did not speak with Norfolk, for he and all the nobles had gone to the Parliament. The Nuncio has been with the King today to speak about the office of collector in Ireland, of which the Pope has made provision. The King told him he would examine the bulls, and would do willingly what he could for his Holiness. The Nuncio then entered on the subject of this new papacy made here; to which the King replied that it was nothing, and was not intended to infringe the authority of the Pope, provided his Holiness would pay due regard to him, and otherwise he knew what to do. In the end the King complained to the Nuncio that the Pope had given certain "remissions par Espagne" to prove that prince Arthur's marriage was not consummated, and also that his Holiness had decreed a provision, which was placarded on all the thoroughfares of Flanders, as he was informed by letters of merchants. This complaint was put very mildly, and there was nothing but good words between them. London, 21 Feb.

Hol., Fr., pp. 9, from a modern copy.

21 Feb. **113.** The Abbot of Llor to the Comendador Coboz.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 48. B. M.

Has already sent an answer to his last letter. Gave it to the Ambassador, with another of the cardinal Egidio to the Emperor. The Ambassador asked me to give notice to the cardinal Trana of what I have

1531.

113. The Abbot of Llor to the Comendador Coboz—*cont.*

already written about the English marriage. He asked this that we might know the objections, and the reasons of the Cardinal, and so he made them. It was necessary to my honor that I should reply to his objections; and so, with pardon of his red hat, he was conquered.

In these few days I have discovered that certain persons on behalf of the king of England have been tempting cardinal Egidio to absent himself from the Court, and go to Viterbo or further, so as not to have to give his vote. This was said to him to try his disposition, and he made a very good answer. It is true that I said to him that he should not think of going away during this business; to which he answered that he would not fail in his respect and service to the Emperor. I believe him, because he knows how much it would injure him if he did otherwise. Rome, 21 Feb. 1531.

Sp., pp. 3, *modern copy.*

25 Feb. R. O. **114.** Roger Wigston to Lord Darcy.

The King has informed Sir John Mordaunt and Roger Wigston, general surveyors of his woods, that he will grant the preferment of the sale of woods in the forest of Wakefield to lord Darcy, whom Wigston promises to send his deputy to view the woods immediately after the dissolution or prorogation of Parliament, and to conclude a bargain with Darcy before Easter term. 25 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

25 Feb. R. O. **115.** The Prothonotary Casale to Henry VIII.

Did not write by the courier who went through Flanders, being assured that scarcely anything could pass there in safety. But as there are seldom or never any regular posts into France, sends with these two opinions, one of which being obtained at Pavia, and confirmed by the greater part of the college divines, he got subscribed by the greater part of the doctors at Vicenza. This was the more difficult to obtain as the divines of Vicenza had formerly been alienated from the bishop of Vaison (*Vasionensis*), as the bishop of London knows. It was subscribed also by some Padua doctors. The other is by friar Gregory of Padua. It is hurriedly composed, but Casale believes he will write more fully if required; for, knowing him to be an able and learned man, he got him to live with him that he might instruct him about the whole case. Thinks his services also might be useful in some judgment, or if a General Council were held; for it will be important to have divines and lawyers won by gifts, and well instructed in the cause. Wrote to Guro (*ad D. Goronem*) on this subject many things which he trusts he has intimated to the King. Is anxious to have an answer that he may know what to do. Is doing his utmost, both by speaking and writing, to instruct everybody in this cause, that they may understand our laws. Has done this in all the cities of Milan, Turin, and even Illyrium, and has obtained a number of private subscriptions, which would make an enormous bundle to send to England, if the opinions to which they are attached went as well. Expects daily to get more. If any one wishes to get a better idea of the number of the signatures, he may do so by the means I have written to Dom. Guro. If the matter is to be treated in France or elsewhere, would be glad to be employed in it.

As to affairs in Italy, wrote lately to Norfolk that orders had come from the Emperor to restore the castle of Milan and Como to the Duke, if the latter would pay the money agreed on. The Duke has done so, and on the 15th inst. received the castle; but signor Lorenzo, whom the Emperor had

1531.

put in charge of Como, refused to deliver it, as he had no evidence that the money was paid. The Siennese are in arms against Lopez de Soria, the governor appointed by the Emperor.

Has letters from Dom. Stephanus, who has great influence with the king of Hungary, which he has sent to Guro. It appears that after the siege of Buda was raised, in which the King had been shut up 50 days, truce was made for three months; of which king Ferdinand was the author. Venice, 25 Feb. 1531. *Signed.*

Ital., pp 2. *Add. Endd.*

27 Feb. **116.** MUXETULA to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 58. B. M.

The king of Scotland has sent a secretary to the Pope to ask his niece in marriage. The king of France has written publicly in his favor, and ordered the duke of Albany to speak on his behalf; but the marriage your Majesty knows of is spoken of secretly. The Pope will give a general answer, because, as far as I can hear, he is much "puesto" (vexed?) at not having another marriage than that of the duke of Milan. Rome, 27 Feb. 1531.

Sp., modern copy, p. 1.

27 Feb. **117.** HENRY VIII. to LADY WORSSELEY.

R. O.

Commands her to desist from troubling Sir Thos. Bradshawe, clk.,* concerning the matter long at variance between them, as the House of Commons has decided that he is not culpable. Westm., 27 Feb. *Not signed.*

P. 1. *Add.*

Feb. **118.** A LETTER FROM ROME.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 59. B. M.

Has received letters from Brussels of 2 and 3 Feb., with news of the Emperor's health, and of queen Mary's going to Ghent. Has letters from the king of the Romans of 28 Jan. Gives an account of interviews with the Pope and Gambara about the Turks, the Lutherans, and the Council. An excusator has appeared in the matrimonial cause, saying that the case is difficult, that the King is not obliged to appear by proxy, and cannot come in person without danger to his person and state. I contradicted him, and it was necessary to discuss and inform the Rota and Consistory of one point after another, the English doing the same. Please God we shall gain it, because they cannot admit him unless he has power for the principal cause. They have endeavoured, by means of the Pope and the French king, to procure a suspension of the cause for two years; but I have undeceived them, and make all the haste I can in the cause. However, I have consulted the Emperor about it, because I know that the answer will be the same.

De Prato has left for Flanders.

There is news from France of the 26, 28, and 29 Jan. that the festival for the coronation of the queen of France had been delayed till 11 Feb. by reason of her illness, but she was now better; that a secretary or ambassador of the duke of Ferrara had asked the King for the pension of his son, Don Hercules, and the dowry of Madame Reinera;—at which the King was angry; but the Grand Master appeased him.

Sp., pp. 3, *modern copy.* *The original endd.:* Relacion de Flandes, y Alemania, y Ytalia.

* See Vol. IV., No. 5293.

1531.

119. Grants in February 1531.

Feb.

Grants.

1. George Legh, of Manchester, Lanc. Annuity of 12*l.* issuing from the manors of Northbury, Hyde, and Hyghton, Chesh., belonging of late to Robert Hyde, deceased, during the minority of Robert Hyde, son and h. of the said Robert, with the wardship of the said heir. Westm., 1 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 31.

2. *Commission of Peace.*

Suffolk: Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, John earl of Oxford, Robert earl of Sussex, R. bishop of Norwich, N. bishop of Ely, Sir Th. Wentworth of Wentworth, Robert Lord Curson, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., John abbot of Bury St. Edmunds, Sir Robert Norwich, Richard Lister, chief baron of the Exchequer, Sir Robert Drury, Sir Christopher Willoughby, Sir Arthur Hopton, Sir Anthony Wyngfeld, Sir Philip Tylney, Sir John Henyngham, Sir William Clopton, Sir Thomas Tyrell of Gyppyng, Sir Thomas Tey, Sir William Rowse, Sir John Cornewales, William Sulyard, Edward Crokett, Humphrey Wyngfeld, Thomas Lucas, —— Walgrave, John Jernegan, John Spryng, Lionel Talmage, Thomas Barnardeston, —— Crane, Thomas Russhe, John Harvy of Oulton, Edmund Lee, Robert Reynold, son of Robert Reynold, sen., Clement Higham, Henry Hubberd, William Drury. Westm., 2 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 17*d.*

3. John Smyth, *alias* Smythe, *alias* Smyt, barber surgeon, of London. Protection; going in the retinue of Sir Robt. Wingfield. *Signed by Sir Robert Wingfield. Endd.:* Apud Yorke Place, tertio die Feb. a° R. R. H. Oct. xxij^do.—P.S.

4. William Stede, late of Cranebroke, Kent. Pardon. York Place, 31 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 3 Feb.—P.S.

5. The lordships of Stoche, Estone, Bedindone, Hurtbery, Ulwardeley, Aldrevecherche, Beremuch, Costone, Warstelle, Tonge, Duretone, and Ardelnestone, Worc. Exemption from toll and from contribution to expences of knights going to Parliament, they being of the ancient demesne of the Crown. Westm., 3 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 14.

6. Ralph Nevill, earl of Westmoreland. Livery of lands as s. and h. of Sir Ralph Nevill, s. and h. of Ralph Nevill, late earl of Westmoreland, and to any person or persons seized or enfeoffed to the use of Edith, late wife of the said Sir Ralph Nevill, and afterwards wife of Thos. Darcy lord Darcy, or to the use of the said lord Darcy and Edith . . . . . 28 May 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 3 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 24.

7. Nic. Heylyn *alias* Helyn, late of Wolverhampton, Staff., *alias* merchant of the Staple of Calais, *alias* late of London, grocer, *alias* of Wellenhalle, Staff., gentleman. Protection; going in the retinue of Sir Rob. Wingfield. 27 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 4 Feb.—P.S.

8. John Brey, of London, leatherseller, *alias* merchant, *alias* yeoman. Protection; going in the retinue of Sir Rob. Wingfield. York Place, 4 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII.—P.S.

9. Philip Bedo Gwyn, of St. Brigitte, in the lordship of Elwell, South Wales, yeoman. Pardon. York Place, 26 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 4 Feb.—P.S.

Commissions of Peace.

10. *Hunts:* Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, N. bishop of Ely, John lord Husey, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Robert Norwich, Richard Lister, chief baron of the Exchequer, Sir John Mordaunte, Sir William Husey, Sir John Seyntjohn, Sir William Gascoygn, Nicholas Harvy, Anthony Malory, Walter Luke, Edward Mountague, Richard Sapcote, John Hynde, John Castell, Thomas Hall, Thomas Lewth, Laurence Taillard, Thomas Megge, Thomas Wawton, Peter Feldyng, Thomas Downold. Westm., 4 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 14*d.*

11. *Herts:* Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, Henry earl of Essex, Thomas earl of Rutland, J. bishop of Lincoln, Henry lord Morley, Sir Humphrey Conyngesby, Thomas Inglefeld, Christopher Hales, attorney general, Sir Giles Capell, Sir Griffin Donne, Sir Thomas Seymour, Sir Philip Butler, Thomas Peryent, sen., William Purdewe, John Bassyngbourn, John Dokwra, Leonard Hyde, Edward Brokett, John Peryent, jun., Humphrey Fitzherbert, John Conyngesby, Thomas Knyghton, John Gyll, Richard Baron, Robert Dacres. Westm., 4 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 14*d.*

12. *Herefordshire:* Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, J. bishop of Exeter, C. bishop of Hereford, Walter lord Ferrers, Edward lord Dudley, Sir John Porte, Th. Willoughhy, serjeant-at-law, James Denton, clk., Edward Crofte, clk., Gamelian Clifton, clk., Sir William Morgan, clk., Sir Thomas Cornwall, Sir Roger Mynours, Sir Richard Cornwall, Michael Lister, James Baskervyle, Thomas Baskervyle, John Russell, John Salter, George Bromley, John Skidmore, Rouland Moreton, Thomas Monyngton, Thomas Bodenham, Nicholas Chippenham, Rouland Brugge, Richard Warmecombe, William Clynton, John Beryton, John De la Hay, Richard Palmer. Westm., 4 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 14*d.*

13. *Kent:* William archbishop of Canterbury, Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of

1531.

Feb.

GRANTS.

Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, J. bishop of Rochester, George Nevell lord Bergevenny, George Broke lord Cobham, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Henry Guldeford, Thomas Inglefeld, Christopher Hales, attorney general, Sir Henry Wyatt, Sir Thomas Nevell, Sir Thomas Cheyny, Sir Edward Guldeford, Sir Edward Nevell, Sir William Crowmer, Sir John Fogge, Sir Richard Walden, Sir Edward Wotton, Sir William Hawte, Sir John Norton, Sir John Scotte, Sir Alexander Culpeper, Sir Edward Ryngeley, Sir William Finche, Sir Richard Clement, John Halys, Thomas Willoughby, George Guldeford, John Baker, James Walsyngham, Thomas Wood, John Colman, Anthony Seyntleger, jun., Henry Fane, William Roper, James Pekham, Edward Boneton, William Draper, John Crips, John Crowmer, Edward Monyn, Thomas Willesford, Thomas Roydon, William Goldewell, William Marten, Edward Thwaytes, Walter Hendley, Henry See, John Culpeper. Westm., 4. Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 14*d.*

14. *Lincoln—Lindesey:* Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, Thomas earl of Rutland, J. bishop of Lincoln, John lord Husey, Thomas lord Burgh, George Hennege, clk., dean of Lincoln, Sir Humphrey Conyngesby, Sir Anthony Fitzherbert, Robert Dymmok, Sir Christopher Willoughby, Sir Robert Turwhitt, Sir William Askewe, Sir Robert Sheffeld, Sir Christopher Askugh, Sir Andrew Billesby, William Skipwith, Thomas Hennage, William Tirwhitt, John Mounson, John Seyntpoll, William Gardyner, William Sandon, John Gooderyke, John Copledik, Edward Forman, Thomas Dymmok, John Littelbury, Anthony Myssenden, Thomas Myssenden, John Hennege, Thomas Halgh, Thomas Gildon, William Dalyson, John Hall, Vincent Grantham, Thomas Moyne, Thomas Littebury, Edward Forsett, Robert Brokelsby. Westm., 4 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 15*d.*

---

15. Humphrey Bowland, of London. Lease of the rectory of Gingemargaret, Essex, with all lands, &c. thereto belonging, and the lands called Staplisland, with reservations; which Master John Hygden, D.D., dean, and canons of Cardinal College in the university of Oxford, by indenture dated 28 March 19 Hen. VIII., leased for 30 years to Thomas Cromwell and the said Humphrey Bowland; and in which the said Thomas afterwards, by indenture, dated 14 May 20 Hen. VIII., gave up all his interest to the said Humphrey during the like term; to hold to the said Humphrey for 21 years from Mich. next, at the annual rent of 12*l.* This lease is in order to confirm the estate of the said Humphrey in the premises, which came to the King's hand by the attainder of Thomas cardinal of York. York Place, 1 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 6 Feb.—P.S. *Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 30.

16. John Hancoke, yeoman of the Guard. To be bailiff of Bussheley and Cromesymondes, Worc., and provost of Fydyngton, Pamyngton, and Northay, Glouc.; to have the meadow of Severnham, in the lordship of Tewkesbury, and two meadows called Hollame and Avenham, *vice* Thomas Balkey *alias* Spicer, deceased. *Del.* Westm., 7 Feb. —P.S. *Badly mutilated. Found in the* 22*nd year, but the year to which it belongs is illegible.*

17. Sir Henry Long. Inspeximus and confirmation of charter 8 Oct. 25 Hen. III., being a grant of a market and fair at Berton to Emericus de Sacy. Westm., 7 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 34.

18. Robt. Logyns, groom of the King's privy kitchen. Custody of the manors of Whitefeld and Syllisborough, Northt., and other lands in Nortoft and Dalyngton, Northt.; with wardship of Thos. s. and h. of Thos. Osborne. York Place, 31 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 8 Feb.—P.S.

19. William Thornton. Assent to his election as abbot of the Benedictine monastery of St. Mary without the walls of York, *vice* Edmund Whalley, deceased. York Place, 1 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 8 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 32.

ii. Petition for the above. Presented by John Mathew, Thos. Staveley, and John Eldymar.

20. John Lane, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Rising, Norw. dioc., *vice* Ric. Bell. York Place, 7 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 8 Feb.—P.S.

21. The prior and convent of the monastery of Burton-on-Trent, Cov. and Lich. dioc. Congé d'élire upon the death of William Beyne, last abbot. York Place, 6 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 8 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 33.

ii. Petition for the above. Presented by William Sutton and Ric. Gorton. 20 Jan. 1530.

22. Edward earl of Derby. Livery of lands as s. and h. of Thos. late earl of Derby. York Place, 24 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 8 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 24.

23. Sir Thomas Wentworth. Wardship of Francis s. and h. of Brian Palmes, deceased. Westm., 8 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 31.

24. *Yorkshire:* Commission to Ralph Pulleyn, Walter Grymston, Ralph Bukton, and Christopher Conyers to make inquisition p.m. on the lands of William Hoton. Westm., 8 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 26*d.*

25. *Leicestershire:* Commission to Sir John Villers, Thomas Brokesby, John Fowler, and George Vynsent, to make inquisition p. m. on the lands of Nich. Sutton. Westm., 8 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 26*d.*

1531.

119. Grants in February 1531—*cont.*

Feb.

Grants.

26. *Commission of Peace.*

Somerset: Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Henry marquis of Exeter, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, J. bishop of Bath and Wells, William bishop of Megara (Majorensis), Henry lord Mountague, John lord Audeley, John lord Fitzwaren, Edward lord Stourton, Henry lord Dawbeney, Sir John Fitzjames, Sir William Shelley, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir William Pawlett, Sir William Stourton, Sir Nicholas Wadham, Sir Henry Long, Sir Andrew Lutterell, Sir William Caraunte, Sir Philip Fulford, Sir Anthony Hungreford, Baldwin Malett, John Stowell, Thomas Clerke, John Horsey, sen., John Britt, William Porteman, John Fitzjames, jun., Hugh Malett, William Brente, Thomas Jubbes, William Vowell, John Broune, Roger Yorke, James Hadley, Henry Thorneton, John Cave, John Porter. Westm., 8 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 18*d.*

27. Christopher lord Conyers and Christopher Conyers. Wardship of Christopher, s. and h. of Robert Conyers, deceased. Westm., 9 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 34.

28. Christopher Conyers. Annuity of 40*s.* issuing from different lands in Berneby, York, belonging of late to Edmund Bygot, deceased, during the minority of Edmund Bygot, s. and h. of the said Edmund; with wardship of the said heir. Westm., 9 Feb. —*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 31.

29. Sir William Bowmer (or Bulmer), sen. Wardship of Launcelot, s. and h. of Thomas Laton, deceased. Westm., 9 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 31.

30. Christopher Kempe. To be comptroller of the town and port of Berwick-upon-Tweed, and constable of the tipstaves in the town; also custody of all edifices both in the town and in Holy Ilond, *vice* Francis Pawne, deceased. York Place, 20 Nov. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 10 Feb.—P.S.

31. Thomas earl of Wiltshire and Ormond. Grant in fee of the manor of Henden *alias* Hethenden, Kent, and the park there called Henden or Hethenden Park; with the issues of the premises from 1 June 3 Hen. VIII. York Place, 8 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 11 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 31.

32. Thomas Magnus, archdeacon of the East Riding in York cathedral. Licence to absent himself from the said cathedral, and dwell in any monastery or hospital, notwithstanding the statute 21 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 11 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 14.

33. Roger Basyng, steward of the Chamber. To be bailiff of the county of Guysnes, and collector and receiver of quit-rents in the town of Calais, *vice* John Alaby, one of the King's stewards. York Place, 3 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 11 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 31, (*which is dated* 3 *Feb.*)—*Surrendered* 12 *Nov.* 30 *Hen. VIII. in order that another patent might be granted to Henry Palmer.*

34. Inspeximus and confirmation to the bailiff, burgesses, and inhabitants of Newport, in the Isle of Wight, of patent 30 Oct. 5 Hen. VII. (m. 10,) inspecting and confirming (with further grant) patent 21 March 4 Edw. IV. inspecting and confirming patent 8 May 16 Ric. II., being a constat and exemplification of patent 29 Feb. 26 Edw. III. inspecting and confirming an undated charter of Isabella de Fortibus, countess of Albemarle and Devon, granting liberties to the said burgesses. Westm., 11 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 14.

35. *Notts:* Commission to Sir John Markeham, Sir William Perpoynt, and Nicholas Strelley, jun. to make inquisition p.m. on the lands of John Williamson. Westm., 13 Feb. —*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 26*d.*

36. Sir William Pounder, of Ilforde Magna, Essex. Pardon for the murder of Thos. Beawfeld *alias* Beawford, &c. York Place, 29 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 13 Feb.—P.S.

37. Geo. Nevyle lord Burgevenny. Mortmain licence to grant the advowson of the parish church of Ipstok, Leic., to John bishop of Rochester and his successors. York Place, 14 Nov. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 13 Feb.—P.S.

38. Sir Brian Tuke, treasurer of the Chamber, and Edward Northe. Grant, in survivorship, of the office of clerk of the Parliaments, with 40*l.* a year, on surrender of patent 17 April 14 Hen. VIII. granting the same to the said Sir Brian only. York Place, 13 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII.—*Vacated by mandate of the Lord Chancellor.—Del.* Westm., 14 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 15.

39. John Willeye and Mathew Pendryth. Grant of the first presentation to the parish church and rectory of St. Quentin, of Spellocke, Norminen, dioc. (*qu.* Morinensis, *i.e.* Terouenne), in the province of Canterbury, in co. Guysnes. York Place, 10 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del* Westm., 14 Feb. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 30.

40. Griffith Hynton, Richard Lytelton, John Congreve, and William Wylbram, clerk. Licence to alienate five messuages in Longislawe, Salop, to George earl of Shrewsbury, Robert Nedeham, Thomas Newport, Thomas Gyfford, Thomas Fleccher, and Humphrey Tunkys; to hold to them to the use of Francisca Hill and the heirs of her body for ever, and in default of such issue to the use of the heirs of the said Francisca for ever. Westm., 14 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 33.

1531.

Feb.

GRANTS.

41. Tho. Vialle, fishmonger *alias* merchant, of London. Protection; going in the retinue of Sir Robt. Wingfield. York Place, 15 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII.—P.S.

42. James Hadley. Custody of the possessions of John Turbervyle, deceased, in Glamorgan and Northcorneley, during the minority of Christopher Turbervile, s. and h. of the said John. York Place, 10 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 15 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 13.

43. Anthony Knyvet, gentleman usher of the Privy Chamber, and his heirs, &c. Grant of two old tenements in Croked Lane, London, in the King's gift by the death of Henry Pekman. York Place, 30 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 15 Feb. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 10.

44. The prior and convent of St. Alban's. Congé d'élire upon the death of the Abbot. York Place, 9 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 15 Feb.—P.S.
ii. Petition for the above. 3 Dec. 1530.

45. Tho. Gardyner, of Great Yarmouth, Norff., worsted weaver, *alias* merchant. Protection; going in the retinue of Sir Robt. Wingfield. *Signed by Wingfield.* "Dat' apud Cales prædictis die & anno &c." *Endd.:* Apud York Place, xvj. die Februarii anno R. R. H. VIII. xxij.—P.S.

46. Wm. Watts, innholder *alias* grocer, of Norwich. Protection; going in the retinue of Sir Robt. Wingfield. *Signed by Wingfield. Endd.:* Apud York Place, xvj° die Februarii anno R. R. H. Octavi xxij^{do}.—P.S.

47. Petre Cangote, merchant of the Steelyard. Licence to export from England 120 vats (fattes) of Rhenish wine, "rakked or unrakked," being the remaining portion of certain Rhenish wines Cangote imported to England, and which he is unable to sell. York Place, 12 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 Feb.—P.S.

48. John Smyth, of Blakamore, Essex. Lease of the site and mansion of the manor and rectory of Blakamour, Essex, with all demesne lands, &c., a tenement called "Jerico," another called "le Herdewyke," situated on the said demesne lands, &c., with reservations; for 21 years, at the annual rent of 25*l.* This patent is to confirm the estate which the said John has in the premises by reason of a similar lease granted him by an indenture made 20 Sept. 21 Hen. VIII. between William Capon, S.T.P., the first dean, and the fellows of Cardinal's College in Ipswich. *Del.* Westm., 16 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 4.

49. John Mason, clk., M.A. Presentation to the parish church of Kyngeston, Salisbury dioc., void by death. York Place, 13 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 6.

50. Ambrose Skelton, servant of Henry duke of Richmond and Somerset. Grant, for 40 years, of one messuage and a parcel of land called "oon forundell of londe," at Fromelode, in the lordship of Estyngton, Glouc.; and the ferry and passage of the Severne at Fromelode, called Fromelode's Passage; in the King's hands by the death of the late duchess of Buckingham. York Place, 15 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 14.

51. Sir Edward Nevell. Lease, for 21 years, of the hundred of Littfeld and Wethelestane, *alias* the hundred of Lighfeld and Shedlyngton, Kent, parcel of the possessions late of the duchess of Richmond; at the annual rent of 30*s.*, and 4*d.* increase; on surrender of patent 29 April 10 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

Commissions of Peace.

52. *Surrey:* W. archbishop of Canterbury, Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Henry marquis of Exeter, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, Thomas earl of Rutland, J. bishop of Rochester, Sir Edmund Haward, Wm. prior of St. John's of Jerusalem in England, Sir George Nevell of Bergevenny, Edm. lord Bray, Wm. Fitzwilliam, jun., Richard abbot of Bermondesey, Thos. Inglefeld, Sir Wm. Shelley, Chris. Heles (Hales), attorney general, Sir Richard Weston, Sir Thos. Nevell, Sir Henry Wyatt, Sir Nicholas Carewe, Sir John Gage, Sir Brian Tuke, Sir John Dudley, Sir John Aleyn, Sir Mathew Browne, Sir John Gaynsford, Sir Robert Jones, John Scott, Ralph Pexsall, Robt. Wyntershull, Chris. More, Thos. Lisle, Thos. Stidall, Wm. Westbroke, John Skynner, Ralph Vyne, John Mores, John Danestre, William Muschampe. Westm., 16 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 16*d.*

53. *Northumberland:* Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Henry earl of Northumberland, Ralph earl of Westmoreland, Henry earl of Cumberland, Wm. lord Dacre of Gillesland, Rob. lord Ogle, Sir Wm. Fitzwilliam, jun., John Spelman, serjeant-at-law, Humphrey Browne, serjeant-at-law, Th. prior of Durham Cathedral, Thos. Magnus, clk., Thos. Percy, Ingram Percy, Sir Thos. Clifford, Sir Wm. Bulmer, Sir Thos. Tempest, Sir Chris. Dacre, Sir Wm. Hilton, Sir Wm. Eure, Sir Wm. Heron, Sir Edw. Radclif, Sir Ralph Fenwik, Sir John Heron of Chipchese, Roger Lassels, John Norton, John Lampelewe, Cuthbert Musgrave, Rob. Bowes, Thos. Horseley, Lionel Grey, Rob. Menyll, Rob. Calveryng, Rob. Colyngwood of Esselyngton, Chris. Metford, Tho. Strangwayes, John Bentley. Westm., 16 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 16*d.*

54. *Oxfordshire:* Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of

1531

119. Grants in February 1531—*cont.*

Feb.

Grants.

Suffolk, Tho. earl of Wiltshire, Wm. prior of St. John's of Jerusalem in England, Sir Wm. Fitzwilliam, jun, Sir John Porte, Th. Willoughby, serjeant-at-law, Sir John Daunce, Sir Andrew Fortescue, Sir Wm. Barentyn, Sir Edw. Chamberleyn, Sir Simon Harecorte, Sir Walter Stoner, Sir Rob. Lee, Sir Anthony Hungreford, Sir Thos. Elyot, Humphrey Foster, Wm. Fermour, Tho. Carter, John More, Tho. Denton, Tho. Umpton, John Osbaldeston, John Busterd, John Brome, Wm. Counser, Geoffrey Dormer, Rich. Weynonan, Edmund Nowers. Westm., 16 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 16*d.*

55. *Rutland:* Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, Thomas earl of Rutland, J. bishop of Lincoln, John lord Zouche, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Humphrey Conyngesby, Sir Anthony Fitzherbert, Sir John Digby, Sir Everard Digby, Richard Sapcotes, John Haryngton, Francis Broune, Edward Mountague, John Caldcote, Thomas Brudenell, David Cecyll, Simon Swaffeld, Edward Sapcotes. Westm, 16 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 16*d.*

56. *Staffordshire:* Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, George earl of Shrewsbury, G. bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, Edward Sutton lord Dudley, William Blount lord Mountjoy, Walter lord Ferrers, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., James Denton, dean of Lichfield, Sir John Porte, Sir Anthony Fitzherbert, Th. Willoughby, serjeant-at-law, Sir John Talbott, Sir Lewis Bagot, Walter Wrottesley, George Greyley, William Bassett, John Salter, George Bromley, John Vernon, Philip Draycote, Richard Astley, Thomas Partriche, Edward Littelton, William Horwood, Walter Blounte, Thomas Skrympshire, John Grosvenour, Thomas Moreton, Richard Selman. Westm., 16 Feb. —*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 17*d.*

---

57. *Lincolnshire:* Commission to the abbot of Wellowe, Sir William Ascugh, Sir Christopher Ascugh, and Thomas Skypwyth, to make inquisition p. m. on the lands of William Glasener and Thomas Cawforth. Westm., 16 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 26*d.*

58. John Cooke. To be ranger of Westbeare *alias* Kyngesbeare Forest, Hants, on surrender of patent 10 Nov. 20 Hen. VIII. granting the same to Thos. Jones, steward of the Chamber. York Place, 25 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 17 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 14.

59. Andrea Bonvesino of Genoa. Licence to export 500 quarters of oats. York Place, 14 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 17 Feb. —P.S.

60. William Burbanke *alias* Smithson, S.T.P. Presentation to the canonry and prebend of Fenton, in York cathedral, *vice* William Burbanke, D.D., resigned, at the King's disposal by the voidance of the see of York. York Place, 14 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 17 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 6.

61. The abbot of St. Augustin's, Bristol, Sir William Kingeston, Sir Anthony Poyntz, Sir William Denyse, Sir Edward Wadham, Sir John Walshe, William Walweyn, auditor of the King, William Throgmerton, Thomas Poyntz, Nicholas Wykes, James Clyfford, Thos. Matson, John Arnold, Humphrey Fowlke, and Thos. Smyth, clk. Commission to search and survey the castle and manor of T[horn ?]ebury, Glouc. They are to make known the results to the General Surveyors of the Crown Lands, in the Prince's Chamber, Westminster, upon the Day of the Purification of the Virgin Mary next. Westm., 18 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII.—P.S.

62. Sir Henry Wyat. Licence as on patent roll 21 Hen. VIII. p. 1, m. 32. Westm., 20 Feb.—Vacated because inrolled in the 21st year.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 2.

63. Charles Shaa, clk. Grant of the chantry of Alice Dyncourt in the church of St. Peter, Thurgarton, Notts, void by death. York Place, 14 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 20 Feb. P.S.—*Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 22.

64. *Commission of Peace.*
Lincoln—Holland: Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, Thomas earl of Rutland, J. bishop of Lincoln, John lord Husey, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Humphrey Conyngesby, Sir Anthony Fitzherbert, Sir William Fitzwilliam, sen.. Thomas Roberdson, Thomas Hennege, Francis Broune, John Littelbury, John Meres, Thomas Tempest, John Hennege, Anthony Eyrby, Thomas Gildon, Thomas Hollond, John Copleydyke, Thomas Halgh, Robert Pulvertoft. Westm., 20 Feb. — *Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 15*d.*

65. Commission to the abbot of Welbeke, Sir Richard Sacheverell, Sir Brian Stapulton, John Hercy, and Roger —— to visit and survey the parks of Nottynham, Beskewod, and Clypston, the forest of Shirwode, and the woods of Thornewod, and to certify into Chancery the state and number of the deer. Westm., 20 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 26*d.*

66. The prior and convent of the monastery of SS. Peter and Paul, Athelney, Bath and Wells dioc. Congé d'élire upon the death of Thomas Sutton, last abbot. York Place, 11 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 22 Feb. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 33.

ii. Petition for the above. Presented by Ric. Welles and John Athelwyn, 3 Feb. 1530.

1531.

Feb.

GRANTS.

67. Thomas duke of Norfolk and earl of Surrey, Thomas lord Burgh, Sir Robert Turwhytt, Thomas Magnus, clk., and Thomas Hennage. Custody of the person and lands of Sir George Talboys of Goltheo, Linc., a lunatic; to hold the said lands, &c. to the use and support of the said Sir George, Elizabeth his wife, and family; on surrender of pat. 2 Mar. 8 Hen. VIII. granting like custody to Thomas cardinal of York and others. York Place, 20 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 22 Feb. P.S.—*Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 34, (*dated* 16 *Feb.*)

68. *Yorkshire:* Commission to Sir Richard Tempest, Sir Robert Nevyll, William Babthorp, and Thomas Gryse to make inquisition p. m. on the lands of Sir Robert Skargill. Westm., 24 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 26*d.*

69. *Commission of Peace.*

Lincoln—Kesteven: Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, Thomas earl of Rutland, John lord Husey, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Humphrey Conyngesby, Sir Anthony Fitzherbert, Sir William Fitzwilliam, sen., Sir John Thymolby, Edmund Busshey, Robert Husey, Francis Hall, Robert Broune, William Disney, Francis Broune, Thomas Hall, Thomas Halgh, Thomas Moygn, Anthony Missenden, Thomas Brudenell, Thomas Gildon, Richard Ogle. Westm., 24 Feb.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 14*d.*

70. *Commission of Peace.*

Gloucestershire: Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, J. bishop of Exeter, G. bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, C. bishop of Hereford, Walter lord Ferrers, Edward lord Dudley, Thomas lord Barkley, —— abbot of Gloucester, J. abbot of Cirencester, Henry abbot of Tewkesbury, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir John Porte, Th. Willoughby, serjeant-at-law, James Denton, clk., Sir William Kyngeston, Sir Anthony Poyntz, Sir Edward Tame, Sir Thomas Cornewall, Sir Edward Crofte, Sir William Morgan, Sir William Denys, Sir John Brigges, Sir Christopher Baynham, Sir Anthony Hungreford, John Russell, John Salter, George Bromley, John Pakyngton, Rouland Moreton, Nicholas Wykes, Robert Witney, Leonard Poole, John Arnold, Robert Wye, Thomas Matson, David Broke, James Clyfford, Thomas Lane, Thomas Whityngdon. Westm., 26 Feb. — *Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 14*d.*

71. William Bunsall, of Bloffleming, Cornw., tanner. Pardon for having on the 8th Feb. 20 Hen. VIII., with others, robbed Thomas Wyatt, at Bloffleming, of certain property. York Place, 24 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 27 Feb. P.S.—*Pat.* p. 1, *m.* 20.

72. Richard Cecill, page of the Robes. To be keeper of Warwick Castle, and keeper of the garden there called Vyneyard, with 2*d.* a day in each office, and a house or tavern near the high cross, called Edmund's Place, in the town of Warwick; which Sir William Compton, deceased, held of the King; with the fees of the said offices, and issues of the said house, from the death of the said Sir William, since which time the said Richard has discharged the offices. York Place, 19 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 28 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

73. William Boyro, clk., native of Gascony. Denization. York Place, 19 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 28 Feb.—P S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 20.

---

1 March.

Vienna Archives.

120. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

The Jew called hither, finding his first opinion not accepted, has forged another equally illfounded, and says it is indeed lawful to marry a brother's widow, provided it is done with the will and intention to raise issue for the deceased brother; but without such intention the marriage is unlawful, and that God has reproved such unions by the mouth of Moses, so that issue shall not proceed of them, or shall not live long; and that it has been seen that the male children the King had of the Queen scarcely lived at all; from which he inferred that the King had not the said intention, and consequently that the marriage is unlawful. The Parliament continues, but has done nothing, as I am told, and it is supposed the King keeps it sitting for some mysterious purpose. Everybody is tired of it; and every day some one asks leave of absence, which is never refused to those who take the Queen's part, so that it is expected that the divorce will be treated of, and that the King is only waiting for favorable news from France. By feasting La Guiche, who is still here, they will probably get all they want. He banquetted this Shrovetide in company with the Lady and several others, when the King drank to him in the name of his master, and repeated that if he could be always assured of the reciprocal friendship between the king of France and him, he would not

1531.

120. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

fear any others. The King had not yet been at the Parliament since it recommenced, till late yesterday, when he remained an hour and a half or two hours in the House of Lords, and did not go down to that of the Commons. He expressed to them his desire for justice and the defence of the kingdom; and afterwards desired them to take into consideration certain liberties of the Church in this kingdom by which malefactors had hitherto full immunity. He also called their attention to the matter of the bishop of Rochester's cook, a very extraordinary case.

There was in the Bishop's house about ten days ago some pottage, of which all who tasted, that is nearly all the servants, were brought to the point of death, though only two of them died, and some poor people to whom they had given it. The good Bishop, happily, did not taste it. The cook was immediately seized, at the instance of the Bishop's brother, and, it is said, confessed he had thrown in a powder, which he had been given to understand would only hocus (*tromper*) the servants without doing them any harm. I do not yet know whom he has accused of giving him this powder, nor the issue of the affair. The King has done well to show dissatisfaction at this; nevertheless he cannot wholly avoid some suspicion, if not against himself, whom I think too good to do such a thing, at least against the lady and her father. The said bishop of Rochester is very ill, and has been so ever since the acknowledgment made by the clergy, of which I wrote. But, notwithstanding his indisposition, he has arranged to leave this tomorrow by the King's leave. I know not why, being ill, he is anxious to go on a journey, especially as he will get better attendance of physicians here than elsewhere, unless it be that he will no longer be a witness of things done against the Church, or that he fears there is some more powder in reserve for him. If the King desired to treat of the affair of the Queen, the absence of the said Bishop, and of the bishop of Durham, late of London, would be unfortunate. I have learned that Tallebout (the earl of Shrewsbury) keeps in his hands, as belongs to his office, the queen of England's crown; and since neither he nor any of his house ever incurred reproach, he would take care not to allow it to be put upon any other head; in which opinion, I believe, he will persist, both for the sake of his own honor and for the affection he bears to the Queen. In this he will also be supported by his great friend the Chancellor,* who, as I have formerly written, has conducted himself most virtuously in this matter of the Queen, and certainly showed himself as well inclined to your Majesty as could be. He is the true father and protector of your Majesty's subjects. Whenever any man of my suite has been at court, he has broken off conversation with everybody else to attend to our business, and every one whom I have recommended to him he has despatched with a favorable answer.

At Calais lately they opened all the letters that came from Rome, even that which was addressed to the cousin of Gregory Casale resident here, of which some have been detained two or three days. It is thought that in them there has been some disclosure of intelligence of the late Cardinal's physician,† who, since the receipt of the said letters, has been kept in a chamber in the duke of Norfolk's lodgings, for what reason is not yet known. I have today obtained a copy of certain articles drawn up on the King's part to be notified to the Parliament, I know not to what effect exactly, but certainly not to the advantage of the Pope. You will learn by them more than I can write. London, 1 March.

Hol., Fr., pp. 4, *from a modern copy.*

* The word *moings* occurs here, apparently reversing the sense of the passage, but is evidently erroneous.

† Augustine de Augustinis.

1531.

4 March. **121.** Sir Gregory Casale to Cardinal Grandmont.

Le Grand, III. 540.

By the last letters of Gambaro from Germany, it seems that the affair of the Council was rather cooled, because the Emperor did not solicit it so strongly. The news of the Turk's preparations by land and sea have caused much fear, but a brigantine, which was sent to Ragusa by cardinal Colonna, reports that the preparations are not so great as was said. The Hungarian ambassador torments the Pope to make a cardinal for money to help his King against the Turk (*chel faccia Card. per danari per ajutare, &c*), so that many people think his Holiness will do it in the end, to the great displeasure of the other cardinals, who are so poor that they are dying of hunger (*si moiono di fame*), and are obliged to take the wages of other princes, that is, of the Emperor, who has more to give in a month than the Pope in a year. As to "our" affairs, are working to procure a delay, which cannot be obtained. Have found means to put forth an "excusatorio" in the King's name, which has not succeeded. Are waiting for some good resolution which the French king and the Cardinal may bring forward (*qualche buona resolutione & partoriscano le M. Chr. & V. S. R.*)

Desires his brother, captain Franc[isco], to enter the French service. Wishes to be recommended to Mons. di Cosserano. Rome, 4 March 1531.

Ital.

[6 March.] **122.** Benet to Henry VIII.

R. O. St. P. VII. 287.

Since their last of the 13th ult., nothing was done in your cause till after Ash Wednesday.

Give an account of the process, and of the difficulties in reference to the execution of his office by Kerne. Details their conversation with Capisucchi on certain points of law. Were surprised that he made process contrary to his promise, and did not cite Kerne. He excused himself. Use their endeavours to win time.

Imperfect, hol., draft.

6 March. **123.** North Wales.

R. O.

"Articles containing the effects of certain indictments found against Rauff Birkenhed, afore John Glyn, clerk, and John Pole, late the King's commissioners in North Wales."

Birkenhed is indicted by inquisitions taken at Pullely, the Saturday after St. David's Day, at Caernarvon, Tuesday after St. Chadde's Day, and at Hardlagh, 4, 5, and 6 March 22 Hen. VIII., for extortion, concealment of felony, and embezzlement of fines from 6 Hen. VIII.

P. 1. *Endd.*

8 March. **124.** Chapuys to Charles V.

Vienna Archives.

After the last courier left, the Queen sent me letters for you, which I have kept till now, both for want of a messenger, and in expectation that the Queen would have written to the Pope; but she has not yet been able, and is less so now than ever, being engaged in entertaining the Princess, who came yesterday to visit her for five or six days. The Queen is very desirous for the examination of the witnesses of whom the president of Castile wrote to you, for that would be a complete answer to her opponents; but she does not wish any delay on this account in the definitive [sentence], for fear of the consequences that might ensue.

The clergy are more conscious every day of the great error they committed in acknowledging the King as sovereign of the Church, and they are urgent in Parliament to retract it; otherwise, they say, they will not pay a penny of the 400,000 cr. What will be the issue no one knows. They are discussing the

1531.

124. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

enactment of the sumptuary laws and the prohibition of the pastime of cross-bows and handguns, especially to foreigners, to whom they wish also to forbid the use of the bow. Nearly the whole time of the Parliament has been occupied with these pretty matters (*les dits belles besongnes*), and with complaints between different towns and villages, and also complaints, for the most part feigned, against the priests.

Three days ago the King had letters from France, and with them others from Rome of the 13th ult.; neither of which, I understand, have been much to his satisfaction. It has been declared by the Rota that the cause ought to be decided at Rome. The King is disgusted, and says he will make the Pope feel his displeasure. The French seem to him too cool. He told La Guiche they did not pay as much regard to his interests as he did to theirs. London, 8 March.

Fr., hol., pp. 2, *from modern transcript.*

10 March. **125.** MAI to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 63. B. M.

Fourteen years ago the cardinal of Ancona was protector (*prothetor*), in this court, of the kings and kingdom of Scotland, and for four or five years the cardinal of Ravenna has held the office, in which he has gained great credit, and is consulted not only in spiritual and ecclesiastical matters, but also in temporal affairs and the government of the kingdom.

The king of Scotland has sent a secretary here about the Council and Scotch affairs. He spoke to the card. of Ravenna of their complaints of the French and English, and said they (the Scotch) would go to any extreme to part their friendship.

The Cardinal advised a treaty with the Emperor, to which he found the Scotchman well disposed. He said it had been intended to propose this at Cambray, but they were not in time, and since then there is a new reason in consequence of the little account the French king makes of them in the said treaty of Cambray, so that they would rather avenge themselves of the French than do anything else, as the French have tricked and illtreated them in many ways. This man, who is said to take much part in the Government there, is very wise. He was a scholar at Pavia when Granville and I were there. His name is Thomas Ersquin. The card. of Ravenna told all this to me, saying he did not wish it to be published unless it could take effect. Told it to Card. Osma, and told Ravenna I should speak of it to Don Pedro. Don Pedro and I met him [the Scotch ambassador] at dinner, with the cardinal of Ravenna. He said he [James] would be contented with any marriage your Majesty wished, either sister or niece, as his desire is to be allied (*llegarse*) to your Majesty, on whom he knows that the whole of the world will depend. It seemed good to Don Pedro and myself, as we did not venture anything thereby, to praise his judgment, and assure him of your goodwill to his King. We told him we would write to your Majesty, and though there remained more for him to do here, he departs in post to hasten the negotiation. Reports some suggestions made on this subject by Erskine, who thought he might be commissioned to speak about it in Flanders to the lord of Vere, in whom the Scotch put much confidence.

This treaty will be of great service to the Emperor, as it will weaken France and England. Thinks particularly that it would contribute to the quietness of Flanders, and the restitution of the king of Denmark, and also be useful in the case of suspicious persons, if the king of England is not wise enough to do right (*no tenga el seso que es menester*). The secretary dwelt upon this particularly, and for this effect has despatched a post to his King not to confirm the truce or alliance with England, which finishes now, until the receipt of what he may send to Scotland.

1531.

One inconvenience there is, that the Scots do not endeavour to better their position with the French and English. They say that if they knew of this practice [in Scotland], they would give them *carte blanche*; but he assures us that it will be a very good thing for them, the card. of Ravenna being the medium, in whom they have great confidence.

Thinks the negotiations should be carried on there (in Flanders). Wishes for instructions, as the Scotch will not endure delay. Rome, 10 March 1531.

Sp., pp. 5, modern copy.

Ib., f. 120. Extract from this letter.

10 March. **126.** CHARLES V. to the EMPRESS.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 66. B. M.

"After Bonavidis (?) had left, he read once more his last letter and the memoir of the council of war.

"Galleys. Enterprise in Algiers, &c. Has paid much attention to what she has written about procuring provisions in England for his fleet which is to sail to Africa. Has given orders to his ambassadors in England and to merchants in Antwerp. As soon as he gets an answer from them, he promises to inform her. Bugia, (?) &c. Brussels, 10 March 1531."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

10 March. **127.** CHARLES V. to the EMPRESS.

Add. M.S. 28,583, f. 67. B. M.

"Money is much wanted. She must see how to procure it, but the 1,000,000 scudos of the ransom of the princes of France must not be touched upon, as he has destined them for other purposes. The galleys of Andrea Doria must be paid, &c. Is satisfied with the diligence she has shown in the affairs of the queen of England. The President (of the Council of Castile) has already sent the opinions from Spain. Has ordered them to be examined. They are found to be good, and are already on their way to Rome. As justice is on his side, it is to be hoped that God will give him the victory. Artillery, &c. Brussels, 10 March 1531."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

11 March. **128.** BRISTOWE PARK.

R. O. Lease by Wm. archbishop of Canterbury to Sir John Gage, of Bristowe Park, Surrey, for 80 years; the deer therein being reserved to the Archbishop till the following Christmas. Rent, 11*l.* a year. 11 March 22 Hen. VIII.

ii. Ratification of the lease by Thos. prior of Christ Church, Canterbury.

Pp. 3. *Add.:* To Sir Antony Browne, knight for the Body, and one of the King's Privy Chamber.

11 March. **129.** DR. CROME.

R. O. Foxe, v. App. xvi.

"The answer of the parson of St. Antonyn's (Antholin's) parish in London, made to certain questions demanded of him by divers prelates of the Church, in the presence of our Sovereign Lord king Henry VIII., in the year of our Lord God 1530,* and the 11th day of March."

1. Thinks some souls are punished and purged in purgatory. 2. That holy martyrs, apostles, and confessors now departed are to be honored and prayed to. 3. That saints in heaven, as means, do pray for us. 4. That pilgrimages and offerings may godly and meritoriously be done at the tombs and relics of saints. 5. That Lent and other fasts are to be kept, except

* The similarity of this answer to that given by Latimer on the 11th March 1531–2 raises a suspicion that the date "1530" is an error. But see the remarkable allusion to a heretical preacher in Chapuys's letter of 22 March following.

1531.

129. Dr. Crome—*cont.*

when need otherwise requires. 6. That it is to be believed, upon necessity of soul health, that God gives grace to those who receive the seven sacraments. 7. Images in churches are profitable. 8. That the dead in purgatory profit by the prayers of those still alive. 9. That men may merit by fasting and deeds of pity. 10. That persons prohibited by the bishop as suspect of the Faith, ought to cease from preaching and teaching till they have purged themselves before their superiors. 11. That kings and governors are not bound upon necessity of salvation to deliver the Holy Scriptures to the people in their mother tongue, so long as truth necessary to salvation may be known to the people otherwise. 12. That it is lawful for kings and governors for a reasonable cause to forbid the reading of the Scriptures in the vulgar tongue. 13. Approves of consecrations. 14. Has always thought these opinions true.

Pp. 3.

Strype's Mem. III. p. ii. 192.

2. Fuller declaration respecting the said articles.

12 March. Add, MS. 28,583, f. 68. B. M.

130. Mai to the Archbishop of Santiago, President of the Council of Castile.

Has replied to his last of the — Feb. After the excusator was repelled on account of not having a mandate for the whole cause, he appealed against the repulsion, and is preparing to put in *refutatorias*, but the illness of the commissary is causing delay. Hopes he will be again repelled, and before this is done will not try to get the *remissoria*, so as not to put it in dispute. The articles have been reformed here according to your order, with two exceptions ; viz., those which state that the Queen did not sleep with prince Arthur more than five or six nights ; and that after his death the English king and Council wished to bind themselves (?) with France (*adeudar con Francia*). Our lawyers do not wish to state the first, and the second would be beside our purpose. It would spoil our case if we said that the others thought it well to bind themselves to France. However, if you think this ought to be stated, the articles are so general that the witness may well say it, without digressing from the article. I am soliciting the expedition of the cause in the absence of the other party (*por contraditas*), because they give me the *remissoria sine retardatione processus quatenus nullus compareat ex adverso.* I am causing it to be despatched, and will send it to you by a special courier. Rome, 12 March 1531.

Sp., pp. 3, *modern copy.*

12 March. Add. MS. 28,583, f. 70. B. M.

131. Fr. Ludovicus Carvajalus to John Medina, Minister of the Province of Andalusia (Bethica).

Sends his opinion on twelve questions concerning the marriage of the king of England. Cordova. Dominica tertia quadragesimæ 1531.

Lat., pp. 60, *modern copy.*

12 March. Add. MS. 28,583, f. 100. B. M.

132. Cardinal of Ravenna to Charles V.

His uncle the cardinal of Ancona was protector of Scotland for fourteen years, and he has held the office for three years. The King has lately sent his chief secretary, Thos. Erschin, to consult with him about his affairs. Has advised a treaty with the Emperor, and conferred on the subject with Pedro de la Cueva and Mai. Has now sent back Erschin to his master, and Cueva and Mai will write to the Emperor the particulars. Rome, 12 March 1531.

Ital., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

1531.

12 March. **133.** Dr. Garay to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 101. B. M.

Has received the Emperor's letter bidding him not to write concerning the cause of the queen of England, on account of the danger of the letters being intercepted, and to do nothing without communicating with the Imperial ambassador in France. Has carried out the Emperor's orders, and communicated everything to him, the Queen, and Madame *que Santa Gloria aya* (Margaret of Savoy). There is nothing to do here but procure the acts and writings which have been made from the beginning in this faculty, which depend on the will of the King. Paris, 12 March.

Sp., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

13 March. **134.** Monastery of St. Giles, Barnewell.

Election of prior. *See* Grants in March, No. 27.

13 March. **135.** Marriage of Henry VIII.

Le Glay, Analectes Hist., p. 196.

"Commission donnée par un auditeur de la Rota, député du Pape, pour entendre à la cour de l'Empereur Charles V. les témoins que la reine d'Angleterre voudrait produire afin de certifier la validité de son mariage avec le roi d'Angleterre, Henri VIII. 13 March 1531.*"

13 March. **136.** Mai to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 105. B. M.

Negotiations concerning the General Council and the interview between Charles and Francis. News of the Turk, &c.

Writes about English affairs to Granvelle.

The appellation was repulsed on the 10th, and *apostolos refutatorios* granted. Will pursue our process, and send the articles and *remissorias* thither (to Flanders) and to Spain. The president has sent him all he wanted, and that could be got there. Rome, 13 March 1531.

Sp., pp. 9, *modern copy.*

13 March. **137.** Mai to Francisco de los Cobos.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 102. B. M.

In the affair of England last Saturday they gave *apostolos refutatorios* to the person who appeared for the king of England, and today they gave me *remissoria.* The Datary is going hence, and has asked me to dine (?) (*messar*) with him, because he came from the Pope, who, at the supplication of the English ambassadors, will hear the excusator again. He has promised me to do as good offices with the Pope. Every one here would give their blood to prolong the case, and our work is to bring it to an end.

The duke of Bavaria and the Suavian League are arriving. Rome, 13 March.

Sp., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

13 March. **138.** Muxetula to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 104. B. M.

"Contribution of money by the Pope for the maintenance of the army. Milan, Lucca, &c.

"Has negotiated with the Pope concerning the creation of cardinals. The Pope will create two cardinals, not those whom the king of England asks, but those whom the Emperor has proposed. Naples, &c.

"*Superscribed:* To his Majesty, from Muxetula, 13 March.

"*Abstract made for the Emperor. Sp., pp.* 2."

English abstract from Simancas, p. 1.

* Le Glay's date, who understands it apparently as *avant Paques,* or 1532 according to the historical year, but this is improbable.

1531.

14 March. **139.** JOHN ROPER'S WILL.

R. O. Depositions of Christopher Hales, the King's attorney, John Hales, and Nicholas Rutland, touching the will of John Roper. That of John Hales was taken on the 14 March 22 Hen. VIII.

Pp. 14.

14 March. **140.** The ABBOT OF LLOR to FRANCISCO DE LOS COBOS.

Add. MS. 28,582, f. 183. B. M. "Has sent a letter of the cardinal Egidio with the courier, who has been killed. The Cardinal spoke in that letter of the services he had rendered in the divorce cause of England. Afterwards he has written more on the same subject.

"Takes much pains to learn on what grounds the adversaries found their assertions. Has gained a great personage, who promises to give advice to the Queen, and render other services in the divorce case.

"The persons there (in Rome) deserve little confidence, and give little hope.

"*Superscribed:* To the Comendador Mayor, from the abbot of Llor. 23 Dec. and 14 March.

"*Abstract made for the use of the Emperor. Sp., p.* 1."

15 March. **141.** WILL. BANK to CROMWELL.

R. O. Has delivered his letter to Sir Peter Vavasour, who said he was glad you were come to yourself. Despairs of his suit and his rent, and Vavasour says he will have to bear the cost. Hopes to have the land according to Cromwell's promise, as Vavasour will not be reasonable. Is suffering from a disease in his knee, and cannot leave his servant. Begs Cromwell to remember his long suit, which has put him in jeopardy of his life, and that he will procure the evidences, especially that belonging to the chantry, out of Vavasour's hands, who says that Cromwell has them in London. Baddesworth, 15 March.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* The right worshipful Mr. Cromwell.

15 March. **142.** SIR JAMES WORSLEY to CROMWELL.

R. O. I thank you for your kindness to me and my son. Thos. Bradshaw, priest, and Molde Petys* conspired to poison my wife. The said Thomas and Molde, on the death of one of my servants, John Geffrey, whom they had poisoned, were indicted and found guilty; but Bradshaw removed the trial to the King's Bench, where he obtained bail, which had never been seen before, through my lord Lile. Since that time he has taken the profits of Bradshaw's benefice, and has continued to do so this three years. I desire you to aid us in this matter. Give credence to my wife, the bearer. Isle of Wight, 15 March. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Sealed. Add.:* Right honorable. *Endd.*

16 March. **143.** ST. ALBAN'S.

Election of abbot. *See* GRANTS in MARCH, Nos. 28 and 29.

16 March. **144.** ORTIZ to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 110. B. M. Has received his letters of 15 and 16 Feb. Has written twice since his arrival in Rome about the matters the Emperor mentions in them; and the letters of the Ambassador will have informed him more largely of the state of the cause, and that the king of England had refused to answer here; and

* See vol. IV. No. 5293.

1531.

that his reasons had not been allowed by the Consistory, who have ordered him to send a procuration for treating the cause here in his name. This he has not yet done. If he perseveres in his refusal, the intention of the queen of England must be proved, and the sentence called "por contradictas" given as against a person who fails to appear. Then his Holiness should be required to hear the examination of the merits of the cause, and the Consistory would determine by an "extravagante" that this grade of affinity between brother and sister-in-law does not impede marriage, except by human law, with which the Pope can dispense. By this means the justice of the cause will be well determined and founded for ever. There has been no opportunity to treat of the second article, to examine which you sent me here, until after the appearance of some one to answer for the king of England, and sentence given against him for not appearing. Then the Pope can, by reason of his office, determine the truth of himself, and notify it to all the Church. Meanwhile the Ambassador can manage the first point, as it only concerns the forms of law. It is well that the English king knows that those on your side are ready. He shows their demand to have been unjust, and answers the reasons of those by whom he has been deceived. He has proclaimed here that he has only moved this cause for the security of his conscience;—which is evidently dishonest, as he has hindered the case from being decided, by his delays.

This country is very dear. The university of Salamanca have not paid his salary, which, he was told, should be continued while he was in the Emperor's service. Begs the Emperor not to allow him to want. Rome, 16 March 1531.

Sp., pp. 4, *modern copy.*

18 March. **145.** Erasmus to William Lord Mountjoy.

Erasm. Ep. xxvi. 39.

Thinks he has replied in a rather confused manner to Mountjoy's letters. Writes briefly now. Is much gratified by the Queen's regard for him. Who would not love a woman of such sanctity of life? Mary, to whom he has dedicated the *Vidua Christiana*, has expressed her good will to Erasmus by letters under her own hand,—a favor equal to a magnificent gift. The whole world is now disturbed, princes and common people alike. Trusts, however, that the leader of these pastimes (*summus ille choragus*) will conduct everything to a good issue. A truce is expected with the Turk, which is very necessary for Christendom, especially Austria, and will extend the outworks of the Faith even better than war. If your son Charles wrote that letter unaided, it is time for Erasmus to throw away the pen. Congratulates Mountjoy with all his heart on having such a son. Had much trouble last summer with physicians and surgeons, that is, butchers, on account of an abscess, from which he has happily, though slowly, recovered. Fortune would not fail me, if health permitted me, to frequent the courts of princes. But I must live as I do, or not live at all. You have no notion of the virulence of my enemies. Spain, Italy, France, Germany, Britain, each has its vipers casting venom in secret, and maligning me by subornation. Such is my fate; I am loved or feared by the great, but attacked by dogs and vermin. Will not honor slaves henceforth with a reply when he has the concurrence of men like Tunstall, Sadolet, and Alciatus. Wishes Mountjoy's fortune equal to his spirit;—not that Erasmus is reduced to poverty, but that an old warrior like himself should live more handsomely. Has many in Germany who wish him well, but it is more honorable not to seek new patrons. Fears that old age will soon deprive him of Warham, though they have vowed that neither shall survive the other. Would gladly have dedicated to Mountjoy's son some books of Apophthegms, but last summer was barren, and the winter not too fertile, from his shattered health.

1531.

145. Erasmus to William Lord Mountjoy—*cont.*

Has also promised his first production to the young duke William of Juliers. Has therefore dedicated to Charles Livy, with five additional books, as an incentive to study, and a reward for his elegant letter. If Simon Grinæus, whose name stands in the preface, bring you this letter, I beg you to advance his business. He is a man of great learning and singular modesty, thoroughly versed in Latin, Greek, philosophy, and mathematics, drawn to England chiefly by the desire to visit your libraries. Friburg, xv. kal. April 1531.

Lat.

20 March. **146.** Secret Consistory of Cardinals.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 117. B. M.

"On the 20 March 1531, a secret Consistory of Cardinals was held in the Apostolic Palace at Rome, in the usual room, in which Consistory the following business was transacted:—Letters of the king of Scots and a pamphlet (*libellum*) were read, in which the said King stated certain demands. It was decided that the Cardinals should be first informed of what the said letters and pamphlet contained, and then in a future Consistory discuss the claims of the king of Scots."

English abstract from copy at Simancas.

21 March. **147.** Mai to Archbishop of Santiago.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 118. B. M.

As he has already written, the excusator appeared, and was repulsed unless he brought with him a mandate. He then appealed, and a new discussion was necessary to gain the "apostolos refutatorios," which was done. They then asked for delay without shame, as they had done before; but as I thoroughly undeceived the Pope, nothing more was said of it. They tried to prevent more than one "remissoria" being given for one place, and it was disputed first in the Rota and then in the Consistory. The result was that eight "remissorias" will be given,—four for Castile, three for Aragon, and one for Flanders,—in which they would not include England. Not to lose time, I have taken these, and will ask for the others. Will send them by a special courier in eight or ten days. I send this news that the witnesses may be ready. Castile is of the most importance. I will try to obtain a sentence "por contradita," but I do not think they will give it. I say that I am trying to obtain it, because they give me the *remissoria sine retardatione processus principalis in quatenus exadverso compareat legitimus contradictor.* Rome, 21 March 1531.

Sp., pp. 3, modern copy.

22 March. **148.** Chapuys to Charles V.

Vienna Archives.

I have lately understood by May's letters that some who are anxious to delay the Queen's process object that they have not at Rome the procedure before the Legates in England, which is the foundation of the whole cause. They think, perhaps, that the King would give orders that they could not find it, and thus they would avoid sentence being given at all. But I have found it, and I send an authenticated copy with these, which it may please you to send thither as soon as possible.

Since my last I have visited the duke of Norfolk to learn what was doing in Parliament against foreigners. I desired that he would not allow new imposts to be made contrary to the old treaties. He said there was no fear of this; that the matter was remitted to the Chancellor and five bishops, doctors, and others, and that for whatever concerned the intercourse he would care as for his own eyes. He then asked me about the coming of the Turk, and where Don Fernando was, saying he thought the duke of Saxony was doing much mischief. I said it was not true that the king of

1531.

the Romans had been taken prisoner by the duke of Saxony, and that there was good hope of setting the affairs of Germany in better train; but when I spoke about the Turk, and said many wished his coming, he turned the conversation. He said there were many Lutherans in England, and that on the previous day the finest and most learned preacher in England had been taken, and was in danger of being burned; which he regretted, as the King had not a better man to send in embassy to a great Prince. The Duke made much of the case of this priest, but he was immediately delivered from prison, as I shall relate hereafter. The Duke also spoke of some private business that he had in Parliament, and said he was going to get an ordinance touching the duke of Richmond, his son-in-law. He did not say anything of the Queen's affair, or of anything else of importance.

The said preacher being detained by the archbishop of Canterbury would not answer to any interrogatory,—demanding, in the first place, that secular persons of the Council should be present at his trial. There were accordingly deputed the duke of Norfolk, the earls of Oxford, Wiltshire, and Talbot, who heard several errors. Two days after, as I am told, the priest, either weary of detention or fearing the Archbishop would proceed against him, appealed to the King as the Archbishop's sovereign. He was accordingly brought before the King, in whose presence several bishops preached and disputed against him. The King, taking in his hands a roll containing the articles of heresy objected against him, noticed the article in which he said the Pope was not Head of the Christian Church; and said that that ought not to be entered among the heresies, for it was quite certain and true. After the King had heard the preacher he was dismissed in liberty to his house, and he is to preach one of these days, and declare or retract some things which the King does not think correct (*juridiques*). The general opinion is that he has been delivered by desire of the lady and her father, who are more Lutheran than Luther himself, seconded by the King's inclination because he had spoken in his favor against the Pope.

During the last few days the Nuncio was charged by letters of the Pope to make excuses to the King for the interlocutory given in Consistory for the repulsion of the Englishman who wished to interfere in the process. He was also to inform the King of the Turk's invasion, and to ask his aid in resisting him. I advised him to defer speaking on the latter subject for the present, as the King was very angry about the interlocutory; and, seeing that the estates were assembled, if the King thought affairs there were in such perplexity that the Pope required his aid, he might be encouraged to attempt something; whereas Parliament would close in a few days, and the King's anger would subside. This advice he thought good, and he went to court at ten on Saturday morning. Norfolk told him the King was unable to see him, and that he might deliver his message to him. This was only for fear he would intimate something to the King; for when he had declared it all, he not only entered the King's chamber, but found the King disengaged, and anxious to speak with him. The Nuncio delivered his first charge, but excuses were of no avail. The King complained to the Nuncio of the wrong done to him, and referred him to his secretary for information that he might write to his Holiness, and said the day before he had despatched a post to Rome with rights and allegations, and he would wait to see how they would treat it; and then he would take order about his cause, let the Pope do what he pleased; that he cared nothing for his excommunications, for God had said *Timete eos qui diligunt et sequuntur me et non alios*. As for your Majesty, he knew you had great power to injure him, but did not believe you would, and if so he would be obliged to defend himself. As to the Turk, he was a long way off, and he had no great fear of him:—to resist him was the business of your Majesty and his Holiness, and he was not so much bound to either of you as to give you aid. It was clear from

1531.

148. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

his manner that he was rather glad of the Turk's invasion than otherwise. The Nuncio, at the Duke's request, had dismissed all his servants, meaning to dine there, but he did not do so, and returned with one servant only, without any convoy being given him. I cannot yet tell the exact reason why he did not remain.

I have since received your letters of the 12th along with those directed to the Chancellor, which I have not yet had an opportunity to present. I spoke on Monday with Norfolk about getting corn from this country. He at first said he had no orders on the subject, and that the King had refused it to Monseigneur de Belgues (Berghes ?) who is the gentleman out of England for whom the King would soonest grant this favor, because it would be for the aid of the English inhabiting the said Belgues. States several arguments he used upon the subject. In the end he promised to speak to the King about it, and give Chapuis an answer on Tuesday (yesterday) morning. On sending yesterday he was put off again till this morning, and today till tomorrow. The Duke spoke to me of the very formidable character of the Turk's invasion. I said it seemed they were glad of the Emperor's difficulties, but I had little doubt your Majesty would have the aid of most Christian princes. After this the Duke offered to accompany me to my barge, but he first took me to walk in his garden, and in going said that your Majesty might be able to oppose the Turk well on the side of Germany, but that Naples and Sicily were in danger. I said, laughing, that the King might help us with the money he had drawn from the clergy, which would be better employed there than elsewhere. He said no one had yet spoken to the King about it; and on reminding him of the request I had made last year, he knew not what to reply. I also told him that it was not merely that they had refused to help in repelling the Turk, but they boasted they had prevented other princes from helping, and that God would dare to punish them. This I said as it were triumphantly; and he in the same spirit replied that not they, but your Majesty, would be punished by God, and all who maintained the Queen's cause. He added that you and the Queen were pressing for sentence to be given at Rome, but it was all in vain, for if the Pope issued 10,000 excommunications, he would not care a straw for them. He then began to argue that the archbishop of Canterbury was the judge who ought properly to decide the cause, and not the Pope, who was too much inclined to your Majesty. He also said your Majesty was very ungrateful for the favors the King had done to you in past times. I said you could not reward him better than by promoting a matter which so much concerned his honor and the tranquillity of his realm, and that those who promoted the divorce were his real enemies. This he would not believe, and said your Majesty would ere long repent not having consented to it. I begged him, for the devotion he had formerly professed to your Majesty's service, that he would declare to me the reason why you should repent it; but he made no answer, although I asked him twice. I spoke to him several times of Monseigneur de Praet, saying I had letters from him of the 3rd inst., and I wished for the return of John Joquin, to obtain further news of him. He said he had letters from Joquin, stating that if it were not for the illness of Madame the Regent, he would have been here by this time, and that he would be very shortly. I could get nothing out of him about the Council; but, for the reasons I have already written, I think they will be very glad if there is none, and that the Turks should come. It is said the meeting of the estates is to [cease ?] on the eve of Our Lady, and they will be prorogued again. The Princess is still with the Queen, to her great satisfaction. London, 22 March.

Hol., Fr., pp. 7. *Endorsed as received* 28 *March. From a modern copy.*

1531.

22 March. **149.** The Præmunire.

R. O. Grant by the clergy of the province of Canterbury to Henry VIII. of 100,000*l.* for a general pardon of all transgressions of the statutes of provisors and præmunire, to be paid in five yearly instalments. Chapter House, Westminster, 4 March 1530.
Parchment. Endd.

R. O. Wilkins, I. 742. Rym. XIV. 413. 2. Notification of the above to the King by William archbishop of Canterbury, 22 March 1530.

23 March. **150.** Gilles de la Pommeraye to the Bishop of Auxerre.

Camusat, 82. Since the two letters on the 20th, Parliament has been prorogued till after Easter. It has been decreed that the Pope shall have no more annates or very little, and an office called the collectorship (*colleterie*) will be abolished. All this will be greatly to the disadvantage of the See Apostolic. The King has been very cunning, for he has caused the nobles and people to remit all to his will, so that the Pope may know that if he does nothing for him he has the means of punishing him. The Church has not consented, wishing first to know the Pope's opinion; but this will not cause delay, as the other two parties are agreed. Other franchises and liberties have been taken away, which would be long to write. Fears the Bishop has not received his last two letters of the 22nd, one of which was in a packet of the King, and the other in a packet of the chevalier De Cazal. The first was to say that he had received four letters from the Bishop in one day, and had showed them to the King (*ce Seigneur*), who writes to him. The other was about the cardinal of Trany. London, 23 March.
Fr.

23 March. **151.** Bryan to Henry VIII.

R. O. St. P. VII. 288. Received your letters dated York Palace, 6 March, by Harry. Went to the Great Master, who was much abashed at the Pope's lewd demeanour. He took me into a chamber where the King sat in a chair, seeing some gentlemen play at tennis. To him I told the effect of your letter. I stirred him as much as I could, saying it was no surprise that he should be vexed at the Pope's treatment of his faithful friend and brother, but also make him an instrument to deceive you. On which he, seeming in a rage, said: "It shall not lie in the power of any, especially of none such as he is, to do so mischievous an act and engender suspicion between us." Details similar protestations of the French king. He has commanded the bishop of Bayonne to draw up a letter of remonstrance. He has been very sharp with the Pope's ambassador for his unjust usage of you, affirming that he ought long since to have settled the cause in your favor. He thinks you might have finished the business in your own realm, by your own clergy and nobles. He so handled the Pope's ambassador that he desired to speak with me, saying he could stir the Pope to favor you. I replied that he had deceived me once, and I would not trust him. On the 16th March Bayonne brought me the King's letter to the Pope, signed and sealed. I like it very well, and have sent a letter with it to Benet. De Vaux is much in your favor, and I have urged he should be sent to England. Here follows a passage in cipher about the French king's treatment of his Queen, and his open preference for Hely (Anne de Pisseleu). *On the day when the Queen entered Paris, he rode to a house where Hely was, and set her before him in an open window, talking two hours with her in sight of all the people.*

P.S.—Received your letters of the 14th inst. by Tadey. The Great Master is informed by la Guiche that you complain he is slack in your

1531.

151. BRYAN to HENRY VIII.—*cont.*

cause. I plainly told him he ought to despatch and set forward all matters that touched you. He confessed he was bound to do so, but it is the fashion in the court that but few can speak with the King when they will, and so matters hang long in their hands; for except the majority of the Council be present, and the number is such that it is hard to bring them together, nothing is concluded. Never saw a slower or worse Council. De Vaux will explain the matter touching the marriage of the Pope's niece with the King's son. The cardinal of Tournon has not been able to go to Rome in consequence of the sciatica. He is determined to be carried in a horse litter to the baths of Lorraine. Thinks De Langeais will go in his place. The King sends by De Vaux a communication made here by De Praet. He has given audience to one sent by the marquis of Brandenburg. Paris, 23 March. *Signed.*

Add. Endd.: A letter from Sir Fr. Brian at Paris, the xiiij. of March, wherein is a motion on the French king's partie how the matter might be determined by the clergy of England.

24 March. **152.** LONDON.

R. O. Receipt by Nich. Hancoke, prior of the Holy Trinity, Aldgate, London, from the prior of the Charter House, of 8*s.* 4*d.* and 3*s.* 4*d.*, as the quit-rents of two tenements late of Walter Foster, in the parish of St. Mary, Woolchurch. Eve of the Annunciation, 22 Hen. VIII.

Lat.

25 March. **153.** S. VAUGHAN to CROMWELL.

R. O. As I told you in my last, I obtained a copy of the third part of Tyndall's book against my Lord Chancellor's book. I have been obliged to rewrite it; and when that is done, I will jointly write the other part in a fair book, and send them to the King. The three parts filled three quires of paper thoroughly written. In the beginning is made an epistle to the King, which has not yet come to his hands. Shall I add it to this book? I am in doubt whether the King would be pleased to receive any such epistle from him. He makes my Lord Chancellor such an answer as I am loth to praise or dispraise. He has never written anything "with so gentle a style." He will not print anything until he knows how the King accepts it. If the King takes it well, it may probably bring him to England; but, whether or not, he will write nothing more. He would come to England, and submit to the King, if he had any hope of his favor. He will not listen to me, as he greatly suspects me. Howbeit, I have stayed the impression of this book hitherto. The Emperor left Antwerp for Gawnt on the 23rd March. Antwerp, the Annunciation of Our Lady, 25 March 1531.

The letters enclosed are from Mr. Hackett.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To his right worshipful master, Mr. Thomas Crumwell, in London.

154. [HENRY VIII. to his AMBASSADOR IN FRANCE.]

Calig. E. II. 4. B. M. "Trusty and right w[ellbeloved] . . . . . two servants your several letters to us addressed, by the which [we perceive] your dexterity, diligence, and good endeavour in doing unto us accep[table] service in our causes and affairs there, for the which we give unto y[ou] our hearty thanks. Ye shall understand that, sundry advertisements [and] overtures had from our ambassadors resident in the Court of Rome, we have now made answer to the same our ambassadors. And foras[much]

1531.

as we continually be of that mind and purpose, to make our good brother and perpetual ally, the French king, privy from time [to time] of all our proceedings and doings in our great and weighty cause[s, we] have at this season sent unto you herewith a very extract or co[py of] our said letters translated into French; willing and desiring you, that [you, first] riping yourself in the specialties of the same, will, at [some] convenient season, after our most hearty recommendations to our said good brother, and (*sic*) make him privy of the specialties and the whole circ[umstances] of our said answer; and in case, for the more plain knowledge [and rip]ing of the same shall be requisite, a copy of the same b[e given] to our said good brother, ye shall see the same done accordingly, [informing] us with diligence of the mind and opinion of our said good [brother] in that behalf as shall appertain, our mind and pleasu[re is] that ye, making our hearty recommendations unto the Great M[aster], shall show unto the same that we have had no manner letters f[rom our said] good brother of long time, declaring unto the same that the[re is] nothing that we more desire than to hear of the good estate [of] our said good brother."

Mutilated.

27 March. **155.** Bryan to Henry VIII.

R. O. St. P. VII. 293.

On the 25th March received a message from the Grand Master. On going to seek him found from the bishop of Bayonne that he was gone to the King. On meeting the Grand Master he complained of the slackness laid to his charge by you. He then showed me that he thought it was necessary for your cause, as the cardinal Grammont was going to Rome, to justify the reports he had made by making due trial and proof of the Pope. Said Grammont would do much to further your cause. I thanked him for his news, and said that the mission would prove of great service. He then urged that I should speak to the King about it. On seeing the King, and finding that he wished that your great cause was concluded, I said that Grammont by going to Rome would further it, and compel him either to abide by his words or else revoke them. On which the King offered to send him. At my request he will be despatched in four days, and if you have any letters to send they shall be forwarded. The Grand Master urged that Grammont's mission should be kept secret from the Imperialists, Eleanor being so near kin to Katharine. On which the King swore he cared not what was said or thought about it. I agreed with the Grand Master that if it could be coloured it would be as well. The King, after telling me that he would stick to you above all others, showed to me that the Emperor had sent to him Mons. de Praet, and he would communicate the letters to you. In one of them he was advised to agree to a General Council; to which he says the Pope will not consent, lest he should lose some part of his dignity. Francis, that he may not seem to have the title of Most Christian King in vain, answered that it was convenient that communications should be opened with all Christian princes. He will do nothing without you; but to make good his title will first send his ambassador to you. Under this colour the Grand Master said that Grammont might be sent. I have consequently sent my servant Harry to you to know your pleasure in this matter. Paris, 27 March. *Signed.*

Add. Endd.

27 March. **156.** Lord Berners, Deputy of Calais.

See Grants in March, No. 40.

28 March. **157.** Mai to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 125. B. M.

"Creation of two cardinals. The Pope is ill. Turks. Naples. Castellan de Mus. Milan. The secretary of the king of Scotland has left. The cardinal of Ravenna has persuaded his uncle (the cardinal of Ancona) to

1531.

157. Mai to Charles V.—*cont.*

come to Rome. He deserves favors. Refers him to what he has written to M. de Granvelle about the cause of the queen of England. The auditor Capisucci must not be forgotten. Duke of Albany. Interview, &c. Rome, 28 March 1531."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

28 March. **158.** Mai to Los Covos.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 123. B. M.

Speaks of the king of France and the General Council.

The cardinal of Trent says in a letter that it would be well if a delay of two years were taken in the king of England's marriage case, unless some agreement can be made. This seems good to almost all the Imperialists. I cannot say, what I have always said, and once at Bologna before you, that it is a hole to let in a thousand inconveniences, and that it would be a good thing for the Pope and Cardinals, and for those who are opposed to the Emperor. As to the Lutherans, and the practices with the French and English, I think it would be better to make some delay or suspension of arms than allow the others to do it to our damage. Rome, 28 March 1531.

Sp., pp. 3, *modern copy.*

Ib., f. 27. 2. English abstract.

29 March. **159.** Burton on Trent and Athelney.

Election of abbots. *See* Grants in March, Nos. 45 and 47.

29 March. **160.** Wm. Stokyll to Cromwell.

R. O.

On the 24th of this month I arrived here, and have seen the ship, which is not ready. She is of no more than 80 tons, but she is strong, and if I had my Lord's commission to take workmen, "I shold son a don."

I have sent for Mr. Belices (Bellasys), who is 20 miles away. It will be a month before the ship is ready. The lead is not melted, and Mr. Chancellor will not deliver it without your warrant. My father-in-law, Mr. Reynald Gray, will be with you touching a lordship that [a] younger brother keeps from him. My wife is heir to it; but I pray you speak to my father-in-law that he do not give his wife "a state thys when God shall send it him, as he did in that he has, in the which he did me great wrong." He is bound to release Kempston, and suffer a recovery of it to my wife between this and Whitsuntide. I have left Jas. Sterley to pay all costs. Newcastle, 29 March.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful. *Endd.*

29 March. **161.** Mai to Los Covos.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 131. B. M.

"Has received the opinions of Sicily (*sic*) concerning the marriage between the king and queen of England. Has received similar opinions from Valencia.

"Diego de Sotomayor, &c. Rome, 29 March 1531."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

29 March. **162.** Muxetula to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 126. B. M.

There is news from England that the King has altogether renounced obedience to the Pope, and does a thousand things in contempt of the Holy See. The Pope thinks it will be necessary to recall his Nuncio there. His Holiness says that the duke of Albany has shown him letters from his king (Francis), warning the Pope not to proceed in this manner in the divorce case, for he would lose altogether that kingdom (England) and the said king

1531.

Henry, and saying many words to please the said King. He is resolved not to fail in doing justice on account of this, whatever may happen. Rome, xxviiij. March MDXXJ. (*sic*).

The Pope has asked about the Emperor's decision concerning Florence.

Sp., pp. 2, *modern copy. Endd.:* xxviij. March 1531.

30 March. **163.** JAMES V. to HENRY VIII.

R. O. Desiring justice for Master Walter Grot and Matho Cristesoun, of Disart, who complain that their goods are detained by the mayor of Hull "be wayis of thame of Berwik." Edinburgh, 30 March. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.*

164. The DUKE OF NORFOLK.

R. O. Pleadings in a suit of Thomas duke of Norfolk against Thos. Turneboll of London, fishmonger, for nonfulfilment of two bonds; the first, dated 14 Dec. 19 Hen. VIII. at London, for the conveyance to Berwick of 36 weys of bay salt, 2 lasts of pitch and tar, 1 last of soap, 4 tons of iron, and 8 tuns of wine; and the second, dated 9 March 22 Hen. VIII., for the conveyance of 16 weys of bay salt to Berwick in the ship of George Frankish.

Lat., p. 1.

165. ST. MARY'S, METYNGHAM.

Add. MS. 27,404, f. 1. B. M. Accounts of Ric. Shelton, clerk, master of the college of St. Mary, Metyngham, from Easter 20 Hen. VIII. to Michaelmas following.

Received from the bailiffs of Metyngham, Ilketisale, Shipmedue and Shirlokks, 11*l.* 11*s.* 8*d* Bramefeld, 25*l.* Mellys, 11*l.* 10*s.* Bunwell, 7*l.* 2*s.* Howehalle, 7*l.* 10*s.* For the fermes of Hopes, 22*s.*; of lands in Clough, 17*s.* 8*d.* From Sir Robert Baly, for 2 bowls, 2*d.*; for wool, 14*s.* 6*d.* For the ferme of Wodeherds, 7*s.* For 6 ashes sold at Bromefeld, 23*s.* 4*d.*; 4 ashes, 12*s.* Sir Ph. Curson, for his quarter's board, 15*s.* 18 northern hides, 51*s.* 21 country hides, 45*s.* 6*d.* 3 loads of bark, 11*s.* 65 calf and 2 lamb skins, 11*s.* 9 doz. sheep skins, 15*s.* From Sir Robt. Baly, for pasturing his colts, 20*d.* From John Baret, for pasturing his horses, 13*l.* 9*s.* 2*d.* From the scholars, for their half year's board, 14*l.* 7*s.* 10*d.* Total receipt, 91*l.* 0*s.* 8*d.*

Pension of the master of the College, 100*s.*; and of Simon Siseley, Robt. Baly, Ric. Charnell, John Moreff, Ric. Wyburgh, Wm. Clerk, Edw. Wodecok, Edw. Shorde, John Proctor, and Ric. Burtour, brethren, 20*s.* each; their liveries, 8*l.* 16*s.* Fees to John Fayrechilde, steward, 6*s.* 8*d.*; John Codde, barber, 5*s.*; the cooper, 5*s.*; and Robt. Estaugh, 2*s.* Wages of 16 servants, 103*s.* 7*d.*; their liveries, 6*l.* 17*s.* 8*d.*

Rents:—To the manor of Bongey, 16*s.* 8*d.* To the manor of Shirlokks, 4*l.* 10*s.* To the vicar of Metyngham, for 1 acre of land in the conyver, 10*d.*

Charges of Churches:—To the bishop of Norwich, for pension of Raveningham and Norton, 38*s.* 8*d.* To the archdeacon of Norfolk, for procuracy of the said churches, 15*s.* 3*d.* Senage of Ravenyngham, 12*d.* To the monastery of Norwich, 20*s.* To the prioress of Bongey, for rent and tithes to St. John's church, 13*s.* 4*d.* Wages of Sir John Barsham, 26*s.* 8*d.* Pension of the vicar of Norton, 20*s.*

Obits:—On the obit day of lady Eliz. Willughby, 4*s.* 4*d.* The anniversaries of Wm. Chamberleyn, 4*s.* 4*d.*; John Larke, 4*s.* 4*d.*; Thos. Porter, clk., 6*s.* 8*d.*; John and Johne Braunche, 7*s.* 2*d.*; Sir Geo. Fenne, 4*s.* 4*d.*; Sir John Arsent, 4*s.* 8*d.*; Lord Robt. Willughbie, 8*s.* 10*d.*; Katerine Gardener, 7*s.* 2*d.*; John Weybred and his wife, 7*s.* 2*d.*; Mr. Ric. Braunche, 10*s.*

Grain bought:—27 q. of wheat from Redenhale parsonage, 12*l.* 12*s.* 7 combs of wheat from the vicar of Bongey, 28*s.* 15 combs malt, 40*s.*, &c.—24*l.* 4*s.* 8*d.*

Cattle:—A steer, 20*s.*; 30 hogs, 40*s.*; 40 ewes, 53*s.* 4*d.*; 20 kine and 20 "heckforthes," 28*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*; 20 muttons, 52*s.*; a sow with pigs, 3*s.* 4*d.*; 40 wethers, 106*s.* 8*d.*—42*l.* 14*s.* 8*d.*

1531.

165. St. Mary's, Metyngham—*cont.*

Iron work :—To Wm. Empson, for horse-shoeing, &c., 21*s.* 2*d.*

General payments :—Grinding wheat for 2 years, 67*s.* 6*d.* 1½ wey of cheese, 14*s.* 8*d.* ½ barrel of pitch, 2*s.* 4*d.* Making a boat, 11*s.* 6*d.* To the saddler, 15*s.* 4*d.* 18 lb. of soap, 18*d.* To the tanner for "netyswombes," 12*d.* Carrying the tithe corn at Raveningham, 26*s.* 8*d.*—7*l.* 3*s.*

Wood-making :—1,300 broom fagots, 14*s.* 8*d.* 40 loads of thorn fagots, 10*s.*—24*s.* 8*d.*

Repairs :—Repairs at Ilketsale Hall, and carrying thatch, 3*s.* 4*d.* At Lyng Mylles, 14*s.* 2*d.* To the sawyers, for 7 days' work, 4*s.* 1*d.* Drawing ditches at the marsh, 12*s.* The tiler and his servant, 5 days, 2*s.* 11*d.* A chalder of lime, 2*s.* 8*d.* The mason and his servant, 6 days, 3*s.*—48*s.* 10*d.*

Thrashing :—26 q. of barley with the dross, 6*s.* 6*d.* Wheat and mixtelyn, 4*s.* 2*d.*, &c. —4*l.* 1*s.* 1*d.* Fresh fish, &c., 18*l.* 7*s.* 2*d.*

Total spent, 153*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*

ii. From Mich. 20 Hen. VIII. to Easter following.

Receipts, 230*l.* 6*s.* 2*d.*

Payments :—Wages and liveries of the master and brethren, 23*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Fees, 100*s.* 7*d.* Wages, 8*l.* 17*s.* 4*d.* Liveries, 44*s.* 2*d.* Rentes and fermes, 16*l.* 14*s.* 7½*d.* Charges of churches:—"To diverse churches for Romeshott," 18*s.* 0½*d.* Obits:—Mr. Fransham, Sir Thos. Peeke, Benet and Sewall, John Wylbey, Thos. Harneys, Master Rede and his wife, Sir John Lovell,' Roger Bowbrygge, lady Elyanor Salvayn, John Lokyngton, Marg. Grene, Wm. Philipp lord Bardolf, Sir Ric. Umfrey, Sir John Pynchebek, Sir Simon Lynde, Sir Robt. Walsham, and lady Eliz. Willughby.—9*l.* 2*s.* 8*d.*

Grain, 10*l.* 12*s.* 8*d.* Cattle, 30*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* Fish, 250 cod, 101*s.* 8*d.* 4 cades spurling, 4*s.* 6*d.* 9,000 oysters, 9*s.* 9*d.*, &c.—21*l.* 17*s.* 1*d.* Iron work, 56*s.* 9*d.* Repairs, 67*s.* 10*d.* General payments, 14*l.* 15*s.* 5*d.* Laborers, 11*l.* 8*s.* 8*d.* Wood-making, 4*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.* Thrashing, 61*s.* 8*d.* Steward's expenses, 11*l.* 17*s.* 7*d.* Total, 188*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.* Excess, 20*l.* 14*s.* 10*d.*

iii. From Easter 21 Hen. VIII. to Michaelmas following.

Receipts, 61*l.* 13*s.* 5*d.*

Payments :— Stipend of the master and 12 brethren, 16*l.* 10*s.* Wages, 7*l.* 6*s.* 2*d.* Liveries, 19*l.* 1*s.* 4*d.* Fees, 31*s.* Fermes and rents, 8*l.* 13*s.* 2*d.* Expenses of churches, 6*l.* 1*s.* 7*d.* Obits, 68*s.* 2*d.* Grain, 10*l.* 11*s.* Cattle, 44*l.* 12*s.* 7*d.*

300 lb. hops, 30*s.* Mending the glass windows in the chancel of Norton church, 2*s.* 8*d.* 160 fathoms of "rede" for the chancel, 17*s.* 2*d.*; and other repairs and expenses, 11*l.* 1*s.* 10*d.* Iron work, 43*s.* 8*d.* Carriage of corn and wood, 4*l.* 9*s.* 9*d.* Paid by Sir Ric. Charnell, steward of household, 10*l.* 8*s.* 0½*d.*

Total, 145*l.* 18*s.* 3½*d.*

iv. From Mich. 22 Hen. VIII. to Easter following.

Receipts, 227*l.* 1*s.*

Payments:—Stipends, 23*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Wages, 11*l.* 13*s.* 8*d.* Fees to Sir John Shelton, knt., high steward of our manor, Humphrey Wingfield, and others, 4*l.* 18*s.* 6*d.* Rents and fermes, 6*l.* 12*s.* 8*d.* Church expenses, 8*l.* 18*s.* 7*d.* Obits, 8*l.* 9*s.* 2*d.* Grain and cattle, 11*l.* 14*s.* 6*d.* Fish and hops, 19*l.* 16*s.* 6*d.* Iron work, 70*s.* 1*d.* Repairs, 15*l.* 17*s.* 9*d.* Husbandry, 30*l.* 4*s.* 3*d.* Thrashing, 52*s.* 2*d.* Wood, 52*s.* 7*d.* Steward's payments, 15*l.* 1*s.* 6½*d.* Total, 165*l.* 8*s.* 6½*d.*

Pp. 28.

166. Grants in March 1531.

March.

Grants.

1. Thomas Audeley, attorney of the duchy of Lancaster. Grant of all the land or pasture in co. Essex, late in the custody of Robert Selbie, William Gunter, and Robert Pryor, and now in farm by Thomas Myller, viz., 3 acres of land in Colchester, at the annual rent of 5*s.*; and 9 messuages, 12 acres of land, 5 acres of meadow, 30 acres of pasture, and 9*s.* 3*d.* rent, in Colchester and Myleende, (which 9 messuages, &c. lately be-

1531. March. GRANTS.

longed to Thomas Fraunces, deceased, and escheated to the King on the said Thomas dying without heir). Also a mill in Fyngringhoo and Estdonylond, and 4 acres of marsh or pasture thereto adjoining in Estdonylond, with the watercourse of the said mill; which mill is newly built by Richard Whyter and Robert Cowper, and came to the King's hands, because Thomas the abbot and the convent of St. John's, near Colchester, alienated a moiety of the ground whereon a moiety of the watercourse of the mill is built, to the said Richard and Robert, and their heirs, contrary to the form of a collation thereof made to the predecessors of the said abbot and convent; and William Fountleroy, the warden, and the brethren of the college of Hyham Ferreys alienated the other moiety of the said ground whereon the other moiety of the mill is built, and the other moiety of the said watercourse, to the said Richard and Robert, and their heirs, contrary to the form of a collation thereof made to the predecessors of the said warden and brethren; to hold to the said Thomas Audeley in fee, at the annual rent of 5*s.* York Place, 13 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 2 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 9.

2. Thos. a Leghe, of Middx., yeoman. Protection; going in the retinue of Sir Rob. Wingfield. *Signed by Wingfield. Endd.:* Apud Yorke Place, secundo die Marcii anno R. R. H. Oct. Fidei Defensoris xxij°.—P.S.

3. Thos. Greve *alias* Grevys, of Shenley, Herts, *alias* of Salisbury, yeoman, *alias* of Shenley, Herts, gentleman, late of London. Protection; going in the retinue of Sir Thos. Clifforde, vice-captain of the town and castle of Berwick-on-Tweed. *Signed by Clifford. Endd.:* Apud York Place, secundo die Marcii a° R. R. Henrici Octavi Fidei Defensoris xxij°.—P.S.

4. Walter Osborne. Lease of the site of the manor of Estyngton, Glouc., with all houses, demesne lands, &c. thereto belonging, parcel of the lands of Edward late duke of Buckingham, attainted, with reservations; for 21 years, at the annual rent of 11*l.*, and 12*d.* of increase. *Del.* Westm., 3 March 22 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 20.

5. Sir William Kyngeston, knight of the Body. Lease of the manor of Rendecombe, with all lands, &c. thereto belonging, parcel of the lands late of Edward duke of Buckingham, attainted, with reservations; for 21 years, at the annual rent of 10*l.* 10*s.* 7½*d.*, and 4*d.* of increase.——*Vacated on surrender* 1 *May* 23 *Hen. VIII. in order that another patent might be granted to the said Sir William and Edmund Tame.* ——, 3 Mar.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 20.

6. William Hyckman, husbandman, late of Steplecleydon, Bucks. Pardon for having stolen certain property belonging to Ric. Sprygnell; also for having, in conjunction with Edward Hyckman, stolen certain property belonging to William Wattes. York Place, 23 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 4 March.—P.S.

7. Humphrey Colles. To be under-steward of the possessions of the duchy of Exeter, in co. Devon, with 4*l.* a year. Easthampstead, 7 Aug. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 4 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

Commissions of the Peace.

8. *Middlesex:* William archbishop of Canterbury, Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, Thos. earl of Rutland, John abbot of St. Peter's, Westminster, William prior of St. John's of Jerusalem in England, Andrew lord Wyndesore, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., Thomas Ingelfeld, Christopher Hales the attorney general, Sir John Daunce, Sir Thomas Nevell, Sir Brian Tuke, Henry abbot of St. Mary of Graces, near the Tower of London, Sir John Alleyn, John Halys, John Spelman, serjeant-at-law, Ralph Pexsall, John Skewes, John Broune, John Pakyngton, Henry White, Roger Cholmely, jun., Robert Wrothe, —— Elryngton, Robert Cheseman, Richard Hawkys, John Denysell, William Asshby, John Palmer. Westm., 4 March.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 15*d.*

9. *Notts:* Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, George earl of Shrewsbury, Thomas earl of Rutland, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Humphrey Conyngesby, Sir Anthony Fitzherbert, Sir William Meryng, Sir William Perpoynt, Sir Brian Stapleton, Sir John Markeham, Sir John Byron, Sir John Willoughby, Anthony Babyngton, Wm. Crerkson (*sic*), Jn. Hercy, Edward Molyneux, Roger Grenall, Thomas Meryng, William Waryner. Westm., 4 March.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 15*d.*

10. *Leicestershire:* Sir Thos. More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, George earl of Shrewsbury, Thomas earl of Rutland, George earl of Huntingdon, J. bishop of Lincoln, Sir Leonard Grey, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Humphrey Conyngesby, Sir Anthony Fitzherbert, Sir Richard Sacheverell, Sir John Dygby, Sir William Skevyngton, Sir John Vyllers, Sir Thomas Pulteney, Edward Digby, William Turvyle, Roger Wigston, Thomas Hasilrigge, William Asshby, William Legh, Edward Warner, Thomas Trie, Thomas Harvy, Thomas Entwysell, Thomas Brokesby, Nicholas Jakson, John Fowler, John Beamounte. Westm., 4 March. — *Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 15*d.*

11. *Northamptonshire:* Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, J. bishop of Lincoln, William prior of St. John's of Jerusalem in England, John lord Zouche, Thomas lord Vaux of Harowdon, Sir Richard Grey, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir

1531.

166. Grants in March 1531—*cont.*

March.

Grants.

Humphrey Conyngesby, Sir Anthony Fitzherbert, Sir William Fitzwilliam, sen., Sir William Parre, Sir William Gascoign, Sir Thomas Tressham, Richard Knyghtley, Edmund Knyghtley, Anthony Ralegh, Richard Verney, Richard Burton, William Spenser, Thomas Brudenell, Edward Montague, John Hasilwod, William Newenham, Edward Warner, Richard Humfrey, Thomas Lovett, William Saunders, Robert Chauntrell. Westm., 4 March.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 15*d.*

12. *Norfolk:* Sir Thomas More, C., Th. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, Robert earl of Sussex, R. bishop of Norwich, N. bishop of Ely, Sir John Burghchier lord Berners, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Robert Norwich, Richard Lister, chief baron of the Exchequer, Sir James Bulleyn, Sir Roger Townesend, Sir William Paston, Sir Philip Calthorp, Sir John Heydon, Sir John Skelton, Sir Thomas Benyngfeld, Sir William Penyngton, Sir Thomas Straunge, Sir Francis Lovell, William Elys, John Spelman, serjeant-at-law, Robert Holdiche, Edmund Wyndham, John Tyndale, Richard Suthwell, Roger Woodhowse, William Conyngesby, Francis Moundeford, Henry Fermer, Christopher Jenney, Walter Hubberd, Robert Townesend, Nicholas Hare, Robert Curzon. Westm., 4 March.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 16*d.*

13. *Yorkshire:* Commission to Ralph Poleyn, Walter Grymeston, Christopher Conyers, and Ralph Bukton, to make inquisition on the lands of John Crofte, William Bukton, Sir Ninian Markenfeld, and Gilbert Topclyf. Westm., 4 March.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 26*d.*

14. *Yorkshire:* Commission to Ralph Poleyn, Walter Grymston, Christopher Conyers, and Ralph Bukton, to make inquisition on the idiocy of Christopher Barry *alias* Barelli. Westm., 4 March.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 26*d.*

Commissions of the Peace.

15. *Hants:* W. archbp. of Canterbury, Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, J. bishop of Bath and Wells, T. bishop of Bangor, Arthur viscount Lisle, Sir Edmund Haward, William prior of St. John's of Jerusalem in England, Henry lord Mountague, John lord Audeley, William lord Sandys, Sir John Fitzjames, Richard Lister, chief baron of the Exchequer, Sir William Shelley, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir William Paulett, Sir Geoffrey Poole, Sir Richard Sandys, Sir James Worseley, Sir William Gifford, Sir George Posenham, Sir Robert Wallop, Sir Peter Fylpott, Sir Lionel Norreys, Ralph Pexsall, Richard Andrewes, James Bettys, Richard Palshide, Stephen Coope, Robert Bulkeley, Nicholas Tychebourn, Henry White, Anthony Wyndesore, Edmund Mervyn, William Hawles, John Wyntershull, Thomas Wellys. Westm., 5 March.—*Pat.*] 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 17*d.*

16. *Westmoreland:* Sir Thos. More, C., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, Ralph earl of Westmoreland, Henry earl of Cumberland, J. bishop of Carlisle, William lord Dacre of Gillesland, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., John Spelman, serjeant-at-law, Humphrey Broune, serjeant-at-law, Thomas Magnus, clk., Sir Christopher Dacre, Sir Thomas Clifford, Sir William Parre, Sir Robert Belyngham, Sir William Bulmer, Sir Thomas Tempest, Sir William Eures, Sir John Lowther, Sir Edward Musgrave, Geoffrey Lancastre, Robert Bowes, Richard Redmayn, Thomas Stanford, Launcelot Salkeld, Rowland Thornborough, Geoffrey Middleton, Ambrose Middleton, Thomas Musgrave, Launcelot Lowther, William Lancastre, John Lambert, sen., Thomas Blenkensop, Richard Dukett, Thomas Wharton, Gilbert Wharton. Westm., 5 March.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 18*d.*

17. *Sussex:* William archbp. of Canterbury, Sir Thomas More, Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, William earl of Arundel, Henry earl of Northumberland, R. bishop of Chichester, Arthur Viscount Lisle, Henry lord Mountague, George Nevell lord Bergevenny, Thomas West lord de la Warr, Thomas Fynes lord Dacre, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., Richard Lister, chief baron of the Exchequer, Thomas Inglefeld, Sir William Shelley, Christopher Hales, the attorney general, Robert prior of Lewys, Sir John Dudley, John Halys, Sir Thomas Nevell, Sir David Owen, Sir John Gage, Sir Edward Nevell, Sir Geoffrey Poole, Sir Edward Oxenbrigge, Sir Alexander Culpeper, Sir William Fynche, Sir William Pelham, Sir John Dawtrey, Sir Richard Shirley, Sir Edward Bray, John Sakevyle, Henry Darell, Richard Coverte, Giles Fenys, Richard Devenysshe, Thomas Thetcher, Richard Sakevyle, William Scardevyle, John Palmer, John Parker, John Stanney, Thomas Shirley, William Waller, William Staple. Westm., 5 March. —*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 18*d.*

18. John Hills, senior, and John Hills, junior. Grant of the office of chafewax (*calefactor ceræ*) in Chancery; on surrender of patent 6 Dec. 13 Hen. VIII. granting the office to John Hills, senior. [Hampton Court, 19 Oct. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 6 March. —P.S.

19. John Williams. To be receiver of the possessions late of Edward duke of Buckingham in England, Wales, Calais, or elsewhere; with 20 marks a year, and 10 marks a year for expences, out of the issues of the said posses-

1531.
March.
GRANTS.

sions. York Place, 3 March 22 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 6 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 21.

20. Brian Cace, clerk. Presentation to the parish church of Chilton Canton, Bath and Wells dioc., void by death. Westm., 3 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 7 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

21. Richard Bradford. To be gauger of the town and port of Lynne, Norf. Westm., 3 Mar. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 8 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 26.

22. Sir Anthony Poyntz, and Nicholas his son and heir. To be keeper of Kyngeswood forest, Glouc., and Fylwoode forest, Somers., with 7½*d.* a day out of the fee-farm and other issues of the town of Bristol; on surrender of patent, 1 May 21 Hen. VIII., granting the office to the said Sir Anthony alone. Also to be keeper of the new park of Barkeley, Glouc., with 40*s.* a year out of the issues of the castle, hundred, or lordship of Barkeley, which lately belonged to William marquis of Barkeley; with herbage and pannage of the said park. York Place, 1 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 8 March—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 30.

23. Wm. Cokks, *alias* Cokkys, *alias* Cokkes, merchant venturer of Bristol. Protection; going in the retinue of Sir Rob. Wingfield. *Signed by Wingfield. Endd.:* Apud manerium de Westm., nono die Marcii a° R. R. Henrici Octavi xxij^do^.—P.S.

24. Sir Edward Chamberlayn, son and heir of Sir Robert Chamberlayn, of Barkyng, Essex, deceased. Patent reversing in his favor, according to the provisions of the Act 15 Hen. VIII. (c. 21), the Act of attainder, 7 Hen. VII. (c. 23), passed against the said Sir Robert, and all previous indictments and judgments against him; with proviso that this patent do not extend to the restitution of the possessions of the said Sir Robert in England and Wales. York Place, 4 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 11 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

25. *Coventry:* Commission to —— Ryse the mayor, Baldwin Porter, John Jett, and Simon Parker, to make inquisition p. m. on the lands of Robert Stokys. Westm., 11 March.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 26*d.*

26. John Gostwycke, one of the King's auditors, and Edward Copley. Lease of the site of the manor of Camelton, a close called Wescrofte, and a meadow called Burnehammede, Beds, with reservations; for 21 years, at the annual rents of 4*l.* for the site, 10*s.* for the close, and 26*s.* 8*d.* for the meadow, and 12*d.* of increase. Westm., 31 March.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 21.

27. The monastery of St. Giles, Barnewell, Ely dioc. Assent to the election of Nicholas Smythe, late prior of Busshement, Linc. dioc., as prior, *vice* Thomas Cambrydge, resigned. Westm., 5 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 13 March.—P.S.

ii. Petition for the above; in which it is stated that the election was made by Rob. Clifford LL.D., official of Nic. bp. of Ely, Rob. Assheby, and Will. Raynes, canons of the house, *per viam compromissi.* 4 March 1530.

28. The exempt monastery of St. Alban's, Linc. dioc. Assent to the election of Robert Catton, late prior of the cathedral church of Norwich, as abbot; on the death of the last abbot. Westm., 14 March 22 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 Mar.—P.S.

ii. Petition for the above. 14 March 1530.

29. The monastery of St. Alban's. Restitution of temporalities on the election of Robt. Catton as abbot. No confirmation from the Apostolic See is requisite, by reason of the privileges granted to the monastery at the request of Richard II. Westm., 16 March. —*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 15.

30. Sir John Nevyle, lord Latymer. Livery of lands, first to himself as s. and h. of Sir Richard Nevyle, lord Latymer, deceased; secondly, to John Fox, kinsman and heir of Richard bishop of Winchester, deceased, viz., son and heir of Thomas Fox, brother and heir of the said bishop, late feoffee to the use of the said Richard late lord Latymer, and now to the use of the said John Nevyle, (the said Bishop having also held in chief of the Crown); and, thirdly, to Sir Marmaduke Constable, sen., Sir Marmaduke Constable, jun., John Constable, Robert Constable, Christopher Jenny, Esq., John Harrison, Richard Crosyer, clks., and Robert Loune, as feoffees to his use. Westm., 11 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 17 March.—*Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 34.

31. George Folbery, S. T. B. Presentation to a canonry in York cathedral, and the prebend of Northnewbolte in the same, *vice* Augustine de Augustinis, M.D., resigned; at the King's disposal by the voidance of the archbishopric of York. Westm., 16 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 17 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 19.

32. William Bassett, jun. Livery of lands as kinsman and heir of John Bassett of Bewper, *alias* Jankyn Bassett, viz. son and heir of the said John, who held in chief of Edward late Duke of Buckingham as of his castle of Hereford . . . . . 22 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 18 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 29.

33. Richard Suthayke, clk. *alias* chaplain, brother and heir of John Suthayke, deceased. Livery of lands. Westm., 13 March [22 Hen. VIII.]—P.S. (*mutilated, and date of delivery lost*). Patent dated Westm., 20 March.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 24.

34. The Friars Observants of the convents of Ynestcortie and the New Abbey, Ireland. Licence to export from England to Ireland 200 quarters of beans and malt for the relief of the said convents, which are in danger of famishing from the scarcity of

1531.

166. Grants in March 1531—*cont.*

March. Grants.

corn in Ireland. York Place, 19 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 21 March.—P.S.

35. Robert Asshefeld, s. and h. of George Asshefeld, of Vakenham, Suff., deceased. Licence of entry, without proof of age, on all the possessions of the said George in cos. Suff., Norf., Camb., Beds., or elsewhere in England . . . . . 15 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 22 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 25.

36. Thomas duke of Norfolk. Reversion in fee simple of the manor of Wolverhampton, Staff., which was granted in tail male, among other possessions, by patent 1 Feb. 5 Hen. VIII., to Thomas late duke of Norfolk, father of the present Duke. Westm., 22 March 22 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 17.

37. Nicholas Hurleton, clk. of the Green Cloth. Lease of the manor of Bawdewyns, Kent, with the warrens of coneys there, lately belonging to Thos. late cardinal archbishop of York, for 21 years, at the annual rent of 8*l.* Westm., 18 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 22 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 19.

(2.) Copy of the above.—R.O.

38. Thos. Carpenter, Thos. Broke, Gilbert Tomson, Wm. Paule, John Tegge, And. Curteys, John Gyles, Ric. Welshe, Walter Hayes, Wm. Atkynson, John Eyton, Hen. Mathewe, Patrick Crosby, Mark Downe, John Hodder, David Jones, John Jones, John Devonshire, John Reynolds, Wm. Cacy, Stephen Rychardys, John Bullok, Giles Ovyngton, Wm. Meller, Peter Lynche, Ralph Phelipps, Thos. Alynny, Geoff. Barnewell, Thos. Stannop, Nich. Welshe, John Wyng, Martin Pod, Will. Hall, John Lyster, Simon Adams, Wm. Edwardes, Patrick Knoll, Will. Maillforce, Jas. Audeley, Ric. Tyrrell, Geo. Whereatte, and Ric. Showmaker. Pardon for all treasons, captures of ships, disturbances of merchants, and violations of truces. *Del.* Westm., 23 March 22 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

39. John Joachino de Passano. Licence to export 20 tuns of beer. Westm., 23 March. —*Fr.* 22 *Hen. VIII. m.* 2.

40. Richard Luce, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Nynecellers and Mylstune, Heref. dioc., void by death. Westm., 22 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 24 March.—P.S.

41. John Johns, clk., native of Gascony. Denization. York Place, 15 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 24 March.—P.S.

42. John Barkeley, s. and h. of Richard Barkeley, of Stoke Gyfford, Glouc., deceased. Special livery to the said John and to Sir Humphrey Conyngesby, justice of the King's Bench, Sir William Denys, Sir John Welshe, Sir Edward Wadham, Christopher Codryngton, Thomas Lucas, Edmund Wykys, and William Conyngesby, as trustees to the use of the said John, on all the possessions of the said Richard, the reversions of the manors of Stoke Gyfford and Little Stoke, held by Elizabeth, widow of the said Richard, *in usu;* and of a third part of the manors of Ewley Barwyke and Kyngys Norton, Glouc., held by the said Elizabeth in dowry, &c. Westm., 19 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 24 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 27.

43. Sir James Strangwyse. Livery of lands as one of the kinsmen and heirs of Geoffrey lord Scrope of Upsale, deceased, brother and heir of Ralph lord Scrope, deceased, viz. s. and h. of Sir Thomas Strangwise, s. and h. of Sir James Strangwise and Alice his wife, one of the sisters and heirs of the said Geoffrey lord Scrope; also to Nicholas Herley and Elizabeth his wife, kinswoman and another of the heirs of the said Geoffrey lord Scrope, viz., one of the daughters and heirs of Elizabeth Fitzraundolf, second sister and heir of the said Geoffrey; to Ralph Dransfeld, another of the kinsmen and heirs of the said Geoffrey, viz., son of Charles Dransfeld and Alice his wife, deceased, another of the daughters and heirs of the said Elizabeth Fitzraundolf; to Launcelot Ashe and Dorothy his wife, another of the kinswomen and heirs of the said Geoffrey, viz., another of the daughters and heirs of the said Elizabeth; to Marmaduke Wyvell and Agnes his wife, another of the kinswomen and heirs of the said Geoffrey, viz., another of the daughters of the said Elizabeth; to Margery Danby, widow of Sir Christopher Danby, deceased, third sister and heir of the said Geoffrey; and to Sir William Blount, Lord Mountjoy, Sir Thomas Darcy, Lord Darcy, Sir Andrew Wyndesore, Lord Wyndesore, Sir Ralph Evers, Sir Peter Vavasor, Anthony Wyndesore, Sir William Stortune, Roger Lasseles, William Wyndesore, and Richard Lyster, chief baron of the Exchequer, feoffees to the use of the said Ralph lord Scrope and Eleanor his wife, deceased. Westm., 25 March.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 33.—*Fragment of P.S. only.*

Commissions of the Peace.

44. *Warwickshire:* Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, G. bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, William prior of St. John's of Jerusalem in England, Edward lord Dudley, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., —— abbot of Kelyngworth, Sir Humphrey Conyngesby, Sir Anthony Fitzherbert, Sir George Throkmarton, Sir Edward Ferrers, Sir John Willoughby, Sir Edward Willoughby, Roger Wygston, William Legh, William Feldyng, Thomas Trye, Thomas Spenser, Reginald Digby, John Greyvyle, Thomas Arden, Simon

1531.

March.

GRANTS.

Mountford, Robert Fulwood, Thomas Slade, Richard Verney, John Waldyff, Thomas Holte, Baldwin Porter, Richard Wyllys. Westm., 26 March.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 18*d.*

45. *Wilts:* Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, Henry lord Mountague, Edward lord Stourton, John lord Audeley, Sir John Fitzjamys, Richard Lister, chief baron of the Exchequer, Sir William Shelley, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., Richard abbot of Malmesbury, Sir William Paulett, Sir John Bourghchier, Sir John Seymour, Sir Henry Longe, Sir William Stourton, Sir Edward Baynton, Sir William Essex, Sir Edmund Tame, Sir John Brigges, Sir Anthony Hungreford, Sir Edmund Seymour, Walter Hungreford, Richard Hylley, clk., Robert Baynard, Roger Yorke, Anthony Stylman, William Ludlowe, Thomas Apprice, Bartholomew Hussey, John Bonham, Charles Bulkeley, Robert Wye, James Lowdre. Westm., 26 Mar.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 18*d.*

46. *Worcestershire:* Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, William earl of Arundel, George earl of Shrewsbury, J. bishop of Exeter, Walter Devereux lord Ferrers, Edward Sutton lord Dudley, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., Clement abbot of Evesham, William prior of Worcester, Sir John Porte, Th. Willoughby, serjeant-at-law, Sir Humphrey Conyngesby, James Denton, clk., Sir Edward Crofte, Sir William Morgan, Sir Gilbert Talbott, Sir Thomas Cornewall, Sir George Throkmarton, Sir John Russell, John Salter, George Bromley, William Muklowe, Thomas Audeley, Thomas Nevell, Roger Wynter, Rouland Moreton, Edmund Harwell, Thomas Lynom, John Littelton, John Russell, John Pakyngton, William Nevell, John Ketylby. Westm., 26 March.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 18*d.*

47. George, s. and h. of Sir John Blounte. To be steward of the lordships of Bewdeley and Cleybury Mortimer, Salop; and master of the hunt and rider of Wyere forest, Salop and Worc.; also master of the hunt of all the King's parks in the said forest; keeper of Clebury Mortimer park, Salop; master of the hunt of Yernewood park and "Bewdeley park," Salop, with the usual fees as had by the said Sir John Blounte. Westm., 24 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 27 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 19.

48. John Bourchier lord Berners. To be deputy of Calais; with 100*l.* a year, and 104*l.* a year spyall money; also to have a retinue of 31 soldiers; on surrender of patent 1 Oct. 18 Hen. VIII. granting the office to Sir Robt. Wyngfelde. Westm., 27 March. — *Fr.* 22 *Hen. VIII. ms.* 3 *and* 4.

49. Sir John Fitzjames, chief justice of the King's Bench. Mortmain licence to alienate lands, to the annual value of 16*l.*, to the abbot of the monastery of St. Mary Brewton, Somers. Westm., 11 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 28 March.—P.S *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 28.

50. Roger Wilcokkys, of Rounde Acton, Salop. Pardon for having stolen certain cattle belonging severally to Robt. Wele, Thos. Deyos, Robt. Doughty, William Highyns, Thos. Tedestill, John Skette, and John Lowes. Westm., 25 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del* Westm., 28 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 17.

51. *Cheshire:* Commission to Sir William Standley, Richard Snede, William Venables, Humphrey Newton, and John Leicester; to make inquisition p. m. on the lands of John Dokenfeld John Bridge, George Wymmyngton, Fulk Hope, and Richard Redyche. Westm. 28 March.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 26*d.*

52. Nicholas Wilson, clk. Presentation to the parish church of St. Thomas Apostle, London dioc.; void by the resignation of William Clerke, and at the King's disposal by virtue of letters under the seal of the dean and chapter of St. Paul's, London, dated 28 Jan. last, granting the first presentation thereto to the King. Westm., 28 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 29 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 20.

53. William Boston, S. T. P. Assent to his election as abbot of the convent of Burton-upon-Trent, Cov. and Lich. dioc. Westm., 27 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 29 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 28.
ii. Petition for the above. 21 March 1530.

54. Clement Harleston, of Coksale, Essex. Licence to alienate his moiety or purparty of the manor of Bekenham, Kent, and his messuages, &c. in Bekenham, to Robert Legh, Roger Starkey, Mathew Haddes, John Preston, William Lamberd, Robert Meredith, and Richard Malery, citizens and mercers, London; to the use of the said Robert, his heirs and assigns for ever. Westm., 29 March.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m* 14.

55. John Major, prior of the Benedictine monastery of Athelney, Bath and Wells dioc. Assent to his election as abbot of the same. Westm., 28 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 29 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 28.
ii. Petition for the above. 18 March 1530.

56. John Arthur. To be chaplain of the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Husbourne Prioris, Winchester dioc., void by death. *Add.:* To W. archbishop of Canterbury. Westm., 28 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 29 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

1531.

166. Grants in March—*cont.*

March.

Grants.

57. William Purdy, sen., and his wife Jocosa, late wife and executrix of Sir Edward Bensted, of London, *als.* of Hertingfordbury, Herts, late treasurer of war in Picardy, and treasurer of Tournay. Pardon and release. Westm., 23 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 30 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 19.

58. John Barlow, M. A. To be one of the King's chaplains; which office admits of his being non-resident upon the various benefices he may hold, according to the statute. Westm., 27 Sept. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 30 March.—P.S.

59. William Wrougton. Livery of lands as kinsman and heir of Sir Christopher Wrougton; and to John Bourghchier lord Berners, Sir Anthony Willoughby, Sir William Essex, Sir Henry Long, Sir Anthony Saintmond, Sir George Monoux, Sir Anthony Hungerford, Thomas Yorke, Henry Poole, and Thomas Bodnam, as trustees. Westm., 24 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 30 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 28.

60. *Commission of Peace.*

Salop: Sir Thomas More, C., Thomas duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thomas earl of Wiltshire, William earl of Arundel, George earl of Shrewsbury, J. bishop of Exeter, G. bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, C. bishop of Hereford, Walter lord Ferrers, Edward lord Dudley, Sir William Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir John Porte, Th. Willoughby, serjeant-at-law, James Denton, clk., Sir John Talbott, Sir Edward Croftis, Sir William Morgan, John Salter, George Bromley, Richard Hoorde, Arthur Newton, Robert Nedam, Thomas Lakyn, Richard Foster, Richard Selman, Francis Yong, Thomas Newporte, William Chorleton. Westm., . . . March.* *Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, 17*d.*

---

1 April.

Le Grand, III. 522.

167. Nicholas Raince to Montmorency.

Has spoken again this morning to the Pope about the English affair, and both he and Albany were with him last night. He took time to reply after discussion, as his nature requires. Doubts not, for love of the French king, and in consequence of the good intentions which Albany knows well how to put forward, the Pope will be induced to give his word to pass April and May without doing anything to the prejudice of the king of England. He does not want it to be known by any one except Dr. Benet. Has not failed to tell Albany of it. The Pope knows so well how to bind the Rota and the auditor Capisucco, who has the cause in his care, that he will not be able to do anything except in Consistory, and in the Pope's presence. Since the 22 days which Monseigneur de Grandmont obtained with such difficulty, the Pope has delayed the process for four months at Albany's instance, without doing anything of moment, except what the English have solicited. Writes to Grandmont. Rome, Saturday, 1 April 1531.

Fr.

[1 April.]

R. O.

168. Harry Darell to Cromwell.

After my old rusty manner, I beseech your credence to this letter I have two sons in the court, to whom you have always been good, and, by report of master Horden, to Stephen, being with the clerk controller, whose suit I beg you to favor. I trust by your means he may obtain a living. Palm Sunday even, "at Skotteney, your old hostry, where I trust to see you or I die."

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

2. Harry Darrell to Cromwell.†

R. O.

Has the grant of Heyllsham, of which the vicar is dead, from Beygham Abbey. Begs Cromwell's help for his son, a priest, and his or my lord Grace's letter to the bishop of Chichester. Scotteney, "your hostrye," 2 Jan.

Hol., p. 1. *Not add., but begins:* Mr. Cromwell.

---

* The day is unintelligible through mutilation.

† This letter is of Wolsey's time.

1531.

2 April. **169.** CHARLES V. to MAI.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 134. B. M.

"Has received his letter of the 23rd of last month. The answer of the Emperor to the bishop of Tortona. Contributions of the Pope toward the expense of the Turkish war. Galleys. Has read what the Cardinal of Ravenna has negotiated with the secretary of the king of Scots. Feels sure that the Cardinal intends to render him a service. He is to thank him. It is necessary well to consider this affair. Can, therefore, not send a definitive answer at this moment. Orders him to entertain the Cardinal with friendly and fair words, until he receives new instructions.

"Creation of cardinals. Siena. Pedro de la Cueva. Ghent, 2 April 1531."

English abstract from original draft at Simancas.

2 April. **170.** CHARLES V. to CARD. OF RAVENNA.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 133. B. M.

"Has received his letter of the 12th of the present month. Learns from it and from what his ambassador, Micer Mai, writes, what he is negotiating in the affairs of Scotland. Feels sure of his sincere desire to render him services, as it is natural, he (the Emperor) being his warmest friend. The Ambassador will speak with him on this business. From Ghent, 2 April 1531."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

2 April. **171.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Vienna Archives.

After the duke of Norfolk had given me some hope of obtaining the contract for corn which I asked for, he told my man that in consequence of the incessant rains here they were afraid of a famine, and that the King therefore would not grant my request, for which he was sorry. The same denial was made to a German, and I think it is reasonable, for corn is much risen in price. Since the ecclesiastics have obtained exemption from the *præmunire*, the laity, understanding that the King would make his account to draw from them a large sum, insisted that the King should give them a similar exemption, showing that they had not incurred a forfeiture; and if they had, that, in consideration of the large sums of money they had given him heretofore, they ought to be absolved. As the King would not listen to them for some days there was great murmuring among them in the Chamber of the Commons, where it was publicly said in the presence of some of the Privy Council that the King had burdened and oppressed his kingdom with more imposts and exactions than any three or four of his predecessors, and he ought to consider that the strength of the king lay in the affections of his people. And many instances were alleged of the inconveniences which had happened to princes through the ill treatment of their subjects. On learning this the King granted the exemption, which was published in Parliament on Wednesday last, without any reservation. There were five or six whom the King would not have pardoned. One of these is a dean, of the Queen's council, who has always assisted in her process against the King. On Thursday, when the memory of this exemption was fresh, the Chancellor set forth by command that there were some who had said that the King pursued this divorce out of love for some lady, and not out of any scruple of conscience; and this was not true, for he was only moved thereto in discharge of his conscience, which, through what he had read and discovered from doctors and universities, was in bad condition by his living with the Queen, as would appear by the seals of the universities, which he would show them, of which they should understand the tenor and substance by what Brian Tuke would read to them. Tuke then proceeded to read them in English with a loud voice. This act passed first in the assembly of prelates and lords; and when all was read, the bishops of Lincoln and

1531.

171. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

London, seeing that the three principal prelates of the Queen's Council were not there, and thinking the others would not dare to utter a word, proceeded to dispute in favor of the King. The bishops of St. Asaph and of Bath protested that that was not the place to discuss this question, and that the time was too short to demonstrate the justice of the Queen's cause; and therefore they would not amplify or declare the matter beyond demonstrating that what the others alleged in behalf of the King made directly against him. Norfolk, knowing that Lincoln and London would get the worst of it, and that by entering into a discussion the credit of the said seals would be impaired, interrupted, saying that the King had not sent the said documents to discuss the matter, but only for the purpose propounded by the Chancellor. Hereupon some one asked the Chancellor for his opinion; on which he said that he had many times already declared it to the King; and he said no more. When Talbot was similarly interrogated, he said it was not for him to give an opinion on the subject, and he would refer himself to those to whom knowledge and judgment belonged. When the matter was thus finished in the House of Lords, the Chancellor, with the dukes of Norfolk and Suffolk, the bishops of London and Lincoln, Brian Tuke, and many others, descended to the hall of the Commons, where the whole thing was read and set forth as before the Lords; except that the Chancellor added that the King had wished them to be advertised of this matter that when they returned to their houses they might inform their neighbours of the truth. When the reading was over, the bishops of London and Lincoln, with great ceremony, took it on their conscience that the marriage of the King and Queen was more than illegal, London alleging that when your Majesty was in Bologna the university determined the affair, and that there were many doctors in Italy who had not dared to write in the matter for fear of your Majesty, as he would prove by their own letters, which he had in his lodging; and that John Majoris, a great doctor of Paris, who had composed a book on this question in favor of the dispensing power of the Pope, had confessed to him that he had so concluded in order more to please the Pope, and favor the authority of the Holy See; and many such lies he set forth, which very few people will believe in, for most men know the chafferer, and know well that the bishopric makes him talk so. The Chancellor and the others retired without a word from the Commons, who rather showed displeasure and regret at this than anything else; and, so far as I can learn, the King is mistaken if he thinks that by these helpers he has justified his intentions with the people, for they are less edified than ever.

Next day, which was Friday, 31 March, the King about 5 p.m. was with the Parliament, and told them by the Chancellor that he was very well satisfied with them; and in order to give them leisure for the festivals at home, and to look to their affairs, he would allow them to depart till the morrow of St. Edward, 14 Oct. This long prorogation is pleasing to the Queen and many others; but there is reason to fear that if the King in the interval sees his advantage, he will anticipate the term, as he did last time.

On Friday John Joachin was coldly received, and was with the King scarcely more than half an hour. I think he has not brought such a despatch as the King wished for; and some surmise this is the reason for putting off the Parliament to the 14th Oct., for till then everybody believed that it would assemble eight days after Easter. Joachin and La Guiche have not since been in court. Today they came to see me, and by anything I can discover Joachin is not very well satisfied. I know not if it be that he fears he will not have the bishopric spoken of at his departure, since he has not negotiated to the King's mind. He has spoken to me of the triumphs at the Queen's coronation; and on my asking news of the Turk's

1531.

invasion, he said he did not expect there would be any, because of a truce made between the king of Hungary and the Waywode. Entering further on the subject, he said if there were entire amity among Christian princes they would give the Turk some trouble,—especially if there were a good understanding between your Majesty and his master; and that it was a great pity they made so many wars for small portions of territory, when by going against the Turk they might acquire great kingdoms; showing by these words that the heart and will of his master is not altogether sound, or that he himself, in the vain hope of obtaining some counties and lordships once given to him in Naples, would like his master to attempt the recovery of that kingdom. He did not go so far with me as with the ambassadors of Venice and Milan, to whom he said there were prophecies that about this time your Majesty would lose all you had in Italy, and that a Neapolitan astrologer now at the French court has confirmed this prediction. He also told the said ambassadors that by pretext of the Turk's invasion your Majesty would collect large sums of money, but he thought he would not come this year, and that the King his master intended likewise to collect much money, and expected shortly to have as much as Charles V. or VI., which was reckoned at 17,000,000 francs. On their talking of the Queen's coronation and the amity between your Majesty and Francis, he, disliking to hear of that amity, said the contemplation of your Majesty had not enriched the feast, for they would have done as much for any other queen who had come to them. Joachin has returned to France more inclined to the Council than he was when he went; for then he said many evils would arise from it; now he says it is more than necessary. I did not inquire much of La Guyche and Joachin, as they were to have dined with me tomorrow, but they have sent to postpone it.

I have sent to tell the Chancellor that I have letters for him from your Majesty, and I wished to visit him. He begged me for the honor of God to forbear, for although he had given already sufficient proof of his loyalty that he ought to incur no suspicion, whoever came to visit him, yet, considering the time, he ought to abstain from everything which might provoke suspicion; and if there were no other reason, such a visitation might deprive him of the liberty which he had always used in speaking boldly in those matters which concerned your Majesty and the Queen. He said he would not hold them in less regard than his life, not only out of the respect which is due to your Majesty and the Queen, but also for the welfare, honor, and conscience of his master, and the repose of his kingdom. With regard to the letter he begged me earnestly that I would keep it as it is till some other time, for if he received it he must communicate it, and he hoped a more propitious time would come for its acceptance, begging me to assure you of his most affectionate service.

Hoping to have a summary of the proceedings in Parliament to send you, "nen ferey dimportance heure autre mention" (*sic*). The Queen lately left Richmond, where she left the Princess, and she is now at Greenwich, in great spirits at having escaped the determination of Parliament on the divorce, of which she was always afraid. She has nothing now to fear, except the Pope should delay the process, for which she has determined to write expressly to his Holiness. It is rumoured that the King, being doubtful of the sentence, and seeing he can obtain no further delay, has sent powers to dispute the plea, making his account that he shall be able to prolong it to the death of the Pope, and then he may have some better chance. As I have written to you, he might retard the definitive sentence five or six years, but the moment he has consented to the jurisdiction of the Pope, his Holiness might renew the brief which he decreed at Bologna, and drive the lady from court, and then there would be no need here to wait for another sentence. I have written to May. London, 2 April.

Fr., hol., pp. 7, from a modern copy.

1531.

[2 April.] **172.** WILLIAM GYFFORD to CROMWELL.

R. O. As you desired me, when I was last with you, to inquire of the farm of Compton, and send you word how I liked it, be good enough to get it for me at a reasonable rent, and I doubt not it will do me a good turn, and bind me to owe you service. Cleydon, Palm Sunday.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful. *Endd.*

4 April. **173.** HENRY VIII.'S COLLEGE, OXFORD.

S. B. For the Dean and Canons of the King's College, Oxford, late Cardinal's College.

To be receivers, in the King's name, of the half year's rents, &c. due at the Feast of the Annunciation, of all lands, as well within the duchy of Lancaster as elsewhere, belonging to the late monasteries of Frideswide and Lytlemore, in counties Oxford, Berks, Bucks, and Northampton; and of the site of the manor of Poghley, with the parsonages of Chadelworth, Berks, and Rudby, Yorks., and the prebend of Wetwang, Yorks.; also the half year's rent, &c. of the profits, tythes, oblations, &c. due at the Annunciation, belonging to the late monasteries of Canwell, Daventre, and Wallyngforde, in counties Oxford, Berks, Bucks, Northampton, Leicester, and Rutland. Greenwich, 4 April 22 Hen. VIII.

5 April. **174.** HENRY HARGRYPPE, vicar, to CROMWELL.

R. O. The last time I was with you at London, you commanded me to receive the farm and rents of the late priory of Horksleye. On the day of receipt, I asked John Halle if he would receive the rents, and he refused to meddle therewith. On my asking for the rental, he said he left it with you, at the audit. Please send it. With regard to the said priory, I beg you will make no promise till I see you with the money of the half year of Wykkes. Wormyngforthe, 5 April.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right hon. Mr. Cromwell this be delivered in haste, dwelling at the Freare Awstens gate.

5 April. **175.** WILLIAM LAURENCE to CROMWELL.

R. O. I enclose you, as you wished, the value of the manor of Borne, with the tile kiln and the house next the bridge, now in the hands of Mr. Hall; also the rents of the assize in the town of Wherstedd. I have "mett" (measured) the wood, called the Lunt, that Mr. Alford has; there are 5 acres 1r. 10 perches in it; and I learn by a workman that they can raise above 400 load, and every load worth at the stub 6*d.* If Alford have it at 16*s.* or 20*s.* the acre, he is much beholden to you. He is displeased with me for the meadows you granted me, and will be more so if he knows what I tell you. I have "mett" the wood and the grove at Hemingston. The wood contains 3 acres, the grove 1 acre 1 rood. I have improved it; for where I was offered 20*l.*, I may now have for it 24*l.* Let me know your pleasure, as no one will buy it without your warrant. I send you enclosed the account of the priests of St. Matthew's and St. Clement's made before Ruch and Alford. I cannot tell whether the rents of the assize belong to Borne or to Panyngton. Gypswich, 5 April.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right [worship]ful Master Cromwell. *Endd.*

5 April. **176.** KATHARINE OF ARRAGON to CHARLES V.

Simaneas MS. The Ambassador will inform your Majesty of what has passed in this Parliament, and I only wish to tell you what I have been advised by my friends, who desire the good of the King, and a good end in this case. The signatures and opinions have been shown to his subjects for two reasons; first, on account of the shameless life he leads with the woman whom he keeps with

1531.

him, and because he thought that showing them would be enough to make the kingdom consent. Truly I think this alone has been the cause that the disorder has not happened, which I expect every day, and which those fear who fear God. I am informed that the French king asked the Pope to delay the case. If this has been granted, the delay, and the means they use here to get the good-will of the kingdom, will accomplish what they want; but they will let the matter drop in the first Parliament, unless the delay is conceded.

I beg you not to consent to it, but to demand a sentence and decision before the time fixed for the Parliament, which will be the month of October in this year. I beg pardon for my frequent importunity. I am sure you are more anxous about it even than myself, and will not desist until you see the end which my right deserves. I again beg you to procure a sentence before the time I have mentioned, and to order testimony to be sent from Spain as to my virginity when I married the King, which will complete what I have so long desired. The Ambassador has shown goodwill in forwarding messages to me (*para yntimar los recaudos que aca estan*). I was ready to go to the Parliament and the King, if necessary, and declare my truth and rights. Gramache (Greenwich), 5 April.

Sp., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

5 April. **177.** ADMIRAL OF CASTILE to CHARLES V.

Simancas MS. Asks for news of his health, and of his arrival.

In times past the queen of England showed him great kindness. Caused his nephew, Don Alonzo, to study her case six months ago, and sends him to help the lawyers in her defence. Valladolid, 5 April 1531.

Sp., p. 1, *modern copy.*

5 April. **178.** MAI to FRAS. DE LOS COVOS.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 140. B. M. "Siena. France. Duke of Albany, &c.

"News from Genoa that the galleys of the king of France are returned to Marseilles.

"In as far as England is concerned, refers him to what he writes to the ambassador there (in Genoa). Encloses a copy of his letter.

"If the *remissoria* are already sent to Spain, it would be good that the president and the governors of Arragon, Valencia, and Catalonia did all in their power to execute them.

"Has seen a letter from France, which states that the king of France is very much offended by the Pope, because he has forbidden the Parliament and king of England to do anything *de facto* in the lawsuit. The king of France has used very strong language to Rome, and speaks of the possibility to renounce the obedience of the church of France to the see of Rome. Don Fernando, &c.

"*Superscribed:* To the Commendador Mayor, from Micer Mai, 5 April."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

5 April. **179.** MAI to LOS COVOS.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 141. B. M. "Has received his letter of the 23rd of last month. The more the affair of the Council advances, the more is he confirmed in what he has said. Has been informed that the king of England objects to a council in Italy, and asks that it be convoked there (Flanders or North of France).

"Sienna. Bulls of the coronation, &c., &c.

"The duke of Albany negotiates a marriage between his brother and the duchess of Camarino. Asked the Pope, who answered that it was true; but, smiling, added that the Duke had also spoken to his niece about a marriage with the king of Scotland or the duke of Orleans,—intimating thereby that the Duke conducted himself lightly, and that he laughed at him. Is not quite satisfied with the answer of the Pope. Rome, 5 April 1531."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

1531.

180. CHARLES V. IN COUNCIL.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 142. B. M.

"Consulta.

"According to what Micer Mai, the Cardinal, and the others write, the negotiations of the cardinal of Ravenna with the secretary of the king of Scotland have had this result; viz., that the king of Scotland is ready to accept a wife from the hands of the Emperor, a daughter or a niece of his; and that the secretary has left [Rome] on post horses, saying, that the Emperor can send his orders to him in Scotland, or declare them by word of mouth to Mr. de Veyre. They beg that a power be sent to Rome to continue these negotiations. It seems that it would be better to carry on these negotiations here (at the court of the Emperor), and to write letters of thanks to Rome.

"*Written in the margin by Francisco de los Covos:* A gracious letter to the Cardinal, asking him to entertain them with fair words until we see more clearly. Attention to what is to be communicated to Mons. de Granvella.

"Answered." * * *

English abstract from original at Simancas.

[6 April.] **181.** JOHN GOSTWYK to CROMWELL.

R. O.

I send you by the bringer a calf and 2 doz. pigeons, the best novelties I can send you at this time.

You would not believe how Mr. Luke is dismayed because I brought not his bill. Please write to him. I pray you continue good in the Welsh matter, and I will see all promises performed. Willyngton, Shere Thursday, 8 p.m.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council. *Sealed.*

6 April. **182.** The CORPORATION OF SALISBURY to CROMWELL.

R. O.

As we have had no sessions for gaol delivery a long time, considering the number of the prisoners, their great hunger and misery, we beg commissions may be sent for this purpose,—either the old, now in the custody of Mr. Baynton, or others. We trusted that Dr. Benet* would have brought them with him when he came from London, and made proclamation that the sessions shall be kept on Thursday next after Low Sunday. After quarter sessions on Monday next, the justice will return to London; so, if the City sessions be not kept on Thursday following, we shall have none before Whitsunday. Sarum, 6 April.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

6 April. **183.** GIOVANNI PORTINARI.

R. O.

A receipt for some money had of Richard Etton for black velvet (?). 6 April 1531.

Ital., hol., p. 1.

10 April. **184.** ST. MARY'S, YORK.

Restitution of temporalities. *See* GRANTS in APRIL, No. 9.

11 April. **185.** DEAN AND CANONS OF HENRY VIII.'S COLLEGE, OXFORD, to HENRY VIII.

Faustina, C. VII. 99. B. M.

Thank him for the lands which he has lately granted to them. All the foundations are laid, and most of the walls built to the required height. The church is a few feet from the ground, and there is an abundant supply

* Thos. Benet.

1531.

of building material. Beg him not to allow the work to remain imperfect, but to assist them with money and statutes. Oxford, 3 Id. April.

"Decanus et canonici novi tui apud Oxonienses Collegii."

Lat., pp. 2. *Add.*

11 April. R. O. **186.** EDMUND KNYVET to the DUKE OF NORFOLK.

Is not able to recount the disordinate and unlawful abuses of certain ill and riotous persons, as well as he would, in consequence of great pain in his head and eyes. While with his wife at his father-in-law's house at Carowe, where Dr. Mandfyld was attending him, heard from one of his servants that the parish priest of Mendylysham had declared that his tenants there were making riots and unlawful assemblies; and fearing further mischief, he desired the man to request Knyvet to come thither. Did not write to Norfolk on this information, hearing that he was gone to Lynne, but rode thither immediately. Examined one William Donkon, who durst not declare his knowledge. Being a substantial man, and dwelling among them, he dares not persuade them contrary to their unlawful deeds; but suffers what he would gladly resist, if he had power or aid of others, which neither he nor others can have here, they be so confederate together.

At Knyvet's coming on Sunday last, eight or nine of these riotous persons came to welcome him. Examined them; but they were so determined that he could not get at the truth. The next day called some others, whom he did not judge to be their adherents, of which sort there are but few. Perceived from their examination that their offence consisted, first, in unlawful assemblies to the number of 100, 60, 50, 30, and 20 persons, several times in divers houses. To questions about the purpose of their meeting, they have answered "that our meeting is for a ghostly purpose to be done by us Christian brothers and sisters." Cannot find out from them what conclusions they have determined, though he has used all the policy he can. They confess that they have named a mayor, a shreve, a lord, a bailiff, and other officers. They have themselves confessed it, except the mayor, who has not come here since Knyvet's arrival. Trusts, however, to have him ready when he hears from the Duke.

They say this election of officers was for pastime. Fearing that such blind excuses might proceed to open mischief, and knowing that all such confederacies, unlawful assemblies, and gathering of money (which also they have done) are directly against the laws and common peace, and like to come to further evil, has charged the persons before named to be ready to answer to what may be laid to their charge. Has only attached one of the Christian brotherhood, a boy of 20, whom he committed to the stocks for saying to the curate, when he came to confess this Lent, "I come to desire you to set my name in your book that I am shriven and forgiven of God, for this morning I spake with him, so that I know myself assoiled." When the priest refused to take this confession, he tried to strike him with a dagger. After punishing him with the stocks, would have let him go; but he said, in the hearing of Knyvet and many others, "I trust once to see a thousand such knaves lose their heads on a day." Will keep him till he hears from Norfolk. The rest are still at large, as he has [no] perfect proof of any other acts done by them than what he has written. Has no matter against them but their opinions, which are erroneous. Desires to know the Duke's pleasure. Mendylsham, 11 April.

Hol., pp. 3. *Endd.*

11 April. Vienna Archives. **187.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Besides the Queen's wish to write to the Pope, she is more anxious than ever, seeing that the King does not cease to despatch couriers to Rome, and has written this to his Holiness, of which I send you a copy.

1531

187. Chapuys to Charles V.—*cont.*

The French ambassadors have presented to the King a very ingenious clock, showing the movements of the spheres and the course of some of the planets. I think if Joachim had been the inventor of it, Mars would have predominated rather than Mercury. I don't know whether it comes from him; but the same day it was presented, the Master of the Horse told the Queen that the French king had said to the Imperial ambassadors that he would never be a friend with you, on account of the rough treatment you had given him. The said Ambassadors were yesterday in court when La Guiche took his leave, and had not the compliment of dining at the King's table, for he dined with the Queen.

The Princess has had a pain in the stomach for the last eight days, and and cannot retain much of what she eats; but from what her physician tells me, I expect she will be well again very soon.

The Venetian ambassador tells me that the men here wish for the coming of the Turk. The Chancellor told one of my men, who was condoling over the blindness of princes, that they had no thought of assisting your Majesty. And when my man said to him, that possibly seeing you were much occupied in repelling him, they might make some enterprise, he said that there was no reason to fear on this side, for there was no order nor power. As for their will, there would be more reason to doubt. London, 11 April.

Fr., hol., p. 1, *from a modern copy.*

11 April. **188.** Dr. Ortiz to the Archbishop of Santiago.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 144. B. M.

The Ambassador is displeased at his having come to assist him in the prosecution of this cause, and says that the Emperor sent him principally about the affairs of Luther and the Council, and that the English cause has to be decided more by law than theology. He has presented Ortiz to the Pope that he might deliver his letter to him; but he did not wish those to the Consistory and Cardinals to be delivered, when Ortiz asked him about it, in pursuance of the Emperor's orders, unless he would give the letters to him. He said he would do what was wanted, and that some of the Cardinals desired him to communicate with them, on account of the disputes before his Holiness. He gave them the letters for me, but late; and I hoped he would alter his mind about the letters to the Consistory. Made use of Pedro de la Cueva, but he resisted him no less for more than two months. The Pope and Cardinals are well disposed to me, but the Ambassador will never make use of me in the cause, as the Emperor ordered. When I asked him to do so, he replied that I held no charge from the Emperor more than any lawyer here; that my letters were not sufficient commission, &c.

A *dimissoria* to take evidence has been sent. The Ambassador is of opinion that the sentence for which I am asking, that this prohibition of the marriage of brother and sister-in-law is not divine, but only canonical, cannot be asked for until the proof of the witnesses has been made, about which this *dimissoria* is sent. He wishes to proceed to take the witnesses whom I have here in Rome.

I am pained at the delay, both on account of the justice of the cause, and for compassion for the Queen, before whose eyes the King has so long kept a concubine. There is no need of more opinions. When the article about which I am come is declared and proved, all will remain clear.

I hope the business of my brother, Fray Francisco Ortiz, will be well concluded by your favor. Am myself in great necessity, and this country is dear.

News came to the Pope yesterday of a truce with the Turk for one year. Rome, 11 April 1531.

Sp., pp. 5, *modern copy.*

1531.

11 April. **189.** MAI to the ARCHBISHOP OF SANTIAGO.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 147. B. M.

Wrote by the last courier, and sent a copy of the articles presented on behalf of the Queen, that you may have time to collect witnesses in that kingdom for the proof thereof. The *remissorias* are now going. The practice of this court is only to give them to a banker. So I have arranged with Simon Centurion's banker, who will give you this letter first, that you may say to what judges the *remissoria* shall be given. I ask you also to see the relation.

You are now the judge of the cause, as the result depends on what is sent thence. I say this because the case presents no difficulty in law, so to speak ; the only difficulty is whether it be true or not, "que obiesse aquellas causas o sospechas como lo articulamos, y de aqui cuelga la victoria desta causa." Urges him to use diligence. Rome, 11 April 1531.

You must choose the judges, and the banker will give them the acts, and send the despatches here.

Sp., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

12 April. **190.** NICOLAS RAINCE to MONTMORENCY.

Le Grand, III. 521.

As Albany has written by Valois to the King and Montmorency, he has heard of the two months' delay in the affair of England, and the Pope's goodwill in the matter, owing to his affection to Francis. Thinks his Holiness very willing to please the King; but he wishes what he has done to be known to but few, and has not allowed either the auditor of the Chamber or the chevalier Casale to hear of it, but only Dr. Benet, that he may testify to his master of the French king's exertions on his behalf. Rome, Wednesday, 12 April 1531.

Fr.

13 April. **191.** DR. RIC. HYLLEY, Chancellor to the Bishop of Salisbury, and THOS. BASKETT, to HENRY VIII.

R. O.

In accordance with his commission to them, John Horsey and Wm. Vudale to determine the matter at variance between Thos. Gawen and Wm. Husee, and certify his Grace on May 12, have called together the parties, and, being unable to determine the matter, have examined certain persons, whose depositions they send, and have ordered the parties to attend upon the Council on May 12.

P. 1. *Endd.*

R. O.

Examination of witnesses concerning the will of James Cooker, late of Eston, in the parish of Donhed Andrewe, Wilts, taken by Hylley and Basket, 11 April 23 Hen. VIII., by virtue of a commission dated 22 Feb.

Sir Geffrey Smyth, priest, of Yetmyster, Dorset, 44 years, states that the copy of the will made by him in presence of Hylley and Basket is a true copy of that which he read to the deceased before Wm. Bowre and John Tomer. Robert Martyn was named as a witness at the testator's desire, but refused to come from fear of the infection of the plague whereof Cooker died.

The copy exhibited by Thos. Gawen is untrue.

Read the will to Gawen, who desired him to ask the advice of Thos. Chaffyn, parson of Dunhed Andrewe, to put it in good form, when Chaffyn made a draught of it. Gave Gawen a true copy.

Wm. Bowre of Dunhed Andrewe, and John Tommer of Eston, state that the copy made by Smyth is true, except that he heard Cooker say that he would leave 10 sheep to his servant Roger Baker, and his farm, till his children came of age, to Mr. Gawen.

13 April. Thos. Mompesson of Corton, Wilts, says that five or six years ago Gawen sent him a draught of Cooker's will, desiring him to draw it out formally; which he did. Afterwards Gawen desired him to prove the draught which he had made, and get him the

1531.

191. Dr. Ric. Hylley, Chancellor to the Bishop of Salisbury, and Thos. Baskett, to Henry VIII.—*cont.*

administration. This was done by the cardinal's commissary without any examination of witnesses.

Pp. 4. *Endd.*

R. O. Will of James Coker of Eston, in the parish of Donhed Androw, Wilts, made 26 July 1526. Desires to be buried in St. John's church, Barweke. Leaves 3*s.* 4*d.* to Our Lady Church of Sarysbery; cows and ewes to the church works of Donhed Androw, to the brotherhood of Our Lady at Barweke, and to the chapel of Eston; land at Senyngham and other things to his brother John, and if he die without issue, to his children "Edyt, Edyt, and Alys," with reversion to his godson Harry Gawyn; other bequests to his tenant of Seninton, his sister Jane Banfylde, Sir John Coker, priest, Sir Jeffrey, his ghostly father, Walter Hobbes, John Shepparde, Heydyn, John Tomer (the hay off Stoke Hill), and Wm. Bowar. Appoints his brother, Thos. Gawyn, Esq., as his executor and guardian of his children "Edyt, Edyth, and Alys." Wishes a priest to sing for himself and family at Donhed Androw for a year.

Attested by Sir Jeffry Smyth as a true copy, in presence of Richard Hilley and Thos. Baskatt.

Mem. by Hilley that Smith delivered it to him 28 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII.

P. 1. *Endd.*

R. O. Another copy. *Endd.*: "The copy of the testament of James Coker, drawn up by Mr. Thos. Chaffyn, parson of Donhed Andrew."

P. 1.

R. O. Another copy. *Endd.*: "The copy of the testament of James Coker. Exhibit by Mr. Thomas Gawen."

Paper roll, mutilated.

13 April. **192.** Muxetula to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 149. B. M. "Pay of the army. The six months, during which the Pope has promised to contribute towards the payment of the army, soon are at an end. The French, who have always spoken very much of the Council, try now to prevent it.

"Tarbes is expected. It is said he comes to occupy himself in the matrimonial cause of England. Does not believe it. As he has been the principal person to prevent the Council, the French think the Pope owes him a debt of gratitude, and attempt to obtain through him certain things from the Pope. Promises well to watch Tarbes, and to see that nothing against his (the Emperor's) interests be done. The marquis del Vasto has arrived at the camp, &c. Turks. Rome, 12 and 13 April 1531."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

14 April. **193.** Cardinal of Osma to Charles V.

Heine's Letters to Charles V., 79. * * * * *

The Pope has told him the answer given by the French king to Mons. De Prat, which was what the Cardinal expected after the long delay. To say that before the celebration of a Council, it is necessary for all Christian princes to give their opinions, is directly to prevent it, and not to wish it to be held at all. So that the Council has come to nothing (*se ha resolvido como landre*), and all the thunder and lightning that was going through Europe about it has disappeared as if the past were a dream. It was clear that the Emperor was waiting for the consent of France to reply to Gambaro. His Majesty must repent his earnestness in asking for it.

On coming out of the palace today, was told by an intelligent person that the Emperor had sent De Prat to France merely that he might get out of

1531.

the enterprise without disgrace. There is no doubt that the French king has been moved by the Emperor's increase of honor and authority, and that the king of England has also done much to prevent it, because *qui male agit odit lucem.* Does not know what the Emperor thinks of the French king's reply, but advises him to let the matter drop, as now there is more likelihood of the Council resulting in a new war than in any good.

Suggests that he should write to the Pope of his good intention in procuring the Council, saying that if Lutheranism grows he is now free from blame, and offering assistance in defence of the Faith. Has been assured by the Pope that he did not cause the French king to make this answer, which was the result of the envy of France and the levity (*liviandad*) of England. Thinks, however, that it pleases him. Gives an account of a conversation with the Pope on this topic, about the Turk, and Italian affairs.

The Nuncio [in France] says that the mission of the cardinal of Agramont (Grammont) concerns the English affair and the marriage of the Pope's niece; but his Holiness and Osma think these are not sufficient reasons for his travelling post. The principal reason may be some new plots which concern Genoa, or business of state. Rome, Friday in Easter week, 14 April.

Sp., pp. 6.

14 April. **194.** MAI to LOS COVOS.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 150. B. M.

An officer of the French king has come to Albany. The Pope is pledged to the king of France not to hold a Council. Rome, 14 April 1531.

P.S.—Told the Pope what I had heard that the bishop of Tarbes had promised for his Holiness in the English cause. He answered that it had been made good, because he had promised to defer the cause (*sobreseher*) for three weeks, and they thought he said three months. Said this was an example showing that he ought to proceed to justice, as when he treated them well they turned weeks into months, and of months they will make some bad use.

Sp., pp. 5, *modern copy.*

Ib., f. 159. 2. Another copy of the same letter.

14 April. **195.** MAI to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 153. B. M.

The cardinal of Grammont (*Agramonte*) is coming; some say, on account of the affair of England, others, to conclude the marriage of the Pope's niece with the duke of Orleans. They are so easy in their causes that they can scarcely be heard. I say this because we took the same care of Albany at his coming, and in the end we do not know that he did anything.

A letter came from the French court stating that Tarbes was reprimanded because he promised on the Pope's behalf more than he ought. After we had gained the repulsion of the excusator, the kings of France and England complained of it, and he offered to go to the Pope to remind him of what he had said. It is now more than six weeks, and no notice has been taken of him.

I do not think the Pope has any secret intelligence with them. I have letters from the French court of 27 to 30 March, with news of the answer to De Prat. The cardinal of Grammont has said that he came about the affair of England, and that the King would never come to trial at Rome, and that he had come to see that that kingdom and king should not be lost. Rome, 14 April 1531.

Sp., pp. 3, *modern copy.*

Ib., f. 156. 2. Another copy.

1531.

15 April. R. O. **196.** Sir Wm. Tresham to Cromwell.

Today Edw. Standishe, bedill of law, is dead. The King wrote for the next avoidance of the place, and Tresham desires to know his pleasure. One Hunte, a scholar of Cromwell's, begs his assistance, that he may continue here to study the common law. The King's College, Oxford, 15 April.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To, &c. Mr. Thomas Cromwell, of the King's most honourable Council. *Endd.*

15 April. R. O. **197.** The Divorce.

Opinions on the divorce by the lawyers of Cremona, in agreement with that of Philip Decius, viz., of—

i. Joseph Maria Brumanus. *Pp.* 22, *sealed.*
ii. Nic. Botta. *P.* 1, *sealed.*
iii. Jo. Andreas Milius. *P.* 1, *sealed.*
iv. Antonius Persichellus. *P.* 1, *sealed.*
v. Jo. Bapt. Stangha. *P.* 1, *sealed.*
vi. Ascanius Botta. *P.* 1, *sealed.*
vii. Nicolaus Vernatius. *P.* 1, *sealed.*
viii. Bernardinus Crottus. *P.* 1, *sealed.*
ix. Notarial attestation by Jo. Marcus Gibertus that the above signatures belong to the Faculty of Law at Bologna. Cremona, 15 April 1531.

Pp. 2.

[16 April.] R. O. **198.** William Whorwood to Henry Gold.

I thank you for your great kindness shown to me at Wyke, praying you to recommend me to lady Rede and lady Greville. I send you certain evidences concerning my brother Clopton and his sister, which were in the hands of the late Sir Giles Greville,—as concerning my brother Clopton, two books and an indenture for a lease made by Will. Clopton to Will. Sawbridge, in Brudgetowne. Also another made by the chancellor of Worcester, and concerning the taking of Shottery meadow, &c. Also other deeds made by Thos. Harwell, concerning a chamlet gown and other apparel; which I pray you to deliver to the bearer, or to Rob. Symondes, of Pershoure. Let the evidences be kept only to the use of my brother Clopton. Whittington, Low Sunday in Easter.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* chaplain to my lord of Canterbury.

18 April. Béthune MS. 8,546, f. 70. **199.** Suffolk to Montmorenci.

Requests to obtain fulfilment of a promise made by himself and Francis that the payment of the arrears of the Queen his wife's dower should be increased from 17,300 livres to 20,000 a year. Was assured by M. de Bayonne when last here that though it could not be done for the past year it should be the year following; yet nothing has come of it. London, 18 April 1531.

18 April. Add. MS. 28,583, f. 196. B. M. **200.** Cardinal of Ravenna to the Comendador Maior (Los Covos).

On receiving the Emperor's credentials for Mai, visited him and found that consultation on Scotch affairs was put off on account of Easter (*li giorni santi*). Determined to wait for the particulars of the Emperor's wishes. Thinks the secretary will have arrived in Scotland. Expresses his wish to serve the Emperor and Covos. Rome, 18 April 1531.

Ital., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

1531.

201. [STEPHEN VAUGHAN to HENRY VIII.]

Titus, B. I. 67. B. M. Demaus' Tyndall, 295.

Of late I obtained a copy of one part of Tyndall's book in answer to the Lord Chancellor, of which I immediately informed Cromwell, and required him to advertise your Highness. The copy was so rudely written and interlined that I did not think it fit to be sent, but have re-written it, and send the copy. I think the matter, for the modest order thereof, will better like you than some other of his works, which he has put forth with less advisement, more rashness, and ruder spirit. It is but a third or fourth part of his whole work, but comprehends the pith of the other parts, in which he answers every chapter of my Lord's book with the grounds he has laid in the first part. I will also write and send the second part with all convenient speed. Yesterday I spoke with Tyndall outside Antwerp, having been told by his messenger that some unknown friend wished to see me. After disclosing his name, he said that he heard that your Highness was much displeased with him for putting forth certain books, and specially the "Practice of Prelates." He was surprised at this, considering that he only warned the King of the subtle demeanour and shameful abusions of the clergy, which showed the heart of a true subject. He asked how it was that the King, considering the pains he has taken, his poverty, exile, and danger, with other hard and sharp fortunes which he has endured, hoping to do honor to God, true service to his prince, and pleasure to his commons, thinks that he does not show a pure mind and true zeal and affection to his Grace. Did his warnings against the Cardinal, whose iniquity the King soon after "approved," deserve hatred? Can the King, being a Christian prince, be so unkind to God as to say that it is not lawful for the people to have His Word in a tongue they can understand, because the purity thereof should open men's eyes to see their wickedness? Is there more danger in the King's subjects than in the subjects of all other princes, who have the same in their tongues under privilege of their sovereigns? He concluded by saying that death were more pleasant to him than life, considering man's nature to be such as can bear no truth.

After this conversation I tried to persuade him to come to England, and what surety he could devise should by labour of friends be obtained of your Majesty. He answered he dared not come to England, whatever surety you promised, for he feared that your promise might be broken by persuasion of the clergy, who would say that promises made with heretics ought not to be kept. He told me he had finished a work against the Lord Chancellor's book, and would not put it in print till you had seen it, because of your displeasure for hasty putting forth his other work, and that it may appear that he is not of so obstinate a mind as has been reported.

After these words, as it was drawing towards night, he took leave of me, being fearful lest I should have pursued him. He departed from the town, and I towards the town, saying that peradventure I should shortly see him or hear from him. I suppose he afterwards returned to the town, for there is no likelihood that he should lodge outside. I was not hasty to pursue him, being likely to speak with him again, and because I might have failed of my purpose and run some danger. "To declare to your Majesty what in my poor judgment I think of the man, I ascertain your Grace I have not communed with a man" . . .

Copy, pp. 3, *imperfect.*

20 April. **202.** BRIAN to [HENRY VIII.]

Add. MS. 25,114, f. 92. B. M. Pocock, II. 656.

Received by his cousin Seymour on Easter Day his letter, dated Greenwich, 6 April. Visited the King next day at Bew de Vyncent, who said he was willing to send any one else in the place of Grammont if the King wished it. Brian answered that none was more satisfactory. The King answered that hitherto he had done his best, and would do no less, but

1531.

202. Brian to [Henry VIII.]—*cont.*

rather more. Begged him to despatch the Cardinal, who is to set forth in a few days. Hears his instructions are very effectual for the advancement of the King's cause. Has delivered the King's letters to the various parties, who were very thankful. *Two days since viscount Turayne showed him very secretly that letters had come to this Court from Rome, which showed that the Pope had somewhat relented, and would at the instance of Francis show himself more favorable to the King's cause,—that the Emperor's ambassadors had a cold reception, and the Emperor himself was unpopular with the French king and his nobles.* The talk is that the Emperor intends to invade England, and an Almain captain has offered his services to Brian, who expressed the improbability of any such event. Francis goes to hunt into Normandy. The Queen and my Lady wait a day or two, if my Lady's health will permit. "She has long time been sick, and thought here in great danger." The Grand Master will send to De Vaux the demands desired by the Emperor of Francis, and the answer. *Touching the clause of which the King wrote in cipher, he can perceive no likelihood at present.* The French queen is with child. Grammont will take his leave, and start for Rome on Friday or Saturday next; but they have broken so many promises he cannot speak of this for certain. Paris, 20 April.

The marquis of Guast is made captain-general of the Emperor's army in Italy. Fernando Gonzago, brother to the duke of Mantua, the former captain-general, is discharged, and is gone to Naples to be married. 14,000 or 15,000 Swiss have entered the duchy of Milan, and laid siege to a town held by "the castylyan of Muske." *Signed.*

Pp. 4, *with a decipher of the ciphered parts by Wriothesley.*

21 April. Add. MS. 28,583, f. 171. B. M.

203. Mai to Francisco de los Covos.

Has letters of 7 March from England, that the King was much troubled, and said that he would not fail in the defence against the Turk, but not to please the Emperor or Pope, who did not deserve it. He said also that the Pope wished to evoke the cause, contrary to the Council of Nice, which says that it must be finished where it is begun. As to what they say, that it is contrary to the style of the court, that in the first commission "se derrogo a todo esto;" and styles are found against it, and not for it; he knows that they do him wrong; and if the Pope does an injustice, he will take care to do also what he can; also, he will never come to the trial; he well knows that then we shall declare war (*vernemos a las manos*), and he also knows that excommunication is not to be feared where it is unjust.

Letters from France of April 8 state that they are working there openly to procure opinions for the King, both from the university and from single lawyers; and the cardinal of Grammont would bring these "allegaciones."

Sp., pp. 3, *modern copy. Endd.:* Al C. M. de Mr. Mai, 21 de Abril 1531.

23 April. Anstis' Order of the Garter, II. 385.

204. The Garter.

A chapter of the Order of the Garter was held on St. George's Day, 23 Hen. VIII., at Greenwich, at which were present the King, the duke of Suffolk, the marquis of Exeter, the earls of Arundel, Sussex, Rutland, and Ormond, lord Mountjoy, Sir Wm. Fitzwilliam, and Sir Henry Gouldford. The Feast was ordered to be kept on May 7, the earl of Sussex being president; and lords Lisle, Sandys, and Mountjoy, and Sir W. Fitzwilliam, being ordered to assist him. The earl of Northumberland was elected in place of the marquis of Dorset, deceased, and installed on 7 May by lords Lisle and Sandys. Statutes were passed for the building of a lantern and pulpit.

Lat.

1531.

23 April. R. O.

205. Sir Robert Basse, Clerk, to Cromwell.

Being parson of Kockfeld, Suff., (Cuckfield, Sussex ?) of the yearly value of 30*l.*, is bound to pay an annuity of 20 marks to Sir John Purfett, clerk, during his life, and is this year charged besides with 10 marks to the King, of which he has paid 5 marks, and with 10 marks a year for the future. Begs his intercession, that he and other poor priests with only one benefice may not be charged such great annuities, in addition to the King's taxed money. Kockffeld, St. George's Day.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Cromwell, Esq., at the Austin Friars in London.

23 April. R. O. St. P. VII. 297.

206. Henry VIII. to Benet.

He is to use all means to put off the process until Michaelmas at least, and must therefore tell the Pope, as of himself, that it would be the plainest destruction of his authority to call the King to Rome. Therefore the Pope should make offer of an indifferent place and judges, by letters to us and the French king, and send notice to that effect to England and the French king, who may mediate in the cause. It is much better for the Pope to keep his own laws than to contend with us upon our privileges, for there are a great number here ready to make dissension between us as "soon as that trumpet bloweth." By thus putting the Pope in hope that we will condescend to indifferent judges, you may perhaps delay the process. We will abuse them as they have abused us, to make them believe you; "for they have been to us always like willow tree, showing fair buds and leaves without any fruit." If you think Sir Gregory, or the bishop of Worcester, likely to assist, you may deal with them accordingly, and lament that there should be any dispute between the Pope's laws and the King's privileges. Greenwich, 23 April.

Cipher with decipher. Signed at the head. Add. Endd. by Benet: Recevyd 7 May 1531.

23 April. Add. MS. 28,583, f. 180. B. M.

207. Dr. Ortiz to Charles V.

Has received his letter of April 12. Fears that some of his own letters have been lost. Came here thinking that the first and principal point of this cause would be immediately handled, viz., the manifest proof that marriage between brother and sister in law is only prohibited by canonical law, with which the Pope can dispense. The president has sent the determinations of the universities of Salamanca, Alcala, and Valladolid, and the councils and chanceries of Spain also write about it. Victory is certain on account of the justice of the cause, as will be seen when the Ambassador orders me to speak in it. The delay causes grave detriment to the Church.

The Ambassador gave me a few days ago two works by Fisher (*Obispo Rephense*) different from that which was printed in Spain, which I saw before I left. They all show his great wisdom, diligence, and zeal for truth. I am surprised that the light he has thrown on the case has not removed the blindness of the contrary party, who have so badly deceived the King of England.

As I do not know law, nor the method of conducting suits, I thought that this process ought to be managed in this way. Hitherto the Ambassador has said that this article should be treated last, and not immediately. I am vexed at this delay. It might have been better to have gone first to Paris, where, I think, I could have removed the difficulty caused by the votes of the contrary party. There is nothing I desire more than that this point should be discussed now, and information given upon it to the Cardinals, as on it depends the whole cause; and the witnesses are in Rome, viz., the Scriptures, determinations of the Church, holy and learned doctors, and reasons not a

1531.

207. Dr. Ortiz to Charles V.—*cont.*

few. I would consider it a singular mercy of God to undergo martyrdom for the cause. I shall ask for this truth to be determined by an *extravagante ad perpetuam rei memoriam*, when the Ambassador tells me it is time.

I have communicated with many cardinals, to whom I had letters from the Emperor and Empress, and I find them well disposed to justice.

I wish that since I came here, some witnesses now in Rome had been presented to prove that the marriage and cohabitation had preceded, to which the other side could not reply. This would be sufficient to procure a sentence *por contraditas*, and then I would produce the dispensation, and ask for the foresaid determination. The Ambassador says that he wishes to present them, but has had no opportunity, on account of the impediment caused by the person who is conducting the appeal in the name of the kingdom of England.

Thanks the Emperor for the office of preacher. Complains of poverty. Rome, 23 April 1531.

Sp., pp. 5, modern copy.

23 April. Add. MS. 28,583, f. 183. B. M.

208. [Henry VIII. to Carne.]

I am pleased to hear by your letters, and those of others, what diligence you have used in protecting the privileges of us and our kingdom, which are assailed by certain persons in consequence of our matrimonial cause at Rome. I am grieved at the Pope and his advisers endeavouring to prevent you from exercising an office which is allowed by all laws to a citizen in his country, and to a subject against his prince. The Pope's refusal of your defence is a deep injury not only to you but to ourselves. Approves of his allegations before Paul Capisucchio, and desires him to continue the defence which he has undertaken in his own name, not the King's. The Pope cannot alter the laws of nature, or make the false true, as he confessed when he admitted the Queen's appeal. The Pope and others should desire nothing more from the King than to see with their eyes what they might have long ago understood with their minds. Again desires him to continue as he has begun, and will repay his diligence not merely with words but with deeds. Greenwich, 23 April 1531.

Lat., modern copy, from the archives at Simancas, pp. 5.

Endd.: "Copia del mandato del excusador Angles."

24 April. Acts of Parl. of Scotl. II. 332.

209. Parliament of Scotland.

Held at Edinburgh, 24 April 1531.

26 April. Lords of the Articles chosen.

27 April. Payment ordered to the town of Middleburgh. Sir John Campbell of Lundy to deliver the treaty lately made with Flanders.

28 April. Certain persons summoned for treason.

26 May and 9 June. Sittings before Will. Stewart, provost of Linclowdane, the King's treasurer, Adam Ottirburn, provost of Edinburgh, Nic. Craufurd of Oxgangs, justiciary clerk, and others.

24 April. Add. MS. 28,583, f. 186. B. M.

210. Mai to Covos.

While soliciting the despatch of the English matter today, I found that it was necessary to wait for another consistory, and to inform the cardinals.

I have found out by secret means that the Pope has communicated to the commissary of the cause allegations given by the English. They are not of much importance. You should remind the Emperor to do some kindness to this man (the commissary?), as the adversaries have tried to gain him, but could not. They now wish him ill, and say that he has made

1531.

false relation. He is of the family of cardinal Cæsarinus, and of great authority and learning.

Remarks about the Emperor's going to Spain and Germany.

Headed: De Micer Mai de xxiij.* de Abril.

Sp., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

24 April. **211.** A General Council.

Heine, Letters to Charles V. 204.

Anonymous letter, dated Rome, 24 April 1531, headed "Copia en lengua Italiana de lo que dio el nuncio del Papa sobre lo del concilio en Gante."

It is entirely about the Council, and mentions the difficulties raised by the replies of the kings of France and England, in a general way.

Pp. 5.

25 April. **212.** Florence Volusene to [Cromwell].

Calig. E. i. 44. B. M.

Beda de Cornibus, a Cordelier, and other doctors of this town, have complained to the King of Peter Gerarde, who preached before the queen of Navarre this Lent in Paris. Mons. de Lange tells him they have noted three or four articles on which they say he intends to build a house of heresy, viz., *omnia sunt munda mundis*, and therefore this *delectus ciborum* should be superstitious. *Sicut ancilla contrectans panem dominæ suæ immundis manibus, offendit dominam, sic nos Deum quicquid operemur sine fide et conscientia munda. Sicut non licet uxori mutare, augere vel imminuere vel commentatione aliqua aut glossa in hunc vel illum sensum trahere testamentum mariti, sic nec licere Ecclesiæ sacras literas sic pro arbitrio suo fingere ac refingere.* Has not heard the fourth article. The King has commanded Gerard whenever he preaches before his sister to have two honest men of judgment sworn to recite faithfully what he says, which is but a small punishment. Three or four who preached against him seditiously are commanded to "fre waird" amongst their friends. Amongst them is one Cordelier who spoke openly in the pulpit of a great clerk who came from Bohemia to England, and there preached erroneous opinions; the princes and nobles persuaded by his eloquence suffer him, and the commons for fear of great men, though they grudge not being able to hurt him; "than what followed . . . . . the corn was marvellous fair on the . . . . . the erroneous preaching of this doc[tor] . . . . . came and new bread, this bread . . . . . but swell men and poison them, s . . . . . and perished many thousands. The . . . . . setting apart all fear, ordinance a . . . . . of princes, went of their own zeal and . . . . . stoned this doctor to death, and so . . . . . which was perceived to be sent by God . . . . . certain fleis that dite and poison the . . . . . and so should ye do, said th[e preacher] . . . . . with this heretic Gerard, which is none [fit teacher of] princes and ladies. After this . . . . . same day as he was going on the str[eet] . . . . . sermon, he perceived certain servants of [the Queen] of Navarre, and shewed to them that was . . . . . saying, these be these heretics, and so . . . . . falois hurt five or six of them by his exhort[ation] . . . . will be corrected. Other matters I dif[fer till my] coming, which, by the grace of God, shall be [in 15] or 16 days. In the meantime I commend h[erewith Mr.] Nicolas Fedderstone, my proctor of Spelhurs[t] . . . . . beseeching you to help and succour him in hi[s] . . . . . George Hampton's servant, which arrived yester even, hoc est 24 die Aprilis, spake . . . . . books to your mastership, and being will . . . . . the same, and not having great plenty as . . . . . of money, I went to Maister Hamptone w . . . . . to me, and said with a marvellous liberal

* Note by copyist: "En el original esta asi, pero debe ser xxiiij."

1531.

212. Florence Volusene to [Cromwell]—*cont.*

. . . . . not lack no money for anything that concer[ns your] mastership, declaring your great humanity . . . . . daily show to him and so such new things . . . . . here I shall bring with me in all haste." At [Paris], 25 April.

Hol., mutilated, pp. 2.

26 April. **213.** Sir John Arundell to his Son Sir Thomas Arundell.

R. O. "Master Woudfforde's brother and Predyaux be disposed of Ryalton and Padstow according to your commandment." But as "his" beasts and corn were upon the land of Rialton, I have ventured to write to Borlas, your factor there, to let him remain as a tenant till your mind is further known. Desires his favor to the bearer, Master Wentford. Trelawne, 26 April.*

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

214. Dr. John de Coloribus to Sir Thos. Arundell.

R. O. I do not know whether you have received my late letters, stating that my master, your father, had written desiring you to speak in my favor, now that I am called to the house of the bishop of Lincoln, that I may obtain some good provision to return to Cornwall. The King remembers my name. Would rather have 20*l.* near your father than 40*l.* elsewhere. Commend me to the Countess,† your sister, [and ?] mistress Joan.

Hol., Lat., p. 1. *Add.*

26 April. **215.** St. Sepulchre's, York.

R. O. Attestation by Richard Watkyns, notary, at his house in St. Faith's parish, London, 26 April 1531, of the resignation by Thos. Leghe of the canonry of St. Sepulchre's chapel, York.

Witnesses: John Bill, of the diocese of Coventry and Lichfield, and Robt. Bell, of the diocese of York.

Lat., vellum. Endd.: "A wille."

29 April. **216.** Chapuys to Charles V.

Vienna Archives. Since my last La Guiche has left. His departure was delayed 10 days longer than he expected; during which time John Joachin and he were ordered into court, and had long consultations with the King and his Council. I have not been able to ascertain particulars, but I am told it was about the pensions and payments, and the renewal ("renchange") of the commission which the said Joachin had had; and also that if the French king was to have an interview with your Majesty the King should be present. In which and all other things, I believe, La Guiche will do his best, considering the presents and good treatment given him here, and the King will not be satisfied if he do not succeed better than Joachin has done. Ever since Joachin's return the King and his Council have begun to mistrust France, both from his report and from letters received from Rome and France; for which reason, within the last few days two of the Council, viz., the treasurer and controller, spoke to him roundly and in very plain terms in the Queen's favor. The duke of Suffolk also speaks his opinion about it, showing the great need this kingdom has of living in peace and amity with the Emperor, whose goodness he highly extols. To the Duke no answer was made; but the two others were told they did not understand the matter, or know what they were

* The exact year of this letter is very uncertain, and that of the next also.

† Mary, daughter of Sir John Arundel of Lanherne, was the third wife of Robt. earl of Sussex. (Dugdale, ii. 286.)

1531.

talking about. Norfolk was not in the company, for he had gone home to his house, where he is at present.

Talking of the Council with John Joachin lately, he spoke of the necessity of holding it, and that the King his master desired it; nevertheless, that it was believed in France that it would not take place, because the Pope, with all his fair show (*belles mines*), would resist it with all his power, and that to this effect his Holiness had set forth various inconveniences, among others that the Council would perhaps usurp authority over the Holy See, which is against all reason, and besides it seemed superfluous, because the errors of the Lutherans were already reproved by ancient Councils, so that it was not necessary to take counsel, but to punish the transgressors. The same was said the day before yesterday by the Venetian ambassador at court, and moreover that the Pope, if the Council took place, would like it to confine itself to certain articles,—a sign that his Holiness has no desire to come to the point. The said Ambassador was asked about the descent of the Turk, and replied that there was no appearance of it; though they wanted to persuade him to the contrary, and that already a great number of the said Turks have arrived, who had quite recently routed the forces of the king of the Romans; and that although what the Ambassador said might be true, the neighbours [of the Turk] must not be too confident, because the delay was only to enable him to come next year in greater force; and that if your Majesty and the Pope did not take measures against the Turk, it was to be feared they were hoarding their money to avenge their old quarrels against the Signory. These things were declared to him first openly by Suffolk and Wiltshire, and afterwards by the King a little between his teeth. Your Majesty may judge of their intention.

The Princess has not yet quite recovered from her stomach attack, but it is not serious. She wrote lately to the King that no medicine could do her so much good as seeing him and the Queen, and desired his licence to visit them both at Greenwich. This has been refused her, to gratify the lady, who hates her as much as the Queen, or more so, chiefly because she sees the King has some affection for her. Of late when the King praised her in the lady's presence the latter was very angry, and began to vituperate the Princess very strangely. She becomes more arrogant every day, using words and authority towards the King, of which he has several times complained to the duke of Norfolk, saying that she was not like the Queen, who had never in her life used ill words to him. The duchess of Norfolk has reported this to the Queen, telling her moreover that her husband was in marvellous sorrow and tribulation, and that she saw quite well she would be considered the ruin of all her family, and that if God wished that she should continue in her fantasy it would be a very good thing for the Queen.

In confirmation of what I have hitherto written to your Majesty, viz., that the King claimed to be sovereign over his clergy, I may mention that a good man preaching before the King, and referring to the story that Constantine refused to judge a dispute between two bishops, as it did not belong to a secular prince to do so, the King, who might have warned the preacher after the sermon, and made him retract, lost patience, and, opening the window of his oratory, told him in a loud voice to get on and not tell such falsehoods. The preacher, in all reverence, told him he did not think he was telling falsehoods in relating what he could show in various histories; on which the King turned his back and went away displeased.—The Jew whom the King sent for from Italy has sent several times to me to justify himself, saying he has done better service than is supposed, and expects at his return to kiss your Majesty's hands; of whom, in passing, you may learn some particulars.

Speaks again of his necessities. London, 29 April.

Fr., hol., pp. 3, from a modern copy.

1531.

30 April. **217.** Archbishop of Toledo to Charles V.

Simancas MS. Has found a letter among the papers of the ambassador Rojas, of considerable importance in the Queen's case. In this letter the King Catholic affirms the virginity of Katharine at the death of her first husband, and says that the dispensation was only asked for in its actual form to satisfy the importunity of the English, not because it was necessary. Toledo, 30 April 1531.

Sp., p. 1, *modern copy. Headed:* Copia de una original del arzobispo de Toledo al Emperador fecha en 30 de Abril 1531.

30 April. **218.** St. Paul's Churchyard.

R. O. Lease by John Palmer, warden, and the college of the petty canons of St. Paul's, London, to Elizabeth Sutton, widow of Nicholas Sutton, stationer, of London, of a shop in Paul's Churchyard, in the parish of St. Faith, between the shop held by John Clampard, belonging to the bishop of London, on the east, the mansion place held by Edw. Gamlyon, belonging to the petty canons, on the west and north, and Paul's Yard on the south; in which shop she now lives; for 60 years, at four marks a year. 30 April 1531, 23 Hen.VIII.

Vellum. Endd.: This lease is surrendered, and a new taken for 70 years. Humfrey Toyes lease.

[April.] **219.** Sir William Fitzwilliam.

R. O. Account of moneys owing to the King by Master Treasurer [Fitzwilliam], viz., for 13 arrears, due at Easter 23 Hen.VIII., of a rent of 7*l.* 5*s.* 4*d.* out of the manor of Weston next Baldock and other manors, for money due to Master Gascoigne, for the debts of Sir John Cutte, and for the wardship of young Cutte, which he bought of the King. (*See* vol. IV. No. 5906 (5).) Total due, 1,323*l.* 9*s.* 4*d.*

On the other hand, Master Treasurer has paid for the King's building at Guldeford about 103*l.* 10*s.*, and the King owes him besides, on his account before Master Daunce, 97*l.* 13*s.* 1*d.* For the remaining debt he proposes to surrender to the King the manor of Weston next Baldock, which he holds by gift of the King for the life of himself, my Lady his wife, and her first-born son, if the King will grant him in exchange the manor of Wytley, Surrey.

Large paper, pp. 2.

R. O. 2. Another copy.

Large paper, pp. 2.

220. Grants in April 1531, 22 Hen. VIII.

April.

Grants.

1. Henry earl of Northumberland and Mary his wife, and Ingelram Percy. Licence to alienate the manors of Westwod, Estwell, Rokesle, Horsmonden, Tyrlyngham, Northcray, Newyngton, Bartram, and 20 messuages, 300 acres of land, 300 acres of meadow, 300 acres of pasture, 100 acres of wood, and 100*s.* rent in Westwod, Estwell, Rokesle, Horsmondon, Tirlingham, Northcray, and the moiety of the hundred of Folkeston (Kent), to Sir William Fitzwilliam, chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster, Sir Thomas Cheyney, John Baker. Thomas Wharton, Henry Whyte, and William Walsyngham; to hold to them and the heirs of the said William Walsyngham for ever. Westm., 1 April.——Enrolled by mistake on Pat. 23 Hen.VIII. p. 1, m. 4, where the entry is cancelled as belonging to the 22nd year. It is not enrolled in that year.

2. Elizabeth Fyssher, widow of Richard Fyssher, yeoman of the Crown. Annuity of 10 marks out of the issues of the manor of Wexcombe, Wilts; in the King's hands, by the minority of Edward Darell, kinsman and heir of Sir Edward Darell. Windsor Castle, 16 June 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 1 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

3. Robert Downes. Licence to alienate the mansion, soil, and precinct of the monastery of Rumburgh, Suff., lately suppressed, and the manors of Rumburgh and Hyntlesham, called "the Priour of Seynt Petours

1531.
April.
GRANTS.

Maner in Hyntlesham;" and all lands, &c. in Rumburgh, Wysset, Spexale, Holton, Chestan, Metfeld, Sowthelmam, Ilkettyshale, Sowthcove, Reddesham, Huntynfeld, Denton, Beccles, Sybton, Hallysworthe, and Hyntlesham, Suff.; which are held of the King in chief,—to Thomas duke of Norfolk, treasurer of England, Thomas lord Wentworth, Sir Philip Tylney, Sir John Cornwayles, George Wyndham, clk., Thomas Wentworth, s. and h. of lord Wentworth, Edmund Wyndham, Edmund Knevett, and Robert Holdyche, their heirs and assigns, to the use of the said Duke, his heirs and assigns for ever. Westm., 1 April.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 17.

4. Robert Downes. Licence to alienate the mansion, soil, and precinct of the monastery of St. Mary, Dodnashe, Suff., lately suppressed, and the manors of Dodnashe and Charles, and all lands, &c. in Dodnashe, Bergholt, Capell, Bentley, Taddeston, Stutton, Holbroke, Braham, Wenham, Copdokys, Stratford, Reydon, Ramysden, and Ipswyche, Suff., to Lionel Talmache, Christopher Goldyngham, Lionel Bokkyng, Henry Blosse, Lionel Nicoll, Lionell Wyth, Lionel Fosdyke, Lionel Heryng, William Hoxon, John Wyth, jun., Thos. Gybbon, Thos. Clerke, John Felgate, jun., William Lord, and William Butte, their heirs and assigns, to the use of the said Lionel Tolmache, his heirs and assigns, for ever. Westm., 1 April. —*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 17.

5. John Gay, servant with Lord Morley, a native of Normandy. Denization. York Place, 17 Nov. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 1 April.—P.S.

6. William Mooke, clk. Grant of a canonry in the cathedral church of York, and the prebend of Tockeryngton in the same, *vice* William Burbank, S.T.P., resigned; at the King's disposal by the voidance of the archbishopric of York. Addressed to the dean and chapter of York cathedral, and to the keeper of the spiritualities thereof. Westm., 1 April 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 3 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 19.

7. Adam Sampson, yeoman of the Guard. Licence to export 300 quarters of wheat, free of duty; in consideration of the said Adam having caused to be made a ship for the King's navy, called the *Trynyte Gilde*[*forth?*], of 240 tons. Westm., 5 April 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 5 April.—P.S. *Fr. m.* 4.

8. William Raynsford, steward of the Chamber. Custody of the person and lands of Edward Haull, lunatic. Westm., 24 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 5 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 22.

9. Monastery of St. Mary, York. Restitution of temporalities on the election of William Thornton as abbot, whose fealty has been ordered to be taken by Brian Higdon and William Clayborough, clks. The election was confirmed by the dean and chapter of York cathedral, the see being void. Westm., 1 April 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 10 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 25.

10. Sir John Gage, vice-chamberlain of the Chamber. Grant, in fee, of the manor of Borham and Rokelond, with all lands, &c. in Borham, Rokelond, Wertlyng, Horstmounceux, Hoo, and Assheborneham, Sussex, of which a 21 years' lease was granted by John Hygdon, S.T.P. the dean, and the canons of [the King's] College at Oxford, on the 8 July 21 Hen. VIII., and was renewed by patent 7 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. to George Jenour, of Herst, Sussex. The annual rent of 19*l.* being likewise granted to the said Sir John during the run of the lease; also the manors of Telton, Hellyngle, Friston, and Excetter; all which premises are in the King's hands by the attainder of Thomas cardinal of York. Greenwich, 5 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 12 April.—P.S *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 21.

11. Thomas duke of Norfolk, treasurer of England. Grant, in fee, of the ground, site, &c. of the late monastery of Felixsto *alias* Filchestowe, Suff., the manors of Felixstowe *alias* Filchestowe, Walton, Tremely, Kyrton, Boclesham, Newborne, Helmeley, Faltenham, Alderton, Baudesey, Westerfelde, Sternefeld, Sutton, and Gipswiche (Ipswich), Suff., of which Robt. Rochester, late prior of the same monastery at the time of the suppression thereof, or any of his predecessors, was seized in right of the said monastery; and also the manor of Faltenham, Suff., with knight's fees and advowsons thereto belonging; all which are in the King's hands by the attainder of Thomas cardinal archbishop of York. Chelsith, 12 April.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 22.

(2.) Draft of the preceding patent in R. O.

12. John Worth, steward of the Chamber. Grant in reversion of the office of keeper of Northpetherton park, Somers., with the forest and chase of the same; with the same fees as Giles, late lord Daubeney, or Sir William Courteney, had, with herbage and pannage of the said park; which premises, with the office of lieutenant of Roche forest, were granted by patent 1 July 5 Hen. VIII. to the said William Courteney, then squire of the Body. Westm., 29 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 13 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 19.

13. Henry earl of Worcester, and Elizabeth his wife. Grant, in survivorship, of the manor of Andrewes in Chesthunt, Herts, and a messuage and certain lands in Chesthunt; the moiety of the manor of Moteland *alias* Mote, and 40*s.* rent; also a rent of 4 red roses in Chesthunt; 7 messuages and 6 gardens in the parishes of St. Clement's Danes, New Temple, London, and St. Mary "de

1531.

220. Grants in April 1531, 22 Hen. VIII.—*cont.*

April.

Grants.

Stronde"; all which came into the King's hands by the attainder of Thos. cardinal archbishop of York. Westm., 31 March 22 Hen. VIII. Westm., 13 April. — P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 23.

14. Sir Edmund Howarde. To be comptroller of the town and marches of Calais, *vice* Sir William Hussey, deceased, with all fees, liberties, meadows, and pastures called Lyverers. Westm., 1 April 22 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 13 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 22.

15. Christopher Nelson, clk. Presentation to the perpetual vicarage of Westgrenewyche *alias* Depford Strand, Rochester dioc., *vice* George Brynley resigned; at the King's disposal by the suppression of the monastery of Bayham. Greenwich, 7 April 22 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 13 April.— P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 22.

16. John Stowell, chaplain of Walkehampton, Devon, Hugh Pope, currier, of Exeter, and William Stowell, butcher, of Northtawton, Devon. Release of bail forfeited by the non-appearance of the said John Stowell at the sessions of the peace at Exeter, his sureties having undertaken that he would keep the peace meanwhile towards Sampson Pomey, of the parish of St. Satiuola, without the East gate of Exeter. Greenwich, 7 April 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 13 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 22.

17. Conrad Janson, of Southwark, shoemaker, native of Cologne. Denization. Greenwich, 4 April 22 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 13 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 19.

18. Massy Vylyard, John Pate, groom of the Wardrobe of Beds, and William Armorer, footman. Grant of two corrodies or sustentations within the monastery of Abendon, Berks, on surrender by the said Massy. York Place, 12 Feb. 22 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 13 April.—P.S.

19. City of London. Grant of the following privileges, being a more full setting forth of patent 25 May 1 Hen. IV., relating to the tronage or weighing of leads, &c., which was confirmed by charter 12 July 5 Hen.VIII. The weights and balances used in dealings between merchants, whereof the issues belong to the said commonalty, are to remain in their keeping. To have the tronage or the weighing of lead, wax, pepper, &c., in said city. Also to have the keeping of the great scales and common balance for weighing merchandize of avoirdupois, with power of appointing clerks, &c. of the great scales and balance, and of the Iron Beam, and of the beam of "le Hanzes Hangis," called "the Stilliarde Beme," &c. On surrender of patent 13 June 13 Hen.VIII. granting the office of keeper of the great scales, and the other articles mentioned in the last paragraph, to Sir William Sydney, which grant is now revoked. Westm., 28 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 13 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 23.

20. James Nedeham. To be chief carpenter of the King's works in England, with 12*d.* a day, *vice* Humphrey Coke, deceased. Westm., 24 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 14 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m* 22.

21. Luke Hornebolt. Licence to export 400 quarters of barley. Westm., 15 April. *Fr.* 22 *Hen. VIII. m.* 2.

22. Thomas Tichytt, soldier, of Calais. Annuity of 100*s.* Greenwich, 14 April 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 17 April.—P.S. *Fr. m.* 4.

23. Thomas Hall, clk. Grant of the perpetual chantry in the chapel of Perse Brygge, in the parish of Gaynsforth, Durham dioc., void by death. Westm., 13 April 22 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 18 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

24. Codrus Strangwys. Livery of lands as s. and h. of John Strangways, deceased; and to Philippa his wife, as d. and h. of Peter Cowdrey, deceased; and to John Barnard, John Hornywold, Walter Marysshe, Richard Gressam, and Hugh Goodman, now enfeoffed of the manors of Quat and Lyehall, Salop, to his use. Greenwich, 7 April 22 Hen.VIII. *Del.* 18 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 32.

25. Anthony Knyvet and Martyn Pirry. Grant, in survivorship, of the office of clerk of the Statute Staple of Westminster, *vice* John Gedge. Greenwich, 20 April 22 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 20 April. P.S.

26. Henry Duval, clk. To be warden of the chantries of Mere, Wilts, in the King's gift by the minority of Peter s. and h. of Sir Wm. Compton deceased, *vice* Wm. Bysshop. Westm., 15 April 22 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 21 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 26.

27. John Lovell *alias* Bradley, late of London, yeoman. Pardon for having stolen a horse, the property of Christ. Hynde, at St. John's Strete, Middx. Greenwich, 21 April 22 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 21 April. —P.S.

28. Gilb. Grene. Annuity of 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* for services rendered in the wars. Greenwich, 20 April 22 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 21 April.—P.S.

1531.

April.

GRANTS.

UNDATED GRANTS, 22 HEN. VIII.

1. John Bradwey, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Campe, Canterbury dioc., void by death.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 22.

2. Richard Humfrey. Licence to marry Isabella, widow of William Tanfeld. Westm., ———.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 31.

3. Robert Hogan, chief cook, *pro ore.* Unfinished entry of the grant of 9 June 1529. —— Vacated. — *Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 9.

4. Thomas Jamys, of Quenton, Northt., yeoman. Pardon for a theft committed, 1 April 20 Hen.VIII., of the goods of John Varney at Edgware.—S.B.

5. John Pulter, of Cambridge, scholar. Beginning of an instrument which appears to have been a pardon for some offence whereof he was indicted before Thomas Saye and Henry Gilson, coroners in co. Camb.—[*This entry is crossed out.*]—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 7.

6. Richard Reynold. Licence to export 350 quarters of mestelyn, imported from Almain, which through foul weather has become musty. — P. S. No date. *Fr.* 22 *Hen. VIII. m.* 4.

7. Thomas Wylloughby. To be one of the King's serjeants-at-law. Westm., ——. —*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 3.

8. *Canterbury:* John Hales, Baron of the Exchequer, Christopher Hales, Attorney General, the Mayor of Canterbury, and John Bridges. Commission to make inquisition on the idiocy of Thomas Sharp, kinsman and h. of William Fante. Westm., ———. —*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 26*d.*

9. *Notts and Derbyshire:* Sir Godfrey Foljambe, Nicholas Stirley, of Stirley, and Nicholas Stirley, of Lynly. Commission to make inquisition on the lands and heir of Sir John Savage. Westm., ———.—*Pat.* 22 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 26*d.*

GRANTS in APRIL 1531, 23 HEN. VIII.

1. Thomas Brown, of Walden, or of Yeldeham, Essex. Pardon for the murder of Ric. ap Yevan ap Jenkyn. Greenwich, 20 April 22 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 24 April 23 Hen.VIII.—P.S.

2. William Thorne and John Swinfeld. Grant of the first presentation to the parish church of Yerdeley, Northt., Linc. dioc., during the minority of Peter Compton, the King's ward. Greenwich, 21 April 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 April 23 Hen.VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 1.

3. David Morgan, one of the sewers of the Chamber. Annuity of 100*s.* out of the issues of the lordship of Usk and Carlion, parcel of the earldom of March; on surrender of patent 18 Feb. 9 Hen.VIII., granting the like annuity to Sir Robert Johns. Greenwich, 11 April 22 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 April 23 Hen.VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 5.

4. Thomas Musgrave. To be marshal of the town of Berwick, in like manner as Thomas Strangwyshe or Sir Thomas Foster enjoyed the same. Greenwich, 24 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 1.

5. Sir Arthur Darcy, Sir Thomas Clyfford, and John Bolls. Grant of the next presentation to the mastership or custody of the house or hospital of St. Leonard, York. Greenwich, 22 April 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 19.

6. Thos. Scanceby, clk. To have the pension which the abbot of St. Mary's Abbey, York, is bound to give to a clerk of the King's nomination, until he be promoted to a competent benefice. York Place, 18 Jan. 22 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 April 23 Hen. VIII.—P.S.

7. Alexander Coke, chaplain. Presentation to the chantry of the Virgin in Ansley ch., York dioc., void by death, and at the King's disposal by the voidance of the archbishopric. Greenwich, 20 April 22 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 April 23 Hen. VIII. — P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 5.

8. Sir Henry Guldeford and Sir Edward Guldeford. Grant, in survivorship, of the offices of constable and door-ward in Ledes Castle, Kent, and parker of Ledes and Langley Park, Kent, with the usual allowances, as enjoyed by Sir Thomas Bourghchier, temp. Hen.VII.; on surrender of patent 24 Dec. 4 Hen. VIII. granting the premises to Sir Henry alone. York Place, 22 May 22 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 April 23 Hen.VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 1.

9. John *alias* Jak Musgrove, of Bewcastell, Camb., gent. Pardon. Greenwich, 25 April 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 28 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 19.

10. *Commission of Gaol Delivery.* *Guldeford Castle*, at Suthwerk.—Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Ric. Weston, Sir Will. Shelley, Chr. Hales, John Hales, John Scott, Chr. Moore, and John Danastre. Westm., 26 April.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 12*d.*

11. John Brereton, clk. Presentation to the rectory of Weychill, Winchester dioc.; at the King's disposal by the voidance of the see of Winchester. Greenwich, 25 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 28 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 5.

12. George Cotton. Annuity of 14*l.* 11*s.* 4*d.*, payable partly, viz. 7*l.* 18*s.* thereof, out of the farm of the manors of Hatton, Hendheth, and Hatley, Salop, reserved in patent 23 Feb. 20 Hen.VIII., on a grant to Joan Corbett and others of the wardship and mar-

1531.

220. GRANTS in APRIL 1531, 23 HEN. VIII.—*cont.*

April. GRANTS.

riage of Richard Corbett, s. and h. of Sir Richard Corbett, deceased, and the custody of the said manors; and partly, viz., the remaining 10 marks, out of the issues of the possessions late of Sir William Compton, deceased, now in the King's hands. Greenwich, 25 April 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 28 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 19.

13. William Moreton, page of the Chamber. Custody of the site of the manor of Harold, Beds., and of 1 messuage, 160 acres of ground, 10 acres of meadow, and 60 acres of pasture in Harold, adjoining the said messuage, now in the tenure of John Dale; which site, &c., lately belonged to Sir William Compton, deceased; during the minority of Peter Compton, s. and h. of the said William. Greenwich, 27 April 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 28 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 1.

14. Sir William Musgrave. Grant of the office of constable or keeper of Bewcastell Castle, Cumb., and chief forester of Nicolforest, Cumb., with all the lands, rents, &c. in Bewcastell dale, late of Sir John Midelton, the park or land of Plompton, in Inglewode forest, Cumb., and all lands and tenements in the said park or land, and common pasture in Inglewood forest; with power to build houses, &c. in the said park or land of Plompton; and an annuity of 40*l.*, payable one half out of the issues of the manor or lordship of Sourby, Cumb., and one half out of the issues of the manors, lordships, or lands of Randollynton, Arthurheth, and Lyndell, in Nicolforest. Greenwich, 24 April 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 29 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 19.

---

1 May. R. O. St. P. I. 383.

221. MILES COVERDALE, Friar, to CROMWELL.*

Reminds him of their conversation in Master More's house on Easter Eve, and begs his help for the fervent zeal he bears to virtue and godly study. Begins now to taste of Holy Scriptures, but requires books to help him to a knowledge of the doctors. Desires nothing but books; and will be guided by Cromwell as to his conduct, and in the instruction of others. Speaks highly of Cromwell's abilities. From the Augustines, this May Day.

Hol. Add.: Right worshipful.

1 May.

222. PENSIONS from FRANCE.

S. B. 1. Receipt by Hen. VIII. to Francis I. for the sum of 7,500 crowns of the sun, paid to ——— at Calais, being an instalment of the sum of 30,000 crowns, due for three years' arrears of salt, by the treaty made at Hampton Court, 2 Sept. 1530. Westm., ———. *Del.* Westm., 1 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Fr. roll* 23 *Hen. VIII. m.* 2.

S. B. 2. Similar receipt for the sum of 5,000 crowns of the sun of the pension of 10,000 crowns due by the treaty for the commutation of the annual pension of salt. *Del.* Westm., 1 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Fr. roll* 23 *Hen. VIII. m.* 2.

S. B. 3. Another receipt, differently worded, for the sum of 47,368 crowns of the sun and 16 sous of Tours, paid to ——— at Calais, in part payment of 1,894,736 crowns of the sun, due by treaty. Westm., 1 May 23 Hen. VIII. With a like receipt on the same parchment for 50,000 crowns of the sun, in part payment of 150,000 crowns of the sun, 40,000 angels, and 35,000 crowns of gold, formerly due by the Emperor according to the treaty made at Crevecœur on the 8th Aug. 15[2]9.

S. B. 4. A signed receipt similar to No. 2, but without a date.

S. B. 5. Another receipt similar to the second in No. 3, but without a date.

1 May.

223. ELNESTOWE, Linc.

Appointment of abbess. *See* GRANTS in MAY, No. 1.

---

* This letter, which is printed by the Editor of the State Papers in 1532, is probably many years earlier, and prior at least to 1527.

1531.

2 May. R. O. **224.** BRIAN HIGDON to CROMWELL.

Dr. Lee delivered, on Monday, Cromwell's loving letters, dated 20 April. Will do his best to get the conclusions passed in the Convocation here as in that of Canterbury. Begs his favor to the bearer, farmer of a little parcel of the prebend of Wetwang, who has been dispossessed by a gentleman of this country, though he has paid 4*l.* or 5*l.* a year more for his farm than others did before him, "for my brother* did enproie (improve?) that prebend by a good sum of money." York, 2 May. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Thomas Cromwell, councillor unto the King's highness. *Endd.*

4 May. Wilkins, III. 744. **225.** CONVOCATION OF YORK.

Met on the 12th Jan. Remitted to the King all the debts due from him to the clergy of that province. Continued to the 4th May 1531, when there was granted to the King 18,840*l.* 0*s.* 10*d.*

Attested by Ric. Farley, notary public. Present: Thos. Magnus, archdeacon of the East Riding, and Will. Claiburgh, archdeacon of Worcester.

4 May. R. O. **226.** The ABBEY OF ROCHE to ROBT., Carthusian Prior of AXHOLME.

Offers the thanks and prayers of the brethren as the sole return they can make for the kindness shown to them by his house; also the benefit of masses, fasts, &c. of the whole Cistercian Order. Every priest of that Order is bound to celebrate three masses for every brother known to have recently died, and twenty masses of *Deus Veniæ* yearly for those who have died unknown to them; and the *professi*, not being priests, are bound to repeat the Psalter fifteen times a year. In our Chapter House, 4 May 1531. *Signed:* Per me Johannem abbatem de Rupe, and by Henry Cundall, John Happe, Nic. Collys, Wm. Browne, Thos. Cundall, Ric. Fyshburne, Thos. Ewell (?), John Dodworth, Thos. Acworth, Henry Wylsun, Chr. Addisun, Chr. Gyrst (?), Wm. Carter, Robt. Rem (?), Wm. Hela, John Huland.

Lat., vellum.

4 May. Le Grand, III. 524. **227.** NICOLAS RAINCE to MONTMORENCY.

The English ambassadors are sending off the present courier. Albany is writing about affairs here. He has done much for the king of England, and the English are much pleased with him, seeing the way in which the Pope acts from love to the French king. The Ambassadors, and even Bennet and his companion, confess that the Pope could not do better, for they know the importunity of the Imperialists for the examination of certain witnesses, which the Pope cannot refuse, as the English confess. The Pope, however, will take care that nothing is done contrary to what he promised. Rome, Thursday, 4 May 1531.

Fr.

5 May. R. O. **228.** ROBERT PARETT to CROMWELL.

I wish to know your pleasure concerning Mr. Browne and Mr. Denton. Browne showed me of late that he was with you concerning the lands that he holds of my lord Cardinal's College, and that you were somewhat plain with him, and would have an office found in it by the escheator. He thinks this will be in his favor, for he alleges that my Lord's college hath no title to the lands; for he that gave it to my lady of Lyttylmore had no right to it, and my Lady had no authority to receive it. I question whether he showed

* John Higdon was appointed to the prebend of Wetwang in 1529. According to Le Neve, it was next held by William Shute, who was preferred to it in 1558.

1531.

228. Robert Parett to Cromwell—*cont.*

you his mind so plainly. I wish to know your pleasure, and whether I shall "strayn" (distrain) off the ground first or not. I doubt not, so far as I can perceive by Mr. Dean, that the College right to any lands belonging to the lady of Littlemore can be sustained. I will certify you before Midsummer of all causes concerning the same. Mawdlen College, Oxford, 5 May.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

5 May. **229.** Sir Gregory Casale to Montmorency.

Le Grand, III. 542. The cause of the king of England is in a bad condition. All the arguments proposed against giving sentence have been rebutted by the Imperialists. There is no hope except in what Grammont may bring. The news of the sentence of Modena is expected, and the Pope thinks the duke of Ferrara may have detained the courier at Reggio. The Papal Court is in great fear of the Council, but is reassured by the Emperor's last letter, which is less furious. The coming of the cardinal Grammont will increase the jealousy of the Imperialists, and make them take less account of the Pope. Unless Montmorency orders Giovanni Joachino to pay him his pension, will not do what he has told him. Rome, 5 May 1531.

Ital.

6 May. **230.** O'Donell.

Lamb. 603, f. 35. St. P. II. 151. Indenture of the submission of Odo O'Donell to king Henry VIII., by his ambassadors, Connatius O'Fraghill, abbot of Derry, and Riskard O'Cragan, before the lord deputy Skeffington and some of the council of Ireland, at Drogheda, 6 May 1531, 23 Hen. VIII.

Lat, copy.

10 May. **231.** Nicolas Raince to Montmorency.

Le Grand, III. 525. Thinks that Albany will not fail to write to the King or Montmorency what Dr. Benet has said to him about the affair of the king of England, and also what the Pope said this afternoon. Is sure that he is displeased at the way the case is carried on, from his affection for the French king, which is, perhaps, more serviceable than the English think. There is no doubt that his promise to the French king about the 1st June will be kept, and more still. Rome, Wednesday, 10 May 1531.

Fr.

10 May. **232.** For Dom. Augustino de Augustinis, M.D., a Venetian.

P. S. Rymer, XIV. 389. Denization. Windsor, 24 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 10 May [23 Hen. VIII. ?]

Pat. 22 Hen. VIII. p. 2, *m.* 5.

233. Richard Manchester to Lady Russell.

R. O. On receipt of her letter, went] with Mr. Spylman to Mr. Augustyne's house, and, not finding him at first, to Dr. Mychalas' house, who had gone into Kent. Went next to Dr. Cromer, the Scot, who, after they had had much trouble to find him, said he had so many cures in hand, it would be against his honesty to leave them. Then went again to seek Mr. Augustyne with Mr. Byrch, whom they met on the way; but Augustyne refused to come, as he had my lady of Sussex under his hands, though Byrch offered him his horses and men. Mr. John, the poticary, would be glad to do my master the best service he can, "that is, when a physician hath made the bill." Mr. Spelman can inform you what diligence has been used in this business. This Monday.

Hol., p. 1. *Add. Endd.*

1531.

10 May. **234.** Secret Consistory of Cardinals.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 204. B. M.

"On the 10th of May a secret Consistory was held in the Apostolic Palace at Rome, in the usual room, in which it was decided that, notwithstanding the allegations of the excusator of the king of England, the decree concerning the matrimonial cause of England was to remain in full force."

English abstract from a transcript at Simancas made from the Papal archives by command of king Philip II.

12 May. **235.** Mai to Fr. de los Covos.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 205. B. M.

"Muxetula and the cardinal of Osma asked him not to write what the Pope said when he was informed of the sentence concerning Ferrara. Thinks it is his duty, nevertheless, to write it.

"The Pope was furious,—Muxetula, he (Micer Mai), and the cardinal of Osma treating with the Pope, and quieting him. The Pope confessed that the bishop [of] Vaison committed the principal fault.

"Went next day alone to the Pope, and gave him a letter from the queen of England. Spoke with the Pope about the business of England. Said he had been informed that the English ambassadors were boasting that they would turn to good account the sentence of Ferrara; and that it was said in Rome that they had oftener visited the Pope during the last few days than formerly during a month. Added to these statements, which are true, some others of his invention, in order to make a deeper impression on the mind of the Pope.

"Found that the Pope was more cheerful and communicative. He complained of the licence of the Romans, who always invented stories. As for the English ambassadors, they had said to him nothing more than that they did not know whether they ought to congratulate or to condole him on account of the sentence of Ferrara, as they did not know how he liked it. The answer of the Pope was, according to what he says, that he is, and always will be, the friend of the Emperor. Inquired what the Pope had spoken with the duke of Albany. The Pope assures him that they have not spoken about anything particular, except the Council.

"Secretary Sanga. Cardinal Salviati, &c. Rome, 12 May 1531."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

12 May. **236.** Stephen Clare, Mayor of Kingston-on-Hull,* to Norfolk.

R. O.

Hearing that goods were being exported from Hull without paying duty according to the Act 2 Hen. VI., has arrested Thos. Spicer, master of the *Mary Edward*, of Brykilsey, and Wm. Gardiner, of Brykilsey, master of the *Mary*, of Hull, who were taking wheat to Armewe, in Selond. Encloses a bill of the goods in the *Mary Edward*, and the confession of the masters. Kingston-upon-Hull, 12 May.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To, &c. the duke of Norfolk and treasurer of England.

ii. Goods in the *Mary Edward:*

30 tons iron, "Spaynyth and Amyas;" 23 barrels 3 firkins black soap; 1 bag alum; a sack of hops.

P. 1.

14 May. **237.** Brian Higdon and W. Strangways to Cromwell.

R. O.

Have received his letters for exemption of the church belonging to the lord of St. John's from payment to the King's subsidy. Endeavoured to persuade the Convocation accordingly to allow the privileges and charters exhibited in discharge of further payment, but the clergy would not consent. York, 14 May. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To owr ryght honorable master, Thomas Crowmwhell, one of the Kyng his most honorable Cownsell. *Endd.*

* According to Tickell's History of Hull, he was mayor in 1530–1.

1531.

14 May. **238.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Vienna Archives.

Ten days ago the King despatched Dr. Fox to France, an "*habile gallant*," and one of the *boutefeus* in this matter of the divorce. I have taken trouble to learn his charge, but have not succeeded. Some think it is to inform the cardinal de Tarbes, who is going to Rome, as also to get him charged by the French king to have the divorce in special consideration. Nothing was said of the sending of the said Doctor until after the receipt of a letter from Albany, that he had put this affair of the process in good train, and had no doubt of success, provided that the man who succeeded him with the Pope should follow the same track, and that the French king continued in the same matter. This letter was seen by the duchess of Norfolk, who reported it to the Queen; and she had a very bad headache, until I told her that the duke of Albany was returning from Rome, wherefore he could very well venture to write more boldly than heretofore, since if the affair succeeded otherwise he could well excuse himself on the ground that those who remained had carried on the affair badly. Hereupon the Queen lost all sorrow; at which the opposite party are astonished; and even the duke of Norfolk, seeing her lately leave her chamber, began to tell the Marquis* (?) that her courage was supernatural, that showed neither care nor anxiety at the course of affairs; and when the other answered that it must be thought that she felt assured in her conscience of the justice of her cause, the Duke replied, it was the Devil, and nobody else, who was the inventor of this accursed dispute.

The King, dining the other day with the Queen, as is usual in most festivals, began to speak of the Turk and the truce concluded with your Majesty, praising your puissance, contrary to his wont. Afterwards proceeding to speak of the Princess, he accused the Queen of cruelty, because she had not made her physician reside continually with her; and so the dinner passed off amicably. Next day, when the Queen, in consequence of these gracious speeches, asked the King to allow the Princess to see them, he rebuffed her very rudely, and said she might go and see the Princess if she wished, and also stop there. The Queen graciously replied that she would not leave him for her daughter nor any one else in the world; and there the matter stopped.

The news which have come of the arbitramental sentence touching Reggio and Modena have raised the hopes of these people, and the going of Dr. Fox has not cooled down. Though they know the sentence in their hearts to be good, they will use their efforts to persuade the world to the contrary, in order to induce the Pope to alienate himself [from you]. Has had further conversations with Joachin about Ferrara. He proposed the other day he should speak to the Council to remedy certain imposts which the Londoners wished to put upon merchant strangers; and he complained that he did not stand so well with this court as usual, and of the difficulty there was to entertain this people, and the little regard those who have the management showed for preserving amity and neighbourliness. He referred to the prohibition of selling French caps, which is directly against the treaty and contrary to custom, against which he has been able to do nothing. He is always asking for his *congé*, and says that half a year's pension is arrived at Calais, but it has been raised with difficulty.

The King is making a great park† in front of the Cardinal's house, and in order to reach it across the street he has had a very long gallery made; and they have proceeded to knock down a great many houses, to the great injury of those to whom they belonged, and there is no talk of compensation. All this has been done to please the lady, who likes better that the King should stay in the said house than elsewhere, as there is no lodging in it for the Queen. At the desire of the same lady the duchess of Norfolk has been

* *au marquis.* † "part" in copy.

1531.

sent home, because she spoke too freely, and declared herself more than they liked for the Queen. Stefano Colonna is here. London, 14 May.
Hol., Fr., pp. 3, *from a modern copy.*

15 May. **239.** DR. ORTIZ to CHARLES V.
Add. MS. 28,583, f. 213. B. M.
"Thanks for the 300 scudos he has received. It is decided once more in the last Consistory that the person who is to excuse, in the name of the English nation, the absence of the king of England, shall not be heard, except in the case he shows power of the king of England to do so. The Pope is favorably inclined towards the Queen, and the same can be said of almost all the Cardinals. It would be a good thing if the proceedings in this cause could be abbreviated as much as possible. Thanks for his preferment to the post of preacher of the Imperial Court. Rome, 15 May 1531."
English abstract from the original at Simancas.

16 May. **240.** [HENRY VIII.] to ———.
R. O.
Warrant for the payment to William Fermour, clerk of the Crown, of a reward of 100*l.*, to be levied on the profits growing to the King in the year ending at Michaelmas next within the bishopric of Winchester, from fines, heriots, wood sales, &c. Greenwich, 16 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Not signed.*
P. 1. *Endd.:* A bill to be signed by Mr. Fermour.
R. O. 2. Another copy.

16 May. **241.** IRELAND.
Commission to summon Parliament. *See* GRANTS in MAY, No. 21.

17 May. **242.** ST. MARY'S, BURTON-ON-TRENT.
Election of abbot. *See* GRANTS in MAY, No. 25.

17 May. **243.** SCAVAGE.
R. O.
"A rate for scavage," giving a list of commodities of various kinds, with a tariff of 12*d.* a cask or bale, 8*d.* a pipe, 4*s.* a ton of oil, or other sums down to a penny for a dozen cork, a ton of Cayne stone, &c., the different kinds of commodities being very variously assessed.
"Brought in the 17th day of May by us, sworn upon our oaths by the Lord Chancellor * the said 17th day of May anno R.R. 23°—Richard Hyll—John Maltby—Roger Dele—Roger Chaloner—William Bolles."
Large paper, pp. 3.

17 May. **244.** HANS METZGER to HENRY VIII.
Add. MS. 25,114, f. 55. B. M.
As steward (*drossaert*) of the Emperor's castle at Staveren in West Friesland, desires the deliverance of certain persons belonging to his jurisdiction, who, being in a ship driven out to sea by stress of weather, have been taken and imprisoned in Berwick. Their names are Jarich Annason, Henryc his brother, Barut Eckeson, and Hanuck Tadeson. Staveren in West Friesland, 17 May 1531.
Hol., Dutch, p. 1. *Add.*

245. BENET to HENRY VIII.
R. O. St. P. VII. 299.
Received his letter of the 23rd ult. by Portcullis (Robt. Fayery). Practised with the Pope to obtain delay. Said you were sore moved by the exclusion of Karne, contrary to the opinion of good lawyers, and such pro-

* See Statute 22 Hen. VIII. c. 8.

1531.

245. BENET to HENRY VIII.—*cont.*

ceeding of the Rota was illegal. States his arguments with the Pope for admitting Carne. He replied that he never intended in this cause anything but justice, and if you were so persuaded of the justice of your cause, you would be satisfied with his proceeding; so far as he could oblige you without transgressing justice, he would do it gladly. He said also he would take advice of his counsel in the matter. Grammont arrived on Ascension Eve. I also showed to Gregory that I had commission to protest in order that he might advise the Cardinals to consider the matter more carefully than they have done. What since has been done you will perceive by our common letter.

Apparently imperfect.

20 May. **246.** STEPHEN VAUGHAN to HENRY VIII.

R. O. St. P. VII. 301.

Received two days ago the King's instructions lately sent to him by Cromwell. The Turk and Don Farnando have made peace for two years. The Germans and the Emperor do not agree, and are not likely to do so, considering the earnest labour made by them for the establishing of their doctrine, and the deaf ears of the Emperor, who is not inclined to regard it. Brabant and Flanders have each offered to pay the Emperor 1,200,000 cr. of 4*s.* Fl. in six years, if he will require no more money of them in gift during that time, giving them as surety certain jewels which he has in Spain, viz., a crown of gold, a fleur de lys, and others. Has not heard what Holland, Zealand, Hainault, and other countries will give. The queen of Hungary will be made governaunte of these Low Countries. The money which the Emperor had of the French king, of the Venetians and others, remains in Spain. The Spaniards, as it seems, labour to keep his treasure there; the Flemings labour the contrary; so that meantime he has become an evil payer, and keeps a poor and miserable guard as ever I saw. The Flemings labour to have the money raised, complaining the lack thereof, and their great poverty sustained by the contrary.

The Emperor is supposed not to depart out of these parts these two years. The Flemings will not agree to his departure till he has established many things which they require for their weal and quietness. This will take long time.

Will endeavour to persuade Frith, as soon as he meets with him, to leave his heretical opinions. Is informed that he is lately married in Holland, but where, Vaughan does not know. Has been in hand with Tyndale, and, in order to persuade him, has shown him a clause in Cromwell's letter, in which it is stated that if he could by possibility be taken away from the train and opinion he now is in, the King would be glad of his conversion. Vaughan thought these very sweet words, and the water stood in Tyndale's eyes when they were read to him. He remarked that if the King would only allow a bare text of Scripture to be put forth as among the Emperor's subjects, he would never write more, and immediately throw himself at the feet of the King, but till then he will endure all the asperity of fortune. If he has written anything against God's Word, he will renounce it. Has a good expectation of it, and urged him not to put forth the book he has in hand till the King's pleasure were known. He said it was too late. Luther has put out a book against the Emperor in German. Perceives by Cromwell's letter that the King thinks that he has been very remiss in ministering to his Majesty. Reminds him of his poor estate, and that he is minister to a multitude here which requires service on every side. Is often compelled to follow a process defended by English merchants against the Emperor's subjects, which drives him hither and thither. Asks pardon if he has omitted anything. From Barrughe, 20 May 1531.

1531.

The Emperor makes many chevisances and shifts for money, "by mean whereof riseth such interest that 10 make not 7."
Add.

Galba, B. x. 7. B. M. 2. Draft of the above. *Signed*, S. V.
Pp. 4.

20 May. **247.** STEPHEN VAUGHAN to [CROMWELL].

Galba, B. x. 7. B. M. "Your so friendly and rather fatherly writing vinseth and subdueth all my powers, and bringeth them captive unto you, in such wise that I have nothing in special reg[ard] but the same." You see that I answer your instructions with all possible speed, though it is difficult so to do, being a minister and common servant to a multitude, whose continual affairs call me to Barrughe, Andwerp, Bruces, and Gaunt. Excuse my negligence to the King. Nothing shall henceforth pass in these parts whereof I will not immediately give him advertisement.

To know secret affairs here, one must use familiarity with those from whom they can be learnt,—which is costly, and beyond my powers. My living is wasted between me and Avery, without using any excess. If you help me to amend it, I shall be the more able. With your word to the King it may be e . . . . .

Asks Cromwell to answer his letters, and state by whom he sends his own. Has received the copies of his last letters. Sends this by Richard Downys, dwelling in Cornhill. Desires him to help him to come to England after Bartylmew[tyde]. Barrughe, xx. May 15[31].
Hol., p. 1.

248. [CROMWELL] to STEPHEN VAUGHAN.

Galba, B. x. 338. B. M. Have received your letters dated Antwerp, 18 April, and that part of Tindal's book enclosed in leather, which you directed with your letters to the King. Presented it to the King, who said that he would read it and your letters at leisure. At my next repair thither he declared to me the contents of your letters, and much of the matter contained in Tindall's book. He was right well pleased with your diligence in sending the book, and in persuading Tindall to come to England, but he nothing liked the book, which was filled with seditious and slanderous lies and fantastical opinions, showing therein neither learning nor truth. He thought you bore much affection towards Tyndale, whose manners and knowledge in worldly things* ye much commend, but his book shows that he lacks grace, virtue, learning, discretion, and all good qualities, nothing else pretending in all his works but to seduce, deceive, and sow sedition among the people of England. The King, therefore, commands you to desist from persuading Tyndale to come into England, for he has no hope of reconciliation in him, and is very joyous to have his realm destitute of such a person, rather than that [he] should return here to manifest his errors and seditious opinions, which he has partly done already by his uncharitable, venomous, and pestilent books. The King considers that if he were present he would probably do what he could to infect and corrupt the whole realm, to the great inquietation and hurt of the commonwealth. I therefore pray you to show yourself the King's true and obedient subject, bearing no favor, love, or affection to the said Tyndale nor his works, but utterly to contemn and abhor them, which will cause the King to set you forwards. By doing the contrary you will acquire the indignation of God, and the displeasure of the King, and cause your friends, who have been ready to bring you into his favor, to lament that their suit should be frustrate. I have firm trust that you will beware to enter into any opinions whereby any slander, dishonesty, danger, or suspicion might ensue towards you, of which I should be as sorry as your natural father.

* Corrected from "modesty and simplicity."

1531.

248. [CROMWELL] to STEPHEN VAUGHAN—*cont.*

Touching Frith, whom you mention in your letters, the King laments that he should apply his learning in sowing the seeds of damnable heresies, and maintaining the venomous and pestiferous works, erroneous and seditious opinions of Tyndale and others, but he trusts that he is not so inrooted in these evil doctrines but that, by the grace of God and the exhortation of good people, he may be called to the right way. He, therefore, desires you to advise him to renounce his wilful opinions, and, like a good Christian, return into his native country, where he will find the King mercifully disposed. I, therefore, exhort you to withdraw your affection from Tyndale and all his sect, and politicly and charitably to allure Frith, and all those in those parts whom you know to be his fautors and assistants, from their erroneous minds and opinions. By so doing you will highly merit of Almighty God, and deserve high thanks of the King, who will not forget your labor, if he perceives that you effectually intend it.

The King thanks you for your diligent advertisement of the number of ships arrived with corn and grain in those parts, and wishes you to find out the masters, servants, owners, or others who sold the grain, so that by the examination of some he may have knowledge of the rest. He wishes also to have news of the Emperor's affairs, the descent of the Turk into Germany, the preparations against him, the gift of money in the Low Countries to the Emperor, the abiding of the Emperor there, and the agreement between him and the princes of Germany.

Draft, corrected by Cromwell, pp. 7.

20 May. **249.** CARDINAL OF RAVENNA to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 234. B. M.

"Has received almost at the same time two letters from him, the one concerning the business of England, the other relating to his services in the creation of the two last cardinals. Thanks him. Has been from his childhood an admirer of the Emperor. Offers his services at all and every occasion. Rome, 20 May 1531."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

21 May. **250.** ARCHBISHOP OF TOLEDO to CHARLES V.

Simancas MS.

News of the Empress's proceedings. Has sent the letter about which he wrote [on April 30], which concerns the case of the queen of England, to the licentiate Medina and Dr. Beltran, that they may examine the evidences. Doubts whether it will be of as much use as he thought. Illiescas, 21 May 1531.

Sp., p. 1, *modern copy.*

22 May. **251.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Vienna Archives.

Fox, it is said, will go from France to Rome, where he carries many books touching the divorce, most of them written by the King. He is charged to show them to the French king, to obtain the approval of the university of France, and that the King there, being better informed, may employ greater importunity with the Pope.

Four days ago the clergy of York and Durham sent to the King a strong protestation against the supremacy which he pretends to have over them. The province of Canterbury have done the same, of which I send a copy to Granvella. The King is greatly displeased, still more because one of his couriers coming from Rome has brought him news that his Ambassadors there are afraid that the Pope will definitively quash the process before the vacation.

On Sunday, Stephen Colonna was at court, and on Thursday took his leave. The King praised him greatly for his conduct touching Florence, condemning

1531.

the captains for treason, without which the Pope could never have tyrannised there, and he taunted the Pope as usual. Colonna had as a present from the King a beautiful hackney, with two gilt flagons. If he had known more of Colonna's real thoughts the present would have been less.

I have been with the French ambassador at the Council touching the impost laid by the Londoners on merchants strangers, and but for our efforts the Londoners would have carried the day; for the King and his Council, considering the times, try greatly to please them; but I think half the tax will be abated. They are very civil to me, and yesterday the duke of Norfolk could not show me sufficient caresses; for after he had entertained me with many civil speeches, that you might know the great affection the King has for you, he said that when something was reported of you to the King that seemed a little unreasonable, he said at once he would [not] for anything have believed such a thing of your Majesty. The said Duke made a great to-do about these words, and, having repeated them three times, on the fourth he summoned the earl of Wiltshire, who was present when the King uttered them; and for this they referred to John Joachin, who was there. I merely replied that you could not suppose that the King would think or say anything else than was to be presumed of a good and virtuous prince and friend; and I was quite sure your Majesty would not give them or any others reason to think otherwise.

Refers to the efforts of La Guiche for the liberation of certain pirates, who immediately seized upon two Breton vessels. Yesterday Norfolk gave Joachin a little taunt. London, 22 May.

Hol., Fr., pp. 3, *from a modern copy.*

23 May. **252.** Dr. Ortiz to the Empress.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 235. B. M.

Has received her letters of 28 March. The first part of this letter is a copy of the greater portion of his letter to the Emperor of 23 April.

Has written to the cardinal of Compostella, president of the Empress's council, concerning the determinations of the Universities and opinions, which he has sent with so much diligence. Has sent also the resolution which the Cardinal desired. His cousin, Gutierre de Palma, has died on his return to Spain. Sends a letter from the cardinal Salviati with this. Writes to the cardinal of Compostella for money.

Has kept this letter some days. By the last post from Flanders the Emperor has sent him 300 cr. Has received a letter from the queen of England, ordering him to explain to the Pope the injustice which she suffers. Though such an explanation is not in order, his Holiness, in order to be better informed of the manifest justice of the Queen's cause, is willing that he should come at certain hours, and hears him with good will. He wishes to have complete knowledge of the case, and seems well inclined to justice, as Ortiz hears from certain lawyers, of whom he has secretly asked the Pope's opinion. The cardinals are also well inclined. In the last Consistory it was determined that no one should be received in the name of the kingdom of England to propose excuses on the part of the King, without his mandate for the process.

His Holiness was much pleased by a letter of the queen of England, but did not answer by letter, lest it should fall into the hands of the King.

I hear from England that they wonder at the reply made by St. Gregory to the fifth question of St. Augustine, for it had been presented in the King's Parliament as a religious truth, and they lay great stress upon it.

I have sent by two ways the reply made at Salamanca, and have sent to Fisher (*obispo Rophense*) my answer, that he may add to it, or use it, as he thinks best. He is an excellent man, a good servant of God, and has worked much in this cause. Rome, 23 May 1531.

Sp., pp. 6, *modern copy.*

1531.

24 May. R. O. **253.** Sir John Gage.

Indenture made 24 May 23 Hen.VIII., whereby Sir John Gage, the King's vice-chamberlain, covenants to deliver to Thomas Heritage, clerk, and Thomas Alvarde, to the King's use, 200 loads of timber, 50 "fottes" to the load, at Falkes Hall (Vauxhall), within the parish of Lambeth, part before 30 Sept. next, and the rest before 30 Sept. A.D. 1532; and also 20 loads of "harte lath," each load containing 3,000; and 10,000 of oaken board, one half in quarter board, and the other in planche board. These goods are to be paid for at the rate of 6*s.* 8*d.* for every load of timber, 10*s.* 6*d.* for every load of lath, and 20*s.* for every 1,000 of oaken board.

Large paper, pp. 4. *Draft in Wriothesley's hand, with corrections by Cromwell.*

25 May. Add. MS. 21,505, f. 12. B. M. **254.** James V. to Charles V.

Sent John Campbell to the archduchess Margaret, to renew the old treaties between the houses of Burgundy and Scotland. Now that she is dead, sends David Lyndesaye, Snawdon herald, with the treaty for Charles's confirmation, hearing that he has come to the Low Countries. Stirling Castle, 25 May 1531. *Signed.*

Lat., p. 1. *Add. Endd.*

25 May. Add. MS. 28,583, f. 241. B. M. **255.** Dr. Ortiz to Charles V.

Wrote by the two last posts to thank him for the 300 cr. sent by Los Covos; and since then the cardinal of Compostella,* president of the Council, has sent him 500 cr. by command of the Empress.

The queen of England has desired him by letter to inform the Pope specially of the clear justice of her case. Has done this three times, and his Holiness has given him a thorough hearing, and shows his goodwill.

Is ordered to attend on certain days to give further explanations. The Ambassador still keeps the witnesses who are here. Wishes they had been presented, because there was no one to reply for the king of England, and sentence could have been given *por contraditas.* Thinks now that the English ambassador says that he has a commission to excuse the King, as he has to be heard first, that the short time left before the holidays will pass in seeing if his excuse is legitimate, and giving answer to it.

The cardinal of Tarbes has lately come to this court. The Pope says that he demands that this cause should be committed to some part near England, as Cambray, so that the King may know what is going on. It remains now to show that the causes alleged are not sufficient to justify this. Rome, 25 May 1531.

Sp., pp. 3, *modern copy.*

25 May. Add. MS. 28,583, f. 243. B. M. **256.** Mai to Charles V.

The first part of the letter concerns French affairs and the Council.

Was told that the English affair ought to be purposely delayed, so as not to drive the king of England to despair; to which he answered what was necessary. Has told the Pope and others, with many threats, that the world will be ruined by this conduct; that the King will despair, and take extreme measures, that the French king will not fail him, and that he has already freed him from some inconveniences. He wishes to procure a commission and the removal of the cause from the Rota. To trick us into delay they say that a marriage is being negotiated between a son of the French king and the princess of Wales. Said all he possibly could to the Pope, who finally said to Andrea del Burgo that it would be better not to give express

* Giovanni Tavera.

1531.

delay, and not to hurry on the cause either, because time will cure it ; if this marriage take place with France he would fail in the marriage he was planning (*caheria de suyo*). When Del Burgo said that force would not be wanting to such a just quarrel, his Holiness replied that no trust must be put in that, as the Turk would come next year at least ; and that Tarbes had brought here, to show, the letters of the duke of Saxony and the Landgrave and others, giving certain free lands to the French king. Will try and gain the sentence *por contradittas* before the holidays, but does not expect it. Meanwhile the ambassadors in Spain must be examined. Rome, 25 May 1531.

Sp., pp. 5, modern copy.

25 May. **257.** MAI to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 246. B. M.

"Spoke with the cardinal of Ancona about the business of Scotland. The Cardinal said he thought that the king of Scotland would be satisfied with a daughter of the king of Denmark, as the letters he has received from the secretary, who probably has already arrived (in Scotland), are to that effect. They (the Scots) have already written to the duke of Albany, telling him to discontinue his negotiation of a marriage with the niece of the Pope.

"The Cardinal says that if he (the Emperor) wishes to conclude the marriage, he will carry on the negotiations in Rome most secretly.

"[*Written on the margin by Covos.*]—It has already been written that his Majesty approves of this marriage, and that the negotiation will be continued here (in Flanders)."

English translation of a contemporary abstract at Simancas.

25 May. **258.** MAI to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 247. B. M.

". . . Has already written in another letter how desirable it is that the papers which are expected from Spain should arrive soon, and be delivered to the Auditor de la Rota. That would benefit not only the case of England, but be an advantage in a thousand other respects, &c. Rome, 25 May 1531."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

25 May. **259.** ABJURATION OF THE REALM.

R. O.

Official record by Edw. Broke, one of the coroners in co. Essex, of the abjuration of the realm by Thomas Horsey, of Marten, Wilts, Thos. Harrys, of Downeamney, Glouc., yeoman, and John Anwick, of Rumford, Essex, who took sanctuary in the church of St. Peter, Southwelde, Essex, on the 24th Feb. 22 Hen.VIII. They were abjured 25 May 23 Hen.VIII., and confessed having broken and entered a house at Byknaker, Essex, belonging to Will. Maior, prior of the hospital of St. Mary without Bishopsgate, tied Richard Cressall, one of the canons, hands and feet, and taken away money and other valuables. They chose Bewley, in Hants, for their sanctuary, according to a recent statute.

Large paper, pp. 2.

27 [May?] **260.** WORKS AT WESTMINSTER.

R. O.

Placard authorising Thomas Herytage and Thomas Alvard, masters [and] principal surveyors of the King's works at his new manor besides Westminster, "of late begun to be edified," to take and retain for the King, at competent wages, "as many carpenters, freemasons, hard-hewers, joiners, carvers, glaziers, tilers, bricklayers, smiths, plumbers, plasterers, sawyers, daubers," and other artificers, as they think necessary, for the finishing of the works ; also to take freestone, ragstone, herdstone, timber, brick, tile,

1531.

260. Works at Westminster—*cont.*

lead, iron, glass, lime, sand, &c.; and further, to pull down the palace of Westminster, the Mews beside Charing Cross, and the manor of Kennington, and employ the materials in the building of the said new manor. Westm., "the 27 day* in the 23 year of our reign."

Two drafts, corrected by Cromwell, large paper, pp. 6.

261. Building Stone.

R. O. Nich. Tyrrye has sold to Thos. Cromwell, to the King's use, 200 tons of Luke stone, each ton containing 14 ft., and 300 tons of Cane stone, each ton containing 16 ft., quality to be approved by Jo. Multon, the King's master mason; all which is to be delivered at the Tower wharf before Mich. next, and to be paid for at the rate of 4*s.* 6*d.* a ton for the Cane stone, and 6*s.* for the Luke stone.

In Cromwell's hand, pp. 2.

28 May. **262.** Llantrisaint Mines.

R. O. Account of the expences of the King's mines at Lantreissent "from the first beginning of the said mines, that is to say, the 10th day of the month of May, anno xxij^{do} regni Regis Henrici Octavi, until the Feast of Pentecost, anno xxiij^{cio} Regis supradicti; paid by John Ellis, master of the said myndes."

i. For digging and delving to the veins of the lead ore, wages at 6*d.* a day for 19 days to 11 men, names given.

ii. Wages from Whitsuntide to Midsummer Even, 22 Hen. VIII., to the same 11 men.

iii. Payments for tolls for digging before coming to the vein. For 5 spade trees, 5*d.*; 6 spade irons, 9*d.*; 6 iron "weches," 20*d.*; 4 staples and 2 "gymmells" of iron, 5*d.* "For stellyng of a ax," 2*d.* For 24 fathoms of hempen rope for the mine, at 2*d.* the fathom. "For a spade with his iron," 10*d.*; 2 hewing axes of iron, 20*d.* For the hire of a pair of bellows, and their carriage from Colroge to the mine, 20*d.*; for a cue to the bellows, 2*s.* 4*d.* "For a sled, a carsadill, and a hambyr, a lader to go to the mynd pyg," 8*d.*; a basket for the mine, 1*d.* "For 200 of bellow nail," 2*s.* 2*d.* Hire of a man to fetch stuff from Kerdiff, 6*d.*

iv. Wages from Midsummer Eve to 11 July, and from that to 11 August; "at which time the iron myndes was first found in the place aforesaid."

v. "Charges of the tolls bought for the working of the said iranne mynde:"—A pair of iron tongs, 2*s.*; 4 pickaxes, 10*d.* each; 3 hewing axes, 2*s.* 4*d.* each; an iron shovel, 12*d.*; a timber do., 6*d.*; ropes for the mine pits, 8*s.*

"At which time the said Sir John Ellis resorted towards your Grace, and [the men's] wages was not paid there henceforth till the Feast of the Exaltation of the Holy Cross, that is to say, the 15th day of September, *anno prædicto*, then next ensuing; at which time the same Ellys returned again to the said works from your maner of Amptyll; at which time he received of your Grace, by the hands of Mr. Norisse, 23*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*," from which the following and other sums were paid by the said Ellis and Hugh Norris:—

vi. Wages from the said Feast of Exaltation of Holy Cross to 15 Oct., both for the lead mines and the iron; and monthly from the latter date to 30 April following. Total expenses 63*l.*, leaving 39*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* due to Ellis and Hugh Norris, yeoman of the King's guard, which they borrowed of one John Horsyngton, near Bristow, and Master Goodwyn, one of the customers of that town, upon an obligation of 500*l.* to repay it at Midsummer next.

* So in MS., no month being given. The date was originally "at our manor of Greenwich, the 14 day," and is corrected.

1531.

vii. Memorandum that Kyrstover Moris has examined the mines by the King's commission; and it appears by the information of John Ellis, master of the mines, Wm. Monmothe, and Owen Fichehewt, clerk of the same mines, that there are three tons of lead ore beaten above ground, washed and ready to be molten, and five tons unbeaten. Also there is a mine, called St. Peter mine, 7 feet broad and 7 fathoms deep; "to the which mynd appertaineth 4 men,—one to break the ded warke, an nothir to break the myne, and another to convey the ded warke away, and the 4th to wind it furth out of the said mynd; the which 4 workmen for that mind shall daily bring up of led worre after the be come to the vayn 500 on a day, the which 600 shall macke when hit is treyde 200 of led; and yevery of this 4 men shall have daily wages 6*d.* by the day."

There is also another mine, called St. Jone mynde, as deep and broad, and having as many men; and another, called St. Thomas' mine, 3 feet deep and 6 broad, having as many men, who should bring up a like amount of lead ore when they come to the vein. Also there is a good iron mine, of which 21 cwt. have been already made and sent to Bristow; 2 gaddes of iron still remaining weigh 1 cwt. each; and there is above ground by the mine 20 cwt. of iron ore, of which every 3 cwt. should make a gad of 1 cwt. of iron and more. There are three men working daily in the iron mine, of whom one hews the mine, another hews timber to stay it, and another bears the ore up, who brings up in a day above 1,000 weight. Of these three men, the one that digs the mine has 12*d.* a day after the rate of the Forest of Dene; the one that shores it 6*d.* a day; and the third, who bears the ore up, 6*d.* a day.

Also a man and a horse are employed to carry the iron from the mine to the forge at 8*d.* a day. They go 16 times a day, bringing each time 1 cwt. There are five men who keep the fire to melt the ore, having 12*d.* a day each after the use of the said forest. "And there is 4 men at the byllos, wer of 3 blows at a tyme, and won of them stond voyd to refrechesse the othir; for the blowthe 6 or 7 owrs at every gad is mylting, and this the macke 2 gades a daye," each weighing 1 cwt. Each blower receives 7½*d.* a day, and 12*d.* is paid to the "fewar." Three colliers are also engaged at 6*d.* a day. This iron mine is 5 fathoms deep, 4 fathoms eastward, and 4 feet broad above; and from the bottom to the vein eastward, 3 feet.

The King has been informed that there is great plenty of woods belonging to him where these mines are; but as they lie in wild and desert places "far from the yewsise of any of your Grace's subjects," no profit can be made of them, and they can serve no purpose, except the fining of the ores. The said mine lies in a park, which was once a deer park, commonly called the parke of Plom; the "cost[ody "] of which was granted by Henry VII. to Sir Robert John, living in London, and he farms the herbage and "pawllmage" (pannage) of the park to Philip Lowcar, of the county of Gladmorgan, S. Wales. The King should have a profit of 40*l.* from the lead mine, and 40 marks from the herbage and "pawlmage" of the park, if he keep it in his own hands, or give it to Ellis and Monmouth.

viii. Names of the forests belonging to the King in the county Gladmorgan, of which the earl of Worcester is high forester, and Sir Rice Mawnsell under forester:—The new forest and the old, in the lordship of Roccyn; the forest called the Parke Talavan, in the lordship of Tallavane; the forest called Gathe Maylveke (?); O[ld ?] Cadow and Carf Ges . . . , in the lordship of Rewthein; Parke Clenoc, in the lordship of Myskyn, Masserauthe; the Forest nest and Kevynpulthe Davithe, in the lordship of Senyght, with the forest of Kevenvedyssa now destroyed; Glynkennon, Glyne tawe, and Coyde Marighan, in the lordship of Myskyn; Wernedegay and Wenvow, in the county of Gladmorgan.

Pp. 18. *Endd.*

28 May. R. O. **263.** JOHN HUNT to CROMWELL.

I have twice addressed letters to you, but had no answer. Four times have I visited you, but learn from Wylliamson you were so much occupied by weighty business that no one was allowed to see you. I left with regret; but as in these Whitsun holidays I thought you might possibly be disengaged,

1531.

263. John Hunt to Cromwell—*cont.*

I have taken the trouble to write to you. I think that my uncle Dygby* has told you how he procured for me out of a living at Edmonton a stipend of 5*l.* in aid of my food and clothing at the University. His wife and son, the executors of his will, now deny it, and I have no means of getting a half-penny unless you will assist me. All are opposed to me, and, since my uncle's death, do what they please, however much opposed to his intentions. I will do whatever you direct. From a child I have applied to my studies, especially to the civil law, and would be glad to devote myself to the laws of England. Oxoniæ, v^to^ kal. Junii.

Hol, Lat., pp. 2. *Add.:* Imprimis honorando viro D. Crumwello, patrono suo benignissimo.

30 May. R. O. **264.** Hampton Court.

Articles concluded, 30 May 23 Hen. VIII., concerning the grant by Sir Wm. Weston, prior of St. John of Jerusalem in England, to the King, of Hampton Court, one tenement and fifteen gardens, whereon parcel of the place called Brydewell is now built, one messuage in Chauncellour Lane, now in the tenure of ——— Higdon, clerk, and the advowson of the prebend of Blewbery, in the cathedral of Salisbury, in exchange for the site of the late monastery of Stangate, Essex, and the lands thereof elsewhere in England.

Draft, pp. 9. *Endd.*

265. Catharine of Arragon.

R. T. 145, No. 5, § 1. R. O. Catalogue of three files of papers concerning the divorce.†

1. Bull of Julius II., of 27 Dec. 1503, for the marriage between Henry and Catharine. It differs slightly from the brief produced long after by the Emperor.

2. Despatch of the Emperor to Mendoza bishop of Burgos, his minister at London, bidding him protest against all the proceedings.

3. Protestation of Mendoza, addressed to Campeggio.

4. Draft of a notarial instrument attesting that this protestation was made.

5. Procès-verbal on the occasion of the protestation made in the presence of the Pope, at Viterbo, 20 July 1528, by Jean Antoine Mussetula, ambassador of the Emperor, against the Cardinals chosen as judges of the divorce.

6. Authentic copy of the brief of Julius II. to Henry and Catharine, with the procès-verbal of what passed at the reading of the verification of the brief, before the English ministers and the principal lords of the Emperor's Court. Eustache Chappuis was ordered to present a copy to the King.‡

7. Letters of credence for Eustache Chappuis, councillor and master of requests to the Emperor, addressed to Henry and Wolsey. Barcelona, May 1529.

8. On the arrival of the brief in England, the King's counsel attacked its authenticity. The Queen demanded the original by Thos. Abel, her chaplain, but the Emperor refused to part with it, but offered to submit it to the examination of any one appointed. This took place 19 April 1529.

---

* Benjamin Digby? See vol. iv. No. 5069.

† Prefixed to this inventory is the following note by the transcriber: "Ce travail fut fait pour le Comte de Cobenzl, Ministre Plénipotentiaire de l'Impératrice aux Pays-Bas. A cette époque (1760 à 1770) les pièces dont il présente l'analyse reposaient dans les Archives de Bruxelles. Elles en ont disparu depuis. Peut-être sont elles à Vienne avec tant d'autres papiers de la Belgique. Quoi qu'il en soit, j'ai pensé que ces extraits d'actes d'une si haute importance seroient toujours utiles, d'autant plus qu'ils ont été formés avec soin, et que les pièces principales y sont analysées avec quelque détail."

‡ The compiler adds some observations about the cavils raised upon the date, which he thinks should apply to the bull and brief alike.

1531.

9. Protestation of the Queen against the assertion in the brief, of the consummation of her previous marriage. She declares the contrary on oath. 7 Sept. 1528.

10. Account of what passed at the protestation by the ministers of the Emperor and Ferdinand king of Hungary against the proceedings of the Cardinals, with the petition of the Queen for the removal of the trial to Rome. Extracts from the speech of chevalier Majus to the Pope, showing him the injustice of the proceedings, and demanding the revocation of the commissions granted to the legates. The Pope promises to do justice to every one. 27 April 1529.

11. In consequence of this, the Pope sent on 19 July a brief to Wolsey, citing the parties to appear at Rome. The legates issued a public declaration of the cessation of their office, including the powers of the Queen and the Papal brief, on 11 Sept. 1529.

12. Memorandum of the English ambassador at Madrid, complaining of the Emperor's having forced the Pope to summon the parties to appear at Rome. Begs the Emperor not to continue in a cause which the universities of Paris and Orleans, and the Cardinal, chancellor of France, have already declared unjust.

13. Draft in French, and minute in Latin, of the reply to the above. The Emperor says that it was necessary to try the cause at Rome to secure impartiality.

14. Second memorandum of the English ambassador, asking for a plain answer, whether the Emperor had persuaded the Pope to revoke the cause. Henry offers to have the necessity of the citation discussed, verbally or otherwise, by learned men; both sides to abide by the decision. Demands the person of Tyndal, who is hiding in the Emperor's dominions, and sending thence libels, &c. to England.

15. Categorical answers to the above. The Emperor declares that he would never allow the cause to be tried in any other place than Rome. In a cause in which the honor of the Emperor, the king of the Romans, and the king of Portugal are involved, it is necessary that the tribunal should be by all parties considered valid. Disapproves of Henry's questioning the Papal authority, now that the Lutheran schism has broken out, which cannot be quieted by any means. Asks why there is such great necessity for a second marriage, and why the Princess should not be considered the heir to the throne.

16. Opinion of Charles Pinelly, Friar Preacher, on the English marriage, which he maintains to be valid, even in case of the consummation of the previous one, and consequently indissoluble. Paris, 19 Oct. 1530.

17. Letter of Alphonse de Herrera, Friar Preacher, to Charles Pinelly at Rome, exhorting him to continue in his opinion. Paris, 10 Nov. 1530.

18. Letter of Tacius de Combout, prior of the Jacobins at Paris, to the same, on the same subject.

19. Theological thesis in Latin and Spanish, proving the validity and indissolubility of the marriage. The principal arguments are,—1. God nowhere forbids such a marriage, consequently the head of the Church can permit it. 2. The constant practice of the Church, which always has deemed such dispensations valid, as that granted by Alexander VI. to Emmanuel king of Portugal, which no one complained of. 4. The opinion of the majority of the doctors of the Church, English and others. 5. If the Pope can grant dispensations in the case of vows, in which the obligation is towards God, he surely can in the case of degrees of affinity. The interpretation of civil and ecclesiastical laws belongs principally to theologians, since the superior science contains the inferior.

20. Another thesis, in which, after stating the case, the author gives a list of doubts which might arise, with the authors who have written either for or against them. He takes Catharine's side. One question proposed is, If the

1531.

265. Catharine of Arragon—*cont.*

betrothal of Henry to Catharine was valid in case the dispensation mentioned nothing but the marriage.

21. Opinion of the Holy Faculty at Poitiers in favor of the Queen, dated 23 April 1530, and signed by 50 doctors. Reasons are taken from Leviticus and Deuteronomy. The Pope's dispensing power in matters of divine right is asserted.

22. Memorandum of Michel Masjus (Mai), ambassador of the Emperor, and of André du Bourg or de Burgo, ambassador of the king of Hungary, to induce the Pope,—1. To forbid the Parliament, colleges, universities, doctors, or any one in England, from giving any opinion, sentence, or judgment about the divorce while it is pending at Rome. 2. To forbid the King from having any communication with Anne de Bolleyn. 3. To discover, by his nuncios, the manœuvres of the Court at London to obtain the suffrages of the doctors. 4. To discover if the Queen had consummated her first marriage, or not. 5. To cite to Rome all the Parisian doctors who had pronounced against the validity of the marriage.

Fr., from a catalogue of papers formerly at Brussels.

[31 May.] R. O. **266.** Wm. Cursun, Vicar of the Friars Observants, Greenwich, to Sir John Dyve.

Desires to be recommended to him and his wife. Thanks them both for their many kindnesses to the brethren. The King has sent their warden to remain at the Grey Friars of Bedford. Requests him to find out from the warden, or one of the brethren, how he is treated, and whether his friends may resort to him, or write to him. Knows no reason for the King's displeasure, "but because he spake and answered the preacher, being in the pulpit, in his sermon;" for which he has been divers times before the bishops, and once before the Convocation. Fears his answer has been misreported to the King. Wishes the King knew his virtuous and religious conversation, and the true heart he bears to God and his Prince. Does not think well to write or send to him till he knows the King's pleasure. Asks for an answer by the next servant whom he is sending to London, or to the Court, which is now at Greenwich, and desires him to tell the warden to let their father have all he wants, for which they will find the money. Greenwich, the Wensday in Wysson weyk.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To, &c., Sir John Dyve, Knt., dwelling in Bedfordshire. *Endd.:* "This letter was delivered me, the last day of May, by Thomas Rowthe, of Bedford, innholder, in the presence of Reynold Grey, Esq., Sir John Patynson, vicar of Bromham, and other of my servants."

31 May. Simancas MS. **267.** Peter Paul Parisio to Charles V.

Received from Rodorico [Niño], his ambassador in Venice, letters from him, dated Augsburg, 23 Sept., and Aix, 15 Jan. Lately Peter Roelands has come hither from Rome. Has spoken to him about the divorce, and desires credence for him. Padua, 31 May 1532.*

Ital., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

31 May. Simancas MS. **268.** Pablo Torrellas, Canon of Padua, to Charles V.

Hearing from Pedro Rolans, the Emperor's servant, that the case of the queen of England is solicited but coldly at Rome, I have communicated what I think about it to the bearer. San Joan de Verdara, Padua, 31 May 1531.

Sp., p. 1, *modern copy. Endd.:* "De Petro Paulo Parisio, en creencia de M. Petro Rolands."

* Apparently an error of the copyist for "1531."

1531.

31 May. **269.** PABLO TORRELLAS, Canon of Padua, to CHARLES V.

Simancas MS. Hearing from Pedro Rolans that the cause of the queen of England was but coldly solicited, I wrote on the subject to Rodrigo Niño, telling him that the King had spent 3,000 crowns in Padua in procuring opinions, and advising him also to procure some. He replied that the Emperor did not wish to show himself in the case, so that the king of England might have no reason to complain of him. Could not allow such an erroneous course of conduct to pass unnoticed. Desires credence for the bearer. S. Joan de Verdara, de Padua, 31 May 1531.

Sp., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

31 May. **270.** NICOLAS RAINCE to MONTMORENCY.

Le Grand, III. 526. Doubts not that Grandmont and Albany will write about what has been gained in the English affair since Grandmont's coming, who has done more than the English ambassadors. Rome, Wednesday, last of May 1531.

Fr.

31 May. **271.** ——— to the BISHOP OF ———.

R. O. Asks him to give Master Nicholas Shaxton*, who has just been admitted inceptor in divinity, license to preach in his diocese. Before admission tried and proved him, finding him agreeable to everything they could require *in cautela futurorum*, and ready to swear what he prescribed for quietness in these troublous times. He will show the oath to your Lordship, and swear it again, if desired. Testifies, with all the other doctors of divinity in Cambridge, that Shaxton is a good Catholic man, and all that he has done has been of a right purpose, though perhaps it has not been so taken by all men. Is sure he will stand on the Church side, and confute to his power all erroneous opinions. Cambridge, 31 May.

P. 1.

31 May. **272.** EVAN [JOHN] MASKALL to his Brother EUSTACE MASKALL.

R. O. I thank your for you kindness to me in my sickness. I never thought since I promised you my book, but that you should have it, to take out of it what was for your purpose; "but the knave monk is one of these that now is gone a roving out of his Order, and he took my book with him," some say to the house at Eynsham, and left it there with another knave monk, to whom I have sent four times, yet he will not "be know" of it, though he confesses that the monk left other books with him, which he bought. I am not able to stir in consequence of my sickness. Move my master for my wages, for he promised my wife at Fredeswyde's College that I should have it. Do not move it, however, except ye think it may be sped, for he has been very good to me. For the last 10 days I have had good appetite and sleep, and no ague, up to this last day of May. Commend me to my friends at Hampton Court.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To Ewstes Maskall, clerk of the Check in the King's works at Hampton Court.

31 May. **273.** WILLIAM LAURENCE to CROMWELL.

R. O. I have given the best knowledge I could to Mr. Hall of the lands, &c. belonging to the manor of Borne. He has found a court roll of certain lands belonging to the same in the hands of John Fox, of Harwharton, who has always paid me 9*s.* 4*d.* a year, and he challenges it as belonging to

* Bp. of Salisbury in 1535.

1531.

273. William Laurence to Cromwell—*cont.*

Borne, as they have always paid relief at every change of priors. Mr. Wynkfyld has a meadow containing 2½ acres by patent. Half the profits are to go to the King, but Wynkfyld has taken the whole. Mr. Bennyngfeld will not pay this half year without your letters. Is Master Alford to have the tithe hay as well as the tithe corn? Master Rush and Master Alford commanded me to see what was the offering of Our Lady. There was in the box 20*l.* 5*s.*, and in the two boxes for wax 6*l.* 5*s.* 9*d.* Out of the said money I have received by Mr. Alford for the teachers and instructors of the grand school 3*l.*, and from himself for his tithes, &c., 43*s.* 4*d.* Gypswich, 31 May.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* [To] the right worshipful [M]aster Crumwell.

274. Instructions to the English Ambassadors with the Pope.

R O.

"—— potentissimum reticuerit, quæ tamen totius hujus periculi quasi prora et puppis, ut dicitur, esse videntur;" viz., for one thing that [the Pope] had against all right and equity, and solely to please the Emperor, excommunicated John king of Hungary, without even giving him a hearing, by the sentence he had pronounced at Bologna; and also what Grimani, whom the Pope declares to be the author of these news, reported before the Pope himself and many Cardinals, viz., that the Turk had made peace with the Emperor and Ferdinand, while, as we are informed by the Hungarian ambassador, king John engages to obtain this peace from the Turk, if only the Emperor and Ferdinand would come to an honorable agreement with him, and submit their differences to arbitration. Even if these things be true, we are compelled to treat them as false, seeing that even they (*illi*) by their conduct show that they so regard them; for if they thought them true, it is not to be supposed that they would any longer dissemble the things that they have so unjustly designed against such a Prince, in violation of public law, when they could take at once such obvious and easy remedies.

In speaking of these things with the Pope, you must use every effort to impress upon him what bloodshed, wars, and calamities in all Christendom have arisen from this one deed of his, forcing the king of Hungary to seek foreign aid by an excommunication which, whether right or wrong, was passed merely for the sake of the Emperor.

You must denounce this act to the Pope, so that he may be warned never again, in determining the disputes of Princes, to allow himself to be led away from the course dictated by Divine law, sacred canons, the authority of holy men, and natural equity. On these grounds you shall also insist on the reasons alleged by our excusator for remitting our cause to England. If he be not moved to this by justice and the fear of God, the calamity of these times ought to influence him, which nothing but genuine peace among Princes and friendship with the Pope can cure. And you must repeatedly inculcate that the Turk does not do this to subvert the Christian religion everywhere, but only to curb by some means the ambition of the Emperor and Ferdinand, for which he thinks it a favorable opportunity, for he believes there is little sincere friendship between other Christian princes and the Emperor. The Pope has long since alienated the most powerful Kings, *e.g.* ourselves and Francis, by insisting on taking cognisance of our cause at Rome. But there is a much easier way of resisting the Turk than that proposed by the Pope. He ought to use all his influence and authority with the Emperor to make him place some restraint on his ambition, endeavour to settle matters with the king of Hungary without war, and refrain from interfering with Henry's affairs, allowing the Pope to remit the cause to England. If the Pope will not do this with or without the Emperor's consent, he need not expect Henry to expose himself to such perils for the

1531.

sake of the private quarrels of the Emperor and the Turk; but if he can bring it about, how much it will conduce to the tranquillity of all Christendom!

You shall, therefore, suggest to the Pope that if he stand so much in dread of the Turk while the Emperor's army is in Italy, and consult chiefly his own safety and glory, how seriously would that be affected if he were to fall into the hands of the Turk. You will, therefore, urge him to settle the affairs he has in Italy, and come in person to his city of Avignon, where Henry and Francis with their combined forces will protect him and his dominions, and either die with him, or vindicate the name of Christ against the Infidel, to his and their eternal glory.

Finally, you are to tell the Pope that as we are determined to leave no means of peace untried, hearing that kings Ferdinand and John have referred their claims to Hungary to the judgment of the king of Poland, we have written to that King to decide the matter speedily and with justice, that the Turk may not find an opportunity to invade Christendom. You shall also say that we are informed by the Imperial ambassador here that the Emperor has long been determined to make peace with the princes of Germany, and agree to all their terms, both as to innovations in ceremonies (*novatio ceremoniarum*) most generally received in the Church, and even as to reducing the Pope's authority and resources to that degree which they shall think most suitable. If this be true, the Pope would have done well to have preferred Henry's friendship to the wiles of others.

Lat., pp. 7, *in Clerk's hand.*

May. **275.** The Divorce.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 229. B. M.

"Relacion de las cartas de Muxetula, xx., xxiiij., xxv., xxvj. de Mayo, xxx. de Mayo."

The cardinal of Grammont urges on the part of the king of France that the English cause should be committed either in England or in France, or at least in Cambray; and that two hats should be at the disposal of France, and two others at the disposal of England. He also tries to obtain the presentation of the churches in France.

The remainder is about the Council, the marriage of the duke of Orleans, and Italian affairs.

Sp., pp. 7, *modern copy.*

May. **276.** Jewels.

R. O.

Jewels delivered to the King since the fi[rst] of Aug., anno præterito, by Cornelys Hayes.

Among others, a ring set with emeralds, delivered to Mistress Anne at Beaulieu, 3 Aug., with numerous other presents of jewelry. Also for garnishing a book with silver and gilt, 24 Sept. Also a crown of gold on the 27th. Buttons of gold, &c., on 6th Oct. A brooch, 20 Oct. A girdle of crown gold, 3 Nov. For mending a little book which was garnished in France, 8 Nov. Binding in velvet two books and a table. Mending a bracelet, 3 Dec. Delivered by Master Sissell, for riband for lacing aglets, 16*d.* For Mistress Anne, a diamond in a brooch of Our Lady of Boulogne, a red riband with the same, by Mr. Sissell. 19 diamonds for her head, 29 Dec. Two bracelets for her, set with 10 diamonds and 8 pearls. Garnishing a little book with crown gold for her, 1 Jan. A ring with a table diamond, 16 Jan. Rings of crown gold for the King, and two diamonds, sent by Wm. Brereton. Graving, &c. 2 arms in a bason and ewer, for Mistress Anne, 18 Jan.; with other items. 19 diamonds set in trueloves of crown gold, 31 Jan., for the same. 21 rubies set in roses of crown gold. A borasse flower of diamonds for her. Two borders of gold for her sleeves, set with 10 diamonds and 8 pearls.

More delivered by Master Parker.

1531.

276. JEWELS—*cont.*

Further items, with the marking of dishes and saucers. Two buttons of crown gold, set with 10 diamonds and 40 pearls; 4 ditto, 5 Feb. 2 diamonds on two hearts, for her head, 9 Feb.; with other items.

Jewelry and binding sent to the King by Master Welche. Mending and new enamelling of certain pieces for a book. 21 diamonds and 21 rubies set upon roses and hearts, for Mistress Anne, 21 March. Also a dial and a tablet. Also five diamonds and 4 pieces of Paris work, in April. For the King, a walking staff, garnished with crown gold, furnished with a foot measure, a compass, and a pair of tongs, of coarse gold. A case for the staff and the instruments in it. Various items for binding in silver and gold. Also two walking staves, with 2 foot measures, compasses, and tongs. A waterpot of silver for the King, in May, sent by Mrs. Penne. 10 buttons of gold, set with diamonds, for Mistress Anne, 17 May. More for the same. Mending the stopple of a horn for gunpowder, for the King.

Pp. 13. *Endd.*

277. [CROMWELL] to MASTER STRETE.

R. O. He will receive by the bearer a commission and warrant to survey the lands of the bishopric of Coventry and Lichfield, and to receive the rents and profits for the King; with letters to the escheator of Chester, ordering him to cease from collecting rents there, and to pay to Strete what he has already received. The King thanks him for the pains he has already taken, and desires him to send up the half year's rent before St. John's Day. He wishes the bearers, Fyndern and Curson, to have the preference in buying the cattle at the priory of Calliche.

Draft, pp. 2, *in Wriothesley's hand. On the dorse is the following memorandum:* "Robt. Cokett, of Bolton Percye, in the county of the city of York, gentleman, to be bound for Dan Matthew Dynes, monk of the monastery of the Holme."

278. GRANTS in MAY 1531.

May.

GRANTS.

1. Monastery of Elnestowe (Linc. diocese). Restitution of temporalities on the election of Elizabeth Boyfeld as abbess, whose fealty has been ordered to be taken by the priors of Newenham and Caldewell. *Del.* 1 May 23 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 14.

2. John Fermor, of Darton, York, carpenter. Pardon for having, in self-defence, at Notton More, in the township of Notton, York, mortally wounded one John Lound, of Darton, carpenter, as appears by the record of John Froviser, one of the coroners in co. York, sent to John Spelman and his associates, justices of gaol delivery for York Castle. Westm., 1 May.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 1.

3. William Williamson, goldsmith, of Canterbury, *als.* Carsecorf, *als.* Goldesmyth. Pardon for having feloniously killed Richard *als.* Derick Pope, currier, of St. Mary Magdalene, in the ward of Burgate, Canterbury. Greenwich, 30 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 3 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 5.

4. Thomas Goldeburgh. Inspeximus and confirmation of charter 12 Oct. 53 Hen. III., being a grant to Ric. de Goldeburg of free warren in his demesne lands of Goldeburgh, Yorksh. Westm., 5 May.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 31.

5. Thos. Barnabe, haberdasher, London. Protection; going in the retinue of Sir John Bourchier, lord Berners, deputy of Calais. Greenwich, 3 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 6 May.—P.S.

6. Warden and scholars of "Saint Marie College of Wynchestre, in Oxford," founded by William of Wyckham. Pardon of all acquisitions in mortmain before 31 March 22 Hen. VIII. Greenwich, 2 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 6 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 17.

7. Sir William Pyrton. Grant of the lordship of Devyles, in the lordship of Newporte (S. Wales), parcel of the possessions of Edward late duke of Buckingham, attainted, in the King's hands by the death of Eleanor late duchess of Buckingham, with reservations. Greenwich, 3 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 6 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 19.

8. Cornelius Heys, goldsmith, a native of Holland. Licence to keep six aliens apprentices and 12 journeymen, notwithstanding the statute 14 & 15 Hen. VIII. Westm., 16 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.*

1531.

May.

GRANTS.

Westm., 8 May 23 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 19.

9. Henry earl of Essex. Inspeximus and confirmation of charter 20 June 7 Edw. IV., being a grant to Henry earl of Essex, and his heirs, of a market and two fairs at Halstede, Essex. Westm., 8 May.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 12.

10. John Williams. Grant in reversion of the office of clerk of the King's jewels, with fees of 20 marks a year; which office was granted by patent 21 Oct. 16 Hen. VIII. to Thomas Wiat, esquire of the Royal Body, son and heir of Henry Wyat. Westm., 8 May.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 7.

11. Anthony Vienvan, merchant of Luke. Licence to export 200 qrs. of beans. Greenwich, 29 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 8 May.—P.S.

12. Joan Kayleway, widow. Licence to alienate her whole purparty or moiety of the manor of Branell, and of the advowson of the church of St. Stephen, Branell, Cornw., to John Rowe, serjeant-at-law, Nicholas Assheford, Henry Walrond, Humphrey More, John Skevys, John Cruys, Edward Cruys, William Tornour, and Simon Kaylewaye, to the use of the said Joan for her life. Westm., 12 May. — *Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 31.

13. Henry Makwilliam, George Colte, Edmund Grey, Christopher Gouldyngham, Christopher Coo, Henry Spilman, Thomas Danyelle, John Sprynge, and Robert Crane. Pardon for having acquired, by fine before Sir Robert Brudenell and his associates, justices of the Common Pleas, to themselves and the heirs of the said Thomas, from Sir William Clopton and Thomasina his wife, the moiety of the manor of Newton Belhouse *alias* Newynton Belhouse, 300 acres of land, 200 acres of meadow, 500 acres of pasture, 40 acres of wood, and 10*l.* rents in Newyngton, Cheryngton, Hithe, Felston [Folkestone], and Dommersche, Kent. Westm., 12 May.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 19.——Vacated because elsewhere.

14. Rouland Goodman, of London, merchant. Licence to ship into Ireland 300 qrs. of malt and 300 qrs. of beans. Greenwich, 10 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 12 May. —P.S. *Fr. roll* 23 *Hen. VIII. m.* 1.

15. George Monoux, alderman of London. Licence to alienate lands in Wotton, Beds., to Thomas Monoux, son and heir apparent of John Monoux, of Burton, Norf., kinsman of the said George. Westm., 12 May.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 31.

16. *Commissions of Gaol Delivery.*

Maydeston Gaol,—at Estmallyng: Sir Hen. Guldeford, Sir Hen. Wyat, Sir Thos. Nevill, Sir Edw. Wotton, Thos. Willoughby, serjeant-at-law, Will. Whetnall, James Pekham, Thos. Roydon, Hen. Fane, Geo. Whetnall, and Geo. Culpeper.

Warwick (county) Gaol: Sir Edw. Ferrers, Sir Geo. Throkmarton, Roger Wigston, John Grevyle, Will. Legh, Will. Feldyng, Thos. Trye, Ric. Verney, John Walldyff, Reginald Digby, Thos. Holte, and Baldwin Porter.

Leicester Gaol: Sir Ric. Sacheverell, Sir John Villers, Roger Wigston, Thos. Hasilrigge, Thos. Brokesby, Thos. Trye, John Fowler, John Saunders, Thos. Entwisell, and John Beamounte.

St. Alban's (the Abbot's) Gaol: Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Sir Humph. Conyngesby, Sir Griffin Donne, Chr. Jenney, Will. Conyngesby, John Conyngesby, Will. Marshall, Will. Pavier, Peter Barons, and John Purs.

Westm., 12 May.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 12*d.*

17. *Commission of Sewers.*

Bishop's Lynn, and cos. Norf., Camb., Hunts, Northt., and Linc.: John abbot of Ramsey, John abbot of Peterburgh, Robt. abbot of Thorney, John abbot of Croylond, John lord Husey, John lord Burgh, Thos. prior of Spalding, Thos. Magnus, clk., Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, sen., Sir Will. Parr, Sir Rob. Dymmok, Sir John Russell, of Thornhall, Sir Rob. Tyrwhitt, Sir Andrew Billesby, Sir John Thymolby, Rob. Husey, Will. Skipwith, Geo. Fitzwilliam, Thos. Tempest, Edw. Mountague, John Hynde, Rob. Sutton, Will. Disney, Thos. Moign, Thos. Dalaland, Hamund Sutton, Will. Sandon, John Mounson, John Goderyke, Ant. Missenden, John Uvedall, Rob. Browne, John Hennege, Thos. Holland, John Littelbury, John Meres, John Turner, Edw. Warner, Ant. Eirby, Alex. Balam, Ric. Ogle, jun., Robert Pulvertofte, Thos. Gildon, Thos. Hall, Ric. Rede, Thos. Dunhold, Simon Fyneham, Nic. Robertson, John Fryskeney, Peter Efford, and Rob. Alenson, for the district from Owtewell to Welney, and thence to Suthery, and by the river Ouze to Lenn Episcopi. Westm., 13 May.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 2*d.*

18. John Hykkookys, "sherman," of Wheymecoote or Wynnecote, in the parish of Durssle, Glouc. Pardon for the murder of John Thessam, of Wheymecote or Whermecote, Glouc., weaver. Greenwich, 7 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 13 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 5.

19. Wm. Hoggeson and John Thoroughgood. To have the keeping of the Guy Warwick's sword in Warwick Castle, on surrender of patent 24 June 1 Hen. VIII., granting it to Hoggeson alone. Greenwich, 11 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 May.—P.S.

20. Thomas Browne. Appointment as comptroller of customs in the port of Boston. Westm., 16 May.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 21.

21. Commission to Sir William Skevyngton, as Deputy to Henry duke of Richmond,

1531.

278. Grants in May 1531—*cont.*

May.

Grants.

Lieutenant of Ireland, to call a Parliament in Ireland, to be dissolved before 1 Nov. next ensuing, to consider the following articles, viz.:—

i. For the reformation of the injurious usages of "coyn, lyvery, and pay," by which retainers of lords and gentlemen were in the habit of exacting provisions from the peasantry without paying for them, and committing other depredations; and also for the augmentation of the King's revenues towards the support of the Lieutenant and other expences. That the King shall have yearly a subsidy of 13*s.* 4*d.* (Irish money) on every ploughland occupied in the nd for the term of 10 years next ensuing; and that all the cross lands and clergy shall be yearly charged during said term, in like manner as the cross lands and clergy of the four shires, viz., Dublin, Meath, Kildare, and Lowth.

ii. That whereas the king's English subjects have been oppressed by persons pretending title to lands, taking out distresses, and hiding the same from the owners, and sometimes taking such distresses to the marches of the shire towards the Irishry, so that the owners could not follow them to have them replevied according to the order of law: it be enacted, that any person taking out distresses for *damage fesaunt*, rents, or services, or other cause, shall put them in an open pound or place within the barony where this shall be taken, so that the owners may have sure knowledge to sue a replevy thereof according to law; and that no one take any distress out of the barony, nor "occupy" the same distress without licence of the owner, under a penalty of 20*l.*

iii. That it be made felony in any of the King's subjects dwelling in the Englishry or marches thereof, committing any offence, to fly into any Irishman's country for aid, succour, or maintenance.

iv. That whereas the statutes against absentees have been found prejudicial to students at Oxford and other universities, and in the inns of Court and Chancery of London: it be enacted, that no such acts shall be to the prejudice of students at any university or inn of Court or Chancery out of Ireland.

v. That it be made felony to take any distress or pledge for debt, trespass, or any other cause, except for *damages fesaunt*, rent, or services, and other causes reasonable where men ought to distrain by course of the King's law.

vi. That at the request of Gerald earl of Kildare, who wishes to make assurance to Elizabeth his wife, sister of the late lord marquis Dorset (who is of the blood royal), of 300 marks annually out of the manors, messuages, &c. of Portlester, Moylagh, Moynalwey, and Ardmolgham (Meath), Lucan (Dublin), and Rathmore (Kildare), in full recompense of her dowry, the said Elizabeth shall have the said annuity for the term of her life in form following; viz., 240 marks out of the said manors in co. Meath, and 60 marks out of the manors of Lucan and Rathmore. Also that so long as it shall please the said Elizabeth, after the decease of the said Earl, to live in Ireland, she shall have the whole manor of Portlester for the sum of 80 marks, parcel of the said 300 marks; but during such time she shall have no power of distraining in the other manors, &c. aforesaid. And when and as often as she shall please to absent herself from Ireland, then and so often the said Earl's heir male shall have the said manor before any other, if he please to accept it, paying to the said Elizabeth during her absence the said sum of 80 marks, for which the said Elizabeth shall have power to distrain. And that during the said Elizabeth's absence she shall lose no part of the said 300 marks by reason of any statute of absentees. And if at the time of the said Elizabeth leaving the country, she shall ever have any corn in the ground or land ploughed in the said manor, she shall retain the said corn, land, and farms until reasonable time when the crops shall be carried away; and whenever the said Elizabeth shall come to Ireland to dwell there, the said Earl's heir male shall have the like advantage against her.

vii. That whereas the administration of the law is greatly impeded in actions, real and personal, by challenges of the jurors and officers that should return the King's writs, sometimes for insufficiency of freehold, and sometimes on account of kindred and affinity, which is very general among the gentlemen of the English pale, they being precluded by statute from marrying with the Irish, so that they are all allied to each other by blood: it be enacted, that every man having in demesne or in use lands of the yearly value of 20*s.* above the charges, in fee simple, fee tail, or for term of life, or otherwise in freehold, shall pass in all actions real, assizes and pleas of land, and in all actions mixed and personal, notwithstanding the demand or damages exceed 40 marks; attaints only excepted; and that no principal challenge shall hold good on the plea of affinity, except within the first degree, in any action real or personal, or in any assize, attaint, or plea of land. [*The articles are in English.*] *Del.* Westm., 16 May 23 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *mm.* 2, 3.

22. *Commission of the Peace.*

Oxfordshire: Sir Thos. More, Chancellor, Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Will. prior of St. John's of Jerusalem in England, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir John Porte, Thos. Willoughby, serjeant-at-law, Sir John Daunce, Sir Adrian Fortescue, Sir Will. Barentyne, Sir Edw. Chamberleyn, Sir Simon Harecourte, Sir Walter Stoner, Sir Rob. Lee, Sir Ant. Hungreford, Sir Thos.

1531. May. GRANTS.

Elyott, Humph. Foster, Will. Fermour, Thos. Carter, John More, Thos. Denton, Thos. Umpton, John Osbaldeston, John Busterd, John Brome, Ant. Coope, Ric. Weynman, Will. Counser, Geoff. Dormer, Edm. Nowers. Westm., 16 May. — *Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 4*d.*

23. Robert Webbe, yeoman of the Studs. To be mower of the meadows called Barforde, Brodehale, and Ley, in the lordship of Warwick, with fees from the death of Sir Wm. Compton; and to have the keeping of the waters between Gibcliff mill and Bardforde mill. Greenwich, 12 May 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 17 May.—P.S.

24. Sir George Lawson. Grant of the offices of forester of Sourby and Sourbishire, Yorksh., and of keeper of "Le Mote Hall," of Wakefeld, with fees of 1½*d.* a day, and 6*s.* 8*d.* a year for his cloak, as forester, and 2*d.* a day as keeper of the said Hall, in the same manner as John Toby or John Deka enjoyed the same; on surrender of patent 6 Feb. 14 Hen. VIII. granting the same to the said Edward Decka, one of the yeomen of the Guard. Greenwich, 12 May 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 17 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 7.

25. Benedictine monastery of St. Mary [and] St. Modwen, Burton-upon-Trent. Restitution of the temporalities on the election as abbot of William Boston, a monk of Peterborough (Linc. dioc.), whose fealty is to be taken by John Denton and David Poole, clks. Greenwich, 15 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 17 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 14.

26. William Howghton, clk. Grant of the canonry or prebend in the chapel called "Saint Sepulcor chapell," near York cathedral, void by the resignation of Thomas Leghe, clk., and at the King's disposal as belonging to the temporalities of the archbishopric of York. Greenwich, 16 May 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 17 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 14.

27. John Bromfild, one of the yeomen of the Guard. Grant of the custody of the person and property of Elizabeth Archer, an idiot. Greenwich, 13 May 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 18 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 7.

28. Sir William Essex. Custody of the manor of Fittelton (Wilts), with the advowson of Fittelton church, and of 6 messuages, 300 acres of land, 20 acres of meadow, 400 acres of pasture in Fittelton; with an annuity of 8*l.* 19*s.* 6*d.* issuing from the manors of Waxcombe, Burbage, Sanage, Bedwyne, and Orcheston (Wilts), lately belonging to Sir Edward Darell, deceased, during the minority of Edward Darell, his kinsman and heir, viz., son of John, son and heir apparent of the said Sir Edward; with the wardship and marriage of the said heir. Greenwich, 18 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 19 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 7.

29. Wm. Dangard, of London, vintner. Pardon for stealing a dagger and six silver spoons, a silver goblet, and a maser with the bond and boss of silver gilt, belonging to John Sewell, inn-holder, London. Greenwich, 16 May 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 20 May.—P.S.

30. Edward Grene. Livery of lands as s. and h. of Sir John Grene. Greenwich, 14 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 20 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 14.

31. *Commission of the Peace.*
Kent: W. archbishop of Canterbury, Sir Thos. More, Chancellor, Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Hen. marquis of Exeter, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, J. bishop of Rochester, Will. prior of St. John's of Jerusalem in England, Geo. Nevill lord Bergevenny, John (*sic*) Broke lord Cobham, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Hen. Guldeford, Thos. Inglefeld, Chr. Hales, attorney general, Sir Hen. Wyatt, Sir Thos. Nevell, Sir Thos. Cheyney, Sir Hen. Guldeford, Sir Edw. Nevell, Sir Will. Crowmer, Sir John Fogge, Sir Ric. Walden, Sir Edw. Wotton, Sir Will. Hawte, Sir John Norton, Sir John Scott, Sir Alexander Culpeper, Sir Edw. Ryngeley, Sir Will. Fynche, Sir Ric. Clement, John Halys, Thos. Willoughby, Hen. Norreys, Geo. Guldeford, Will. Kempe, John Baker, James Walsyngham, Thos. Wood, John Colman, Ant. Seyntleger, jun., Hen. Fane, Will. Roper, James Pekham, Edw. Boveton, Will. Draper, John Crips, John Crowmer, Edw. Monyn, Thos. Willesford, Thos. Roydon, Will. Goldewell, Will. Marten, Edw. Thwaytes, Walter Hendley, John Lovelas, Hen. See, John Culpeper. Westm., 20 May.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 4*d.*

32. Sir William Kyngeston, knight of the Royal Body, and Edmund Tame. Lease of the manors of Rentcombe (or Rondecombe) and North Cerney, and a tenement with 80 acres of arable land and pasture, called Veynours, and 25 acres of arable land in a field called Woodmancotefeld, in Rentcombe and North Cerney; parcel of the lands of Edward duke of Buckingham, attainted; in the King's hands by the death of Eleanor duchess of Gloucester; with reservations, for the term of 21 years, at the annual rent of 11*l.*; on surrender of patent 3 March 22 Hen.VIII., being a similar lease of the manor of Rendecombe to the said William. Westm., 22 May. —*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 12.

33. Sir William Essex. Custody of the manors of Waxcombe, Westbedwyn, Burbage, Sanage, and Orcheston (Wilts), in the King's hands by the minority of Edward Darell, kinsman and heir of Sir Edward Darell, deceased, viz., s. of John s. and h. of the said Edward; during the minority of the said heir, of whom the wardship and marriage was granted to the said Wm. Essex by a former patent, along with the custody of the manor of Fittelton (Wilts), and 6 messuages, 300 acres of land, 200 acres of

1531.

GRANTS in MAY 1531—*cont.*

May. GRANTS.

meadow, 400 acres of pasture in Fittelton, the advowson of Fittelton church, and an annuity of 8*l.* 19*s.* 6*d.* issuing from the said manors of Wexcombe, &c. Greenwich, 18 May, 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 22 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 5.

34. Thomas Hussey, William Clopton, jun., and John Waldegrave, kinsmen and three next heirs of lady Genovefe, formerly wife of Sir William Saye, viz., the said Thomas, being s. and h. of Anne, one of the ds. and hs. of Joan, one of the ds. and hs. of John Cheyne, of Rynne, s. and h. of Elizabeth sister of John Hyll, of Spaxton (Somers.), father of the said Genovefe; the said William Clopton, jun., being s. and h. of Elizabeth, another of the ds. and hs. of the said Joan, daughter of the said John Cheyne; and the said John Waldegrave being s. and h. of Isabella another of the ds. and hs. of the said John Cheyne. Licence of entry, without proof of age, on all the possessions of the said Sir William Saye and Genovefe in England, Calais, Wales, and the marches thereof. Hampton Court, 7 Dec. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 May 23 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 13.

36. Thomas Vaulx, clerk of the controlment of the King's household. To have the pension which the next abbot of Burton-upon-Trent is bound to give to a clerk of the King's nomination, until he shall be by the said abbot promoted to a competent benefice. York Place, 19 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 23 May 23 Hen. VIII.—P.S.

37. Nicholas Caldwall, soldier of Calais. Grant of the Artillery garden and house, free of rent, with all issues, profits, &c. thereto belonging, in the parish of St. Nicholas, Calais. Greenwich, 14 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 23 May.—P.S.

38. Robert Morwent. Presentation to the parish church of Bisshepiston, *alias* Elsborne, Sarum dioc., *vice* John Claymond, S.T.B., who resigns with a pension; the right of presentation belonging to the King in consequence of the voidance of the see of Winchester. Greenwich, 18 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 25 May.—P.S.

39. Nicholas Forde, fishmonger, of London. Protection; going in the retinue of Sir John Bourghchyer lord Berners. Fiat signed by lord Berners. *Endd.:* Apud manerium juxta Westm., xxvj° die Maii, a° R. R. H. Oct. xxiij°.—P.S.

40. John Bird. To be chief carpenter of the works of the town and marches of Calais, which office Thomas Jay, deceased, lately held, with the usual fees, and the old timber of ships, &c. Greenwich, 13 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 26 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 6.

41. The hospital of St. John of Jerusalem in England. Licence to William the present prior, and to any future prior, during the term of 44 years from the date hereof, to purchase in any market, fair, or other places, clothing and other goods for the use of the brethren, and to convey the same to the brethren that now are or shall at any time hereafter be in places beyond the sea. Greenwich, 26 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 30 May.—P.S.

---

1 June. R. O. **279.** HENRY SADLEYER to CROMWELL.

You promised, when I was last with you, to get me the rest of the 28*l.* of Master Shelley when he comes out of Sussex. If you get it I shall be as sure of it as if it were in my own purse. I have bought a house in Hackney, at 40*s.* a year rent, and 8*d.* quit rent. I have paid for it within 8*l.* 2*s.*, without any danger of my friends. This must be paid in the utas of next Trinity Term; but without your help I cannot make shift; therefore get my debt from Master Shelley of 24*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* I have only you to call upon since my old master Belknap departed. Tiltey, 1 June.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful. *Endd.*

1 June. R. O. **280.** RICHARD ABBOT OF WESTDEREHAM to CROMWELL.

I have a very honest and substantial priest with me, a schoolmaster, who teaches my brother, and another whose name is Dawson, who has a benefice in Wiltshire by resignation of a Mr. Craford. Craford had an obligation of Dawson, that after Dawson was in possession Craford should not be sued for

1531.

dilapidation. As the knowledge of this had come to the chancellor of Salisbury, he will not admit Dawson to the benefice until he has the obligation out of Craford's hands. I beg you will call Craford before you, and obtain the obligation from him, that Dawson may show it to the Chancellor. He shall be secured against all claims for dilapidations. Westderham, Norf., 1 June.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

2 June. Simancas MS.

281. Rafael de Como, Canon of Padua, to Charles V.

Answered his letters of 1 Aug. and 23 Sept. Sends a treatise on predestination and free will.

Has written a treatise in favor of the queen of England, which he thinks will answer every argument. Has sent it to the cardinal Campeggio by the bishop of Bologna, his son, that it may come to the Emperor's hands, not daring to write directly to so great a monarch. Pietro Rolans Burxeleis, the Emperor's servant, who is lodged near him in the monastery, encouraged him to write. Is going to the convent of St. Augustine at Piacenza to read philosophy and theology. Padua, 2 June 1531.

Ital., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

2 June. R. O

282. Banaster's Garden.

Deed of gift by John Merston, jun., fishmonger, London, son of John Merston, sen., citizen and fishmonger, deceased, to Thos. Tailloure, fishmonger, London, Thos. Brakyn, of Cambridge, Esq., Ric. Brayfeld, Edw. Colyn, Ric. Turke, fishmongers, of London, and Thos. Bateman, of the parish of St. Margaret, Suthwerk, watermen, of the garden called Banaster's Gardeyn, containing 3 acres and a gatehouse, with "decem et . . . . ." (*mutilated*), cottages in the same garden, with the walls, hedges, ditches, wharves, and steps to the same garden belonging, situated at the Stewes in the said parish; all which belonged to his father, and formerly to Will. Danvers, one of the [justices] of the Common Pleas, and Thos. Danvers, Esq.; to hold to the use of the said Thos. Taillour and his heirs. Southwark, 2 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Signed.*

Vellum. Seal mutilated.

3 June. Galba, B. x. 8. B. M. Pocock's Records, II. 125.

283. Augustine de Augustinis to the Duke of Norfolk.

Has delayed to write, not knowing whether his previous letters were welcome, nor whether these will be. Before the Emperor's arrival here, I met his chief councillors, Granvelle, the Comendador Mayor of Leon, the archbishop of Bari, who was ill with gout, and the Comendador Mayor of Calatrava, but especially Granvelle, to whom the affairs of England (*illius regni*) are entrusted, and to whom I was already known. He told me that he was a true prophet* in having said that the divorce would be the cause of Wolsey's ruin; the French king, his mother, and many nobles were his witnesses, as he was then Ambassador there. He also asked me if he had been poisoned? I said, By no means, "sed tremore cordis et atra bili, forsa[n] dolore animi jampridem contracto." I then spoke a few words of myself, concerning the profit of these two Princes, between whom I wished there to be perpetual peace, for the sake of Christendom. After much conversation he said he would not reply to me till he had reported everything to the Emperor,—as I hear he does in all matters. He [suggested] my having an audience of the Emperor; at which I was inwardly pleased, but which I did not much press. On the last of April, three days after this, I had an audience of him in his chamber (*secre[to cubi]culo*) for an hour.

* mihi dixit quam verus vates fui.

1531.

283. Augustine de Augustinis to the Duke of Norfolk—*cont.*

Repeated what I had said to Granvelle. His Majesty replied kindly that he knew that he owed much to the King, whose friendship and perpetual alliance he always desired. The King would always find him a good neighbour and relation, if he would take the course of justice in this cause; but [otherwise], (which he said he could not suppose,) the King would know what he owes to the blood of Spain, which he inherits. As I had no commission, I replied to him on my own responsibility, telling him I had often heard Wolsey say that for his undisturbed possession of Spain he was indebted to the king of England; next, that where a dispute begins, it should end there; thirdly, of the commerce of the two kingdoms, and the tranquillity of Christendom, threatened by Turks and Lutherans.

In the end he ordered me to converse with Granvelle, and return to him if anything of importance happened. I attend his Majesty nearly every day at dinner. In reply to his Majesty's questions about Lutheranism in England, I told him that men and books came from hence, and infected many, but the King by punishment and exhortation had brought many back to a sound mind. A little before I left England he had spent the whole day, from 9 a.m. to 7 p.m., in examining a heretic. On hearing this, the Emperor looked at me fixedly for some time in silence, which all know to be a sign of wonder in him. From this, and other things, I think he is not averse to justice if it could be managed.

A few days after, De Praet returned from France, whom I have long known. Conversed with him about Wolsey.* Could hardly believe the hatred with which he still pursues him, even now that he is dead. It would be unnecessary to explain the causes of this implacable hatred (*Vatiniani odii*), as De Praet is here in great authority. Will do what he can to defend the King's honor. You will find other men wiser than me, but none more faithful to your nation. All are of opinion here, that if any arrangement can be made, it must be by means of your Excellency, whose ability, integrity, and prudence are so famous. You think that I flatter you. If I had been a flatterer I should not have been here. There is a rumour here that your Excellency, in consequence of some altercation, "inter &c." (between the Duke and Anne Boleyn), have left the Court in indignation, and gone to your dukedom in Norfolk; and when I was asked by certain Cardinals, who took no small delight in the news, and thought the present Government would have no long duration, I replied that I had no knowledge of the circumstance, but rather thought that you had gone on private affairs to Norfolk, which you had not visited for more than two years: for when I was in England, I had heard, even before Christmas, that such was your intention, but that you had been prevented by public business.

I beg you to turn your eyes of liberality and mercy upon me, and have some regard to my poverty, so that if I cannot by active service, I may at least by my prayers ask God to preserve his Majesty, and send him his wishes, and likewise preserve the happy state of your Excellency, and not suffer it to be deprived of your rising family, but that you may live to a good old age, and see them such as you wish them to be.

"De rebus . . . . . cum M. Constabile humillime eam rogatam velim, ut pergat quemadmodum hucusque fecit, [semper] favere justitiæ et subvenire oppressis." As he has received no advantage in this business, begs that Norfolk will consider him among the number of his dependents, to whom he feels himself so much attached for his singular endowments of mind and body. Will never enter into any other person's service without giving Norfolk notice. Ghent, 3 June 1531.

* f. r. hero meo (felicis recordationis.)

1531.

Refers him for further news to Cromwell. After Campeggio had recovered from his gout, he had a long interview with the Emperor. He told me that his mind was entirely set upon justice. He said this after he had been deprived of the Protectorate, at which he is very much grieved, and thinks it was done at the suggestion of the Casalis.

Hol., Lat., pp. 4, *mutilated. Add.*

4 June. Add. MS. 8,583, f. 249. B. M.

284. DR. ORTIZ to CHARLES V.

Mentions the letter of the queen of England, and the mission of Tarbes, as contained in his letter of 25 May.

On the second day of Pentecost, after giving the Pope information, he told me that the cardinal of Tarbes had said he had a book sent to the king of France in favor of the king of England, and he would get it from him, and give it to me that I might answer it.

In truth he abominates the attempt of the king of England. The Ambassador keeps the witnesses who were in Rome to present them. Wishes they had been presented long ago, for the King could not have answered them, and sentence could have been given *por contradictas.* Thinks the English ambassador now says that he has a mandate to excuse the King. He must be heard first, and replying to him will occupy the time until the vacation. Rome, 4 June 1531.

Sp., pp. 3, *modern copy.*

[5 June.] R. O.

285. HAMPTON COURT.

Grant by Sir William Weston, prior of St. John's Hospital, to Sir William Poulet, Christopher Hales, attorney general, Baldwin Mallet, and Thomas Cromwell, to the King's use, of the manor of Hampton or Hampton Courte, Midd., with the advowson of the prebend of Blewbery in Salisbury cathedral, and a messuage in Chancery Lane, in the suburbs of London, lying between a messuage in the tenure of the Six Clerks on the north and Ballardes Lane on the south, and abutting on Chancery Lane to the east, and Fyckehethfild to the west. Hugh Whalley, Ralph Saddeyler, and Will. Brabazon to enter in the Prior's name, and deliver up possession for him. Dated in the chapter, —— 23 Hen. VIII.*

Large paper, pp. 4, *fair copy.*

R. O.

2. Corrected draft of the preceding.

6 June. Vesp. F. XIII. 75 b. B. M.

286. WARHAM to R. RYDON.

Desires him to help the bearer, a poor priest, to obtain a speedy expedition of letters under the privy seal to the persons and for the causes mentioned in the enclosed bill of complaint. Keep the bill that it may be exhibited in the Star Chamber. Croydon, 6 June. *Signed.*

P. 1.

ii. Memorandum below by Rydon to summon John Spynk, sen. and jun., and others, to appear in the Star Chamber.

Add.: To Master R. Rydon to deliver to one of the clerks of the Privy Seal in haste.

6 June. Vienna Archives.

287. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

On Monday last the Nuncio received letters from the Pope, notifying Albany's importunity for delaying the procedure. The reason of cardinal

* This grant is quoted in statute 23 Hen. VIII. c. 26. as of date 5 June.

1531.

287. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

Grammont's return to Rome was to request, in the name of the King, the renewal of the practice of the said cessation; but it was of no use, for what his Holiness would not do at the request of the King, he would not for any one else. He wrote of the truce between the Turk and the king of the Romans, asking this King to arm for next year. The Nuncio was in no humor to go to Court, knowing well that his going would be neither agreeable nor useful. He went there, however, by my advice, on Tuesday; was well received; and on making his excuses for refusal of the cessation, the King told him he knew it long ago by his ambassadors. And after his usual reproaches and complaints against the Pope, he said that the Pope sought all means to retain the cognisance of this process; but it was of no use, and it was waste of time to attempt any persuasions and remonstrances, for he would never on any account assent to them; and when his Holiness had done the worst he could it would only be excommunication, for which he did not care three straws: and when the Pope had done what he liked on that side, he would do what he liked here. He said also he had sent a power to the Englishman at Rome, who had been present at the process, whose intervention he thought would be admitted. Entering further on the business, and growing warm, the King went so far as to say, that if the Pope ventured to do him any injustice, he would be avenged, and, with the aid of France, would proceed in arms to Rome. He then proceeded to talk of the Turk; and said you were strong enough to resist without his aid; and if the Pope wanted succour, let him ask it of those whom he had obliged, for he must never expect it of him, as he had never done anything at his request. Then, checking his anger, he said that the Pope of himself was not a bad fellow, but since these wars he was horribly afraid, and dared do nothing, except at the will of your Majesty; and, more than this, he said to the Nuncio, that as he thought he was a respectable man, and inclined to be civil, to make him clearly understand the justice of his cause, he would give him a book lately printed, on condition that for some time he would not communicate it to any one; and delivered him this book. The day before I had obtained a similar one, notwithstanding the King's care that they should not be published. I have sent it to Granvelle to be answered, which may easily be done, for it is not very pungent, and can be refuted in two words.

After the Nuncio left, the King was long with his Council, and, not finding any other means of delaying the cause, it was agreed to speak to the Queen to allow it, and that the cognisance of the cause shall be remitted elsewhere. The Queen was secretly advertised of this in the evening, and on Wednesday morning, being deprived of all other communication, like a virtuous Princess she had recourse to the truest counsel, and had various masses of the Holy Ghost celebrated to enlighten her path, and make a true answer for the salvation of her soul, and repose of all Christendom. About 8 or 9 at night, as she was retiring to rest, there came the dukes of Norfolk and Suffolk, the young Marquis, the earls Talbot, Northumberland, Wiltshire, and many others, more than 30 in number, accompanied with the bishops of Lincoln and London, Drs. Lee, Sampson, and Stive (Stephen Gardiner), chief secretary; and being ushered into her presence, the duke of Norfolk began by saying that he and all his company had come in such numbers by the commandment of the King in a matter which concerned the King and all the kingdom, to tell her that the King was very much displeased and grieved that, owing to her, there had been so much scandal respecting him at Rome, as that he should be cited by a public edict to appear there personally,—which was a very strange thing, and not suitable to a king of England; that she might consider that it was neither reasonable nor honorable that the King should on that account abandon his kingdom, and that neither she, nor those who guided these affairs in Rome, took

1531.

the right course to come to a feasible and loving end of this business; and that it would be much better that the matter was not carried on with so much precipitation at Rome, and that she should be content that a place and judges should be chosen by common accord who were above suspicion; otherwise she would be the cause of the greatest disorders and slanders that had ever happened in this kingdom, whereby they, their children, and the whole posterity of those who supported her, and even the whole kingdom, would fall into great trouble. They therefore prayed and exhorted her to have an eye to this, considering that she had no legitimate occasion to create such inconveniences;—because, in the first place, she had always been treated well and honorably, more than any queen of England; secondly, she ought to remember the aid given to her father, the King Catholic, in the conquest of Navarre; thirdly, she ought to regard the innumerable kindnesses the King had done to the Emperor in the times of the commonalty of Spain, and in all other distresses, which, he said, it was too long to enumerate. Moreover, she must consider that the King could not judicially be dragged to Rome without his own consent; for he was entirely sovereign chief in his kingdom, as well in regard to the temporalty as to the spiritualty, as had been lately recognized and approved by the Parliament and clergy of England. She ought therefore to set aside all scruples as to the election and delay. When the Duke had finished his harangue, the Queen replied that there was nobody in the world to whom he could show more properly the sorrow and regret of the King for any wrong or vituperation that had been done to him, especially if she was in fault ("que a nulle personne du monde desclayroit plus lennuyt et le regret du Roy, ne de que luy fust fait aucung tord ou vitupere que a personne vivant, principallement si elle en estoyt en coulpe"). But she could not think that her proctors could solicit any unjust process, and still less those to whom the cognisance of the cause belonged, except what the cause of justice required; and in following it, no wrong or prejudice was done to anyone; and as to electing any other judge but the Pope, it was no use to speak of it, for she would never consent, not for any favor that she expected of his Holiness, because hitherto he had shown himself much more partial to the King than could be expressed, and therefore she alone had cause for lamentation and regret. Hereupon she recited the different favors granted by the Pope to the King from the commencement, and the disfavors that she had received. But as the King, in the first instance, had recourse to the Pope, who held the place and puissance of God upon earth, and consequently of the truth,—for God was true and eternal truth,—she wished that truth and justice should be seen and determined by the minister and lieutenant of the sovereign truth, viz., the Pope, whose authority and sentence was the more necessary in this case, not merely for the repose of this kingdom, but of all Christendom. And as to the slanders which had been circulated, she hoped, as God has hitherto preserved her from giving any occasion for such things, He would extend the same goodness to her for the future; and the way of justice that she had followed was to obviate them; and they ought to admonish those who put the King on these courses, against whom she protested if any inconvenience arose. As to her good treatment, of which the Duke had spoken, she admitted it, and was accordingly more obliged to the King. As to the aid for the conquest of Navarre, she was aware of it; and if the King, her father, had not entirely discharged the obligation, it must be imputed to his sudden death, for if he had survived, he would not have failed to find the means of doing so. As for the favors done to you, she could herself bear witness in part, but it was not required; for you not only did not deny them, but often had the intention to requite them, and please the King in all things honorable; and that herein there was no failure and no dissimulation, as she knew for certain that you were a most thorough friend to the King, as they ought all of them to believe and persuade him. As to the *supremum caput*, she considered the

1531.

287. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

King as her sovereign, and would therefore serve and obey him. He was also sovereign in his realm, as far as regards temporal jurisdiction; but as to the spiritual, it was not pleasing to God either that the King should so intend, or that she should consent, for the Pope was the only true sovereign and vicar of God, who had power to judge of spiritual matters, of which marriage was one.

After this answer, Dr. Lee broke in, saying that she ought firmly to believe that as she was known to prince Arthur, the marriage between her and the King was very detestable and abominable before God and the world; that this was notorious, as he had discovered by all the most learned doctors, and the universities had confirmed it,—adding much other talk. The Queen answered that he ought to have addressed that argument to others than to her, as he said it more for the pleasure of another than for the truth, and that in this case he was neither her councillor nor her judge to tell her to believe in the truth of what he said; that she was not known to the Prince at all, and that this was not the place to set forth such discussions; and that, if he liked, he might go to Rome, where he would find other than women to argue with, and who would tell him that he had not read nor seen everything. Hereupon Dr. Sampson, the dean of the chapel, began to say to the Queen that it was great pertinacity in her that she would not for any argument condescend that the cause should be tried anywhere else except at Rome, but would precipitate the sentence; and that in Rome they would do the worst they could for the King, and the best in her favor; and that would be no other than a sentence given *par contradictes*, which could be afterwards set aside by several means, which would lead to many discussions; and the best expedient was to select the judges as Norfolk had proposed.

The Queen replied, as she had done to the Duke already: "Dean, if you had experienced part of the bitter days and nights which I have endured since the commencement of this sad affair, you would not have considered it precipitation to desire a sentence and determination of this affair; nor would you have accused me so carelessly and inadvertently of pertinacity." And as to these *contradictes*, or any other law terms, she said she understood them not, but he could go to Rome with Dr. Lee and discuss them there. Then the bishop of Lincoln began to denounce the marriage in strong terms as Dr. Lee had done, saying moreover, that she had always lived in concubinage with the King, and that God had always shown his displeasure at this abomination by the curse of sterility, and that it was no use her denying her connection* with the Prince, for there were solemn evident proofs to the contrary. To this the Queen answered, that although she esteemed and loved the King as much as any woman could love her husband, besides that the King was 100,000 times greater in all qualities and perfections, nevertheless she never would have wished, nor did wish, to live a moment with him contrary to her conscience; but that she knew well she was his true and lawful wife; that the proofs of which he spoke were false and forged, as she could say boldly, knowing the truth better than anybody in the world; and if it came to proof, besides her oath thereupon, which she would not falsify for all the world, she would bring manifest evidences of their lies and falsehoods. Then Dr. Stephen attacked this last point, saying that if there had been no other proof, the presumption of the law would suffice, and would be credited against her,—considering also that she had lived some time with the Prince, and they had slept together. She told them that she did not proceed by cavil or presumption, but only according to the exact truth; and as for his pre-

* *la copule.*

1531.

sumptions and his laws, he could go and ventilate them at Rome with the others.

When the discussion was finished, she proceeded to say that she was greatly astonished how and for what consideration so many grand personages, who could appall the world, had come in this manner to take her by surprise when she was alone and unfurnished of counsel. The Duke told her she had no reason to complain on that head, for she had the most complete counsel in England, as the archbishop of Canterbury, the bishops of Durham, Rochester, and others. The Queen replied that they were fine councillors, for when she asked advice of the archbishop of Canterbury, he replied that he would not meddle in these affairs, saying frequently, *Ira principis mors est;* the bishop of Durham said he dared not, for he was the King's subject and vassal; Rochester told her to keep up her courage;—and that was all the counsel she got from them. The rest made the same answer; so that she was constrained, as all the world knows, to send for doctors from Flanders, for no one was willing or even dared to intermeddle in drawing up her appeal, which was made by the licence and consent of the King, who at that time was not repugnant to the cause being tried at Rome. Hereupon Wiltshire replied, that the licence for this appeal did not extend to citing the King personally. The Queen answered that she had not procured any such citation; but, if in pursuing the appeal the law required it, they must not lay the blame upon her. In the end Norfolk and Wiltshire, by way of excuse, wished her to understand that they were not the promoters of these affairs, and that they did not apply themselves to it further than what they heard men of the long robe say. And so they left without uttering another word, though the bishop of London was very much urged to speak; but when he had heard the Queen's reasons, he had not the courage. As for the most part of the rest, if they had the liberty of speaking their thoughts, they would have inclined to the Queen's side; but as they could do no more, they testified their inclinations by showing the satisfaction they had at the Queen's answers, and they secretly nudged one another when any point touched the quick. Among these was the secretary, Dr. Stephen, who at the commencement unravelled (*a demesle*) these affairs, but is now very much suspected by the Lady. Some said they had worked hard, and counselled long, and devised fine plans, but were confounded by a single woman, and all their designs turned topsyturvy. Of these was Guildford, the Controller, who said it would be the best deed in the world to tie all the doctors who had invented and supported this affair in a cart, and send them to Rome to maintain their opinion, or meet with the confusion they deserve. When the said Duke and others came to the King, who was waiting for them in great anxiety to hear of their success, they told him what had occurred. On which he said he was afraid it would be so, considering the courage and fantasy of the Queen; but it would be very necessary to provide other remedies. And on saying this, he remained very pensive.

The King is in great trouble and perplexity since the penultimate letters from Rome, and has spoken sharply against Joachin, who had promised him that his master would obtain the delay in the cause. Yesterday the King was enraged with Joachin being discontented with his master and with him, because they had been treating for a marriage between the Pope's niece and the younger son of France without consulting him. These things have put the King into great confusion, and he does not know where to turn. It is possible that by his Ambassador in your Court he may dress up some proposal to you.

Yesterday there was a report that the King had sent for many of his mariners. Some thought it was for an expedition. I am told it is only to fetch three or four vessels which have to be repaired, having been long in port. I am told that if it had not been for Talbot, they would have used stronger language to the Queen; but that two or three times, when the nobles

1531.

287. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

and prelates assembled to consult in the matter, he told them they ought to consider that they formed almost all the nobility of the kingdom, and that it pertained to them to act as became their name, and not to think or say any villany nor perversion of justice for any prince or person in the world; and that he thought that he who ruled his actions by right and justice would not do wrong to any one. These remarks restrained their deliberations, and were the cause of retarding for two or three days the conference with the Queen.

Dr. Lee said, on leaving the Queen's chamber, that all the trouble taken by the King in this matter went for nothing, as the Queen asserted so positively she was not known by prince Arthur.

After the duke of Norfolk had dressed up to his own inclination the report of their labours to the King, Suffolk summed it up in two words, and said the Queen was ready to obey him in all things, but there were two that she must first obey. The King, thinking she meant the Pope and your Majesty, inquired immediately who these two were. He replied that God was the first, and her conscience the other, which she would not destroy for him or for any one. The King made no answer.

Suffolk and his wife, if they dared, would offer all possible resistance to this marriage; and it is not two days since that he and the treasurer, talking of this matter, agreed that now the time was come when all the world should strive to dismount the King from his folly, for which they see no better means nor colour than the immediate issuing of that happy sentence which is so much delayed. It will find here many supporters, and therefore should be pressed bluntly.

The Lady, knowing that Guildford, the controller, was not very partial to her, has threatened him bravely, going so far as to say that when she is Queen she will deprive him of his office. To which he replied, that when that time arrived, she should have no trouble to deprive him, for he would give up his office himself. He then went to the King to tell him the story, and give up at once the *bâton* of his office;—which the King restored to him twice, saying he should not trouble himself with what women said. The Controller, however, has, from disgust or for some other reason, gone to his house.

A German doctor, named Simon Grinæus, resident at Basle, and one of the friends of Erasmus, has come here with a printer from Basle to search for old books, and to print them. The King had his case discussed with him and three or four of the principal doctors, and has shown him the books lately printed. He judges it to be of little value and efficacy. The King has given him a sum of money because he has promised to send him the determination of the doctors of the quarter where he resides.

Hol., Fr., pp. 10, *from a modern copy.*

8 June. **288.** ORTIZ to the EMPRESS.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 251. B. M.

To the same effect as the letter to the Emperor of 4 June. Rome, 8 June 1531.

Sp., pp. 3, *modern copy.*

9 June. **289.** MAY to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 257. B. M.

* * * * *

"El processo de Anglaterra se ygualo dos dias son; agora lo summa dos letrados y travajare de ponerle, a lo menos en plattica antes de las vacationes, por ver si pues es instructo."

They will wish to give us a commission to proceed notwithstanding the holidays, although I am informed that the mandate is come, only to con-

1531.

tradict, which is a manifest calumny (*calumnia*). It will not stop us much more than a month. No point has yet been lost. Rome, 9 June 1531.

Sp., pp. 9, *modern copy.*

9 June. **290.** Muxetula to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 262. B. M. Ib., f. 272.

* * * * *

Does not think it possible for the Council to be general unless the French king consent to it, as he may wish to come himself, and object to the places named by the Pope. It is certain that if the Pope holds it without the consent of the kings of France and England, two Councils would be held, one for the Pope and Emperor, the other by the two Kings, who would renounce obedience to the Pope, and then the Emperor could do nothing except against the Lutherans (*y pues lo que hara V. M. no puede ser syno contra los Lutheranos*). If these gain the favor of the two Kings and the Swiss, such a fire will be raised in Germany that more confusion than good will result from the Council. Does not think that direct opposition to the two Kings touching the place of the Council will be beneficial to the Emperor, for the Pope cannot effectually prevent the French from holding another Council where they please. In the case of England, we have seen both France and England dare to assemble colleges, and determine what the Pope alone can judge. Does not think, therefore, the Council can be held in face of these difficulties. The Pope said this himself very distinctly. * * * * Rome, 9 June 1531.

Sp., pp. 17, *modern copy.*

10 June. **291.** William Rosse to Cromwell.

R. O.

A poor neighbour of mine, whose name is Thomas Crumvell, in my parish of Laxton, who has a poor living of four marks a year, and is thought to be a kinsman of yours, desires your help. Sir Will. Meryng writes to you in his behalf. Laxton, 10 June.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful. *Endd.*

11 June. **292.** Sir William Meryng to Cromwell.

R. O.

I beseech you to be good master to my neighbour the bearer, your poor kinsman, and to take him into your service. Meryng, 11 June.

Be good to the bearer, who is matched to one of the most falsest and proudest caitiffs in the world.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

12 June. **293.** Lord Lisle.

R. O.

Charterparty of lord Lisle for his vessel called the *Mary Plantagenet*, now in the water of Toppesham, John at Borowe, master, covenanting with John Seller, "capemerchaunt," Nic. Lymet, John Androw, and John a Leghe, merchants, for a voyage from Toppesham to Rochelle, and thence to Barnstaple; thence to the Isle of Man, and other fishing stations in Ireland, returning to Bristol to be discharged. Dated 12 June 23 Hen. VIII.

Vellum. Endd.

14 June. **294.** Sir W. Courtenay to Cromwell.

R. O.

Desires his favor for the abbot elect of Athelney, for the King's assent, and the restitution of the temporalities. His predecessor has left the house 7*l.* in debt. 100 marks are still due to the King for restitution of the last abbot. Considering the corrupt air of the country, and the poverty of the

1531.

294. Sir W. Courtenay to Cromwell—*cont.*

house, he would not have taken it, had I not desired him. Athelney, 14 June. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

15 June. **295.** Thomas Abbot of Mochelney to Cromwell.

R. O. I have received your mind by Dr. Lee, for 40*l.* by serjeant Thornton, promised you in recompence of your pains taken for me. I paid him 100*l.* for your use only, for he asked me no less. I sent for the executors before Dr. Lee, and he confessed the receipt of the money, and affirms it was paid to you. Please show this bearer, Mr. Cuffe, your mind in this matter, so that upon your further certificate I may by your help obtain the said money. As concerning your fee, which, as I perceive by the doctor, Thornton promised you, I never knew of it, supposing you had been contented with the said sum. Mochelney, 15 June.

Hol., p. 1. *Sealed. Add.:* Right worshipful.

15 June. **296.** Abbot of Merivale.

Shrewsb. MS. A. 54. Coll. of Arms. Two leases from William Arnold, abbot of Mirrevale, Warw., of lands in Pillesbury to Hugh and Nich. Slee. Dated 15 June 23 Hen. VIII.

Pp. 6.

16 June. **297.** Ric. Nixe, Bishop of Norwich, to ———.

Foxe, iv. 679. Townsend's Ed. "Master doctor, as I have written to you before in Mr. Pellis's absence," I give you full power to exercise jurisdiction for me in the Consistory and elsewhere. As touching Mr. Nich. Shaxton, there were with me last night the priors of Pentney and Westacre, who said he had made a very good sermon at Westacre on St. Thomas's Day, and no heresy in it. The two priors have promised to be with me at Norwich on Monday next, the prior of Westacre having gone home meanwhile to examine his brother better. When they come, examine the prior of Westacre if he knows the man that said in St. Thomas's chapel at Westacre that images were but stocks. Ralph Cantrel was lately at Cambridge, whom I desired to inquire of Shaxton's demeanor. On Ash Wednesday last he made a sermon *ad clerum*, wherein the Vice-chancellor took him in two points: (1) that it was wrong to assert publicly that there was no purgatory, but not damnable to think so; (2) that no man could be chaste or continent by prayers and fasting, unless God made him so. He also said elsewhere that he has offered daily prayer to God, in celebrating mass, that the clergy should be relieved of celibacy. Dr. Wilson and Edmunds had much ado to get him to forsake these points, and avoid open abjuration; and the Vice-chancellor drew a special oath for him and others who proceed this year in divinity, to renounce the errors of Wycliffe, Huss, and Luther. If he will not abjure for buying of the books and conveying them into my diocese, I shall keep him till I have further counsel; therefore, speak to Ric. Hill to keep him surely. Hoxne, 16 June 1531.

17 June. **298.** Elizabeth Countess of Worcester to Cromwell.

Vesp. F. xiii. 98 b B. M. Asks him not to give credence to the articles maliciously laid against her husband's officers of Glamorgan by Thomas and Henry Stradling. Hears that since her husband's departure with the King, they intend to prefer their suit to Cromwell. Their father and friends have always been against the rulers in those parts, and have imagined their murder. Within the last year, they set upon my lord's deputy, murdered one of his servants, and maimed three or four others, at the King's castle of Cardiff. In every matter between two persons they bear and maintain one part. There are

1531.

twelve brothers, most of them bastards, and they have no living but by extortion and pilling of the King's subjects. Greenwich, 17 June.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To, &c., Mr. Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable councillors. *Endd.*

17 June. **299.** MAI to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 216. B. M.

"Judgment given by the Emperor in the dispute of the Pope with the duke of Ferrara. The Pope exclaimed, *Maledictus homo qui confidit in homine*, hinting thereby that the Emperor has not kept what he had promised in Bologna, although he afterwards tried to explain away this sense, &c.

"Said the English hoped, in consequence of this judgment, easier to obtain their ends, and likewise the duke of Albany. The Pope declared, after having read his (the Emperor's) letters, that the whole fault is with the bishop of Vasiona.

"(*Written in the margin by Covos.*)—Good.

"*Superscribed:* Abstract from the letters from Rome of the 12th, and 15th, and 17th of June."

English abstract from contemporary abstract at Simancas.

17 June. **300.** ROWLAND LEE to CROMWELL.

R. O.

On Friday, 16 June, I finished the election at Athelney. The steward of Stawystoke was elected according to Mr. Courtenay's desire, as your pleasure was. The house is in great debt, to the sum of 1,000 marks and more. It will, therefore, have much need of your goodness. This day I intend to go to Malmesbury to do after your commandment. The election there will be on Wednesday night, if I can. Master Courtenay does like a worshipful man for the order of the monastery. Athelney, Saturday, 17 June.

Desires credence for the bearer touching the abbot of Mychelney, and also for the Abbot's letters. He is not to blame. "The money paid by him, a 100*l.* for your use, and consylyd by Serjeant Thorneton the executor denies not the receipt, but saith you have the whole sum."

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To my loving friend. *Endd.*

18 June. **301.** HARVEL to STARKEY.

Nero, B. VI. 162. B. M.

Has received his letters of 29 March. Wrote many times without an answer, and for several months did not know his abode. Doubted also whether his letters were acceptable. Expresses his affection for Starkey. The letters he speaks of have never arrived. Has taken great sorrow for the death of Mr. Lupset. There was in him great plenty of wit, much learning, and a great loving mind to his friends. Asks Starkey why he has inclosed himself in the Charterhouse, and dedicated all his work to perpetual philosophy. Will he not come forth to teach others, and make all the land know *quam sit humaniter vivendum*, help to take out all barbarous customs, and bring the realm to an antique form of good living. Is displeased at his news, and hears men mistrust the continual tranquillity of England. Italy enjoys peace, but probably not for long, as the French king is bent against Genoa. Fears that he will bring the Pope in his faction. George Gritti, son of the doge of Venice, was taken, by the Emperor's command, returning from France. He is suspected of having practised with the Turk against the Emperor. His brother, Loigi Gritti, is in the Turk's service, and no less in favor and authority than our Cardinal was with the King. It is said that there is an ambassador of the Emperor's with the Sophy, king of Persia, a prince of no less power than the Emperor, and no less infest against Turks than we are. The practices that princes make

1531.

301. HARVEL to STARKEY—*cont.*

seem to tend to the concitation of all the world. Will write by every courier to Mr. Pole. Acknowledges his gratitude to Starkey, and offers to do anything for him he can here. Mr. Cokerel will be shortly in England. Asks Starkey to welcome him. 18 June 1531. In Va. (Venetia).

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.*

At the foot a few notes on religious matters by Starkey.

18 June. **302.** THOMAS CROMWELL to [GARDINER].

Vesp. F. XIII. 154. B. M.

Sends the minute with his instructions. Asks him to survey it, and correct any mistakes before presenting it to the King. Will then cause it to be engrossed and sent. Would have come himself, if other of the King's business had not letted him. Asks Gardyner to make his excuse, and despatch the bearer. London, 18 June. *Signed.*

P. 1.

II. GARDINER to CROMWELL.

As Cromwell's letters in Latin agree with the minute which Gardyner conceived in English by the King's order, and with which his Highness was well pleased, it will not be necessary further to molest him. Returns them corrected in a few places where he thought requisite. Hampton Court Sunday.

Asks him to be good to Mr. Godsalve.

Hol., p. 1. (*Written below the former letter.*)

19 June. **303.** S. VAUGHAN to CROMWELL.

R. O.

On the 17th inst. I wrote to you by a Dutchman who was going to England, for your counsel. I am informed that a great assembly will be held here for raising money, and for the Emperor's departure. The Flemings are not satisfied that he should depart so shortly, having obtained from them so large a gift. I cannot obtain Luther's book. Only one came to this town. I have another put forth by Melancthon, in Latin, entitled, *Confessio Fidei, &c. in comitiis Augustæ.* I would gladly send such things to the King, but I am informed he does not look upon them himself, but commits them to others. I am sorry he does so, as his judgment is such as might safely approve men's opinions by reading them, but by trusting to others he may be deceived. I wish to come home and speak to you. I have shown Tyndall, as you wrote to me, what the King's pleasure was. He always sings one note. You wrote that the answer he made to the Chancellor was unclerkly done; and so seem all his works to eloquent men, "because he useth so rude and simple style, nothing seeking any vain praise and commendation." If the King had looked thereupon he should have better judged it than upon the sight of another man. The prophets Esay and Jonas are put forth in the English tongue, and no man can stop them from coming forth. Antwerp, 19 June 1531.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful, &c., besides the Friars Augustines in London.

19 [June.] **304.** THOS. JERMYN to CROMWELL.

R. O.

Is bound to him for his goodness during life. Has sent to Master Tyndall, this Monday, the 19th inst., and his servant has delivered to him the King's letter, so that he cannot deny its receipt. Intends to wait upon his mastership next term.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* "To the right worshipful Master Crumwell." *Endd.*

1531.

20 June. **305.** JOHN ESTON to CROMWELL.

R. O. Begs Cromwell to be good master to him, else he is utterly cast away. Has "proved many ways and trusted many men's sayings." After leaving London, was conducted by a Scottish friar into Brittany, to a man in these parts, who, in his despair, greatly eased his heart. Has seen such things with his eye that he believes if the King will give him a protection for one year (for he is in debt), and a placard for treasure trove for himself and two or three others, he will find such treasure that the King will be good to him, and Cromwell fare the better by 1,000*l.* St. Malo's in Bryttayne, 20 June.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To, &c., Mr. Cromwell, one of the King's honorable Council. *Endd.*

22 June. **306.** THE DIVORCE.

R. O. Rym. XIV. 416. Determination of the university of Orleans that the king of England cannot be compelled to appear at Rome, that an excusator should be admitted to plead his absence, and that all process would be void. Orleans, 1531, 22 June. 8 *signatures.*

Lat., vellum, mutilated. Endd.

R. O. 2. Notarial attestation by Richard Watkyns, LL.B., of the exhibition of the same, by John Olyver, LL.D., chaplain to the King, before John bishop of Bath and Wells, at his house in St. Clement's parish, beyond Temple Bar, on 26 Feb. 1532.

Badly mutilated. Seal of the bishop of Bath attached.*

R. O. St. P. VII. 306. 3. Opinion of the Parisian lawyers to same effect.

Signed by nine lawyers, members of the Parliament of Paris.

Lat., pp. 71.

R. O. 4. Draft of section 3, not signed, but with the name of Bartholomew de Chassenen, LL.D., "orator regius in provincia Heduensi" (Autun), appended. His is the first signature to the other copy.

Lat., pp. 65. *On the fly leaf:* Consilium Bartholomei de Chassenen, Parisiis.

R. O. Rym. XIV. 417. 5. Notarial attestation by Ric. Watkyns, LL.B., of the answers of the Parisian lawyers, exhibited by John Olyver, LL.D., before John Cocks, LL.D., auditor of the archbishop of Canterbury, in the chapel of St. Mary, at the east end of St. Paul's Cathedral, 23 June 1531.

Lat., vellum, mutilated. Endd. Sealed.

23 June. **307.** MAI to the COMENDADOR MAYOR.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 285. B. M. Complains of the behaviour of Dr. Ortiz in the affair of England. Rome, 23 June 1531.

Sp., pp. 4, *modern copy.*

24 June. **308.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Vienna Archives. I received on the 15th inst. your letters of the 6th May, with the documents therein mentioned, especially the copy of the articles and minute of the procuration necessary to pursue the inquiry and proof of the said articles. These two documents I sent to the Queen, informing her of all

* A copy will be found in the Rymer Transcripts in Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 4,622, f. 161. The original, however, was mutilated even when that copy was made.

1531.

308. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

your commands to me, and desiring her to consider with her council how best to bring the truth to light. The Queen, not having time or opportunity to assemble the bishops of Durham, Rochester, and Bath, has consulted with certain other doctors, who approve of the articles, but find the same difficulty as your Majesty; viz., that it will be very difficult to verify the said articles in Flanders, especially as to the principal matter, whether the Queen was known by the Prince or not. There might be some merchant there who could speak about it, but the Queen cannot name one, except that Dr. Scoriazo and the écuyer Brisillie ought to have heard the King say, as others have done, that she remained unknown by the said Prince. I had proposed that the Queen, either by money or by entreaty, should induce some of those who know the truth to go over there; but the fear is so great that no one dare declare himself, so that of late I have had great difficulty in getting two of the Queen's domestic servants to come before the Nuncio, although I assured them their testimony was only for private information, which would not be published. Thus there is no hope of making sufficient proof except in Spain, where, the Queen says, many witnesses will be found. There also all the documents (*lettrages*) may be obtained relating to this affair, of which part will be found with the heirs of Dr. De Puebla.

On receipt of your said letters I sent to Hampton Court to obtain licence to visit the King, but he had already left for Windsor and other places to pass the time, having only in his company the lady, the master of the horse, and two others. For nearly fifteen days he has done nothing else, except on the two occasions when John Joachin went to him at Hampton Court. Yesterday morning the King came here and sent for Joachin, who went to him, accompanied by only one servant, and remained a long time. In returning he met one of my servants, to whom he told where he had been, saying he would have been glad if the King had let him rest, and that if he had not been compelled to send dispatches to France he would have come to see me; giving it pretty clearly to be understood that the despatches were on business which concerned the King's interest only, not that of his master. So far as I can understand, it is for some commission to be given to cardinal De Tarbes before he returns from Rome. I wished on Joachin's return to go and see the King, but Norfolk sent to tell me that the King would not be pleased, for he had come to him secretly with three or four others (*yl estoit venu a la desrobee luy quatriesme ou cinquiesme*), and also he wished immediately to dislodge; and that if I had anything to say, he and I could talk over it after the King had left, for he wished to see me. Early this morning the Duke, wishing to show me courtesy, sent his barge for me to come to him. On my coming he asked my news. I replied that he ought to have enough to distribute some to others, seeing that the King had just received couriers from Flanders and Rome; on which he said there was nothing of importance from Flanders,—that their Ambassador only spoke of jousts and presents to your Majesty, and desired instructions what to do on your departure from Flanders. On this I asked him where, in the Ambassador's opinion, your Majesty was going. He said he wrote doubtfully whether it was to Germany or Spain, and in the latter case by what sea you would go. I said I could give him more certain information, and that your Majesty had determined to hold a diet in Germany as a means of preparing the way for this Council, which is so necessary and so much desired by all good men for the settlement of affairs of Germany. He praised this determination as virtuous and necessary, and acknowledged that the holding of the Council was very expedient. He asked me if I had these news from your Majesty; to which I said, Yes, and moreover that I was commanded to communicate them to the King. On this the Duke considered for some time, and then began to say

1531.

that all would go well but for this controversy of the King; and that it was a great misfortune, after a firm and entire friendship had prevailed so long between this kingdom, Spain, and Flanders, that your Majesty would not take more pains not to interrupt it; that you had done the King great injustice in having him cited to appear personally at Rome, which was a most extraordinary thing, and that it would have been a great blessing if this marriage had never been made. On second thoughts, he added, Nevertheless this would have been a great pity, since of it there had come such a pearl as the Princess, who was one of the most beautiful and virtuous ladies of the world. And he told me the King had lately visited her, and made great cheer with her, and that he himself eight days since had visited her twice, to present her such service as he owed her. After this he began to dispute that the cause ought to be remitted to England, and cited to me various councils, chapters, and laws. I began to jest at his having become so great a doctor, telling him it appeared well what he had heard said of it; and as to the rest, I declined to say more in justification of your Majesty, or on the merits of the cause, because I thought it had been often enough talked of, and besides I had no doubt he thought otherwise than he said. I tried several times to turn the conversation, but he always recurred to this disagreeable subject, and said the King had sent to the Pope the opinions of the greatest men in Christendom that the citation last made at Rome was unjust. He complained also of the efforts made by your Ambassador in France to annul the decision which the King his master had obtained from the university of Paris, and recited to me part of what had passed between the Queen and him and other great persons of the kingdom, of which I wrote in my last a full account to your Majesty; telling me besides that the Queen had done foolishly in not complying with the request of the King and his Council.

After this I enquired the news from Rome, but he always told me that there was nothing new in the letters of their ambassadors, and that the only thing that he had learned from that quarter was by a billet the Nuncio had sent him,—which he took out, and read from it only that the cardinal Grammont would leave Rome shortly, to the satisfaction of the King his master, to whom he (the Pope?) had granted power of giving away the greater part of the abbeys in his kingdom. He kept back the rest, which was that the said Cardinal and the duke of Albany had been extremely urgent to remit the cause here, but that it had not been done, because it would be too great an injustice to your Majesty and the Queen. On leaving him I mentioned some new injuries done by the Londoners to certain Spanish merchants; and he promised to redress them,—which he has done, notwithstanding the complaints of the Londoners, to whom, after telling them certain reasons, he said in conclusion, that they must submit because I had spoken of it.

After much vaunting that they would confound by writing the authority of the Pope, as I have already several times mentioned, the English have lately printed a little dialogue, which I send to Granvelle, a thing so feeble and cold that it is disgraceful to them, and I expect will be of great advantage to the Queen, because when the Pope is informed of it, as the Nuncio has promised he shall be, he will shake off his craven fear of those menaces and take courage to do justice.

I have not omitted hitherto to inform your ambassador in France not only of what concerns the Queen's affair, in which he does all he can, but of all other occurrences. They attach no importance here to the revolt against the marquis of Mus, for they have heard the whole story, and have since understood that the Marquis's brother, who had come to France to obtain succours in exchange for Mus and other lordships, has not succeeded in anything. I thank your Majesty for making provision for my wants, and assuring me

1531.

308. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

that the remainder will be furnished to me before you leave Flanders. I beg you to pardon my importunity, being compelled by incredible necessity. London, 24 June.

Fr., hol., pp. 4, *from a modern copy.*

24 June. **309.** ORTIZ to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 287. B. M.

Thanks him for his letter of 4 June, and his appointment as preacher. Two or three times a week gives the Pope information of the justice of the Queen's cause, of which his Holiness always sees the truth, as well as the fraud of the other side. He said to me, the day before yesterday, that the cardinal of Tarbes had left without giving him the book he had brought in favor of the king of England, and he did not wish to ask him for it; but the Cardinal had left it with the English ambassadors, and he, as they said, would give it to me that I might explain and reply to it. I doubt not that the king of England has been informed of the injustice of his cause, and his chance of failure. For this reason he will try to cause as much delay as possible, as he has hitherto done, fearing that the truth will be known and declared.

Thanks God for the Emperor's zeal for the Council. Rome, 24 June 1531.

Sp., pp. 3, *modern copy.*

24 June. **310.** BRIAN HIGDON to HENRY VIII.

R. O.

In reply to the King's letters addressed to the archbishop, dean and chapter of York, for the union of the prebend of Wettwange to his newly erected college at Oxford, notifies that Mr. Lancelot Colyns, treasurer of York, is absent in the South, and Mr. Will. Frankeleyne, canon residentiary, is absent also in the King's service towards Scotland. Can do nothing in the name of the chapter till their return. York, 24 June. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.*

28 June. **311.** S. VAUGHAN to CROMWELL.

R. O.

It is reported that the Emperor will in six weeks leave these parts for Germany, which he will try to pacify.

Expects that Frithe, whom the King wishes to be persuaded to go to England, will be here shortly, and he will not fail to "approve" him by all possible means. Will write again about those who write and their books. Asks whether he shall sell or keep Cromwell's spermaceti. Cannot get more than 8*s.* Flemish a pound, and that only by chance. The price is not likely to rise, as so much comes from England. Roger Challenger, late of the Custom-house, has much, and always hearkens for the price in these parts. Antwerp, 28 June 1531.

Asks Cromwell to help him to come to England after this mart.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Thos. Cromwell, besides the Friars Austens, London.

28 June. **312.** ANTHONY AUCHAR to CROMWELL.

R. O.

I thank you for your kindness, which I shall deserve as soon as I come up to London. I request you to do the bearer some pleasure for his money. Remember my business "agynst Buns (?) and Jhon Lese;" and if it be sealed, send me my subpœna against Master Brokye (?) by bearer. I will

1531.

be with you in fifteen days, and consider your pain, &c. "At Oteryngde," St. Peter's Even.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Master Crumwell, at the Austen Friars Gate, London.

29 June. R. O.

313. [The Abbot of York] to Henry VIII.

Received, 28 June, the King's letters touching the cell at Lincoln belonging to this monastery. As the King considers the cell "to be a mean to provoke liberty and conversation not decent and meet for religious persons," the Abbot and his brethren have determined to call home for ever to "this your Grace's monastery" the brethren there resident, and to be bound perpetually, instead of the prior and his two brethren who have been resident there, to keep three brethren at the university. Begs that the lands of the cell may remain to the monastery, for they are not bound by their foundation to keep any brethren there. Are willing to give 100 marks "for the better advancement of the said city of Lincoln," to be paid in five years. York, 29 June.

Pp. 2. *Endd.*

30 June. Calig. B. II. 281. B. M.

314. Scotland.

i. The King's commission to Sir Thomas Clifforde, captain of Berwick, Sir Richard Tempest, Sir Ralph Ellerker, jun., Sir Tho. Wharton, and Cuthbert Ratclif, to treat for the redress of outrages on the West Marches. Westm., 30 June, A.D. 15 . .

Draft, Lat., p. 1, *slightly mutilated. Endd. by Wriothesley. Headed:* "For the West Marche of the same."

Calig. B. II. 282, continued at at f. 280.

ii. "The copy of the proclamation made by the commissioners, to be proclaimed both in England and Scotland," commanding all Scotchmen who have given bills against Englishmen, and all Englishmen that are arrested, to appear before the commissioners and wardens in the Muthall at Carlisle, on the 9 Sept., at 7 in the morning,—that all prisoners unlawfully taken shall be put to freedom, and all sureties for them discharged. From Carlisle the commissioners will proceed to Drumffres to determine English bills in like manner for the West Marches of England and Scotland, Lyddersdayll and Twydayll.

Pp. 2. *Endd. by Wriothesley.*

30 June. R. O.

315. John Hacket to the Earl of Wiltshire and Ormond.

Sends a packet received from the Emperor. The bearer says they come from Spain,—probably from the English ambassador there. "I have despatched a man of mine own here hence with diligence towards Calais, a-horseback, with your said letters, under Mr. Cromwell's letters, who shall surely deliver them unto you." Brussels, last of June. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add. Endd.*

June. Harl. MS. 2115, f. 87 b. B. M.

316. Sir Wm. Brereton, Steward of the Honour of Halton, in the Duchy of Lancaster, to Sir Wm. Fitzwilliam, Chancellor of the Duchy.

Complains that Sir Piers Dutton, on 10 June 23 Hen. VIII., took away from Ric. Penkethman a sturgeon, found in the lordship of Weston, which ought to have been brought to Brereton for the King's use.

Copy, p. 1.

R. O.

317. Gregory Cromwell.

Memorandum of two bequests of land to the monastery of Bradwell by Wm. Hamon and William Egrave, and scribblings by Gregory Cromwell.

Pp. 4.

1531.

June.

GRANTS.

318. GRANTS in JUNE 1531.

1. Henry marquis of Exeter. Licence to alienate the manor and park of Swallcliff, Midd., and all messuages, &c. in the fields, vills, and parishes of Swallcliff, Ickenham, Litle Hillyngdon, Greate Hillyngdon in Hillyngdon, and Woxbrigge (Uxbridge), Hersies, Coppidhall, and Pynchestres Ferme, Midd., to Sir William Fitzwilliam, treasurer of the King's household, Sir William Paulett, John Paulett, son and heir apparent of the said William, Ralph Pexsall, Christopher More, Alan Hoorde, and Thomas Stoughton; to the use of the said Ralph Pexsall and Anne his wife, and the heirs male of the said Ralph of the body of the said Anne. Also licence to the said Henry and Gertrude his wife to alienate by fine the manor of Swallcliff, and 12 messuages, 2 water mills, 6 cottages, 4 dovecotes, 8 gardens, 500 acres of land, 300 acres of meadow, 500 acres of pasture, 300 acres of wood, 300 acres of furze and heath, and 4*l.* rent in Swallclif, Ickenham, Hellyngdon, Woxbridge, Hersies, Coppidhall, and Pynchestres Ferme (Midd.), to the said William Fitzwilliam, William Paulett, John Paulett, Ralph Pexsall, Christopher More, Alan Hoorde, and Thomas Stoughton, and the heirs of the said Thomas for ever. Westm., 1 June.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 7.

2. *Northamptonshire.*—Commission to Thos. lord Vaux of Harowden and Sir John Clerk, Ric. Humphrey, and Ric. Throkmarton, to make inquisition p. m. on the lands and heir of Sir Walter Mauntell. Westm., 1 June.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 32*d.*

3. John Tuchett lord Awdeley. To be chief forester or keeper of the chase or forest of Milche, Wilts, during the minority of Peter, son and heir of Sir Wm. Compton. Westm., 24 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 2 June.—P.S.

4. Dorothy Bustynge, of Norwich, spinster. Pardon for having, on the 13th Jan. 21 Hen. VIII., at the instigation of William Petiver, of Norwich, goldsmith, robbed the close and house of John Bustynge, at Norwich, goldsmith, of certain money and articles of value. Greenwich, 1 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 2 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 6.

5. Robert Whetell. To be spear or man of war on horseback of our retinue in Calais on the next vacancy. Addressed to lord Berners, deputy, Sir Edmond Haward, Knt., lord Haward, controller, and Robert Fowler, vice-treasurer there. Greenwich, 5 June 23 Hen. VIII.—P.S.

6. John Browne, Richard Bury, and Thos. Bountayn. Next presentation to the parish church of Spaxton, Somerset, Bath and Wells dioc., which belongs to the King by the minority of Helen, daughter and heir apparent of John Elys. Greenwich, 19 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 5 June.—P.S.

7. John Castelman, jun., of Hunspill (Somers.), husbandman. Pardon for the murder of John Clarke, chaplain. Greenwich, 1 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 5 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 6.

8. John Pye. Grant of the corrody in the monastery of Gloucester void by the death of Nicholas Hyde. Greenwich, 28 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 6 June.—P.S.

9. John Latton. Annuity of 4*l.* 10*s.* issuing from one messuage in Est Bokonton, certain lands in West Bokonton, and a twelfth part of a moiety of the manor of Gramsones (Berks), late of Edward Garrett, deceased; during the minority of Henry Garrett, kinsman and heir of the said Edward, with the wardship and marriage of the said heir. Westm., 24 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 8 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 6.

10. Henry Norres, squire for the Body. Grant of the manor of Langham, Rutl., lately belonging to Edw. d. of Buckingham, and held by Eleanor duchess of Buckingham till her death. Westm., 25 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 11 June 24 Hen. VIII.—P.S.

11. Charter (without witnesses) granting to Richard Chesilden, Richard Jerlond, William Wellis,* Ambrose Greur, William Trigge, John Underwood, Roger Lawton, and Roger Mylier *alias* Wilson, tenants and inhabitants of the town of Uppingham (Rutland), their heirs and successors, two fairs yearly; viz., one on the eve and day of the Translation of St. Thomas the Martyr, and the other on the eve and day of St. Matthew. Westm., 25 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 12 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 6.

12. Henry Capell, John Barnes, Henry Parker, and Ric. Baynham. Pardon for having acquired without licence of Thomas Cornewall, by fine levied at Westminster in three weeks of Michaelmas 22 Hen. VIII., the manor of Fayerstede, with appurtenances in Fayerstede, Great Lyghes, Terlyng, White Notley, and Black Notley, Essex. Westm., 12 June.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 6.

13. Giles Duwes. Licence to import 800 tuns of Toulouse woad and Gascon wine. Greenwich, 7 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 12 June.—P.S.

14. Edw. Crosseman, of Bloflenmy, merchant. Protection; going in the retinue of Sir John Bourghchyer lord Berners. Fiat signed by lord Berners. *Endd.*: Apud manerium Hamptoncourte, xiij° die Junii a° regni Regis Henrici Octavi Fidei Defensoris xxiij°.—P.S.

15. William Bromley, *alias* Blumley, *alias* le Bromeley, of Litleporte, Camb., clk., vicar of Litleport, *alias* of Chichester, Sussex,

* Also John Wellys in P.S.

1531.

June.

GRANTS.

alias of Arundell, Sussex, late vicar of the college of Arundell, *alias* of Chesterfield, Derb., parish clerk. Pardon. Westm., 14 June.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 6.

16. Nicholas Lygh. Licence to exercise by deputy the office of comptroller of customs at Southampton, to which he was appointed by patent 30 June 20 Hen. VIII. Greenwich, 17 . . . . 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 15 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 16.

17. Sir William Pyrton. Grant of the lordship or manor of Devyles, in the lordship of Newport (South Wales), with reservations, parcel of the lands of Edward late duke of Buckingham, which Eleanor his widow held for life by virtue of an Act of 14 & 15 Hen. VIII., and which came to the King's hands on the death of the said said Eleanor. Westm., 19 June.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 34.

18. Alexander Bayce, of Edinburgh. Safe-conduct for one year, "at the special request of the king of Scots," with one ship or more, not to exceed 100 tons, laden with fish or other merchandise; with two factors or attorneys, one master steersman, and a sufficient number of mariners to fare the same; and with six other persons. Greenwich, 6 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 19 June.—P.S.

19. James Gryffyth ap Howell, of Castell Malgon, *alias* of the lordship of Spyttye, in the lordship of St. John (Cardigan), *alias* of the lordship of Emlyn (Carmarthen), *alias* of Llanddewibrovi, in the lordship of the bishop of St. Davids, *alias* of the lordship of Rustely and Cavillog in Powys lande, gent. Pardon. Westm., 20 June.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 34.

20. Inspeximus and confirmation to Robert, the prior, and the convent of Brecon, in Wales (which house is a cell of the abbey of Battle, Sussex), of charter [patent] 12 Oct. 4 Hen. VII., confirming to Thomas, the then prior, and the convent aforesaid, the following:—

i. Patent 1 June 13 Hen. VI., inspecting and confirming charter 1 May 3 Hen. V., inspecting and confirming patent 20 Feb. 13 Hen. IV., inspecting and confirming charter 16 May 15 Edw. II., inspecting and confirming:—

1. Charter 20 May 54 Hen. III., inspecting and confirming under a new seal, with additional privileges, charter 10 July 37 Hen. III., being a grant of privileges to the church of St. Martin, Battle.

2. A charter of Bernard de Novo Mercato, granting the church which he had dedicated to St. John the Evangelist, at his castle in Brecon, in Wales, with certain lands, &c., to the said church of St. Martin, Battle.

3. Various charters of Roger, formerly earl of Hereford, and others.

ii. Patent 1 June 8 Edw. II., being a constat and exemplification of a writ, dated 12 Jan. 20 Edw. I., commanding John Gyffard, constable of Buelt Castle, to rectify matters complained of by the prior and convent of Brecon, touching their liberties.

iii. Patent 7 Jan. 24 Hen. VI., being a grant of exemptions to the prior and convent of the said church. Westm., 20 June. —*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 18–21.

21. Wm. lord Howard and Katherine his wife, one of the ds. and hs. of John Broughton, late of Cheneys, Bucks, and Anne, another d. of John Broughton. Licence to hold a market every Saturday at Todyngton, Beds., and fairs for two days each, at Bartholomewtide and St. Katharine's Day. Hampton Court, 18 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 20 June.—P.S.

22. Thomas Kechyn, of Stokewell (Surrey), *alias* of London, yeoman, *alias* serving man. Pardon for the death of Richard ap Yevan ap Jenken. Westm., 21 June.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 6.

23. Richard Wyldon, of Brandesby, in the North Riding of Yorksh. Pardon for having, along with Thomas Dalaryver, of Brandesby, Thomas Slater, of York, miller, Ralph Wyldon, of Brandesby, yeoman, Henry Tynkarde, of the same, yeoman, and Thomas Bell, of Brafferton, Yorks., yeoman, and other disturbers of peace, arrayed in warlike fashion, assaulted John Barton and William Wyldon, and others his servants, in a street called Aldewarde, in the city of York, 4 Aug. 22 Hen. VIII., and mortally wounded the said William Wyldon, so that he died on the 10 Sept. following, at Whenby, in the North Riding of Yorkshire; as found by inquisition, taken at Whenby, 11 Sept. 22 Hen. VIII., before Robert Lounde, one of the coroners in co. York. Greenwich, 4 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 21 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 24.

24. John More and Anne his wife, d. and h. of Edward Grisacre. Licence of entry, without proof of age, &c., on all the possessions of the said Edward in England, Wales, Calais, and the marches thereof. Hampton Court, 17 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 22 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 24.

25. Thos. Robertz, of London. Exemption from being made escheator of Kent, Middx., or any other county. Hampton Court, 18 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 23 June.—P.S.

26. Thomas Hennage, one of the gentlemen of the King's privy chamber, and Katharine his wife. Grant in survivorship of the lordships or manors of Estington and Alkerton, Glouc., late of Edward duke of Buckingham attainted, and now in the King's hands by the death of Eleanor duchess of Buckingham, who held the same by virtue of the Act 14 & 15 Hen. VIII.; the reversion of the site of the said manor of Estington, on the expiration of a lease thereof granted to Walter Osburne by patent 3 Mar. 22 Hen. VIII. for the term of 21 years, a

1531.

318. GRANTS in JUNE 1531—*cont.*

June.

GRANTS.

the annual rent of 11*l.*, and 12*d.* of increase; the said annual rent of 11*l.* 12*d.* during the running of the lease; and the lands and tenements called Barries, in the lordship of Thornebury and manor of Avelston, Glouc., which lands and tenements are members or parcels of the lordships or manors of Estington and Alkerton, except a messuage and a parcel of land called a "forundell of lond" in Fromelond, in the lordship of Estyngton, and a ferry on the water of the Severn at Fromelond, called Fromeland passage, which were granted for 40 years to Ambrose Skelton, servant to Henry duke of Richmond and Somerset, by patent 16 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII., and with further reservations. Greenwich, 27 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 23 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 5.

(2.) Draft of the patent in R.O.

27. Richard Bovell, laborer, of Mylnholme, Norf. Pardon for having, along with Ranald Bovell his father, broken into the close of Ric. Thwyng at Rolsey, York (East Riding), and carried off a horse of the said Ric. Westm., 23 June.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 6.

28. Bronus Rogerson, shoemaker, a native of Clyveland. Denization. Greenwich, 31 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 23 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 5.

29. Robert Hogan, master *pro ore* in the King's kitchen. Grant, in reversion, of the offices of one of the walking foresters of Galtresse forest, and one of the riding foresters in the same; *vice* Roger Cholmeley, usher of the King's chamber; with 4*d.* a day. Hampton Court, 18 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 23 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 7.

30. John Pen, one of the grooms of the King's privy chamber. Grant of a corrody in the monastery of Tame, *vice* Luke Langland, deceased, and to enjoy the same in as full and ample manner as the said Luke, or one John Waleston, or any other, hath heretofore. Greenwich, 27 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 23 June.—P.S.

31. Andrew Trace, minister of the King's chapel. Presentation to the rectory of North Todworth, Salisbury dioc., void by death of John Kitley. Hampton Court, 18 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 25 June.—P.S.

32. George Roll. Annuity of 10*s.* out of the issues of the lands and tenements in Wynford, Devon, late of John Whytyng, deceased, during the minority of Elizabeth Whytyng, one of the ds. and hs. of the said John; with the wardship and marriage of the said Elizabeth. Greenwich, 19 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 23.

33. Nicholas Fetherstonhaugh. Custody of the tenements called Bewdeley, in the parish of Stannop, in the bishopric of Durham, late of John Fetherstonhaugh, deceased, during the minority of Michael Fetherstonhaugh his s. and h., the said John having held of William Parre, the King's ward; with the wardship and marriage of the said heir. Greenwich, 19 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 23.

34. Marion Meryall, late of Southwark, spinster. Pardon for stealing a gold coin worth 3*l.* from Alan Halt, at Southwark, on 20 June 22 Hen. VIII. Hampton Court, 22 June 23 Hen. VIII.—*Del.* Westm., 26 June.—P.S.

35. Sir Ralph Aylderсare, jun. Custody of the lands of Robt. Coxwell, deceased, in Yorkshire, and wardship and marriage of Henry, his son and heir. Hampton Court, 15 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 June.—P.S.

36. *Commission of Sewers.*

Kent:—Sir Edw. Guldeford, Sir Thos. Cheyne, Sir Will. Hawte, Sir Will. Fynche, Chr. Hales, John Hales, Will. Kempe, Will. Rooper, John Crowmer, Will. Draper, John Boys, James Dygges, Edw. Thwaytes, and Hen. See, for the district from Magna Charte to Assheforth, thence to Godmersham, Chilham, Chertham, Canterbury, Story, Fordich, Stodmersshe, Wykham Brux, Preston, Sturmode, Asshe, and Standisshe, and from the town of Brigge to Sandwich. Westm., 26 June.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 2*d.*

37. John Wynter, beer brewer, *alias* yeoman, of Bristol. Protection; going in the retinue of Sir John Bourghchier lord Berners. Fiat signed by lord Berners. *Endd.:* Apud Hamptoncorte vicesimo septimo die Junii anno R. R. H. Oct. xxiij^{cio}—P.S.

38. Inspeximus and innotescimus of the following documents, viz.:—1. An indenture of covenant between John Tuchet lord Audeley on the one part, and Sir Richard Darrell on the other, made 25 October 20 Edw. IV., setting forth the following agreement, viz.: That the said lord Audeley should cause James Tuchet, his son and heir apparent, to take to wife Margaret, daughter and heir of the said Sir Richard Darrell, before Christmas next ensuing, and that Sir Richard should cause the said Margaret to take the same James as her husband in like manner; that the said Sir Richard should pay to the said lord Audeley 1,000*l.* at the marriage, and enfeoff certain persons named by the said lord Audeley, of the manor of Wade, Hants, and purchase other lands to the annual value of 100 marks, to the use of the said James and Margaret and to the heirs of their bodies, with remainder in default of issue to the heirs of the said James for ever; that the said lord Audeley by his deed should enfeoff Edmund Audeley bishop

1531.
June.
GRANTS.

of Rochester, James App Owen, Hugh Eggerton, Jn. Frankewell and Peter Alyownson of the lordships of Audeley, Beteley, Heley, Chesterton, Tunstall, Horton, and Norton, Staff., and of the manors of Marketon and Aulstonsfeld, Derby, Netherstowey, Dounend, Puryton, Wollavyngton, Stoke-lond, Lovell, Crandon, and Honyber, and a messuage and 40 acres of land in Wolwardyston, Somers., with the manor of Westraddon in Kylmyton, Devon, to the use of the said James and Margaret, and of the heirs of their bodies, with remainder to the right heirs of the said lord Audeley for ever. II. A charter of John Touchet lord Audeley, dated 20 Nov. 21 Edw. IV., granting to Edmund Audeley bishop of Rochester, James App Owen, Hugh Eggerton, John Frankewell, and Peter Alyownson, the manors of Audeley, Chesterton, Beteley, Heley, Tunstall, Horton, and Norton, Staff., Merketon and Austonsfeld, Derby, Nether Stowey, Dounend, Puryton, Wollavyngton, Stokeland, Lovell, Crandon, and Honyber, and one messuage and 40 acres of land in Wolwardiston, Somers., and the manor of Westraddon and Kylmyton, Devon, to hold to the said Edmund Audeley, &c., their heirs and assigns for ever. The said lord Audeley constitutes John Totton and Thomas Cobbe his attorneys. Westm., 28 June.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 17.

39. Emerus Tuckfylde. Presentation to the parish church of Hington, Salisb. dioc., void by death. Westm., 29 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., same day.—P.S.

40. Nicholas Tarelton. Presentation to the perpetual vicarage of Fritwell, Linc. dioc., void by the death of Rob. Aneld, and at the King's disposal by the suppression of the priory of St. Frideswide, Oxford. Westm., 28 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 29 June.—P.S.

41. William lord Grey of Wilton. Grant of the office of lieutenant of Hampnes Castle, in Picardy, with the number of soldiers under him, and fees specified in certain indentures between the King and the said William, dated 6 April 22 Hen. VIII. Greenwich, 16 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 29 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 7.

42. Staple of Boston. Assent to the election of Robert Tomlynson as mayor, and Christopher Newcomen and Robert Cony as constables. Westm., 30 June. — *Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 15.

---

3 July.
Add. MS. 28,583, f. 310.
B. M.

319. SUBSTANCE OF LETTERS OF MICER MAI, 3 July.

* * * * *

Has spoken to the auditors Capisuches and Simoneta. The former said that if the Emperor wished to reward him, he should give the reward to cardinal Cesarino, his cousin. Simoneta was ready to take a reward himself.

The English have revoked the protectorship held by Campeggio, and have not yet given it to another. The process of the cause of England is in the hands of the *relator*. It cannot be despatched before the vacation, unless a commission is obtained to continue it in spite of the holidays.

Sp., modern copy.

3 July.
Harl. MS. 3881, f. 31.
B. M.

320. FRANCIS LORD HASTINGS.

Articles concluded between Margaret countess of Salisbury and Henry lord Mountague on one part, and Geo. earl of Huntingdon on the other, for a marriage between Fras. lord Hastings, son of the said Earl, and Katharine daughter of lord Mountague. 3 July 23 Hen. VIII.†

Modern copy.

4 July.
R. O.

321. RICHARD LAYTON, Priest, to SIR WILL. PAULET.

In behalf of two parishioners and others belonging to the chapelry of East Farnham, Hants, who had procured an acre of ground for a churchyard, but as they have not the King's licence of mortmain to exhibit to the chancellor their ordinary, it cannot be consecrated. London, 4 July.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Pawlett, controller of household to the king's Grace.

---

† On the following leaves of the same MS. there are copies of several grants of land by the earl of Huntingdon, and of a compotus of his lands, 24 Hen. VIII.

1531.

5 July. R. O. **322.** The Prior, Subprior, &c. of Malmesbury to Henry VIII.

Received on the 3rd his letters, showing that the King had been informed that there had been great variance among them as to the election, and had sent Dr. Lee to them to signify his pleasure. They are in perfect concord; and Dr. Lee, who has been with them twice, has not declared the King's pleasure so largely as was done today by Sir Edw. Baynton, steward of the monastery. Are content, accordingly, to send by Baynton or Dr. Lee the names of four brethern, that the King may choose one. Bromham, 5 July.

Signed: John Codryngton, prior — Dan John Gloceter, subprioure — Dan Water Brystowe, coffurer—Dan John Calne, fermerer.

P. 1. *Add.*

5 July. Vesp. F. xiii. 91 b. B. M. **323.** G. Earl of Huntyngdon to Cromwell.

Thanks him for his kindness. Desires him to continue good master to the bearer, his servant, whose annuity he excepted in his bargain with Sir Wm. Compton. Thinks that Cromwell knows how the escheator's quest would have found. Asks him, therefore, to help him to enjoy what the Earl gave him. 5 July.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To, &c., Mr. Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable council.

5 July. Cal. B. i. 298. B. M. **324.** Sir David Lyndsay to the Lord Great Secretary of Scotland.

Came to Brussels, 3rd July. Had audience of the Emperor three days after, and got good expedition of his principal charges. The old alliances are confirmed for a hundred years. Has sent a duplicate of the confirmation to the Conservator. Will bring another with him to Scotland, both under the Emperor's great seal. Has delivered the counterpart, under the great seal of Scotland. Don Peder de le Cowe, to whom he delivered the Secretary's writings, showed him great kindness, but did not remain in the court long after he came. Sends his answer by bearer. Remained in the court over seven weeks, on the matters of the merchants. When he came it was reported that the Scotch king was dead. The queen of Hungary enquired if it was true, and rejoiced to find it was not. Was told that the Emperor made all the "kirkmen" in Brussels pray for his soul. The news came from England, and was believed till his arrival. It would be too long to write the triumphs that have been celebrated here. Jousts, tournaments, fighting on foot, "in barras," and the names of the lords and knights wounded at the Great Tournament, he has written to show the King on his return.

The Emperor intends leaving for Germany, for reformation of the Lutherans, at the end of the month. The queen of Hungary remains here as Regent, "and was affermit (?) regent by the iij. estates" at Brussels on the 5th July. Antwerp, 23 Aug.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* "To my special lord my lord y^e^ gret secretar to our sowerain lord of Scotland." *Endd. by Wriothesley:* "Letters from David Lindsay to the secretary of Scotland."

8 July. P. S. **325.** Gunpowder.

Thomas a Lee, one of the King's gunners, to be principal searcher and maker of saltpetre, with power to search and dig for the same in the King's

1531.

lands and elsewhere. The said Thomas is to "replenish and make up plain" all ground broken, at his own cost, so that the owner be not injured. He is, however, authorised to hire workmen in the King's name, and to take wood for burning and trying the saltpetre, with carriage for the same by land and water, and to take any house or houses at reasonable rent, with all other necessaries and commodities for the same. Windsor Castle, 8 July 23 Hen. VIII.

10 July. **326.** HENRY VIII. to GHINUCCI, BENET, and CASALE.

R. O. Pocock, II. 283.

Has delayed answering their letters of the 7th June, awaiting the judgments of the lawyers from France, which he now sends, touching the injuries done him by the Pope in citing him to Rome, and refusing to hear Dr. Kerne. Not only the French but also the English lawyers are almost all agreed that the Pope has no right to cite the King thither. We wish certainly that you would get this opinion confirmed by universities and learned men in Italy; which, doubtless, you will have little difficulty in doing. You are also to represent to the Pope and Cardinals the injury done to us. We do not altogether despair of the Pope, if he will be guided by those who seek the weal of Christendom, and not their own. The approaching holidays will give you an opportunity of conversing more freely with the Pope on this matter, and urging him to do justice with all celerity; not that we would ask anything of him, but that he may see the truth and come to his senses (*resipiscat*). We desire you to use such gentleness in talking with him that he may not think our friendship so grievously wounded as that in time it may not be healed again, especially as we have gladly learned that he has agreed to suspend the process for some months.

We learn from Flanders that the Emperor is going into Germany, and has determined to treat with the princes of Germany upon the question of the Faith; and as he will doubtless look chiefly to his own reputation, he will probably grant the princes all that can be allowed without prejudice to orthodoxy. He will, therefore, probably allow the laity to appropriate the possessions of the Church, which is a matter that does not touch the foundations of the Faith; and what an example this will afford to others it is easy to see. We are, therefore, much surprised to learn, as we do from Flanders also, that the Pope has arranged a meeting with the Emperor in Italy after the Diet in Germany. What can induce him to agree to a meeting with him, who, having settled his own affairs according to his mind will then treat him just as he pleases? This interview is objectionable to us, not on our own account, but on the Pope's, to whom we wish no ill, if he is inclined to treat us well; and we do not wish to see him so abused in this matter as he has been in that of Ferrara. Windsor, 10 July.

Lat., pp. 4. *Add.*

ii. "Articuli."—The letter which Francis is to write to the Pope, and to his ambassadors at Rome, to urge his Holiness by all means (1) to admit the excusatory pleas of Kerne, and desist from further process; (2) not to interfere if the archbishop of Canterbury or other English metropolitan take cognisance of the cause; (3) to give a commission in the form of letters decretal, in which the Pope shall give sentence, but commit the examination of the matter to the archbishop of Canterbury alone, or to him and one or two English abbots.

Lat., p. 1.

10 July. **327.** HENRY VIII. to BENET.

R. O. St. P. VII. 305.

Has received their letters of 7 June, with other their common letters, and commends their wise handling of the Pope, of which they wrote in

1531.

327. HENRY VIII. to BENET—*cont.*

cipher. As he proffers his friendship to us, and willingness to oblige, though we know him to be a man of great wit that can fashion his communications as best suits his purpose, we think it best to accept his offers. We wish you to repair to him, and say that though he has allowed himself to be overruled by his Council, we have never doubted his affection; and now that we see some chance of reformation, though he has wronged us in the matter of Karne, contrary to the determination of the universities of Paris and Orleans, whose subscriptions we send, we should gladly accept his proffers if they agree with his deeds. You will the better be able to persuade him to admit Karne's allegations, and suspend the process during this vacation. If he urges that we should apply *de loco indifferenti*, you shall tell him that this is contrary to the opinion of all learned men, and take the opportunity of insisting on the illegality of the marriage, and the insufficiency of the dispensation, desiring him to hear what Decius, the great clerk of Italy, has to say upon it. As to the Queen's carnal knowledge of Arthur, you shall urge that the truth can best be discovered here, and submit to him the depositions of the nobles of this realm, with divers articles manifestly proving it. Gives the details. You shall urge that you are surprised at his friendship with the Emperor, considering what he has suffered from him, and is like to suffer, if the Emperor proceed to the Diet (at Spires), in which it is likely he will join with the princes of Germany, as they will not relent, and he has no strength, and thus a general council will be summoned, in which he would have no friends. You shall then say, *ex abrupto*, why should not the archbishop of Canterbury determine this matter, as that would be most expedient for his purpose, if he is afraid of the Emperor? If he says it were well done, so it were not procured by himself, you shall answer that no process would be so convenient if he did not interfere; and if the Emperor objects, you may urge the Council of Nice, *ut permittat causam terminari ubi nata est.* If you can obtain his promise in writing, send it to us; and if he deny it, urge it again, or offer him a sum of money in secret. But if he is so full of dread that he will not trust you with the writing, urge him that the matter must have an end, and without his consent if no other way is possible; and so urge him by some other way to commit the cause to the examination of the archbishop of Canterbury, or to the Archbishop, with some abbots conjoined with him. You shall speak highly of the Archbishop, as one who was formerly of the Queen's council, and is above 80, and has never received any benefit from our hands. We took from him the chancellorship, and in the last Parliament the probate of testaments, to the amount of 1,000 marks *per annum.* As metropolitan the Archbishop must necessarily intervene as judge in this matter, as no other judgment would be sufficient. With him the late abbot of Winchcombe, a man of remarkable learning and experience, who has been at Rome, and preached sundry times before the Pope; or there is the abbot of Westminster, a good old father, or the abbot of Hyde, a great clerk. And if he wonders why we desire this matter to be committed to abbots, you may say that the Bishops have been for the most part of counsel on one side or the other. Gives instances. If after long sticking this cannot be had, propose that the matter be committed to the bishop of London, or the Almoner, named by us; one to be named by the Queen, the Archbishop to be named by the Pope, the fourth by the French king. The commissioners to sit at Calais, or, if this is not granted, have the cause committed to the upper house of the clergy,—speaking as of yourself. If he objects to the bishop of London because he solicited for us the learned men in Bologna, say he will be countervailed by the Queen's nominee. He is to be earnestly pressed in these matters, and told if he will have his laws observed he must observe our privileges. Thinks that the

1531.

talk of some meeting between the Pope and Emperor is a mere "fraske," of which they are to discover the truth. Are to urge the Pope to find "some mean way" between himself and the king of France touching the marriage of his niece and the duke of Orleans, whom the duke of Milan desires to betroth, with large offers. If, however, the Pope's niece were kept in some safe place till the Duke were of full years, we would gladly move the French king in that behalf. Thinks that the Pope cannot desire to accept the offers of the duke of Milan, as he is debilitated with sickness, and cannot ensure her dower, and in case the Duke dies, his niece would fall into the hands of the Emperor. Therefore, it were better he should trust the French king, with whom her dower would be more secure. You shall thus endeavour to dissuade him from hearkening to the Duke, for by so doing he will have two strong friends,—ourselves and the king of France. Urge him to send an ambassador here who is not so much of an Imperialist as the present. Are advertised from the ambassadors of the French king that the Pope has promised Grammont not to give sentence against us, though the cause should extend for 20 years. Are to get, if possible, a promise in writing to that effect. Windsor, 10 July.

Copy in Carne's hand.

10 July. Add. MS. 25,114, f. 88. B. M. Pocock, II. 281.

328. HENRY VIII. to [BRIAN and FOXE].

Had sent a courier to Rome with a request to the Pope for speedy determination of his cause. Sends him a copy of the despatch to guide his conduct with the French king. Has written to Dr. Benet in cipher: 1, declaring the injustice done the King by the Pope in citing him to Rome, and refusing to hear Kerne: 2, the final decision to be given, of which the King makes five degrees, of which he is to make overture to the French king and the Chancellor, and induce them to send letters to their Ambassador at Rome to urge the same to the Pope, "foreseeing always that ye disclose nothing there, either of any promise to be made by the Pope in writing, as is contained in the first degree, ne of money to be offered unto him by us:" 3, that Benet is to say nothing of the marriage between the duke of Orleans and the Pope's niece, except on advertisement from France, of which Mr. Secretary is "to write unto you;" he is to learn on what terms the marriage stands: 4, to say nothing of changing the Pope's ambassador, except that he is a Sicilian addicted to the Emperor: 5, to speak as he thinks good of the promise of the Pope, mentioned by Francis, that he will not give sentence against Henry: 6, to prevent the rumored meeting between the Pope and the Emperor, which might favor his practices with the princes of Italy. The renewal of the marriage, an abbey conferred on cardinal de Medicis, a proposition for the marriage of duke Alexander, and of a meeting at Avignon, might prevent it.

Pp. 4, *in Wriothesley's hand, and endorsed by him,* "10 Jul. 1531."

10 July. R. O.

329. THE CHANTRY PRIEST AND OTHERS OF LAMBURON to CROMWELL.

I have received your letters, dated London, 27 June, stating that I have intruded upon the King by withholding certain lands belonging to the monastery of Wallingford. I never intruded; but, in the right of the poor almshouse, occupy certain lands in Ardyngton belonging to the same, by a title I am ready to show you. We beg, therefore, you will allow us to have peaceable possession. 10 July.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's council.

1531.

10 July. R. O. **330.** KATHARINE OF ARRAGON.

Grant to Geo. Frauncesse, gentleman usher of her chamber, of the offices of keeper and bailiff of her manor and park of Stonden, Herts.

Copy, p. 1.

II. RICHARD MANCHESTER to JOHN PEN, of the King's Privy Chamber.

I have been at Greenwich to see your house. The "hey" is let out to fell for 18*d.* the acre. Let us know how you will bestow it. Here is the copy of the patent you know of. Ye may nowise show where ye had it. The Savoy, 10 July.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

[10 July.] R. O. Pocock, II. 152. **331.** THE DIVORCE.

Arguments against the dispensing power of the Pope. The Pope has no other authority than other bishops. The excusator should be admitted. A general council is superior to all episcopal power, "vel, ut vocant, papali." Appeals are always to be allowed from the Pope to a general council. Sentence of excommunication by the Pope after appeal to a council is void.

Lat. Begins: Ducere uxorem patris mortui sine liberis.

2. Positions against the Pope's dispensing power.

Lat., p. 1.

10 July. R. O. **332.** RIC. STRETE, Priest, to CROMWELL.

I have sent by the bearer part of the spiritualities of Coventry and Lichfield, so much as have come to the hands of Dr. Pole and me, viz., 80*l.* As we are in my lord of Canterbury's commission, please send us an acquittance. Lichfield, 10 July.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's council.

11 July. R. O. **333.** HENRY SADLEYER to CROMWELL.

My wife wrote to me that you would get the warrant signed by the King, that the master of the Savoy* might take my accounts sooner. You are our help on all occasions. God reward you for your goodness to my son. Tiltey, 11 July.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

11 July. R. O. **334.** WILLIAM TRESHAM to CROMWELL.

Thanks him for his good treatment of his brother-in-law, Edmond Odingselzs, when he should have received the order of knighthood. Sends a small present of heronsewis and half a dozen Banbury cheeses from his brother-in-law. The accounts of this college, which Cromwell so sincerely favors, for last Michaelmas, are yet unfinished. Mr. Williams alone is in fault. He will not do his duty, though he has been often desired, as Mr. Hastings can declare. King Henry the VIII. College, 11 July. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To, &c., Mr. Thomas Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable council.

* William Holgill.

1531.

12 July. **335.** Sir Will. Weston to Cromwell.

R. O. I understand that commissioners shall be assigned to inquire into the lands appropriated to St. Frideswide's College in Oxford; and as no man knows the perfect truth of it so well as you do, the King has put his confidence in you that the right of all things may appear. As the lease of Sampforde was passed without free assent, and contrary to right, to the perpetual loss of my religion, if you can obtain it and return it into my hands, I shall acquit your pains. Melcheborne, 12 July. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To my trusty and well-beloved friend, Mr. Cromwell.

13 July. **336.** John Bowyer, Bailiff of Petteworth, to Elysse Davye.

R. O. Sir William More, vicar of South Artyng, Sussex, was attached on Monday last, for saying that there were two devils in England,—one of which was the Cardinal, and that now he was dead,—one was alive, and that was the King. Four of his neighbours have sworn to his words. Sir Roger Lewkenor has sent them all to the earl of Arundel. Has arrested his goods, worth 20*l.* or more, for the King, and desires Davye to ask them of the King for himself and Bowyer. The King's letter should be directed to Sir Roger Lewkenor and the constable of Dempford. His benefice is worth 10*l.* a year. Petworth, 13 July.

Hol., pp. 2. *Endd.*

14 July. **337.** [Henry VIII. to Brian and Foxe.]

Calig.E.II.151. B. M. "Trusty and wellbeloved, we grete [you well, and let you] wit that, taking for truth the advertisement gev[en] from you of the French king's m[ou]th, and likewise fro[m our] ambassador with the Emperor, concerning the said Emperor's depart[ure to] Germany, there to compose such controversies and var[iances as] dependeth between him, his brother Ferdinandus and the [princes] of Germany, we have thought it expedient to . . . . . discuss or debate (?) what may ensue to the detriment, hurt, and hindrance of our and our good brother's affairs by the agreement to be made without mediation of other princ[es], and deeply pondering that matter, and communicating the same with John Joachim, like as we now write unto you, [desire to] know the mind and opinion of our good [brother] and his counse[l], thinking it, as it is indeed, a matter of great weight and importance, and for the briefness of time and nearness (?) of the said Emperor's journey requiring more speedy . . . . . expedition than is accustomably made in that court. Wherefore our pleasure is, ye incontinently upon receipt of these our letters repair to the said French king, [and] make overture unto the same of our mind and opinion in this matter, which is, that albeit the agreement to ensue between the said Emperor and Princes could no[t be] so prejudicial to us and the determination of our cause, as whereunto we should have any great regard or resp[ect]

f. 151 b. * * * * *

[how] highly it might redound to the def . . . . f and cont . . . . of our good brother, and the empechement of his affairs . . . . . being by that means alienate and abandoned from such strength as hath been accustomed to . . . . . and might percace stand in stead hereof, [our said] good brother of his high wisdom can consider . . . . . Joachim here present thinketh the same. W[e taking our] good brother's causes to heart as our own, and est[eeming] matters prejudicial to him likewise to touch us [as] friendship

1531.

337. [HENRY VIII. to BRIAN and FOXE]—*cont.*

and amity doth require, have . . . . . devised with his ambassador thereupon, but . . . . . you in that behalf, to the intent ways and means [by] mutual conferences might be excogitate how to [advance] the said agreement, and the same with all celerity . . . . set forth and executed. Wherein ye may say we thi[nk] that forasmuch as the election of the king of Rom[ans] is by the duke of Saxony called in question and affe[rmed] to be contrary *bullæ aureæ*, unto whose opinion th . . . many princes of Germany do agree, and have conf[ederate] themself to assist him in the same, some compforth [might be] given to the said Duke of favorable hearing of the . . . . . justness of his denial and good allectives as would (?) . . . . . hard to devise, should in our judgment work and effect

f. 152. * * * * *

in the empechement of the effect . . . . . Wherefore if our good brother will with all cel[erity send] one from him to the said duke of Sax, and the other . . . . . princes of Germany, we shall likewise depeche [one] there, they both to have with them letters of credence and instructions after one form and tenor, in which instructions . . . . . may be for the chief and principal grounds whereupo[n] to speak with the said Princes, expressed of what sort the two grieves be now to be componed between them [and] the Emperor; whereof the first is touching certain articl[es] which they require may be observed in the Church; the second is concerning the election of the king of Romans. And albeit in the first we may not offer directly any mitigation or agreement be[tween] the same in some part, contrarious to the laudable cerem[onies] hitherto observed, the destruction whereof might be an occasion of more confusion, yet it may be said on . . . . behalf, that they being so contented we would rather t[ake] pains by hearing them quietly and peaceably what . . . . . could be said for maintenance of their request, a . . . . so lovingly and friendly with their good contentment b . . . . an end, which should be stable and permanent, approv . . . .

f. 152 b. * * * * *

princes then otherwise the . . . . . to grant to that they else would not, which can . . . . endure, or to agree to such an end as should not [of great] likelihood continue, for it may be said unto the . . . . . they in those articles relent unto the Emperor's . . . . . shall be noted to proceed of fear, where . . . . . shall be touched, and if the Emperor re . . . . . It is but for a policy to indure at . . . . . and in the meantime to serve his . . . . . in the end to revoke to their confusion, f[or] th . . . princes not condescending thereunto t . . . . . pretend that he must agree unto them . . . . . necessity should, so as his relenting at this . . . . . to the said Princes should serve them to no pur[pose] or effect. And in this article may be . . . . . at length the Emperor's manner of proceeding after such s[ort] with the Pope in the cause of Ferrara, and like[wise] other. It may be also touched how thEmperor seeke[th] glory by his means to induce them to the Church of Rome. And whatsoever he should now

f. 149. * * * * *

hereticis non est observanda fides. Et quod . . . . . jam sed . . . gloriam Dei. And so ascribe it to . . . . . honor not to keep any such appointment with them . . . . . with such like suspicions as may be accumulate un[to the] same. As the intended meeting of the Pope and the Emperor . . . such other to be extended in the said instructions. And as touching the second grief from the election of the king of Romans, it may be put in tha[ir] heads how thereupon dependeth their honor and . . . . . reputation.

1531.

And being once by such indue means as they pretend to have been used in this election . . . . . interrupted and by force compelled to suffer the same . . . . . as that shall be much to the defesing of the Princes . . . . . and renowne of the nobility of Germany, which . . . . . hath been ever noted desirous of liberty. So should it be much to their honor to have the justene[ss] of this election indifferently discussed and ordered accordingly. And in this point may be laid before their eyes the necessity of the Emperor to dep[art] shortly thence; the unlikelihood of his return or

f. 149 b. * * * * *

. . . . . should proceed indifferently . . . de the . . be . . . we and our good brother will show unto them accordingly unto the same; which matters opened to . . . . . with good dexterity, we think, woll fac[illy cause them] to desist and forbear to condescend to the said E[mperor for] this tyme, by reason whereof he sh . . . . . to depart thence to Spain, with diminution . . . . of his reputation and credit, to the furtherance and [benefit of our] and our good brother's affairs. And forasmuch as [it shall] percase chance that the said duke of Sax[ony and other] of the Princes unto whom these matters should longe (?) would use this overture to their commodity with the Emperor, [and] open the same unto him; we, foreseeing that as th[e] only danger in practising of this matter, have de[vised] no letters to be sent, but only to such as heretofore [have] written thereof unto us. And in our letters to make men[tion] only of the election of the king of Romans, whe[rein,] forasmuch as they have written unto us saying the sa[me] to be nought, we, therefore, desirous to know

f. 150. the truth, and as justice will so to favor or disfavor the same, have depeched our serv[ant . . . . . to] whom we desire them to give firm credence . . . . . and after this tenor the letters to be conceived, and no[t] otherwise, so as those our letters showed to the Emperor shall [not] make against them that shall so show them, and [be] to us nothing prejudicial; whereupon our pleasure is ye know how our said good brother liketh the gross of this matter, and what he thinketh convenient to be further done or added unto t[he] same, which our pleasure is ye signify unto us with all possible diligence, for, as he may perceive, the delay of a little time shall utterly dis[ap]point all that herein is intended.

"As these letters were finished, arrived our chaplain Mr. Chamberleyn with your letters, which w[e] have read, and shall make answer unto you concerning the same shortly; but we thought not convenient to tarry this depeche, which the French a[mbassador] maketh for that matter, but we shall write further unto you within these two days, willing you to send answer of these letters with diligence. At Windsor, 14 die Jul[ii]."

Draft, mutilated and faded.

14 July. **338.** Wynter to Cromwell.

Nero, B. VI. 163. B. M. Is surprised at not receiving an answer to his letters, as he earnestly desired to know Cromwell's wishes. Has written four times since he came hither, and would have written oftener but for fear of troubling him. Necessity now compels him to write. Will not know how to live unless the 200 cr., for which he has often asked, arrive before the end of August. It would be a great disgrace to sell his furniture, clothes, and books. Cromwell will not think he has spent money carelessly, if he reads his last letters, and considers what he has spent on his journey, at Padua and Venice, at inns before he could find a suitable place, in furniture, clothes, books, and house rent, and in medical treatment of George Lauson and Belson, who were in great danger. Would have sent Lauson back to England if he had had money, not because he is now disposed to sickness, but lest he should be ill again. Has more fear for Lauson than for himself.

1531.

338. Wynter to Cromwell—*cont.*

Thinks the 200 cr., besides what he already owes Cromwell, can be easily repaid from his revenues, if Barton is diligent, from whom Wynter has not had one letter, though he has written three times. Suggested to Cromwell in former letters that he should take his plate for his debts, and that his yearly revenue should be paid to a banker, so that he could obtain money more easily.

Would write sometimes about Italian affairs if he thought it would please him. Venice, 14 July.

Hol., Lat., p. 1. *Add.:* Clarissimo viro Domino Crumwello, S. Regis Angliæ Consiliario, Londini.

16 July. R. O. **339.** Thomas Godsalve to Cromwell.

According to your letters, received by your chaplain, I shall do the best to accomplish your wishes. The incumbent is now in the North, to whom I will effectually write by the next messenger. Thetford, 16 July.

Commend me to my cousin Russhe.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

17 July. Vienna Archives. **340.** Chapuys to Charles V.

The Queen has kept the articles last sent from Rome till the day before yesterday, in the hope of assembling all those of her Council, which she has found to be impossible, and has accordingly sent them back to me. On considering them, it seems to me that there has been omitted one deduction so necessary that without it conclusive proof cannot be obtained, because the point is to show that the Queen was not known by prince Arthur, which is a general negative without restriction of time or place, a thing in law unprovable, and the presumption is against her, as she lay with the said Prince several nights, and moreover they have brought testimony here that the Prince had several times boasted of having used her like a true and vigorous husband. For these reasons, even if all the Queen's allegations were proved, as set forth in those articles, it would not amount to perfect proof, except by the Queen's oath, which could not be admitted by law in opposition to the said proofs and presumptions. It should therefore be expressly stated in articles, how the said Queen is so virtuous, devout, truthful, and God-fearing that for nothing in the world would she declare a falsehood, and that she would rather die than perjure herself to the injury of any one, especially in order to live in incest, which would be the case if those things were proved. This would do away with all the rules and presumptions of law. I write of it to Mai, and if it be approved by your Majesty's council, I beg you to write to him. We are continually endeavouring here to obtain witnesses informed of the whole case, and have got two, who depose well *au possible*, whom I have got examined by the Nuncio, by virtue of a secret commission from his Holiness, and the Nuncio will send their testimony with those of the other two who have already deposed.

The Queen has been for some months living in hope that the process would be settled before the re-assembling of Parliament; but now she is quite depressed, seeing that the Pope shows no good will to do her justice. Moreover, it seems that he only delays the affair to open the door to improper practices (*inconvenientz*). She sees also that the lady and others of that party speak with greater assurance than they used to do, and the King makes difficulties only that the cognizance of the cause may be remitted to England. He has already the opinion of the university of Orleans, as Sampson declares, that the matter should be discussed here, and that the

1531.

Pope has no right to interfere with it. I think Dr. Fox will solicit those of Paris to conclude the same. I have warned your Majesty's ambassador in France to be on his guard about it, and it is more important now than when the principal article was discussed, that Mai and the others be careful to hinder their practices; for if the King obtained the decision of three or four universities, conformable to that of Orleans, the Queen's case would be half desperate, and there would be no bishop who would refuse to give sentence according to the King's wishes. The lady only allows three or four months for the nuptials. She is preparing her state royal by degrees, and has just taken an almoner and other officers. She goes along with the King to the chase; and the Queen, who used always to follow, has been commanded by the King to stay at Windsor. This very much aggravates her regret, as well because the King is so distant, as because she thinks that he will have a better opportunity of gaining the lords in those districts through which he passes, and inducing them to espouse his side in Parliament.

Yesterday he sent a post to Rome, who was to have carried a very tortuous despatch, for they detained him more than ten days, whilst they were in great deliberation about it. I thought to learn something of it from Joachin, who said to me, that, whatever fair face they show him here, they did not tell him anything, except what they thought was for their own advantage, and in the end they remained English, and he French. He has been more friendly with me than usual. I will give him occasion to continue so. He has told me that the King has several times expressed his wish for the Council, and that he will attend it in person if the place be suitable, for without the personal assistance of princes he thought it would only end in confusion; and such was the opinion of Francis. These are lessons they have rehearsed between them.

I think that the duke of Norfolk is offended that he sees no chance of your confirming or paying his pension, and he finds France more to his taste. Joachin has just given him three horses and three stags. He complains of the men of Gravelines, who want to usurp a certain piece of land within their limits. The young Marquis [Dorset] has been forbidden to go to Court for some time, because he has been charged with assembling the people of Cornwall and the neighbourhood. The Queen thinks this is an invention of the lady, because the Marquis is her humble servant. For the same reason, and to avenge herself on the duke of Suffolk, who had heretofore made some charge against her honor, the same lady has accused him of having connection with his own daughter. I know not what will follow from it.

Wishes to know if he is to correspond with the queen of Hungary, and begs he may have some vacant benefice. London, 17 July.

Hol., Fr., pp. 4, from a modern copy.

18 July. **341.** Wolsey's College, Oxford.

R. O. Sign manual to Thos. Cromwell to pay out of the moneys received by him 100*l.* to Wm. Tressham and Wm. Beatts, clk., for the diet and wages of the students, &c. To be received again to the King's use out of the college lands. Monastery of Chertsey, 18 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Signed by the King.*

Lat., vellum.

19 July. **342.** Dr. Ortiz to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 320. B. M. "Has told him, in his letter of the 3rd of July, that the Pope has given him a book composed in favor of the King of England, in order to explain and to refute it. Has composed a refutation of this book. At the same time, however, the bishop of Rochester, certainly one of the most learned men

1531.

342. Dr. Ortiz to Charles V.—*cont.*

living, has sent an answer to the reasons contained in the said book. The bishop of Rochester places at the head of his answer all reasons alleged in favor of the King by the university of Orleans, by the Faculty of Theology in Paris, by the university of Angers, by the university of Bourges *, by those of Bologna, Padua, and Toulouse. All these reasons are very superficial, and without weight. The opinions of the said universities were concocted in haste, without knowledge of the subject, and without honesty. They were procured by bribes, which deprive them of all value. Besides, some of these alleged opinions of the universities had no more votes in their favor than those of two or three doctors. Where a great majority was in favor of the King of England, as, for instance, at the university of Paris, the best and most learned men were in favor of the Queen. The reason thereof is that good men cannot be corrupted with bribes.

"The author of the book in favor of the king of England quotes many authorities, which are decidedly against him. On the whole, the writer of the book does not intend to prove his case, but to persuade the reader by rhetorical phrases. Would God the writers of the book would come to Rome: he could utterly confound them by words of mouth.

"Has seen the letter which the ambassador Mai received from England. Is thankful to God that the Queen behaves so prudently as she did in the answers she gave to the persons sent to her by the King. It is clear that the Holy Ghost spoke through her mouth. She answered like St. Katharine when the doctors came to dispute with her. The Pope and Cardinals highly appreciate the behaviour of the Queen, and say that her answers deserve to be printed, for the glory of God, and in justice to the virtues of the Queen.

"The vacancies do not permit now further proceedings to take place.

"Had by pope Hadrian a preferment in the church of Guadalaxara, of which he has been deprived by Don Martin de Mendoza, son of the duke de Infantazgo. Begs justice. Rome, 19 July 1531."

English abstract from the original al Simancas.

20 July. R. O. **343.** The Earl of Arundel to Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, Treasurer of the Household.

I have received your letter, and attached Sir Will. Moore, vicar of Southarting, for certain unfitting words spoken against the King contrary to his allegiance. On the 14th inst., Sir Roger Lewkenor sent him to me, and I commanded Ric. Sackevile, the steward of my lands, to take the vicar to the said Sir Roger, and send him to the Council. Downeley, 20 July. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add. Endd.*

20 July. Camusat, 34. **344.** Francis I. to Cardinal de Medicis.

Has learnt from the cardinal of Grammont, on his return, the continual pains which De Medicis has taken respecting the abolition and suspension of the privileges of electing in France. Thanks him, and begs credence for the bishop of Auxerre, the bearer, who is going as ambassador to the Pope. Fontainebleau, 20 July 1531. *Signed. Countersigned:* Breton.

Fr. Add.

20 July. Camusat, 34. **345.** Francis I. to Cardinal de Cesis.

Thanks him for the pains which he has taken respecting the abolition and suspension of the privileges of electing belonging to the churches and monasteries in France. Grammont has brought a writing respecting the matter.

* "Victoricensis" in MS., which should doubtless be "Bituricensis."

1531.

Is sending an answer to it to the Pope and the duke of Albany, and has instructed the bishop of Auxerre. Prays him to weigh the answer, and to endeavour to obtain the bulls of abolition. Fontainebleau, 20 July 1531. *Signed and countersigned.*
Fr. Add.

21 July. R. O. **346.** William Abbot of York to Cromwell.
I thank you for your kindness to me and my monastery. I send you a falcon and two tassels gentle, bred in our grounds, for a present to the King. It is the whole nest. St. Mary's, York, 21 July. *Signed.*
P. 1. *Add.:* Right honorable. *Endd.*

21 July. Shrews. MS. P. 17, Coll. of Arms. **347.** Richard Knyveton, the elder, to [George Earl of Shrewsbury].
Has spoken with the abbot of Croxden, but he was so sick he could give no answer, except that he would give my lady Margaret a cup which cost him 7*l.* Has since fallen sick himself. Has therefore sent to him by writing, and has received a bill of no effect. Sends by bearer 10*l.* rent of the land the Earl bought of lord Mongeye. Bradley, 21 July.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To my Lord.

22 July. R. O. **348.** T. Godsalve to John Godsalve.
I wonder you have not written to me since the departure of your master. I hear Master Dr. Stephen shall succeed in his office, of which I am glad. Remember my evidences with Mr. Wyat and Mastress Stirropp. I write to you often, and get no remedy. Commend me to my cousin Doctor. I wish to know if he has got any promotion at this change. Desire him to be good master to the bearer, Will. Barne. Thomston College, 22 July.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To John Godsalve at London.

24 July. Harl. MS. 4637, pt. 3. f. 17. B. M. **349.** Charles V. and Scotland.
Ratification by Charles V. of previous treaties with James V. for 100 years. Brussels, 24 July 1531.
Fr., copy, pp. 4. *Endd.*

26 July. R. O. **350.** W. Daunce to Sir Edw. Gylford.
Wishes to have a buck in accordance with his grant of last year, "ayenst myne unkuls redyng," which was deferred this year. Desires it sent to London on Tuesday, 15 Aug., to Mr. Latton, of the Inner Temple. London, 26 July.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

26 July. Add. MS. 8,583, f. 323. B. M. Ib., f. 332. **351.** Mai to Charles V.
* * * * *
By letters from England, the Pope hears that the King said a few days ago that his Holiness did not understand that if he pleased he could play a fine game. The Pope told me this in great confidence, declaring that they told it to him as news. Said that it would not be ill to know what he would stake on this game. Things are all right as yet. Rome, 26 July 1531.
Sp., modern copy.

26 July. Add. MS. 8,583, f. 328. B. M. **352.** Charles V.
"Ad ea quæ Cæsareæ Majestati per R^mum^ Dominum Legatum nomine et pro parte S. D. N. de matrimonio Anglico proposita sunt, sic respondere jussit."

1531.

352. CHARLES V.—*cont.*

The Emperor thanks the Pope, in his name and that of queen Katharine, for his conduct in the divorce. Promises to protect the authority of the Holy See. No mean course can be taken, as the marriage was contracted with the authority of the Holy See. Does not see how it can be decided at Cambray, or elsewhere than Rome, and at the Holy See, to whose judgment all will submit. Begs the Pope to decide the case without delay.

Endd.: Rome, 1532.* Lo que se respondio al legado sobre la causa de Inglaterra en Bruselas a —— di Jullio 1532 enbiose (?) a Roma a xxvj. de Jullio 1532.

Lat., pp. 3, *modern copy.*

353. CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 197. B. M.

"Respuesta del Emperador a la propuesta del Rey de Inglaterra cerca de la causa matrimonial."

From the declaration of the English ambassador, the Emperor is pleased to understand that the King wishes to preserve their old friendship, and has opened his mind to him thus freely. The King will find the same affection in the Emperor. Their friendship ought daily to increase, not only for the common good of their subjects, but on account of their relationship and the union of their minds.

As to the divorce, if the King will consider, he will see that the Emperor has only acted the part of a friend, and could not have omitted what he has done without loss of dignity. Being bound to both parties, and knowing that the King is acting conscientiously, and that the Queen trusts that her cause is so good that impartial judges will declare in her favor, the Emperor has only laboured to obtain a decision from the Pope. There is no other tribunal to which the King can so safely commit his conscience, and the Queen her cause, and which ought to be so respected by every one. To have the case decided in England would be unfair to the Queen. The opinions the King has obtained that the case should be tried there, are based only on the assertion of one party; and, perhaps, the counsel would have given a different opinion if they had heard the other side. The Emperor has acted with moderation. He desires the King to take what he has done in good part, and exhorts him to consider his marriage valid, and say no more about a divorce. As to his conscience, the Pope will provide for that; and he may be assured that the Emperor prefers the friendship of no one to his.

Lat., pp. 5, *modern copy.*

354. CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 200. B. M.

"Respuesta del Emperador a la propuesta del Rey de Inglaterra."

The Emperor has received the declaration of the English ambassador by word of mouth, and in writing, asking him to state whether he has been practising with the Pope that the divorce may not be decided anywhere except at Rome, and saying that the King does not think he can ever have demanded such a thing.

The Emperor is surprised that such a declaration should be asked of him, or that the King should have a wrong opinion of him. In the answer lately given in writing, and verbally to the English ambassador, it is stated that the Emperor has urged that the case shall be settled at Rome by the Pope, in the interests of the authority of the Holy See, and the honor and conscience of the King and Queen, and he does not see why he should be asked the same thing again. Then, as to the King's saying that from their mutual goodwill he trusts the Emperor does not wish the cause to be decided out

* Evidently a mistake for 1531.

1531.

of England, or the King wrongfully cited to Rome, the Emperor certainly does not wish any wrong to be done his brother and ally, and he would resist any attempt to do such a thing. Summoning the King to Rome, however, does him no wrong, and is not owing to the Emperor, but the fault of the King himself. If he wished to spend the remainder of his life with the Queen, and, if there was anything which affected his conscience, would acknowledge secretly the authority of the Holy See, and be relieved,—think no more of divorce and another marriage,—or, if he thought of it, allow the case to be decided by the Holy See, whose province it is to interpret its own decrees,—there would have been no necessity for his being summoned to Rome. But if the King, from the acts of certain people, has thought of leaving his wife, has put forward his conscience as a pretext, and has tried to have the case decided, not by the See Apostolic, as is just, but in England,—and not by impartial judges, but by those who will rather consider interest than reason, —and, before the case is decided, wishes to leave the Queen, to the danger of his conscience, the injury of the Queen, and the damage of the See Apostolic, —how can the Emperor, being the King's friend, the Queen's nephew, and a supporter of the Holy See, not oppose such evils, and take steps for the good of both parties? What could he do less than allege that there was no cause for suspicion, and solicit the decision of the case by the See Apostolic? If, indeed, the King had seen that the Emperor preferred rather to humour the King's desire than to act in accordance with their friendship and with his duty to the See Apostolic, then he might say that he had formed a mistaken opinion of the Emperor, and might justly expostulate with him. Now that he knows the Emperor's intentions, he will see that he has no just cause of complaint, but rather ought to love him more, which the Emperor promises he will do the King.

As to the King's demand for the surrender of Tyndale, in accordance with the treaty of Cambray, for spreading sedition, the Emperor has answered the English ambassador elsewhere, that when he knows that Tyndale has committed anything by word or writing to justify doing what the King asks, he will take steps to comply with his request and the treaty. If, however, it is not proved that Tyndale has committed these things, which can be easily done if the books alleged to have been published by him exist, and if the Emperor complies with the King's request without examining the case, he will not satisfy the conditions of the treaty of Cambray, or of any other conventions between the princes of England and Burgundy, nor the privileges granted to the English in these provinces. Both the English and other nations would have just cause to complain, and to leave these provinces, to the great injury of the Emperor and of his subjects. The general opinion is that Tyndale is only persecuted for his attachment to the Queen's cause, which it is thought all the best men in England favor.

The Emperor desires the King to consider his (the Emperor's) conduct, and the advantage of having the case decided at Rome. If the King takes his conduct as it was meant, he hopes their friendship will become closer.

Lat., pp. 6, *modern copy.*

28 July. imancas MS. **355.** KATHARINE OF ARRAGON to CHARLES V.

Your Ambassador has informed me of what the Pope has been treating of with Your Majesty, that the cause of the King and myself should be tried at Cambray, away from the Rota. As we daily expected a sentence from the Pope, I am scandalised by this news, and do not know what to say. His Holiness shows himself as good as ever in remedying what he has so often been supplicated about. If I had not seen your answer to the Pope, I should not know what to do but to commend myself to God, and ask for justice. Their gifts, subornations, and promises are so great, that they will make the

1531.

355. KATHARINE OF ARRAGON to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

judges say that black is white. I beg you not to agree to delay, but to procure a speedy sentence.

The testimony to my virginity from Spain will be of great use. I cannot but complain of the Pope, who, by the delay, keeps the King in bondage (*tiene preso al Rey mi señor*). Meanwhile they are making new inventions, and gaining new hope. They cause the King to do things which lessen his honor and fame, and imperil his conscience. The Pope is the cause of all this, by his refusal of justice. Commendations for the Ambassadors. Vnysor (Windsor), 28 July.

Sp., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

29 July. R. O. **356.** CORN.

Corn exported by John Parys, of Norwich, merchant, shipped at Yarmouth, from Mich. 22 Hen. VIII. to 29 July following.

Before the King's letters of restraint were delivered to the customer, 70 qrs. of barley, for which he has given obligations for 200 marks.

Since the letters, but before the proclamation was delivered, 670 qrs. of malt, barley, and mestelyn, for which he is bound in 236*l.*

Exported the above in accordance with a licence which lady Clere said she had from the King, and for which Parys paid her; without this, he would not have presumed to do so.

P. 1. *Endd.*

31 July. R. O. **357.** AGNES VYLAVYLE, widow, to CROMWELL.

I have received your letters by Sir Ric. Bulkeley, dated Windsor, 7 July, stating that complaints have been made that I should make claim to certain woods and pastures belonging to the castle of Beaumaris, without any just title, disturbing Sir Ric. Bulkeley in the occupation of the same; and you require me to desist. I have done nothing of the kind; but there is a wood in the franchise of the town of Beaumaris, called the King's Wood, which never belonged to the castle, of which Sir Rowland Vylevyle, my late husband, had a lease for certain years, which I send to you, begging I may enjoy the said wood without interruption. Beaumaris, 31 July.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

31 July. Add. MS. 28,583, f. 338. B. M. **358.** MAI to LOS COVOS.

"Speaking with the Pope about the affairs of France, Mai said that the Emperor did not intend to destroy France. The Pope answered these words: Pur sera forza che lo faccia, ch'altramente mai reposara. He added that the English were fanning this fire; that the king of England had offered the king of France to pay one half of the war expenses; and that it was a bad sign that a servant of Renzo da Ceri, who is as much as a Frenchman, was accompanying Gritti, &c. &c. Rome, 31 June (*sic*) *, 1531."

Modern abstract from original at Simancas.

31 July. R. O. **359.** JOHN HUNT to CROMWELL.

If you will make sure to me the prebend you promised to my friends Dygby "et Scribæ" three months ago, you will do me a great favor. The soul of your disciple Hunt lives only on this hope. I beg you will take him, who is without a halfpenny, into your service, and assist him. Your son is in good health with Sadler†, and both are diligent. I will not fail to be industrious with them. Cambridge, Pembroke Hall, 31 July.

* This abstract is by Bergenroth. The date at the end is *June*, in the margin *July*. In the bundle at Simancas it comes just before a document of 3 July.

† Nic. Sadler. See vol. IV. No. 4837.

1531.

Mr. Chekyng, who has given instruction to your son, desires his compliments.

Hol., Lat., pp. 2. *Add.:* Right worshipful. *Endd.*

31 July. R. O. **360.** Simon Mountfort to Cromwell.

At our assizes held the 19th July, Ric. Howe was indicted, and would have been sinistrously acquitted, of robbing certain churches. The King desired he should be brought before the Council; and if he were well examined, "it would break such a nest as had not been seen in a country." Some will labor for his pardon, because he has 20*l.* land; but if he be allowed to go at large, it will comfort evildoers." Kyngyshurst, 31 July.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

31 July. Vienna Archives. **361.** Chapuys to Charles V.

According to the custom that was between them, of visiting each other every three days, the Queen sent to the King six days ago to inquire of his health, and tell him of the concern she felt in not having been able to speak with him at his departure; but since it was said that she was to be deprived of this pleasure, and likewise not to follow him, it would have been some consolation at least to have bid him adieu; but in this, as in all other his commands, it was for her to show obedience and patience. On hearing the message, the King for some time took counsel with Norfolk and Dr. Stephen, recalled the messenger, and in great choler and anger, as it seemed, charged him to tell the Queen that he had no need to bid her adieu, nor to give her that consolation of which she spoke, nor any other, and still less that she should send to visit him, or to inquire of his estate; that she had given him occasion to speak such things, and that he was sorry and angry at her because she had wished to bring shame upon him by having him personally cited; and still more, she had refused (like an obstinate woman as she was) the just and reasonable request made by his Council and other nobles of his realm; that she had done all this in trust of your Majesty, but she ought to consider that God was more powerful than you; and, for a conclusion, that henceforth she must desist from sending him messengers or visitors. On this the Queen wrote to him that she was sorry for the anger and illwill he had against her without cause, for all that she had done had been by his leave, and for the honor of both, and discharge of their consciences, and that her hope did not depend on your Majesty, nor on any prince alive, but only on God, who was the real protector of justice and truth, and that what your Majesty had done was quite as much out of regard for him as for her. The King delayed replying to this for three days, and then, after having taken sufficient advice, made a poor enough reply, in which he said nothing about your Majesty or about the other points, but wrote only that she was very obstinate to have sworn she had never known prince Arthur, and also that she had gone saying and preaching it (*preschant*) to all the world, and that she was very much deceived if she founded herself upon that, for he would make the contrary quite evident by good witnesses; which being the case, nothing was more certain than that the Pope had no power to dispense, as by his knowledge and learning, which was such as all the world knew, he had invincibly shown; and she would do more wisely to employ her time in seeking witnesses to prove her pretended virginity, than to waste it in holding such language to all the world as she did; and instead of writing to him, or sending messages, she had better attend to her own affairs. He also wrote other things of the same character, which have not yet been reported to me. The letter had no address, probably because they mean to change her name, and have not yet determined what title to give her, if they had leisure to do it; for during three days they have been more occupied in drawing up this letter than could be imagined; and it may be supposed, considering the

1531.

361. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

Lady's authority, and the good reasons contained in the said letter, that she must have dictated it (*decretee*). The Queen, seeing such rude *façons de faire*, doubted at first that the King had received from Rome some great assurance about his cause; but I showed her the contrary, and that the King's conduct proceeded rather from distrust and half despair; so that she is now free from anxiety. But, as she sent to tell me yesterday, she is greatly piqued by the news, which have been confirmed, of the delay which has been granted in his case, at the intercession of the king of France, fearing that his Holiness may be drawn to something more than delay, or that these here may wait for some new device in the future Parliament. I told her that the Pope had not very much obliged the king of France, being so long in according to him that which justice demanded; viz., that he would observe the holidays, and that to do otherwise would be a wrong to the King, seeing that they had done the same in the process here at her request; and that she must believe that as the Pope had so often been advertised by you and others of the dangers and slanders which would arise from the delay, not merely to this kingdom, but to the See Apostolic, that he would not have granted it, except upon very good reason. For which she was much obliged to me, and has written to me to say that she had escaped from great sorrow and turmoil. The Princess is now with her, and this will make her forget her grief for the absence of the King. They amuse themselves by hunting, and visiting the royal houses round Windsor, expecting some good news from Rome.

The elect of Amiens has been sent hither by De la Barre, provost of Paris, to arrange with the duchess of Suffolk touching her dowry. He went straight to the lodging of the Duchess, and will return immediately. Joachim is gone to Dover, waiting for the King, and to escape the dangers of sickness at this season, and to visit his hermitage. He has sent over six French prisoners to France, who were detained here as Lutherans.

A captain of Monegue arrived here with letters to the King, urging him to send six galleys against the Infidels.

At the request of the abbots of this country, and by advice of the chapter general of the Cistercians, there has lately come hither the abbot of Chalia (Chailly) to visit the houses of his Order, of which there is great need. But, in spite of many good and judicial arguments, the King would not allow him, saying that he would not allow anybody to meddle in the affairs of his kingdom, except himself; and that he was King and Emperor, and, if I remember rightly, Pope.

I have received 1,500 livres, which will not pay one third of my debts. Begs he may be provided with some benefice.

Touching the resolution of your Majesty for the pension of the duke of Norfolk, I will behave to him and other nobles as I have done hitherto, without giving them the least scent of a pension. If Dr. Fox has left Paris, as your ambassador writes, he must have gone and suborned other universities, for he has not returned home. A gentleman of the King's stable, named Penicon, has brought letters from France to Joachim, who has been compelled to leave Dover and come to Court, and expects he will have to stay here five days,—which shows it is matter of importance. And it is probable that the men here, wishing to complete their folly, would make others fools as well as themselves; for there is reason to think they are soliciting France to join in a war against you. For Penicon reports, that, speaking about war to the king of France, he replied he would not undertake anything for which he was not well furnished himself without any aid elsewhere; for he had been deceived by his neighbours. And when Penicon said that was Savoy and Lorraine, the King said clearly that it was all of them. Joachim has been commissioned to ask for a subvention more large and expeditious than the former. Ortiz has written to me that the Pope and the Rota have told him

1531.

that if there was written evidence of the great familiarity and scandalous conversation and bad example of the King and the Lady, and the illtreatment of the Queen, his Holiness would immediately fulminate his censures. There is no means of getting such an instrument here, but the information of the Nuncio will be sufficient, who has promised to write to the Pope. Advises that the Pope be urged, since the sentence cannot be executed in the holidays, to grant *declaratoyres* upon the brief already executed in Flanders, to prevent the Parliament taking any steps. London, 31 July 1531.

Hol., pp. 5, from a modern copy.

31 July. **362.** CHARLES V. to the EMPRESS.

imancas MS. Hears from Rome that for the Queen's cause it is necessary to examine the treaties and leagues made at the time of both her marriages. Asks her to have them sought for, and authentic copies sent to Mai at Rome.

Sp., p. 1, modern copy. Headed: Copia de parrafo descifrado en carta del Emperador a la Emperatriz desde Augusta, a postrero de Julio de 1531.

imancas MS. 2. Instructions by [the Empress]* to ———, to find the marriage treaty between Henry VIII. and Katharine of Aragon.

You are first to go to Calatayud, where one Juan Perez de Almaçan, son of secretary Almaçan, is said to live, "cuya es la villa de Maella;" and if you do not find him there, you are to pass on to Saragossa, or wherever he and the heirs of the said secretary are to be found, and give them my letter, and show them this instruction, that they may look among the writings left by the said secretary for the following papers:—

(1.) The marriage treaty between Henry VIII. and queen Katharine, our aunt, after the death of Arthur prince of Wales, and the agreement made with the King his father thereupon.

(2.) The letter or letters of payment of the dowry of the said Queen in the said second marriage.

(3.) The grant of the marriage portion made or promised to the Queen.

(4.) Any other writings concerning the said matter, either in Latin, Spanish, or French.

You are to take these writings themselves, if possible, or, if bound up in books, to take copies, authenticated before a judge, and make an abstract of them, signed with your name.

You are also to make a like application to the heirs of the secretary Calcena, and others who may have charge of his papers. If you do not find them, when you come to Saragossa, you will learn from Dr. Calvete, inquisitor, and Dr. Palacios, assessor, who are in the Aljaferia, if, at the time they saw the said writings of secretary Calcena by order of the Council of the Inquisition, there was anything of consequence in them, and who can produce them.

Similarly, you must go to Taraçona, and then to Valencia, in search of the papers of secretary Pedro de Quintana.

As the comendador Martin Cabrero is viceroy in Sardinia, you must apply to the person who keeps his house in Saragoça, to search his writings, and those of his uncle, the chamberlain Juan Cabrera, for any of the above-mentioned documents.

You will take a letter to the governor of Aragon to give you help.

When you have finished in Aragon you must go to Valencia, give the enclosed letter to Don Luis Carroz, bailiff of Valencia, and cause him to search for the said documents among his papers. You must bring back his answer, as we write to him for information about the second marriage. Ocaña, ——— 1531.

Sp., pp. 3, modern copy.

* *Headed,* "La Reyna."

1531.

362. CHARLES V. to the EMPRESS—*cont.*

Simancas MS. 3. Memorial for the judge (*juez de residencia*) of Granada.

The interrogatories, which are sent separately, must be put to a woman called Catalina, who was slave to the queen of England, and served her in her chamber. She was married at Valdazcaray to a man who made cross-bows, named Oviedo, and afterwards lived at Malaga, where her husband died. She then went to live with her two daughters at Motril, her native town.

Directions to be followed if she is not found there. Her answers are to be written, and signed by the judge or his deputy, that they may not be made public. She is to be thoroughly examined, so that she may say all she knows. The questions must be returned with her answers.

ii. Memorial for the Alcalde Mayor of Toledo.

The accompanying questions are to be put to a nun of the monastery of the Mother of God, named Catalina Fortes, niece of the treasurer Morales. She is not to be put on oath, but exhorted to say all she knows. The Alcalde must write her answers, and she sign them, if she can. That she may speak freely, the letters from the Emperor to her and to the Abbess must first be delivered.

iii. Memorial for the archdeacon Reyna.

The accompanying questions are to be put to Formizedo, servant of Alonzo Desquivel, late gentleman sewer to the queen of England, who lives in Seville; and to Tamayo, a scrivener, before whom was executed the act of the Queen's betrothal. He was a servant of Dr. de la Puebla, who was ambassador in England, and afterwards was at Jerusalem with the marquis of Tarifa, whose household will be able to give information about him.

These persons must not be examined on oath, but charged to say what they know. The letters from the Emperor must be given to them.

iv. Memorial for the Corregidor of Madrid.

The accompanying questions must be put to the wife of Juan de Cuero, late lady of the bedchamber of the queen of England, who lives at Madrid. The Emperor's letter must be first given her, and the name, which is in blank, filled in.

Donna Maria de Rojas must also be examined. She is wife of Don Alvaro de Mendoça, and slept in the Queen's bed after the death of prince Arthur.

Sp., pp. 3, *modern copy.*

Simancas MS. 4. Names of the persons away from the court, who know the facts about the first and second marriage of the queen of England.

(1.) Catalina, the Queen's slave and bedmaker. She married a Moor, cross-bow maker, at Valdeyzcarria. She was also present at the second marriage.

(2.) Catalina Fortes, nun in the monastery of the Mother of God, Toledo, niece of the treasurer Morales. She was lady of the bedchamber to the Queen, who trusted much in her.

(3.) Doña Maria de Rojas, wife of Don Alvaro de Mendoça. She lives about Najara, or near Victoria. She slept with the Queen after Arthur's death.

(4.) The wife of Juan de Cuero, late lady of the bedchamber to the Queen. She lives at Madrid.

(5.) Formizedo, servant of Alonzo de Esquivel, near Seville, late gentleman sewer to the Queen.

(6.) Tamayo, a notary, who attested the marriage of Henry and Katharine. He lived with the ambassador Dr. de la Puebla. He now has a place in Seville with the marquis of Tarifa, and went with him to Jerusalem.

(7.) Frai Diego Hernandez, the Queen's late confessor, must be asked what secretary or clerk countersigned or sealed the articles about the second marriage, which, he says, he delivered to the archbishop of Canterbury, chan-

1531.

cellor, the bishop of Winchester, and the earl of Surrey (Soroy), by order of the Queen, at the time she espoused Henry.

Sp., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

Simancas MS. 5. Questions to be asked of those persons who know the circumstances of the marriage of queen Katharine of England with her husband king Henry.

(1.) If they know of any writings concerning the said marriage, and in whose possession they are.

(2.) How long the Queen was married to Arthur prince of Wales; and if the Council of the king of England determined that the marriage should not be consummated, because of Arthur's weakness.

(3.) Concerning prince Arthur's age and bodily condition.

(4.) If there was any report or evidence about her being left a virgin.

(5.) If, after the death of Arthur, Katharine remained weak and crippled, and discharged humours from her mouth, on which there was great consultation of physicians, who said that the cause of her indisposition was that she had remained a virgin, and that marriage with a competent person would restore her health; and so it proved on her marriage with Henry.

(6.) If it was not reported, when she married Henry, that she remained a virgin.

(7.) Whether Henry had great desire to marry her, and, when his father died, sent persons to her to ask her to marry him.

(8.) Whether the King's grandmother, and his Council, strongly advised him to marry the sister of the king of France, but against their advice he determined to marry the Queen.

(9.) That they shall declare what persons can give further information.

Sp., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

Simancas MS. 6. [Anonymous statement.] At Valladolid on 14 Sept. 1545 I was at the lodging of Señor Ruis de Puebla, in the house of Dr. Arguelles, and notified him of a schedule of the prince our Lord, in reply to which he gave me the following information.

That the Emperor being at Burgos in 1528 when he gave the challenge, the archdeacon (?)* of Malaga, his brother, and himself, gave into his Majesty's own hand the original brief which was granted for the marriage of Henry VIII. and queen Katharine, and the copy of a bull granted for the same marriage. They also gave him a receipt for the dowry she took with her.

Afterwards, when the Court was at Toledo, they gave Mons. de Granvelle, then named Nicholas de Pernot, they being at the time dependents of Juan Aleman (*luego que pendieron a Juan Aleman*), all the agreements made between the Catholic kings and the king of England, at the time when queen Katharine was married to prince Arthur, and some writings made since; and that he thinks among them was a league made among Christian princes, and some despatches of the Catholic kings, both in Spanish and cipher.

Since the above, during the Emperor's absence from Spain, the cardinal of Toledo, being then archbishop of Santiago and president, asked the said Ruiz de Puebla for all the writings which he had touching the King. He replied that he had given them to his Majesty and Granvelle. Some were translated into Spanish by secretary Carate, examined by the Council, and sent to Rome. In accordance with the Cardinal's orders, De Puebla went to Burgos, and found other writings, which he gave to the Cardinal.

Afterwards, when he had gone to Palaçuelos de la Sierra, near Burgos, on account of the pestilence, the Cardinal sent to him to search for more papers at San Francisco, in Burgos, giving him a schedule for the provincial Fray

* arce° *in orig.*

1531.

362. CHARLES V. to the EMPRESS—*cont.*

Bernaldino Salzedo. What he found there, with other papers in the possession of Garcia Ruiz de la Mota, he delivered to the Cardinal.

There were many papers at San Francisco, some referring to the treaties between Portugal and Castile, and to the "maestrazgos," and exchanges made by the King with noblemen, and some papers of the times of king John and king Henry IV.

He says also that Garcia Ruiz may have writings.

Sp., pp. 3, *modern copy.*

363. HENRY VIII. to BRIAN and FOXE.

Harl. MS. 296, f. 37. B. M.

Has received their letters of 16 June by Antony Denny, Brian's servant, with two subscriptions, one in parchment and one in paper, made there by learned men in the law, concerning the injuries done to the King by the Pope. Is well contented with Brian's communication to the French king, and Foxe's obtaining the subscriptions. The sending of Pachett to Orleans was well done. Desires them to send letters to the president of Toulouse, who was here in England, whose name De Langey can give them, to obtain like subscriptions there. Returns the subscriptions. That in parchment, which makes special mention of the King's case, is more effectual than the other. Thinks of sending the exemplification thereof to the ambassador at Rome to be shown to the Pope, and desires them to send to him copies of other subscriptions which they may obtain, sending the originals to England. Has received also their letter of 28 June by Pachett. In the former letters they write of the overture made to Bryan by the Great Master, and afterwards to Foxe by the Chancellor, to move the King to offer Francis the delay of the payment of 100,000 cr. of the sun due in November. Approves of their answers, both at that time, and subsequently when the King mentioned his great need of money to redeem the lands of Mons. de Vendosme in Flanders. Is ready to do what he can for the French king without overmuch detriment to himself, but benefits to be done and hoped for, are much more effectual in preserving goodwill than those already received, which lightly pass over and are forgotten.

Thinks it better to put the French king in hope of his request being granted, but not so that he may trust of the whole sum he requires, than suddenly to make him a determinate and certain answer, so that he may neither despair of the King's answer, nor conceive such hope that he would have just cause to complain if part only is granted. Brian and Foxe are severally to answer the Grand Master and Chancellor after this sort. For a beginning they may say that the King takes their frank and plain speech as an argument of their goodwill for the continuance of the amity between the two kings; that because all things ought to be common, and nothing can be reputed a benefit to one which should redound overmuch to the incommodity of the other, he has ordered them to declare the state of his affairs, which require great sums of money, as the putting in order of his ships, which have not been repaired for a long time, the repairing of the frontiers on that side the sea, and against Scotland, and the estimation and reputation of the King in the minds of those who, esteeming him not to be sufficiently furnished, will, perhaps, take the more courage to do him displeasure, or not to show themselves after such sort as otherwise they would. Doubt not they will think it wisely and friendly done to communicate these charges to them, that they may consider them, as the French king said he would. Cannot, however, utterly deny the request; and if they will let him know, between this and November, what sum is necessary for the French king's affairs, will do for him what the perfectness of his friendship requires. If they [speak] about "the application of our book," we like well that the book by the Dolphin's confessor should be approved by the doctors of Paris

1531.

rather than our book, provided it be as effectual. Foxe must, therefore, diligently peruse it, and, if anything material is wanting, try to persuade the Confessor to supply it. If it is refused, it will not be prejudicial to "our book," of which he can procure the approbation afterwards. They must thank the King for his advice concerning the King's agents and ambassadors at Rome, and that he has so much at heart the direct proceeding of the King's affairs. For correspondence whereof, he may assuredly trust that the King will not fail him in anything in which he can do him pleasure. Desires them to request the French king to order the officers at Homflete to pass, without payment of custom, 50 great cables, provided for the King's use by Edmond Wolsey, factor to Ric. Gresham.

Later copy, pp. 3.

364. Grants in July 1531.

July.

Grants.

1. Roger Spencer, of Womborne, Staff., *alias* of Bowdeley, Worc., yeoman, weaver. Pardon for having feloniously killed William Bowseley at Womborne, 12 July 17 Hen.VIII. Westm., 29 June 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 1 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 3.

2. David Bentley, clk. Presentation to the chantry at the altar of the Salutation of St. Mary the Virgin, in the parish church of Myer, Salisbury dioc., for the souls of Sir John Myer and Sir John Berkley; void by the forfeiture of William Bishopp, last chaplain, and at the King's disposal by the minority of Peter Compton, s. and h. of Sir William Compton and Walburga his wife, the King's ward. Addressed to Richard Pace, dean of Salisbury. Westm., 1 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 4 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 3.

3. Robert Shetford. To be clerk or surveyor of the repairs and works in the town of Calais and the marches thereof, with 8*d.* a day. Westm., 1 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 4 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 3.

4. Sir George Throkmarton and Robert Throkmarton, son and heir apparent of the said George. Grant in survivorship of the office of steward in the lordships or manors following; viz., Claredon *alias* Claverdon, Lighterne, Moreton, Brails, Barkeswell, Bereford, and Kyngton (Warw.), with fees of 14*d.* a day, viz. 2*d.* a day in each stewardship; the offices of bailiff and provost of the lordship or manor of Morton (Warw.), with fees of 4*d.* a day, and with the other emoluments enjoyed in said offices by Sir Wiliam Kyngston, &c.; the said fees to be payable out of the issues of the manors or lordships of Warwicke and Snittesfeld, and of the said lordships or manors of Barkeswell, Moreton, Lighterne, Claredon, and Kington. Further grant to the said George and Robert, of the office of woodward or keeper of the woods in the said lordships or manors of Barkesswell and Claredon or Claverdon, the lordship or manor of Henley in Arderene (Warw.), and the said lordship or manor of Kington, with fees of 8*d.* a day, viz. 2*d.* a day in each woodwardship, out of the issues of the said lordships of Warwyke, Snyterfeld, Kyngton, Barkyswell, Moreton, Lighterne, Henley, and Claredon. Westm., 4 July. —*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 1.

5. Brian Hastynges and Elizabeth his wife, widow of John Frechevyle, deceased, who held of the King in chief two parts of the manor of Staveley, and of the park there, and a water-mill, 2 messuages, 300 acres of land, 200 acres of meadow, 100 acres of pasture, 150 acres of wood, and 24*s.* 6*d.* rent in Staveley (Derby). Pardon and release. Westm., 4 July.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 8.

6. Christopher Slyngesby and Margaret his wife, Thomas Stutvyle, and John Tournour. Licence to alienate by fine in the Common Pleas the manor of Dalham, and 300 acres of land, 100 acres of meadow, 200 acres of pasture, 200 acres of wood, and 10*l.* rent in Dalham, Denham, Lydyate, Gaseley, Multon, and Aysshеley, and the advowson of Dalham church, to Leonard Cotton, clk., Henry Tournour, jun., Osbert Moundeford, George Trace, Simon Slyngesby, William Poley, Henry Payn, John Apott, Thomas Payn, and John Godyng, clk., and the heirs of the said John Godyng for ever. Westm., 4 July.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 8.

7. *Yorkshire:* Commission to Sir Rob. Nevell, Thos. Fairfax, serjeant-at-law, Will. Babthorp, and Thomas Grice, to make inquisition p. m. on the lands and heir of Sir Rob. Skargill. Westm., 4 July.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 32*d.*

8. Constat and exemplification, in consequence of the loss of the original, sworn to by Sir William Fitzwilliam, knight of the Royal Body, of the inrolment of patent 14 April 15 Hen.VIII., granting to the said William and to Sir Christopher Conyers, s. and h. of Sir William Conyers, deceased, various offices in the lordship of Barnerd's Castle and elsewhere, and two parcels of land in co. York, called Scale parke and Rand. Westm., 5 July.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 32.

9. Sir George Boleyn, lord Rocheford. Grant of the office of keeper of the park of Hatfield Regis, Essex, parcel of the honor

1531.

July.

GRANTS.

364. GRANTS in JULY 1531—*cont.*

of Beaulieu, *vice* John Burrell, serjeant-at-arms, deceased, with fees of 2*d.* a day, and the herbage and pannage of the said park. Westm., 1 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 5 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 23.

10. Thos. Roberts, of Willesdon, Middx., gentleman, *alias* of London. Exemption from acting as escheator of Kent, Middx., or other counties. Hampton Court, 28 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 5 July.—P.S.

11. Alexander Burges of Wyrkyngton (Cumb.), yeoman, Edward Wylde of the same, yeoman, Thos. Peerson of the same, laborer, John More of the same, laborer, Christopher Boweke of the same, laborer, Jn. Steilles of the same, husbandman, Thos. Morand of the same, laborer, Christopher Peerson of the same, laborer, John Walker of the same, yeoman, Robert Dey of the same, husbandman, Ric. Banke of the same, husbandman, John Smythe of the same, laborer, John Tavesson of the same, husbandman, Wm. Banke of the same, laborer, Gabriel Johnson of the same, laborer, Thos. Rede of the same, husbandman, Thos. Bakster of the same, laborer, John Herkelby of the same, laborer, James Ferom of the same, laborer, Thos. Hudson of Camerton (Cumb.), chaplain, Miles Spencer of Clifton, husbandman, Wm. Byrkhed of the same, laborer, John Jakson of the same, husbandman, John Jenkenson, of the same, husbandman, John Jakson, of the same, yeoman, George Farset of the same, husbandman, Thos. Barker of the same, husbandman, Robt. Hall of the same, husbandman, Robt. Thompson of Clyfton, husbandman, John Rybton of the same, husbandman, Christopher Rybton of the same, yeoman, John Fausett of the same, yeoman, Robt. Bell of the same, yeoman, Wm. Yeverd of the same, yeoman, Wm. Yeward late of the same, yeoman, Thos. Kendal of the same, yeoman, John Lytster of the same, yeoman, Henry Atkynson late of Staynborow, Cumb., yeoman, John Hygekinson of the same, yeoman, George Wilson of the same, yeoman, Nich. Wilson of the same, yeoman, John Fausett of the same, yeoman, John Smyth of the same, laborer, Ric. Williamson of Wynstales (Cumb.), husbandman, John Hudson of the same, laborer, Wm. Begrygge of the same, yeoman, John Robynson of the same, yeoman, Robt. Couper of the same, yeoman, Christopher Herd of the same, yeoman, Simon Ficher of the same, yeoman, John Gest of the same, yeoman, Nich. Kerckhed of the same, husbandman, Miles Fletcher of the same, husbandman, John Hudson of the same, husbandman, John Robynson of the same, husbandman, John Peyll of the same, husbandman, Wm. Day of Whetherig (Cumb.), husbandman, Thos. Day of the same, husbandman, Robt. Wilson of the same, husbandman, John Greyson of the same, husbandman, Wm. Symson of the same, husbandman, Roger Sybson of Ceton (Cumb.), husbandman, Thos. Milnar of the same, laborer, John Robynson of the same, yeoman, Robt. Stell of the same, husbandman, Wm. Steilles of the same, husbandman, John Bove of the same, husbandman, Robt. Watson of the same, husbandman, Thos. Gillome of the same, husbandman, Hugh Richardson of the same, husbandman, Thos. Alandson of the same, husbandman, Wm. Richardson of the same, husbandman, John Thomson of the same, husbandman, John Manwell of the same, husbandman, Christopher Atkynson of the same, husbandman, Christopher Atkinson of the same, husbandman, Ric. Nawdell of the same, husbandman, Thos. Beve of the same, husbandman, Thos. Atkinson of the same, husbandman, John Peerson of the same, husbandman, John Lawrence of the same, husbandman, Wm. Peerson, of the same, husbandman, Wm. Peerson of the same, husbandman, Wm. Beweke of the same, husbandman, Ric. Beweke of the same, husbandman, John Whelewryght of the same, husbandman, John Nawdell of the same, husbandman, Edw. Marwell late of the same, husbandman, and John Peerson of the same, husbandman. Pardon for having created a disturbance at Camerton (Cumb.), and assaulted and maltreated Joan Curwen, wife of Thos. Curwen, and Margaret Grasse, wife of Nicholas Grasse, and William Herteley, causing the death of an infant in the womb of the said Joan, whereof they were indicted at Penrith (Cumb.) Greenwich, 1 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 5 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 26.

12. Sir William Skevyngton, deputy of the King and of Henry duke of Richmond and Somerset, lieutenant of Ireland. Commission to add the following articles to those mentioned in patent 16 May last for the consideration of the Parliament of Ireland:

That whereas in a Parliament holden at Lymeryke, the Friday next before Ash Wednesday, 22 Edw. IV., before Gerald earl of Kildare, then deputy to Richard Salop (*sic*) duke of York, son of king Edw. IV., amongst other acts it was supposed that, notwithstanding the said Earl had peaceably brought into subjection the counties of Kathirlagh and Kyldare, yet the lands of the same remained waste by the negligence of those who claimed them as their inheritance, who would not endeavour to reclaim their possession; wherefore it was ordained that all persons pretending any title should come and enter into posession again between that time and the Feast of Purification then next ensuing; and if it happened that any possessions in the said counties, from the town, village, and lordship of Calveston to the castle of Cathirlagh, and from the said castle to the bridge and castle of Leighlyn, were then waste and unoccupied by the King's subjects, the said Gerald should have power to enter into the

1531. July. GRANTS.

same (except lands belonging to the Church), to hold to the said Gerald and his heirs for ever; but that if any person having right to any of the premises should come to the said Earl, his heirs and assigns, within six years after the said Feast of Purification, and make a reasonable offer for the reinhabitation of the premises, or compound to pay annual rent for the same, it should be lawful for such person to have their old right again: And whereas it was enacted by the said Act that all persons under 21 years of age should come to the said Earl, his heirs and assigns, within 11 years after they come of age, and make satisfaction and composition as aforesaid, or else lose their right: And whereas the supposal of the said Act was not altogether true, and the contents of the same impracticable, inasmuch as neither the said Earl, nor the persons pretending title, were able to reinhabit the premises with the King's subjects, and the making the said compositions was found hard, the said Earl being the only judge appointed thereto: And whereas many lands in the said counties belonged by inheritance to persons in England, who could have no notice of the passing of the said Act out of the land: It be enacted that the said Act be not prejudicial to any persons of the realm of England, nor to their heirs, being in England at the time of the making of the said Act and since, but that all such persons may enter and take possession according to their ancient right. [This article is in English.] *Del.* Westm., 5 July.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 4.

13. Dan (dominus) John Bull, clk. Grant of the free chapel of St. Mary Magdalene, Southwell (Notts.), void by death, and at the King's disposal by reason of the voidance of the see of York. Westm., 3 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 6 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 1.

14. Thomas Annesley, and Henry Annesley, groom of the Chamber. Grant of a corrody in the monastery of Southwyke, Hants, on surrender by the said Thomas, who lately held the corrody alone. Hampton Court, 22 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 6 July.—P.S.

15. *London:* Sir Thomas Pargettoure, the mayor, Sir John Dauncy, Sir John Aleyn, and John Baker. Commission to inquire concerning idiots and lunatics. 6 July.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 32*d.*

16. Robert Pole, one of *appositores ciborum* of the King's chamber. Grant, with the assent of the King's council, of those lands which were leased for a term of 40 years at stated rents, by patent 19 Nov. last, to John Hyde, ingrosser of the great roll of the Exchequer; viz., 38 acres of land in Shitlyndon, Beds., seized into the King's hands, 1 Aug. 32 Edw. III., by William Oteford, escheator in said co., and cos. Bucks, Camb., and Hunts; it having been found by an inquisition before said escheator that the abbot of Ramsey (Ramsh') had appropriated the same to himself and his house by divers his natives, and Emma Bradmer his native, without licence; viz., 15 acres thereof from John Whyteselawe by Thos. Atwell and Robert Wildefoule his natives, 4 acres by Thomas Hanescombe his native, 4 acres by Hugh Carpenter his native, 1½ acre by Thos. Gilbert his native, 4 acres by Henry Lewyn his native, 2 acres by Robert West his native, 2 acres by Robert Aleyn his native, ½ acre by John Goodman his native, 1 acre by John Chyveley his native, 2 acres by Robt. Atmede his native, 1 acre by Emma Bradmere his native, and the remaining 1 acre by Edmund Hanestombe his native; the custody of which lands was leased to the said John Hyde by the said patent, by the name of certain lands in Shytlyndon (Beds.), taken into the hands of king Hen. VI. on Friday after the Feast of Corpus Christi, 27 Hen. VI., by George Longvyle, sheriff of said co.; and also all those lands in Cranefeld, Shytlyngton, Barton in the Clay, Flatewyke, Gravenhurst, and Sutton (Beds.), which were granted by patent 10 March 15 Edw. IV. to Thos. Master, and which John Browne and Bartholomew Willesden lately held to farm of King Hen. VI. for the term of the life of the said Thomas, and which were also leased by the said patent of Hen. VIII. by the name of certain lands in Cranefeld, Barton in the Clay, Flatewyke, Gravon Hurst, and Sutton (Beds.), which John Browne, late underclerk of the kitchen of king Hen. VI., and Bartholomew Willesdon, lately held to farm by a lease of the said King. In the lease of Hen. VIII. above cited, the names of William Butler and John Butler of London are mentioned as mainpernors. Westm., 1 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 7 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 21.

17. *Cheshire:* Commission to Sir Will. Stanley, Ric. Snede, Will. Venables, Humph. Newton, and John Leicester, to make inquisitions p. m. on the lands and heir of Geo. Wynnyngton, Fulk (Foulconis) Hope, and Ric. Redych. Westm., 7 July.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 32*d.*

18. John Weyver, of Rigate (Surrey). Pardon for the murder of Alice Sprynger, Westm., 4 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 8 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 25.

19. Philip Wilde, one of the yeomen of the Guard. Grant of 6*d.* a day as fee of the Crown, on the death of Thomas Totheby, Edward Ingham, Richard Forster, William Pole, Simon Burton, Laurence Serle, Robert Berdwell, Edward Lovesley, John Bedon, George Node, Laurence Eglesfeld, William Dawe, Griffith Rede, or Hugh Davy, or on surrender or forfeiture of the said fee of the Crown by any of them. Windsor, 9 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 10 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 8 *and* 15.

20. Francis Minutula, citizen and merchant of Messina. Appointment as consul

1531.

364. GRANTS in JULY 1531—*cont.*

July.

GRANTS.

of the English merchants there. Westm., 4 July 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 10 July. —P.S.

21. *Cheshire:* — Commission to Ric. Snede, Will. Wilberham, John Donne, and Ric. Hassall, to make inquisition p. m. on the lands and heir of Ralph Vernon. Westm., 10 July.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 32*d.*

22. John Fylks, of Erythe, Kent. Pardon for having on the 11th April last killed John Jenyns, husbandman, in self-defence, at Sampson's Grove, in Erythe. Westm., 13 July.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 4.

23. Robert Palmer, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Creyton, Linc. dioc., *vice* John Burges resigned, in the King's gift by the minority of Francis Canfeld. Windsor, 9 July 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.*Westm., 13 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 8.

24. Henry Lightmaker, citizen of Hamborowe. Licence to purchase 1,000 qrs. of barley or malt in Norfolk and Suffolk, and to export the same to the said city. Abbey of Chertsey, 14 July 23 Hen.VIII.—P.S.

25. John Caree, page of the Privy Chamber. Grant of the lordships or manors of Penkern and Cogan, in the lordship of Newporte (Wales), parcel of the lands late of Edward duke of Buckingham, now in the hands of the King by the death of Eleanor duchess of Buckingham; with reservations. Windsor, 8 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 14 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 8.

26. Sir Ralph Dodmer, alderman of London. Assent to his election as mayor; and to the election of George Medley and William Wylkynson, citizens and mercers of London, as constables of the staple of wools, hides, fleeces, and lead at Westminster. Westm., 15 July.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 15.

27. John Wellesborne, one of the gentlemen of the Privy Chamber. Grant of the lordship or manor of Stowe, in the lordship of Newporte (S. Wales), parcel of the lands of Edward late duke of Buckingham attainted; in the King's hands by the death of Eleanor late duchess of Buckingham; with reservations. Windsor, 7 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 15 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 8.

28. Thomas earl of Wiltshire and Ormond, and George Bolleyne, lord Rocheford, s. and h. apparent of the said Earl. Grant of the offices of steward of the honor of Railegh, keeper of Railegh park, master of the hunt of deer in Railegh park and Thundersley park, and bailiff of the hundred of Rachford *alias* Rochford, Essex, with 10*l.* a year for the said office of bailiff, and 4*d.* a day for the keepership of Railegh park, out of the issues of the said honor and manor of Railegh, and of the lordships and manors of Estwodebury, Thundersley, and Lonedon, Essex, and the herbage and pannage of Railegh park; on surrender by Sir Anthony Browne of patent 17 May 18 Hen. VIII. granting the same to Thomas marquis of Dorset, now deceased, and the said Sir Anthony. Windsor, 12 July 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 15 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 3.

29. Henry Stafford lord Stafford, and Ursula his wife. Grant in tail of the castle and manor of Stafford, and the manor called Stafford manor, and Stafford Rent, and all lands, &c. in the town or borough of Stafford, and in the townships of Bradley, Billyngton, Dunston, Copynhall, Stretton, Cokeslane, Burton, Wuttonslonds, Lichefeld, and Fulforde Richardscott, Staff., with all wood, underwood, &c., and the advowson of the free chapel of St. Nicholas, in Stafford park; also all lands in the manor of Stafford, late of Roger Bradshawe, and all lands late of Richard Bassett, lord of Drayton; also the manor of Essengton, York.; all which lately belonged to Edward late duke of Buckingham, attainted; to hold at the annual rent of 4*l.* 13*s.* 4¾*d.*, with a further rent of 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* on the death of one William Cholmsley, an annuitant.

Also, reversion of the parcels of lands and pastures in the foren of the manor of Walsall called "le Wasts," parcel of the rent of the said manor of Stafford, which were leased by patent 2 May 18 Hen. VIII. to Robert Acton (afterwards one of the gentleman ushers of the King's chamber), for 21 years, at an annual rent of 46*s.* 8*d.*, and 40*d.* of increase; which annual rent, during the term of the said lease, along with a reversion of the premises on the expiration of the same, was granted in tail male to the said Robert and Margery his wife by patent 5 May 20 Hen. VIII.; to hold to the said Henry and Ursula, on the death of the said Robert and Margery and of the heirs male of their bodies, at the annual rent of 50*s.*

Also, reversion of the herbage and pannage of Stafford park, on the death of Edw. Littelton, who now holds the same by virtue of patent 22 Jan. 13 Hen. VIII., which granted him, *inter alia*, the said herbage and pannage at an annual rent of 16*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, which rent was remitted by a writ of privy seal, dated 25 May 4 Hen.VIII.; to hold at the annual rent of 16*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Windsor, 13 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 15 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 2.

30. Alvarez de Medina, merchant of Burgos. Denization. Westm., 27 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 15 July.—P.S.

31. Monastery of St. Peter and Paul, Athelney, Bath and Wells dioc. Restitution of the temporalities on the election of John Major as abbot. Greenwich, 28 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 16 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 20.

32. *Beds. and Bucks:*—Writ to the sheriff to cause proclamations to be made for the en-

1531.

July. GRANTS.

forcement of the statute 5 Ric. II. [cap. ii.] against the exportation of bullion.

Similar writs to the sheriffs of—

Camb. and Hunts.	Rutland.
Cornwall.	Middlesex.
Cumberland.	Surrey and Sussex.
Devon.	Staffordshire.
Essex and Herts.	Hants.
Yorkshire.	Salop.
Gloucestershire.	Somers. and Dorset.
Herefordshire.	Wilts.
Kent.	Worcestershire.
Lincolnshire.	Warw. and Leic.
Northamptonshire.	Lancashire.
Notts and Derby.	Cheshire.
Norf. and Suff.	Durham.
Northumb.	Cinque Ports.
Oxon and Berks.	

Similar writ to the sheriffs of London (with the necessary alterations).

Similar writs to the sheriffs of—

York.	Chichester.
Canterbury.	Gloucester.
Exeter.	Carlisle.
Winchester.	Norwich.
Southampton.	Worcester.
Newc.-upon-Tyne.	Bristol.
Lincoln.	Kingeston upon Hull.
Coventry.	Ipswich.
Hereford.	

—Westm., 18 July. — *Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 32*d.*

33. Edward Gregory. Presentation to the church of Harpoll, Linc. dioc., void by the resignation of John Underhill, and at the King's disposal by the minority of Francis son and heir of Wm. Tanfeld. [No date.] S.B.

Below in margin: "T., quarto die Aug., anno xxiij." *On the dorse:* "Expedit' apud Chersey, xx. die Julii anno r. r. Henr. VIII. xxiij. per Godsalve."

34. John Tull, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Lukkyngton, Salisbury dioc., void by death, and at the King's disposal by the minority of Peter Compton, s. and h. of Sir William Compton, deceased. Hampton Court, 5 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 21 July.—P.S. *Pat. p* 2, *m.* 4.

35. John Grenewode, of Burgh, Norf., husbandman. Pardon. Chertsey, 16 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 21 July.—P.S.

36. Glaude de St. Martin, of Paris, merchant. Licence to depart from this realm with six horses and baggage. Guildford, 26 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 31 July. —P.S.

37. William Oxenbrige. Grant of the office of bailiff of the lordships and manors of Sutton on Darwent, and Elvyngton, Yorksh., with fees of 2*d.* a day. Farnham Castle, 31 July 23 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m* 5.—— *Vacated on surrender* 13 *Mar.* 30 *Hen. VIII., in order that the office might be granted to John Eglesfeld.*

---

1 Aug. R. O.

365. THOS. STRANGWAYS to CROMWELL.

I pray you, be the means to the King to finish this hospital of Jesus Christ at Branforth, which I have begun, and intend to go forward with. If he will bear the charges of finishing it, and endow it with lands, I will clearly release my long suit for 700*l.*, which you and Sir Will. Gascone concluded should have been paid me by my lord Cardinal, whose soul Jesu pardon. I shall also consider myself to be well paid for my costs in bringing up to London and long keeping of my lady Margaret, daughter to the queen of Scots, and for all my service in the King's wars in France, Scotland, and other places. I only desire that some honest man may be appointed to it. I intend to spend the rest of my days therein. 1 Aug.

I have sent you a token of such things as I have newly "putyd (?)" in my house for the furtherance of the said hospital of Jesu Christ.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* Of the King's council.

8 Aug. Mon. Vatican, 75.

366. CAMPEGGIO to SALVIATI.

* * * You will learn by the accompanying letters of the baron [del Burgo] the state of the queen of England's cause. She has sent a new messenger, and writes to his Majesty complaining of the delay of justice, saying she would sooner die than that the cause should be determined anywhere but at Rome. I think his Holiness will have seen the book they have printed, with the decisions of the universities against the authority of the Holy See. I think this should not be allowed, and that it behoves as

1531.

366. Campeggio to Salviati—*cont.*

much his Holiness as the Queen to prevent the authority of the See being thus set aside. No reasons are alleged for these opinions, and some good divine and lawyer should be got to answer them. Brussels, 8 Aug. 1531. *Ital.*

9 Aug. R. O. **367.** Sir Thos. Wharton to Cromwell.

Cannot render him thanks for his constant goodness, but hopes Cromwell will always command his service. Requests that he will not be against him in the causes about which William Stapleton will attend upon him, having regard to the King's letter, of which he sends copies, with a copy to the same effect from my lady Anne. Cromwell's letter has been to his hindrance. Is impelled to write by "the necessity of the tithes for my poor house there, as I intend to lie with the former occupation of my predecessors at the castle of Cockermouth." Had the same in occupation last year, with a promise to have leave for more years. Cromwell's advancement of the King's chaplain is much spoken of in the North, and greatly to his honor. York, 9 Aug. *Signed:* "Thos. Whartton, k."

P. 1. *Add.:* Master Cromwell, one of the King's highness' most honorable council.

10 Aug. R. O. **368.** Brian and Fox to Benet.

Since the despatch of your last letters by Thaddeus, we have received yours of 14 July, acknowledging ours of 26 May, and showing the cause of the resolution taken between the French ambassador and you, why the King's letters should not be delivered to the Pope; and referring further to yours of the 22nd June, which never reached us, nor yet your memorial of grievances. As to the saying of the bishop of Bayonne to Edw. Foxe, shown by you to the duke of Albany, it is superfluous to say more than we wrote in our last letters. And though I, Edw. Foxe, fearing the said Bishop had spoken of some affection and not of truth, was content to take the fault upon myself, writing to you that my memory failed, "making myself a liar in that point," I beg, if the Duke return to the subject, to make no such excuse for me, but plainly assert that the Bishop said so, for the Bishop will stand to it. "And the King hath sa[id for] his purgation that he commanded the said Bishop so to say unto me, albeit, in our opinion, it shall be great folly further to trouble any party for that matter," as we wrote in our last.

Since our last, we have obtained letters from the French king to the Pope, and also to his ambassadors there, with instructions to demand the three articles enclosed, "with effectual suit for obtaining of the same by degrees," and to have an answer without delay. We have said nothing here of the other articles in the King's letter sent you by Thaddeus, because his pleasure was that you should move them to the Pope as of yourself, without showing that the King wanted them. You must, therefore, use all dexterity to cause the French ambassadors to set forth those three points with all diligence. We send also an answer made by the Queen's counsel at Rome to the information given by Dr. Kerne for the King's defence, and an answer made by Mr. Secretary to the said allegations, which has been much praised by the learned here, and which the King has commanded us to send to you. By the next messenger we shall send you a determination of the canonists here, and a book made by the learned men in justification thereof. They are not yet perfected as we would, but will be finished in eight days. Paris, 10 Aug.

"Sir, it may like you to solicit the Pope [to] cause the French king's ambassadors to do sh . . . . . that the Pope will make one determinate [end] and resolution what he will do in these ar[ticles, to] the intent ye may disciphre the Pope, incontine[ntly], and not to suffer him longer to hang in th[is] neutrality," and further to get the Pope to make a promise to the

1531.

French [king and] our master that he shall not interrupt nor revoke the examination and judgment to be done in England in the King's cause. *Signed.*

Commendations to Mr. Gregory and Mr. Kerne.

Pp. 3, *mutilated and gall-stained. Add.*

12 Aug. R. O. St. P. VII. 316.

369. BENET to HENRY VIII.

The post arrived here on the 9th from Lyons with letters to Albany announcing the coming of the French ambassador (Dinteville). His coming may possibly further such things as you wrote of in cipher, as we cannot prevail in any. The Pope says he cannot defer the process for an hour after the beginning of October. I asked him if he had made any promise to Grammont not to give sentence against you for 20 years. He denied it, observing that he might have said that if you sent a mandate *ad totam causam*, it would occasion so many delays that sentence could not be given in ten years or longer. He showed me the Emperor's letter, in reply to his proposition for the cause to be committed to an indifferent place, of which I wrote on the 7th June ultimo. To this the Emperor would not consent, and urged that there should be no longer delay.

On the 10th the Pope said to Worcester, Gregory, and me, that he had received a letter from his Ambassador, of the 17th, affirming that the Queen complained of the Pope's delay, and that she cannot have justice from him. He says he is the most disgraciate person living, as both parties complain of him. The Queen's agents wish for a "derogation of the feris" (holidays), insomuch that on the 25th ult. we were cited to show why the commission should not be granted. We send a copy of the citation and commission in our next. I think the Pope will not grant it. In the matter excusatory he will not depart from law and justice for any man living. What his Holiness has done to know whether the matter be relevant or not, you will perceive by our common letter; and by my next you will learn what I have done apart with the Pope, and his answer to your letter in cipher. Does not expect anything but mere justice, and there are now only 50 days to the first audience. 12 Aug. 1531.

Draft, in Benet's hand.

370. CALAIS.

"The boke of paymentes of the new fortificacions made at the towne and scunage of Calais be the spase of xxviii^{ti} dais, begynnyng the xith day of Septembr, and enditt the viii^{ti} day of Octobre, anno xxii^{o} R.R. Hen. VIII."

"Wagis of clarckes, masons, carpenters, sawers, long cartes, short cartes, great tumbrells and empchons for the new fortificacons made at the towne and scunage of Calais, by the space of xxviii^{ti} dais, begynnyng the xith day of Septembr, and enditt the viii^{ti} day of Octobr, anno xxii^{o} R. R. Hen. VIII."—2 clarckes. 3 masons strangers working at making up of a wall at the Kinges brewhouse, callide the Swanne, within the towne of Calais. 6 carpenters, strangers out of Englande, working at Oye slewse, as making the saide slewse new. p. 73. 6 carpenters strangers dwelling in the towne of Calais, working at Oye slewse for making new of the saide slewse. 4 sawers strangers working with the sawers of the ordinary wagis, for the est juttye. p. 74. 8 dayly laborars. 2 joyners working upon the watche-house over the Lanterne Gate, as making of wyndows of wainscottes and of other necesares within the saide watche-house. A tilar stranger, working with the tilar of the ordinary wagis upon the Kinges housis within the towne of Calais; 2 laborars servyng the saide tilars. p. 75. 49 laborars working at the West Juttye, as remevyng of gret stones from the saide juttye, and takyng up the olde frame of the said juttye, for settyng in of a new frame, and fillyng of the saide new frame with chawlke and harde stone. pp. 76 and 77. 25 laborars servyng the masons of the ordinary wagis, pavyng of the towne wallis of Calais, of brykk, morter, and also making of mortar. p. 78. Item paide to xii. osars of

1531.

370. CALAIS—*cont.*

water day and nyght at Oye slewse, and for clensing of the saide slewse for the carpenters taking mesure thereof, and while the carpenters was settyng in of new postes, see gates, flude gates, and also settyng the wynkes of the said slewse new made, by the space of xxiiii. dais and nyghtes, a man 1 pese at xii^{d} gr. day and nyght, 1 man xiii^{d}, every man xxiiii^{s} gr. p. 79.

Short cartes caryng of brykkes from the Englishman brykkyll unto the towne of Calais, for pavyng of the saide towne wallys (27 laborers) p. 81. Short cartes caryng of tymber out of the towne of Calais unto the Est Juttye, and caryng of olde tymber from the saide juttye unto the Kinges carpentre with in the saide towne, and caryng of tymbre to the water syde to be had to Rysebanck, and caryng of meny other necesares out of the towne and into the towne (25 laborers). p. 82. Short cartes caryng within the towne of Calais out of the Kinges store-house unto the Castell, as tilis, lyme, brykkes, scaffollyng, and meny other necesares unto the Kinges Excheker and to the Kinges ordinance housis (10 laborers). p. 83.

Short cartes caryng of tymbre, plates, postes, bynders, nedilles, anckers, and meny other necesares, from the Kinges carpentre by Bollyn Gate unto Rysebancke, for the new juttye their set up (20 laborers). p. 84. Great tumbrelles caryng of sande, lyme, for the maysons pavyng new the wallis of the towne of Calais, and also caryng of chawlke on Rysebank syde for fillyng of the west juttye new made (7 laborers). Short cartes caryng of ireon worke and the great gyn in and out from Calais to Oye slewse, for making new of the sayde slewse (3 laborers). p. 85. Empchons: Payment to John Dosyne for boltes of ireon, forelocks, kayes, drawght pynnys, spykes, hokes, &c. p. 87. Payment to John Tack, glaciar, for takyn downe panys of olde glasse, and for quarelles of new glase, &c. p. 88. Payment to William Diar for sheres of ireon, a hoke, boltes, plates, forelockes, kayes, spyke boltes, barres, &c. &c. p. 89. Also for working of the tryndyll of the myll at Hampnes Castell, and for craines of ireon, boltes, bateryng of masons ireons, &c. p. 90. Payment to William Claxon for morter toubbis, cowlis, water buckettes, hopis, &c. p. 91. Payment to Harry Dyke for clentche naile, spikes, &c. Summa totalis paide for the new fortificacions made at the towne and scunage of Calais, by the spase of xviii^{ti} dais, endyng the viiith day of October anno xxii^{o} R. R. Hen.VIII., cxxi^{li}. xix^{s}. xi^{d}. ob. gr. Signed by Sir Robt. Wyngffeld, John Wallop, Crystofer Garneys, William Sympson. p. 92.

ii. The boke of paymentes of the newe fortificacions made at the towne and scunage of Calais, by the space of xxviii^{ti} dais, begynnyng the vith daye of Novembre, and enditt the iii^{de} day of Decembr, anno xxii^{o} R. R. Hen.VIII. p. 1.

Waigis of clarckes, sawers, laborars, longe carts, short carts, g[reat tumbrells], and empcions for the newe fortifica[cions] made at the towne and scunage of Calais [by] the space of xxviii^{ti} dais beynnyng [the] vith day of Novembre, and enditt the iii^{de} daie of Decembr, anno xxii^{o} R. R. Hen.VIII^{vo}. 2 clarckes. 6 sawers, sawying with the sawers of the ordinary wagis, as bynders, nedilles, anckers, lantows, camshedis, and meny other necessares for the Est Juttye, and for making of the new wharff by the Crane. p. 3. 4 tilars, strangiers, working upon the Kinges ordinance housis, and also in the castell of Calais, and in the Kinges Exchekre; 6 laborars servyng the saide tilars. 2 tylars, strangiers, working at the Castell of Hampnes; 2 laborars servyng the saide tilars. 2 joyners working at the Castell of Calais. p. 4. 8 dayly laborars. p. 5. 42 laborars working at the crane as fyllyng be hynde the wharffis with see clay and erthe, which wharffis was brokyn by the grete rage of the see. pp. 6 and 7. 35 laborars fillyng of tumbrells with erthe for fylling be hynde the new counter meure in the est brayes, and also mending of gappis brokyn with the rage of the see. pp. 8 and 9. A longe cart caryng of logges from the Kinges store-house, callide the Irmytage, within the towne of Calais, unto the tyle kyll at Newname Brige, for burning of tylys (1 laborar). A longe cart caryng of tylys from the tyle kyll at Newname Brige unto the Kinges storehouse within the towne of Calais (1 laborer). A longe cart caryng of redd clay for reparacions of the King's ordinance housis, and of the artilery housis (1 laborer). p. 11. Longe

1531.

cartes caryng of chawlk for fillyng alongst the wall of the out syde of Lovelles Bray towardes the see, for savyng of the saide wall, which was in gret ruynde by rage of the see (9 laborers). Longe cartes carying of see clay for fillyng of the wharffe new made be the Crane, which was brokyn and caryde away by (the) great rage of the see (7 laborers). p. 12. Shorte cartes caryng of burras out of the West Braye to the wyndmyll, for stoppyng of a gret gapp brokyn by the rage of the see, and caryng tymbr to the est juttye, and caryng of meny other necessares out of the towne and into the towne (24 laborers). p. 13. Short cartes caryng diverse necesares within the towne of Calais (8 laborers). Short cartes caryng out of the towne of Calais unto the fery of Saint Petirs, tilis, lathis, lyme, and meny of other necesares for the Castell of Hampnes (6 laborers). p. 14. Short cartes caryng to Rysebancke, for the west juttye, from the carpentre in Bullyn Gate Strete, as tymbre, anckars, bynders, nedilles, plates, and meny other necessaries for the saide juttye (10 laborers). Short cartes caryng of slate tile out of the haven into the West Brayes of the towne of Calais (6 laborers). p. 15. Great tombrelles caryng of erthe into the Est Braye for fyllyng by hynde the newe counter meure of the saide braye (19 laborers). p. 16. Grete tumbrelles caryng of chawlke on Rysebancke syde vnto the further ende of the West Jutye, for fillyng of the saide juttye (10 laborers). p. 17. Empchons : Payment to John Dossyne for booltes, steropps of ieron, a shere, hopis, &c. p. 19. Payment to John Dossyne, the Kinges smythe, for pynnes of ireon, a anckar, forelockes, barres, armyng nailes, &c. p. 20. Payment to John Lockersmythe, for a payre of gemeus, latchis, hangynglocke, barres, &c. Payment to John Atwell for syngle bryge naile, and spikes. p. 21. Payment to Harry Dyke for boltes, forelockes, and kayes, a payre of gemeus, stone hengis, nailis, spikes, &c. p. 22. Payment to Laurance Chandler for gren mawnddes, charkcole, naile, &c. p. 23. Payment to Mathew Sherman for gren mawnddes, barrow grese, and calkyng of the slewses. Payment to Edward Dixon for sowder. Payment to Martyn Williamson, master of the Kinges playte ship, for him and his men, hyers for a hole vyage and a haufe vyage from Wynchelsee to Calais, and for the vytelyng and charges of the said ship. p. 24. Payment to William Newton for slate tylis. Payment to Colnet Bocher for roddis. Summa totalis paide for the new fortificacons made at the towne and scunage of Calais, be the space of xxviii. dais, ending the iii^{de} day of Decembr, anno xxii. R. R. Hen.VIII^{mo}. cx^{li}. xix^{s}. xi^{d}. ob. gr. Signed by Sir Rob. Wyngfeld, Sir Jo. Wallop, Sir Chr. Garneys, and Will. Sympson. p. 25.

iii. The boke of paymentes of the new fortificacions made at the towne and scunage of Calais, be the space of xxviii^{ti} dais, begynnyng the iiiith day of Decembre, and enditt the last day of the same moneth, anno xxii^{o} R. R. Hen.VIII. p. 95.

Wagis of clarckes, sawers, tilars, laborars, longe cartes, short cartes, grete tumbrelles, and empchons, for the new fortificacions made at the towne and scunage of Calais, by the spase of xxviii^{ti} dais, begynnyng the iiiith day of Decembre, and enditt the last day of the saide monethe, anno xxii^{o} R. R. Hen. VIII. 2 clarckes. 4 sawers, strangers, sawyng with the sawers of the ordinary wagis, as anckers, bynders, nedilles, lantows, planckes, and meny other necesares for the Est Juttye, and for other workes. p. 97. 6 tylars, strangers, working upon the Kinges ordinance houses, and also in the castell, and in the Kinges Excheker, and upon the towne hall. 9 laborars servyng the saide tylars. p. 98. 8 dayly laborars. p. 99. 54 laborars working as filling the est juttye with chawlke, and also working at the crane, fillyng of erth be hynde the wharffe new made at the saide crane, and fillyng of grete tumbrelles with ertht. pp. 100 and 101. 15 laborars working at the Kinges brykery, as setting new of a brykkyll, which brykkyll by the great rage of the see was almost lost. p. 102. Longe cartes caryng of chawlke for making of a see hedd be the West Bray gate, which was brokyn by the great rage of the see all alongst the saide bray wall (5 laborers). Longe cartes caryng of see clay from the flo merke be yonde Newname bryge unto the towne of Calais, for fillyng be hynde the wharffe from the crane all alongst toward the Lanterne Gate, which wharffe was brokyn by the grete rage of the see (10 laborers). p. 103. A longe cart caryng of logges from the Kinges store-house,

1531.

370. CALAIS—*cont.*

callide the Armytage, within the towne of Calais, unto the Kinges tile-kyll at Newname bryge, for burnyng of tilys (1 laborer). A longe cart caryng of tilis from the saide tile-kyll unto the towne of Calais (1 laborer). Longe cartes caryng of logges out of the Kinges store-house, callide the Armytage, unto the Kinges brykery be yende Newname bryge, for burnyng of brykks (6 laborers). p. 104. Short cartes caryng of logges unto the Kinges brykery be yend Newname bryge, for burnyng of brykkes (20 laborers). p. 105. Short cartes caryng of tymbre from the Kinges carpentre unto the est juttye, as stoppers, bynders, anckers, and caryng of olde tymbre from the juttye, and caryng of meny other necesares out of the towne and into the towne (19 laborers). p. 106. Short cartes caryng within the towne of Calais, as to the castell, to ordinance housis, and to many other plasys of the Kinges, as lyme, tyle, tymbre, bordes, lathes, and meny other necesares within the saide towne (9 laborers). Short cartes caryng of tymbre from the Kinges carpentre unto Rysebancke, and caryng of olde tymbre from the saide Rysebancke unto the saide carpentre (4 laborers). p. 107. Great tumbrelles caryng of ertht to the crane, for fillyng be hynde the new wharff ther made, which wharff, and the erth, and also the clay was carryde away by the rage of the see (15 laborers). p. 108. Empchons: Payment to John Dosyne for boltes of ireon, forelockes, kayes, spyke boltes, jakkyde spikes, barres, nailes, steropps, &c. p. 110. Also for boltes of ireon, plates, kayes, pannys of ireon, &c. Payment to Nele Robson, brykmaker, for mouldyng, making, and burnyng of brykkes. Summa totalis paide for the new fortificacons made at the towne and scunage of Calais, by the space of xxviii^{ti} dais, ending the last day of Decembr, anno xxii° R. R. Henrici Octavi, lxxxix^{li}. x^{s}. xi^{d}. ob. gr. Signed by Sir Robert Wyngffeld, John Wallop, Sir Crystofer Garneys, and William Sympson. p. 111. m^{l}xxxiiii^{c}. xiii^{d}. v^{d}. ob. gr. = cciiii^{xx}. ix^{li} xv^{s}. viii^{d}. st. . . . viii. bokes. p. 114.

iv. The booke of paymentes of the new fortificacions made at the towne and scunage of Calais, by the space of xxviii^{ti} dais, begynnyng the xxvi^{ti} day of February, and endit the xxv. day of March, anno xxii. R. R. Hen. VIII. p. 51.

Wagis of a clarcke, sawers, tilars, laborars, longe cartes, short cartes, grete tumbrelles, and empchons for the new fortificacions, made at the towne and scunage of Calais, by the space of xxviii^{ti} daies, begynnyng the xxvi. day of February, and enditt the xxv^{ti} day of Marche, anno xxii° R. R. Hen.VIII.—A clarck. 4 sawers, strangers, sawyng with the sawers of the ordinary wagis, as bynders, anckars, camp sheds, lantows, plancks, and meny other necesares for the new frame of the est juttye. p. 53. A tilar, stranger, working with the tilar of the ordinary wages, upon the towne hall, and upon the Kinges Wardrop. 3 laborars servyng the saide tilars. 8 dayly laborars. p. 54. 49 laborars working upon the see-banckes be twene boothe the slewses, as remevyng of grete stones and olde burras from the saide see-banckes, and setting up of new burras, and leyng up of the grete stones to the saide burras by twene boothe slewsis, and also setting of burras upon the see banckes on Rysebancke syde, for savyng the sandy banckes. pp. 55 and 56. 25 laborars working upon the see-banckes be twene the litle slewse and the grete slewse, as makyng and mendyng the saide banckes with see turff and see clay, and also laborars fillyng of grete tumbrelles with see clay for makyng hyghther and thicker the see banckes be twene the rownde bullwark and the litle slewse upon the see banckes. p. 57. Longe cartes caryng of see turff for making and mending of the see banckes (15 laborars). Payment to Martyn Holande of Pittam, and John Vase of Sentercase, and their company, for caryng of burras from the Kinges woode, at Collway, to the towne of Calais. p. 60. Short cartes caryng of burras out of Lovelles bray over unto Rysebancke, for setting all alongst the sandy banckes (26 laborars). p. 61. Shorte cartes caryng out of the Kinges carpentree unto the est juttye, bynders, anckars, and meny other necesares, and also caryng of olde tymber from the saide juttye unto the Kinges carpentre (8 laborars.) Short cartes caryng of tymber unto the tile house at Newname bryge, for shoryng and mending of the saide house, and also caryng of sparres, bordes, postes, and meny other necesares to the Kinges

1531.

brykery-house at the saide bryge (8 laborars). p. 62. Greate tumbrelles caryng of see claye for resyng and making thicker of the see banckes be twene the rownde bullwark and Newname bryge, and also be twene the saide rownde bullwark and the lytle slewse upon the see banckes (12 laborars). p. 63. Empchons: Payment to John Dosseyn for boltes of ireon, forelockes, kayes, steropps, jagged spikes, hopis, a shere, nailys, anckars, &c. p. 65. Also for greate boltes of ieron. Payment to Peter Rigborn and his company for cuttyng and making of burras. Payment to Mychell Bynde for reede. Payment to John Locker for sewing moulddes with ireon for the brykmakers, and for a porasar for the tile maker. p. 66. Empchons: Payment to Harry Dyke for a stocke-locke, gemeus, staples, keyes, dogancker of ireon, &c. Payment to Edward Dixon for soder. Payment to Segar Antony for fraughts of tymbre from Wynchelsee to Calais. p. 67. Item for costes and charges goyng from Calais to London to the kinges Grace, to shewe his Highnes of the plaite, and also the estimate for the settyng up of the towne wall that ys fallyn downe, and the other v. wardes to be takyn downe and made up againe, and for makyng up the wall at Rysebank, and making of the juttyse, wharffis, see banckes, the pynnyng of Lovelles bray, and meny other thinges, beyng out by the space of v. wekes, beginnyng the xii. day of February unto the xix. day of Marche; also the wardyn of the maysons for lyke costes, iiii^{li}. xiii^{s}. iiii^{d}. Payment to John Cornelis of Handwarp, for holyng, drymmyng ande making of slate tyle. Summa totalis paide for the new fortificacions made at the towne and scunage of Calais, by the space of xxviii^{ti} dais, ending the xxv. day of Marche, anno xxii^{o} R. R. Hen.VIII., cxlvi^{li}. xvii^{s}. x^{d}. gr. Signed by Sir Rob. Wyngffeld, John Wallop, Crystofer Garneys, Willm. Sympson, and John Rokewood. p. 68.

v. The boke of payments of the new fortificacions and reparacions made at the towne and scunage of Calais by the space of xxviiith dais, begynnyng the xxvith daye of Marche, and endith the xxiii^{ti} daye of Aprile, anno xxii^{o} R. R. Hen. VIII. p. 27.

Waigis of a clarck, sawere, tylare, laborare, longe cartes, short cartes, great tumbrellis, and empchons for the new fortificacions made, and reparacions of the see banckes, Rysebancke syde, the juttysse and wharffis, with other necesares without and within the towne of Calais, by the spase of xxviii^{ti} dais, begynnyng the xxvith day of Marche, and enditt the xxiii^{ti} day of Aprile, anno xxii^{o} Hen. VIII. A clarcke. 2 sawiers strangers, sawing with the sawers of the ordinary waigis, as nedylles, bynders, anckers, camp shedes, grete postes, planckes, and other necesares for the new frame of the est juttye. p. 29. A tilar stranger, working with the tylar of the ordinary waigis, upon the Kinges excheker, wardrope, and ordinance howse within Calais. 3 laborars servyng the saide tylars. 8 daily laborars. p. 30. 48 laborars, working at Rysebancke, setting of burras all alongst the saide banckes for fortifiyng of the same banckes from the greet rage of the see, and ladyng of short cartes with burras within Lovelles brayes, to be caryde to the saide workes at Rysebancke with other necesares. pp. 31 and 32. 21 laborars working at the sea bancke by the great slewse, new making and mending the saide banke and the wynges of the saide slewse with see turff and clay, and setting of burras and leyng up of great stones ayenst the saide bankes for defending of the rage of the sea, and laborars cuttyng of see turff and ladyng of longe cartes with turff, and clay for the workes at the saide sea banckes. p. 33. 5 lyme burnars and hewyers of chawlke for making of lyme for the King at the lyme kyll by the Bulleyn well within the towne of Calais. p. 34. Longe cartes caryng of chawlke from Saint Martynes hill to the lyme kyll by the Bullyn well within the towne of Calais (6 laborers). Longe cartes caryng of see turff and see clay from the floo marke without Newname bryge to the fore seid workes at the see banckes by the gret slewse (11 laborers). p. 35. Longe cartes caryng of logges out of the Kinges storehouse, named the Armytage, within the towne of Calais, to the Kinges tylle kylle within Newname bryge, for burnyng of tylys for the King (3 laborers). A longe carte caryng of redd clay for making and mending of the tyle kyll at Newname bryge, and also caryng to the King's ordinance houses within the towne of Calais (I laborer). Payment to Martyn Holande and John Vaux, with their company, for carryng of burras out of the Kinges wood at Collway. Payment to John Rodder and his company for caryng of tymber. p. 36. Short cartes caryng of logges from

1531.

370. CALAIS—*cont.*

the Kinges ship out of the havyn to the Kinges storehouse, callyde the Armytaige, within the towne of Calais (25 laborers). p. 37. Short cartes caryng of pylys, planckes, bynders, and other necessares out of the towne of Calais to the fore saide grete slewse, and caryng of gabuls, anckers, with other necessares stuff belongyng to the Kinges playte ship from the same playte, with other carage of sande and other necessares to the Kinges storehouse within the saide towne of Calais (15 laborers). p. 38. Short cartes caryng of burras to Rysebanke out of Lovells brayes, to be set at the saide banke for the defence of the great rage of the see (29 laborers). p. 39. Short cartes caryng of tymber, sparres, hurdils, and other necessares out of the towne of Calais to the Kinges brekerye with out Newname bryge, and to the Kinges tylle kylle within the saide bryge (3 laborers). Short cartes caryng of lyme and tyle from the Kinges store-house callide the Armytage, to the Kinges excheker, wardrop, and ordinance house, and caring of small mastes, sparres, and hurdylls for skaffollyng to and at the towne wallis of Calais (8 laborers). p. 40. Short cartes caring of chawlke frome with out Mylk Gate to the lyme kyll by Bullyn well within the towne of Calais, for making of lyme and caryng of rubys out of the towne to the towne wharffis, and caring of gravell for mending of the way goyng to the fore saide lyme kill, with other necessaryes for the Kinges workes without the towne of Calais (7 laborers). Greate tumbrelles working at the sea banckes, as caryng of claye and other necessaryes for filling of the saide bankes (7 laborers). p. 41. Empchons: Payment to Mychell Bynde for reeds. Payment to Colnet Bocher for hurdells and rodds. Payment to Edward Dixon for soder. Payment to James Hole for sagge. Payment to Peter Rygborn and his company for cutting and making of burras. Payment to Segar Antony for a freight of tymber. p. 42. Payment to John Dossyne for grete boltes of ieron, spike boltes, steropps, naylle, &c. Payment to John Atwell for smale spikes. p. 43. Payment to Harry Dyke for plates, lynche pynys, hurters, boltes, forelockes, kayes, staples, axe, rakes, &c., &c. p. 44. Payment to William Clarkeson for bokettes, watir, and sande tubbys, hopis, &c. p. 45. Bought at Handwarp all suche stuff as folowith: Ruff tile and paving tiles; for caryng of the same; Brabant stone and Gutter stone; for barrellis of tarras, and caryage of same; for barrells of stone lyme and for caryng of same; for clynckards, okam, sayle twyne, bastes, capron sparres, in Flamyshe money, at the rate of x^{s} the angell, xviii^{li}. xii^{s}. 1^{d}. = 22*l*. 13*s*. 0¼*d*. qr. gr. p. 46. Ad huc at Handwarp: Kyrk sparres and caryage of same, dele bordis and for caryage of same, for whitt paper, for boultes of poulle davy, nayllis of all sortes, ieron spykes, green mawnds, waynscott, and balansing scalys, and for caryng the same, in Flamyshe money, at the rate of x^{s} the angell nobyll, xlvi^{li}. vi^{s}. ob. = lvi^{li}. viii^{s}. vii^{d}. gr. p. 47. Ad huc at Handwarp: Payments for the costum of the stuff, and for the freight of the same; for maryners to helpe the ship to be lade, and for towing out the saide ship; for costes of wagon and horse-hire, and for menys mete, drynk, and lodgyng, in Flamyshe money, at the rate of x^{s} the angell, vi^{li}. xvi^{s}. ob. = viii^{li}. v^{s}. ix^{d}. ob. gr. Summa totalis paide for the new fortificacions and reparacions made at the towne and scunage of Calais by the space of xxviii^{ti} dais, ending the xxiii. day of Aprile, anno xxii° R.R. Hen. VIII., clxxxxii^{li}. xiii^{s}. ii^{d}. qr. gr. Signed by John Berners, Edmund Howard, John Wallop, Crystofer Garneys, William Sympson, and John Rokewood. p. 48.

vi. The boke of payments of the newe fortificacions and reparacions don at the towne and scunage of Calais by the spase of xxviiith daies, begynnyng the xxiii. day of Aprile, and endid the xxth day of May, anno xxiii° R. R. Hen. VIII. p. 607.

Wagis of a clarcke, sawers, tylars, laborars, longe cartes, shorte cartes, and empchons for the newe fortificacions and reparacions don upon the town wallis of Calais, see banckes, and Rysebancke syde, with other necessares without and within the towne of Calais, by the space of xxviii^{ti} daies, begynnyng the xxiii^{ti} day of Aprile, and endide the xx^{ti} day of Maye, anno xxiii° R. R. Hen. VIII. A clarcke. 2 sawiers strangers, sawyng with the sawers of the ordinary wages. p. 609. A tylar stranger, working with the tilar of the ordinary wagis upon the towne hall, the Kinges excheker, wardrop, and ordinance house

1531.

within the towne of Calais. 3 laborars servyng the saide tylars. 8 dayly laborars. p. 610. 46 laborars workyng vpon the towne wallis of Calais in the southe syde of the said towne, as takyn down the olde wall, and also laborars servyng the masons of the ordinary waigis with brykkes [and] mortar; and also laborars making of mortar, beryng of water, quenching of lyme, and doyng of other necessares within the saide towne. pp. 611 and 612. 27 laborars working vpon the see banckes betweene booth the slewsis, as making and mending the saide bancke with see turffe and see claye, and also laborars settyng of burras on Rysebancke syde for savyng of the saide banckes from rages of the see. p. 613. 5 lyme burnars and hewers of chawlke for making of lyme for the King at the lyme kyll by Bullyn well within the towne of Calais. 2 thatchars thacking of a house newly sett vp in the Kinges brykery by sydes Newname bryge. p. 614. Longe cartes caryng of chawlke from Saint Martyns Hill to the lyme kill by Bullyn well, within the towne of Calais (12 laborars). Longe cartes caryng of see turff from the floo marke by yende Newname bryge vnto the see banckes bytwene booth slewsis (7 laborars). p. 615. A longe cart caryng of logges to the tyle kyll at Newname bryge from the Kinges storehouse, callide the Armytage, within the towne of Calais (1 laborar). A longe cart caryng of tylis from the tyle kyll by Newname bryge vnto the Kinges storehouse within the towne of Calais (1 laborar). Paide to Roger Fissher and his company for caryng of xxx^{ti} ton of tymber from the crane vnto the Kinges carpentree within the towne of Calais, at iiii^{d} gr. the ton. p. 616. Short cartes caryng of brykkes from the Kinges brik kyll by yonde Newname bryge vnto the towne of Calais for making of the south wallis of the said towne (30 laborars). p. 617. Short cartes caryng of logges out of the havyn in to the towne for the Kinges storehouse callide the Armytage, within the saide towne of Calais (16 laborars). p. 618. Short cartes caryng out of the haven vnto the Kinges storehouse callide the Armytage, within the towne of Calais, suche stuff as was bought in Flanders (20 laborars). p. 619. Short cartes caryng of see cole out of the haven vnto the Kinges storehouse callide the Armytage, within the towne of Calais, for burnyng of lyme (18 laborars). p. 620. Short cartes caryng of skaffollyng out of the Kinges storehouse callide the Armytage, vnto the Mylk Gate Brays, and caryng of necessares out of the towne and in to the towne (15 laborars). Short cartes caryng of lyme, brykkes, and other necessares out of the towne of Calais vnto the castell of Rysbancke (3 laborars). p. 621. Short cartes caryng within the towne of Calais (7 laborars). Short cartes carrying of movldyng bordes, water tubbys, whelebarrows, and diverse other necessares out of the towne of Calais to the Kinges brikery and tyle-kyll (5 laborars). p. 622. Great tumbrells caryng of see claye and other erthe for fillyng of the sea banckes whych was brokyn by great rages of the see betwene booth the slewsis (5 laborars). Great tumbrellis caryng of see cole from the Kinges storehouse, called the Armytage, vnto the lymekyll by Bullyn well, also caryng lyme from the saide kyll to the southe brays, and also caryng of sand for making of mortar and quenching of lyme. Colis to the lyme kyll (2 laborars). Lyme from the lymekyll (2 laborars). Sande for quenching of lyme and making of mortar (2 laborars). p. 623. Paide to James Mylowe, master vnder God of the Kinges playte shipe, for a vyage to and fro from Wynchellsee to Calais with logges, for him and his menys hyers, and also for costes and charges of vytelyng the saide ship. Paide to James Lawson, of Newcastell, for xlii. chawldron of Newcastill colis. Paide to Antony Stoblar for the freight of the saide colis to Calais. Paide to John Tacke, glaciar, for taking down of olde glas sete in new leede in the great chamber in the castell of Calais, and for xxxv. quarrellis of newe glas. p. 624. Empchons: Paide to John Dossyns, the Kinges smyth, for grete boltes of ieron for the gret postes of the newe frame for the Est Juttye; grete pike boltes, for the said frame; iiii. crowes of ieron for breckyn of the towne wall that ys fallyn down, and for a sterop for the drawe-bryge at the Lanterne Gate. Paide to Laurence Chandler, for grene manddes for the lyme kyll, and for barows gres for gresyng of the Kinges tymber cartes. p. 625. Paide to Willm. Claxon, cowper, for morter tubbis, bockettes, coolys, hoggeshedes, water bockettes, hopis for mendyng the old morter tubbys, and for playnyng bordes. Paide to Antony More for cornar tyle. p. 626. Paide to Willm. Lawles, purveior of the Kinges tymber and of other necessares in Englande, for tymber, and for iii. shippis ladyng with logges at Wynchellsee. Paide to Peter Johnson,

1531.

370. CALAIS—*cont.*

of Rosyndall, for the freight of a ship of logges from Wynchellsee to Calais. Paide to Mychell Adryanson, of Rosyndale, for his ship ladyng of logges bought in the haven of Calais for burnyng of brykkes. p. 627. Paide to Bartillmew Frose, tylemaker, for makyng, mouldyng, and burnyng of tylis. Paide to James Hole, of Collam, for saggde for the brykmakrs at Newname bryge for savyng of the brykkes. Paide to Mychell Bynde for reede for the saide brykmakers. Summa totalis paide for the newe fortificacions and reparacions made at the towne and scunage of Calais by the space of xxviii^{ti} dais, endyng the xx^{ti} day of May in anno xxiii^{o} R. R. Hen. VIII., cclxiiii^{li}. vi^{s}. ix^{d}. gr. (Signed by John Berners, Edmund Howard, John Wallop, Crystofer Garneys, sr., Willm. Sympson, and John Rokewood.) p. 628.

vii. "The boke of paymentes of the new fortificacions and reparacions made at the towne and scunage of Calais, by the space of xxviii. dais, begynnyng the xvi. day of July, and enditt the xiith day of August, anno xxiii^{o}. R. R. Hen. VIII^{mo}."

Wagis of a clarke, joyners, sawers, tylars, laborars, longe cartes, short cartes, grete tumbrelles, and empchons, with other necessares for fortificacions and reparacions of the towne and est juttye of Calais, by the space of xxviii^{ti} dais, begynnynge the xviith day of July, and ending the xiii. day of August, anno xxiii^{mo} R. R. Hen. VIII.—A clarcke. 2 sawers sawyng of bordes, planckes. and quarters for the hersys and draw-brydgis of the gate of Calais. 3 joyners working within the Kinges excheker as sylyng the Kinges grete parlor their, with other necessaryes. p. 117. 2 tylars working with tylar[s] of the ordinary wagis upon the Kinges wardrobe, ordinaunce house, and the Kinges storehouse within the towne of Calais. 2 laborers servyng the saide tylars. 8 dayly laborars. p. 118. 45 laborars working at the est juttye, as filling the new worke there made with chalke and hard stone, by the tyde, night and day. p. 119 and 120. 55 laborers working betwene Devellyn towre and the the Milk-gate within the towne of Calais, as making of morter, beryng of water to the helpe and servyng of masons of the ordinary wagis, with morter, chalke, stones, and other necessares for making of a foundacion of a new mountte conteignyng in lenght frome the west syde of the saide Devellyn towre unto the Mylke-gate foresaide.* pp. 121 and 122. Longe cartes caryng of chalke from ———† hill unto the Mylke-gate within the towne of Calais, for making of a new mount from the saide gate unto Devellyn towre, and so westward within the saide towne (16 laborers). Payment to Richard Atwell for caryng of tylys. p. 123. Longe cartes caryng of logges owt of the Kinges storehouse callide the Armytage, within the towne of Calais, unto the Kinges brykery by yende Newname brydge, for burnyng of brykes (7 laborers). Longe cartes caryng of logges owt of the haven unto the Kinges brykery, for burnyng of brykkes (5 laborers). p. 124. Shorte cartes caryng off logges owt of the haven to the Kinges brikery without Newnam brygge, for burnyng of brykes for the King (21 laborers). p. 125. Shorte cartes caryng of logges owt of the Kinges storehouse callide the Armytage, within the towne of Calais, to the fore saide brykkery without Newname bryge, for burnyng of brykkes (26 laborers). p. 126. Short cartes caryng of tymber to the este juttye, and caryng of dyverse necessares owt of the towne and in to the towne (24 laborers). p. 127. Shorte cartes caryng of brykkes from Newname brydge to [the] Mylke-gate, within the towne of Calais, for making of a new mownte there (12 laborers). Shorte cartes caryng of logges owt of the haven unto the Kinge[s] storehouse callide the Armytage (8 laborers). p. 128. Shorte cartes caryng of diverse necessares within the towne of Calais (8 laborers). Great tumbrelles caryng of chawlk, lyme, brykkys, hard stone, and meny other necessares for the fundacion of a new mownte by Mylke-gate all alongst to Develyn towre (12 laborers). p. 129. Payment to John Rudder and his company for caryng of tymber. p. 130. Payment to Harry Dyke for jemews, stockes, staples, nailes, lockes, plates, boltes, hopis, bandes of ireon, lynse pynnys, &c. p. 131. Empchons: Payment to Wil-

* So in MS. † Blank in MS.

1531.

liam Claxson for morter tubbis, bockettes, coolys, hopis, &c. Payment to Nele Robson and to his company, brykmakers, for making, moulding, and burnyng of brykkes. p. 132. Payment to Peter Van Rome for the fraught of his ship ladyn with logges from Wynchellsee to Calais. Payment to Segar Antony for fraughtes of tymber from Wynchellsee to Calais. Summa totalis paide for the newe fortificacions and reparacions made at the towne and scunage of Calais, by the space of xxviii^{ti} dais, ending the xiii. day of August, an^{o} xxiii^{mo} R. R. Hen. VIII^{ti}, clxviii^{li}. xiii^{s}. v^{d}. ob. q. gr. p. 133. Totalis of the iiij. bokes, iv^{li}. vii^{s}. vii^{d}. ob. p. 138.

13 Aug. R. O. **371.** H. Earl of Northumberland to Cromwell.

Thanks him for his manifold kindness. Appeals to him in great perplexity, as his only earthly joy and comfort is in the King's favour.

As he wrote from Roston, not only the judges, who were nevertheless very indifferent, but the sheriff and quest impanelled, had such letters from the King and the Master of the Wards, "with such labours in his Highness' name, that fearing the right by them not to be indifferently handled, was non suit," although the right of his inheritance was evident, as the bearer, his attorney, can show. Begs Cromwell to use his influence with the King for redress. Newcastle, 13 Aug. *Signed.*

Pp. 2. *Add.:* To, &c. Mr. Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable Council.

16 Aug. **372.** Thomas Bilney.

R. O. Foxe, iv. App. i. (Townsend's Ed.)

1. Copy of a book consisting of two homilies, both apparently unfinished, written by Thos. Bilney while imprisoned in the Guildhall at Norwich, after he was given over to the secular power, and delivered on the day of his death. The copy sent to the duke of Norfolk by the mayor of Norwich, 16 Aug. 1531.

Pp. 12.

R. O.

2. Copies of the two parts of the above.

Bilney's hand?

R. O. Foxe, iv. App. iii.

3. Speech of Thos. Bilney at his execution at the Lollards' Pit, without Bishopsgate, Norwich, from the recollection of Edw. Rede, of Norwich.

Denies that the four orders of friars are to blame for his death, and exhorts his hearers to extend their charitable alms to them.

Has never taught heresy to the "Lady Ankeres" of the Black Friars. Was sworn not to preach without licence of his ordinary, and is sorry that he broke his oath. Has said that the Pope's curse has only cursed him outwardly and not before God, but he exhorts them to fear the sentence of the Church and be obedient thereto. Protests that he believes *Ecclesiam Catholicam.* Once said unadvisedly that he did not believe the Church as it is now used; exhorts the people to believe in the Church. Leaves the marriage of priests to be disputed by Mr. Doctor, his ghostly father, and other doctors in universities, after his death. Has always said that virginity and chastity are greatly meritorious. Denies that he disapproved of fasting, and wishes that prelates would use more of it, following Christ's example.

P. 1.

Foxe, iv. 633. **373.** Bilney to Tunstall, Bishop of London.*

Is glad to be called to examination before Tunstal, who is esteemed of so much wisdom and integrity. Tunstall knows well there will never be wanting a Jannes and a Jambres who will resist the truth, or an Elymas to

* These letters are of an earlier date, but are placed here for convenience.

1531.

373. BILNEY to TUNSTALL, Bishop of London—*cont.*

subvert it; and others will rise up like Demetrius, saying, "This heretic seduceth the people, &c." Gives an account of his conversion, which arose from reading Erasmus's New Testament.

Foxe, IV. 636. ii. SAME to SAME.

Impugning "that learning which hath so long time reigned," and desiring that Tunstall will bring him before the tribunal of my lord Cardinal.

Ib. 639. iii. SAME to SAME.

Another letter in the same vein, in the end of which he says he stops for want of paper, and desires a personal conference with Tunstall. *Signed as* "Your prisoner and humble beadman to God for you."

18 Aug. **374.** CLEMENT VII. to HENRY VIII.

Raynald, XIII. 224. Pocock, II. 660.

Asks for aid against the Turks, who have invaded Dalmatia, and have given indications that they mean to make an expedition in the spring. Rome, 18 Aug. 1531.

Lat.

19 Aug. **375.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Vienna Archives.

The King, under pretence of hunting about Windsor, has ordered the Queen to dislodge and retire to More, a house belonging to St. Alban's, and the Princess to Richmond. Many think this very strange, and think it an extreme determination for the divorce. I think it is only grimacing, to induce the Queen to consent that the cause may be tried here; of which she takes no heed, for all their tricks. The king-of-arms of Mons. de Savoy has been sent to the earl of Wiltshire to know if, according to the charge which he undertook in passing by Chambery, he had showed the King Mons. de Savoy's claim to the kingdom of Cyprus, &c. Wiltshire, on hearing of his arrival, to prevent his seeing the court, retired from it, and sent for the herald, and then charged him with having gone to visit the Queen; and hearing it was not so, was very glad. He then told him the King had come to no resolution on the matter, and the Council were dispersed, &c. He then proceeded to insist greatly on the power of France, and that M. de Savoy had been wrongly counselled to accept the county of Ast, and that the Electors of the Empire intended to revoke the election of the king of the Romans.

The Court here express pleasure at the new marriage of the duke of Orleans; and this, I think, both for the hope of gaining favor with the Pope and to be quit of the promise of the Princess. They report that the Pope, in contemplation of the said marriage, was going to give Parma and Placentia, and other things, which has a bad look; but this, I think, they do only to defame him, or to induce the prelates and others to believe that he is on bad terms with your Majesty, and that the said treaty of marriage has been made in spite of you.

Joachin stopped only one night at court, and has since returned to Dover more disgusted than ever. I know not, as yet, what he was about. The elect of Amiens arrived here when Joachin went away, and is closeted with the duke of Suffolk.

London, 19 Aug. 1531.

Fr., hol., pp. 2, from modern copy.

19 Aug. **376.** EXPENSES OF A DIVORCE.

R. O.

Indenture between Thos. Sothehill, Esq., and Ric. Bowier *alias* Stirley, notary, by which the latter undertakes to solicit a "matter of delegacy" in suit before Dr. Cox, judge delegate, between Eliz. Savell, plaintiff, and Henry Savell, defendant, and to bring it to a sentence of divorce from bed and board, for a sum of 20*l.*, out of which he will pay all

1531.

expenses to the judge, doctors, proctors, and other scribes, in the Court of Arches. Witnesses: Thos. lord Darcy, Gawen Ascue, John Chauntrell, with others. Dated 19 Aug. 23 Hen. VIII.

Signed and sealed by Bowier.

21 Aug. Otho, E. ix. 26. B. M.

377. Sir Edw. Guldeford to Cromwell.

" . . . . . which was detayned . . . . . the same Lubyks with him at their . . . . . of Rye were brought into my howse at W . . . . . two Hispagnyards which were sent unto m . . . . . othre Inglisshemen were there with me claymy[ng] . . . . . to be taken by them, and there before me I . . . . . Hispayngyards and Inglisshemen to see what they . . . . . the said capitaynes, which was not denyed but . . . . . goodes they have, and oon Fysshemonger of Lon[don] . . . . . made unto him at Rye of all his goods, sauff x. b . . . . . for recompence, whereof to be made by the Stylyarde . . . . . wrote to the Stylyard, and the said Stilyarde will . . . . . " The Captains have promised to restore all ships and goods taken from the King's subjects in his streams, and for the sooner despatching of them and of the plaintiffs has sent "the said . . . . . my servants to my lieutenant to the castle of Dover . . . . . Hispagnyards and other being in their compaynyes, where [they be] very well intreated, and they be very glad to goo thith[er], as their shippes be nigh theim there, so as they ma[y] make restitution." If they will do so, they may go peaceably to their ships; if not, they will be sent back to Guldeford, unless the King commands the contrary. Thinks they will make restitution with diligence, as they wish to be in their ships, for doubt of the Hollanders preparing their navy. Thinks that this captain, Marks Majeur, is the chief of them next [to the] Admiral, who is one of the 24 aldermen of . . . . . He goes in the ship with the Admiral, and has charge of all the soldiers; he is a goodly young man, and well spoken. Hears that Cowche, of Dover, and Thos. Gyggs, of Barkyng, are their lodismen. They shall be detained till he knows the King's pleasure whether they shall be lodismen or not. "I do assure you the captain was very * * * and so by the advice of the h . . . . . fro the Downes to stay the Lubiks ships . . . . . f presuppose that they of the Stillyarde ther . . . . . Hispagnyards and other plaintiffs shall myte at the . . . . . Dovor, and there shall take order for the restitution." Asks, on behalf of Rye and Winchelsea, that they may have half a dozen pieces of ordnance from the Tower, that may be carried from place to place, with powder and shot. Asks also that the blockhouses may be made up according to the plot, "and I will be wourthe to the King 40*l.* in the do[ing] of it." It will be a great safety to the towns and country adjoining. Nothing will be safe without this, as his neighbour Fletcher will show when he goes to London. . . . . 21 Aug. *Signed.*

Pp. 2, *mutilated. Add.:* To the right worshipfull and myn assured frende Maister Cromwell.

22 Aug. Add. MS. 28,583, f. 351. B. M.

378. Dr. Ortiz to Charles V.

Has received the Emperor's letter of 25 July. The vacation has prevented any further progress in the cause of the queen of England. Mai has ordered me to read? (*pasar*) the bishop of Rochester's apology, which has just been sent from England, in which he answers the two chapters of the book composed in favor of the King. He has shown the true way which ought to be taken, and omits little that could be added.

Hoping to hold a public discussion, I have not thought fit to print what I have written, so as not to show my arms to the enemy.

Sepulveda has given me a book which he has composed in the Queen's favor. It will be printed, by my advice. Rome, 22 Aug. 1531.

Sp., pp. 3, *modern copy.*

1531.

23 Aug. **379.** PIRACY.

R. O. Declaration of John De Melton, mariner, of Grimsby, Linc.

On Aug. 23, 23 Hen. VIII., when Kellwanton (?), a pirate, was taken in the Isle of Man, De Melton, who was in his company, fled with others in the ship to Grimsby, "and tha . . . . . De Melton wass a rastett, and the shepp allsso, be one Master John Hannages," by whose order all the goods were taken out and given into the keeping of Bryan Cortes, viz., 189 of "watte," 1,200 pieces of pitch and rosin, 8 bows, 10 sheaves of arrows, 3 cross-bows, 10 pieces of ordnance and their chambers, 1 firkin of gunpowder, the ship of Borden (Bordeaux?) of 50*l.* with all her apparel . . . . . .

P. 1. *Endd.:* Robertus Boty, Angelus Mylanes, Gregory Blot, Rafe Gardyner, of Alborow.

23 Aug. **380.** SIR JOHN RUDSTONE.

Harl. MS. 1231, f. 1. B. M. 1. Will of Sir John Rudstone, citizen and alderman of London, dated 16 Aug. 1530. *Pp.* 11.

Ib., f. 7 b. 2. "1531. Hereafter followeth buying of pewkes and blacks, cloths for gowns, which were given and bequeathed by Sir John Rudstone, late knight and alderman of London, which deceased from this transitory life, 23 Aug. a°. dicto."

Pp. 13.

Ib. ff. 14, 45. 3. Papers relating to his funeral expences, &c. in 1531 and later.

Pp. 12, 15.

Ib., f. 43. 4. Parcels of plate and ready money delivered 23 Nov. 1538, by Nic. Rudstone to Sir Edw. Wotton, for the use of the five orphans of Sir John Rudstone.

Pp. 2.

25 Aug. **381** VICTUALLING OF CALAIS.

R. O. List of persons "bound by obligation to the use of our sovereign lord king Henry VIII. for conveying of victual to Calais and other places before the King's letters to the customers and other officers within the port of London directed." Dated 9 April 22 Hen. VIII.

14 Dec. 19 Hen. VIII.—Thos. Turnboll, of London, fishmonger, and Hen. Smyth, of Brekelsey, Essex, mariner, 36 ways baysalt, 2 lasts pitch, 1 last soap, 4 tons iron, 8 tuns wine, to Berwick,—200*l.*

24 Dec.—Cornelys Johnson, of London, beer-brewer, and Wm. Adryan, of Flushing, mariner, 10 tuns of beer, to Calais,—200*l.*

Raymond King, of Wakering, Essex, mariner; Wm. Wright, of London, salter; Cosyan Johnson, of Flushing, mariner; Henry Bleke, of London, beer-brewer; Adrien Shomaker, of Newhaven in Flanders, mariner; and Giles Haryson, of London, beer-brewer, and many other tradesmen and mariners; some having been bound since the King's letters of 9 April 22 Hen. VIII., and before his letter dated 25 Aug. 23 Hen. VIII.

Total: Beer, 246 tuns 5 p.; billet, 19,000; malt, 26 q.; rye, 250 q.; mastlyn, 200 q; cheese, 18 ways; tallow, 8 ways; herrings, 3 lasts 5 barrels; baysalt, 105 ways; Lusborne (Lisbon?) salt, 12 ways; pitch and tar, 2 lasts; soap, 1 last; iron, 4 tons; wine, 8 tuns; winesack, 1 butt,—8,600*l.*

Pp. 7. *On the flyleaf are memoranda, crossed out, of money paid for repairs at "le Muse," and for other purposes.*

25 Aug. **382.** ERASMUS to REGINALD POLE.

Erasm. Ep. l. xxiv. 19. Having returned from England, Simon Grynæus has expostulated with me not a little for having omitted to write to you, who deserve a principal place among my friends. But this was neither owing to forgetfulness nor to laziness. I supposed you had returned to those literary pursuits which I heard you had unwillingly abandoned when you left Padua. Your Chrysostom is safe, and I will send it at this fair if I know to whom to give it; for the whole MS. was copied some time ago by my secretary. The whole of Chrysostom in Greek was promised me two years ago by Ghiberti, formerly

1531.

datary, now bp. of Verona, but I see nothing of it. Frobenius, at my suggestion, is going to print the Greek St. Basil. I think Leonicus must be dead by this time; he was despaired of four months ago. I hear Lupset is dead also.* I was glad to hear of your health and prosperity from Grynæus. Friburg in Brisgau, the morrow of St. Bartholomew, 1531.

Lat.

25 Aug. **383.** MUXETULA to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 354. B. M.

* * * * * *

The bishop of Auxerre has told the Pope that if he will not conclude the marriage of his niece with the duke of Orleans, the kings of France and England will renounce his obedience. His Holiness is perplexed, for he knows he ought not to conclude the marriage, but he is afraid that the French king may act madly. * * * Rome, 25 Aug. 1531.

Sp., pp. 12, *modern copy.*

27 Aug. **384.** FRANCIS I. to the BISHOP OF AUXERRE.

Camusat, 154 b.

Has found out that the bishop of Paris (François de Poncher), during the King's imprisonment in Spain, made plots to prevent his return, and to deprive his mother of the Regency, using words derogatory to their honor. Has arrested him, and wishes to have a bull empowering the card. of Grammont, the president "des Enquestes" of the Parliament of Paris, and Jacques de la Barde, provost of Puy, to try him. He is to communicate this to Albany, who will assist him in procuring the bull. Fontainebleau, 27 Aug. 1531.

Fr.

29 Aug. **385.** WILLIAM WOGAN to CROMWELL.

R. O.

I thank you for your goodness. I received your letters desiring to know whether I am minded to leave my interest in my farm of Bradwell. I have married an aged gentlewoman, and the living I have by her is only for term of her life; and I have no other place except there where is the best part of my living. I beg I may keep it still, as you helped me to it. Banbury, 29 Aug. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

30 Aug. **386.** LAWRENCE STUBBS to CROMWELL.

R. O.

Desires the continuance of his favor, and that Cromwell will find means to discharge him of the suit of Rob. Barfote, of London, mercer, now in the Common Pleas, for 13*l.*, as executor of Thos. Hannibal, late Master of the Rolls. Was never executor. Dr. Taylor, now of the Rolls, was sole executor, "and caused his chaplain, Sir Rob. Batie, to minister under him to such time as my lord Cardinal's grace claimed debt of him for Mr. Hannibal; whereupon the said Mr. Taylor delivered to my Lord's use, by inventory, certain stuffs and some money, of the which part come to my hands as receiver general to my said Lord's grace, for the which I have accounted." Cromwell had promised to discharge him of this suit. If he cannot do this, begs that the suit may be removed into Chancery. Will find him grateful. Kingston on Thames, 30 Aug.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the worshipful Mr. Thos. Cromwell.

30 Aug. **387.** ASSAULT ON STOKESLEY, Bishop of London.

R. O.

Bill filed in the Star Chamber by Christopher Hales, Attorney General, against Sir Will. Gibson, Sir William Stoderd, Sir John Smyth,

* A false rumor, if this letter is correctly dated; for Lupset died towards the close of 1532.

1531.

387. Assault on Stokesley, Bishop of London—*cont.*

Sir John Geffreyson, Sir ———* Blag, Sir ———* Parker, Sir Christopher (no surname given), Sir Will. Doffen, Sir Will. More, Sir Peter Baudewyn, Sir Baptist ———,* Sir John Coudrey, Sir Hen. Cox, Sir Hen. Coldenell, Sir Patrick ———,* Sir Thos. Kyrkeham, Sir Will. Wynsterly, Sir Nich. Wytwange, priests, for conspiring to murder John bishop of London, and evade payment of the clerical subsidy voted at the last Convocation. The Bishop having, on the 26th Sept. last, given monition to divers curates and stipendiary chaplains to appear before him at St. Paul's to have their benefices assessed, the above priests assembled riotously at the Grey Friars' Church on the 30th Aug. 23 Hen. VIII., and, along with others, both priests and laymen, made an assault upon the Bishop's palace at Paul's, where they continued an hour and half, and from thence returning to the chapter house, made a new assault on the Bishop and his officers, whom they put in fear of their lives.

Pp. 5.

31 Aug. **388.** Mai to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 361. B. M.

"The duke of Albany behaves very courteously towards him, and endeavours to enter into negotiations with him. Avoids them.

"Met the Duke the other day at the papal palace. The Duke told him he would come to his house and speak with him. Being ordered not to carry on negotiations with the Duke, he asked Andrea del Burgo to go to the Duke, who at once began to speak of affairs of State. These things, he said, must be remedied; viz., 1, the affairs of Hungary. The king of France would gladly concert the Vayvod with the king of the Romans. The 2nd affair, he said, was the divorce cause of the king and queen of England. The king of France did not say that the Emperor had not justice on his side, but it would be well to allow some delay, and thus we might have it settled. The 3rd thing that must be changed are the relations of the king of France to Italy. The King could do still great evil if he chose. Andrea del Burgo answered that he was glad to hear what the Duke said about Hungary, but the Vayvod was declared a partisan of the Turks by the Apostolic See. As far as the cause of England is concerned, Andrea del Burgo continued, neither the Emperor nor the king of the Romans have ever been disinclined from a friendly arrangement; but this proposal, he said, was against God, against justice, and against honor. The delays in this cause have already been too great. As to the threat of doing much evil, Andrea del Burgo answered as a *valoroso baron.*

"Negotiations concerning the marriage of the niece of the Pope, &c."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

Ib., ff. 364 and 369.

2. Two copies of a "relacion" of the above letter, and another of 1 Sept.

31 Aug. **389.** Mai's Letters.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 363. B. M.

"Relacion de cartas de Micer Mai de postrimero de Agosto."

"The bp. of Oserra (Auxerre) has arrived as ambassador. The first thing he has asked of the Pope was the marriage of his niece with the duke of Orleans.

"Asked the Pope whether this ambassador was asking anything of what Tarbes was negociating. The Pope said he did not know anything besides what he (Micer Mai) had already written; viz., that the duke of Albany, speaking of the friendship between the Emperor and the king of France, said that such an alliance would produce a very good effect in

* Blanks in MS.

1531.

Germany. Now he (the bp. of Auxerre) has said that he did not know how these affairs could be arranged. If the Señores in Germany retain the property of the churches, those of France and England will imitate them. For this reason it would be good for the Emperor to come to a conclusion."

Modern abstract from original at Simancas.

Ib., f. 360. 2. Copy of this portion of Mai's letter.

Aug. R. O. **390.** Welsh Borders.

"The names off dyverse lordys marchers in Wales, per estimacionem."

The duke of Richmond; the earls of Arundel, Salop, Derby, and Worcester; lords Stafford, Dudley, Powes, Bargevenny, and Audeley; the bishops of Hereford and St. Davids; the prior of Lantonye; Rice Gryffyth, Sir Thos. Cornwall, Sir Ric. Cornwall, —— Mytton, Jas. Vaughan, Jas. Baskervile.

P. 1.

Aug. R. O. **391.** Export of Corn.

A register of various bonds for the conveyance of corn from different ports to other ports in England or to Calais. These bonds are of various dates, from 2 Hen. VII. to Aug. 23 Hen. VIII.

Pp. 19. *Endd.:* "A boke of certein obligacions wherein certain persons stondith bounden to the King's highness by several obligations whereof the days of payment be expired and not paid, together with other obligations for the conveying of corn and other victuals out of this realm contrary to the King's high commandment, which shall be put in suit this term."

392. Grants in August 1531.

Aug. Grants.

1. Henry Johnson. To be a gunner in the Tower of London, with 12*d.* a day. [In English.] Monastery of Waltham, 21 Sep. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* 1 Aug.*—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 33.

2. Robert Burton. Grant of all the messuages, &c. called "le chauntre landys of Bodyngton," in Byfeld and Bodyngton, in the hundred of Wardon (Northt.), which came to the King's hands by the forfeiture of Thomas cardinal of York. Farnham Castle, 3 Aug. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 4 Aug. P.S.—*Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 12.

3. Thomas Wescat, chaplain. Presentation to the parish church of Highbray (Exeter dioc.), void by death. Windsor, 7 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 5 Aug. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 3.

4. Henry Norres, esquire of the Body, Grant of the manor of Levynge *alias* Perlaunt (Bucks), and the park of Parlaunt in Langley, Bucks, commonly called Parlaunt park, with the deer therein; and the advowson of the chantry of Colbroke chapel in Colbroke (Bucks); with all the issues of the premises from Mich. 4 Hen. VIII. Hampton Court, 27 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 6 Aug.—P S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 5.

5. Ric. Vaughan, mercer of London. Protection. Esthampstede, 6 Aug. 23 Hen. VIII. —P.S.——Memorandum below, that a protection was issued, in pursuance of this warrant, on the 14th Aug.

6. William Castyll, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Pachcote (Linc. dioc.), void by death, and at the King's disposal by reason of the minority of George Vernon, son and heir of Richard Vernon, deceased. East Hampstead, 10 Aug. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 14 Aug.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 3.

7. William Moreton, one of the pages of the King's chamber. Grant of the office of bailiff of the manor of Harrold, and keeper of Harrold park (Beds), lately belonging to Sir William Compton, deceased, during the minority of Sir Peter Compton, son and heir of the said William; with fees of 2*d.* a day as bailiff of the lordship, and 3½*d.* a day as keeper of the park; on surrender (on account of invalidity) of patent 8 April 21 Hen. VIII.†, which was to the same effect. Guildford, 16 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 17 Aug.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 4.

8. Thomas Lestraunge, of Hunstanton (Norf.), *alias* of Thorpe Molyneux (Suff.),

* So in P.S.

† Not found.

1531.

392. GRANTS in AUGUST 1531—*cont.*

Aug.

GRANTS.

alias of——* Warw., knt. Exemption from serving on juries, and from being made sheriff, escheator, bailiff, or constable of a borough. East Hampstead, 7 Aug. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 19 Aug.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 4.

9. Thomas Alvard, one of the gentlemen ushers of the King's chamber. Grant in fee of the site, &c. of the late monastery of St. Peter, Ipswich (Suff.), containing by estimate 6 acres of land, the messuage adjoining, in which William Capon, clk., late dean or master of the late college, called "Cardynalles College" of St. Mary, in Ipswich, lately dwelt, (except the advowsons of the churches of St. Peter, St. Nicholas, St Mary *ad Clavem*, and St. Clement); and all other lands, &c. in Ipswich, which came to the King's hands in consequence of the judgments against Thomas cardinal of York, &c. Ewelme, 13 Aug. *Del.* Chelsea, 23 Aug.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 4.

393. INSTRUCTIONS to SIR FRANCIS BRYAN and FOXE.

Calig. E. I. 50, B. M.

. . . . . "we greet you [well] . . . . letters from you Sir Francis Bryan . . . . . and considered the contents of the sa[me] . . . . . yther the departure of the lady Regent from . . . . . e the repair of the Queen to the Emperor if . . . . . we. And forasmuch as, being the Lady Regent . . . . . tude and favourable to the avancement of . . . . . [w]e would gladly let and empeche her departure fr[om . . . . . g]rounded upon displeasure, and not of infruite (?) . . . . . it may per case be, we have thought good in d . . . . . these our letters towards to the intent that ye, [Sir Francis] Bryan with the Great Master, and ye our Almone[r with the] Chancellor, should upon knowledge of our my[nd aid an]d set forth the same accordingly. And to instr[uct you more pla]ynly, thinking of the said lady Regent's departure, [we co]nsider it must of necessity be either for debility [and weakn]es of body, not able to travail and sustain [such jour]neys in the King our good brother's removing, and so as . . . . . [th]e world doth draw to rest and quietness . . . . . [in w]hich case there is no rem[edy] . . . . . of displeasure and misconten[t] . . . . . of the diminution of the love of . . . . . by that means the decay of her auct[ority] . . . . . if it be true, then, is there plainly sum . . . . . undermining, like hereafter to touch other besi . . . . . And being thus, though the said lady['s departing may] not per case be revoked, yet this matter spoken of in time [peradventure shall] cause such our friends as depended upon her [to have the] better eye† and regard to themself, so as they be [not] overturned or they perceive it. Wherefore our p[leasure is] that either of you severally, ye Sir Francis Bryan with [the Great] Master, and ye our Almoner with the Chance[llor, taking] occasion to speak of the said Lady Regent, do fi[rst with your usual] dexterity endeavour yourself to know the certain[ty on] what ground and cause she is departed, which y[e may very well d]o, lamenting her absence, and commending her wis[dom and t]he great stay she hath been to them, and how fre[ndly] . . . . and loving unto us, and that ye know well we will * * * thereof, and much more sorry . . . . . of any cause not necessary." If they manifestly speak of it as arising from debility of body, in such sort as they . . . . . mean, the ambassadors will have nothing further to say, [except] to accuse, for manners sake, the universal decay of nature, and express their sorrow for her disease. But if they do not earnestly excuse her absence by her

* Blank in original.

† *eye.* This would seem unquestionably to be the word intended; yet although it was originally spelt "ye" in the text, it has been struck out, and the letters "ire" interlined in the same hand.

1531.

disease . . . . . ly overtly as loth to confess their master's fault, then they may first say, "as it were . . . . . ye be afraid our good brother hath had some ghostly [father] that hath told him the Scripture, *Propter hoc [reling]uet homo patrem et matrem, et adhærebit uxori.* [Thu]s speaking as of yourself, ye may say that in your [opinion] it is good to take heed thereunto, and to search out [who th]at ghostly father is, for it seemeth what soever . . . . . his intent is not satisfied to have the mother . . . . . but he should seem rather to take away * * * the chief post, to the intent . . . . . should afterward decay . . . . or speak frankly unto them . . . . . cannot be withstanded in the mother's per . . . . . look to go easily forth against other, and . . . . . say the common experience of the world . . . . . as upon a change of one chief councillor . . . . . ensued a change of other, which hath . . . . . of him. Ye therefore considering this matter . . . . . how sorry we would be to fear . . . . . chance in their persons, have thought as of your[self, good to] commen with them therein, and though they be of the . . . . . and can perceive what is what, yet . . . . [ye] cannot forbear to say unto them that yè think and . . . . . good saying, *Cæcus si viam monstret, aspice t* . . . . . and in this ye may say ye think to see evidently wo (who) have laboured to diminish and decay the . . . . . of the mother will labour to diminish ther * * * not been difficile for . . . . . ose against her, it will be much . . . . . them. Wherefore if they [by all the] means possible compass the . . . . . n of the said Lady Regent, they ought . . . . . and they shall have many honourable causes . . . . . as well for that she is naturally mother, as . . . . . and wise mother having more experience [in affai]res than any other hath, whose counsel [if it had] been always followed, our good† had [not com]en into the dangers he hath been in, and [by who]se counsel the affairs have been brought [to the goo]d point they be in. And after all this labour [and] travail sustained, to be contemned in age [is not] honourable:—with such other good words as [ye cann]e devise and excogitate to that purpose . . . . . the Great Master, ye Sir Francis Bryan [shall say]e that we in our opinion take and repute many . . . . . either in his absence, or without his knowledge * * * henne he is present . . . . . and that he excuseth the sa . . . . . him, we know him and take [him to be our] perfect friend, and one who meaneth to . . . . . our good brother his master doth; and b[eing such] a man as he is, we cannot suppose in [him such] negligence as to forget so long to participat[e] . . . . . in time such matter unto us as com[ing to our] knowledge very late might give cause to fr . . . . . where as the same known before should ha[ve given no] cause of suspicion; as is now the meat[ing of] the Queen with the Emperor, which we long before the . . . . . had of the Emperor's meeting with the French king . . . . . Mons de Vaulx, though it took not effec[t] . . . . . yet the Queen with the King's counsellers sh . . . . . with the said Emperor; whereof yet from thence . . . . . have no such knowledge. And then of yourself . . . . . add that now we shall understand of the la * * * . . . . . e of her authority w . . . . . that the said Great Master's decayeth also . . . . . we desire him that we being . . . . . grue of amity with our said good [brother] . . . . the same is in the high degree of . . . . . [a]nd cannot as we trust be augmented . . . . . expedient that where is no ground . . . . . of suspicion there be given no . . . . . outward appearance of suspicion . . . . . al affairs be sincerely and in time . . . . . [a]s we do for our part, concealing nothing t . . . . . de or purpose."

Draft, mutilated, pp. 7.

† brother, *omitted here?*

1531.

394. INSTRUCTIONS for CROMWELL.

Titus, B. I. 486. B. M. St. P. I. 380. R. O.

The Attorney is to proceed against Adam Travers,* Robt. Cliff,* Thos. Pelles, John Parker, and Rowland Phillips, who have confessed to being guilty of *præmunire;* also against Peter Ligham,* who stands on his defence; also against Charles [Booth] bp. of Hereford, if he does not agree; also final assurance to be made of the King's exchange with the abbot of Westminster, the prior of the Charterhouse, Christ's College, Cambridge, the Lord of St. John's, the abbots of St. Albans and Waltham, and the provost of Eton. To proceed against the owners of certain ships at Hampton, and against Sir Thos. Seymour if he will not otherwise agree. All obligations to be recalled for conveying corn. Inquiries to be made for the seizure of the manor of Fendon, Sussex, and process against Sir John Dudley for the profits. Communication to be had with Lord Montague for clearing lands given to the duke of Richmond. To call for Nanfan's book touching the duchy of Cornwall. Communication to be had with Sir John Dudley and Lord Berkeley respecting the manor of Berkeley Horns. The bill of Augmentation of Treasons to be ready against Parliament. For the conveyance of kersies into Flanders. For the payment of customs for the importation of sweet wines. For a bill of primer seisin to be ready for Parliament; also of Servers and Apparel. Also for the recognizance of 10,000*l.* due to the King from the earl of Northumberland. Process against the executors of Thos. Fitzwilliam for a recognizance. Communication with the executors of the old earl of Derby, for 800*l.* due to the King. Item, diligent process against the King's debtors. Other proceedings of less importance. For a bill to be devised for every spiritual person holding promotion and resident without the King's licence in the Court of Rome, to divide his revenues into three parts; one for himself, the second for reparation of manors, &c., the third for charity. For orders against regrating of corn. To call upon the abbots of Tower Hill and Beaulieu for 1,000 marks, supposed to be in their hands, levied to the late Cardinal's use, of the order of Cistercians.

Headed: Instructions, &c., by the King to his trusty counseller, Thos. Cromwell, to be declared to the Council, and undelayedly put in execution this Michaelmas term, 23 Hen. VIII.

Endd. by the King.

395. DEBTS to the KING.

R. O.

Debts of the earl of Northumberland to the King. For his father's debt, upon an obligation payable 10 May 1527, for the ward and marriage of one of the daughters of Sir John Thwaytes, 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* For his own livery, all payable at days past, 316*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* For Antony Bonvyse's debt, 8,062*l.* 9*s.* 6*d.* For Castelyn's debt, 120*l.* For the redemption of the manors of Poynynges, Perchinge, Preston Poynynges, Asshecombe, Waldren, Chyntynge, and Pengeden, in Sussex, from Sir Edw. Seymour, paid by Thos. Cromwell, 1,604*l.*=10,169*l.* 16*s.* 2*d.*

2 July, anno '23. Lease of Ponynges, &c., for 69 years, for 144*l.* 11*s.* a year.

The Earl owes at Midsummer 1535 and 1536, 210*l.* in exchange of three obligations of Hugh Clopton. Total 10,389*l.* 16*s.* 2*d.*

A paper roll.

396. BONDS.

R. O.

A note of obligations and securities.

"An obligation of the bishop of Hereford's and other" for 200*l.*; one of Sir Thomas Seymer of 500 marks; one of Peter Ligham's clerks for 100

* These opposed the King's divorce in the Convocation summoned in 1529. *See* Pocock, II. 459.

1531.

marks; a statute of Griffith ap Howell for 400 marks, and one of the duke of Norfolk for 200 marks.
P. 1.

397. The King's Revenues.

R. O. "A memorial for the King's highness, declaring the kind of things wherein riseth yearly as well his certain revenues as his casual revenues, and who be officers to his Highness in that behalf."

The treasurer of England: the yearly revenues and profits of the customs and subsidies accounted for in the Exchequer by the customers.

The Master of the Wards; the surveyors of the Liveries; the butler of England; the surveyors of the vacations of bishoprics and abbacies; the surveyors of the restitution of temporalities of bishops, abbots, and priors; the surveyors of the King's woods; the clerk of the hanaper for the Great Seal, for writs of entries, fines, and other writs: the profits of the above offices are accounted for before the general surveyors. The Chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster: the profits of the receivers general and particular, accounted before the auditors of the duchy. The general surveyors: the profits of the receivers general and particular, and other officers of Warwike lands, Spencer's lands, Buckingham's lands, the duchy of Cornwall, the chamberlains of Chester, North and South Wales, and the whole principality. The Exchequer: fines, amerciaments, and recognizances in the Chancery, Starred Chamber, King's Bench, and Common Pleas; outlawries and escheats; the profits of the sheriffs; recognisances, fines, and amerciaments before justices of assize, justices shewers, justices of the peace, quorum and oyer determiner; recognisances forfeited before the treasurer, chamberlain, and barons of the Exchequer, of customers, receivers, alnegeours, gaugers, farmers, sheriffs, escheators, and other officers, are all accounted for in the Exchequer. The general surveyors: recognisances forfeited before them should be accounted for, and what they amount to at this day. The Chancellor of the duchy: the yearly profits of recognisances, fines, &c. must be known. The Exchequer: obligations for employment of merchandise brought into the realm taken by the customers; what is due now from customers, escheators, and other accountants in the Exchequer. General surveyors: what is due now from particular receivers and other accountants before the surveyors. The Chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster: what is due now from debts of particular and general receivers, bailiffs, &c. General surveyors: what is due from forfeited recognisances in the county palatine of Chester; the debts of receivers there; recognisances, fines, issues, amerciaments, and debts of officers in N. and S. Wales and Pembrokeshire; the debts of the King's officers in the duchy of Cornwall, wherein it is thought the King is much deceived; the profits and debts of officers in Calais, Guisnes, Hammes, Marke, Oye, and the Marches; and who be the debtors, so that levy might be made thereof speedily. The warden and masters of the King's Mint: the profits of the Mint in the Tower and elsewhere must be inquired into for six years past. The King's learned counsel: the revenues from penal statutes, and ends taken with the King by obligation, indenture, and otherwise, must be declared by a book.
Pp. 6. *With a few additions by Cromwell.*

398. Archbishop of Dublin.

R. O. Account by John archbishop of Dublin, of 100*l.* of the King's money, given to him in the 20th year, by Sir Brian Tuke, by order of the late lord Cardinal and the duke of Norfolk, when the said John was first [made] archbishop of Dublin and then Chancellor of Ireland, and was sent thither with haste.

1531.

398. Archbishop of Dublin—*cont.*

At Chester, in Jan., to Hugh Oldgrave, to go with letters from justice Bermyngeham and others of the Council in Ireland to the King, the late lord Cardinal, and Norfolk, 4*l.* (not allowed). For the expences of the mariners at Chester, where the Archbishop and the lord of Kilmainham lay from Christmas to Candlemas, waiting for wind, 11*l.* 7*s.* (not allowed). To Sir Thos. Fitzgerald, at his going to England by Wolsey's and Norfolk's order, 40*l.* (respectuatur). To Mr. James Sheffeld, a special messenger, with letters to the King, 6*l.* (not allowed). To John White, serjeant-at-arms, for repairs at the castle and Court of Chancery, 20*l.* 11*s.* 1½*d.* (11*s.* 1½*d.* not allowed). Copy of the Archbishop's letter to Norfolk, recounting the above expences, and stating that he found the Chancery in Dublin Castle more like a swine-sty than a stable. Total paid by him, 108*l.* 11*s.* 5½*d.*

Expenditure by the Archbishop of the half of 100 marks, delivered jointly to him and the prior of Kilmaynan by Sir Wm. Skeffington, the King's commissioner:—To John More, Skeffington's servant, to make provision for Sir Wm. against Kilmantan, a rover of the sea, 20*l.*, of which he repaid 9*l.* (11*l.* not allowed). To Thos. Stephyns, for carts to the hosting, when Sir Thos. Fitzgerrot was captain., 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* (not allowed). For a boat to Beumarice to know whether the King's army were come to the sea-side, 17*s.* 9½*d.* (allowed). To Hugh Oldgrave, to go and come with the King's letters when the Government was in the hands of the King's Secret Council here, for three quarters of a year, 6*l.* (not allowed). For other messengers, by order of the Secret Council, 9*l.* (not allowed). For the King's ships to convey Mr. Musgrave with the army, 36*l.* 4*s.* 5½*d.* (allowed). The Archbishop is behind for his fee of the Chancery for one year and one term, 50*l.* Irish.=33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

Copy of a receipt by John Alen, Chancellor of Ireland, and John Rawson (prior of Kilmainham), general receiver of the King's revenues, of 100*l.* Irish =100 marks, from Sir Wm. Skeffington and the King's Commissioner, 21 Nov. 21 Hen. VIII. (not allowed).

Copy of a letter from the Council to Sir Wm. Skeffington, informing him that Kilmantan intends to attack him on his passage, and, by capturing him, to obtain the King's pardon. Dublin, 4 Sept. Signed by the Archbishop, Rawson and Bermyngeham.

Receipt by John More, Skeffington's servant, of 20*l.* from the archbishop of Dublin, to provide a ship for the better security of Skeffington on his voyage from Chester, of which sum he has returned 9*l.*

Copy of a portion of the King's letter to the Council, stating the reasons of his sending Skeffington thither.

Copy of the receipt, by Thos. Stephens, of Dublin, bailiff, from the lord Chancellor, by order of Baron Fynglas, of 4*l.* Irish for carts to convey victuals to the hosting upon Omore, 5 March 21 Hen. VIII.; and also of a receipt for 3*l.* Irish for the same purpose on Easter Eve.

Total paid, 101*l.* 2*s.* 3*d.*, whereof the above 50 marks are to be deducted.

The Commissioners have disallowed 54*l.*, besides 50 marks of which they have discharged the prior of Kilmainham and charged the Archbishop, to the intent the new Lord Deputy would put him to sue to the King. In 22 Hen. VIII. the Archbishop confessed that he had laid out for the King, for ships, repairs, and hostings, including the unpaid fee of the chancellorship, 124*l.* 2*s.* 2½*d.* st.

Now 100 marks more of the fee are due, which Skeffington is bound to pay him by obligation before Christmas 1532. *Signed*, John Dublin.

Pp. 4.

399. [Henry VIII. to the Bishops of . . . . .]

R. O. "..... de father in God and reverend father in God our right ..... we grete you well. And where our trusty and

1531.

. . . . . justice of our chief place there presented unto us
. . . . . [f]ader in God our right trusty and right wellbeloved
. . . . . 166*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* of our money delivered to his . . . . .
. . . . . manded of him. The contents and circumstances
. . . . . d and considered. As noted such sums of money
. . . . . our pleasure were known in that behalf. We at
. . . . . e considerations moving us and our Council . . . . .
. . . . . wise the sum of a 11*l.* 7*s.* in the second article . . . . . .
. . . . . archbishop. Also where he desireth allowance . . . . . .
. . [ha]ve not allowed unto him for not expressing . . . . . .
also the secret causes and considerations of . . . . . [touchi]ng
[the com]mandment of our Council given unto him our . . . . . .
. . . ion in that behalf. Semblably . . . . . lde in coming to us
and our Council with letters . . . . . was sent hither with
causes of importance . . . . . weight as the case then required
according . . . . . bishop at his departure from us. We will
the . . . . . [o]f the same Archbishop for 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, and
. . . . . e wages of carts at an hostenge upon O'More . . . .
. . . . . der therein than to cause payment to be made unto . . . . .
. . . . . hath been accustomed in like case, which we . . . . . .
. . . . [li]kewise where the said Archbishop* desireth . . . . . .
. . . ffairs the time that he and certain other of . . . . . governance
under us of that our land. For . . . . . will that he be
allowed thereof. And indilate . . . . . or treasure there as
either remaineth in the hands . . . . . chancellor. Over this
as to the said Archbishop's . . . . . [u]npaid of our fee
assigned unto him for the . . . . . ll that if it shall appear
unto you the same to be . . . . . like payment to be made
unto him thereof according . . . . . And where ye charge the
said Archbishop to . . . . . s. iiij^{d}. whereof, as it is alleged,
the prior of . . . . . We will and command you, that if it
may [appear upon reasona]ble and just cause that he ought to be accompt-
[able unto the said Bish]op thereof. Finally, we eftsones will and
. . . . . s account such sums of money as he paid . . . . .
. . . . . eng the time he exercised the same roulme . . . . . .
. . . ign of so much of the said fee as is not . . . . . Easter
until the day of publication . . . . . ile to accomplish all and
every of the premisses . . . . . [Y]even under our signet at
York Place, the 10th . . . ."

P. 1, *badly mutilated. Endd.:* " . . . . . for the bishop of Dublin."

1 Sept. **400.** Mai to Los Covos.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 375. B. M.

"The Count del Borgo renders good services in England. Some time ago he was suspected, but he has already cleared himself of that suspicion. There (in Rome) it is said that he asked some offices in Sicily, but was told (by the Emperor) that he had not behaved well. Thinks that answer was ill considered. Begs him not to forget that the poor Queen is entirely in his power. If no favor is shown to him, it is to be feared that he will do nothing. Such men as he must not be exasperated.

"P.S. of a letter dated 1 Sept. 1531."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

4 Sept. **401.** Chapuys to Charles V.

Vienna Archives.

Being lately with the King to ask a reply to your letter touching the chapter of the Toison, he ordered me to say that in ten days he would despatch

* Of Dublin.

1531.

401. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

to your Court a new Ambassador with the requisite instructions. Dr. Fox returned from Paris eight days ago, and, among other things, has worked as hard as possible that the university should determine that even if prince Arthur had no connection with the Queen, the Pope could not dispense with the second marriage, because verbal consent, and not carnal connection, makes the marriage. The King has undertaken this, knowing for certain that the Queen was a virgin when she came to his bed, and that this can be proved. The Queen, on account of some of her ladies [being taken sick], has retired to a little house near at hand, where she has been but poorly visited and consoled by the Court, though the case required otherwise. She has passed certain procurations for the revalidation of her cause; among which are two instruments, one of which is to be sent to your Ambassador at Rome, the other to the President of Castile. The wild Irish have taken the field in great number, and invaded the lands of the King's tenants, and have been aided by the wild Scotch.

My need increases daily, and I beg your Majesty to remember me. London, 4 Sept. 1531.

Hol., Fr., p. 1, *From a modern copy.*

5 Sept. R. O. **402.** SIR WILLIAM SHELLEY.

Receipt by Thos. Bysshop, servant of Sir Wm. Shelley, one of the King's judges, of a collar of gold of Mr. Shelley's from the vicar and proctor of the Charterhouse. 5 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII. *Signed.*

5 Sept. R. O. **403.** CHARTER HOUSE OF SHEEN.

Indenture, 5 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII., between the King and John Joburn, prior of the Carthusian House of Jesu of Bethlehem, of Sheen, for an exchange of the manors of Lewisham and Estgrenewiche, Kent, belonging to the priory, (except three tenements in Estgrenewiche, late [of] Master John Cole, sub-dean of the King's chapel,) for the site and precinct of the late priory of Bradwell, Bucks, with lands in Bradwell, Woolverton, Padbury, Lowghton, Shenley, Thorneborough, Stoke, Sulburie, and Stonystratforde, Bucks; and Bylling Magna, Northampton, and Wykyn, Northt.; as held by John Asshebie, the late prior, with advowsons of Bradwell, Wolverton, Padburie, and Ellesbridge or Ellisburgh, Bucks, Elmonden, Essex, Hellinglee, Sussex, and Marden, Kent; and also the Chantry lands of Bodington, and other lands, late belonging to Cardinal's College, Oxford. *Seal attached.*

R. O. 2. Corrected draft of the above indenture, with blank for date.

Large paper, pp. 16.

5 Sept. R. O. **404.** ABBOT ISLYP.

Indenture between the King and John Islyp, abbot of St. Peter's, Westminster, relative to the exchange of a messuage called Petye Caleys, on the east side of the King's Street at Westminster, extending from the Lamb Alley, otherwise Lamb Lane, to the bars near the King's manor there, and of certain other messuages, &c. on the west side of the King's Street, leading from a messuage or brewhouse called the Axe, all the way to and beyond Charing Cross, for the site of the late monastery of Poghley, with the advowson of Chadelworth, Berks, &c. Dated 5 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII. *Fragment of seal remaining.*

R. O. 2. Charter of the same Abbot and the Prior and Convent, granting to the King the messuage of "Pety Cales" and other lands, as set forth in the patent of 23 Dec. following.

Corrected draft, large paper, pp. 4.

5 Sept. R. O. **405.** MONASTERY OF ST. ALBAN'S.

Indenture made 5 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII. between Henry VIII. and Robert abbot of St. Alban's, covenanting that the King shall have the abbey lands of More, Asshelesse

1531.

Bacheworthe, Brytwell, and Estburie. In exchange for which the King will grant to the convent the site of the late monastery of Pray, Herts, and the manors of Pray, Playdell, and Beamonde, with the advowson of the church of Wyng, with all lands, rents, &c. belonging to the said late priory in St. Alban's, and in Pray, Playdell, Beamond, Hempsted, Berkehamsted, Westwyke, Whethamsted, Redborne, Saret, Watford, Childewyk, Leche[w]orth, Flaunden, Dagnale Abbottes, Walden, Hexton, and Codicote, which Alianore Barnard, late prioress, held in right of the said priory; also the manor of Chalkeford, Oxon, with lands belonging to the late priory of Wallingford.

Vellum. Seal lost.

5 Sept. **406.** ETON COLLEGE.

R. O. Indenture made 5 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII. between the King and Roger Lupton, provost of Eton College, covenanting that the King shall have the site, &c. of their house of St. James' in the Field, with 185½ acres, between Charing Cross and Aye Hill; of which there are 64 acres on the south side of the highway between these places, 96 acres in the Northfield upon the north side of the same highway, and 18 acres in two closes at Knightsbridge, 5 acres in a meadow called Temes Mede, half an acre in Chelsey Mede, and 2 acres at Fulham; with reservation of the lands called Chalcotes and Wyldes, in the parish of Hamsted, and all lands in London and Westminster not mentioned in a schedule annexed. In exchange for which the college shall have the manor of Baudewyns near Dertford, Kent, and lands called Brokes in Dertford, the advowson of Newington church, and a pasture ground in Luddenham Marsh, Kent, the manor of Chatesham, Suff., with the advowson of the church.

Seal attached, broken.

R. O. 2. Draft surrender to the King, by Roger Lupton, provost of St. Mary's College, Eton, of the site of the hospital of St. James in the Field, &c., as above. William Brabazon and Ralph Sadleyer, as attornies of the college, to deliver possession.

Large paper, pp. 3. *In Wriothesley's hand.*

R. O. 3. An earlier draft to the same effect, much corrected.

R. O. 4. Grant by the King to St. Mary's College, Eton, of the lands called Chalcotes and Wildes, in the parishes of Hendon, Fynchley, and Hampsted, being part of the possessions of their house of St. James in the Fields, which they had surrendered to the King in accordance with an indenture dated 5 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII.

Corrected draft, pp. 2, *large paper.*

5 Sept. **407.** JANE LEY.

Harl. MS. 2,067, f. 194. B. M. Will of Jane Ley, of Chester. 5 Sept. 1531.

P. 1. *Not signed.*

408. WESTMINSTER.

R. O. Account of moneys paid to divers persons by John abbot of Westminster and Thomas Cromwell, of London, commissioners appointed by the King to satisfy the claims of farmers and tenants at Westminster and elsewhere; viz., to Wm. Russell, of Westminster, waxchandler, for a messuage called the Bell, in the King's Street next the Bars, according to indenture 18 May 23 Hen. VIII., 128*l.* To Guy Gascoyn and Joan his wife, part tenants of the same, 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To John Garlond, also part tenant of the same, 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To John Russell, of Westminster, carpenter, also part tenant of the same, 20*l.* To Thos. Bryghtman and Joan his wife, for their interest in the beerhouse at Endyff in Westminster, 106*l.* 10*s.* To Geoffrey Tull, of Westminster, tiler, for the "inn hostry" called the Rose, on the west side of King Street, 53*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Edw. Yngham, for his interest in a messuage called the Rose, with one shop and two tenements annexed, in the King's Street, 15*l.* To Eliz. Palle, widow of Nich. Paule, of Westminster, carpenter, and Thos. Duffeld her son-in-law, for their interests in seven tenements adjoining, 80*l.* To John Henbury, of Westminster, brewer, for tenements in the King's Street and Charing Cross,

1531.

408. WESTMINSTER—*cont.*

160*l.* To Wm. Salcote, of Westminster, carpenter, for cottages and grounds at Charing Cross. To Ric. Walker *alias* Hampstede, of Westminster, smith, for a tenement and garden in the King's Street, and another, with a chamber over it, in the same street next to Endyff Lane, 20*l.* Also to John Kellett, Ric. Hampkyn, buckler-maker, and Agnes his wife, for tenements in the King's Street; Thos. Rawlyns, for tenements in Gylfeld and Gymere by Westminster, &c., "lying against the White Cross against the green before the King's manor, lately called York Place;" John Rede, for tenements in the King's Street; Thos. Gladwyn, for Coppyd Hall and Swalloyse House, and others. Total, 1,062*l.* 10*s.*

Additional entry: part payment to the churchwardens of St. Margaret's, Westminster, for the sign of the Rose, and 22 tenements, 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*

Large paper, pp. 4, *with corrections in Cromwell's hand.*

409. WESTMINSTER.

R. O. Indenture dated ——— 23 Hen. VIII., whereby Thos. Cornysshe and Robert Norton, wardens of the guild of St. Mary of Westminster, convey to Thomas Crumwell, of London, Gent., to the King's use, their great messuage called the Rose, with cottages and gardens in Rose Alley.

6 Sept. **410.** DUKE OF ALBANY.

Add. MS. 26,837, f. 21 b. B. M. At the request of the duke of Albany, the Pope spoke to the Cardinals about granting letters, in form of a brief, promising to promote one of the Duke's brothers to the cardinalate at the next creation; to which the Cardinals consented. 6 Sept. 1531.

Lat. From a collection of "Decreta Consistorialia."

7 Sept. **411.** THE SCOTCH BORDERS.

Calig. B. VII. 164. B. M. St. P. IV. 573. "Decre of concorde by the Commissioners of bayth the Realmez."

At Carlisle, 7 Sept. 1531, it is agreed between the commissioners of England, viz., Sir Thomas Clifford, captain of Berwick, Sir Richard Tempest, Sir Ralph Ellerker, Sir Thomas Wharton, Cuthbert Ratclyff, and those of Scotland, viz., Sir William Scott of Balwerey, Sir John Campbell of Lundy, Robert Charteres of Empsfield, and Thomas Scott of Pitgorno, viz., that all bills by Scotchmen against Englishmen shall now be tried at Carlisle by one assize, as the use of the Borders is, and deliverance of the same shall be delayed till all bills given by Englishmen against Scotchmen dwelling in the West Borders shall likewise have been tried at the coming of the Scotch commissioners to Dumfries, and either made foul or clean; after which a day or days shall be appointed by the commissioners on both sides for the delivery of all bills, &c.

Endd. by Wriothesley.

Calig. B. VII. 163. B. M. ii. "Copy of the indenture of Canabe," made at Coldstream, 26 March 1494, between Ric. bp. of S. Asaph, Thos. lord Dacre, Sir Wm. Tilar, lieut. of Berwick, John Heron of the Ford, Sir John Musgrave, John Heron of Chipchace, John Cortu . . . ton, and Edw. Ratcliffe on the one side, and Geo. bp. of Dunkeld, Wm. lord Borthike, Thos. abbot of Jedworth, Alex. English archd. of S. Andrews, Walter Carr of Cessford, Patrick Home of Fastcastle, Geo. Home of Wedderburn, Sir Alex. Scot, parson of Wigton, and Richard Lawson, on the other, touching the complaints made by John Grame, bailiff to the prior of Canonby, against Geo. and Alex. Charlton, Hugh and Rich. Wilkynson, Wm. Robson, and Robt. Dods, and Archie his son, for burning, &c.

Signed: Wm. Scot of Balwe., kt., John Campbell of Lundy, Robt. Charters of Hempfield, Thos. Scot of Pitgorno.

Endd. by Wriothesley; "The copie of indenture of Canabe."

1531.

412. Sir Thomas Wharton to Cromwell.

R. O. Cannot express his obligations for Cromwell's continual kindness, but let him judge that his acts are always to the satisfaction of the King and the honor of his master. His body shall always be at Cromwell's service. Hopes his next attendance on his mastership will be to his worship. Need not advertise him of occurrences here, "seeing the King's highness' letters for the same, and now these advertisements to be made by Sir Raufe Ellerker." Will send him reports hereafter according to his "debile witte." "Ande, Sir, the sayme haithe here not lackyt in gude wyll at all howres as the Kynge's cowncellors her in auctoritie to judge accordyngly; ande alle thoughe I writt more then becomythe me her in unto you, zet trough denyde wrongefully wolde be tryede. Your gudnes haithe inforcede me thus." Scribled in haste.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* To the right worshipful master Cromwell. *Endd. by Wriothesley:* Thomas Wharton.

7 Sept. **413.** Corn.

Writs to the sheriffs of various counties for proclamation forbidding the export of corn and other victuals, except what may be necessary for the victualling of ships. Chelsea, 7 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII.

Pat. 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 12*d.*

9 Sept. **414.** [Benet to Henry VIII.]

R. O. * * * "shall understond also yn our comen letter now sent, and a[s] I wrote yn my foresaid letter how that I tried out the certainty (?) whether the Pope had made a promise to the cardinal Gramont that no sentence should be given in the cause this twenty years, though the part adverse should call for it." In effect, his Holiness denied that he ever made such a promise, but acknowledged that he might have said to the Cardinal, "If your Highness did come *ad causam*, that then, the same * willing, there might be so many delays in the cause by reason of matters which your Grace may lie in, and *remissoriales* thither, that many years may pass before that a sentence be given." Otherwise his Holiness declares that he never said, and he taxed the Cardinal with misreporting what he had said on other occasions to the King his master. On the 12th Aug. the French king's ambassador was not come, but it was said he would arrive in eight days; and as the Duke said he understood that he brought with him a resolution to all causes, and therefore must have brought an answer to what Grammont had committed to him to say to the French king, we put off the despatch of this courier. He arrived on the 18th, and said that as to your Highness' cause he had brought nothing.

Has not spoken about the marriage between the Pope's niece and the duke of Orleans, as he had heard nothing from the ambassadors in France, and nothing was said about it to him. But the Pope told me plainly it shall never pass if the French king will bind him by capitulation to anything whereof business should follow in Italy or elsewhere. "Wherefore at that time my lord of Worcester was minded to have despatched this courier, but deferred till this time because of my sickness, which dured [from the 12th day of this month] † fifteen days (and yet am not perfectly whole)." Encloses a draft, "made like unto that which cardinal de Columna sent to the Pope, of the three suns which were seen in the realm of Naples, in a city called Troia, which is in Apulia." 30 Aug. 1531.

* "you" corrected into "the same."
† Struck out.

1531.

414. [BENET to HENRY VIII.]—*cont.*

P.S.—Today, since the closing of this letter, received letters* from Mr. Brian and Mr. Fox, the King's ambassadors in France, with a copy of the three articles to be obtained by the French king's ambassadors of the Pope by degrees. ["We did write unto the Pope desiring him to grant one of them" †]; and what has been done concerning them you will learn from our common letter. You will also learn by that, and by Mr. Karne's letter, what we have done concerning the allegations made in the Queen's defence against the information given by Mr. Karne for the defence of matter excusatory; which allegations, and Mr. Secretary's answer to them, I received also at that time "for" (? from) your foresaid ambassadors. As Mr. Brian and Mr. Fox informed me that they had said nothing of the other degrees expressed in your Grace's letter, I made no overture thereof to the Duke, "lest he, understanding how that I sped, should be discouraged to sue effectuously for them." Albany lately showed me in great secrecy that he has been very urgent to bring about an arrangement for a meeting of the Pope and the French king, and that he had nearly persuaded the Pope; but as he had no perfect resolution from Francis before the arrival of this courier on the 30th ult., his Holiness now says it is too late, for the Emperor will be in Italy before they can meet. The Duke, for the time he has been here, has labored marvellously sore with the Pope, and still does more than ever. "What the matters be, I cannot yet penetrate them."

"By this I sent the three suns to the King, and a [b]oke made here in favor of the Queen's part." 9 Sept. 1531.

Draft, in Benet's hand, pp. 3.

9 Sept. Simancas MS.

415. The ABBOT OF LLOR to SECRETARY COBOS.

Has had no letters from him for some time.

The agents of the king of England are working very hard. The day is not enough for them; they make use of the night also. As they see they have not right on their side, they try the worst methods of success. One of the Ambassadors, an official of this Court, does not bear me goodwill on account of this cause. The Imperial Ambassador said that he would communicate with Master John de Montedocca about what I have written, and today he asked me for it in the house of cardinal Egidio. Will share his secret with him. A new French ambassador, a bishop, has arrived. Rome, 9 Sept. 1531.

The cardinal Egidio desires to be recommended to Los Cobos. He is a constant servant of the Emperor, which is the reason why I serve him. He is, as it were, all in the English affair, in which he has shown his integrity.

Sp., pp. 3, *modern copy.*

10 Sept. Vienna Archives.

416. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

The Queen, understanding that Agrippa had written to me that he had invincible arguments for the legality of her marriage, has requested that you will order him to write in this matter. She is exceedingly sorry that the King has refused her certain houses to which she wished to retire, and has commanded her to go to one of the worst in England. She will, however, obey him, with the intention, when she is there, of writing to the King that if this treatment continues she will be more happy to be kept a prisoner in the Tower of London; for, besides that she would not suffer more,

* In a former draft of this passage, which is struck out, Benet says that Albany sent him a packet of letters from the ambassadors in France.

† Struck out.

1531.

her misfortune being notorious to all the world, every one would pray God to give her patience, and inspire the King to treat her better. She thinks that the coming here of the Auditor of the Rota from France will be to her disadvantage.

One of the chief servants of the young Marquis* has been sent to the Tower, charged with attempting to suborn various boon companions, who had influence with others, to take part with his master, saying that they saw well how things went, and that his master must be king. I told you how before the Marquis was forbidden the Court. Since then he has been put under arrest, as I understand. The ambassador to be sent to your Majesty is Master Vuylliot, a gentleman of 700 or 800 ducats of rent, formerly in the Cardinal's service, now in that of the lady, who has promoted him to this charge. When he starts, the Master of the Rolls, who is an old ecclesiastical doctor, goes with him to France as successor to Brian. London, 10 Sept. 1531.

Hol., Fr., p. 1, *from a modern copy.*

11 Sept. R. O. **417.** Sir William Weston to Cromwell.

I have received a letter from you, desiring me to be "jund pattend" (joint patentee) with my proctor in the Arches, named Percival Morgan, for a surety. Mr. Recorder of London wrote a letter on St. Austin's Day, desiring I should make one Dockery "jond pattentt" with my proctor, and I have consented. If Mr. Baker will consent, I shall be glad. Melcheborne, 11 Sept. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Worshipful.

12 Sept. Add. MS. 15,387, f. 240. B. M. Theiner, 598. Pocock, II. 137. **418.** Henry VIII. to Clement VII.

Asking for the promotion of Dr. Edw. Lee, his almoner, to the archbishopric of York, and that in the payment of annates, consideration may be had to the great expense of his bulls. Ampthill, 12 Sept. 1531.

Lat. Copy from the original in the Vatican.

Sept. R. O. St.P. VII. 319. **419.** Henry VIII. to Ghinucci, Gregory Casale, and Benet.

Desires them to press his request to the Pope to promote Stephen Gardiner, his chief secretary, to the see of Winchester, and to urge his Holiness to consider, in the payment of the annate, the recent expenses of the see in procuring bulls. Hamptell, — Sept. 1531. *Signed.*

Lat., p. 1. *Add.*

12 Sept. Heine's Letts. to Charles V., 109. **420.** Cardinal of Osma to Charles V.

The five Christian cantons have demanded 2,000 arquebusiers from the Pope, who was afraid of their renouncing their Faith if he refused. The duke of Albany told the Cardinal that they had agreed with the Lutheran cantons, but this was false.

Yesterday the Pope sent to tell him he had heard it said that the duke of Ferrara had intercepted letters in cipher from him to the kings of England and France, asking them not to come to the Council. His Holiness denies this, and wishes the Emperor to ask the Duke for the original letters, and find out whose hand they are in, as he never writes but by Salviati or Sanga. Knows that he abhors the Council, but does not think he ordered such letters to be written, as he might obtain the same end through Tarbes or Albany.

* Of Dorset.

1531.

420. Cardinal of Osma to Charles V.—*cont.*

The Pope has deferred the affair of the marriage [of his niece ?] without being bound to any one. It seems that the French king has no good intentions about peace and the common good. Rome, 12 Sept.

Sp.

12 Sept. **421.** Mai to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 376, B. M.

Since writing last the English Ambassadors have visited (*se ayuntaron*) the new French Ambassador and the duke of Albany three or four times, and have together given the Pope a letter of the French king recommending this business.

What the English proposed is that accursed commission, that the case may be judged in England, or that the Pope should make a new decretal to decide it according to their wish. Told the Pope I always thought they had recourse to evasions and villanies, and I thanked God they did not know what to ask for, as they are now asking for what has been refused thirty times.

They went on to say that it was not reasonable that the case should be tried in Italy, now that Your Majesty was going thither, as the Pope's judgment would not be free; and that it was not free when you were at Bologna. Thinking they might try to frighten him, assured him of your devotion and of the advantage of making peace. As I had heard that Albany had said that such a sentence would not be obeyed, I said that his Holiness need only care about giving a sentence according to justice, and God would execute it; and that I was sure that the English would take it as valid, and the King would obey it. He then promised that he would order justice to be done, notwithstanding all this.

They threaten to produce the King's mandate to allege the exceptions against its coming to Rome, and for nothing else. We still maintain that he (the excusator) must not be heard unless he has power for the whole case.

They say they will refuse all the auditors who are your vassals. We shall gain this article, but they will give us trouble by delay.

Asks the Emperor to send the original process in England, without which the case cannot be determined. The brief of dispensation is also necessary.

Has written to the Cardinal president of Castile, to the viceroys of Catalonia and Valencia, and the governor of Arragon, for the *remissorias* for taking evidence. It is probably all done now, and some of the judges write that they have good hopes. Asks the Emperor to order them to be sent immediately. Speaks about the payment of the costs. Has little money of the Queen's.

The most important point is to prove that at the time of the second marriage there was war, or fear of war, between Spain and England, or Spain and France, or France and England. Asks the Emperor to procure information about this in Flanders (*alla*).

Ortiz is well prepared in theological points. Rome, 12 Sept. 1531.

Sp., pp. 5, modern copy.

12 Sept. **422.** Mai to Los Covos.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 379. B. M.

The Pope told me that the duke of Ferrara had forged one or two letters in cipher (as from the Pope), caused them to be deciphered, and sent them to the Emperor. They were addressed to the Nuncio in France, saying that he (the Pope) wished him to tell the kings of France and England that he was their friend, and they might set aside the Council, and he would do all they asked; that he was talking with the French ambassador (*el de Francia*) about the marriage of his niece; and with the English ambassador (*el de Inglaterra*) about the matrimonial case. He told me that if they

1531.

asked him to omit the Council, he would show his intentions (*se abriera*), and trust in the Emperor. * * *

Sp., pp. 6, *modern copy.*

12 Sept. **423.** MUSETULA to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 382, B. M.

"The result of the embassy of the duke of Albany is, that no help against the Turks can be expected from the king of France.

"The Pope has been informed that the duke of Ferrara has assured him (the Emperor) that he has written letters in cipher to the king of France and the king of England, in which he has spoken about the convocation of the Council in a very different manner from what was expected from him. The Pope feels much offended, and declares that the whole is an invention. He never wrote nor thought of writing such letters.

"The Pope sends instructions to Aleander archbishop of Brindisi, concerning the business of the German diet. He leaves entirely to him (the Emperor) to do what he thinks best. Rome, 12 Sept. 1531."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

12 Sept. **424.** THE DIVORCE.

R. O. Rym. XIV. 420.

Certificate by John bishop of London, of the production, on 12 Sept. 1531, in the choir of the parish church of All Saints, Chelsea, by John Olyver, LL.D., (1) of the King's commission to him to act as his proctor, dated York Place, 5 July 1530, 21 (*sic*) Hen. VIII.; and (2) of the unanimous opinion of the Faculty of Law at Paris, dated Saturday, 19 Aug. 1531, on the two questions,—first, whether the King of England was bound to appear at Rome when cited; and, secondly, whether a subject of the King at Rome, not having a mandate, should be admitted on the day of citation to plead excusatory exceptions. Both of which they answer in the King's favor.

Vellum, Lat., mutilated. Seal attached; also mutilated. Endd. by Tunstal.

16 Sept. **425.** DODIEU to ALBANY.

Camusat, 152 b.

Wrote on the 19th and 29th of the past month and sends this, although the Duke may have left the place to which it is addressed, as it may be of use to his successor. This Prince solicits his departure for Germany. Taverna, the ambassador of the duke of Milan, has been here ten days. His charge is to assure the Emperor that his master is in good health, and ready to marry according to his Majesty's pleasure. Hears, but does not believe it, that he boasts that Madame d'Urbin,* Albany's niece, has been offered to him. Some believe he is thinking of the eldest daughter of Denmark, who is here with queen Mary of Hungary. The King, her father, could not pass the river Albiz, which is on the border of his kingdom, and has come to Holland with 6,000 or 7,000 lanceknights. He is trying to get ships to go to Denmark by sea. Brussels, 16 Sept.

Fr.

18 Sept. **426.** RA. SNEYDE, Priest, to CROMWELL.

R. O.

I desire your attention to my last request, made in your house in London, concerning the chancellorship of the late bishop of Chester, and also my advowson of the benefice of Astb . . . of which Wm. Brereton, of the King's privy chamber, has a later advowson granted by the abbot of Chester, which he does not esteem, except to put me to suit; but he will desist at your pleasure. If you can obtain it for me I will give you a yearly pension of 20 marks during our lives. Lichfield, 18 Sept.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the king's Council. *Endd.*

* Catherine de Medici.

1531.

22 Sept. **427.** BRIAN and FOXE to HENRY VIII.

Add. MS. 25,114, f. 90. B. M. Pocock, II. 139.

Foxe arrived at Compiegne on the 18th, having experienced great difficulty in obtaining horses, in consequence of the King's pilgrimage. Advertised Brian, when at Paris, where he had been sent by the French king and the cardinal Grammont for expedition of "your Highness' payments," which I have now procured, with promise that the rest shall be paid in October next. More he could not obtain. De Vaux is not to be blamed. On the 22nd both addressed themselves to the French court. Yesterday Brian received a packet from Paget. Last night the bearer arrived with letters from Benet, showing that little favor is expected from the Pope. Brian has been advertised that there will come to the French king today a gentleman of the Emperor's privy chamber, to appoint an interview between the French queen and the queen of Hungary within eight days. Compiegne, 22 Sept. *Signed by Brian and Foxe.*

Pp. 2. *Endd.:* "From Mr. Brian, the x. and xxii. of Sept. 1531." *Add.*

23 Sept. **428.** [BENET] to HENRY VIII.

R. O. St. P. VII. 320.

Gave the King's answer to the allegation made by the King's counsel against the matter excusatory. In his conversation with Albany the Pope said no resolution had yet been formed upon it. The Duke left for France on the 17th. He told me the Pope had promised him nothing should be done till after October. More he could not get from him. A Scot was cited by the Queen's proctor on the 20th. 23 Sept. 1531.

Draft.

23 Sept. **429.** SIR NICHOLAS CAREW to CROMWELL.

R. O.

I have received a writ of *dedimus potestatem* directed to you and me, giving us power to swear Commissioners of the Sewers. They have agreed to meet at Kingston on Tuesday next at the General Session. Bedyngton 23 Sept. *Signed.*

P.S. in his own hand.—I beg you to remember the bill for my servant for the oversight of the King's stud in Gloucestershire. I keep him here till then.

P. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Cromwell.

23 Sept. **430.** The ABBOT OF LLOR to LOS COBOS.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 388. B. M.

The English ambassadors continue to manifest the goodness of their King by lavish gifts and promises. They have not omitted to try the Cardinal and the Abbot, but duty to conscience and the Emperor prevents their being listened to. If other important things succeed, the Emperor will see how well the Cardinal and Abbot have served him. By order of Mai, has communicated with Maestro Julian de Monte Occa about the cause, and they are of one opinion.

Sp., p. 1. *Headed:* Copia de parrafo de una carta autografa del Abad Llor al Sñio Cobos, fecha en Roma, a 23 de Sept. 1531.

24 Sept. **431.** DUKE OF SUFFOLK to CROMWELL.

R. O.

Thanks him for his faithful and continual kindness; for his pains in ordering George Cornewall; and for his advancement of the Duke's treasurer in Oxon and Berks. Desires credence for his treasurer. Westhrope, 24 Sept. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To my loving friend Master Cromwell.

26 Sept. **432.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Vienna Archives.

As the King has given the archbishopric of York to Dr. Lee, and the bishopric of Winchester to Dr. Stephen, without waiting the whole year of vacation, the Queen has had some apprehension he has done it to get two

1531.

prelates more in his favor at the Parliament. But she has still greater fear there is some new understanding between the Pope and the King to her disadvantage, seeing that, although the King has declared himself head of the clergy, and forbidden several times that any one should have recourse to Rome, he has allowed the sending to Rome for these benefices. Dr. Fox has been sent again to influence (*practiquer*) the university of Paris about the article of which I lately wrote; and to enable him to do it better, the lady has given him benefices and the office of almoner, which Lee held. Five days ago the seigneur Ris, brother-in-law of the duke of Norfolk, was again seized and put in the Tower, from which he had been liberated on surety in consequence of his indisposition. It is said he was trying to escape, either to your Majesty or to Scotland, and would find means of getting up some enterprise by his influence in Wales. London, 26 Sept. 1531.

Hol., Fr., p. 1. *From a modern copy.*

26 Sept. **433.** Francis I. to [Fras de Dinteville, Bishop of] Auxerre.

Camusat, Mesl. Hist. Lettres de Fras. I. 63.

Hears that immediately after the vacation, which ends on the last day of this month, the Pope intends to proceed against the king of England as contumacious, and decide his cause in accordance with the desires of the opposite party. Cannot believe this, considering the goodness of the Pope, and the justice with which he is accustomed to treat every one, and that he will act directly against the rights and opinions of those who understand the case. The King and his allies, of whom he has a great number, will have good cause to resent this conduct, which should be displeasing to all princes. Now that the authority of the Church is so lessened, and in such danger of further diminution, cannot believe that the Pope would allow such an evident injury to be inflicted on the king of England, remembering the close friendship between him and Francis, and the good message which his Holiness sent to Francis by the card. of Grammont, that he would do for love of him all he could for the conservation of the rights of the king of England. D'Auxerre must represent this to the Pope, and beg him, in consideration of the evils which such a course may produce, to commit the cause *in partibus*, as canon law ordains, and as several universities and other learned persons have proposed. Will consider this as a personal obligation. Chantilly, 26 Sept. 1531.

Fr.

26 Sept. **434.** Scotland.

P. S.

Commission to Sir Thos. Clyfford, captain of Berwick, Sir Ric. Tempest, Sir Ralph Ellerker, jun., Sir Thos. Wharton, and Cuthbert Ratclyff, to treat with James V. for redress of injuries on the West Marches. *Del.* Chelsea, 26 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII.

27 Sept. **435.** H. Earl of Northumberland to Cromwell.

R. O.

Has received his letter, dated London, the 24th inst., showing how Cromwell has moved the King in his behalf for the payment of his debt due to Sir Edw. Semar at Michaelmas Day, and how arrangement has been made with Sir Edward that he shall take no advantage at this time. Is much bound to the King for this. As to the Earl's honor of Petworth, which his Highness wishes to have in sale, Cromwell may report that he will shortly give attendance on him for that and other things. Meanwhile begs Cromwell to be a mediator for him, and will be glad to follow his advice. Newcastle upon Tyne, 27 Sept. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To, &c. Master Cromwell, of the King's most honorable Council.

1531.

27 Sept. **436.** MAI to CHARLES V. and LOS COVOS.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 383. B. M.

* * * * *

"The English have for the third or fourth time repeated their demands, and it seems to be necessary to send the papers of the proceedings in the divorce case which were taken in England. Without them no sentence can be given. It would be good if the *remissoriæ* were soon despatched in Spain, and sent back to Rome. It is not without importance to prove that at the time of the second marriage of the queen of England wars prevailed between Spain, France, England, &c.

"(*Written in the margin by Covos:*)—Letters are to be written to England. They (the ministers in Rome) are to wait till they receive what they ask for. As for the rest, they are to do what they can to accelerate the proceedings.

"No delay. This is to be written very earnestly. His Majesty has spoken with the Legate, who has promised to write also to Rome.

"*Superscribed:* Abstract from the letters of Micer Mai to his Majesty and to the Comendador Mayor, 12, 26, 27 Sept. *Endd.:* Answered on the 23rd Oct. 1531."

English abstract from the contemporary abstract at Simancas.

Ib. f. 384. 2. Copy of the contemporary abstract, with marginal notes.

Sp., pp. 5.

27 Sept. **437.** MAI to LOS COVOS.

Add. MS. 28,583, f. 389. B. M.

* * * "The king of France wishes to have an interview with the Emperor. Death of the cardinal San Quatuor.

"The Pope has written to all cardinals, ordering them to be on the 1st of October at Rome.

"Has oftentimes begged that the primitive proceedings in the divorce cause which took place in England be sent to him. Repeats this demand in the most pressing manner, and begs him not to lose time, but to send the papers with a special courier. Hopes to open the proceedings within eight days. All is prepared. Hopes to gain the cause. The proceedings which have been taken in England, however, are absolutely necessary. This is not a simple *evocatio*, but it is an appellation on behalf of the Queen. But even if it were an *evocatio*, it would be necessary to have the proceedings which had been taken in England. The *Relator* has positively declared to him that he can do nothing without first seeing the proceedings which had been taken in England. Rome, 27 Sept. 1531."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

27 Sept. **438.** STEPHEN BROD' (?) of Sirmisch, to PAUL CASSALI.

Vit. B. XIII. 140.

Touching the affairs of the king of the Romans and the Turks. "In oppido Cheresbagina," 27 Sept. 1531.

Hol., Ital., pp. 4. *Add.*

27 Sept. **439.** The PRINCESS MARY.

R. O.

Warrant to Sir Andrew lord Wyndesor, master of the Great Wardrobe, to deliver for the use of the Princess,—1, "a gown of cloth of silver tissue, the same to be lined with plain cloth of silver"; 2, a gown of purple velvet, to be lined with the same; 3, a gown of black tinsel, to be lined with the same; 4, a gown of right crimson satin, to be lined with cloth of gold of tissue; 5, a gown of black velvet lukes, furred with ermines;—every of the said gowns to contain eleven and a half yards; 6, a nightgown of black velvet of ten yards, furred with coney; 7, a kirtle of cloth of gold, with works and sleeves of the same; 8, a kirtle of cloth of silver tissue, and sleeves of the same; 9, a kirtle of black tinsel, and sleeves of the same;—every of the said

1531.

kirtles with sleeves to contain 7½ yards; 10, as much right satin as will line the hood and sleeves thereof; 11, a cloak case of satin of Bruges; 12, two parteletts, one of black velvet and the other of black satin, lined with sarsanet; 13, one piece of fine Holland cloth, at 3*s.* 4*d.* the ell, for smocks; 14, twenty ells of fine cambric for railles; 15, six pieces of pointing riband and for garters; 16, eight ounces of lacing riband; 17, one piece of broad riband for girdles; 18, sixteen pair of velvet shoes; 19, sixteen pair of hose; 20, two dozen of Spanish gloves; 21, three French hoods; 22, a yard of white satin, a yard of crimson satin, and a yard of black velvet for billements for the same; 23, a night bonnet of ermines; 24, a dozen lawn parteletts; 25, ten thousand pins; 26, one pound of thread; 27, two hundred needles; 28, one pound of silk of divers colors; 29, four brushes and four rubbers; 30, twenty ells of linen cloth, at 10*d.* the ell, for certain necessaries; and to pay for the making and furring all the premises. Waltham Monastery, 27 Sept. 1531. *Signed and sealed.*

28 Sept. **440.** Robert Studley to Cromwell.

R. O. I moved you for a letter to Mr. White and to one Kyrton, dwelling in Lime Street, London, for a farm in Kilburn, of which I gave you a memorandum at Stebunhithe. I now send you a draft of the letter to sign. London, 28 Sept.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right honorable.

441. Robert Studley to Cromwell.

R. O. One Rob. Morley, dwelling with his wife in a little cottage by Stebunhithe church, belonging to Studley, to take care of the property, has stolen certain goods of the said Studley, of which a list is annexed. Desires he may be attached.

ii. Catalogue of the goods stolen, including herbs stolen from the garden contrary to an Act of 21 Hen. VIII.

P. 1. *Add. at the head:* Right honorable.

442. Robert Studley to Cromwell.

R. O. "A bill of remembrance unto Mr. Cromwell for Robert Studley."

I desire you to take pains to finish my annuity in Gloucestershire, and make such an end with Mr. Riddall as may stand with our profit. The arrears due for eight years 12 April last are 27*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* If you can get 20*l.* I will give you 5*l.* Whatever you can get you shall have a good part. Remember Thos. Wolfford, my lord's Grace's armourer, for the debt of 20*s.*, and 8*s.* delivered to him in beer. In another matter I desire your help, and will give you an ambling nag. Will. Peteley has a farm near Shoreham in Kent, 14 miles from London. I wished to have it, and on Mr. Fane and Mr. Asshe asking him, he granted it to me for seven years. He has since promised a chamber in the same house to a servant of the clerk of the kitchen with my lord of Canterbury. If you ask Edw. Asshe when he comes to Westminster Hall, I think I shall speed; and when you come that way you can have a bed, hay and litter for your horse. Asshe and Farre were displeased with Peteley because he would not grant me 21 years.

Hol., pp. 2.

29 Sept. **443.** Northumberland to Henry VIII.

Calig. B. VII. 157. B. M. Certain Scotchmen passing through your realm towards Scotland have been apprehended and searched by the Earl's servant at Alnwick. Sends certain letters found on one of them, Davy Pander, who confessed his credence to be that peace was certainly concluded between the Emperor and the Scotch king for 100 years; that the queen of Hungary would in no

1531.

443. NORTHUMBERLAND to HENRY VIII.—*cont.*

wise marry the Scotch king, but the Emperor and she both entreated for his marriage with the eldest daughter (Dorothy) of the king of Denmark; that the Emperor would shortly send ordnance and powder to the Scotch king for a present; and that the Emperor had gone to Almayn to put down the duke of Saxony, the landgrave of Hesse, and the margrave of "Husboith," who take part with the Lutherans. But for these insurrections the Emperor would have sent a secret servant to the king of Scots, instructed with his mind; which secrets, Pander said, to him were unknown, but Lindsay the Scotch earl was to convey them from the Emperor to James.

Has caused his officers to meet with the lieutenants of the Scotch borders touching the attemptates done at Lowlyn for release of the prisoners kept in Scotland contrary to the truce, &c. On the part of Scotland there came to Rydyngburn on the East Marches Dan Car of Fernyhirst, Wat Car of Sesford, George Car, Dan Car of Greynhed, Dan Car of Grayden, and Launce Car, who expressly refused to make redress. The Scots make nightly depredations. 29 Sept. *Signature cut off.*

Pp. 2. *Add. Endd:* From my lord of Northumberland, 29, 7 . . .

29 Sept. R. O. **444.** THE MINT.

Account of John Copynger, keeper of the Royal Mint and of the Mint in the Tower, from Mich. 18 Hen. VIII. to Mich. 23 Hen. VIII.

Received for coinage, of gold: A° 19, 4,857 lb. 1 oz. 3½ qr. 1 dwt. A° 20, 1,231¾ lb. A° 21, 533 lb. 2 oz. 1 dwt. A° 22, 394 lb. 5½ oz. 1 dwt. A° 23, 320 lb. 3 oz. 1½ dwt. Total 7,336 lb. 1¾ oz., at 2*s.* 6*d.* a lb., 917*l.* 0*s.* 5*d.* Silver: A° 19, 26,678 lb. 5½ oz. A° 20, 40,480 lb. 5 oz. A° 21, 28,237 lb. 2 oz. A° 22, 20,292 lb. 3 oz. A° 23, 15,765 lb. 2 oz. Total, 131,453 lb. 5⅓ oz.; which, at 1*s.* a lb., gives 6,572*l.* 13*s.* 5½*d.*

Received for repairs in the Mint, 40*l.*

Total, 7,529*l.* 13*s.* 10½*d.* "de quibus"——

P. 1, *imperfect.*

29 Sept. R. O. **445.** [EXPENCES of the CHANCERY.]

* * * Wages of John Hillys, chaffwax, [2]½*d.* a day, 3*l.* 16*s.* 0½*d.* The keeper of the horse to carry the hanaper, wax, and parchment for the Chancery, 4½*d.* a day. Wm. Johns, keeper of the seal of the Common Bench, 4*l.* a year. To the said keeper of the hanaper, for winter and summer gowns, 46*s.* 8*d.* To John Judde, under-clerk of the hanaper, for a winter gown, 13*s.* 4*d.* For the gowns of Thos. Alberd, Spigernel, and Wm. Skyte, Portjoy, 40*s.* For John Hyll's winter robe, 10*s.*; his shoes, 4*s.* For the horsekeeper's gown, 6*s.* 8*d.* Expences of horses attending [Wolsey]† Sir Thos. More, chancellor, from 30 Sept. 22 ‡ Hen. VIII. to 29 Sept. 23 § Hen. VIII., 18*d.* a day. To the warden of the Fleet, for rushes in Westminster Hall, Mich. and Easter terms, 26*s.* 8*d.* Shoeing, &c. of the sumpter horses, mending the hanaper, &c., 22*s.* To Wm. Skyte, Portjoye, for a file, ink, &c., 13*s.* 4*d.* Six bags for writs, patents, and charters, 3*s.* Fuel to warm the wax at Westminster, Chelsehithe, and other places, 25*s.* 9*d.* Mats, nails, &c., 3*s.* Sponges to damp the seal, 12*d.* For carriage of writs, &c. from Westminster to Chelsehith, and from Chelsehith to Windsor, Hampton Court, Greenwich, and other places, 25*s.* 8*d.* Velvet for a bag for the Great Seal, embroidered with the King's arms, 5*l.* 5*s.* 8*d.* Wages of Thos. Hall, clerk of the hanaper, from Mich. 22 || Hen. VIII. to Mich. 23 || Hen. VIII., 40*l.* To Ralph Pexall, clerk of the Crown, 20*l.* Annuity of the Master of St. Katharine's Hospital near the Tower, 10*l.* Annuities of Sir Brian Tuke and Edw. North, clerks of Parliament, 40*l.*; of Chas. duke of Suffolk, Earl Marshal, 20*l.*; of Wm. Throkmerton and Wm. Claybroke, prothonotaries of the Chancery, 50 mks.; of the Prior of the house of

† "R. in Christo patri Thomæ, &c." struck out.
‡ Altered from 21.
§ Altered from 22.
|| Altered from 21 and 22.

1531.

John of Bethlehem at Shene, 12*l.*; of Alice Raynsford, 10*l.*; and of John Croke, controller of the hanaper, 10*l.* To John Tailer, Master of the Rolls, 37*l.* 4*s.* 8*d.*

For green say, cushions, &c., stolen from the house of John Hills, 4*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.* (*This entry is struck out.*) * * *

Wages of Thos. Alberd, Spigernell, and of Wm. Skyte, Portjoye, 6*l.* 16*s.* 10½*d.* each.

Lat., pp. 4, *mutilated.*

29 Sept. Add. MS. 25,107. B. M.

446. St. Martin's, Dover.

Account of Thos. Lenham, prior of the monastery of St. Martin's, Dover, from Mich. 22 Hen. VIII. to Mich. 23 Hen. VIII.

Tithes from the rectories of Guston, Hougham, St. Margaret, Bucland, Apoldur, Ebury, and Colred, and pensions from the churches of St. Mary's, St. Nicolas, St. Peter, St. James, Dover, and of Wotton, near Bereham, 65*l.* 7*s.* 8*d.*

Farms of manors and lands: Lefyth, Slarton, Farthynglowe, D . . . manscombe, Westcourt, Reche, Heyclyff, lands in Soles, Worth, Adlyng, Bucland Dane, watermills at Dover, Charlton, and Bucland, &c., 100*l.* 19*s.* 8*d.*

Rents of houses in Westbere, Southbere, Guston, Deal, Brandred, Canterbury, Balverley, Lokeryng, Worthe, Menesse, &c., 75*l.* 2*s.* 8¾*d.* Dues of the court of the monastery, 73*s.* 4*d.* Sale of wool and hides, 12*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*

Stock: 700 sheep, 58*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*; 80 horses, 66*s.* 8*d.*; 22 bullocks, 17*l.* 12*s.*; 12 cows, 4*l.* 16*s.*; 6 calves, 16*s.*; 22 hogs, 32*s.* 8*d.*; 2 horses in the Prior's stable, 53*s.* 4*d.*; 12 farm horses, 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*; 6 farm oxen, 133*s.* 4*d.* 120 q. wheat, 40*l.* 120 q. barley, 20*l.* 40 q. oats, 4*l.* 400 "copps" pease and tares, 100*s.* A plough, 20*s.* 2 carts (*bigarum*), 113*s.* 4*d.* 2 dung carts (*bigarum dungarum*), 20*s.*=18*5l.* 16*s.* 8*d.*

Total receipts and stock, 443*l.* 12*s.* 6¾*d.*

Payments: Proxies, Peter's pence, and pensions to the churches of Hougham, Guston, and Bucland, 11*l.* 18*s.* Rents to Christchurch, Cant., the Archbishop, the lords of the manors of Southcourte and Maxton, the abbot of St. Augustine's, the preceptor of Swinfeld, the Domus Dei at Dover, the warden of Dover, &c., 17*l.* 12*s.* 11¼*d.* Fees to John Hale, baron of the Exchequer, Chr. Hale, Thos. Wood, Robt. Weltden, steward of the court, Ric. Wyvell, collector, and to the keepers of Puclyngwood, Westcourt, and Romney Marsh, 8*l.* 7*s.* 4*d.* Wages of Ant. Norborne, sub-prior, 40*s.* Wm. Saltwood, cellarer, 33*s.* 4*d.* John Folkeston, precentor, 33*s.* 4*d.* Stephen Fulwell, "letest prior," 26*s.* 8*d.* Giles Springwell, Thos. Vertue, Wm. Grace, Alex. Dovor, and three novices, 26*s.* 8*d.* each, 16*l.* Wages of the servants, 19*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Wages of the husbandmen, 22*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.* Expences of the church: bread, 20*d.*; wine, 13*s.* 4*d.*; alum, madder, basyll, and glue for painting images, 2*s.* 11*d.*; frankincense, 8*d.*; 40 lbs. wax, 18*s.*, &c., = 60*s.* Repairs at the church of St. Martin's, 15*s.* 2*d.* Expences of the church at Gaston, 3*s.* 4*d.* Repairs of the monastery, 15*s.* 6*d.* Repairs at the manor of Farthynglove, 56*s.* 4*d.* Repairs of the mansion of Gaston, 10*s.* 4*d.* At Westcourt, 37*s.* 7*d.* Alms and offerings, 16*s.* 4*d.* Clothes, 51*s.* 10*d.* Presents: 2 doz. quails, 400 whelks, and a porpoise presented to the archbishop of Canterbury, 13 capons to the lord warden, &c., 34*s.* 8*d.* Rewards to the servants and minstrels (*joculatores*) of the King, the prioress of Sheppey, the lord warden of the Cinque Ports, and Lord Bergavenny, the clerks of St. Nicholas, the waits at Canterbury, &c., 22*s.* 8*d.*

Divers necessaries: Canvas, pewter vessels, wicker bottles, spades, samphire, candles, &c., 112*s.* 0½*d.* Farming implements, 10*l.* 4*s.* 10*d.* Travelling expences and surveying, 7*l.* 1*s.* 9*d.* Oxen and sheep, 34*l.* 3*s.* 10*d.* Horses, 4*l.* 16*s.* Grain, 117*s.* 2*d.* Carriage of timber, &c., 25*s.* Wine and beer, 32*s.* 2*d.* Salt fish, 19*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 700 hops, 73*s.* 4*d.* Pease, mustard, seed, &c., 50*s.* 6*d.* Spices, 40*s.* 3½*d.* Rape oil, 9*s.* Liveries for the husbandmen, 20*s.* 6*d.* Expences of the kitchen, varying from 2*s.* 3*d.* a week to 27*s.* 6½*d.* Expences of the brewer, 65*l.* 14*s.* Oxen, sheep, and fowls, 51*l.* 4*s.* Pensions to the churches of Wotton, St. James, St. Peter, and St. Nicolas, 31*s.* Rents of tenements and gardens, 10*l.* 7*s.* 8¾*d.* Cattle, 182*l.* 8*s.* 8*d.*

Total, 557*l.* 11*s.* 4½*d.*

Surplus, 113*l.* 18*s.* 9½*d.*

Lat., pp. 30.

1531.

29 Sept. **447.** THOMAS EARL OF WILTSHIRE.

R. O. Account of the earl of Wiltshire as farmer of the lordship of Tonbridge, from Mich. 22 to Mich. 23 Hen. VIII.

Large paper, pp. 2.

29 Sept. **448.** RICE AP GRIFFITH.

R. O. Computus of William Brabazon of the issues of the castles and demesnes of Rice Ap Griffith, from Mich. 22 Hen. VIII., for one year ensuing.

Lat., pp. 6.

29 Sept. **449.** CARNARVON.

R. O. A "valor" of the King's lands in co. Caernarvan, from Mich. 22 to Mich. 23 Hen. VIII.

29 Sept. **450.** SEE OF CANTERBURY.

R. O. Account of the issues and expences, temporal and spiritual, of the archbishopric of Canterbury.

For the year ending Mich. 21 Hen. VIII.—Issues, 2,615*l.* 5*s.* 3¾*d.* Household expences shown in steward's book, 908*l.* 13*s.* 10*d.*; in clerk of the kitchen's book, 2,200*l.* 10*s.* 3¼*d.* Expences exceed receipts by 493*l.* 18*s.* 9½*d.* Receipts of the prerogative, 315*l.* 21½*d.*

22 Hen. VIII.—Issues, 2,570*l.* 15*s.* 3¾*d.* Household expences: in steward's book, 912*l.* 15*s.* 5*d.*; in clerk of the kitchen's book, 1,710*l.* 10*s.* 6*d.* Expences exceed receipts by 52*l.* 10*s.* 7¼*d.* Receipts of the prerogative, 76*l.* 15*s.* 8*d.*

23 Hen. VIII.—Issues, 2,556*l.* 12*s.* 9½*d.* Household expences; in steward's book, 940*l.* 6*s.* 9¾*d.*; in clerk of the kitchen's book, 1,848*l.* 19*s.* 11¾*d.* Expences exceed receipts by 232*l.* 13*s.* 11½*d.*

P. 1. *Endd.*

29 Sept. **451.** CORN.

R. O. Corn exported from Yarmouth from Mich. 22 Hen. VIII. to Mich. 23 Hen. VIII., besides 3,300 qrs. wheat and 1,350 qrs. malt sent to London and other parts of England.

Wheat, 2,103 qrs., worth, at 6*s.* the qr. at the first buying, 630*l.* 18*s.* Malt and barley, 9,800 qrs., worth, at 2*s.* 8*d.* the qr. at the first buying, 1,200*l.*

Exported from Mich. 22 Hen. VIII. till the letters of restraint were delivered to the customer there, after Easter, a° 22. Wheat, 640 qrs., for which there is forfeited by obligations, besides the customs, 553*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Malt, 3,510 qrs., for which is forfeited 1,805*l.*

Exported from the delivery of the letters of restraint until Mich. next. Wheat, 1,463 qrs. Malt, 6,290 qrs., for which is forfeited 3,231*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*

P. 1. *Endd.*

29 Sept. **452.** WALES.

R. O. Value of the King's lands in Wales, late the property of Jasper duke of Bedford, for one year, ending at Mich. 23 Hen. VIII.

The lordship of Pembroke, 339*l.* 16*s.* 11½*d.* Fees and wages, 72*l.* 5*s.* 6*d.* Gilgarran, 61*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.* Fees, 12*l.* 2*s.* 11*d.* Llanstephan, 43*l.* 0*s.* 3*d.* Fees, 5*l.* 10*s.* West Haverford, 139*l.* 19*s.* 0½*d.* Fees, 49*l.* 12*s.* 1*d.* Glamorgan and Morgannok, 22 Hen. VIII., 774*l.* 1*s.* 9½*d.* Fees, 278*l.* 1*s.* 4*d.* Clear total, 920*l.* 17*s.* 8½*d.*

Anno 23 Hen. VIII.—Value of the manors of Hunsdon and Estwyk, 41*l.* 3*s.* 8*d.* Fees, 13*l.* 2*s.* 8*d.* Stansted, purchased from the abbot of Waltham, 49*l.* 17*s.* 9*d.* Roydon, purchased from the Master of Christ's College, Cambridge, 43*l.* Filloll's Hall and Coggesall Hall, purchased from Ric. Southwell, 100*l.* Lands purchased from Philip Paris, in Hunesdon, 11*l.* 11*s.* 7*d.* Total, 232*l.* 10*s.* 3*d.*

Lat., pp. 20. *Endd.*

1531.

R. O. 2. Copy of the first portion of the above, with some differences in the amounts.
Lat., pp. 19. *Endd.*

R. O. 3. "Valors" of the lands of Jasper duke of Bedford, in Westhaverford, Glamorgan, and Morgannok, and Llan-Stephan, for the year ended Mich. 23 Hen. VIII.
Large paper, pp. 9.

453. William Lyte to Thomas Arundel.

R. O. Thanks for his goodness at all times. Would have come up but for the business he has had gathering money for the King. Hopes to bring Arundel his money shortly. Begs him to speak to my lord of Norfolk, that he may have the office of escheator. Will give "my mistress" a gown of the best satin. Shyrburne Castle.
Hol., p. 1. *Add:* Mr. Thomas Arondell, high sheriff of Somerset and Dorset.* *Mutilated.*

30 Sept. **454.** Bryan and Foxe to Benet.

R. O. Received on the 22nd your letters of the 9th by Robin the Devil.
St. P. VII. 321. As you cannot obtain any of the articles for the King from the Pope, you therefore desire the determination of the canonists of Paris with the books containing the reasons as well of Orleans as of the advocates of Parliament. The King has asked Francis to write to the Pope for the same purpose. Although he would not write himself, he wrote a letter of credence to the Pope, and other to his ambassador there, the bishop of Auxerre, which will be communicated to you. As you wrote that the letter from Francis did not contain the article for remitting the cause *in partibus*, we have had it enclosed, and send it to you. On the 20th inst., I, Bryan, sent my letters to you by John Davy, De Vaux's man, and with it the determination of the canonists of Paris. The book of Orleans is in the hands of the king of England. The book of Advocates, I, Edw. Foxe, brought with me into England at my last departure, leaving a servant in Paris to obtain a duplicate with the signature. I cannot send it, as I don't know whether it is finished, but, if any desire to see it, you may remonstrate with them on their unworthy suspicions. The lady Regent died on the 23rd. Senlys, 30 Sept. *Signed.*
Add. Endd.: Received 16 Oct. 1531.

ii. Copy of the French king's letter to the bishop of Auxerre of 26th inst.
Cannot believe that the Pope is resolved to proceed against his good brother in *pœnam contumaciæ*, and conclude his cause for his adversaries. This would be dangerous for princes. Will not consent that such an injuiry be done to the King, considering the promise brought by Grammont. Is to remonstrate with the Pope acccordingly. Chantilly, 26 Sept.
Translation.

30 Sept. **455.** Duke of Suffolk to Cromwell.

R. O. Desires credence for his servant the bearer. Ewelme, 30 Sept. *Signed.*
P. 1. *Add.:* To my loving friend Master Cromwell.

* He was sheriff from Mich. 1530 to Mich. 1531.

1531.

30 Sept. **456.** Mr. Withers.

R. O. "The last day of September. The inventory of Mr. Withers goods within the city of London. An° 1531."*

In the over study ceiled with wainscot: A trussing chest with writings. A chest of bed and table linen. Doublets of fustian stocked with damask; of tawney satin of Bruges, sleeved with black say, and black satin stocked with velvet. 3 gray amices. A cambric surplice. 2 black and 1 white vestment. A gardewyaunce. Chests of spruce and cypres, and other articles.

In the wardrobe: 2 English cupboard carpets, coverlets of tapestry and camlet. A sperver of bawdkin. A scarlet gown furred with Marten's "poettes." A crimson gown furred with martens. Three other gowns of divers colours. A black choir cope. An old feather bed, and a bedstock.

In the bedchamber: A frock of saye, sleeveless, furred with gray coney. A joined table, stool, and form. An andiron and fire-irons. An old red mantle.

In the chamberlain's chamber: A bedstock and bedding. In the fish-house, 4 couple of ling. In the chamber over the hall, a bedstead and bedding, 2 forms, a styllatory, &c.

In the chapel chamber: A bedstock, sperver, and bedding. A leather chair and cushion. Old tapestry hangings.

In the chapel: A superaltare. The hangings of the altar, old white satin. 2 altar cloths. 2 crucifixes of wood and laten. 3 tables of imagery. A mass book. A bell and 2 cruets.

In the study thereby: The works of Chrysostom and Gregory. Polychronicon. Decreta. Textus sententiarum. The Decretals. Abbas, super primo, secundo, et tertio. Summa Angelica. First and second parts of Ambrose. Gregory's Moralia. Third part of Hugo. Wm. Beraldus. Magister sententiarum, constitutiones provinciales. The rule of St. Benedict. The breviary of Sixtus and Clementinus. Sextus decretalium. 8 old written books. A joined table, &c.

In the parlour: Bedding and carpets. A joined cupboard with a desk. Hanging, of green say. A wooden crucifix. A banker of verdure, &c.

In the study by the parlour: 33 books bound in boards and parchment. Vita Thomæ Cantuariensis. Nova editio Novi Testamenti. A desk, a turned chair, a pax of St. George.

In the hall: Old red say hangings. Tables and forms. 2 cupboards, one with a halpace, 2 chairs and 2 joined stools. Firkins of barrel butter.

In the buttery: Tablecloths, &c.

In the cellar: 2 [bottles] claret and red wine; another of white of broche. 2 piles of wood.

In the parlour beneath the hall: Pot, postnetts, kettles, porringers, platters, and other utensils.

In the larder house: A cupboard, a brine pan, and other lumber. In the kitchen: round and square broaches, a chafer of brass, a mortar and pestle, a pewter saltcellar, baysalt. A little house with baven. Piles of billet in the yard and gate house.

In the servants' chambers: 2 bedstocks and bedding. In the priest's chamber: a feather bed, a pair of blankets, a bolster, a sparver of white cloth.

Pp. 9. *Endd.*

457. Grants in September 1531.

Sept. Grants.

1. John Pen. Grant in tail male of the manor or lordship of Wynge, Bucks, and lands in Swanburn and Great Brikehill, Bucks, lately in the possession of the prioress of Pray, near St. Albans, Herts. Westm., 8 March 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 1 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 9.

2. *Commissions of Gaol Delivery.*

Bedford castle: Sir Hen. Grey, Sir John Mordaunte, Sir Francis Bryan, Sir Will.

* Corrected from "1530."

1531.

March.

GRANTS.

Gascoygn, Sir Michael Fissher, Walter Luke, serjeant-at-law, Will. Marshall, Nic. Hardyng, and Geo. Acworth.

Aylesbury gaol, Bucks: Andrew ld. Wyndesore, Sir John Daunce, Sir John Mordaunt, Sir Francis Brian, Sir Edw. Donn, Sir Rob. Lee, John Baldewyn, serjeant-at-law, John Cheyny, Paul Darell, and Roger Gifford.

Chelsehith, 1 Sept.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 12*d.*

3. Robert Hogen, chief master of the King's kitchen. Custody of the King's orchard in the lordship of Sherefhoton, York. Ampthill, 1 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 3 Sept.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 10.

4. William Both, of Maidenhed, *alias* of Cokeham, *alias* of Bray (Berks). Pardon for having stolen a horse belonging to John Dibblyn. Hampton Court, 7 Oct. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 8 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 4.

5. John Hausee, *alias* Hauce, of London, laborer, *alias* servingman. Pardon for the murder of Richard Ap Yevan Ap Jenken. Westm., 30 June 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 12 Sept.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 8.

6. Thomas earl of Wiltshire and of Ormond. Licence to export one ambling horse and one ambling gelding. Ampthill, 12 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 19 Sept.—P.S.

7. William Peterson, clk. Presentation to the parish church of St. Peter, Bonynges, Terouenne dioc., *vice* Nicholas Rusticus, resigned. Ampthill, 18 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 20 Sept.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 8.

8. Edmond Lomnar. To be surveyor of the petty customs and of the subsidy of tonnage and poundage in London, in reversion on the death of Thos. Palmer, who holds the office by patent 22 Aug. 11 Hen. VIII. *Del.* . . . . . 21 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

9. Thomas Ward "herbroughgier." To be steward of the lands of the suppressed priory of Wallyngford, which office William Yonge, deceased, lately held, with fees of 4 marks a year. Ampthill, 9 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 24 Sept.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 8.

---

1 Oct. **458.** [CROMWELL] to ————.

R. O. The King's pleasure is that ye solicit the French king for the preferment of Thos. Beryer, now warden of the Grey Friars of Blois, to be warden of the Grey Friars of Paris. You are also to move the Great Master to the same effect. London, 1 Oct.

Draft, in Cromwell's hand, p. 1.

ii. [CROMWELL] to HERON.

I advise you to allow the bearer, Ric. Johnson, to continue in his farm, parcel of the manor of Highe Hall, which he has by grant both of your father and of your mother, late deceased, considering that your interest in it comes from the King. London, 3 Oct.

Draft, in Cromwell's hand, pp. 2.

iii. [CROMWELL] to [the ABBOT OF ————].

My Lord, I have received your letter, "and, being very sorry of molestation, do advise you not to suffer any of the King's courser men to lie with you; for your monastery, undoubtedly, is much too small to receive the King's coursers."

Draft, in Cromwell's hand, p. 1.

1 Oct. **459.** CHARLES V.

R. O. Instructions of the Emperor to his sister, the queen [of Hungary], concerning the government of the Low Countries.

The Council to consist of the Queen as Regent, Everard de la Marche, cardinal of Liege, John Carondelet, archbp. of Palermo, the marquis of Arschot, the count of Buren, lord Fiennes, the count of Gaures, lord Beures, the count of Hoochstrate, lord Sempy, lord Berghes, knts. of the Order, lords Wallain and Molenbais, and John Hannart, viscount of Liedekerke; with John Marnicx, lord of Marnicx and Thoulouze, as secretary.

1531.

459. CHARLES V.—*cont.*

The Emperor's councillors, and the other knights of the Order, will also belong to the Council, when there. The archbp. of Palermo will propose matters to them, and report the resolution to the Queen. The Queen may summon others in addition. The Council is to meet whenever she thinks fit, and those absent from court must attend when summoned. This Council is only to treat of the principal affairs, touching the state and safety of the country, without meddling with matters of justice, law, &c., unless the Queen thinks them of sufficient importance to be treated by the Council of State. The opinions of members are to be taken, beginning at the highest or the lowest, as the Queen thinks best. The opinion of the majority is to be taken, unless the Queen thinks otherwise. The secretary shall keep a register of proceedings. All members must carry out unanimously the resolution of the Council, whatever their opinion. The secretary shall draw up despatches in accordance with the minutes of the Archbishop, and they shall be examined by the Council. When an answer has to be given concerning affairs concluded, the Council shall refer it to the Queen, or to whoever has to make the answer. The Councillors are to take an oath of secresy, and inform the Queen of breaches thereof. Members should retire when any matter concerning themselves is being discussed. Packets shall be sent and received by the secretary, and taken to the Queen unopened. He must also keep the ciphers. Brussels, 1 Oct. 1531.

Fr., copy, pp. 6. Endd. by a later hand.

1 Oct. Vienna Archives.

460. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Three days ago, having received your Majesty's letters of the 22nd ult., I informed the Queen of what concerned her. She will write to you in two days. In order to ascertain how this Court regards the interview of your Majesty and the king of France, as I had no instructions from you to inform the King of it, and also the documents (*pieces*) mentioned in the said letters had been forgotten, I sent yesterday a servant of mine to the duke of Norfolk on pretence of obtaining the release of the goods of some Spanish merchants. The Duke asked him if the report of the said interview was true. The man said it was, and that he thought I was only awaiting news of the report of Mons. de Balançon to go and inform the King of it. At this the Duke was appalled, and got one of the Court to entertain my man, and keep him waiting while he went into the King's chamber, where he remained nearly an hour. On his coming out there met with him the Chancellor and the earls of Wiltshire and Sussex (*Succez*), and after a long conference he called my man, and in presence of those lords bade him tell me that he had informed the King of the news of the said interview, and that the King said he was very desirous of the perfect unity of Christendom, and would not hinder it; nevertheless, it might perhaps not be effected, or it might be no great affair, and lead to nothing of consequence. And he smiled, as if in mockery, meaning it to be believed that his good brother was so firm a friend that there was no fear the one would do anything important without the other's knowledge, and that within three days I should see clear evidence of the said great amity;—although in the end, when he replied within three days, the Duke prolonged it to eight. He also told my man the King was very glad to hear of what had taken place in Barbary, and thanked me for having informed him. As to the merchants, he would do as I desired.

I thank you for remembering my necessity.

The bp. of Rochester has finished his answer to the book printed by the King, which I send with this. I beg you to send it to Rome, for it is of great importance. London, 1 Oct. '31.

Hol., Fr., pp. 2. From a modern copy.

1531.

461. Bishop Fisher.

R. O. His book on the Divorce, replying to the arguments of those who sought to prove the invalidity of the King's marriage.

Lat., pp. 198. (*In the pencil foliation are two folios numbered* 8, *with* a *and* b *after the figure.*)

2 Oct. **462.** Cardinal of Osma to Charles V.

Heine's Letts. to Chas. V. 114. * * * The Pope said to him, among other things, that at the interview Francis would accuse him to the Emperor of being the cause of what had passed about the Council and in England; but he assured him this was not true, and he would have given much money if the King had not fallen into this madness, and now would give it if he would leave his madness; and the agents of both Kings have never heard anything else from him. As to the Council, he assured the Cardinal that Tarbes and others, thinking to please him, had often offered him that the Council should not be held, or that the French king should not come without insisting on terms which would make it impossible; but he always answered that he only desired the good of Christendom and the unanimity of princes, without which a Council would have no good result.

His Holiness thinks of making John Antony Mugetula a cardinal. Rome, 2 Oct.

Sp., pp. 3.

2 Oct. **463.** Scotland.

Calig. B. VII. 169. B. M. "The desires and offers therewith sent to the Commissioners of England by the Commissioners of Scotland for putting in effect of redress of attemptetes, and for the abridging and shortening of the time, the 2nd day of October, at Drumfreis," &c. Drawn up in consequence of the refusal of the English either to "file or clean" the bills for Canabe, holding it Debateable Ground.

Pp. 2.—Another copy at f. 180.

Calig. B. VII. 175 (179). B. M. 2. A remembrance offered on the behalf of the Commissioners of England to the Commissioners of Scotland at Dumfries, 2 Oct., for redress.

Pp. 2.—Another copy at f. 198.

2 Oct. **464.** Henry VIII. to Ghinucci, Benet, and Cassalis.

R. O. St. P. VII. 323. Their letters dated Rome were delivered on the 24th Sept. Is sorry to hear the Pope is resolved to proceed after the holidays. Have written to the bp. of Ancona a letter which you shall present to him and to other cardinals. If all that we have done is fruitless, and they will proceed so precipitately, before sentence given, all are to leave Rome. We do not think that our ambassadors should attend the court of one who shows such hostility to us. As to your remark that Ancona imagines it would be very difficult for us to prove that Cæsar interferes with the case, we desire you to remember, whenever occasion offers, to urge that the Pope does nothing except at the instigation of the Emperor; and the Pope says that the Emperor will not have the cause submitted to an independent place; so that the Emperor is not a mere part, but the whole in this matter. The rumour of danger from the Turks is baseless, and we hear that he has already sustained great defeats from the Sophy, also that letters have been sent from the Great Master of Rhodes that the Turks have no intention against us. It is a mere ruse. It is ridiculous that the Pope and the Emperor, after he has collected such vast treasures from all parts of his dominions, and received a large sum from the French king, should ask aid of others. It is an attempt to terrify the rest of the world; and if the Pope wishes to be believed, let him settle the causes now in

1531.

464. HENRY VIII. to GHINUCCI, BENET, and CASSALIS—*cont.*

controversy, and ours among the number. The duke of Savoy can defend himself, and does not ask our aid. News has come from Flanders that the Emperor has publicly shown to the ambassadors certain *pacta* between himself and Francis to be debated on. The said King told Bryan and Foxe that he had no intention of the kind. If the Imperialists make any boasts, we wish you to tell the facts. Waltham, 2 Oct. *Signed at the top.*

Lat. Add. Endd.: 1531. Del Ser^mo^ Re d'Inghilterra, di ij. Octobre.

3 Oct. **465.** SCOTLAND.

Calig. B. VII. 167. B. M.

1. "A brief replied by the Commissioners of England to the desires," &c. *See* No. 463.

Pp. 2. There is another copy at f. 197, endorsed, "Divers demands and answers to the same between the Commissioners of England and Scotland at Carlisle and Dromfrez, a° xxiij° H. VIII."

Calig. B. VII. 174.

2. "The answer of the Commissioners of Scotland to this last reply made by the Commissioners of England against the desires and answers made by the said Commissioners of Scotland, desiring their last articles and offers to be accepted or peremptorily refused by the Commissioners of Scotland."

Headed: "Apud Drumfreis, tertio Octobris, a° xxxj°."

P. 1.—Another copy in Calig. B. VIII. 43.

3 Oct. Calig. B. VII. 165.

3. "A proclamation made at Dumfries by the Commissioners of Scotland," the 3rd October 1531, for redress according to the peace of the realms before the 20th Oct. *Signed as* No. 411. ii.

P. 1.—Another copy at f. 168.

R. O.

4. "Articles for Cannonby."

1. It is bounded on the east, west, and north by the Debateable Ground, and joins England on the south. It has always been used as a house of prayer, and neutral between both realms. 2. It is usually specified in truces between England and Scotland that the Debateable Ground is to be used as common between the two realms, to be occupied from sunrise to sunset, "with bit of mouth only," not providing specially for Cannonby. The Prior, therefore, and his servants, could have no sustenance, but that he pays yearly to the captain of Carlisle for the King 13*s.* 4*d.* for the enclosure and building which he occupies. The Scots allege that this sum is for custom of the inhabitants; which is not true. They pay no custom in England, but come freely to Carlisle market, as Englishmen. 4. As further proof that it is English, they pay yearly to the captain of Carlisle, for the waste they make in the woods, all the "tree vessale" that is used in the castle. 5. The Scotch allege also that redress was made to Scotland for goods taken from Cannonby. This is not true. The redress was made because the Englishmen drove the goods through Liddisdale, "which is mere Scotland," for which reason the goods were said to have been driven out of Scotland; but if they had driven them straight from Cannonby to England, the bill would not have been filed, nor redress made. 6. If they say it was filed for Cannonby only, they doubtless have matter of record why it ought to be done, and the composition of its exemption from the Debateable Ground, and in whose time and by whom it was done.

Pp. 2. *Endd.:* Articles concerning the monastery of Cannonby Holm, in the North Country.

5 Oct. **466.** SIR JAS. WORSLEY to CROMWELL.

R. O.

I desire your favor to the prior of Christchurch, Hampshire, who is put to trouble by Thos. Rysse for certain house and lands he has in the Isle of Wight. He has taken out a subpœna against the Prior very un-

1531.

justly. He would lay a riot to the Prior, because he sent his steward and two with him to come into his house to keep his court, according to the old custom. Rysse took upon him to keep them out of their own house; was never farmer, and had nothing to do with it. I beg you will give evidence to the Prior, the bearer. He will tell you nothing but the truth. Isle of Wight, 5 Oct.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

6 Oct. R. O. **467.** BENET to HENRY VIII.

Received on the 28th ult. the King's letters, dated Hamptyl, the 14th of the same. Went accordingly alone to the Pope on the 1st, and showed to him the two points in the King's letter to Benet apart, enlarging on them with such vehemence that he remained perplexed and sore troubled. Could get nothing from him then, but that "his mind was never to incuriate your Grace for nothing earthly, nother for no man's pleasure," and that the Emperor desired nothing of him but justice. I said, if I were of his Holiness' counsel I would advise him not to allege this; for to proceed in this cause, according to the Emperor's will, when he says the Emperor only desired justice, shows that the justice he desires is only his own pleasure. To confirm this "I brought in the Emperor's answer which his Holiness showed me concerning the commission of the cause *in loco indifferenti*, which, as I wrote, was that the Emperor [would never] consent that the cause should be committed out of this court." And because the Emperor wishes the cause to be tried here, and process to go forth "precipitously," I said his Holines would follow the same, "as it appeareth most clearly by that his Holiness (*sic*) that within so few audience they should come to sentence, and leave justice." So his Holiness will excuse the Emperor, and take all the blame upon himself. The Pope said I misinterpreted both the Emperor's answer and his own saying. Replied that it was not a question of words but facts, and referred further to the Pope's sayings to my lord of Worcester, Sir Gregory and himself jointly, and also to himself apart, showing that he regarded not the means alleged by us for stopping the process, but only to follow the Emperor's pleasure that process should be made precipitously. In the end the Pope was so perplexed he could not tell what to say. So, as cardinal Farnesius, to whom your Highness has written, will not be here till the latter end of the month, and cardinal Ravenna has no greater fear than that it should be known to the Cæsarians that your Highness has written to him in this matter, I thought good that we should show his Holiness what you had written to us there, in order to impress him more fully with the troubles and inconvenients mentioned in your letter, and to confirm what I had said to him about dangers inevitably to ensue. This was approved of by my lord of Worcester and Sir Gregory, and on the 3rd inst. we showed him the letter, advising him to avoid the dangers therein expressed as likely to ensue if the process should be made here against the King.

While reading the letter the Pope showed himself sore moved [when he heard that your Highness had written to the Cardinals, saying it seemed that your Highness would disn'ge (disengage?) him and the Cardinals*], as you will see by the common letter. In the end, could get no resolution what he would do, for as yet he has no answer from those he consults on those matters. As far as I can perceive by Sir Gregory, his Holiness consults with cardinal Ancona, as I think you will find by his letter apart. I expect no good resolution by him, as he is very obstinate hitherto against the matter excusatory, but I shall make good diligence to remove him from his error.

* This passage is crossed out in the MS.

1531.

467. Benet to Henry VIII.—*cont.*

I received by this courier, who arrived on the 29th ult., a letter from Mr. Brian, dated Paris the 20th, with two determinations of the College of the Canonists of Paris, and of both the colleges of Orleans. We look daily for the counsels of the doctors of Bonony and of Senensis.

Thanks the King for remembering him with the deanery of Sarum.* Regrets that his Highness should think him remiss, or too light of credence. Assures him his suspicions are unfounded. On the 3rd a citation was read in the contradict (*i.e.* for contempt of court) against the King, and another on the 5th. The King will learn their tenor by Mr. Karne's letter, and will see what order has been taken by the advice of his counsel here in the matter. The cause shall be as well followed as if our lives depended on it. 6 Oct. 1531.

Draft, in Benet's hand, mutilated, pp. 6.

ii. A list of allegations [made by the Emperor in behalf of Katherine]; viz., 1, that Arthur was the eldest son of Henry VII. and prince of Wales; 2, that there were wars between Henry VII. and Ferdinand; 3, that to compose those wars the marriage was contracted between Arthur and Katherine; 4, that Arthur [died] without consummation of the marriage; 5, that after his death a dispute arose between the Kings as to the restitution of Katherine's dower; 6, that to settle this dispute Pope Julius was asked to dispense for the present King's marriage; 7, that Pope Julius did so for the preservation of peace; 8, that the king of England married her *in facie Ecclesiæ per verba de præsenti*; 9, that the King has often said he found her a virgin; 10, that he has issue by her now living; 11, that she is reputed Queen and wife of Henry.

Lat., in Benet's hand, p. 1, *mutilated.*

468. The Divorce.

R. T. 145. No. 5. § 30. R. O.

Henry, seeing that it was useless to argue upon the Pope's dispensing power, endeavoured to find flaws in the bull of Julius II., to furnish his successor with a plea for declaring the dispensation null and void. The Queen's proxy at Rome presented a document, in which all the facts, article by article, are attested on oath, to prove that the motives mentioned in the bull are real. The chief motive was the establishment of peace between the two kings, which was accomplished by the marriage. Arthur and Katharine both publicly protested that the marriage had not been consummated, owing to his ill health. On his death, 2 July 1502, in order to settle the question of restitution of the dowry, the second marriage was effected. The same reasons would now forbid its dissolution. The Emperor, the kings of Hungary and Portugal, nephews of the Queen, would take offence at the insult offered her, and war would be the consequence. Secondly, Arthur being prince of Wales, on his death that principality became the property of his widow; and, considering its importance, it was not likely that she would have been suffered to enjoy it peaceably, and it would have been necessary for her to implore the assistance of her family, which would certainly have broken the peace between the two countries. Thirdly, in addition to the principality of Wales, and the amount of her dowry, she would have been entitled to retain all the valuable presents called *toralia*, given her on the day of her marriage, none of which would have been willingly restored to her. In this document, the Pope's authority is asserted to be unlimited. Dispensing power is attributed to him, even in cases of the nearest relations, as brothers and sisters, especially when the suppliants are princes and kings.

Fr., pp. 5, *from a catalogue of papers now lost, formerly at Brussels.*†

* Benet is not in the list of deans of Sarum.

† *See* No. 265, page 120, *note* †.

1531.

6 Oct. **469.** SHIP'S INVENTORY.

Cott. Appx. xxviii. 1. B. M.

"Thys ys the inventory of the great barke, oyenwyd by youre humble servant, Christoffer Morres," 6 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII.

The ship with one overtop. A summer castle, and a close timber deck of "last" from the mast forwards. Above the summer castle a deck from the mainmast afterward. A new mainmast of spruce, 25 yds. from the "hounse" to the step, and 23 hands about the "patnas," with yards, sails, and tackle. A main mizen mast, a bonaventure mast, and a foremast. An oak bowsprit. 4 anchors. A pump, with 3 boxes and 3 pump staves. 3 compasses and a running glass. A great boat, and many other items.

Ordnance: Two brazenpieces called "kannon peyces," unstocked, weighing together 20 cwt. 28 lb.; two pair of shod wheels; 2 loading ladles. *Starboard side:* An iron port piece, with 2 chambers; a port piece of iron with one chamber; a Spanish sling with one chamber. *Larboard side:* Two port pieces. *In the forecastle:* A small sling with 2 chambers; another iron piece with 2 chambers; one broken.

Pp. 5.

8 Oct. **470.** The PARLIAMENT CHAMBER.

R. O.

Warrant to lord Windsor to deliver to Christopher Rochestre, gentleman usher of the Parliament chamber, "for the dressing and trimming thereof," 5 pieces of red say of the large size, 4 of the middle size; three score ells of canvas; "and as much thread lire and gilt nail as shall suffice; and to pay for the workmanship of the same." Waltham, 8 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII. *Signed at top.*

9 Oct. **471.** JOHN KING OF HUNGARY to PAUL CASALE.

R. O.

Wrote to him lately referring him to the letters of the bishop of Sirmisch concerning the restoration of certain towns and castles of Sirmisch. Yesterday Tranquillus Andronicus, the King's secretary, came with an answer from the Turk about the province of Transalpina or Walachia Major, which, on the expulsion of the Waywode, was in danger of being divided into prefectures or "zangyacatus." By his intercession delivered this province and Moldavia from this danger. Sends the Turk's answer concerning robberies committed last summer in Buda, and a copy of a letter of Ibraym Bassa. Desires him to inform the Pope of this. Whatever his adversaries say about him, and whatever the Holy See decides, he will never cease working for the safety of Christendom and the restoration of this miserable kingdom.

Sends his thanks to Gregory Casale for assistance in his affairs. If he prospers, will be grateful to both of them. Desires Casale to commend him to cardinal Salviati and the cardinal of Pisa, and others who favor him, and to exhort them to give him advice. Has wanted nothing but public safety, and peace with his adversary. The Emperor (of the Turks) has offered him assistance in person. From the house of the Hermit Friars at Alba Julia (Weissenburg), 9 Oct. 1531. *Signed.*

Lat., pp. 2. *Add. Endd.*

9 Oct. **472.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Vienna Archives.

Notwithstanding the king of France must have declared to your Ambassador that henceforth he would not permit any discussion concerning the divorce, nevertheless the canonists of the University of Paris have put out a determination,—of which I send you a copy. It has pleased the King in the matter of the excusator; but besides, by concluding that the Pope ought to commit the trial of the cause to some place not suspected, the King is by no means pleased. He pretends that his prelates, by their ordinary jurisdiction, and without any commission from the Pope, have a right to try

1531.

472. Chapuys to Charles V.—*cont.*

it, and that it must be in his kingdom; and he alleges certain councils which are totally against him,—of which I have sent a copy to Mai. I think this is the reason that Dr. Fox has returned to France, and also to learn the news of his negotiations, as likewise what will happen at Rome before Parliament begins. To get these measures in order, Parliament has been prorogued for 25 days, viz., to Monday after the Feast of All Saints. The lady fears no one here more than the bishop of Rochester, for it is he who has always defended the Queen's cause, and she has therefore sent to persuade the Bishop to forbear coming to this Parliament, that he may not catch any sickness, as he did last year; but it is no use, for he is resolved to come and to speak more boldly than he has ever done, should he die 100,000 times.

The Court here is delighted at the rupture of your interview with the king of France. Joachin has persuaded them that Francis never intended to encourage the said meeting, considering what he had told the King, to whom he communicates not only all that happens, but his very thoughts. I have not thought fit to set him right, as it will be more opportune when the King talks with me, as he will do when he comes here. He is very sorry at the death of Madame the Regent. A Spanish friar has lately arrived from Paris, who brought the determination, who told me that a German scholar, named Master Gervays, had been sent twice in three months to Germany to practise for the king of France. If those who govern France were of the same opinion as the Ambassadors here such practices would be stirred up as well in Turkey as in Germany.

Lately, by command of the King, there has been a general description made of strangers, as was done by the Cardinal when war was declared against you at Burgos. Some think it betokens a commotion, others to get rid of some of them because of the scarcity and the famine. The King has allowed the Venetians licence to ship wool. The Nuncio has sent two briefs to the King for a league against the Turks and the Swiss Lutherans, who are troubling Savoy, London, 9 Oct. 1531.

Hol., Fr., pp. 2. *From a modern copy.*

12 Oct. **473.** Dr. Ortiz to the Empress.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 10. B. M.

Has received her letters of 26 July and 26 Aug. The French king openly asks, by means of his ambassadors, for the cause to be delayed. The other side found their argument on a passage in Tertullian, which contains a heresy reproved by the Church, as he says, that second marriages are not lawful.

The Ambassador has been ill, but is now better. Now that the vacation is over, the other side has presented a letter from the king of England, ordering him who is here in the name of the kingdom to proceed with his excuses for not trying the cause here, for which they propose many exceptions. This letter has come sealed with the King's seal, but not signed with his name, as I was told yesterday. Rome, 12 Oct. 1531.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

14 Oct. **474.** Peter de Bardis to Cromwell.

R. O.

Sends a translation of letters from Augustin, dated 7 Oct. 1531.

He had previously written of the capture of the island of Modon in Greece, and sent letters from the doge of Venice to be shown to Cromwell. Today the Emperor assembled all the spiritual and temporal lords and burgomasters of these provinces in the palace. He and the queen Mary sat on the throne. First the bishop of Palermo read the ancient ordinances of the countries. Then the Emperor spoke for more than an hour, exhorting them during his absence in Germany to be good Catholics, and not to allow

1531.

any heretical books or opinions. He spoke of the sacraments of the Church, and mentioned the German writers who were spreading false opinions, promising his favor if they heeded his warning, but otherwise his anger. He then spoke of the value of money, fixing a crown of the sun at 36 placks; and of certain sumptuary laws, which forbid the wearing of cloth of gold or silver by any one, and the wearing of silk except by nobles, and similar regulations about food. He concluded by exhorting them all to obey queen Mary, who, though inexperienced, would be assisted by a prudent council. He hesitated for a time at the word "experience," which he could not at first think of, and he nearly passed over one of the articles in his speech.

The Chancellor replied, that they were sorry for his departure, but they hoped that it would be beneficial to Christendom, and that he would return soon. The count of Nassau and others could not refrain from tears. The Queen then spoke for half an hour, but she was covered with blushes, and spoke so low that Augustin, who was near her, could understand nothing. The meeting lasted two hours in the afternoon. Lutheranism grows stronger, especially since the diet of Augsburg. The [bishops] of Mayence and Cologne will not go or send to the diet of Spires. Hears that after the Emperor leaves Germany, they wish to marry and make their bishoprics dukedoms. Joachim marquis of Brandenburg, the only Catholic among them, seems to have grown warm (*intepuisse*), and to be quite changed. Balanzon is expected every day. The coming of the Great Master and Admiral of France has been talked of for some days. The French queen and her sons are at Compiegne.

After count William's return, the Emperor tried to persuade his brother the count of Nassau to go to Germany to strengthen the Catholics, but he excused himself. It is thought De Praet will go, but he is no friend to the priests. Nothing is known of what the Emperor will do. When asked about his journey by one of the chief officers of his household, he replied that if his shirt knew his secret he would burn it, and bade him be ready as if he were to start in an hour.

The lord (bp.) of Liege will leave in six days, not pleased with the Emperor.

Assures Cromwell of Augustin's readiness to serve him as well as the King. 14 Oct. 1531.

Lat., hol., pp. 3. *Add.*

15 Oct. **475.** HENRY VIII. to JOHN KING OF PORTUGAL.

Hakluyt, II. 96. In favor of the bearer, John Ratcliffe, agent of John Gresham, merchant of London.

He seeks the restitution of goods to the value of 12,000 ducats, which Wm. Heith, an agent of Gresham's, put on board the Santo Antonio, Diego Perez, master, in Candia, to be brought to England, but which Perez detains in a Portuguese haven. Waltham, 15 Oct. 1531.

Lat.

16 Oct. **476.** ANNE BOLEYN and the EARL OF WILTSHIRE.

See GRANTS in OCTOBER, No. 16.

16 Oct. **477.** SIR JOHN LOWTHER to the LORD CHANCELLOR.

R. O. Received on the 10th Oct., by Thos. Talbut, his Lordship's servant, his letter commanding him to certify the circumstances of the death of Ambrose Armestrong, and what has been done in the matter since. Has used all efforts to discover the truth by his officers and bailiffs. Finds that it was owing to the capture of some horses of John Musgrave's within John Armestrong's ground. They were driven to the pound by John and Will. Armestrong, when John Ingram and Richard Musgrave, sons to John Musgrave, with five serving men, issued from the castle of Bowcastell, and pursued the Armstrongs. In the fray Ambrose Armstrong was smitten

1531.

477. Sir John Lowther to the Lord Chancellor—*cont.*

by John Musgrave the younger with a spear through the body, and died immediately. The Musgraves fled to Bowcastle, followed by the Armstrongs, and John Musgrave would have been taken if the drawbridge had not been drawn up. Anthony Armestrong charged John Musgrave, in the King's name, that the felon should be forthcoming; but Musgrave from the walls denied his authority. On this fray the whole of the King's tenants of Bowcastle, the land serjeant of Gyllisland, and lord Dacre's tenants assembled, and the land serjeant kept watch against the felon escaping till my lord Conyers was advertised, who sent his servants to the castle, and caused all men to depart and keep the peace. Carlisle, 16 Oct. *Signed.*

Pp. 2. *Add.*: To the honorable and my most singular good lord, my Lord Chancellor.

16 Oct. Vienna Archives.

478. Chapuys to Charles V.

On Friday last Dr. Lee, elect of York, the earl of Sussex, treasurer Feuveullen (Fitzwilliam), and Dr. Sampson, went by the King's order to visit the Queen, and made her a long discourse of the inconvenience which must arise if the difference between the King and herself proceeded according to the rigor of justice; and it would be much better to get rid of it by amicable means, leaving it to the bishops and others of the kingdom; for there was no reason why the cause should be determined at Rome, where, through fear of you, justice could not be done. They urged the same arguments as had been urged by the duke of Norfolk at Greenwich, at Whitsuntide. She replied, with all sweetness and frankness, that at the commencement, when she thought the King was moved to this divorce by scruples of conscience, she had begged him to assemble the bishops, and put them on their oath to speak the truth, and whatever they said should be observed; but this he refused, saying he wanted no other decision than that of justice; and that since the King had taken this route, and the case was so far advanced, for the assurance of their conscience and the future estate of the Princess their daughter, it was necessary to obtain his declaration, to give law and example to all the world. But that now, as she knew that the King was not moved thereto by a scruple of conscience, but only by mere passion, she would not be so ill advised as to consent to the compromise which the King required, especially here, where everybody, either for fear or subornment, would say black was white, and that the King ought not to doubt that she would pursue the process commenced by him, seeing that she had done everything by his leave. After many replies the said four persons fell on their knees before her, begging her for the honor of the King, the great good of the Princess, the peace of the kingdom, and her own repose, and that the King might treat her better than he had ever done before, that she would allow the process to be decided here, either by justice or amicably. Hearing and seeing this, the Queen likewise threw herself upon her knees, praying them, for the honor of God and his Passion, for discharge of the King's conscience and her own, to remove such a scandalous example from Christendom for the good and peace of the realm, and that they would persuade the King to return to her, as he knew that she was his true and lawful wife; or, if he had any scruple, he would allow it to be cleared at Rome, where it could not be supposed that your Majesty had employed any violence or practice, for you were a very just prince. They knew not what to answer, as well for the argument's as for pity's sake. Almost all the Queen's people were at the interview, and, notwithstanding that the interviewers spoke in a low tone, the Queen wished to be heard and understood by every one, and there were few of them that did not shed tears. On retiring they told her that the King would give her a choice either of staying where she was, or retiring to a small house of his, or to an abbey. The Queen replied, it was not for her to choose, and that wherever the King

1531.

commanded her, were it even to the fire, she would go. At the return of the interviewers the King summoned his Council and many other nobles either to deliberate on this, or to receive Bayonne, who arrived here on Sunday. I do not know what his business is.

Your Majesty sees that the Queen's treatment proceeds daily from bad to worse, and in consequence of the coldness at Rome it is to be feared it will not be soon remedied. He ought to make the declaration on the brief granted at Bologna, as the King is almost entirely divorced from the Queen, and cuts himself off from all conversation with her. A Spanish doctor, named Moscoso, has written a book in favor of the Queen, commended by the bishop of Rochester. He would be glad if the Doctor would undertake to answer a book printed on behalf of the King.

There are some disturbances on the frontier of England and Scotland. London, 16 Oct. '31.

Hol., Fr., pp. 3. *From a modern copy.*

17 Oct. R. O. Ellis, 3 Ser. I. 339.

479. GREGORY CROMWELL to CROMWELL.

I am in good health with my cousins Bersfourd and Wellyfyd,† "and apply our books diligently." I beg you, when you see the earl of Oxford, to thank him for making us good cheer when he came to our town of Yeldham to hunt the fox. The parson of Yeldham has also sent for us several times, and made us good cheer. I beg you to give credence to my good friend Dr. Lee. Topsfyld,‡ 17 Oct.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To his right worshipful father, Mr. Crumwell.

18 Oct. Calig. B. VII. 448. B. M. St. P. IV. 575.

480. [JAMES V. to HENRY VIII.]

The day after the departure of Henry's servant, Miles Forest, James's commissioners returned from the Borders to Edinburgh. Their hasty return and neglect of the rest of the Borders was occasioned by matters moved by the English wardens, which James believes were unauthorized. Has sent Thos. Scott, who was one of his commissioners, to explain. Sterling, 18 Oct. 19 James V. *Signed.*

Add.

18 Oct. R. O.

481. THOS. BAXTER to CROMWELL.

Reminds him of their old amity, and that Cromwell had promised at their last interview at Paul's he should not lose a penny by him. "And now, as I understand, God hath well provided for you, of the which I am right glad. Sir, now I heartily desire you to remember me, and to clear conscience. Good is the world, and conscience goes with every man. I thank God I am the same man that I was wont to be." Begs he will send him his mind by Master Anderson the bearer. Newcastle, 18 Oct.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Master Thomas Crumwell.

18 Oct. Add. M.S. 28,584, f. 13. B. M.

482. The EMPEROR to the EMPRESS.

"Begs her to keep the galleys that they may be ready in case he should return to Spain by the Mediterranean. * * * *

"Has read what she has written to him concerning the bread (or flour) from England. It is, however, not possible to obtain flour in that kingdom. Begs her to get what is necessary in Spain, Sicily, &c. Brussels, 18 Oct. 1531."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

20 Oct. R. O.

483. EDW. [LEE], ARCHBISHOP ELECT OF YORK.

Bull for his promotion to the archbishopric of York, on the death of Wolsey. Rome, 13 kal. Nov. 1531.

† Probably Chr. Wellyfed, eldest son of William and Eliz. Wellyfed. *See* vol. IV. 5772

‡ In Essex, near Castle Hedingham, the seat of the earl of Oxford.

1531.

21 Oct. **484.** BENET to HENRY VIII.

R. O. St. P. VII. 327.

We are discussing here whether Karne should be admitted by your letters to lay in the matter excusatory, and thus the adverse party is stopped from their process. Will write again in seven or eight days by the post that shall bring the bulls of my lords of York and Winchester.

Has matters of great importance to show to the King, which cannot be treated of by letter, and advises him to write to the Pope about his return, and also to the bishop of Worcester and Sir Gregory, who are not privy to what Benet wishes to disclose to him.

Requests him to keep this letter secret. Rome, 21 Oct. 1531.

Corrected draft, in Benet's hand.

22 Oct. **485.** CHARLES V. to MAI.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 15. B. M.

"Negotiations of the duke of Albany in Rome. Proposed interview with the king of France, &c., to insist very strongly that the matrimonial cause of the queen of England be decided without further delay. Has spoken in this sense to the Legate, and begged him to write to the Pope what he has said. It is his will that no proposal of a compromise, or of any other kind calculated to delay the final judgment, be made or entertained for a moment.

"The lawsuit is to be decided according to law. Has written to his Ambassador in England, ordering him to see that the proceedings which have been taken there be sent to Rome. Has sent orders to Spain that all the proofs which are wanted be forwarded to Rome without delay, and also that the examination of witnesses be extended to what he (Mai) has written about the probability of war at the time of the second marriage. 22 Oct. 1531."

English abstract from original draft at Simancas.

23 Oct. **486.** BRIAN HIGDON to CROMWELL.

R. O.

Received on Sunday his letter dated 14 Oct., desiring him to admit Sir Roger Cawton, presented by Mr. Rauf Symson, to a chantry in York cathedral. Although the matter belongs to him and the chapter jointly, sent to inquire about it, and found that Mr. Symson has presented him to a chantry which is not within the church of York, and one William Home has presented to the very chantry, whereto we should admit one that the master of St. Christophers' guild should present by the consent of certain aldermen of the same, and the same aldermen are named in both presentations. For this reason the Dean's officers would admit neither of them, but offered to each a commission to enquire about the right of patronage. This Roger Cawton declined, and the other accepted. Thinks Mr. Symson has presented wrongly. Thornton, 23 Oct. *Signed.*

Pp. 2. *Add.:* Mr. Thos. Cromwell, councillor to the King's highness.

23 Oct. **487.** SIR HENRY NORRIS to FOWLER, Vice-Treasurer of Calais.

R. O.

The King commands you, as soon as you have any leisure, to come over and bring with you all the King's money. Havering of the Bower, 23 Oct. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.*

24 Oct. **488.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Vienna Archives.

On Thursday morning the bishop of Bayonne and John Joachin came to see me on their return from Court; and the former told me, among other matters, that his master, hearing of the capture of Modon, considered it ought to be either a very great good or a very great evil for Christendom, and that the good would consist in keeping it surely, otherwise it would be an irritation and a bait to Naples, Sicily, Sardinia, and Spain, (he said nothing of France,) signifying that it was no concern, &c.; that the King his master

1531.

had plenty of men able for war, but your Majesty had taken away the feathers which would enable them to fly; that he had too good reason to be satisfied with such a realm as his own, and to thank God for having taken from him that which kept him and his kingdom in continual trouble; and that he desired henceforth to live in amity with those who wished it, and to defend himself against those who would attack him, &c. The Bishop said also that the King his master had been quite astonished when the seigneur de Balançon proposed the interview to him,—a thing of which he had never dreamed, and that the Queen had altogether disavowed having suggested it; and he ridiculed what had been published about it. I dissembled what I was informed of the case, the better to learn his fantasy, and not to get into a dispute with him. Afterwards he declared to me the difficulty they had had in finding gold of such alloy as was agreed at Cambray for the redemption of the lands delivered up by them, complaining of the rigor which had been used to them in this matter, which injured them to the extent of 50,000 cr. without benefit to your Majesty.

There was no necessity for him to discover his charge to me as he did on his former mission, and I can only suppose he came to take away the suspicion and jealousy of those here about the proposed interview, and also to excuse the delay of the payment of the pension here, which ought to have been paid on the 1st May last, and was delayed till a few days ago, and even now there is a good sum wanting. I know not if, on the ground that their gold is not of good alloy to pay you, they mean to borrow of the King, or ask prolongation of the term, which falls due at All Saints next. There is no means of getting at the truth of affairs, the Court being at a distance, and few men of the Court come to me. Those who do, wish to be drawn by pensions, and some of them are indignant that old pensions are not continued to them. Bayonne tells me he has informed this King of the exequies your Majesty had made for madame the Regent,* and the King would have liked to know the order of the ceremonies, as he means to do the same; of which nothing was said before Bayonne's arrival. The Eve of St. Simon is the day appointed for it.

On the said Thursday after dinner I went to visit the said Bishop in order to draw something further from him. I was accompanied by the ambassadors of Milan and Venice, whom I met on the way. Bayonne repeated what he had said in the morning about Moden, exaggerating still more the duty of your Majesty in the matter, and reflecting on the idleness of your Majesty's men in Italy, and of Andrea Doria, who, he said, called himself King of the sea, to spite the Venetians, &c. These armies in Italy seemed to weigh upon him as if they were on his shoulders. He called Doria a traitor, but, when asked to state in what, was silent. On my leaving him he said he would return to Court on Saturday, and if there was any occasion to speak again he would come to me. On Saturday he left after dinner. Yesterday (Sunday) the King came to the lodging of Brian Tuke, where the said Bayonne and John Joachin were lodged, a mile from the King's lodging, and supped there with much company. Above the table were the King, the lady, and Bayonne; below it, John Joachin, Norfolk, Wiltshire, and his wife, the secretary elect of Winchester, the treasurer Fitzwilliam, and two ladies. And, after great cheer, Bayonne was despatched, who is now returned, and, as I understand, will leave as early as possible tomorrow.

On Friday I sent one of my men to Court to the duke of Norfolk to recommend to him the widow and children of Capt. Charran, a Biscayan, as instructed by your Majesty. The Duke willingly and at once spoke to the King, who replied that there was nothing due to the said captain or his men, for his wages had been always paid. After that the Duke, asking news of

* Louisa of Savoy died on the 23rd Sept. 1531.

1531.

488. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

my man, told him I perceived that what he had sent to me to say touching the interview of your Majesty and the king of France had proved true, and that there had been no question of it in France; for if it had been so, they would have been informed of it, their relations with France being so intimate, and their friendship daily increasing. This he repeated more than ten times, praying God he would extend and multiply such friendship with all the other princes. On my man remarking it was not your Majesty's fault if it was so, for your only aim was peace and union in Christendom, he made no reply, but began again to magnify the friendship of his master with France, of which he could not speak enough.

The Queen is still where she used to be, and there is no question the King wants her near him. The Parliament has again been prolonged to the 15th Jan. Perhaps they are waiting till your Majesty goes further away before beginning. The King has been in great anxiety, fearing a movement of the Scots, but he is relieved by a very gracious letter written to him by the king of Scots, over which, I am told, he has rejoiced as much as if he had received news of the conquest of a great country. A watch has been set on the coast, for fear of the fleet of the king of Denmark; and the King has refused to allow five English ships laden at London to leave for Flanders till it is known what route the said fleet will take. The Londoners, notwithstanding the danger, have made great solicitation to be allowed to go, complaining that it will be the ruin of a thousand persons; which shows clearly they cannot maintain themselves here without the traffic of Flanders. This will, perhaps, make them careful in future not to attempt anything that may interrupt the said traffic.

They have three times sent from here to Rome the process which was ventilated (*ventilé*) here between the King and Queen; and as Mai writes none of these has reached him, I send now another. I beg your Majesty will see that it is conveyed surely, as it is the foundation of the affair, and sentence cannot be given without it. London, 24 Oct. '31.

Hol., Fr, pp. 4. *From a modern copy.*

24 Oct. **489.** DR. ORTIZ to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 16. B. M.

"After the conclusion of the vacancies (vacation) the English ambassador and his assistants delivered, instead of a regular power, a letter from the king of England, a copy of which goes enclosed in this. The want of respect and common courtesy in the letter of the king of England is astounding. The letter has not been admitted as a valid authorisation of his agents. The ambassador will write more.

"Has received from Pope Adrian, when he was in Paris, a preferment in Spain. Don Martin de Mendoza, son of the Duke del Infantazgo, has deprived him by force of that preferment. Hopes justice will be done. Rome, 24 Oct. 1531."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

24 Oct. **490.** FRANCIS I. and CHARLES I.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 17. B. M.

"Relacion de las cartas del cardenal d'Osma, 24 de Otubre." *

The Pope and all Italy knows that the reason why the French king would not come to the interview was not the excuse he made of his mother's death, but that he was prevented by the Emperor from speaking of particular things. All are sure that what the Emperor has written about the interview is true. The Pope has said that he knows that the king of England believes the same in secret, although the French king has caused it to be said to the

* The letter is printed at length in Heine's Letters of Cardinal of Osma, p. 117.

1531.

ambassadors in his Court, and has written to the Pope and to Venice, that he did not desire an interview. His Holiness and [the cardinal of Osma] think that the Emperor should wink at it, as every one knows by letters from France that it is as the Emperor wrote.

Sp., p. 1, *modern copy.*

24 Oct. Add. MS. 28,584, f. 18. B. M.

491. Mai to Los Cobos.

At the beginning of the audiences and of this October, during my illness, I sent for the Queen's lawyers, and procured the examination of a witness whose citation could not be found in the process, and of five or six others, very much to the point. As I had previously exerted myself to obtain fair play in the process, I caused sentence to be demanded, hoping for the original process, for which I have written so often, and without which nothing can be done. An English doctor opposed, who formerly appeared in the character of excusator without having a commission, and now produced one (of which a copy is enclosed),—the vilest that could be made or thought of. Beside this they produced two dozen other frauds and villanies. As one half desperate I sent to complain to the Pope by the bishop of Vaison. Afterwards at the palace I spoke to him in the severest terms I knew, because in truth his Holiness proceeds rather tediously. Caused the Rota to be informed of the justice of our case, and asked what the others alleged. Found means to make them withdraw (*hurtar*) one of their allegations. They are nothing but tricks to cause delay. Though we have pressed it, no declaration has been given about this article, and we are now at the end of the month. Will do all I can, both with the Rota and the Pope. I think it would be well either for you to write to his Holiness, or to cause a letter to be written to me, blaming me for the delay, so that I shall have grounds for speaking in a higher tone.

I hear for certain that the king of England has ordered his ambassadors to refuse their consent, if it is declared that the case must be proceeded with in Rome, because he holds the Pope for a public enemy. These terrors are being printed here, and it is necessary to publish something to encourage our side.

Asks the Emperor to send on information to the ambassador in England. Complains about his private affairs. Rome, 24 Oct. 1531.

Sp., pp. 4, *modern copy.*

24 Oct. Add. MS. 28,584, f. 20. B. M.

492. Dr. Ortiz to Eustace Capacho (Chapuys).

Received on 13 Sept. his letter of 30 July, referring him to his letter to the ambassador (Mai), who, he thinks, has answered it. Has received no other letter from England, but understands from his Majesty's letter that the Queen was not living at the court. Heard since that she has left her own household in some distress.

Has been with the Pope for two hours explaining the fallacies of the book in the King's favor. Exaggerated the evil which will result from delay, and explained that his Holiness is bound to send the King a strict prohibition with sentence of excommunication for that wench (*aquella manceba*) [Anne Boleyn]; and that, in consequence of this public sin in England and scandal to all the world, although witnesses of it are not produced, he ought to send an inhibition, and order it be communicated to the Queen. In truth, he is well disposed to do this, and told us to demand it on the Queen's behalf; but it is necessary that he should not wait to be asked. Told the Ambassador immediately of the Pope's readiness to grant this instrument. Now the vacation is over, hopes it will be asked for in four or five days, although the Ambassador is ill. The delay has not been his (Ortiz's) fault.

1531.

492. Dr. Ortiz to Eustace Capacho (Chapuys)—*cont.*

Sent by the last two posts certain writings to be given to Fisher. Asks if Chapuys has received them. Wishes to have the rest of Fisher's apology. Desires to be recommended to the Queen.

The Pope tells him that the witnesses of whom the Nuncio wrote to the Pope, and who testify that prince Arthur was impotent, are insufficient, because the party was not cited by a competent judge. The Queen need not be distressed at this, because the cardinal of Compostella has used great diligence in Spain about the *compulsoriales*; and even though the marriage was consummated, it does not affect the case, which depends on the fact that affinity is prohibited solely by canon law, of which there is proof. Does not write to the Queen, as he does not know her present style. Asks Chapuys to tell her the substance of this.

Since writing the above, the English ambassador and his companions have presented the King's letter, of which he sends a copy. They wished to use this as a commission, but information has been laid that it is not sufficient. The Pope tells him that the Ambassadors showed him a letter from the King, stating that the Queen was honored and served as before, and denying what was said about her here. Rome, 24 Oct. 1531.

Sp., pp. 4, *modern copy.*

24 Oct. **493.** Muxetula to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 22. B. M.

The Emperor's letters of 28 Sept. about not holding the interview, have arrived, and at the same time letters came from the Nuncio in France to the Pope with news of the death of the Lady Regent. This, he said, was only a pretext for the French king's refusing the interview; the real cause of which was the Emperor's answer to the man of the queen of England, and the conditions proposed for the interview, which Francis thought would prevent the result he hoped for. The Pope and all men of judgment are of the same opinion.

Subsequently letters have come from France and England, by which the two Kings order their ambassadors to tell the Pope that the king of France never intended to have an interview with the Emperor, and the Pope should not believe what other people say. Thinks the English ambassadors said that the King wrote that the Pope should not believe these inventions. The French king said the same to the Ambassadors there. They write this because the English ambassador was discontented to hear that the French king had sent to arrange the interview, and thought it contrary to the friendship between the two Kings to proceed in such an affair without Henry's consent.

The king of England wishes to show the Pope that he is allied with the king of France, and to frighten him into complying with his wishes in the marriage case. Thinks he wrote this letter to make the Pope think that the interview was against the will of Francis.

The Pope said he had hoped that some good effect would have resulted from the interview, and he knew that the real state of the case was what the Emperor had written.

He said also that the king of England had agreed with the French king to make war on the Emperor, saying they could do him much harm by sea in those parts (Flanders); but Francis thought they had better wait till the Emperor was in greater necessity. Repeats the Pope's remarks about the Emperor's going to Spain and the diet of Spires. Rome, 24 Oct. 1531.

Sp., pp. 6, *modern copy.*

24 Oct. **494.** French Ambassadors.

P. S.

1. Passport for the bishop of Bayonne, the French ambassador, on his return to the French king, with his servants, 12 horses, 12 mastiffs or

1531.

greyhounds, and baggage. Havering, 22 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 24 Oct.
Fr. roll 23 *Hen. VIII. m.* 1.

P. S. 2. Safe-conduct for the abbot of Charlyons (Chailly), father of the order of Cisteaux, to pass and repass through the realm into Scotland and France, with 8 horses, and his chaplains and servants. Also for dane Johne Prevorste and dame (*sic*) Princius, his chaplains, who have lately come to England with 2 horses and 2 servants, to return. Havering, 23 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 24 Oct.
Fr. roll 23 *Hen. VIII. m.* 1.

R. O. 3. Modern copies of the above passports, from the Privy Seals.*

25 Oct. **495.** The Swiss.

R. O. Duplicate of a letter from the sieur Maigriet (?) and d'Augeraut, ambassadors of the [French ?] king in Switzerland, to Mons. Le Grave.
Had heard from "our" man at camp that the Five Cantons had again defeated and killed 6,000 (*sic*) of the men of Zurich, and taken 12 pieces of artillery. It seems that those of Zurich, not being able to injure the others on account of the strength of their position and their discipline, took counsel with those of Berne, but after divers opinions those of Zurich resolved without the consent of the Bernese to stay (?) ("demorir") the above 6,000 men, to gain the height of the mountain above the camp. The Five Cantons hearing of this, a good part of their army rose without artillery, and went to meet them at a narrow defile, where the said artillery and they (of Zurich) had to pass, when the engagement took place. The exact loss cannot be known on one side or other. The colours lost are of Zurich, Basle, Schaffhausen, Mülhausen, Thurguril, Thoquembourg. Those of Berne have lost nothing; are displeased with those of Zurich for their bad management, and are bent on revenge; but their opinion may change, considering their great loss. They make no demonstrations as yet of marching hither beyond the Rigi. The Five Cantons keep such good order that the enemy can learn nothing of their affairs. They have sent home all the old and young men unable to bear arms, and sworn never to desert each other, even to death; "et que si le enfant voit son peer abatu, ne le peer le filz, ne se doibvent amuser a le ayder à relever; mais chacun orroit son attent contre leurs ennemys à la poursuicte de la victorie." Solleure, 25 Oct.
Fr., p. 1. *Endd.:* Double de letres des ambasatuer pour le Ry en Faisse (Suisse) a Mons. Le Grave."

25 Oct. **496.** Gregory Cromwell to Cromwell.

R. O. Desires his blessing, which is more valuable than all earthly goods.
Ellis, 3 Ser. I. 340. Applies his book diligently. Has received his token by Dr. Bekynsall. When the latter was at Topsfylde he made the writer and all his fellows great cheer, and gave him a crown to spend. Topsfylde, 25 Oct. *Signed.*
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To his right worshipful father, Mr. Crumwell.

25 Oct. **497.** Ambassadors of Cleves.

P. S. For Wm. count de Nova Aquila, lord de Bedber, and John Goegreff lord of Angermont, chancellor of the duke of Cleves.
Safe-conduct to come to England, with 30 persons in their company, and to pass to and fro. [*No date.*] *Del.* Westm., 25 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII.
Fr. roll 23 *Hen. VIII. m.* 1.

* Other copies will be found in Titus, B. I. 213, 225.

1531.

26 Oct. **498.** LADY MARGARET DOUGLAS.

R. O. Warrant to lord Windsor, keeper of the Great Wardrobe, to deliver to the bearer, for the use of lady Margaret, daughter of the queen of Scots, a gown of tynsen, of 11½ yds.; a black velvet gown, of 11½ yds., furred with powdered ermine; a gown of black damask, of 11½ yds.; kirtles and sleeves of crimson satin, black velvet, and black satin, of 7½ yds. each; ½ yd. crimson satin, and ½ yd. white satin, for parteletts; ¼ yd. black velvet, and ½ yd. crimson satin, for "abelements"; 30 ells of Holland cloth, for rails, kerchers, and smocks; 30 ells of Holland cloth for sheets; 2 black velvet French hoods; 12 pair of hose; 6 pair of black velvet shoes; 8 pair of leather shoes; 6 lawn partletts; 4 oz. of lacing riband, and for garters; one piece of broad riband for girdles; 2 lb. of pins; 12 pair of gloves; 1 lb. of thread; 100 needles; 2 brushes, and a standard, 1¾ yd. by ¾ yd. For each of her two gentlewomen: 3½ yards of black cloth, at 6*s.* 8*d.*, for gowns, with 2½ yards of tawny velvet for lining; 2½ ells of worsted for kirtles; 1½ yd. of black velvet for sleeves; 1 yd. of black velvet for partletts; a black velvet bonnet with crimson velvet frontlet; a plait of lawn; 6 pair of hose; 8 pair of shoes; 20 ells of Holland cloth, at 20*d.*, for rails and kerchers; 12 ells of Holland cloth, at 12*d.*, for smocks, and 2 lb. of pins. For her servant: 3 yds. of cloth, at 6*s.* 8*d.*, for a coat; 3 yds. of black satin, at 7*s.*, for a doublet; 9 ells of Holland cloth, at 12*d.*, for 3 shirts; 3 pair of hose, at 4*s.*; 8 pair of shoes; and one bonnet, at 3*s.* 4*d.* Lord Windsor is also ordered to pay for the making, &c. Waltham Abbey, 26 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII. *Signed at top.*

26 Oct. **499.** SIR THOMAS CHEYNE to CROMWELL.

Vesp. F. XIII. 153 b. B. M. Hears that Haselwood intends on Thursday next to proceed with this jury, contrary to the promise he made to Cromwell last term. Trusted never to have heard of the matter again, but only to have received the 120*l.* he agreed to pay me.

Desires credence for the bearer, and continuance of favor. 26 Oct.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Master Cromwell, of the King's most honorable council.

27 Oct. **500.** GEORGE HENNAGE, priest, to CROMWELL.

R. O. Whereas you wrote to me for the next advowson of the subdeanery and prebend of All Hallows, Derby. I can do nothing but comply and send my seal for that purpose. I beg you to consider how I am highly wronged by the vicar of Chesterfield, as you learn by your old acquaintance, my brother Thos. Hennage. If you will be good to me in the premises, you will bind me to you for life. Lincoln, 27 Oct.

Mr. Rud, my counsel, will give you further information.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right honorable.

28 Oct. **501.** ROBERT ABBOT OF ATHELNEY to CROMWELL.

R. O. Returned the obligation sent by Cromwell, sealed with the convent seal, binding them to pay 200 marks to the King's use at times specified, though, considering the great sums the King has had of them by often changes of abbots, and that never was abbot before sessed so high, no abbot in the realm will lead a poorer life for the next seven years. His house is above 1,500 marks in debt, and his receipt is not quite 220*l.* a year. Hopes to pay every man in seven years, though he himself eat bread and water two days a week. Desires a licence of non-residence for three years, having a large offer for the finding of himself and his servants for that term, though he does not mean to be so long absent. Athelney, the Feast of SS. Simon and Jude.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right hon. and his singular good master, Mr. Cromwell.

1531.

30 Oct. **502.** BERTHEREAU to the BISHOP OF AUXERRE.

Camusat, Mesl. Hist., Lettres de Fras. I. 66.

Since Albany's arrival, who has been five or six days in the Court, the Grand Master has done as D'Auxerre wished. The Duke has reported well of his conduct. Madame de Fontainebleau died at Grais, two or three leagues from Fontainebleau, and was buried at St. Denys last week. The King, who after her death had stayed at Chantilly, has now come hither to the Queen and his children. Mons. de Bayonne has gone to England for a few days, and Mons. d'Avranches to Switzerland. Compiegne, 30 Oct. (1531 *in margin.*)

Fr.

31 Oct. **503.** COMMERCIAL TREATIES.

Add. MS. 28,173, f. 242. B. M.

Instructions to Eustace Chappuys, master of requests, ambassador in England, and John de le Shauch, secretary and comptroller of the seal (*seaul*) of the Emperor, to be shown to the king of England and the Council.

After presenting their letters of credence, they shall remind the king of the charge given to Rosinbo when he came to take the King's oath after the treaty of Cambray, to ask for a diet to settle the complaints of merchants. When the Emperor arrived in the Low Countries, a diet was again requested, as the merchants were seriously injured by the distribution of wool at Calais and new imposts. They must try to obtain such a diet as early as possible, If the English are reluctant, they may say that the Emperor is only bound by the treaty of 1520, and the following one, to continue the intercourse for five years, which are expired, and he must provide for the indemnity of his subjects. Brussels, 31 Oct. 1531.

Fr., modern copy, pp. 6.

Add. MS. 28,173, f. 245. B. M.

2. Instructions to Jehan de le Sauch, secretary "en ordonnance" of the Emperor, to be shown to the king of England.

He is to declare to the King that at the Emperor's coming to the Low Countries, his subjects exhibited † to him an article of the treaty at Cambray, 5 Aug. a° 19 (*sic*, 1529), stating that mercantile intercourse should be in accordance with the treaty of London, 11 April, l'an '20.

This treaty is only provisional, and concerns the difference about the treaty "de lan 5° 6" (1506), by which the merchants of the Low Countries are much affected, both in respect of cloth, the staple of Calais, and London mercery. The Emperor has hitherto deferred providing for this, but has promised to try and obtain from the king of England a diet to settle these matters. The Ambassador and Le Sauch are to request the King to name a day,—the diet to be held as shortly as possible, and in the Low Countries, as the last two or three meetings have been held in England or Calais.

Fr., modern copy, pp. 3.

Ib., f. 281. 3. Another copy, headed, apparently by the transcriber, 12 July 1533.

504. CHARLES V.‡

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 4. B. M.

* * * * *

Touching the marriage of England and the marriage of the Pope's niece, as the Legate is satisfied with the Emperor's verbal answer, there is no need to say more, except to reply to the ministers of Rome. * *

Sp., pp. 12.

505. EDWARD LEE, ARCHBISHOP OF YORK ELECT.

R. O.

Memoranda for my lord of York elect, "of such trespass as be committed and done within the scawme, and outwards appertaining to the manor of Caywod in Yorkshire." Presented by John Maunsell, officer there.

Large paper, p. 1.

† *remonstreront* in both copies, but apparently an error for *remonstrerent.*

‡ Extract from deliberations at Brussels touching the memorials of the Legate and letters from Naples, dated 8 Oct. 1531.

1531.

506. Grants in October 1531.

Oct.

Grants.

1. Christopher Montaborino, a native of Cologne, in the dominions of the Emperor. Denization. Monastery of Chertsey, 18 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 4 Oct.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 3.

2. Henry Johnson. To be a gunner in the Tower of London, with 12*d.* a day. Monastery of Waltham, 21 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 5 Oct.—P.S.

3. Benedict Justinian, a Genoese merchant. Appointment as master, protector, or consul of all merchants and others the King's subjects in the island or city of Syo. Waltham, 25 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 5 Oct.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m* 32.—*Printed in Rymer, vol.* XIV. *p.* 424.

4. Wm. lord Grey. To be lieutenant of the castle of Hammes *vice* Wm. lord Mountjoy. Commission to John lord Berners, deputy, Edmund lord Haward, comptroller, Sir John Wallop, lieutenant, and Sir Edward Ringley, marshal of Calais, to receive and deliver the custody of the said castle. Waltham, 4 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 6 Oct.—P.S.

5. Silvanus Clyfton, clk. Presentation to the free chapel of Norbiton, near Kyngeston, Winchester dioc., void by the resignation of Edmund Thurlond. Waltham, 3 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 6 Oct.—P.S.

6. Edmund Thurland. Presentation to the church of Clifton, York. dioc., void by resignation of Silvanus Clifton, and in the King's hands by reason of the minority of Gervase, s. and h. of Robt. Clifton. Waltham, 3 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 6 Oct.—P.S.

7. Sir Peter Philpott. Licence to alienate the manor of Penyngton, and 12 messuages, 300 acres of land, 100 acres of meadow, 200 acres of pasture, 60 acres of wood, and 3*s.* rent in Penyngton, and the advowson of Penyngton church, to Edward Marvyn, serjeant-at-law, William Bowlett, jun., Ralph Bexall, Nicholas Tycheborne, sen., John Kyngesmyll, John White, George Caylway, John Nivedale, Nicholas Tycheborne, jun., and William Bene. Westm., 10 Oct.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 13.

8. Roger Hachman, one of the yeomen of the Guard. Grant of a fishery in the river Thames at Shillingford (Oxon and Berks), with the ditches and creeks thereto belonging, called "Huddesbut," with meadows adjoining the said Huddesbut (Oxon), and three acres of meadow in Woddeford, now in the King's hands by reason of the suppression of the priory of Wallyngford (Berks), of the annual value of 40*s.* 4*d.* Also grant to the said Roger of the office of wood-ward or keeper of the great wood called "le priory wood," lying between Huntercombeend and Cokeley, in the King's hands by the same cause. Waltham, 8 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 10 Oct.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 8.

9. William Conyers, of Marske (York.), one of the esquires of the Body. Lease of all lead mines in the wastes, moors, and heaths within the said lordship, and the New Forest in co. York, for the term of 40 years, at the annual rent of 3*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*, payable to the receiver of the lordships of Middleham and Arclegarthdale and the New Forest aforesaid. This lease is granted in consideration of expences sustained by him in searching for lead mines in the wastes, moors, and heaths in the lordship of Arclegarthdale and the New Forest in co. York. from 1 Hen. VIII. East Hampstead, 7 Aug. 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 12 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 20.

10. Thomas Curwen, esquire of the Royal Body. Grant of the offices of steward of the lordship, and constable of the castle of Shyrefhoton, with the usual fees, and the pannage and herbage of Shyrefhoton park; on surrender of patent 5 March 11 Hen. VIII., granting the same to Sir Robert Constable. Hampton Court, 15 June 23 Hen. VIII., *Del.* Westm., 12 Oct.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 23.

11. William Symondson *alias* Marchaunte, of Donmowe (Essex), yeoman. Pardon for having, with Thomas Clynton of London, yeoman, on the 26 March 19 Hen. VIII., broken the close and house of Richard Riche, at Shelley, Essex, and taken away several articles. Greenwich, 22 April 22 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 13 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 9.

12. The Prior and Convent of Berden. Inspeximus and confirmation of pat. 20 Mar. 7 Edw. III., being a mortmain licence to Robert de Rocheford to grant land, &c. in Berden to the said priory. Westm., 14 Oct.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 9.

13. John Holder, clk., rector of Gamlegay (Camb., Ely dioc.). Licence to absent himself from the church of Gamlegay or any other that he may in future possess, and dwell in any monastery, hospital, collegiate or parish church. Waltham, 11 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 14 Oct.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 12.

14. Dean and Canons of the Chapel Royal of St. Stephen in Westminster Palace. Inspeximus and confirmation. i. Charter 17 Feb. 25 Edw. III., being a grant of a market and fair to the prior of Franton. ii. Charter 22 Feb. 17 Hen. VI., granting the said market and fair to the dean and canons of the said chapel, the priory of Frampton having been seized into the hands of the King's ancestors. Westm., 15 Oct.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 9.

15. Edmund Copyndale. Annuity of 70*s.* out of the issues of one messuage, 2 cottages, 2½ bovates of land, 5 closes, the third part of the third part of 3 messuages, 2 bovates and 3 roods of land in Owtenowton, York.; 1 bovate of land in Sporteley, ½ bovate of land in Owtenowton, and a piece of pasture in Everyngham, York., lately belonging to

1531.

Oct.

GRANTS.

John Goxell, deceased; with the wardship and marriage of Alice Goxell, d. and h. of the said John, during the minority of the said heir. Waltham, 14 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 Oct.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 21.

16. Thos. earl of Wiltshire and Ormond. Grant of the parks called "le Posterne" and "le Cage," Kent, late of the d. of Buckingham, to him and his heirs male, and in default, to his d. Anne Boleyn. Waltham, 13 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 Oct. —P.S.

17. Richard Biawoir, native of Normandy. Denization. Westm., 17 Oct.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 9.

18. Sir Robert Nevyll, of Lyversege, Yorks. Exemption from serving on juries, or as sheriff or escheator. Waltham, 14 Oct. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 17 Oct. —P.S.

19. Edmund Copyndale. Annuity of 106*s.* 8*d.* out of the issues of the manor of Lupsed, York, late of John Savell, deceased, during the minority of Henry Savell, s. and h. of the said John; with the wardship and marriage of the said heir. Waltham, 16 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 18 Oct.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 21.

20. Anthony Kyngeston, one of the King's stewards. Grant of the annual rent or farm of 11*l.* due from Sir William Kyngeston and Edward Tame, for the manors of Rentcombe and Northcerney, and 1 tenement with 80 acres of arable land and pasture called Veymours, and 25 acres of arable land in a field called Woodmancotefeld in Rentcombe and Northcerney, parcel of the lands of Edward late duke of Buckingham, attainted, Glouc., in the King's hands by the death of Eleanor late duchess of Buckingham, which manors, &c., with reservations, were leased to the said William and Edmund for 21 years by pat. 22 Hen.VIII.; to hold the said annual rent during the said term, with the reversion of the premises on the expiration of the lease. Woodstock, 17 Aug. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 19 Oct.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 10.

21. Nicholas Fytton. Annuity of 4*l.* and 8*d.*, and wardships. [*Same as in Pat. dated* 3 *Nov.*] Monastery of Waltham, 14 Oct. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 21 Oct. —P.S.

22. *Cumberland*:—Commission to Thos. Lamplewe, Ant. Porter, and Will. Omonderley to make inquisition p. m. on the lands and heir of Joan Lamplewe, widow. Westm., 24 Oct.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 32*d.*

23. Nicholas de Lannoy of Flanders. Denization. Havering, 22 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 Oct.—P.S.

24. John Perpoynt. Grant, in reversion, of the office of serjeant of Wigmoreslond, Salop, marches of Wales, which was granted by pat. 23 Aug. 12 Hen. VIII. to Geoffrey Hopkyns; with fees of 20*s.* a year. Havering, 21 Oct. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 27 Oct.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 10, *and p.* 2, *m.* 29.

25. Henry Norres, squire of the Body. To be chamberlain of North Wales; with the usual fees out of the issues of the principality, as enjoyed by Sir Gilbert Talbott, Sir Richard Pole or Sir William Griffith, or any other chamberlain of North Wales. Monastery of Waltham, 26 Oct. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 28 Oct.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 8.

26. Henry marquis of Exeter. Licence to alienate the manor or capital messuage called Dyphams, in the parish of Edelmeton, Midd., and all messuages, &c. thereto belonging, now in the tenure of one Henry Parpoynte, to Roger Cholmeley, Robert Wrothe, John Densell, Richard Bellamy, John Foxe, and George Oglander, and their heirs, to the use of Richard Haukes and his heirs for ever. Westm., 29 Oct.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 13.

27. John Say, tenant of the manors of Boxe and Hodesdon (Herts). Inspeximus and confirmation of charter 22 Jan. 37 Hen. III., granting to Richard de Boxe and his heirs free warren in the demesne lands of said manors. Westm., 29 Oct.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

28. Giles Billeheult, clk., native of Normandy. Denization, with licence to hold benefices in England. Monastery of Waltham, 14 Oct. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 30 Oct.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 8.

29. Edward Goldesburgh, one of the King's serjeants-at-arms. Grant, in fee, of 1messuage, 9 bovates of land, and 3 several enclosures containing 10 acres of pasture in Foxholes (York), which came to the King's hands because John Dixon, an alien, born subject of James king of Scots, acquired the premises, without licence, from William Nicholson, as appears by an inquisition taken 10 June last, before Thomas Wentworth, escheator. Monastery of Waltham, 24 Oct. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 30 Oct. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 8.

30. Geo. Woodward and Ric. Woodward, his son, one of the pages of the King's chamber. Grant, in survivorship, of the office of clerk or clerk constable of Wyndesour Castle, as enjoyed by the said George alone or John Gansem; on surrender of pat. 28 Oct. 1 Hen. VIII., granting the office during good conduct to the said George alone. Monastery of Waltham, 16 Oct. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 31 Oct.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 11.

1531.

1 Nov. **507.** Peter de Bardis to Cromwell.

R. O. Petition respecting a cargo of rosin deposited by John de Bardis, merchant of Toulouse, with John (corrected, Andrew) Mores, from whom it was stolen by Thos. Pierpoint, who refused to pay or make restitution.

This petition was first addressed to Wolsey, and corrected as to the King. At the bottom, in the hand of De Bardis, is a statement that it was presented to the King many years ago, who gave orders to that knave (*impio illi*) and big-bellied doctor, Wolman, to do justice in the case; and though they were frequently with him, and Pierpoint was condemned to death, Wolman deserved worse. If it is to be settled before such a tribunal, they will have to sit "in cathedra pestilentiæ" for ever. The value of the rosin is 500*l.*, and the robbery was committed 10 years ago. London, 1 Nov. 1531. *Signed.*

Lat., p. 1. *Add.*

1 Nov. **508.** Monastery of St. Albans.

R. O. Grant by Robert abbot of St. Alban's and the convent to Henry VIII. of the manors, &c. of the More, Asshelesse, Batheworth, Brightwell, and Estburie, Herts, Bucks, and Midd. 1 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII.

1 Nov. **509.** Eton College.

Bargain and sale made by the provost of Eton to Henry VIII. of the hospital of St. James, near Westminster. *Fine seal.*

3 Nov. **510.** Ric. late Abbot of Winchcombe to Cromwell.

R. O. Asks him not to impute his neglect of writing to obliviousness or negligence, but to his great age and sickness. Intends to supply by hearty prayer for his welfare the omission of his duty in writing. The increase of Cromwell's honor and authority, of which he daily hears, is more to his comfort than he can express. Desires credence for the cellerar. Cromwell's labours and kindness will be considered by the abbot and convent. Winchcombe, 3 Nov.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* Master Thos. Cromwell, councillor to the King.

4 Nov. **511.** Henry VIII. to Clement VII.

Add. MS. 15,387, f. 243. B. M. Theiner, p. 598. Pocock, II. 141. Recalling William Benet. Greenwich, 4 Nov. 1531.

Lat., modern copy.

4 Nov. **512.** Chapuys to Charles V.

Vienna Archives. Your letters of the 13 Oct., owing to the difficulty of the passage from Calais, only arrived on the 27th. I immediately informed the Queen of their receipt, sending her the copy of the articles on which she required to take advice with her council. The Queen was on the point of departure to a house* belonging to the abbey of St. Alban's, where the King has ordered her to reside for some time. On her arrival there she sent back the articles, remitting herself wholly to me for the answer, as she understood nothing about it, and had no professional adviser about her, and the bishops who were appointed to her as councillors at the beginning of her *procez ventillant* have refused to meddle with her cause since the evocation. I have therefore done my best to get information for the proof of the wars, or suspicion thereof, of which mention is made in the said articles, but I have found no one who can give me any certainty. I am writing about it to May, giving him my opinion, which Granvelle can explain to you, and also touching the produc-

* The More, or Moor Park, in Hertfordshire.

1531.

tion of the original brief, as I have sent the letters to May open, for him to correct. As to the first process, which was the most important point of May's demands, I have long since seen to it, not without great trouble and difficulty, and I doubt not your Majesty has already sent it to him.

I have lately learned on good authority that Bayonne was here for those causes of which I informed your Majesty in my last. The exequies of the regent of France were celebrated on the day I wrote, and the King was present at them in robe of blue velvet, which is the royal mourning here, followed by 24 lords in long black robes. The solemnity took place at a castle 10 miles hence, and there was a general commemoration in the churches of this city, as at the death of the Emperor Maximilian and of Lewis XII. The Princess will leave Richmond on Monday for a castle of the bishop of Winchester, 40 miles off, I think only for change of air, although some say the Lady has procured it.

I have followed your Majesty's instructions as to speaking and replying about the interview which was treated of, and the enterprise of the king of Denmark. A courier arrived here yesterday from Rome, and has been sent back with all diligence. I think he only came about the payment for the two bishoprics, for which they demanded great sums at Rome, but at last have reduced it to 20,000 ducats. He also came to procure letters from the King in favor of the Auditor of the chamber, who, not being able to obtain the hat, wished, by the King's intercession, to get some office which the Cardinal Sanctorum Quatuor held. The King has written in his favor. London, 4 Nov.

Fr., modern copy, pp. 3.

6 Nov. **513.** Katharine of Arragon to Charles V.

Simancas MS. My tribulations are so great, my life so disturbed by the plans daily invented to further the King's wicked intention, the surprises which the King gives me, with certain persons of his Council, are so mortal, and my treatment is what God knows, that it is enough to shorten ten lives, much more mine. As far as concerns this business, I have offended neither God nor the King, to whom I have always shown obedience as a true wife, and sometimes more so in this affair than my conscience approved of. Yet they treat me in such a manner that I do not know what to do, except to complain to God and your Majesty, with whom my remedy lies, and to beg you to cause the Pope to make such a speedy end of the matter as my truth merits. I pray God to pardon the Pope for his delay. In this world I will confess myself to be the King's true wife, and in the next they will know how unreasonably I am afflicted.

Your Majesty's ambassador here sent me certain articles from Rome for my council to see. I take no advice but that of your Majesty and your Ambassador, who gives me much encouragement, telling me of the victory my truth deserves, and your Majesty's grief at the delay, and your urgency with the Pope to do justice. He shows himself a learned man when there is necessity, and some of my council say that your Majesty could not have sent a better person. As my council are afraid to speak, the duty of answering rests with him, and I can find no other remedy, and this seems to me more certain and secure. Until the sentence comes with what will put out this fire, your Majesty must say, among persons who can carry the news hither, how much you feel my troubles, and how surprised you are at my treatment by the King, with anything else you may think right, for the Pope's delay makes many persons lukewarm in the matter. They (her adversaries) deter those who would speak the truth, and give so much to those who favor themselves that they come like hawks to the lure. If your Majesty speak thus, it will animate those who wish me well, and show them that there is some one who grieves at my troubles.

1531.

513. KATHARINE OF ARRAGON to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

The Ambassador's letters will give fuller information. He shows the greatest diligence in this and other matters. Mur, 6 Nov.

Endd.: A sa Majestad, de la reyna de Inglaterra, vj. de Novembre de 1531.

Sp., pp. 4, *modern copy.*

6 Nov. R. O. **514.** THOMAS GODSALVE to CROMWELL.

Excuse my long absence. I desired my cousin, Edw. North, to make my excuses. I thank you for your goodness to him and to John Godsalve. I trust my cousin Edw. has moved you concerning my composition. I send you half a dozen swans of my wife's feeding. Norwich, 6 Nov.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Master Thomas Cromwell, councillor, &c. at London. *Endd.*

6 Nov. **515.** PARLIAMENT.

Commission for proroguing Parliament. *See* GRANTS in NOVEMBER, No. 6.

6 Nov. Add. MS. 28,584, f. 30. B. M. **516.** MAI to COBOS.

In the English cause they make me mad. They pass us on from one audience to another. I have been continually busy about the legal allegations (*de drecho*), and in soliciting them, but I do not make much progress. It would be well if the letter I mentioned to the Emperor were sent to me.

Most of the *compulsorias* have come from Spain. I am told they have come opportunely. I must have the original process in England, for which I have asked so often, and it would be well to send the brief also by the first safe messenger. Rome, 6 Nov. 1531.

Sp., pp. 2, *modern extract.*

6 Nov. Add. MS. 28,584, f. 25. B. M. **517.** DR. ORTIZ to CHARLES V.

"The king of England has sent a letter to his Ambassador, which he intended to be accepted by the Pope as his power and credentials. The letter contained invectives against the Holy Father. The king of England has made many enemies by this insolence.

"As soon as the vacancies (vacation) were over, the divorce case of the queen of England was treated with great industry. The objections of the English will be refuted and put aside.

"The cardinal of Santiago de Compostella has sent some depositions of witnesses, according to the orders given from Rome, and some opinions of learned men on the divorce cause. The most remarkable, as well in form as in substance, are those of the archdeacon of Toledo and of the schoolmaster of Salamanca. Rome, 6 Nov. 1531."

English abstract from the original at Simancas.

7 Nov. Add. MS. 28,584, f. 26. B. M. **518.** DR. ORTIZ to the EMPRESS.

Sent with his last a copy of the letter of the king of England to his Ambassador, which they wished to use as a commission. He (the Ambassador) treated the Pope very disrespectfully, and has irritated some by it. We are now trying to move the impediment proposed by the King for not trying the case here.

Shall be glad when they come to the principal point.

The cardinal of Compostella has sent certain *compulsoriales*, which have been executed, and some treatises written in the Queen's favor, of which

1531.

those written by the archdeacon of Toledo and the schoolmaster of Salamanca are worthy of praise.

I rejoiced to hear of the victory over the six heretic cantons of Germany, in which the heresiarch Zuingli, who held the abominable error of Viclepho (Wycliffe) was killed. Hears from his brother that there is danger of losing his salary. Begs the Empress to see to this. Rome, 7 Nov. 1531.

Sp., pp. 4, *modern copy.*

7 Nov. **519.** Cardinal of Ravenna to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 28. B. M.

The Emperor will have heard from Mai the Cardinal's progress in the affair of Scotland, and that Thos. Erskine has written to him in the name of the Scotch king. Has good hopes of the business being quickly concluded. Thinks the King will accept the proposal willingly, and cause it to be settled at the Emperor's court (*appresso V. M. Cæs.*).

There is a slight difficulty about a contract with the French king, which he hopes shortly to remove. Mai will write more fully. Rome, 7 Nov. 1531.

Ital., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

7 Nov. **520.** Benet to Henry VIII.

R. O. St. P. VII. 328.

Has nothing to write but what is in our common letter and in Karne's letter. Karne has acquitted himself like a clerk, as the King will see by his book sent herewith. Looks daily for the King's pleasure about his return. Rome, 7 Nov. 1531.

Draft in Benet's hand.

8 Nov. **521.** Duke of Suffolk to Cromwell.

R. O.

Thanks him for his past kindness, and desires its continuance. Asks him from time to time to tell the news to the bearer, his treasurer, who will advertise him thereof. My manor of Westhrope, 8 Nov. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To Master Cromwell. *Endd.*

9 Nov. **522.** Martyrdom of Bilney.

R. O. Foxe, IV. App. IV.

Deposition of John Curatt, of Norwich, 9 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII.

Being sworn by the Lord Chancellor, he says, that being desirous to see Thos. Bilney the day he was to die, he heard mass at the chapel of the prison where Bilney was. Told Bilney he was glad to see him so penitent. While talking with him, Dr. Pellis and Dr. Warner came in, took Bilney to the altar, and there talked secretly with him. Shortly after this Bilney gave Pellis books which he had written in prison. Edward Rede, then being mayor, desired to see them; and when they were given to him said that he would keep them, as Bilney wrote them after being delivered to the lay power; and he still detains them. While Rede and other aldermen were talking with Bilney, Curatt moved Dr. Pellis to exhort Bilney to publish at the place of execution the errors which he had held. Pellis answered that he should see what he had done, and plucked out of his bosom a bill containing a revocation of certain errors, which he said he had shown Bilney. At the execution Rede sent for Curatt and other to go with him. Stood close to Bilney, and could hear every word he said. In his revocation of his opinions, he said he knew that he erred when he preached against fasting, bringing in the history of Judith and other authorities of Scripture. He then came to the stake. Pellis handed him the bill which he had shown to Curatt in the chapel, saying, "Thomas, here is a bill; ye know it well enough." "Ye say truly, Mr. Doctor," said Bilney. He then read the bill, which Curatt heard, except the end, being forced to stoop to amend his shoe, but Bilney read it all out. Pellis had the bill again. Stood by Bilney

1531.

522. Martyrdom of Bilney—*cont.*

as long as he lived. On the Sunday after Michaelmas, after dinner, Rede summoned Curatt and others present at the burning to assemble in the council-house. He told them that he was shortly going up to the Parliament, and expected inquiry concerning Bilney's death, and therefore desired a testimonial of the truth, signed by them all, and sealed with the town seal. He desired every man to write what he knew, and read to them an account written by himself, of which Curatt approved, except there was no mention of his reading any bill of revocation delivered to him by Dr. Pellis. The mayor was very angry at this, and told Curatt he was a false man, not worthy to come into an honest company; said a testimonial should be made whatever he said; ordered him to appear the next Wednesday to account for the money bequeathed by Mr. Tyre, and threatened to put him in prison till that day. When he did appear, nothing was laid against him. *Signed by Curatt.*

The Mayor would never again call him to council touching making any testimonial about this matter.

Pp. 8. *Endd.*

10 Nov. **523.** Mai to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 31. B. M.

On account of the distance of Scotland, and the difficuly of sending letters, the reply to what your Majesty ordered me to say to the cardinal of Ravenna has been delayed. The Cardinal approves of the negotiations being conducted there, and the King has consulted with him on this point. He will send ambassadors to you immediately. The Cardinal writes to you and to the Scotch secretary. The only difficulty is that Albany promised the King, when young, that he should marry a daughter of the king of France; but they write that they do not consider it of any moment, as there was no real obligation, as she was under age, and though she has been several times demanded, the King always replied that she was not fit to marry (*no era para cassar*). Rome, 10 Nov. 1531.

Sp., pp. 2, *modern copy.*

10 Nov. **524.** Mai to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 32. B. M.

* * "The Pope told him that Tarbes left no copies of the letters which the duke of Saxony, the Landgrave, and others had written to the king of France, and to which the letters which lately have been sent to the Pope contain the answer. Has, nevertheless, learned that Tarbes left copies. Will try to procure them.

"Has been informed in secret that in the matrimonial cause of England the article which of late has been discussed has been decided in favor of the Queen. The cardinal Cajetano has rendered good services by writing in favor of the Queen."

"*Superscribed:* From Micer Mai, 10 Nov. *Endd.:* Answered in Brussels 27 Nov. 1531."

Modern abstract from original at Simancas.

Ib., f. 33. 2. Modern copy of the same letter.

Sp., pp. 7.

10 Nov. **525.** Cardinal of Osma to the Comendador Mayor.

Simancas MS.

Señor Luys Gomes, auditor of the Rota, is a man of learning and rectitude. He has done what he could in the cause of England. The day before yesterday, on leaving the Rota, he told me of what had passed their that morning; that after some debate the excusator of the king of England had been refused unless he produced a power from the King to stand to a

1531

trial. This is not published, as it has to pass the Consistory, but it is a very good thing it has been passed by the Rota, as the Cardinals will follow the Rota. The Auditor deserves to be remembered. I am surprised that no news has come of what we sent to ask from Castile, as it is a matter of importance. I do not know whether there has been any negligence.

Sp., p. 1, *modern copy. Headed:* Copia de un postdata de carta autografa del cardenal de Osma al Comendador Mayor, fecha en Roma a 10 Nov. 1531 (*segun la carpeta.*)

10 Nov. R. O. **526.** The Princess Mary.

Warrant to lord Windsor, master of the great Wardrobe, to deliver to Simon Burton, servant to the Princess, 10 yds. black camlet for a gown, with 2½ yds. black velvet for lining, as much black bugge as shall suffice to fur it; 6 yards black damask for a jacket, with 2 yds. black velvet to guard it, and 5 yds. black frise to line it; 2½ yds. black satin for a doublet, 2½ yds. black velvet for another doublet, and 5 yds. white fustian for lining the said doublets. Greenwich, 10 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Signed at top.*

10 Nov. R. O. **527.** George Throkmorton to Cromwell.

I hear from Kenelm Throkmorton that you are displeased with me for lady Spenser's matter, but I have performed all the promises I made to you. I send a copy of my answer to her request to me to seal a traverse against the King, and to sign and seal a letter to the Lord Chancellor, requesting him to further it; which I refused, and prevented Sir John Clerke from executing it. When the writing went from me there was no man's hand to it but Ric. Knyghtley's and Andrew's. When the office was sitten upon for the King, I neither spake nor did anything to hinder it. If I had, I might perhaps have stayed it. I have had a hard fortune. Having done everything for the best, it has turned to the worst. I ask you to speak with me before believing my enemy. Coughton, 10 Nov. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To, &c., Mr. Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable Council. *Endd.*

10 Nov. Add. MS. 30,145, f. 84. B. M. **528.** Sir John Towneley.

Grant by Henry VIII. to Sir John Towneley of the office of sheriff of the county Palatine of Lancaster. Lancaster, 10 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Modern copy.*

There are copies of private deeds, marriage settlements, &c. of the Townley family in this volume about the same date, f. 86 to 115, 124.

12 Nov. R. O. **529.** Johannes Halius to Starkey.

Thanks him for his letter, and, in reply to his inquiries, says his condition is such that he would like to exchange as soon as possible. Wrote to him lately two letters *eodem exemplo*, expressing a wish to leave Wells, and spend the rest of his life at Warwick. "And because Mr. Wilson showed to Mr. Poyngis (Poinz) that he had a benefice nigh Warwick that he would resign for some other thing, I writ to you to cause Master Dean to do what he could in the matter;" which he still urges, being able to live on what he has at Warwick alone, but anxious to have assistance "to set forward a scholar or twain, and also *ut haberem quo profugerem quoties societas sceleratorum me cepisset Warwici.* I pray you, when Mr. Bulcum sends his servant unto these parts, let me be certified by your letter what will be done; if he will permute he shall have my prebend of Wellis and my benefice for his benefice." Thinks he would rather remain in some safe place in his own country than cross the sea. Has promised Mr. Lory-

1531.

529. JOHANNES HALIUS to STARKEY—*cont.*

mer and Mr. Antony Poyngis to come to London at Easter "to see Mr. Dean, and bid both him and other my friends farewell for ever, seeing them again at London." Finding the infirmities of age increase, he wishes to prescribe a place for his death, as he cannot command the time. Wells, pridie idus Novembris.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* "Amico charissimo Thomæ Starkeio."

530. JOHN HALY to STARKEY.

R. O. Thanks him for his kind letter, and for his diligence "in my matter concerning Mr. Dr. Wilson," who demands in exchange for his benefice both the writer's prebend and a pension. This the writer thinks unreasonable, as his own prebend, on which he is resident the half year, is double the value of the other's benefice; and the latter, besides the cure of souls, imposes on the incumbent the duty of making Court sermons. Will, therefore, go no further, unless the other consent to take one of his prebends and his benefice in exchange for his own benefice. Cannot come to London before Easter, but trusts shortly after to see Starkey and Mr. Dean. Begs to be commended to his old companion John Walker.

P.S.—After Easter means to visit Walsingham and Cambridge, and so to return to Warwickshire; "and if ye have any journey that ways, prepare yourself against that time."

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* "Amico charissimo Thomæ Starkeio."

13 Nov. **531.** HENRY VIII. and KATHARINE.

Stowe's Survey, v. 1. p. 723. At a feast of serjeants-at-law, which extended over five days at Ely House, from Friday the 10th till Tuesday following, on Monday the 13th the King and queen Catharine dined there, but in two chambers.

[14 Nov.]* **532.** S. VAUGHAN to CROMWELL.

Titus, B.1.368. B. M. Hears from Whalley that Cromwell marvels he has not written since he came into these parts. Wrote to him within eight hours after coming to Antwerp, by Richardson, a tallow-chandler of London, and sent him certain books, one of Dr. Barnys' making, and the other of the German's making. Wonders Cromwell has not had them. Richardson left on Oct. 24. The second day after that wrote by an English scholar of Lovayn, who departed immediately, concerning the departure of the king of Denmark and his navy, and the importation of grain, butter, cheese, beer, and billets from England, notwithstanding the King's orders. The third day after wrote by a post of the gathering of men in these parts by the Emperor, of a conflict in Switzerland between the Lutherans and the Catholics, and of other things which he does not remember, as he keeps no copy. Did not write after this, as there was nothing worth writing, and he waited for an answer from Cromwell. Sent Barnys' book to be specially presented to the King. Begs him to inquire about it. Lest it has not been delivered by some fear of the bearer's to have blame therefor, sends another, which, if the first has been received, he wishes given in his name to the Lord Chancellor. The Emperor will shortly leave Brussels for Tournay, where they make costly provision to receive him. Asks what George Constentyn has declared against him before the Lord Chancellor. He can declare nothing true to hurt Vaughan. Perhaps he declared that Vaughan spake with Tyndall; if so, it is only what Vaughan has himself informed the King of. Perhaps he declared that Vaughan tried to get Tyndall to come to England with a

* See his letter of 20 Nov.

1531.

safe-conduct. This also he has already signified to the King. Cares not for anything he has said, if true; if not, *veritas liberabit.* Wishes Cromwell to write whether he has received the previous letters. The bailiff of Harwich has a hoy in Zealand, laden with beans from England; and one Miller of Lynne had lately two ships laden with grain. There is no news here; if there is any in the Court, supposes that Cromwell will get it through other men.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* To his right worshipful master, Master Thomas Crumwell, in London.

14 Nov. R. O. **533.** S. Vaughan to Cromwell.

I sent you a letter, dated the day before this, by a servant of Edw. Darmer, haberdasher, dwelling in Bread Street. But as I was certified by Whalley that you have received no letters from me since my departure, though I sent you four, I now send you a book of Dr. Barnes' making, if you received not another copy, which I sent you the morrow after my arrival at Antwerp from London, by Richardson, a tallow-chandler, dwelling in Thames Street. I suppose he dare not deliver it; or else, to pick a thank, delivered it to the duke of Norfolk, having other letters for the Duke from one Barlow, late chaplain to my lord of Wiltshire. I beg you will deliver Barnes' book to the King in my name. If the King has already received it, he has also received my letter to you, bound therewith. Let me know how the matter came to pass; for I am much grieved that you did not receive my letters, as there were many things in them to be known by the King. If you get my book by Richardson, give this other copy to the Lord Chancellor. I also send you another book put out by Will. Tyndall, being an exposition of the First Epistle of John. Pray deliver it to the King from me, and that he may by your discreet wisdom be advertised of my letters to you, and not suspect me of negligence. I wish the thoughts of my heart towards his honor could be seen by him. Then should he perceive, whatever the malice of others may report, that I am his true subject, and though I am weak to look upon, nothing should stir my mind to the contrary. If any are flatterers of their prince, whose image in earth signifies the image and power of God, God shall utterly destroy them. If it is a sin to be an evil counsellor to one man, how much more to a prince who governs a realm. Look well upon Dr. Barnes's book. It is such a piece of work as I have not yet seen any like it. I think he shall seal it with his blood.

The Flemings, angered with the King's great matter, spit out blasphemies everywhere. Antwerp, 14 Nov. 1531.

The bailiff of Harwich has a hoy in Zealand, laden with beans out of England; and one Myller, of Lynne, has two ships laden with barley.

P.S.—How good a deed should you do to help Dr. Barnes to declare the opinion of his book before the King, that men might be suffered to hold them for good. The common people have never been so much moved to give credence to any work before this in the English tongue as they will be by this, because he proves his learning by Scripture, the doctors, and the Pope's law. If it be true that he writeth, as it is not in my judgment to know, albeit I rather think nay than yea, no prince being ever so mighty can destroy it. If it be false, God shall both destroy it and the maker of it. Men's errors, in my poor judgment, should henceforth cease, if it would please the King to have this man examined before himself and the world, thus showing himself seriously to regard the truth of God's Word. Behold the signs of the world, which be wondrous.

Hol., pp. 3. *Add.:* Right worshipful,—within the gate of Friars Augustines in London.

1531.

14 Nov. **534.** MUXETULA to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 38. B. M.

On asking the Pope whether he had heard anything of importance from France, he said the Ambassadors had told him a lie as usual, that he had no letters because the King had sent the bishop of Bayonne to England and Spain, and that the Emperor was daily urging the interview.

The Pope has seen the letters written by the kings of England and France to the Lutherans, in which they encourage them to obtain a Council such as that sect wishes, and not a General Council. He wishes to have copies of them. His intention of raising money for an army for the defence of Italy against the Lutherans. Rome, 14 Nov. 1531.

Sp., pp. 4. *Modern copy.*

535. SCOTLAND.

MS. L. 1. f. 23. Coll. of Arms.

Credence by James V. to Thomas Scot,* to be shown to the king of England. 1. Is to remind him what efforts James has made to punish breakers of the peace, as Henry himself thankfully acknowledged by Carlisle herald; and how, after many writings on both sides, James had sent commissioners first, as Henry desired, to the West Borders, although it was believed by divers Englishmen that beginning on the West and Middle Marches would occasion such delay as might provoke a rupture. 2. He shall then complain of the ill-advised minds of the English wardens towards the conservation of peace. James's lieges of Canaby complain of outrages committed by lord Dacres and those under him. The English commissioners at Carlisle allege the town and land of Caniby to be debateable; but nothing is clearer than that it has long belonged to the kings of Scotland; and it was shown that about thirty-eight years ago, in James IV.'s time, redress was made to the inhabitants by England; nor was there ever a doubt on the subject till it suited Dacre's convenience to excuse his outrages by declaring the land debateable. 3. On this frivolous pretext a recess was made by the commissioners, the form and manner of which Scot shall explain, as he was one of those on James's side. 4. Immediately after his recess, Maxwell, in accordance with James's command, offered sufficient pledges; but the English warden "foranenste" refused to give any, except that Sir Chr. Darcy † said he would give a servant of his. 5. Since the recess outrages have been committed on the Marches, especially on the East Borders, by those in Cornwayll (Cornhill); and divers Scotch merchants returning from Flanders, who, to save their lives, came in a ship of England, are kept prisoners at Anwycke. Nevertheless, James has expressed, in letters to Henry, by his servant Miles Forest, his own determination to preserve amity. 6. James has already sent by Scot a special article, excusing his not sending ambassadors according to the last peace, and has received Henry's answer by Carlisle herald. He fully intends to fulfil the article, but must first put in order all parts of his realm, especially Liddesdale, where his lieges have rebelled, encouraged by Englishmen. 7. Requests that Henry, to prevent a rupture, will choose commissioners to come and proceed further for redress.

Copy, pp. 5. *The spelling very corrupt.*

15 Nov. **536.** HENRY VIII. to JAMES V.

Calig. B. VII. 161. B. M. St. P. IV. 576.

In reply to James's letter (No. 480), Henry is glad of the arrival of Thos. Scott, as James has so frequently, in letters sounding to the best purpose, accused the English wardens of creating misunderstandings. It appears plainly by the testimony of all the commissioners examined in Thos. Scott's presence that the English officers were not to blame. The earl of North-

* It would seem by No. 480. that this credence must have been given to Thomas Scot on the 18th October.

† So in MS., but Sir Chr. Dacre was intended.

1531.

umberland was absent, and lord Dacres was quite exculpated by the whole of the commissioners, who were no wise partial to him.

Draft by Wriothesley. Endd.: A minute of the King's highness to the king of Scots, 15.9.1531.

Ib. f. 159. 2. Earlier draft of the same. *Endd. by Wriothesley.*

537. SCOTLAND.

MS. L. 1. f. 24. Coll. of Arms. Answer to be made by Carlisle herald, in the King's name, to the king of Scots' credence declared in writing by Thomas Scot.

1. Has examined James's complaints of non-redress in presence of Thomas Scot, and finds the matter to be of another sort than it was reported to James. 2. Dacre and Sir Christopher are discharged of all blame. The question of Canaby was not moved first by them. In proof that it is debateable they say that an annual rent is yearly paid out of Canaby to Carlisle Castle, and the inhabitants have free access to the market and town of Carlisle. Old men are of opinion that it is debateable; and the same is proved by an ancient record, a copy of which has been delivered to Carlisle, the original having been shown to Thomas Scot. The indenture of restitution to the prior of Canaby, made 38 years ago, contains a proviso which proves the contrary of what James alleges, for it shows that when restitution was made the Debateable Grounds were in contention. The restitution was only for goods taken by the prior, and carried three miles within Scotch ground. Moreover, the depositions state that the demand of restitution by lord Maxwell was for burning a ground called Holehowse, which was no parcel of Canaby,—the former lying in the barony of Brounkalowe, and the latter in that of Kurkanders. 3. Henry has taken the affirmations of his commissioners concerning the recess, in presence of Thomas Scot, and thinks it was so favorable to the Scots that if James had known it, he would have wondered how his commissioners could have refused it. The English offered to suspend as many bills of England as would countervail those put in for Canaby, until that matter was determined by special commissioners. This offer the Scots rejected, although every provision was made to guard James's rights, if he had any. 4. It appears by letters from lord Dacres that pledges have been exchanged, so that difficulty appears to have been got over. 5. If any such enormities have taken place in Cornwayll (Cornhill), as in detaining the merchants of Scotland, justice shall be administered. 6. It rests with James to determine when he will send ambassadors. The King cannot forego his title to Canaby, but is content to send new commissioners to meet those of James to discuss the right, if meanwhile redress be given in other matters. 7. James may rest assured that Henry treats him as a perfect friend in speaking so plainly, and will not give easy credence to his unfriends.

Copy, pp. 6.

Calig. B. VII. 185. B. M. St. P. IV. 578. 2. Draft of Carlisle's instructions on the same occasion, acknowledging James's efforts for the punishment of transgressors, and explaining circumstantially how the dispute about Cannaby arose, &c. (This document seems to be an earlier draft of the same general purport as the preceding, but varying considerably in details, except as regards articles 5 and 6.)

In Wriothesley's hand. Headed: Answer.

MS. L. 1. f. 16. Coll. of Arms. 3. "A memorial of such matter as the King's pleasures be spoken by Carlisle, as of himself, to the queen of Scots."

He is to remind her of her son's "possibility to the succession" of the crown of England, and say that if on any light ground there should ensue trouble and business, especially if it appear sought out and invented like this matter of Canaby, it would alienate the nobles and commons of England, and greatly prejudice his right. If the ground were of any notable value the profit might colour the malice; or if it were a place of great renown as a fortress or place of honor, which had been clearly hitherto "the several ground of Scotland," and now demanded by the King without any colour, men would say the King

1531.

537. SCOTLAND—*cont.*

of Scots did well to maintain his right. But as it is a place of no value, and looked upon as debateable ground by all the borderers, proof thereof appearing in the old registers, it argues determinate malice in the king of Scots to say, "I will have Canaby granted mine, or I will not grant restitution for all the rest." The French king, on a similar question in the marches of Calais, has been content to remit the examination of the truth to commissioners chosen on both sides, with offer that a mile or two miles should never be occasion of trouble between them. The King also, during the tender years of the king of Scots, forebore to press many claims in Scotland, which, though well justified, he did not esteem worth a war against his nephew; and if James requite his goodness by moving a contention on a matter of no value, and refusing to have it examined by commissioners, his own subjects will judge with themselves that he is quite unworthy to be their head.

Copy, pp. 2.

16 Nov. R. O. **538.** HENRY EARL OF ESSEX to CROMWELL.

I am sued at the King's suit for 135*l.*, in which I was bound with Sir William Waldegrave to Lucas, for the use of the late King. For this and other sums I brought the said Lucas, now deceased, before the Cardinal and others of the Council for my discharge, and was promised a warrant to that effect, as is known to Sir Brian Tuke and Sir Henry Wyat. I beg you to help me in this behalf. Ramesden, 16 Nov. *Signed and sealed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To my right welbeloved friend Mr. Cromewell. *Endd.*

19 Nov. Theiner, 598. Pocock, II. 142. **539.** CLEMENT VII. to HENRY VIII.

In commendation of Benet, whom the King has recalled. Rome, 19 Nov. 1531.

Lat.

19 Nov. R. O. **540.** WILLIAM DE LA POLE.

Warrant to Sir Andrew lord Windsor, keeper of the Great Wardrobe, to deliver to Sir Edmund Walsingham, lieutenant of the Tower of London, for the use of Will. de la Pole, two gowns, one of cloth furred with foxes, and the other of chambelett furred with black boge, and three doublets, the one of black velvet, the other black satin, and the third black damask, 4 pair of sheets, 6 shirts, 6 pair of hose, 6 pair of shoes and slippers, 4 doz. silk points, 4 black bonnets, and 2 silk riband girdles. Greenwich, 19 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Signed at top.*

19 Nov. R. O. **541.** JOHN PYRNAND, JOHN DONYNGTON, ANTHONY HAMOND, and THOS. BARTON to CROMWELL.

Thank him for his goodness in their causes touching Mr. Richard Jerveys and the sums of money in which they stand bound to him for Mr. Thomas Donyngton, late deceased.* We now send to Mr. Jerveys 111*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* for the second payment of their bonds, as Cromwell took order with him. Will attend on your Mastership next term, and beg to have longer days for the residue. York, 19 Nov. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Crumwell, one of the King's most honorable Council.

20 Nov. R. O. **542.** S. VAUGHAN to CROMWELL

On the 15th inst. the Emperor, intending to reform abuses in his Low Countries, ordered the proclamation of the ordinances lately made by him and his Council, whereof I enclose copies to be shown to the King. A letter lately came from Mr. Pierpount to the merchants here, stating that the King was informed of a row-barge lying in these parts, since the departure

* Dead before April 1532, when his two prebends in York and Southwell were filled up.

1531.

of the king of Denmark, to rob all comers except the Emperor's subjects. Has heard nothing here of any such barge, but has sent to Zealand to make inquiry.

On the 14th inst. sent two letters to Cromwell, one by a servant of Edw. Darmer's, dwelling in Bred Strete, the other by a haberdasher living on the hill going up from New Fyshe Strete, whose name he knows not, but he was lately servant to Blanke, a haberdasher. The merchants have won a process with a subject of the Emperor's, whereof they had great fear. The Emperor suffers nothing to be done contrary to the intercourses concluded between him and the King.

Cromwell's spermaceti, with long lying, has got a hard crust about the boxes, as black as a coal, which he had never known if he had not opened one. Vaughan's brother, the grocer, has written from London offering to buy a box at the price it fetches here. Asks Cromwell's mind about it. The Emperor goes from Brussels in three or four days, towards Tournay, where he will probably spend the holidays. Antwerp, 20 Nov. 1531.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful,—within the gate of the Friars Augustines in London.

22 Nov. R. O. **543.** S. Vaughan to Cromwell.

Two days since, I wrote to you by Ric. Traves, dwelling by the Conduit in Cornhill, enclosing the copy of such articles as the Emperor had devised for the reformation of abuses in these parts. Within two days there has come to Antwerp from London a hoy loaden with beer, notwithstanding the King's proclamation. It might be well to examine the crew when they return to London, how they, being strangers, durst attempt such a thing. I have received no letter from you, though the post told me you had sent one. If I am to proceed any further in the device of such things as were given me in charge, it would be well that you should send me the articles I devised. Antwerp, 22 Nov. 1531.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful,—within the gate of the Friars Augustines in London.

23 Nov. **544.** John de la Sauch, Imperial Ambassador.

See Grants in November, No. 26.

23 Nov. Add. MS. 28,584, f. 42. B. M. **545.** Dr. Ortiz to the Empress.

Wrote by the last courier of what was being done in the Queen's cause since the vacation, and about the King's letter, which was not accepted as a mandate for proceeding in the cause. The majority of the Rota determined that the excusator should not be heard further, and that the cause should be determined by the Consistory. The English ambassadors and excusator strive continually to prevent this, and say they will produce opinions and lawyers to prove that the King is not obliged to answer here.

The Consistory have confirmed the decision of the Rota; so that the excusator is undone, and we can proceed in the principal point "*por contradictas.*"

The card. of Compostella has sent evidence and information from Spain. Am preparing two works on the case,—one large, to print, and another brief, to inform the Cardinals and Auditors. Rome, 23 Nov. 1531.

Sp., pp. 3, *modern copy.*

25 Nov. Vienna Archives. **546.** Chapuys to Charles V.

I have received instructions by John de le Sauche touching the intercourse. It will be difficult to bring him to reason. Advises what he thinks most suitable to be done. Does not wish that the people here, who are well

1531.

546. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

disposed to the Emperor, should grow cold, but that they should impute the whole blame to the ill-treatment of the Queen, which they may be brought to understand by judicious means, especially the merchants who trade there. The people might thus take some occasion to remonstrate with the Parliament, and so prevent the King from prosecuting his intentions. This would be better than making use of rigorous language, as the Queen would prefer. I beg your pardon for having ventured to write this way, but I am constrained to do it from the pity I have for the Queen and her affairs, which proceed from bad to worse: for there is now no appearance that she will ever be recalled by the King, but will be further separated from him; for the Lady now governs all; and when Joachim lately told her that she would soon be Queen, and that your Majesty would offer no opposition to it, she replied that she did not want to have this or any other good by your consent.

The King has printed his book in English, and scattered it over the kingdom to gain the people and influence Parliament. The bp. of Rochester has completed his reply, and the last part goes with the present. Please send me to Rome, as it will much assist the Queen's affair. London, 25 Nov. '31.

Hol., Fr., pp. 2, from a modern copy.

547. "A GLASS OF TRUTH."

Pocock, II. 385.

A treatise, in the form of a dialogue between a divine and a lawyer, justification of the King's pleas that it is unlawful to marry a deceased brother's wife, and that he ought not to be cited to Rome.

Printed originally by Berthelet.

548. HENRY VIII. to SIR FRANCIS BRIAN TAYLER and FOXE.

Add. MS. 25,114, f. 49. B. M.

Has received their last letters of the departure of the French king from the Queen's company to hunt in Hainault. Had written an answer, and sent it "by a servant of yours, Sir Francis Brian," directing that Bryan should follow the French king, and you, the Master of the Rolls, and Mr. Almoner abide with the French queen till the French king's return. As matters of importance have arisen requiring the knowledge of the Latin tongue, which is wanting in Sir Francis, the Almoner, being younger than the Master of the Rolls, is to join Sir Francis in his charge, which requires both dexterity and diligence. First, they remember the practices in Almaine set forth by the kings of France and England with the dukes of Saxony, the landgrave of Hesse, and other princes of Germany, to whom Francis sent Gervasius, and Henry, William Paget. A messenger has arrived in England from the German princes with instructions, of which the King sends a copy, and also of a confederation made in Germany between the said Duke and other princes; also certain articles to be treated at a diet to be held at Lubeck, 1st of January next; also letter from the duke of Saxony in favor of the duke of Wittenburg; also letters from the latter, with declaration of his cause for restitution to his duchy; to be communicated to the French king. The King objects to the confederation that it claims a fulfilment of promise of money from himself and Francis, which was never made; secondly, that in the instructions they offer no equivalent. Dislikes also their speaking of the confederation in such humble terms, and that it implies only defence and trust in the Emperor for execution in justice, and provides no sufficient hindrance to his designs.

They are to tell the king of France that the messenger arrived from the Princes on Wednesday last, whereupon the King sent Mons. de Vaulx, the French ambassador, and concluded with him to send these papers to the king of France, intending to frame an answer accordingly. They are to

1531.

ascertain if similar letters had been sent from these Princes, as is affirmed, to the French king, and by dexterity feel whether any communications were sent from him to his agents concerning these Princes, and what overtures were made; and to ask precisely what has been said on his part, and how far,—as the King is certain he never entered so far into any promise as the agent avoweth. The King thinks they both should agree on their answer, and therefore desires the opinion of Francis. The time is short. They are to tell the King of the arrival of John de le Shawe from the Emperor to debate matters touching merchants, and the arrival of the duke of Cleves' chamberlain from the said Duke for marriage and alliance, and for the marriage of princess Mary with his son.

Secret for themselves.—They are to be very diligent in learning news of that Court, without creating suspicion. The King has heard from Flanders that the meeting between the Emperor and the French king is still talked of. Some say there are preparations at Cambray, and the Emperor is going to Tournay for that purpose. He trusts so much in the honor of the king of France that he believes there is no truth in this rumor, but would be glad to have it contradicted by the King himself. They are to keep watch upon this, and not to think it tedious, as they will be relieved in a few days, on the arrival of the post from Rome, whom the King has expected for six days, and wonders he has not come. The Almoner is then to return to England, and Brian as soon as the French king leaves the parts adjoining the Emperor's dominions, and no meeting takes effect.

Draft, in Wriothesley's hand, pp. 11. *Endd. by Wriothesley:* Letter to Mr. Bryan into France from the King.

25 Nov. R. O. **549.** Dr. John Chamber to the Lord Mayor of London.

The King desires the physicians of the city to be discharged from watches and ward-keeping at night. He gave Chambers "this his token" for verifying the above order, but he is unable to bring it himself. Westm., 25 Nov.

Understands that the number of the physicians is eight.

Hol., p. 1. *Add. Endd.*

26 Nov. R. O. **550.** The King's Minstrels.

Warrant to Andrew lord Windsor, keeper of the Great Wardrobe, for the delivery of the following articles to Peter Savage, Hans Highorne, and Hans Hosmust, "our vyalx mynstrelles"; viz., to each, 4 yds. "broad black cloth for their gowns, with as much black bogy as woll suffice to fur every of the said gowns," at 40*s.* for every fur, and 6*s.* 8*d.* a yard for the black cloth; 8 yds. black chamlet, at 3*s.* a yard, for their jackets; 3 yds. black velvet for their doublets, at 13*s.* 4*d.* a yard, "with as much canvas and white fustian as wol suffice to line every of the said doublets." Hampton Court, 26 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Signed at top.*

27 Nov. R. O. **551.** Thos. Sheell, Priest, to Cromwell.*

I was informed that you were in great trouble for my lord Cardinal's causes and matters, which sore did grieve me. Since then I have heard that you are in favor with the King, lords, and commonalty, as well spiritual as temporal. I doubt not you know better what to do than I can advise you. I send you a couple of mallards. If you will let me know where you are at Christmas, I will endeavor to send you some novelties and wild fowl. Recommend me to my friend, Mrs. Prior. 27 Nov.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Master Cromwell, dwelling beside the Friars Austins.

* This letter may be of the preceding year.

1531.

27 Nov. R. O. **552.** Sir Walter Devereux [Lord Ferrers] and others to ———.*

In the return to the writ of *dedimus potestatem*, have done their best to discover the truth of the matter respecting the Commortha by the oath and depositions of the quondam of Tawley, and sight of the leases produced by the tenants there. Caermarthen, in South Wales, 27 Nov. *Signed:* Water Deveroux, William Thomass, Jankyn Lloyd of Llanstephan.

P. 1. *Address lost. Endd.:* Inter tenentes de Tawley et d. Regem.

28 Nov. Add. MS. 28,584, f. 45. B. M. **553.** Dr. Ortiz to Charles V.

"Has received his letter of the 22nd Oct. His zeal in the matrimonial cause of the queen of England has had the result that great progress has been made since the conclusion of the vacancies.

"The irreverent letter of the king of England has not been accepted as credentials of his envoy. The Rota has declared by majority of votes the opposition of the king of England against the order of avocation to be null and void, and the persons who are sent to excuse the absence of the king of England are not to be heard. These decisions are not yet published, because they must first be deliberated in the Consistory of the Cardinals. The debates and pleadings will take place as soon as the Consistory has given its verdict, and the whole cause may ere long be finished. There was never a more justified case than that of the Queen, and the final decision can scarcely be doubtful.

"Has received the second part of the opinion of the bishop of Rochester in the divorce case of the Queen. It is not the same as was printed in Spain. This opinion is distinguished by its learning. Loves and esteems the bishop of Rochester.

"The servants of Don Martin de Mendoza have grossly insulted the Nuncio of the Pope. Begs that prompt satisfaction be given. Rome, 28 Nov. 1531."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

28 Nov. R. O. **554.** Sir Christopher and Lady Mary Willoughby.

The order taken by my Lord Chancellor, the two Chief Justices and the master of the King's wards, 28 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII., between Sir Chr. Willoughby, Kt., and Lady Mary Wylloughby, widow of William lord Willoughby.

Official copy from record, p. 1.

30 Nov. Heine's Letts. to Charles V. 129. **555.** Cardinal of Osma to Charles V.

Touching the marriage of the Pope's niece with the duke of Orleans, his Holiness told him he was not going to conclude an interview with the French king without consulting the Emperor, and he expected little good of it; that he meant to marry his niece (*sobrina*) to the duke of Milan.

The Pope also told the Cardinal to write to the Emperor that the French king had little prudence, and would not be slow in taking occasion to break with the Emperor; and that the king of England, though he is of better nature and more wise, has become so mad through his love affair, that he advises the French king to make war on the Emperor; offering him men and money to do so, although he knew that Francis had proposed an interview. And he replied to the bishop of Bayonne as if he was satisfied with the excuse the King sent him, and affected to believe that the Emperor began the practice, and Francis resisted it. The Pope concluded that the Emperor ought to be ready as if war was even now declared.

* Begins, "Master Chancellor."

1531.

Mentions a prophecy written in year 80 that the Emperor, king of Spain, should put an end to the house of the Turk after the death or captivity of the king of France. * * Rome, St. Andrew's Day.
Sp.

30 Nov. **556.** MAI to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 50. B. M.

Among the ambassadors of the king of England here is an English lawyer who was with the Emperor when he left Bologna (*desde Bolonia*). It is said the King has much confidence in him, and has sent him to find out in what condition his cause is in Italy and Rome. The Pope has written several briefs to the King, exhorting him to do what is right. Believes the Pope will do all he can, though hopes of this kind have often proved deceptive.

When the French ambassador heard that the Pope had sent these briefs, he complained of its being done without the French king's knowledge; which his Holiness denied. The Ambassador went on to say that if the Pope desired anything of the king of England, he must let him know, and he would have it by means of the French king; but he should not ask anything from the English in any other manner.

A courier has come from France with complaints of the marriage of the Duchess, and to propose an interview between the Pope and the French king. His Holiness told Mai eight months ago that he would not meet Francis, and is still of the same opinion. Rome, 30 Nov. 1531.
Sp., pp. 2, *modern extract.*

Ib. f. 69. 2. Another copy of the whole letter.

30 Nov. **557.** MAI to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 53. B. M.

Wrote some days ago that the *intermedio* which was now being treated in the English cause was voted, and that when I procured that the relator should make his relation in the Consistory, the English ambassadors desired that the article should be discussed in public. Though it seemed to me to be merely proposed to cause delay, I agreed to it, as discussing whether it should be done would only cause more delay. As if they had lost all sense and shame, they alleged that they intended to bring lawyers from Italy and elsewhere, for which they would require four months. On this I went to the commissary of the cause and the Pope, and said all I decently could, and rather more; and afterwards I informed the cardinals. Some cardinals tell me they will have the public discussion, and refuse the delay asked for. The Consistory will be held in three days, and I think the article will be decided by Christmas.

Some justify this (*coloran esto*) by the departure of Dr. Benet, who was ambassador here. He has been summoned home by the King, and will tell him that his case is very differently thought of in Italy than in England or by his Council, and that the Pope has sent him a hortatory brief.

We have often been deceived by hopes of this kind.

Advises the Emperor to write to the Pope blank letters for several cardinals, and one to Mai, blaming him for the delay. Rome, 30 Nov. 1531.
Sp., pp. 3, *modern copy.*

Nov. **558.** SCULPTURE.

R. O.

Account of work done for the King, from June to Nov. 1531, by Benedeto and Giovanni, Florentine sculptors, in bronze, &c.
Ital., pp 11. *Mutilated and in very bad condition.*

1531.

559. Grants in November 1531.

Nov.

Grants.

1. Nicholas Fitton, *ciborum appositor* of the King's hall. Annuity of 4*l.* 0*s.* 8*d.*, issuing from 1 messuage, 1½ rood of land in Lyntwarden, and the mastership of Mokketre forest, N. Wales, ["in com' Palent,"] late of William Marlo, deceased, during the minority of Eleanor, Margery, and Anne Cannoppe, kinswomen and next heirs of the said William, viz., daughters and heirs of Henry Cannoppe, son and heir of Eleanor Cannoppe, sister and heir of Robert Marlowe, father of the said William. Monastery of Waltham, 14 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 3 Nov. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 29.

2. Thomas Allen, gentleman usher of the King's chamber. Grant of the offices of door-ward and keeper of Farnham castle, Surrey, and of "le litle parke" of Farnham (with herbage and pannage thereof); also keeper of the King's garden and conduit; with fees of 5*d.* a day, viz., 2*d.* a day as door-ward and keeper of the castle, 2*d.* a day as keeper of the said park, and 1*d.* a day as keeper of the garden and conduit; the said castle, &c. belonging, as parcel of the castle, lordship, or manor of Farnham, to the bishopric of Winchester, in the King's hands by the forfeiture of Thomas cardinal of York, for offences against the statute 16 Ric. II., according to the judgment against him in the King's Bench in Mich. term last, and the inquisition taken at Guldeford, 29 Aug. 22 Hen. VIII., before John Scott, baron of the Exchequer, Christopher Moore, and others. Westm. 3 Nov.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 11.

3. Walter Walssh, page of the Privy Chamber, and Elizabeth his wife. Grant in tail of the said Walter, of the manors of Grafton Flevord *alias* Grafton Fleford, Abbottesley *alias* Abbotley *alias* Abberley, and Cyntley, Worc., with the advowsons of the churches of Grafton Flevord and Abbottesley; on surrender of patent 20 Oct. 19 Hen. VIII. granting the manor of Grafton Flevord to the said Walter alone, and of patent 6 Dec. 21 Hen. VIII. granting the manor of Charleton *alias* Charleton Camvyle *alias* South Harleton, Somers., to the said Walter and Elizabeth. Westm., 1 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del* Westm., 3 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 14.

4. Matthew Ley, of Acton Burnell, Shropsh., gent., *alias* of Ludlowe, yeoman. Pardon for felonies before 1 July 23 Hen. VIII. Easthampstead, 9 Aug. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 4 Nov.—P.S. *Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 21.

5. Writ to Sir Thos. More, chancellor, Thos. duke of Norfolk, treasurer, Robt. earl of Sussex, and John bp. of London, for the further prorogation of Parliament from this present Monday to the 15 Jan. following, on account of the insalubrity of the air in London and Westminster. It had already been prorogued from 31 March last to the 14 Oct., and again to the 6 Nov. inst.—S.B. *Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 36*d.*

6. John Morton, son of Sir John Morton. Grant of the house or hospital of St. James, Pucleshale, Kent, lately held by grant of the King by William Lynche, late the King's physician, and Henry Lynche, his son, deceased. Greenwich, 3 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 6 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 10.

7. John Barlowe, King's chaplain. Licence to pass out of the country with one servant, two ambling or trotting geldings, and usual baggage. Greenwich, 2 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 7 Nov.—P.S.

8. For Walter Garway, of Bristol, merchant adventurer. Protection; going in the suite of John Bourchier lord Berners, deputy of Calais. Westm., 7 Nov.—*Fr. roll* 23 *Hen. VIII. m.* 1.

9. William Pagett, one of the clerks of the Signet. Grant of the offices of keeper of the castle and park of Maxstoke, Warw., and bailiff of the lordship or manor of Maxstok, and constable and door-ward of Maxstoke castle, Warw., in the King's hands by the minority of Peter Compton, s. and h. of Sir William Compton, deceased, during the minority of the said Peter; with various stated fees in said offices, as enjoyed by Leonard Slade, John Archer, Thomas Spencer, and William Newdegate; and the herbage and pannage of Maxstoke park. Havering, 18 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 8 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 20.

10. Francis Leke, s. and h. of Sir John Leke, deceased. Licence of entry, without proof of age, on all the possessions of the said John in England, Ireland, Wales, and the marches thereof. Greenwich, 7 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm. . . . . .—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 22.

11. Philip Broughe, clerk. Presentation to the rectory of Brinkehill, Linc. dioc., void by death of Robert North. Greenwich, 9 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm. 11 Nov. —P.S.

12. Wm. Heton, of London, girdler. Protection; going in the suite of John Bourchier lord Berners, deputy of Calais. Westm., 11 Nov.—*Fr. roll* 23 *Hen. VIII. m.* 1.

13. James Fowke, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Notgrove, Worc. dioc., *vice* James Gorton, resigned. Greenwich, 8 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 12 Nov. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 14.

14. Sir Ralph Ayldercare, jun. Grant of the wardship and marriage of John Holme, s. and h. of William Holme, de-

1531.

Nov.

Grants.

ceased. Greenwich, 7 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 12 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 20.

15. Walter Walshe, groom of the Privy Chamber, and John Draycote. Grant of a corrody in the cathedral church of Ely, to the value of 9 marks, from the manor of Melbourne, Kent, on surrender by Robt. Lytle. Greenwich, 8 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 12 Nov.—P.S.

16. Launcelot Alford, page of the King's chamber. Lease of certain parcels of land and tenements called Scorbiefeldis, parcel of the lordship of Sherifhutton, York, with reservation of wood and underwood, for the term of 21 years after the expiration of a 20 years' lease thereof, granted to William Blake, deceased, one of the yeomen of the Crown, by patent 5 April 5 Hen. VIII. Monast. of Waltham, 14 Oct. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 13 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 15.

17. Thomas Audeley. Appointment as one of the King's serjeants-at-law. Westm., 14 Nov.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 11.

18. Henry marquis of Exeter. Licence to alienate 2 messuages, 1 toft, 3 gardens, 40 acres of land, 8 acres of meadow, 60 acres of pasture, and 12 acres of wood in Edelmeton, Midd., to Robt. Wroth, Richard Clerk, Thomas Ogeborn, clk., Richard Bacon, and John Stabranke, their heirs and assigns, to the use of John Grymston, his heirs and assigns for ever. Westm., 15 Nov.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 10.

19. John Baldwyn. Appointment as one of the King's serjeants-at-law. Westm., 16 Nov.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 17.

20. Miles Forests. Lease of the toll of the town of Castle Barnard, and all "shamells" of the same town, parcel of the lands assigned for the payment of the garrison of Berwick; for the term of 21 years, at the annual rent of 46*s.* 8*d.* for the toll, 3*s.* 4*d.* for the "shamells," and 3*s.* 4*d.* of increase. *Del.* Westm., 16 Nov. 23 Hen.VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 12.

21. Richard Myles *alias* Rees ap Robard, of Stretton, near Suggewas, Heref., tailor. Pardon for having, with Philip Miles, of Ewyes Lacy, marches of Wales, laborer, on the 12th Nov. 20 Hen. VIII., broken the close of William Bailey at Stretton, and stolen a cow and 3 bullocks belonging to the said William, and another cow belonging to Matilda Baile, widow. Havering, 10 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 18 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 11.

22. Thomas Pellis *alias* Pelse, clk., rector of Gremisford, Suff. Protection during pleasure, notwithstanding a judgment against him in the King's Bench in this present Mich. term, upon a bill exhibited by Christopher Hales, the attorney general, for offences against the statute of provisors. Greenwich, 15 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 20 Nov.—P.S.

Similar patents for—

Rowland Phillips, clk., vicar of the parish church of Croyden, Surrey. Greenwich, 14 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 20 Nov. —P.S.

Robert Clyff, clk.;

John Baker *alias* John Elton, clk., one of the canons and chapter of Salisbury cathedral;

Adam Traves, clk.

By separate privy seals dated Greenwich, 13 and 14 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm. 20 Nov.—*Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 14.

—*Printed in Rymer*, xiv. 427.

23. William Crane, master of the boys of the King's chapel. Grant, in fee, of a capital messuage called Beamondis Inne, in the parish of Saint Michall, in Woodestrete, in the ward of Crepulgate, in London; and two other messuages or tenements near and adjoining thereto in the same parish and ward; of which the one is situated between the said capital messuage on the west and a tenement late of Gilbert Egleston, deceased, on the east, one head thereof abutting on the highway to the south, and another on part of the said capital messuage to the north, in which messuage or tenement one William Quarles, horner, now dwells; and the other messuage or tenement is situated between the said capital messuage on the east and a tenement called "le Haberdashers Rentis" on the west, and abuts on the highway towards the south, and on the said capital messuage towards the north, in which Robt. Wilson, saddler, now dwells; which premises lately belonged to William late viscount Beamounte and lord Bardolfe, and came to the hands of king Hen.VII. by the attainder and forfeiture of Francis Lovell late lord Lovell. Greenwich, 19 Nov. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 21 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 15.

24. Elizabeth More, of Sherston, Wilts, spinster. Pardon for having on the 11 Nov. 22 Hen. VIII. assaulted William Harrald at Marleburgh, Wilts, and robbed him of money. Greenwich, 7 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 22 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 13.

25. Edward Williamson, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Croxton, Linc. dioc. Greenwich, 22 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 22 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 10.

26. John de la Shawe, ambassador of Spain. Licence to pass out of the realm, with his servants, four horses, and baggage. Greenwich, 22 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 23 Nov.—P.S. *Fr. m.* 2.

27. Ric. Eden, archdeacon of Middlesex, King's chaplain. Presentation to the church of Dikleborough, Norwich dioc., the patronage of which was granted by John abbot

1531.

559. GRANTS in NOVEMBER 1531—*cont.*

Nov. GRANTS.

of Bury St. Edmunds, to Eden, and by him to the King, by letter dated 21 Dec. 7 Hen. VIII. Greenwich, 22 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 23 Nov.—P.S.

28. John Parker, yeoman of the King's Robes. Charter granting him and his heirs free warren in his manor or tenement and lands called Chenduyst *alias* Parkers manor, in the town and parish of Kingislangley, and in his lands in Kingislangley, Herts. Monastery of Chertsey, 17 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 24 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 13.

29. William Saperwyke. Constat and exemplification, at his request, of the inrolment (the original being lost) of patent [should be charter] 26 Nov. 33 Edw. I., granting to John de Benstede and his heirs a market and fair at Benyngton, Herts. Westm., 25 Nov.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

30. William Saperwyke. Constat and exemplification, at his request, of the inrolment of patent [should be charter] 20 Nov. 35 Edw. I. granting to Geoffrey de Saye and his heirs a market and fair at Sabrighttesworth (Sawbridgeworth), Herts. Westm., 25 Nov.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

31. William Saperwyke. Constat and exemplification, at his request, of the inrolment of patent [should be charter] 22 March 29 Edw. III. granting to William de Say and his heirs free warren in his demesne lands of Sebriteworth and Edelmeton. Westm. 25 Nov.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

32. William Benüley, clk. Grant of the pension which the next archbishop of York is bound to give to a clerk of the King's nomination, by reason of his novel creation; to enjoy the said pension towards his exhibition at school till he is promoted by the said Archbp. to a competent benefice. Greenwich, 12 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 Nov.—P.S.

33. John Baker, clk., one of the canons of Salisbury cathedral. Pardon of all offences against the Crown and the statute of provisors 16 Ric. II. (cap. 2.) of which he was convicted on a bill exhibited against him in the King's Bench by Christopher Hales, the attorney general; and of all the like offences committed before 10 March 22 Hen. VIII., except such as are excepted in the Act of general pardon to subjects of the province of Canterbury, 22 Hen. VIII. (cap. 15.) Hampton Court, 25 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del* Westm., 26 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 12.

34. Rowland Philippes, clk., canon of St. Paul's cathedral, London, and one of the chapter of the said church, *alias* vicar of Croydon. Pardon for all offences against the Crown and the statute of provisors 16 Ric. II. [cap. 2.] of which he was convicted on a bill exhibited against him in the King's Bench by Christopher Hales, the attorney general; and of all other the like offences committed before 10 March 22 Hen. VIII., except such as are excepted in the Act of general pardon to subjects of the provinces of Canterbury, 22 Hen. VIII. [cap. 15.] Hampton Court, 25 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 10.

35. Robert Cliff, clk., LL.D., chancellor of the bishop of Ely. Pardon of all offences, &c., as above. Hampton Court, 25 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 10.

36. Thomas Pelles, clk., LL.D., rector of the parish church of Glemesford (Sussex). Pardon of all offences, &c. as above. Hampton Court, 25 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 11.

37. Adam Travers *alias* Traves, archdeacon of Exeter. Pardon of all offences as above. Hampton Court, 25 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 11.

38. *Yorkshire:* Commission to Sir John Constable, Walter Grymston, Thos. Ellerker, and Philip Myffyn, to make inquisition p. m. on the lands and heir of Sir John Skevyngton. Westm., 28 Nov. — *Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 32*d.*

39. William Braillont or Braylont, of London, embroiderer. Licence to take two servants or apprentices, strangers and aliens, to be set at work in such craft and occupation as the said William doth or shall occupy. And in case either or both of the said servants or apprentices do at any time depart from the service of the said William, or through illness be unable to labour, or should die, then he may take other servants or apprentices to make up the limited number. Hampton Court, 28 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII.—P.S.

1 Dec. R. O. Foxe, IV. App. v.

560. BILNEY.

Deposition of Edward Rede, of Norwich, 25 Nov. 23 [Hen. VIII.]

Has in his keeping the book that Bylney wrote in prison, and has sent a copy to the duke of Norfolk by his order. Doctor Pellis showed him the bill of revocation which he had written in the chapel of the Guildhall at Norwich. It contained a revocation of the opinions and heresies held

1531.

by Bilney, [but Rede cannot tell whether Bilney ever held such opinions*]. Rede and divers of his brethren heard Bilney at his burning make a good and godly exhortation to the people; after which Dr. Pellis took Bilney a bill, but what it contained Rede does not know. Bilney read it softly to himself, but Rede, though very near, could not hear him. After reading it, he declared openly to the people his mind; but as what he said differed from the bill, Rede put it in writing, as appears by a bill which he delivered to the clerk of the Council. After Bilney's death, Dr. Pellis brought Rede a bill of revocation by Bilney, asking him to have it exemplified under the town seal. Told him that he would have it done if it agreed with a draft he had drawn up. Summoned divers of the aldermen and brethren of the city, and read them the bill, which they thought did not agree with Bilney's declaration, and they therefore would not consent to the exemplification. Desired each of them to write down the truth of the declaration as they remembered it; but they having heard that he had done so, asked to have his account read; to which divers said they would be content to put their hands.

Alderman Curat, when asked why he would write nothing, though he was so good a penman, said he would set no pen to the book till he might see the bill that Pellis gave Bilney. Told him Pellis had asserted that this was the copy of it; but Curat said he would believe no man as well as himself, and he should know that bill among 100. *Signed by Rede.*

ii. Further examination of Rede by the Lord Chancellor, 1 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII.

He thinks that the bill which Dr. Pellis took to Bilney before his death was that which the doctor had showed him in the chapel of the Guildhall, but does not know certainly. Cannot say whether the bill Pellis brought to be exemplified was the same. The bill which he delivered to the clerk of the Council was his own drawing, except the preface and superscription, which was drawn by another man, but by whom he does not remember. Had no man's advice about it. Knows of only one copy of this bill, which he left with his deputy at Norwich when he came up hither to London. Delivered another copy to one Mere, but has it again. There are two other bills, one made by Alderman Grue, and the other by under-sheriff Mere.

Does not remember that he said that Curat was a false man, and not worthy to be among honest men; but when debating with the aldermen about the exemplification of Dr. Pellis's bill, he asked Curat to declare his remembrance. He said he heard Bilney read the bill which the doctor gave him, but afterwards said that he would not swear that he declared the bill openly to the people. Asked him what he meant, as his tale appeared two sundry ways. He answered, "Take it as ye woll, and make what definition ye list, for I will explain it none otherwise." As Curate was so obstinate and obscure, and would not be plain, Rede told him that it became every alderman to be true and plain, and reminded him of his delay to account for the money left by Mr. Tery for the poor.

Though Curate has not since been called to Council, he might have come if he pleased, for the Mayor's officers give warning to aldermen and others to come to Council without the knowledge of the Mayor.

iii. Rough draft of a portion of § ii.
Pp. 10. *Endd.*

3 Dec. **561.** Archbishopric of York.

1. *See* Grants in December, No. 3.

Rym. xiv. 428. 2. Oath of fealty by Edward Lee, the archbishop elect.

* This clause is crossed out.

1531.

3 Dec. **562.** Bishop of Auxerre to the Duke of Albany.

Camusat, 178. Thanks him for his letters. Has written to the King, Grand Master, and cardinal Grammont about the dispute between himself and secretary Raince. If any one was ever in prison or in the power of his enemies, the Pope is now. The Imperialists press him to do dishonorable things by threat, often without letters or commission from their master. They have pressed him not to make Mons. de Tholoze nor Albany's brother cardinals. Is sure this is not by the Emperor's orders. On taking the King's and Albany's letters to the Pope, found him ill with gout. He was troubled by what the Bishop said, who told him that he was losing the King's friendship. On Monday showed him all the good that he would derive from the interview and the marriage, and the inconveniences if he loses the opportunity. Left him pleased and content. He said he would do, as far as he could, what the King wished.

Fr. Headed: A Mons. D'Albanie, du 3 Dec. 1531.

4 Dec. **563.** Chapuys to Charles V.

Vienna Archives. I received your letters, with two copies touching the Queen, which I immediately sent her. The Nuncio, by order of the Pope, urged the King to aid the king of the Romans, to whom the Pope has granted aid of 100,000 ducats against the Turks; also for some aid to the duke of Savoy against the Lutheran Swiss; thirdly, to complain of the King's incivility in the letters he had written to his excusator. The King said it was a mere mockery to urge him to engage in an affair which was no concern of his, and which those whom it most concerned did not seem to care about; that, as to the matter of Savoy, he had already, in conformity with France, made his answer; that as to his letters, the Pope had no reason to complain, because it was true, especially in reference to the making and unmaking of constitutions at the will of the Pope; for when the King asked for anything, they said that either right or law would not allow it, or that it was against the style of the Court, but when you asked for anything the Pope set aside right, style, and rule; that the Pope refused to remit the cause to England as reason and right required; that the Pope ought to be governed by the decisions of universities and doctors innumerable, rather than by one cardinal (Ancona), or any one else of his council. When the Nuncio told him that if he desired such a remission he must send a proper procuration, alleging his privileges and pretended reasons, he said he would beware of playing at such a game, or entering on such a dance; that the letter he had sent was sufficient if the Pope wished to oblige him. He ended by saying he had no wish to displease the Pope, who, he thought, bore him no very ill will, and that he acted in fear of you, and that it would be much better if he would rescue himself from such captivity, reuniting himself with his ancient friends, and not trusting to those who were reconciled; that he knew well that they would proceed in his cause, but he did not care about it, because he knew well enough what would happen;—with much other small talk, partly menacing and partly condescending, without falling into a passion, as he did at other times.

He and his Council are in great fear lest some innovation should be made touching the intercourse; and the Queen's physician told me that it had been proposed in the Council to recall the Queen to Court; and though this took not effect, yet that she should not be removed further, as she was afraid. The King has ordered her to have greater provision than usual for the festivals. I suppose that if they proceed to any act there, the King might be brought back to a knowledge of his error.

I have not seen the treaty of the year '6, on which the King relies, but it seems to me that as formerly he interpreted the promise of not executing

1531.

Blanche Rose,* which was made at the same time, as not binding on the promiser, so likewise they may interpret the said treaty.

Two Germans have left here, viz., the count d'Aquilla Nova of Juliers and the chancellor of Cleves. There has also come another, who is possibly one of those who came lately to find your Majesty at Barcelona about the affair of Nassau. He is often visited by a master clerk of the chief secretary. I can learn nothing about him, except that he is a man of letters and a good Lutheran, and does not hear mass nor enter a church. The letters he presented to the King were sealed with five or six seals. I know not whether they are the same letters that I know that the King lately received from Philip Melancthon, declaring against the divorce.

You will have learned the condemnation of seigneur Ris,† Norfolk's brother-in-law, whose father was formerly governor of Wales, and his grandfather also, and one of those who did great service to Henry VII. in his early necessities and the conquest of this kingdom. The sentence was put into execution this morning, and Ris was beheaded in the same place as the duke of Buckingham. The reason alleged is, that he had not discovered how that one of his servants had requested him, in order to be avenged of the wrongs that were done him, to retire into Scotland, and persuade the king of Scots to undertake the conquest of this kingdom, wherein he would find no difficulty, through favor of the Welsh and the trouble caused by the divorce; and though the said Ris neither accepted nor approved this, yet, because he did not reveal the said words, he has been punished, notwithstanding the many excuses that he alleged; and it is a common report that, had it not been for the King's lady, of whom Ris and his wife had spoken, he never would have come to this miserable end. Thanks the Emperor for money. London, 4 Dec. 1531.

Hol., Fr., pp. 5. *From a modern copy.*

Dec. **564.** JEHAN DE LE SAUCH to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,173, f. 233. B. M.

Has carried out the Emperor's instruction to Chappuys and himself. Having received the instructions and letters of credence to the king of England, the duke of Norfolk, and the chancellor of England, on 31 Oct. 1531, left Brussels, crossed from Calais on 12 Nov., and arrived at London on 14 Nov. Gave Chapuis the letters, and spent the rest of the day in reading the instructions and the treaties of 1516 and 1520. On the 15th sent to the duke of Norfolk, who was with the King at Greenwich, who appointed the next day for an audience.

Went thither accordingly on the 16th. Presented the letter to the Duke, and Chapuys told him the credence, reserving the last article. He replied that the King would see them after dinner, having a catarrh and toothache. Were received courteously by the King in his chamber. He first asked after the Emperor and the Queen his sister. Perceived that his illness was feigned. After reading the letters, he listened to the declaration of the credence by Chapuys; and when it was finished, said he thought he recollected the treaties, which should be continued every five years; but he would order his Council to examine them, that he might give them an answer. Asked that he would do so soon; to which he consented.

On Saturday, the 18th, Norfolk sent word for them to be at Greenwich next day.

On the 19th were met at Greenwich, about 10 a.m. by Sir Robt. Wingfield and another knight, who conducted them to a great hall, full of people waiting

* Edmund De la Pole, beheaded by Henry VIII. in 1513, though he was delivered to Henry VII. by Philip king of Castile, in 1506, on a promise that his life should be spared.

† Rice ap Griffith.

1531.

564. JEHAN DE LE SAUCH to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

for the King to go to mass. When he came out, he bade them explain their credence to the Chancellor and certain of his Council while he was at mass; so, when the King entered his oratory, Norfolk and the earl of Wiltshire led them into a chamber where were assembled certain of the Council, viz., the Chancellor, the bp. of Winchester, Fitzwilliam, Guildford, and Robt. Wingfield. Chapuis declared to them his credence in Latin, and the Chancellor repeated it to the others in English. After some discussion, he replied that the King and they wondered what was the cause of this request, and thought a meeting needless. The Ambassador, &c., argued that it was better to redress things which were in disorder, in a friendly manner, than to let everything fall into confusion. When the King had returned from mass, the assembly broke up without any decision. After dinner, the Chancellor, who had communicated with the King, repeated his previous answer, saying that if any merchants had misconducted themselves, they could be corrected, and he wished to know for what points the meeting should be held. The Ambassador replied that he had no instructions to declare anything in particular, because the diet, if one were held, should be in the Emperor's dominions, as his subjects are the complainants. On this point the bp. of Winchester and Chappuis had some discussion, which was stopped by Norfolk, who said that the King had never refused anything reasonable, and he wished to know where and when the diet should be held, if the King agreed to it. Replied that the Emperor wished it to take place as soon as possible, even before Christmas and his departure for Germany, and at Bruges. They replied, it was true that king Philip had been present at the treaty of the year '6, and the Emperor at that of the year '20. Relates the discussion which ensued on this point, during which Norfolk referred unnecessarily to the King's services to the Emperor; and Le Sauch replied that all the Emperor's obligations had been fulfilled. The Duke finally said that the diet could not be held until March, for those whom the King intended to send,—the bp. of Durham, Knight, and the Chancellor,—were far away, and could not go before Christmas, and he required their presence at the Parliament to be held soon after Twelfth Day. Replied that the King had others to serve him in the Parliament, and this distant time seemed to be fixed so that the diet should not be held till after the Emperor's departure from the Low Countries. To which they answered, that this was not the reason, and the King had come to this determination for the reasons already mentioned. Persisted that the diet must be held at latest immediately after Christmas; but they would not agree to any day earlier than 1 March; to which at last the Imperialists consented. There was still more discussion about the place. They first suggested London or Calais, and then Ardre or Boulogne, as neutral territory. Said that France would be very suitable, as being free of suspicion on either side, but it was necessary to have the meeting in a place convenient for the Emperor's subjects. They said that to send to an imperial city would be to prejudice the King's jurisdiction. Replied that it was not a case of giving sentence or judgment, but to have friendly communication, to remove causes of difference, and prevent others arising; and reminded them that the last two meetings had been held at London and Calais. Offered them Nyeupoort or Dunquerke as being nearer England, and would have offered Gravelinghes if it had been fit to receive so many people. However, they would not agree to it, and went again to consult the King. After three hours they returned, and Norfolk said that the King's resolution was reasonable, and ought to be accepted, otherwise Le Sauch might come on Tuesday to take leave of the King, who was going to Hampton Court on Wednesday. Accepted this, saying they could do no otherwise than they had said.

On Tuesday, 21 Nov., went to Greenwich, but nothing was said before

1531.

dinner. In the afternoon, Norfolk, Wiltshire, the bp. of Winchester, Fitzwilliam, and Guildford, caused the hall to be cleared, and told them they had spoken to the King, who said he had resolved upon the day that was mentioned, and would agree to either Calais, Ardre, or Boulogne. Replied that they could not accept this, as it was beyond their instructions. Norfolk remarked that he was sure the Emperor would not refuse. Said that his Majesty could do as he liked, and they could not exceed their instructions. Le Sauch was ready to take his leave, and declare the rest of his instructions. The Duke expressed surprise that they had anything else to say, and then Le Sauch declared the last article of his instructions. The Duke said the King would answer the whole, and suggested that he would accept Gravelinghes for the diet, if, after two or three days, it was removed to Calais. Said it was impossible to accept this, and it was unreasonable, and would only waste the time and trouble of the Commissioners. They replied that they ought to be well pleased at leaving a poor place like Gravelinghes for Calais, where they would be well treated. Finally they retired to the King, and presently Norfolk and Wiltshire returned and conducted the Ambassadors to his Majesty, who was in a window in his chamber. He said that he wished to proceed in a friendly way, and had agreed to reasonable things, which they had no cause to refuse. Chapuys replied that they would have made no difficulty, but they could not go beyond their instructions; however, that their refusal might not cause a rupture, they would neither accept nor refuse, without referring to the Emperor. Le Sauch then told him that if there was any difficulty about accepting the diet and the place, by the treaty of the year '20 and the following one the Emperor is not bound to observe the intercourse for more than five years, which are long expired; and as the diet cannot be held in a friendly manner, he must make arrangements for the benefit of his own subjects, but he wished by all means to proceed in a friendly manner.

The King answered that he also wished the same, as appeared by his reasonable offers, and asked how the Emperor would provide for his subjects, —intimating that if he exceeded the treaties, he should consider it as an infraction of them. Replied that the Emperor would never break the treaties, and wished nothing but good to him and his subjects. Begged him to consider that the last two communications had been held at London and Calais, and to consent that this, in fairness, should be held at Gravelinghes, reminding him of the charge of Rosinboz and Le Sauch two years before, and of the inconveniences suffered by the Emperor's subjects. He replied that the two last meetings were not held at London and Calais at his request; that Rosinboz was not sent express for that affair, but for the ratification of the treaty of Cambray; and that he also must see whether his subjects had any complaints to make. To the last, replied that they hoped not, for the English were much more favorably treated than the Imperialists. The King said he was not surprised at this, for the Low Countries could not [subsist] without English produce. Le Sauch said he did not intend to argue with him, but if an equal had said this, he would have contradicted it. The King then said that he had reason to complain that malefactors were not given up in the case of the Lutherans and printers, who are maintained at Antwerp although he has demanded their surrender. It is surprising that he should complain of this, as he did not surrender French heretics whom the king of France demanded. Chapuys replied that the Emperor was not bound to surrender heretics, who should be punished where they are. During the discussion on this point, Le Sauch mentioned the case of a Spaniard who fled to Calais after committing a murder at Antwerp, but the officers of Calais refused to comply with lady Margaret's request for his surrender. The King denied ever hearing of this, and said if he knew who were the officers he would punish them. In conclusion he desired Le Sauch to convey his affectionate recommendations to the Emperor and the Queen,

1531.

564. JEHAN DE LE SAUCH to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

and shook hands with him on parting. Chappuys desires instruction, and requests the Emperor to inform and instruct the Commissioners, that they may be ready, and to have the day published. . . Dec. 1531.

Fr., modern copy, pp. 35.

4 Dec. **565.** CARDINAL OF OSMA to CHARLES V.

Simancas MS. Heine's Letts. of Card. of Osma, p. 135.

The Pope showed me a letter in French from France, and as I do not know the language he declared the contents of it to me in Latin, which are as follows. The bishop of Bayonne has returned from England well contented with the King, whose affairs, he says, are in such a state that the French king holds him as it were in a halter, so that he cannot give up his friendship. The Pope supposes this means that the King has gone so far as to marry the concubine (*la manceba*), and in order to defend himself is obliged to stick to his friendship with France. It is added that the esquire of the duke of Gueldres is treating with the French king, for the transfer to him of the Duke's services, who is discontented with your Majesty. The French king is treating with the Landgrave, who is preparing for war. Francis promises him money on the security of the king of England. Money is also being sent to the duke of Gueldres by way of England. The French king does not intend to make open war upon your Majesty, but means indirectly to cause you to change the words you sent him by Alanson about the interview. The writer says that your Majesty thought you could go to Germany and pass into Italy; but though you think it easy, you will find the roads so difficult that you will have to turn back, attributing the difficulty to arms, not to the mud: that your Majesty has made a young woman governor in these states, who will think more of her pleasures than of good order. The Pope said the writer knew the French court thoroughly, but he did not take all that he said as true, though he wished me to tell you of it. He behaves as a true father and friend of your Majesty. I should be glad to know how much of the above is true, as the Pope thinks of maintaining the writer at the French court for the sake of news, and he may be of great service to your Majesty.

In the case of the queen of England, I have attended at several consistories, though I do not like them, and am full of rheumatism. The King's ambassadors, seeing that his case is bad, take refuge in calumnies and delays. When they heard that the Rota had secretly determined to reject the excusator, they went to the Pope and objected to the auditors, pressing for a public discussion, and asking leave to bring lawyers from outside Rome to defend their case. They went round in the same manner to all the cardinals, blaming the Rota and using threats. The Pope and the college replied to them that their lawyers must be ready after Christmas, and no more delay would be allowed.

I think the Pope has the same desires and intentions as your Majesty would have if you were judge in the case, and sympathizes with the Queen's injuries, as if he were her father. As the case is important, he likes to go on step by step until he has the King in his jurisdiction and can decide the case here, and does not wish to give the King occasion to refuse a trial here, and be satisfied with a sentence given by a bishop in his own kingdom, notwithstanding the prohibition of the Holy See. All the world knows that there is no partiality here, and that if there is any feeling, it is on the side of the King against the Queen; and so when the sentence is given against him, the execution of justice will have more force and favor, and Christian princes will be inclined to assist the Queen. It is not without reason that his Holiness has suffered the calumnies of these ambassadors. Today he promised that after the holidays he would show himself not a father, but a

1531.

strict judge, and would put the process on its way to an end, allowing no delay nor trickery.

Mai, though a good man, is of no more use in managing this business than I am in steering a galley. If it had not been for his negligence, we should already have obtained a sentence *por contradittas*, or have been by this time at the principal point. If I fail, our cause will fall to the ground. If the regent Muxetula had charge of it, he would have surmounted all difficulties by this time (*estuvyera oy enzima de los tejados*). I write this merely from conscientious motives, and beg that no one may know it except the Comendador Mayor.

Sp. Headed: Copia de parrafos de una carta olografa del cardinal de Osma al Emperador, fecha en Roma, 4 Dec. 1531 (segun la carpeta).

4 Dec. **566.** Bishop of Auxerre to Mons. de Villandry.

Camusat, 179 b.

Has obtained from the Pope that he has remitted to the Auditor of the Chamber, who is here on an embassy from the king of England, to do what he thinks reasonable about the judges of the bishop of Paris. The Pope excuses himself as not being a good clerk. None of the cardinals will hear it spoken of, as it is contrary to their charter, but this English ambassador has promised to help. Such a thing has never been given before without reserving the definitive sentence to the cardinals, even in the case of the bishop of Autun. Asks him to send him a copy if any such thing can be found.

Fr. Headed: A Mons. de Villandre, du 4 Dec. 1531.

4 Dec. **567.** Francis Georgius, Minorite Friar, to Henry VIII.

Nero, B. vii. 89. B. M. Pocock, ii. 146.

Gives an account of some efforts made to withdraw him from the King's service. Received a message from Henry two years ago, to promote his business in Italy, in conjunction with Croke, who, as he was ignorant of Italian affairs and customs, would have made very little progress without his assistance. Has incurred the envy of others on account of his fidelity to Croke. Recommends himself and his nephew Mark Raphael to the King's notice. Venice, 4 Dec. 1531.

Pp. 2, *hol., Lat. Add.*

5 Dec. **568.** Bishopric of Winchester.

See Grants in December, No. 8.

5 Dec. **569.** Thomas Bilney.

R. O. Foxe, iv. App. vi.

Questions put to Edward Reed, mayor of Norwich, concerning Thos. Bilney.

1. Whether he was present at Bilney's examination by Dr. Pellis. 2. Whether he was present when Bilney would give no certain answer to certain questions, on account of which the judge refused to admit his answer. 3. Whether he himself told the judge he did Bilney wrong in not admitting his answer; to which the judge answered that the law required a certain answer. 4. Whether Bilney appealed to the King, and charged Mr. Mayor to take him away from the judge that he might do so. 5. Whether Reed said to the judge that now he was charged with him, and must needs take him away. 6. Whether certain light persons then called out, "Mr. Mayor, you are bound to take him away." 7. Whether he importuned Dr. Pellis for some writings which Bilney had given him in the prison chapel. 8. Whether he heard Bilney say to the judge, "Sir, do you your office, I am content, and I will be more ruled by you than by all this whole company, because you have truly handled me." 9. Whether Dr. Pellis often requested him to tell him the time of Bilney's execution, that he might advise him to recall the people whom he had offended to the way of truth and the

1531.

569. Thomas Bilney—*cont.*

Catholic faith. 10. Whether he told Dr. Pellis the time of the execution or not. 11. Whether he ever saw or heard the revocation which Bilney wrote in the chapel. 12. Whether Pellis delivered a writing of this kind to Bilney at his execution. 13. Whether Bilney read it aloud or not. 14. Whether Bilney, after reading his revocation, delivered the bill to Dr. Pellis. 15. Whether Bilney immediately after his degradation revoked his errors, exhorting the people to obey God and the ministers of the Church and the law, submitted himself to the decision of the Catholic Church, and prayed on his knees for absolution from the sentence of excommunication,—on which he was restored to the Church by Dr. Pellis.

Lat.

ii. Answers of Edw. Reed, merchant, mayor of Norwich, to the above questions put in against him by Dr. Pellis, and propounded to him by Sir Thos. More, lord chancellor, 5 Dec. 1531.

1. Was present as often as desired by Dr. Pellis. 2. Upon a certain answer of Bilney's, there was between the judge and Bilney, yea and nay; but how they concluded, he cannot tell. 3. Desires respite to answer the third article. 4. Confesses this to be true. 5. Denies the words contained therein, but he told Pellis that the King had a new title given him by the clergy, at the granting of which Pellis was present, and he knew the effect thereof, although Reed did not. He therefore desired him to act so that he might be his own discharge and Reed's, and he was content to take him if he ought to be the King's prisoner. 6. Does not remember this. 7. This is true, except the word "importunity." 8. Does not remember this. 9. Dr. Pellis desired him, but did not state the reason. 10. Ordered the sheriffs to warn him, but does not know whether they did so. 11. Confesses this article. 12. Pellis gave Bilney a bill, but he does not know whether it was the same. 13. Did not hear Bilney read the bill, but saw him look upon it. If he read it, he read it softly. 14. This he cannot tell. 15. Does not remember divers points in this. Bilney knelt down and humbly desired absolution. Does not remember that he submitted to the determination of the Church, but thinks he did. Does not rememher that Bilney revoked his errors, or that he exhorted the people to obey God and the ministers of the Church and the law. He thinks Bilney desired to be houseled, but does not remember perfectly. *Signed by Rede.*

Pp. 5.

7 Dec. R. O. **570.** Ric. Hutton, Priest, to Cromwell.

Send me word by the bearer if I shall come up before Christmas to sue out the Broad Seal. There is none to trust but you. If I am not to go to Ipswich again, be good master to me for a chantry here in the country, called the mastership of Chalgrave. The incumbent is aged and long sick. It is in the gift of the bp. of Lincoln, and is worth 20*l.* or more, with a substantial mansion. It is without cure of soul, and bound to hospitality. I would trust in God, with that I have besides, to live there accordingly. Send me word by my servant. Merkyate, 7 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

9 Dec. R. O. **571.** William Button to Cromwell.

My uncle Audelett has sent four "Rewen" cheeses. Begs he will send my lord of Abingdon the King's letters for discharge from the next Parliament, and he "will deserve your pains therein according to my promise." Abingdon, 9 Dec.

My uncle has also sent six doz. larks, six "snytes," and two mallards *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To the right hon. Mr. Cromwell. *Endd.*

1531.

9 Dec. R. O. **572.** GEORGE PALMES to CROMWELL.

Thos. Barton, receiver to Mr. Provost at Beverley, has shown me that you desire I should send to London all the money I received this last year for the use of the archdeacon of York (Winter ?), which I shall be glad to do on a proper discharge. The Archdeacon on his departure from London desired I should only deliver such money to Mr. Byrton. Desires to know Cromwell's wishes in the matter. 9 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Privy Council.

9 Dec. Calig. B. VIII. 149. B. M. **573.** HENRY LORD CLIFFORD to the EARL OF CUMBERLAND.

Received his letter on Saturday, 9 Dec. Certain persons coming from market had their purses taken by the Grames of Esk. Made a proclamation at the market-place that every man should have redress. Went to hear mass with his cousin Lowther and Mr. Sympill in St. Mary church, leaving Sir Will. Musgrave at the mayor's house. Met at the church door Richd. Dacre and two men, who looked proudly and maliciously at him, and as Musgrave entered the churchyard Dacre drew his dagger upon him. The son of the lord Fetherstunhaw joined in the fray. After the quarrel Dacre went to the market-place, crying "A Dacre ! a Dacre !" and raised a great company. Clifford retired to the castle. Aglyonby, the mayor, and the freemen locked the gates, and assembled the town in harness to keep the peace. Dacre, after dining at leisure, rode out of the town. Thinks that lord Dacre and Sir Chr. are not privy to the design. Carlisle, the day above said.

P.S.—The Commons have taken Henry Alonby and put him in Cokermouth Castle for carrying letters to the gentlemen of the country. Clifford's council, with the exception of his cousin Musgrave and the constable, are against his delivery. *Signed.*

Pp. 3. *Add.:* "To," &c., "my singular good lord and father, my lord of Cumberland."

9 Dec. Galba, B. x. 21. B. M. **574.** STEPHEN VAUGHAN to [CROMWELL].

On the 6th instant, on coming into the English house at Antwerp from Tournay, I received your letters and copies enclosed, which were neither in order nor in number as I left them, but two or four articles were lacking. You say that George Constanty[ne] has been arrested, and will perhaps accuse me of favoring Lutherans and their books, and you advise me to apply myself only to the King's service. I am surprised, for two reasons: first, that the Lord Chancellor, in examining him and others brought up for heresy, always tries to find some occasion of evil to be fastened upon me, which the "pacient" soon espies, and, trusting to escape, of pure frailty spares not to accuse the innocent. Secondly, in addition to his imminent peril, being a prisoner in my Lord's house, he was vehemently provoked by the remembrance of his poor wife remaining here "bewaisshed" with continual tears, and the sharp and bitter threatenings of his poor . . . . and condition, likely to be brought to extreme danger of poverty, to accuse whom they wished, rather than be tied by the leg with a cold and . . . . . iron like a beast, as appeared by the shift he made to undo the same [and] scape such tortures. These punishments will make a son forget his father and mother. Who should [marvel] if he accuses me, a thousand times less dear than father or mother, so as to rid himself of them ? Would God the King would look to these punishments, which threaten more hurt to the realm than the ministers who execute them conjecture ; for his subjects will be forced to leave the realm in great numbers, and live in strange countries, where they will practise not a little hurt to England. Instead of punishments, tortures, and death ridding the realm of erroneous opinions, and bringing men into such fear that they will not be so hardy as to speak

1531.

574. Stephen Vaughan to [Cromwell]—*cont.*

or look, be assured, and let the King be advertised from me, that he will prove that it will cause the sect in the end to wax greater, and these errors to be more plenteously sowed in his realm. Those who have most sowed those errors are those who have fled the realm. By driving men away, they will make the company in strange countries greater, and four will write where one wrote before. Advise the King to look to this matter, and not to trust to other men's policy, which threatens the weal of his realm. Let me no longer be blamed or suspected for my true saying. What I write I know to be true, and daily see the experience of it. I have often said and written this, but perhaps you have little regarded it; but tarry a while, and you shall be learned by experience. I see it begin already. Some men, as I am falsely accused of belonging to this sect, may think that I write thus wishing that the sect may be suffered without punishment. Nay, truly, but I wish evildoers to be punished charitably, and rather won than lost. Let the King be assured that no policy nor threats can take away the opinions of his people until he fatherly and lovingly reforms the clergy, whence spring both the opinions and the grudges of the people. If I speak truth let it be taken as such; if not, I mean nothing but the honor and surety of my Prince and the weal of his realm.

As to myself, whatever men babble of me, I am neither Lutheran nor Tyndalyn, nor esteem them nor any other for my gods, nor do I trust in the learning of any earthly creature, for all men be liars, *in quantum homines*, as Scripture says, and again, *Maledictus qui confidit in homine.* Christ's Church has admitted me a learning sufficient and infallible, and by Christ taught, which is the Holy Scripture. Let the world brawl, I am sure to have none other. I find not myself deceived, nor I trust shall be. As the world goes, men's learning is not to be trusted; God's learning cannot deceive. Except that, there is found no tr[uth] amongst men, but sin and corruption. No worldly thing can corrupt my mind, or move my body to think or do anything unbecoming to a Christian man, and a true and faithful subject to his prince. If I were of another sort, like the more part, I might obtain more favor; but what I do for my prince, I do it not for reward, as with half an eye ye may perceive. Whether I be rewarded or not, it is all one to me; I will do my duty. God hath eyes to see, and his reward is prepared. He will prepare a living for me wherever I am, no less than for those h[is] creatures which neither sow ne mow. These sharp inquisitions, stripes, and bitter rewards would make some men's hearts faint toward their prince, but I am the stronger because I know my truth, and am at defiance with all men pretending the contrary. In short, I will not be untrue to my prince, though he were the "odiblist" person of his realm, and his government were such as offended both heaven and [earth], instead of the very contrary,—most noble, gracious, benign, and . . . . . Am I not commanded by God to obey my prince? Does the world suppose [my] eyes are covered with ambition, dissimulation, and such like? I cannot forbear to show you my mind. It pierceth my heart to know that I am otherwise meant. I had rather forsake my country and family, and wander into some strange region for the r[est] of my short life, than to be thus handled for my true service, seeing that truth is in such danger and is so vilely reputed. I hear ev[ery-where] how diligently the Lord Chancellor enquires concerning me of those whom he examines for heresy, and that others are also deputed to make like inquisitions. Wherefore take they so great pains? What think they to hear? Think they that I am less than they a . . . concerning my creation, a man, a sinner, a vessel conceived in sh[ame], finally a wretched creature barren and devoid of goodness, and th[at] might they consider without so great painstaking. Any one threatened by such puissant persons would think himself in great danger. Who so unkindly and so unchristianly

1531.

treated may not woefully sing the verses painted on your stained cloth, resembling the eversion of Italy:

" Et sola et mediis hærens in fluctibus, ecce
" Me miseram, quantis undique pressa malis."

There is no remedy; I must leave this country, being suspected above all men. I wish the King would license me to come to England, and live contentedly in a corner of the realm. I have too much laboured. My policies have been divers, my conversation among men like to theirs. Among Christians, I have been a Christian; among Jews, like to them; among Lutherans, a Lutheran. Without such policy I can do nothing here. They either think they sent a fool, or make me think they have no discreet perseverance.

I hear that I have lost a most dear friend and special good master in you, and that you have excused yourself to the King for ever having advanced me, as you are greatly deceived in me. This was reported me from my Lord Chancellor's mouth. If it is true, my troubles increase into a more bitter passion than ever. Nothing, however, can turn me from you, to whom I owe so much. I do not say it to win your favor, or to gape for gifts, having no need thereof, nor, God willing, shall have, being able to get my living *partout*, as the Frenchman saith. I declare by this the earnest meaning of my heart, to which your exceeding merits have by force drawn me.

I enclose a letter from Mr. Ellyot, the King's ambassador, from Tournay, who wishes you to ask the King for answers to his letters. It is not well done that he should be so long without letters, considering his little experience in these parts. With a little help he would soon do right well.

Wrote yesterday of my being at Tournay, where I saw the Emperor ride from the abbey of St. Peter to the great church, with 15 lords in their robes of the order. The solemnity began Nov. 2, and lasted three days. The first two days they wore crimson velvet embroidered with gold thread, with the Emperor's recognizance, with hoods like those which used to be worn by the crafts in London. The third day they wore black cloth. The fourth day I cannot tell, for I departed. The next day they were to hold jousts in the market-place. The Emperor made the prince of Orange, son of the lord of Nassau, and others, knights of the order. My suit to the Council for the despatch of the ship and goods in Holland, which were taken by pirates, left me no time to attend to such things, and I saw one there who will not fail to advertise you. The Emperor has granted us a letter to his Council in Holland for full restitution. He treats us very favorably, and uses the King's aff[airs] with much honor and benignity. It is good to speak truth, and no small peril to raise enmity between princes. It is not so soon ceased as begun. The Council consists of men of honor, wisdom, and experience, who will in no wise break with the King, nor purchase his displeasure against their prince.

The Emperor has beheaded 12 of those pirates in Holland. Beer still comes out of England, and yesterday 9 or 10 fair horses came in a hoy.

The Emperor will go to Germany shortly after Christmas. George Constantine came to Antwerp, after breaking from my Lord Chancellor, on the 6th of December. With him, nor with none other such, will I meddle, seeing that I am beaten with my own labours. Antwerp, 9 Dec. 1531.

I will get rid of your spermaceti before I leave the country.

Hol., pp. 6, *slightly mutilated.*

10 Dec. **575.** Dr. Ortiz to the Empress.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 91. B. M.

" His services in the matrimonial cause of the queen of England have been attended with complete success; for it is due to him that the letter of the king of England, which contained some offensive expressions, has not

1531.

575. Dr. Ortiz to the Empress—*cont.*

been accepted as a legal power for his Ambassador. It is his work that the majority of the cardinals in the Consistory have overruled the objections of the kingdom and people of England, which pretended that their King was not bound to attend in person in the divorce cause before the Pope or the Rota. It is he who has persuaded the Cardinals that the person who is to excuse the king of England for his absence from Rome shall no longer be heard, except if he shows power of the King authorising him to act in his stead in the principal cause. This last decision of the Rota is not yet published, because the Consistory of Cardinals is to pronounce on the same subject. As soon as the decision of the Consistory is given, the proceedings of the principal cause will begin, and he will take care that it shall be decided in such a manner that no man living will ever dare to doubt the validity of the marriage of the queen of England. Rome, 10 Dec. 1531."

English abstract from original at Simancas.

10 Dec. R. O. **576.** Suffolk to Cromwell.

Desires credence for his trusty servant the bearer. My house in Southwark, 10 Dec. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To my kind and loving friend, Mr. Crumwell.

11 Dec. R. O. **577.** Henry VIII. to Sir John Daunce, John Hales, and Thos. Tamworth.

Has received from Henry Norres and Thos. Hennage, of the privy chamber, by the hands of Thos. Crumwell, 1,000 marks from lands lately belonging to Cardinal's College, Oxford, and 400 marks from the bishop of Bangor, of which 600 marks have been delivered to Robt. Carter and Henry Williams, canons and fellows of "our new college in Oxford," for the transposing thereof according to a platte signed by the King. Hampton Court, 11 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII. *Signed and sealed.*

Vellum.

11 Dec. R. O. **578.** William Abbot of St. Mary's [York] to Cromwell.

I thank you for your letter concerning the prior of St. Bees. As you have obtained from the King pardon for my appearance at the next Parliament, I am in doubt of other process by the order of his laws. Unless you consider the long journey and the season of the year, on your pleasure signified to me I shall attend the King. I send you a poor token. St. Mary Abbey, 11 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right honorable. *Sealed.*

12 Dec. R. O. **579.** Sir John Mablisteyn to Sir Giles Russell, Commander of Basford and Dyngley.

Sends by Randall, the bearer, the presentation of Tyffelde, of which Randall has paid the duty. My Lord, Mr. Turcoplyer, and all the tongue of England, desire him to remember the poor estate of the "Inglisshe harbage," to which every man presented to a benefice of St. John's is accustomed to give a portion. Desires to be ascertained thereof, as he has to inform the tongue of every man's benevolence to the said "herbage." Mr. Tyntervile departed on the third, having had good expedition with the King and his Council. My lord of St. John's is at Berwick, where he will keep his Christmas. Has no other news from the religion. St. John's, London, 12 Dec. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.*

1531.

12 Dec. **580.** MAI to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 93. B. M.

After having disputed all this winter whether an excusator, who appeared for the people, should be admitted, the Rota decided to the contrary. The English suspected that I was pressing for a sentence, and have sent off an ambassador to consult the King. Though I am told this will further the cause, I do not cease to press for the execution of this *interlocutoria.*

The English requested that the point should be debated by lawyers; to which I agreed, to save time; but they, not wishing for a conclusion, asked for four or six months to bring lawyers from Italy and elsewhere. Urged both the Pope and Cardinals to refuse this second demand. Discussed the point for a whole day before cardinals Monte and Anchona, and it was decided that the discussion should be held on Dec. 12, before the Rota and afterwards before the Cardinals. Demanded that there should be only one discussion in the Consistory before the Cardinals and auditors of the Rota, by which means I hoped to be able to obtain a sentence before Christmas.

As the English do not wish for any conclusion, they began on the 10th to start new objections, that the Rota was not impartial, and that they wished to obtain lawyers from Rome and elsewhere.

Was at the Consistory on the 11th, and asked the Pope to refuse these objections. Was with his Holiness, Monte, and Anchona for more than an hour. They wished me to grant this delay, though they acknowledged that it was calumnious. As they could not persuade me, it was concluded in the Consistory to grant delay till after the Easter (*qu.* Christmas ?) vacation for the lawyers to study. It is not much loss of time; but these decisions given in favor of the other side make them every day more insolent.

Of these devils, some are devoted to France and England, and others will be corrupted; for bills of exchange for thousands are coming daily to the English ambassadors, and it is commonly thought the money will be spent in this way. Others delude themselves by thinking that delay will cure the evil. The case is pressed by us as much as possible. I hold both the Pope and Cardinals pledged to grant no more delay, though I cannot trust their promises. I will procure the hearing of the discussion on the first day after the vacation. By that time the Ambassador may have returned. I think it is he that has given occasion for these deceits. Rome, 12 Dec. 1531.

I have since been with the Pope, and asked him to keep his promise that this shall be the last delay. He assured me that he would keep his promise, and that he would say the same to the English ambassadors, who were in the hall waiting for an audience. He also said he hoped that Benet would undeceive his master. Answered that this might produce either good or evil, because even if he was undeceived as to the process here, it might only induce him to spend his money in endeavouring to prevent the sentence being given and executed. Details further his conversation with the Pope.

Sp., pp. 6. *Modern copy.*

13 Dec. **581.** MUXETULA to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 96. B. M.

The Pope has heard from France that the kings of France and England have made a new agreement by means of Bryon to stir up troubles against your Majesty. He (they?) will secretly help the Landgrave. The king of England offered Francis much money to declare war against the Emperor, and the French king felt quite sure that he would not fail in performing what Brian had treated of. Francis also trusted in the "Conde Geneva," who was called the duke of Savoy. He is certainly making preparations against the Emperor. Rome, 13 Dec. 1531.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern extract.*

1531.

15 Dec. **582.** KATHARINE OF ARRAGON to CHARLES V.

Simancas MS.

Your Ambassador has sent me a copy of a letter from Mai at Rome, by which, as well as by what the Ambassador has told me on your behalf, I see the diligence he uses to extinguish the fire kindled between the King and myself. What Mai asks of your Majesty will encourage the Pope to do justice. He asks this because his Holiness seems as lukewarm today as if the cause was just beginning. I am astonished at him, knowing the danger caused by previous delays, the danger in which this kingdom is placed, the differences caused among Christian princes at a time when there is so much need of conformity, the scandal to all Christendom, and the injury to the conscience and honor of the King. If the Pope does not, as he so easily can, settle the case in the way in which all Christendom expects from a person of his authority, knowing that this country complains loudly of not seeing the remedy, for which it has hoped for so many years, it must be called a sign of small charity in him. I beg you to urge his Holiness to do justice, disregarding his fears, and the evils which the other party put before him; and to assure him that the settlement of the case will produce much peace and quietness between his Holiness and the King. I assure you that this is the cause of all the evil, and that God will not permit anything but good to result from a deed so pious and necessary for Christendom. I hope that the King will acknowledge that God has enlightened him when he sees himself loosed from the bondage in which he now is. During the present state of the case, it is impossible to do any good, because those whom he employs in it continually irritate (*arrochean*) him like a bull in the circus, by giving him empty hopes and alleging false reasons. It is a great pity that such a good and virtuous person should be so deceived and treated every day. I pray to God to enlighten him, and I am sure that so pious and just a prayer will be heard. At Mur (Moore), separated from my husband, without having offended him in any way, 15 Dec.

Sp. From a modern copy. pp. 2.

15 Dec. **583.** JAMES BAINHAM.

Fox, IV. 698. (Townsend's Ed.)

Interrogatories addressed to James Bainham, with his answers.

1. Whether he believed in Purgatory?
2. Whether departed Saints are to be honoured?
3. Whether any souls departed were yet in Heaven?
4. Whether confession to a priest is necessary?
5. That he had said that the truth of the Scriptures had lain hid till now.
6. Why it has been better declared now?—To this he replied that he knew no man to have preached the word of God sincerely and purely, and after the vein of Scripture, except Master Crome and Master Latimer.
7. If he knew any person who lived in the true faith of Christ since the Apostles' time?—He knew Bayfield *, and thought he died in the faith of Christ.
8. He thought Paul would have condemned Purgatory as a heresy. He and many others thought that Crome lied, and spake against his conscience, when he preached that there was a Purgatory. He thought the printed confession of Crome a very foolish thing. He thought there were no vows but those of baptism.
9. He could not say that Luther's marriage was lechery. He did not know that a man was better for the sacrament of anoiling, and stated his opinion about baptism and matrimony. He had Tyndale's New Testament, and did not think he offended God by keeping and using it, though the King and the Church had forbidden it. He had also *The Wicked*

* Burnt in Nov. 1531.

1531.

Mammon, The Obedience of a Christian Man, The Practice of Prelates, Tyndale's *Answer* to More's *Dialogue,* the book of Firth against Purgatory, and the *Epistle* of George Gee *alias* Clerk. He never saw any errors in them; but if there were any, if they were corrected, it was good the people had the books. He thought the New Testament in English was utterly good. He did not know that Tyndale was a naughty fellow.

Before John Stokesley, bishop of London, at Chelsea, 15 Dec. 1531.

16 Dec. **584.** HENRY SADLEYER to RALPH SADLEYER, his Son.

Titus, B. I. 153. B. M. Ellis, 3 Ser. II. 145.

Inquires if the master of the Savoy has come home. Trusts he will acknowledge that he owes the King only 4*l.* Can get only fair words from his Lord*, and no money. His Lordship intends to put away many of his yeomen, to go to Court at Christmas, and keep a small house. Begs he will intercede and get some office for him in the Tower or near London, as he cannot live where he is. Tiltey, 16 Dec.

P.S.—Richard Crumwell is going to London, and will be at Tiltey before Christmas; so will Mr. Anthony.

Add.: To Raff Sadleyer, dwellynge with Master Crumwell.

16 Dec. **585.** S. VAUGHAN to CROMWELL.

R. O.

After I had closed my letter I enclosed another to Mr. Treasurer, when I received your friendly letters. I have no power to thank you. I cannot get your books at present. A book has been lately put forth by a Collener in Latin, entitled *De Vanitate Scientiarum.* It is made by a man of great learning.† I wish you would read it for your pastime. It is doubtless to be had in England. It is put forth under the Emperor's privilege, and if you can hear of our chaplain that left these parts, and will set my brother Will. Johnson to speak with him, he will give you one. Barrughe, 16 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful, beside the Friars Augustines, London.

17 Dec. **586.** EDWARD KARNE to BENET.

R. O. St. P. VII. 328.

Since your departure the Imperials have made most importunate suit. They wish either to have the disputation out of hand, or else the Rota to refer their opinion. They handled the Pope so that he durst not propose for the open disputation; but Karne has done so, and the first audience after Christmas is assigned for it. Told the Pope the time was not sufficient, for no man here dared dispute, and we should have to send for the most famous learned men in Italy. Could get no further delay. It will be a great expence. The bishop of Worcester has sent to Sienna for Decius and others, and to Perusio for Frisio, and was ready to pledge his office to pay them. Master Gregory has sent to Bologna for Parisio, to Padua for Corte and Sozino, and to Placentia for Burla, and intends to sell land for their expences. Asks him to inform the King that money must be provided; the cause is now "driven to an extreme." The Imperialists think Benet has gone for no good to them, and will speed the cause before he returns if they can. Cardinal Osmund exclaims in the Consistory, the Imperial Ambassadors cry out, and all that Carne does is "taken calumnious." Fears that it will be hard to stop them at the audience after Christmas; and if the sentence is once given, they will never retract it.

Has had to borrow 100 cr. from Mr. Burbryge, and pledge his own property to pay for this post. Asks him to get his diets paid, and money sent to him, and to send the clause of non-residence for Sir Edward's (Lee) brief.

Paul de Casalis is dead. For fault of a better courier, the Ambassadors have sent Benet's servant Thomas. Has written to the King. Rome, 17 Dec. 1531.

Hol. Add.

* The marquis of Dorset. † Cornelius Agrippa.

1531.

17 Dec. **587.** Bishop of Auxerre to Montmorency.

Camusat, 179 b. King John of Hungary is sending an embassy to the King, the Emperor, and the king of England, to show them that if the king of Hungary, the archduke, does not surrender the kingdom during the truce, he will recover it by force, &c.

Fr. Headed: A Mons le Grand Maistre, du 17 Dec. 1531.

19 Dec. **588.** Sir John Gage to his son James Gage.

R. O. Since your departure I hear that men in the Court marvel much that I have not otherwise provided for Nekke, but allow him to go about masterless. Some think it is unkind in me; and others, that it is for his lewd behaviour. I desire you to ask Master Cromwell from me to take him into his service; if he will not, send him home to me with Master Cromwell's answer. I do not wish him to be at Court this Christmas without a master. The Charterhouse at Shene, 19 Dec.

Hol., p. 1.

20 Dec. **589.** John Tewkesbury.

Fox, iv. 689. (Townsend's Ed.) 1. Examination of John Tewkesbury.

On Wednesday, 21 April 1529, at London, before Cuthbert bishop of London, Hen. bishop of St. Asaph, and John abbot of Westminster. Being asked his opinion concerning the book called *The Wicked Mammon*, he replied that he thought there was nothing in the book but what was true.

In the same month of April, Tewkesbury was again examined before the bishops of London, Ely, Lincoln, and Bath and Wells concerning *The Wicked Mammon*, which he had sold. Nineteen articles extracted from the book were put to him; to which he replied, "I pray you reform yourself, and if there be any error in the book, let it be reformed. I think it is good enough." He was appointed to answer again on the morrow, in presence of John Cox, vicar-general to the archbishop of Canterbury, Galfride Warton, Rowland Philips, Wm. Philow, and Robt. Ridley, professors of divinity.

On the 13th* day of April, Tewkesbury again appeared, and was examined on five articles out of *The Wicked Mammon;* and on May 8 was enjoined penance, to carry a faggot at St. Paul's Church on the Sunday following; and at other places on the Wednesday and Friday next, to wear faggots embroidered on his sleeve; on Whitsunday eve to enter the monastery of St. Bartholomew's, and there remain till released by the Bishop; and not to leave the city or diocese of London without the Bishop's leave.

Fox, iv. 693. (Townsend's Ed.) 2. His relapse.

In consequence of an examination before Tunstall and More, in which Tewkesbury confessed that he had read *The Obedience of a Christian Man* and *The Wicked Mammon* since his abjuration; that he had suffered the two faggots to be taken from his sleeves; that faith only justifieth; that there is no purgatory, &c.;—sentence was pronounced against him by the bishop of London, in the house of Sir Thos. More at Chelsea, on 16 Dec. [1531], and he was burned at Smithfield on St. Thomas's Eve, Dec. 20; Ric. Gresham and Edw. Altam being sheriffs.

20 Dec. **590.** Anthony Cave to Cromwell.

R. O. Sends a bill of the particulars of such rents as he cannot receive of the manor of Tickfford, and desires to know what to do. Most of them are pensions of benefices or portions of tithes and chief rents, so that distresses cannot easily be taken. Begs Cromwell to continue his kindness to himself

* Sic.

1531.

touching this house, as the lease he has is of small value without the residue of the tithes and profits. Tickford, 20 Dec. 1531.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To his right worshipful Mr. Thomas Cromwell be this delivered in London.

20 Dec. R. O. **591.** JOHN BUNOLT, of Calkewell, to CROMWELL.

Thanks him for his goodness when he was last in London, and for the little hoby Cromwell gave him, which he reputes as much as if it were the best in England. Is unable to recompense him. Sends him a case of knives for a small remembrance. Calais, 20 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* [To t]he right worshipful and [my] singular good friend Mr. Cromwell, at London.

20 Dec. Add. M.S. 28,584, f. 105. B. M. **592.** CARDINAL OF RAVENNA to CHARLES V.

Has written to request the king of Scotland to send ambassadors to the Emperor, as he gave the Cardinal to understand he wished to do. Thinks they may have arrived already. Has given a copy of this to Mai. Will not fail to write when he hears from the King. Rome, 20 Dec. 1531.

Ital., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

21 Dec. Vienna Archives **593.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Sends the Queen's letters. She thinks it would serve much to her interests if the spirits of those here were aroused by the means I proposed. The auditor of the Rota has arrived here from France, accompanied by Albany's secretary and a Scotch gentleman, for information of certain excesses committed here by ecclesiastics against the See Apostolic. He is not charged to hold any conversation with the King touching the divorce; but, should the King speak of it, he will say nothing prejudicial to the Queen. I will have him well informed how matters go here, that he may write of them to the Pope. The King here is not very well assured of the amity of the Scots, for since the return of the bp. of Durham and other deputies to settle the difficulties, he has sent a number of expert men to repair the old fortresses on the Borders. An English friar of the Order of St. Augustine,* who has long been with Luther and others, is come hither at the King's great solicitation. He adopts a secular habit, and is much with the Franciscan, who is one of the chief writers in favor of the King. Brian and Dr. Fox have returned from France, and Benet from Rome, and many suspect that the Pope will not do all that the King asks him.

News of the Swiss and the king of Denmark. Joachin has leave to return, and will be succeeded by La Pomeraye. He has been attempting to obtain leave to send a certain quantity of wheat to Bordeaux. Touching the taking of the two vessels. He does not think either of the two Kings will oppose the Turk. Is very much in want of money. London, 21 Dec. '31.

Hol., Fr., pp. 2. *From a modern copy.*

21 Dec. Add. MS. 28,584, f. 107. B. M. **594.** DR. ORTIZ to the EMPRESS.

Wrote last that the majority of the Rota had determined that the excusator should not be heard, and that the English ambassador had left.

Since the conclusion of the Rota the English demanded a public dispute on what was already concluded, and it was granted to them. At a Consistory held on the 11th inst. delay was granted to them.

Is grieved to hear that queen Katharine is removed from the Court, and that the King's wench is there. It is said she has miscarried. Wishes the Queen and her daughter were out of the kingdom. If the case is not soon finished, advises the publication of the bp. of Rochester's work and his own. Rome, 21 Dec. 1531.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

* Dr. Robert Barnes. *See* Fox, v. 419.

1531.

21 Dec. **595.** SCOTLAND.

Calig. B. v. 216. B. M.

"Communications had between the earl of Northumberland and the earl of Bothwell at Dillston," 21st Dec. 1531.

1. That the king of Scots, paying no regard to the services of the Earl's grandfather and father, has kept him in nonage, giving away his lands to the Carres of Tevidale, and, precluding him from the benefit of the laws, kept him in prison for half a year for his rule in Liddisdale; and if he can get him and his colleagues he will put them to death, as the Earl will show the King more at length. James is in league with the Emperor, the king of France, Christopher (*sic*) king of Denmark, and Addonell of Ireland, contrary to his uncle. 2. If the King will make war upon Scotland, will serve him with 1,000 gentlemen and 6,000 commoners. 3. And, considering the injuries done by James in the banishment of Angus, the disinheriting of Crawforth, the imprisonment of Argyle, to say nothing of Murray, Maxwell, or Sir Jas. Hamilton, thinks Henry might be crowned at Edinburgh in a short time. 4. Will give pledges for this, if he has promise from the King as he has had from Northumberland. *Signed by Bothwell.*

Pp. 2.

22 Dec. **596.** The PRIOR OF LANGLEY to CROMWELL.

R. O.

I desire to know your pleasure when you will come to Langley, that I may make provision for your lodging. I send you a poor Suffolk cheese and half-a-dozen coneys. I have to ride beyond Canterbury, and will so do it that I may wait on you at your coming. 22 Dec. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

22 Dec. **597.** JAMES LAYBURN to CROMWELL.

R. O.

Has sent him a hind by the bearer, the best he can get, and 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* which he promised him at London, with 40*s.* for a poor token. Begs he will speak to the King, when he sees his time this Christmas, for a pardon to the writer's brother, Robert Layburn, who is in sanctuary at Ripon through his own folly. There is no indictment against him, but his own confession of a murder done in self-defence, at Oxford, a year ago at Michaelmas. Cunswyke, 22 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Master Thomas Crumwell, Esq.

22 Dec. **598.** MAI to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 110. B. M.

* * * Told him (the Pope) that he ought to require all the Christian princes to combine against the kings of France and England, and that he should excommunicate them, and deprive them of their kingdoms. * * * Rome, 22 Dec. 1531.

Sp., pp. 7. *Modern copy.*

Ib., f. 109. 2. Copy of a portion of the above.

[22 Dec.] **599.** GARDINER to BENET.

R. O. St. P. VII. 331.

The duke of Norfolk and I have spoken to the King, of whom we know the effect of your charge. You shall return within four days. The King desires you to borrow a gown of some of your friends, and come to the Court tonight. Greenwich, Friday.

You may speak to Dr. Wolman for his lodging here.

Hol. Add.

1531.

22 Dec. **600.** St. Alban's.

Close Roll 23 Hen.VIII. m. 13d. Rymer, XIV. 424.

Grant, by Robert the abbot and the convent of St. Alban's monastery, to Henry VIII., of the manors called le Moore, Asshelesse, Bacheworthe, Brightwell, and Estbury, in Herts, Bucks, and Midd. Dated 1 Nov. 23 Hen.VIII., and acknowledged by the abbot and convent at Westminster, before Will. Candisshe, 22 Dec.

23 Dec. **601.** Convocation of York.

Wilkins, III. 748.

Writ of the King for the meeting of the above on the 7 Feb. [1532]. Dated 23 Dec. 23 Hen.VIII.

23 Dec. **602.** Mai to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 114. B. M.

Gave the Pope the letter your Majesty ordered to be written to him about the English divorce case, and read to him the letter to myself. He promised to allow no more delay; but whilst the world is troubled, they will be glad here of any delay (*mientras el mundo estara turbio aca holgaran de todo entretenimiento*). I keep a spy on the English ambassadors and lawyers. They wish to bring lawyers from the neighboring universities, and ask for delay, but I do not cease my solicitations.

Has asked for a Cardinal's hat for the bp. (*señor*) of Monaco.

The French ambassador told a courtier that his master ordered him to help the king of England as much as possible, and the English ambassadors have orders to do nothing without his advice. Rome, 13† Dec.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern extract.*

23 Dec. **603.** Muxetula to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 116. B. M.

* * * *

(f. 122.) Will perform the Emperor's commands in the case of the queen of England. The Pope has granted to the other side time to say what they like in these challenges (*calumnias*) until Twelfth Day (*dia de los Reyes*); and both his Holiness and all the Cardinals in the Consistory look upon this as the final delay, and have promised to decide the case when these days are past.

They are resolved not to admit the excusator.

All diligence will be used in despatching the case. Rome, 23 Dec. 1531.

Sp., pp. 13. *Modern copy.*

23 Dec. **604.** Cardinal of Osma to Comendador Mayor.

Simancas MS.

In the English case, I told the Pope what the Emperor had written. He replied that he would do so, and would allow no delays; and that the Legate had written about the Emperor's offer of aid in executing the sentence, not only because it would be in his aunt's favor, but because it was an apostolic mandate. He accepted this offer, and said that if any other prince had made it, he would have been doubtful about it, but as it came from a mouth that never knew how to lie, he esteemed it as if it came from Heaven. He ordered me to write this to the Emperor, and that he would do justice in the case of England, without fear of the King's refusing obedience, now that he has so good an executioner.

Sp., p. 1. *Modern copy. Headed:* Copia de parrafo de carta autografa del cardenal de Osma al Comendador Mayor, fecha 23 Diciembre 1531 (segun la carpeta).

† "xiij." The heading is xxiij which is probably correct.

1531.

24 Dec. R. O.

605. JOHN HASTINGS to CROMWELL.

Thanks him for getting him a room in King's College, Oxford, of which Mr. Bedell has informed him. Has written to the archbp. of York about it, and trusts that he will thank Cromwell for it, and speak to the King's grace. The bearer shall wait for an answer. Knole, 24 Dec. Asks him to deliver his letter to the Archbishop.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* To the right worshipful master Crumwell be this delivered, at his house before the Augustine Friars in London.

24 Dec. Close Roll 23 Hen. VIII. m. 13d. Rymer, XIV. 426.

606. ETON COLLEGE.

Grant by Roger Lupton, the provost, and the College of St. Mary, Eton, near Windsor, to Henry VIII., of the hospital and lands of St. James's by Westminster, which they had by patent 30 Oct. 28 Hen. VI. ; with reservation of Chalcotts and Wilds, in the parishes of Hendon, Finchley, and Hampstead, and a tenement called the White Bere, in the parishes of St. Mary Magdalene and All Saints, in Westcheap and Bread Street, London, now in the tenure of Agnes Cavendish, widow, and another messuage in Westminster, in which Thos. Brightman now dwells. Dated 1st Nov. 23 Hen. VIII., and acknowledged by the provost and college before Ric. Rawson, one of the clerks of Chancery, 24 Dec.

607. LATIMER to SIR EDW. BAYNTON.

Latimer's Remains, 322. From Fox.

I received your letters by Master Bonham, showing who are grieved with me, and what I am to do if I must needs come up. Master Chancellor showed us that the bp. of London had sent letters to him for me. I answered, he was mine ordinary, and could reform me as well as the Bishop if I needed reformation; and that I was loth, this deep winter, being weak and troubled with my old disease, and also with the colic and the stone, to take such a journey. But if the Bishop would command me to go, I would obey him. He said he would certify the Bishop thereof, and showed me that the Bishop was displeased with me because I contemned his authority when last in London. I preached in Abb-church, not remembering whether it was in his diocese or not, at the request of certain merchants, whose names I do not know, and whether they were of the parish or not I cannot say. I refused them twice or thrice. At last they brought word that the parson and curate were not only content, but also desired me, although they were told that I had not the Bishop's seal, but only a licence from the University. When I mounted the pulpit the curate gave me the common benediction. I marvel greatly how my Lord can allege I showed him any contempt. He never inhibited me in my life, and if he inhibited the curate I knew not of it. But I rather suspected that it was a trap laid to catch me by some pertaining to him. I preached in Kent also, at the instant request of a curate, but hear not that his ordinary accuses me of contempt. I marvel that the bp. of London, having so large a diocese, can have leisure to trouble himself about me, who do not belong to his cure, as though he had nothing to do in his own. "If I would do as some men say my Lord doth, gather up my joyse, as we call it, warily and narrowly, and yet neither preach for it in mine own cure, nor yet otherwhere, peradventure he would nothing deny me."

I admonished judges and ordinaries to be charitable in their judgment, and to take men's words in their meaning, and not wrest them to a different sense. I referred to the saying of St. Paul, *Non estis sub lege*, saying what if the adversaries of St. Paul had accused him to the bp. of London, would it not have been a godly sight to have seen St. Paul with a fagot on his back at Paul's Cross, my Lord sitting under the cross? Explains St. Paul's words, and how they might be misrepresented. Describes the different classes of informers at the time. If the Bishop would preach in my little

1531.

bishopric at West Kington I would thank him heartily, and should be rather glad that Christ was preached than otherwise. I am one of the twelve licensed to preach in the university of Cambridge by the King's consent. I am told that the Bishop has informed the King that I defend Bilney and his cause against his ordinaries and judges. I did nothing of the kind, unless it were in admonishing judges to act indifferently. I have known Bilney a long time much better than did my lord of London, for I have been his ghostly father many a time. I ever found him meek and charitable, and a simple good soul not fit for this world; but if he has done anything contrary to Christian obedience, I do not approve it. How he ordered or misordered himself in judgment I cannot tell; but I must wonder if a man living so charitably and patiently should die an evil death.

I have reproved the abuse of private devotion, and would the bp. of London would do the same. There be three creeds,—one in my mass, another in my matins, the third common to them that neither say mass nor matins, nor know what they say when they say the creed; and I believe all three, and all that God has left me in Holy Writ. Yet I am ignorant of things which I trust hereafter to know, as I now know things of which I have been ignorant heretofore. I once thought the Pope Christ's vicar and lord of all the world; so that if he deprived the King of his crown, or you of the lordship of Bromeham, it had been enough; for he could do no wrong. Now I might be hired to think otherwise. I once thought the Pope's dispensation of pluralities discharged consciences, and that he could spoil Purgatory at his pleasure, by a word of his mouth. Now I might be entreated to think otherwise. I have thought that if I had been a friar in a cowl I could not have been damned, nor afraid of death; and in my sickness I have been tempted to become a friar. I once thought that divers images of saints could have holpen me. It were too long to tell you in what blindness I have been, and how long it was before I could forsake my folly. Yea, men think that my Lord himself hath thought in times past that by God's law a man might marry his brother's wife; but now he dares think the contrary,—which in the days of pope Julius would have cost him either a fire or a fagot.

You advise me to consider my position substantially, and I trust God will help me; "which if I had not, the ocean sea, I think, should have divided my lord of London and me by this day. For it is a rare thing for a preacher to have favor at his hand which is no preacher himself, and yet ought to be."

I intend to make merry with my parishioners this Christmas for all the sorrow, lest perchance I never return to them.

26 Dec. R. O. **608.** JOHN RUDDE to LORD MOUNTJOY.

Has inquired in the country who it was that brought venison through Royston on Wednesday last. Learns that Thos. Gates, servant with Sir Hen. Parker and his hunt, carried some, and that Sir Henry was five days in Northamptonshire and Bedfordshire with 12 horse or more, before he returned home. Cheshunt, St. Stephen's Day.*

Hol., p. 1. *Add. Endd.*

27 Dec. R. O. St. P. IV. 597. **609.** H. EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND to HENRY VIII.

In accordance with the King's commands, has hastened a meeting with the earl Bothwell. Could not bring it to pass before Thursday, 21 Dec., when Bothwell, accompanied by the Earl's espial and other three, viz., David Hebborn, Rob. Ellwold of the Armytage, and Nich. Rotherford, came to him in the night to Dillston, within two miles of Hexham. Treated with them at length of every article in the King's letter. (1.) As to the first, inquired the grounds of Bothwell's displeasure to the king of Scots.

* The date of this letter is quite uncertain.

1531.

609. H. Earl of Northumberland to Henry VIII.—*cont.*

He said, the giving his lands to the Carres of Tyvidale, and keeping him in prison half a year in Edinburgh castle, where he would have put him to death, had not his friends been bound "to entre the said Erle" when the King should command him. He is also informed by lords of the Council, who are his friends, that if the King could get him and his colleagues together in Edinburgh he would put them all to execution. (2.) As to what he would do in revenge, he is willing to become the King's subject, and serve against Scotland with 1,000 gentlemen and 6,000 commons. (3.) As to the likelihood of good effect coming thereof, considering the banishment of Angus, the wrongful disinheriting of the earl of Crawford, the imprisonment of Argyle, and the disregard shown to the earl of Murray, lord Maxwell, and Sir Jas. Hamylton, he doubts not with his own power and that of Angus shortly to crown the King at Edinburgh. (4.) As to pledges for his perseverance in the enterprise, if the King will assist him and begin the war, he will find such as will satisfy the King. Assures Henry he is "of personage, wit, learning, and manners, of his years as goodly a gentleman as ever I saw in my life." Thinks him very meet to serve his Highness.

He also mentioned that when Carlisle was last at Edinburgh there was a secret ambassador from the Emperor, a Scotchman born, who had a long conference with James in his privy chamber. At his departure, the Scotch king, coming out, found in his outer chamber the chancellor of Scotland and the said earl Bothwell conversing with David Wod, Willy Wod, and Henry Kemp, the three to whom he had given the earl of Crawford's lands (having disinherited him because he entered his lands, on attaining full age, without the consent of the King his father), and said, "My lords, how much are we bounden unto the Emperor that in the matter concerning our style, which so long he hath set about for our honor, that shall be by him discussed on Easter Day, and that we may lawfully write ourself prince of England and duke of York." The Chancellor replied, "I pray God I may see the day that the Pope confirm the same;" to which the King of Scots made answer, "Let the Emperor alone for our purposes hardly."

Learns also from Bothwell and his spy that two Flemish ships of Christopher (*sic*) king of Denmark, now in his going to Norway where he is landed, were driven unto Aberdeen. The master landed and went to Edinburgh, where he was well entertained by James, who would have entertained them for his wars, but they refused, and at their departure he gave them 300 crowns. James is keeping Christmas at Edinburgh with all his lords, and means to send ambassadors to the Emperor, the bishop of Roos, and the secretary, and to the French king, the abbot of Driburgh, and Adam Otterburn, at Candlemas.

The Scots minister no justice at days of truce, but delay from day to day. Commends Humphrey Lysle for the apprehension of Hob Elwold, who was put to execution when the writer was at Dillston, which is a great quietness to the King's subjects on the Tyne. Desires credence for his servant Thos. Wharton. Newcastle, 27 Dec. *Signed.*

Pp. 4. *Add. Endd. by lord Burleigh.*

28 Dec. 610. Henry VIII. to Clement VII.

Theiner, p. 599. Pocock, II. 148.

Has read his brief, brought by Wm. Benet, who returns on his embassy. Is much surprised that when both of them are anxious for justice, they cannot agree. Books and doctors are unanimous in determining that the King should not plead his cause in Rome either personally or by proctor. This decision is confirmed by the great universities, which the King has consulted. Condemns the judges of the Rota for clinging to their own authority, and neglecting the opinions of others, and insists that they ought to be influenced by the laws, and the interpretation put upon them by learned men. On the mere assertion of the Queen that England is a suspected

1531.

place, Henry is cited where the Emperor's influence is all powerful. In all England (horrible to think) there is no one worthy to act as judge. Appeals to the Pope's conscience to do his office, and not be influenced by others, as truth and right reason demand. It was never heard that a king of England was cited to Rome. Had it been to Avignon the matter would have been different. Further arguments to induce the Pope to be moderate in the exercise of his jurisdiction. Would be very unwilling to proceed further, but if he must he will have the satisfaction of a good conscience in knowing that the fault is not his. Refers him further to Benet. Greenwich, 28 Dec. 1531.

Lat.

Dec. Add. MS. 5,114, f. 56. B. M. Pocock, II. 144.

611. HENRY VIII. to BENET.

"The said Master [Benet], repairing to Rome with all convenient diligence, shall, besides the special matter contained in these instructions, by all other ways and means that can be excogitate or devised, practise the putting over of the process there until such time as the Emperor be passed into Spain. And with the C. An.* the King's pleasure is, the said master shall show unto him how his Grace taketh it most kindly that the said [Card.]† is so well minded to do him gratuite in this matter." Will see him recompensed with the French king, and remember it with a princely reward. The King does this, not to corrupt but only to encourage him to prevent wrong being done to the King in his Grace's matter. Benet is to tell him that if he can manage to prevent the Court there from giving sentence until the Emperor is gone into Spain the King will consider it a great benefit; or if he can prevent the resolution of the Rota from being disclosed, and move that the judges repair to Avignon as a place indifferent, and a proper means of avoiding scandal. If he hesitate from fear of appearing to take the King's part, Benet shall devise with him to stop the sentence, on this ground, that though the King be *contumax*, they must *remorari processum eorum*, calling to mind the process made in England by two Cardinals on a legatine commission from Rome. The Cardinal shall say that they ought to send for the said process to see that their sentence agrees with the acts of it. By this means six months will be gained. Benet shall treat with the cardinals Farnese, Trivulci, and others of the French party, and he shall use with discretion the two papers sent him from the King authorising him to promise bishoprics and promotions.

Pp. 6, *in Wriothesley's hand. Endd.:* Instructions to Mr. Benet in Dec. 1531.

28 Dec. R. O.

612. JOHN LORD AUDELEY to CROMWELL.

Expresses his great obligations to Cromwell. Is sure, if he knew the secrets of his heart and how he stands, that he would help him. Has received the King's summons to Parliament. Wishes to be excused, (1) because he is troubled with palsy and dangerous illness arising from trouble of mind; (2) because he is nearly undone by corrupt creditors, though he hopes shortly to recover himself by the King's favor; and (3) because, by the craft of Laurence Bonevyis and his false brokers, he is entered into such a bargain with the King in his place that he must serve his Grace as a merchant, or lose 500 marks of the best inheritance of the lords of Audeley. Has never had above 200 marks salary clear to his finding, besides his wife's lands; for the charges of his restitution, and of his two first years, were so great that he could never recover himself, and the adulation and detraction of merchants have now brought him to extremity. If this favor be shown him, hopes to be with his Highness soon after Easter, and that it will be

* Card. Ancona. † Word omitted.

1531.

612. JOHN LORD AUDELEY to CROMWELL—*cont.*

found he has applied his time to the King's service, as Sir Will. Davythe will explain shortly. Leaves it to the King to say whom he shall make his proxy. Wade, 28 Dec.

Hol., pp. 3. *Add.:* To his singular beloved friend Mr. Cromwell.

29 Dec. R. O.

613. THOMAS TAMP . . . . to MR. GRYFFYTH.

Received his letter on the vigil of our Lord's Nativity. Thinks the best wood, if sold "be greitt," would be worth 4 marks, but it is difficult to tell. No man buys wood for ready money except for profit, and the value by retail could not be easily estimated beforehand. Thinks Mr. Lyster might be commissioned to sell 10 or 12 acres for my Lady's profit. Many buyers of wood put small wood in their hedges, which rots in three or four years, when a hedge should stand "fenshable" for seven years. Divers pieces of wall have fallen down in Eston. Eston, "the feast of the glorious martyr, St. Thomas."

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To Mr. Gryffyth, servant to [the] Queen's grace. *Endd.*

29 Dec. Vienna Archives.

614. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

La Pomeraye arrived here on Christmas Eve, and was with John Joachin feasted by the lady. With all their pastimes they were not idle, and have this day sent Winchester to France. Pomeraye is here for the process of the divorce to be decided in this kingdom, and he tells me that it is impossible to conceive how much this King has the said affair at heart, and that his master will refuse him nothing. Bayonne is going to Rome, and Benet will follow. The King has asked that Joachin may be left here ambassador with Pomeraye. He is the man for the time. Pomeraye is lodged in the palace of Bridewell. Considering the coldness and pusillanimity they show at Rome, we may expect that the interposition of the king of France in the divorce will have great effect. The auditor of the Rota is still here, and I must think that those here are anxious to trouble the Pope, or else that neither the place nor the matter for which he has come is agreeable to them. He has not been able to obtain an audience since the 20th, and, instead of receiving an answer to his memorials, he did nothing but quarrel and menace. On the 28th he returned to Court, and, wishing to speak to the King as he was going to mass, could not obtain either his ear or his eye. And as they walked to the chapel, the French ambassadors would not allow him to take precedence, saying that he was only Nuncio in Scotland, and not here; and though he affirmed that he was Nuncio wherever he passed or carried briefs, and had matters to communicate from the Pope, the King's council resolved that he should not have precedence. He has, therefore, declined to accompany the King, and has gone to the Cordeliers, and stayed away from dinner. After dinner he returned to Court to obtain his audience, but without effect; so the good man is in great perplexity, and does not know what to do.

Parliament has been prorogued, as they do not know exactly what to discuss. You have given them a good example by the Constitutions you have promulgated in Flanders, which have been translated into English. London, 24 Dec.

P.S.—I have received the following letter from the Queen, written to her by some one in authority.

ii. ——— to KATHARINE OF ARRAGON.

I have spoken with Dr. Benet, who is very friendly, and he told me how that in Rome they were using much pressure to put an end to your business; and an excusator has appeared on the part of the King, asking that

1531.

the cause may be remitted to another place, seeing that the Emperor defends this cause for your Highness, and the king of France for the other, who together have the greatest part of Christendom. Nevertheless, they have determined at Rome that the matter is to be concluded there and nowhere else. The said doctor tells me that the proctor of your Highness asked sentence immediately, and that, at the suggestion of the King's ambassadors and other persons, the Pope one day went into the country, and another day pretended to be sick. He told me the cause of his coming was to give notice on the part of the Pope that he could wait no longer without doing justice; and when he told this to the King, the King said he cared nothing for that sentence; but the doctor gave him to understand that the sentence once given would do him irreparable injury. Let your Highness be assured that as law is wanting to the adversaries ("*a los contrarios les* (? *ley*) *falta*"), and they use the help of relations (*parientes*) and friends, now is the time, and if this thing be lost it will be late in being recovered. (*Sp.*)

Hol., Fr., pp. 3. *From a modern copy.*

30 Dec. **615.** Ortiz to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 123. B. M.

Wrote by the last post the state of the Queen's case. It is reported here as certain that the Queen is twenty miles distant from the Court by the King's orders. This is a manifest commencement of disobedience to the Holy See and of schism. As it required a speedy remedy, asked the Pope to send a brief ordering the King on pain of excommunication to treat the Queen as before, and to dismiss the wench (*manceba*), who has miscarried. His Holiness approved of the advice. Spoke on the subject to the Cardinal of Ancona, who is the principal lawyer in the Consistory and of most authority. He said that the news was very bad, and the remedy I suggested very good. He had come to the same opinion while talking to the Pope, though he feared that disobedience, schism, and heresy would be the result, and then no remedy would be left except war, which would greatly hinder the necessary resistance to the Turk.

Replied that the ministers of God should not think to aid Divine providence by failing in their duty, but they ought to do that to which they are bound, and leave the rest to God. Communicated all this to the Ambassador, who does not think the Pope will do this, but he will urge it. If the Pope does not, he will commit a great sin, for he has no excuse. He said he did not think he could do it, as he did not know it from his Nuncio. But this excuse cannot be received, as he told me the news in reply to my question what he had heard from his Nuncio. There is no need to consult the Consistory, as the evil is manifest, and the remedy necessary, in the opinion of the cardinal of Ancona, with whom the Pope consults on important matters. Rome, 30 Dec. 1531.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

Ib., f. 125. 2. Another copy.

30 Dec. **616.** Muxetula to the Emperor.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 129. B. M.

"It is impossible to provide the whole pay of the army from the resources of Naples.

"News sent by the patriarch of Aquileia about the great preparations for war made by the Great Turk. The Pope invited all ambassadors in Rome to a solemn audience, and informed them of the danger with which Christendom was threatened. He admonished the princes of Christendom to imitate the examples of their predecessors, and to unite in a common war against the Infidels, threatening those princes who would not do their duty with punishment, and especially the kings of France and of England with the loss of their crowns. There was no time, said the Pope, for long deliberations.

1531.

616. Muxetula to the Emperor—*cont.*

He therefore offered his person, and all he possessed, expecting at least succour of money from those princes who refused to take personally part in the war. But, he concluded, he felt sure the Emperor and the king of the Romans would come in person.

"The Imperial ambassador answered as it became him, viz., that the Emperor would do all in his power to preserve Christendom from all danger. The same said the ambassador of the king of the Romans. The French ambassador spoke some fine sentences, and expressed his hope that his master would do his duty.

"The English ambassador spoke some very cold words, and even some phrases which were full of malice. He concluded that his master has always been ready to do what he can for the common cause of Christendom, but that it was necessary that all Christian princes kept peace with each other, and did not consider their private interests only.

"The Milanese ambassador spoke of the poverty of that duchy.

"The Venetian did not dare to speak at all, because he had no instructions.

"Speech of the dean of the college of cardinals. Quarrel between the ambassador of the king of the Romans and the ambassador of France about precedence, &c. &c.

"The Pope has been informed that the king of France is much satisfied with two things he has achieved; viz., that he has reconciled the Swiss, and remains on terms of friendship with both parties; and, secondly, that he has made perfectly sure of the king of England, whom he has entirely won over. The Pope thinks he has committed an error in the divorce cause, and is very sorry for it, as, in his opinion, that error can do much harm to the general interests.

"*Superscribed:* Muxetula, 23, 30 Dec. 1531. *Endd.:* Answered in Cologne, 28 Jan. 1532.

"*Spanish. Abstract made for the use of the Emperor. Pp.* 8."
Modern English abstract from MS. at Simancas.

Ib., f. 135. 2. Modern copy of a portion of the above letter.
Sp., pp. 5.

30 Dec. **617.** Mai to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 131. B. M. An account of the conference held by the Pope with the ambassadors in Rome about the resistance to be offered to the Turk, narrated in Muxetula's letter of the same date. Rome, 30 Dec. 1531.
Sp., pp. 7. *Modern copy.*

30 Dec. **618.** Stephen Vaughan to Cromwell.

Galba, B. x. 24. B. M. I have only received one letter since I came from England, which causes me not to write as often as I would. I have lately been at the Emperor's court upon the merchants' affairs.

On my way thither from Barrughe I heard that the Hollanders had banished English cloths; to which I gave little credence. At Brussels, where the Court was, I told the King's ambassador, who said he had never heard of any such thing. On my return at Antwerp, I found the report common, and that it was done by the Emperor's orders; but I do not know whether it is true. However, you may tell the King that it rather seems to be true than otherwise. If I had had certain knowlege of it at Brussels, I would not have departed without knowing whether the Emperor had granted it or not. I will find out as soon as possible, for it touches the intercourse between the King and the Emperor, and may make a breach thereof. This is now com-

1531.

monly reported, and it is well to be armed against all storms. Things are shrewdly meant against us in these parts. God turn all to good.

I hear of divers men and women of the Lutheran sect, whose persons ne names I know not, nor will know, who are fled out of England for fear of punishment, bringing with them all that they can make. By this means it is likely that new Tyndales will grow, or worse than he. I am unwise thus to write, being so unkindly treated in England in examinations, so that my honor and life seem only to stand in the untrue report of any evil-disposed person in England, who may perchance spit out any venom against me to escape himself. This unkind dealing will not move me to do anything either to help or ea . . . these people; rather I will not intermeddle with them at all, but will give place to some other man, who will have better luck than I, whom they go about so unkindly to threaten. I marvel at their exceeding thrift to bring me into danger who never offended them. If their behaviour and meaning was as nearly examined as mine, think you they would be found innocents? Nay, nocents, and worse peradventure than he of whom they so greedily examine. I would they knew that I am no heretic, nor will be made one. I have not so corrupt a mind, evil a conscience, nor so little understanding, as it seems they would I had. Antwerp, 30 Dec. 1531.

The Emperor's departure is uncertain. Many think he will go shortly, but I think not for six weeks.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.*

30 Dec. **619.** CHRIST'S COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE.

Close Roll Hen. VIII. m. 13d. Rym. XIV. 425.

Grant by Henry Lokwood, the master, and the fellows of Christ's College, Cambridge, to Henry VIII., of their manor of Roydon, Essex and Herts, with reservation of a messuage and croft in the town. Dated 1 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII., and acknowledged by the abbot and convent before Ralph Sadler at the said college, 30 Dec.

31 Dec. **620.** CHRISTOPHER HALES to CROMWELL.

R. O.

I thank you for your pain in suit of the writ you sent me. Your neighbour Gerveys shall be assured of me, albeit he has not sent me entertainment by money. I send you a lean doe, and a small dish of wild fowl. My lord of Winchester commends him unto you. He would scant tarry here to drink or make himself warm whilst he changed horses, but rode post to Dover on St. Thomas's Day. I wish to know if you have done anything for Mr. Heron, for whom I wrote to you when I left London, and also whether the Parliament shall hold or be deferred. Canterbury, 31 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Cromwell, Austin Friars.

31 Dec. **621.** SIR THOMAS DENYS to CROMWELL.

R. O.

I sent you lately a bill by my servant, to be signed by the King, for discharge of my appearance in the Exchequer for the sheriffwick of Devon.* I have had no notice of it, and send you another. I am not able, without great pain, to ride, by reason of a sore leg; in which Mr. Balthezar made an issue, and kept it open so long that the humors have had their course downwards, and when I ride three miles my leg swells greatly. I fear I shall not be able to come up to the Parliament, nor ride again without danger to my body, except some cunning man find the sure remedy. 31 Dec. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

* He was sheriff of Devon in 1527–8.

1531.

31 Dec. **622.** WALTHAM HOLY CROSS.

Close Roll 23 Hen. VIII. m. 13d. Rym. XIV. 425.

Grant by Robert the abbot and the convent of Waltham Holy Cross, Essex, to Henry VIII., of the manor of Stansted Abbott, with the lands called Joyses and Isney Parke, Bour house, and other lands and tenements in Stansted, Herts, and Roydon, Essex. Dated 1 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII., and acknowledged by the abbot and convent before Ralph Sadler at Westminster, 31 Dec.

31 Dec. **623.** JOHN LONGLAND, Bishop of Lincoln, to CROMWELL.

R. O.

Thanks him for sparing him the payment of money. Hears that Dr. Nicholas,* of Oxford, came last night to London to ask licence to go to Italy, his native country, for his health. Does not think it convenient that he should go thither now, the world being as it is, and he being so secret in the King's great matter as he has been. He is now in town, and, Longland thinks, lodged at the Grey Friars. Asks Cromwell to speak to him. Some think, by the disposing of his stuff at Oxford, that he will not tarry, but depart, and not return again. Some doubt whether he would tarry to ask licence, if opportunity serve him to depart. The Old Temple, last day of Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To my right worshipful friend Mr. Cromwell.

624. JO. LO. [LONGLAND,] Bishop of Lincoln, to CROMWELL.

R. O.

I thank you for writing in my behalf to Mr. Farmer. I am content to bestow my chantry on your clerk, Sir Thos. Shell,† as he has promised to resign his benefice in Essex, that he may keep the better household.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To my right worshipful friend Master Cromwell.

31 Dec. **625.** SIR W. STOURTON to CROMWELL.

Titus, B.I. 366. B. M.

Asks Cromwell to obtain the King's licence for lord [Stourton], his father, to be absent from the Parliament summoned for Jan. 15. He is so feeble by reason of his great age that he could not go alive half way to London. He has not been on horseback for four years and more. His mother is of great age, and has lost her sight. They think never to see each other alive again if he takes this journey. Asks that he also may be excused from Parliament, for it should be greatly for his profit. Asks him to favor Thomas Shirbourne, prior of Shurbourne, Dorsetshire, in the causes which the writer lately moved for him. Will see all sums truly paid which Cromwell promises for the furtherance thereof. Cromwell also shall think his labour well bestowed. His father sends him, by his brother, the bearer, 20 nobles to buy a tun of wine. Stourton, 31 Dec. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To, &c., Mr. Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable Council.

31 Dec. **626.** KATHARINE OF ARAGON to CHARLES V.

Simancas MS.

Excuses for her frequent troubling him. Begs him not to allow this time to pass without urging the settlement of the case. Refers to the letters of the Ambassador in England. Mur (More), 31 Dec.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

---

* Friar Nicholas del Borgo.

† Thomas Sheele was vicar of Wanstead in Essex, but he only resigned, according to Newcourt, in 1546.

1531.

Dec.

GRANTS.

627. GRANTS in DECEMBER 1531.

1. *Kent:* Sir Edward Guldeford, constable of Dovor Castle and warden of the Cinque Ports, John Hales, one of the barons of the Exchequer, Sir William Hawte, Christopher Hales, the attorney general, William Dempe, and Richard Deryng. Commission to make inquisition concerning the malefactors who, in violation of the friendship and treaties between the King and Francis king of the French, plundered a vessel of John Collaye, called "le Barbara," of Seyntbridgion in Britanny, laden with "fysshe of the New-founde Island," which was forced by stress of weather to the seacoast near Rammesgate, in the Isle of Thanet, Kent, on the 23 Oct. last, and to cause the said malefactors to be arrested. Chelsehith, 2 Dec.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 10*d.*

2. William Medowe, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Weymouth *alias* Weck or Woeck (Winchester dioc.), void by death, and at the King's disposal by the voidance of the bishopric of Winchester. Addressed to Laurence bishop of Salisbury, or his vicar-general. Hampton Court, 29 Nov. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 2 Dec. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 9.

3. Archbishopric of York. Restitution of the temporalities to Edward Lee, the King's almoner, on his preferment by the Pope. Hampton Court, 30 Nov. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 3 Dec.—*Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 15. (*Rymer*, XIV. 428.)

4. Bertrand Glenart, servant of the earl of Wiltshire. Licence to depart out of this country upon certain affairs of his own, with one horse, ambling or trotting, and usual baggage and necessaries. Hampton Court, 28 Nov. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 4 Dec. —P.S.

5. William Gwyn, clk. Presentation to the hospital or free chapel of St. Nicholas, Nantwich (*in vico Malbano*), Cov. and Lich. dioc.; void by death. Hampton Court, 30 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 4 Dec. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 29.

6. Richard Egerton, son and heir of Sir Ralph Egerton, deceased. Special livery to himself and to Ric. Manwaryng of Ightfeld, George Bromeley, William Chorlton, Richard Suede, William Wilberham, Hugh Starky of Olton, Richard Leftwych, and William Wilberham, clk., as trustees for him and his heirs or the heirs male of his body, of possessions in cos. Chester and Surrey, the city of Chester and Flyntshire (N.Wales). Hampton Court, 4 Dec. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., ...—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 27.

7. George Warener, serjeant-at-arms. Grant of the office of keeper of "le gret parke" of Farnham, Surrey, with the herbage and pannage thereof, and the office of ranger and governor of the North Chase there, with the custody of the waters and ponds called the Flete pond, and fees of 4*d.* a day, which park and chase belong, as parcel of the castle, lordship, or manor of Fornham, to the bishopric of Winchester, forfeited by Thos. cardinal of York for offences against the statute 16 Ric. II., Westm., 5 Dec. —— Vacated because in the 22nd year (p. 1, m. 11).—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 12.

8. Bishopric of Winchester. Restitution of temporalities on the nomination by the Pope of Stephen Gardiner, the King's chief secretary, to that see. Hampton Court, 29 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 5 Dec.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 21. (*Rymer*, XIV. 429.)

ii. Bull for his appointment, dated Rome, 13 kal. Nov. 1531.

9. Sir John Wallop, lieutenant of the castle of Calais. Licence to export yearly, as long as he be lieutenant of the said castle, from the ports of Dovor, Sandwyche, and Hith, for the victualling of the soldiers of the said castle, 44 oxen and 250 sheep. Hampton Court, 6 Dec. 23 Hen.VIII.—S.B.

10. *Coventry:* Commission to the mayor, Gelinus Nethermyll, alderman, and Thos. Spenser, to make inquisition p. m. on the lands and heir of Sir Will. Compton. Westm., 7 Dec.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 32 *d.*

11. Gaspar Zonello, servant of Mons. de Vaulx, ambassador of France. Licence to depart out of this country with 12 horses or geldings, ambling or trotting, and six servants. Hampton Court, 28 Nov. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 9 Nov.—P.S.

12. Ric. Hunton and John Haytour. Warrant to John Taillour, master of the Rolls, to correct a grant, dated 29 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII., in favor of the above parties, of the next advowson of the church of Kynton, Dorsetshire, which was described as being in Wilts. Hampton Court, 10 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *On paper.*

13. Owen Hawkyns, merchant, of London. Licence to export goods to Holland, Zealand, and other friendly countries. *Del.* Chelsea, 11 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

14. —— Bromeley, Thomas Jonys, Morris ap Garrie, John Smyth, and William Brabazon. Commission to make inquisition, both in England and the principality of Wales, on all the possessions lately belonging to Res ap Griffiyth attainted, and to seize his goods and chattels to the King's use. Westm., 12 Dec. [*In English.*]—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 10*d.*

15. Godfrey Coeben, native of Gelderland. Denization. Hampton Court, 16 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 9.

16. Anthony Anthony, groom of the Chamber. Licence to export three score tuns of beer within 13 months from this date. Hampton Court, 13 Dec. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 16 Dec.—P.S.

17. Lord Sands, the King's chamberlain, lieutenant of the castle and county of Guysnes, marches of Calais. Licence to purchase 500 qrs. of malt, and convey the same by ships to be freighted at Dover or

1531.

627. Grants in December 1531—*cont.*

Dec. Grants.

Sandwyche to the said castle and county of Guysnes. Hampton Court, 13 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 Dec.—P.S.

18. Sir William Weston, prior, and the brethren of the hospital of St. John of Jerusalem in England. Mortmain grant of the site of the late priory of St. Mary Magdalene, Stanesgate, Essex, and "the priori manour of Stanesgate," with all lands, &c. thereto belonging; a water-mill in Stanesgate, and all messuages, &c. in Stanesgate, Tillyngham, Totham Magna, Totham Parva, Steple, Ramesey, Wodeham Mortymer, Tiptre, Mesyng, Tolshunt Darcy, Tolshunt Maugeret, and Maldon, Essex, belonging to the said late priory; with advowsons of the churches of Stanesgate, Steple, and Raynham, Essex; 1 messuage, 2 cottages, and a wharf called "Broke Wharffe" *alias* "Bockyng Wharffe," in the parish of St. Michael at Quenehith, London; all which premises came to the King's hands by the forfeiture of Thomas cardinal archbishop of York, now deceased.

This grant is in exchange for the following possessions granted by the said prior and brethren by their charter dated 5 June 23 Hen. VIII. to Sir William Paulett, Christopher Hales, the attorney general, Baldwin Malett, the King's solicitor, and Thomas Crumwell, to the King's use; viz., the manor of Hampton *alias* Hampton Court, Midd.; the advowson of the prebend of Blewbery, in Salisbury cathedral, and of the vicarage of Blewbery, Berks; those two messuages with a garden adjoining in Chauncery Lane, in the suburbs of London, lying between a certain messuage now in the tenure of the Six Clerks of Chancery on the north and Ballards Lane on the south, and abutting on the highway called Chauncery Lane on the east, and a field called Fiketheffeld on the west; a messuage and 15 gardens thereto adjoining, in the parish of St. Bride in London, which messuages (*sic*, plural) and gardens are thrown down and enclosed in the King's great messuage or manor called Bridewell, in the said parish.* *Del.* Chelseheth, 19 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 28.

19. Thomas Grey, yeoman of the Guard, and John Bukby, one of the officers of the King's pantry. Grant of the office of bailiff of the lordship of Horseley, Derby; on surrender of patent 22 June 7 Hen. VIII., granting the same office to Robert Hopkyns, one of the yeomen of the Guard to the late King. Chelsehith, 21 Dec. — *Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 31.

20. John Brereton, King's chaplain. Grant of the prebend in St. Stephen's chapel, Westminster, lately held by Edw. Lee, S.T.P., the King's councillor and chaplain, now promoted to the archbishopric of York. Hampton Court, 16 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 22 Dec.—P.S.

21. *Derbyshire:* Commission to Sir Ant. Fitzherbart, justice of the Common Pleas, Sir John Porte, justice of the King's Bench, Sir John Byron, Thos. Courson, of Crokeshall, German Pole, and Ric. Curson, to make inquisitions p.m. on the lands and heir of Rob. Legh and Anne his wife, and Roger Fulgeam. Westm., 22 Dec.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 32*d.*

22. John Joburn, prior of the Carthusian priory at Shene. Grant of the site, &c. of the late monastery of Bradwell, Bucks, with appurtenances in Bradwell, Wolverton, Padburie, Lowghton, Sh[en]ley, Thornborough, &c., Bucks, and in Bylling Magna, Northampton, and Wykyn; also the chantry lands of Bodyngton, lately belonging to Cardinal's college, Oxford; also . . . . Holt *alias* Rowholte, in Chelsham, Surrey; the manor of Gamlingay, Cambridge; and a marsh called Colherberde, in the parish of Alneley, &c. This grant is in exchange for the following possessions which the said Prior has agreed to give to the King by indenture dated 5 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII., viz., the manors of Lewesham and Estegrenwich, Kent, with reservation of three tenements in Estgrenewich, late of Master John Cole, sub-dean of the King's chapel. *Del.* Westm., 23 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

Part of this document is illegible from dirt.

(2.) Two corrected drafts of the patent in R.O.

23. John Islippe the abbot, and the prior and convent of St. Peter's, Westminster. Grant of the site of the late priory of St. Margaret, Powghley, Berks, and the advowsons of the rectory and vicarage of Chaddelworth, Berks, and of Kyngeston church; the manors of Beterton *alias* West Beterton, Pesemer, Bagnore, and Corrage, Berks; two watermills in Bagnour; and all other possessions in Powghley, Beterton *alias* West Beterton, Pesemer, Currage, Bagnour, Westhenred, Cheseley, Alderbury, Compton, Wardenham, Migham, Esthenred, Esthamy, Offyngton, Upletcombe, Sparsull, Argeston, Isbury, Bokyngton, Ly, Liverton, Maydencote, Abyngton, Brightwalton, Chaddelworth, Boxworth, Farington, Hampstede, Benham, Okeys, Isden, Hampsted Norreys, Ore, and Lambourne, Berks; in Faccome, Fernandene, Leckhampsted, Colmere, and Colthorpe, Hants; and in Estrich, Kynghton, and Ramesbury, Wilts, or elsewhere; which John Devenyshe, the late prior, and the convent of the said monastery of Powghley, had in right of that monastery, and which came into the King's hands by the attainder of Thomas cardinal of York; with liberty to

* It will be seen that the grant made by Sir William Weston is more full than the draft and fair copy noticed in No. 285. But, as recited here, it differs slightly even from the text in statute 23 Hen. VIII. c. 26.

1531.
Dec.
GRANTS.

have views of frankpledge, court leets, &c. within the premises.

This grant is in exchange for the following possessions granted by the said abbot and convent by their charter 5 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII., to Sir Robert Norwich, chief justice of the King's Bench, Sir Ric. Lister, chief baron of the Exchequer, Sir William Paulett, Thomas Audeley, serjeant-at-law, and Baldwin Malett, solicitor, to hold to the use of the King; viz., a great messuage or tenement commonly called "Pety Caleis," and all messuages, houses, &c., thereto belonging, in Westminster; all those messuages, &c. on the east side of "the Kynges Strete," extending from "Lambe Alcy" *alias* "Lambe Lane," to the bars in the said highway near the manor called "York Place;" all those messuages, &c.. late in the tenure of John Henburie, on the east side of the said highway leading from a croft or piece of land commonly called Scotland to the chapel of St. Mary, Rouncidevalle, near Charinge Crosse; all those messuages on the west side of "the Kinges Stret" aforesaid, extending from a great messuage or brewhouse commonly called "the Axe," along the said west side up to and beyond Charinge Crosse aforesaid; all those lands, &c. on the south side of the highway leading from Charinge Crosse to the hospital of St. James-in-the-Field; all those lands, &c. lying mixed among the lands of the said hospital on the south side of the said hospital, and extending from the said hospital on the south side of the highway westward to Ey Crosse, thence diverging to the south by the highway leading towards Westminster to the stone bridge called Ey Bridge, thence along the said highway leading to Westminster to the south side of the lands there called Rosamunds, and thence along the south side of the same lands eastwards to the lands late parcel of the said great messuage called Pety Cales, and thereto belonging, containing in all 80 acres; a close late in the tenure of John Powmfret, now deceased, containing 22 acres of land, in the parish of St. Margaret, Westminster; except the watercourse and water running to the said monastery in and under the land in the said messuages, &c. on the east side of "the Kynges Stret," and in all lands and wastes on the south side of the highway leading from Charinge Crosse to the said hospital, and in the said other lands and meadows being mixed as aforesaid, and in the said close late in the tenure of John Powmfrett. *Del.* Chelsea, 23 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 22.

24. Robert the abbot and convent of St. Alban's. Mortmain grant of the site, lands, &c. of the late priory of St. Mary De Pratis *alias* Pray (Herts); and the manors of De Pratis *alias* Pray, Playdell, and Beamond, Herts; and all other possessions in the town of St. Alban's, and without the bars thereof, and in the towns, parishes, fields of De Pratis *alias* Pray, Plaidell, Beamond, Hempstede, Berkhamsted, Westwike, Whethamsted, Redborne, Sarett, Watford, Childerwike, Lecheworth, Flaunden, Dagnale Abbotts, Walden, Hexton, and Codicote, Herts, or elsewhere, which Eleanor Barnard, prioress of the said late priory, or any of her predecessors, held in right of the same, except the manor of Wynge and the other possessions of the said late priory in Wynge and Swanburne (Bucks), lately granted to John Pen; also the manor of Chalkeforde (Oxon), and all other lands, &c. in Chalkeford belonging to the late priory of Holy Trinity, Wallyngford (Bucks); also the advowsons of the parish churches, villages, and rectories of Wynge (Bucks), and Chalkeford (Oxon); all which premises came to the King's hands by the suppression of the said monasteries of De Pratis and Wallyngford, and by the attainder of Thomas cardinal archbishop of York.——This patent is granted in accordance with an agreement made by indenture dated 5 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII. between the King and the said abbot and convent, and in consideration of a grant which the said abbot and convent made to the King by their charter, dated 1 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII., inrolled in Chancery [Close Roll 23 Hen. VIII. No. 28], of the manors and lands called le More, Asshelesse, Bachworth, Brightwell, and Estbury, in cos. Herts, Bucks, and Midd. *Del.* Chelsea, 23 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 24 *and* 25.

(2.) Fair copy of the draft patent in R.O.

25. Abbey of St. Alban's. Draft confirmation of patent 23 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII., and of another patent, dated —— 23 Hen. VIII., granting the abbot and convent the advowson of the vicarage of Aston Rowant and of the chapel of Stokyn church, Oxon.

Large paper, pp. 18.

26. Richard Gresham. Grant of the wardship and marriage of Francis Kellingale, deceased, who held of Thomas cardinal bishop of Durham. Greenwich, 22 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 24 Dec.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 35.

27. Ric. Lee and Wm. Sakevyle. Grant of a messuage at Witton, and two messuages at Westbury, Shropsh., in the King's hands by the outlawry of John Lingen, late of Witton. Greenwich, 25 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII.—P.S.

28. Roger Lupton the provost, and the college of St. Mary, Eton. Mortmain grant of the manor of Baudewyns, near the town of Dertford, Kent; the lands, meadows, and pastures called Broks, in the town and parish of Dertford, with the waters and fisheries thereto belonging; the marsh called Flache, in "Luddenham Marshe," Kent; the manor of Chatesham, Suff., and all lands, &c. thereto belonging in the town of Chatesham and elsewhere in co. Suff.; and the advowsons of the parish churches, vicar-

1531.

627. Grants in December 1531—*cont.*

Dec.

Grants.

ages, or rectories of Newington, Kent, and Chatesham, Suff., with licence to appropriate, annex, and unite the rectories of the said churches; all which premises came to the King's hands by the suppression of the late abbeys or priories of St. Thomas Liesnes, Kent, and St. Mary Wik, Essex, and by the attainder of Thomas cardinal of York, or by the dissolution of Cardinal College in Ipswich, or of cardinal Wolsey's College, Oxford.——This patent is granted according to the terms of an agreement made by indenture dated 5 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII., between the King on the one hand, and the said provost and college on the other; and in consideration of a grant which the said provost and college made to the King by their charter, dated 1 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII., inrolled in Chancery, of the site of the hospital called "Saynt James in the Feld," and certain lands, &c. belonging to the same, containing 185½ acres; of which there lie between the cross commonly called Charinge Crosse and Eye Hill, on the south side of the highway from Charinge Cross to Eye Hill, in arable lands, meadows, and pastures, 64 acres; in a field called the North Feld, on the north side of the same highway, and in arable lands, meadows, and pasture, 94 acres; at a bridge called Knyghts Bridge, in 12 closes there, 18 acres; in a meadow called Temys Mede 5 acres, in a meadow called Chelsey Mede ½ acre, and in a meadow at Fulham 2 acres, as particularly set forth in a schedule annexed to the said indenture; with reservation of all the other lands of the said college called Chalcotts Wilds, in the parish of Hampsted, Midd., lately belonging to the said hospital; and all the other lands of the said college in the city of London, the town of Westminster, and their suburbs. *Del.* Chelsea, 26 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 27.

29. Mathew Hanmer, page, and Wm. Hogeson, yeoman of the buttery. Grant of the corrody in the priory of Hurley, now held by the said Wm. Hogeson alone. [No date.]—S.B. *Endd.:* xxviii. die Dec. anno r. r. Henr. VIII. xxiii. per Wrioth.

30. Wm. Stacy and John Welshe, clks. Pardon, and order for their release from the custody of Laurence card. bp of Salisbury, and Dr. Ric. Hilley, his vicar-general. Hampton Court, 16 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 28 Dec.—P.S.

31. Salisbury co. Gaol. Warrant to Lawrence, card. bp. of Sarum, and Ric. Hilley, LL.D., King's chaplain and vicar-genl. of the dioc., for the release of John Bryton, John Harryson, Tho. Warrall, Wm. Drewe, Rob. Cowper, John Cooke, and others convicted of light offences, the said gaol being "replete and well near pestered with convict persons which have been long there at the great charge of the ordinary." Greenwich, 22 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 30 Dec.—P.S.

628. Anne Boleyn.

R. O.

"The cause of the vexation of Roger Dycker, prisoner in the Marshalsea."

About the Feast of St. John the Baptist 23 Hen. VIII., Roger Dycker, Harry Bothemer, and Thos. Hetton went out to welcome home Sir Roger Page, vicar of Kyrk Holland, Derbyshire, who told them that the King was about to marry another wife, and that one Mr. Cromwell penned certain matters in the Parliament house, which no man gainsaid. He said Dycker knew the gentlewoman, and that her father's name was Sir Thos. Bullan. Dycker then said that her name was Mrs. Anne Bullan, and he was sure it was but tales, "for so noble a lady, so high born, and so gracious, he would not forsake and marry another." This accusation was brought against him because Sir Antony Babyngton was displeased with him. He is 69 years of age, and has been "sore bryssyd" in the King's wars, and they do all this to undo him utterly.

P. 1. *Endd.*

629. Latimer to [Robert] Sherwood.

Latimer's Remains, 468. From Fox.

I am not so churlish as to take amiss a Christian admonition, nor so insensible as to be always pleased at being insulted by you over your cups. But I check myself, lest, while I aim at curing your distemper, I stir up your bad humor; for you are a man who, without goading, are more wrathful than is seemly. Besides I am too much engaged in daily preaching conveniently to answer you, and your charges are too flagrantly untrue

1531.

to deserve confutation. Proceeds to defend from Sherwood's criticism his statements that all bishops, &c. who do not enter by the door are thieves and robbers,—that all Christians have the power of the keys. Affirms that he borrowed nothing from Luther and Melancthon, &c. May God give you a better mind, or keep you from my sermons.

630. Dr. John London to Cromwell.

R. O. The subwarden of my college* has ascertained me that a scholar named Man shows him that Grene, late scholar with me in the said college, had the book my lord of London demanded of me, entitled *Nicholaus Sophista de Defensione Legis quæ prohibet fratri ducere uxorem fratris.* It contains other treatises in Greek. I am informed of the same by Sir Talbott, formerly fellow of the college, who now teaches a school at Borned Wodde, who had this book when resident. This week past, whilst in London, I asked Grene for it, and he denied that he took it away from the college; but he said he had a book of Sir Talbot's, which he conjectured had come out of the college or some other library, because it had a chain annexed to it; and I therefore conjecture that he had the other also. Please grant me your letters to him, either to deliver the book to the bearer, or to appear personally before you, and declare how he parted with it. I beg you to accept the token enclosed.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council. *Endd. by Wriothesley:* "The Bishop of London" (*struck out*).

631. Thomas Burley, Vicar of Brailes and Oxhill.

R. O. "..... wrongs and trobulacions done by Sir Thomas Burleye, vicar of .... nd since his being vicar there, which passeth not five or six ..... parischons have been more vexed and troubled by him than they were [many y]eres before."

In the time of the lord Cardinal, the vicar obtained from him an instrument to have peculiar jurisdiction in his parish of Braylles. On Relick Sunday 22 Hen. VIII., Will. Harberd, a young man of little substance, married a widow of Braylles having some property, and within three days died intestate. The vicar then cited her to his court, and received of her 14*d.* for a letter of administration, which he delivered to two other persons. He next sent two persons to her house to take an inventory of her goods, who put her in such fear that she fell in a swoon, and was in danger of her life. After this the vicar summoned her and one Will. Symonds, her father-in-law, to appear in his court on Monday before St. Simon and Jude's Day; and, because they would not agree to the letter of administration committed to the two other persons, pronounced them accursed next day in Brayles church. On All Hallows Day he sent a rigorous person to turn her out of church, who threw her out of the door, and hurt her arm, so that it was not whole forty days after. By these vexations she has sustained damages to the sum of 5*l.* and above.

The vicar also cited Will. Symonds to appear in the Arches Court, on the charge that he had called him "false harlot," and compelled him to spend 4 marks in his defence. In Easter term following, an award was made in the matter between them by Master Roger Wygston and Master Will. Dauns, by which the vicar was to withdraw his suit; but he continued, and compelled Symonds to sue out a commission to examine witnesses to prove his answer true. Another award was made on Tuesday after the Feast of St. James Apostle last, by Dr. Hewes; but the vicar again refused to stand by it.

* New College, Oxford, of which Dr. London was warden.

1531.

631. Thomas Burley, Vicar of Brailes and Oxhill—*cont.*

ii. "Wrongs done to old William Symondes, father to the said William above written, and to other;" viz., selling tithe lambs several times over to old Symondes and others, and refusing restitution; defrauding and vexatiously suing Will. Plomer (plumber), of Braylles, whom he had engaged to repair the chancel of Oxhyll, where he is parson, with 614 lb. lead, at 6*s.* per cwt., and extortionate dealing with Ric. Guddiston of Braylles about a horse which he had purchased of him. Because Guddiston refused to take it back after he had used it, the vicar cited him to his court, and forced him to pay him 9*s.* He also cited Wm. Cowper and John Tandye, a butcher of Braylles, for selling a sheep on Sunday, although it was only delivered that day, the bargain having been made before. The vicar is also reputed to have got his servant with child; but he has cited the woman, and those who ventured to accuse him, to appear in the Bishop's court at Worcester, and has vaunted that they shall curse the time they ever knew him; so that they are greatly afraid of him, as matters in that court have hung long undiscussed, and they are not able to follow the law.

iii. The complaint of Sir John Hands, Sir Ric. Baynton, Sir John Walys, and Sir Giles Coxe. Hands, who was curate of Braylles, complains that Burley keeps from him 33*s.* 4*d.*, and suddenly put him out of his service. Baynton was guild priest of Braylles, and Burley persuaded the master of the guild to take 16*s.* off his wages. Sir John Wales, a curate, was put out of his service without warning. Sir Giles Cockis and Sir Thos. Woteleye, who were curates of Oxshill, complain of wages detained.

Pp. 3.

632. John Blount to Cromwell.

R. O. Thanks him for his pains. Roger Holburro does not regard the *capias* served upon him, and has indicted thirty of the writer's servants in Sir Will. Compton's time. Seven of them are at exigend. Sends the names, desiring Cromwell to find a remedy. Can have no favor in consequence of Compton's servants. Desires that Holburro may be looked upon as an example to others. Sends him a token, and will provide him a gelding against summer.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* The right worshipful Mr. Cromwell.

633. William Bodon to Cromwell.*

R. O. Desires him to cause one of the clerks to write in Cromwell's name to Thomas Cannar, subdean, and Mr. Leyton, to be good masters to him, because of his absence for six weeks. His checks and board wages amount to 30*s.* and more, which is the chief living of his wife and children, unless Mr. Dean is extreme. If Cromwell has any service in Oxford will perform it. Proposes to ride on Sunday morning, and will be ready tomorrow night to know his mastership's pleasure.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Cromwell.

634. Martin Bowes to [Cromwell].†

R. O. Their suit with my lord Mongoy has been very chargeable. Have done true service in their offices. If they may have "it" as others had in times past, will be glad; if the contrary, begs the King will appoint whom he pleaseth, and that Mongoy may recoup the sums he has received of them. If his mastership will solicit the King for them in this matter, will give him a chain of fine gold worth 30*l.* Will be glad to have some decision as the good time draws near.

Hol., p. 1. *Endd.*

* The date of this document is quite uncertain, and may be earlier than we have placed it.
† See vol. iv. Nos. 6648–9.

1531.

635. ROBERT BROWNE to CROMWELL.

R. O. Desires to hear of his daily welfare. Sends a dish of wild fowl, 2 couple of teal, 4 redshanks, 12 snipes, 4 plovers, and a curlew. The bearer is "Mastres Hawle servant."

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Crumwell.

636. WILLIAM CLAYE to CROMWELL.

R. O. Has remained in prison these three years, and knows nothing of his dismission. Will be utterly cast away, unless God will illuminate some of the King's council that he may have indifferent justice. Hearing of Cromwell's regard for the oppressed, requests he will speak to the Lord Privy Seal* that he may obtain his liberty. None other suffered greater wrongs. The Lord Privy Seal has all the papers requisite for declaration of the truth.

P. 1. *Add. at the head:* Of the King's Council.

637. SIR THOS. CRAKYNTHORPE, "aunkyre" of Feversham, to CROMWELL.

R. O. Is glad to hear of his welfare, and that of his household. The mayor of Feversham, the bearer of this letter, is in great hindrance and undoing from the malice of others. Begs that Cromwell will assist him, and hear what he has to say. From Feversom.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To my right honorable master, Thomas Cromwell. *Endd.*

638. The SAME to CROMWELL.

R. O. Has sent him tokens at various times, both money and capons. Sends him now by his poor sister a couple of capons, which he had better kill at once, as they will lose their fatness. Begs he will write to the abbot of St. Austin's, Canterbury, for reparations to be done in the "ancrage" of Feversham, and to give the writer yearly a load or two of wood. Recommends the suit of this poor woman, who has had a cause in the Arches at Westminster Hall this four years.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Cromwell.

639. JAMES DYGGES to CROMWELL.

R. O. Received his command in the King's name and for his use to pay 40*l.* at Candlemas. Has done his best, but cannot raise above 10*l.*, and must live in a mean estate. Has to dispend yearly 100*l.*, of which Ric. Keyes, who has married his daughter-in-law, has 20*l.* yearly during her life. Has to maintain his son at Oxford, and his grandchildren at school. Keeps in his house 30 persons. Never had any business or gain, and has scant what is necessary for his household. Begs Cromwell will consider the exemptions formerly granted him by the King.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

640. MARGARET FITZWILLIAM to SIR THOMAS WENTWORTH.

R. O. As to the profits of the manor of Emley, I am content that what is unreceived shall remain in the tenants' hands until eight days after Candlemas, and nothing more shall be received till then by me or my cousin Sotehyll. I thank you for the trouble you have taken in this matter. Cheynees, 30 Nov.†

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful cousin. *Endd.*

* The earl of Wiltshire.

† The date of this letter is quite uncertain.

1531.

641. JOHN GODSALVE to CROMWELL.

R. O. When your servant came to Norwich, my father was not at home. I take my journey to London on Tuesday next with my wife and my sister. Norwich, this Saturday.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful. *Sealed.*

642. HENRY HERFORD to the DUKE OF NORFOLK.

R. O. Desiring speedy release from imprisonment that he may be able to pay the debt due to the King.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

643. CHR. JENNEY to CROMWELL.

R. O. Begs he will cause his cousin Coo to bring with him his patents of the King's offices and the indenture of his annuity of 10*l.* betwixt him and my lord of Rocheford. Would like his meeting with Cromwell to be at 9 o'clock, and then they will have time to settle the matter before dinner.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Worshipful.

644. REYNOLD LYTYLPROW to CROMWELL.

R. O. I and my wife commend ourselves to you, thanking you for your great cheer. I beg your kindness to me in my absence in the Parliament House, where I intend to be the first day of term, and that you will be friendly to John Paryche, the bearer, and Wm. Woodowse, who comes with him.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

645. REYNOLD LYTYLPROW to CROMWELL.

R. O. Begs his favor for the bearer, Wm. Bally. He is utterly undone, being poor and ill.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

646. SIR JOHN SEYMOUR to CROMWELL.

R. O. As everybody has furnished you with venison, I send you a winter tegge of my killing. I trust you will remember me against my enemy, Essex,* who works me all the ill in his little power.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Master Cromwell.

647. MARGARET VAUGHAN to CRUMWELL.

R. O. Asks him to hear Mrs. Sukley, widow and executrix of the late Ric. Fletcher, concerning the matter at variance between her husband and Robert Fermer. London, Saturday. *Signed.*
P. 1. *Add.:* To, &c., Mr. Cromwell, Esq.

648. ROGER WALKER to ———.

R. O. Begs his mastership's favor in his great necessity, although "a poor man unacquainted," who has not yet deserved any goodness, except "by the acquaintance of my cousin, your daughter." My wife tells me you must have all my names written to you by which men have called me. My right name is Roger Walker, after my father; "otherwise Roger Sopemaker, Roger Chawndler, by my syence; otherwise Roger Stefyns, Roger Freman, after my master."
Hol., p. 1.

* Probably Sir William Essex.

1531.

649. Sir Thomas Woddale, Priest, to Henry VIII.

R. O. Having under confession Osebron (Osborn), servant to Sir John Larrans (Laurence), vicar of Raenam (Rainham),* he stated that his master would have hired him, by the counsel of Sir Thos. Duke,† vicar of Hornchurch, to "dyeskyes" (disguise) Osborn like a "beker" (beggar), and to have the liver of beast "laped abowt ys lekes" (his legs) in linen cloths, "bot in then peysys" (thin pieces), "and to beke hale dae" (beg all day), and at a privy time of the night to come where the king's Grace lieth, and with wildfire balls to throw all about his place, and destroy the King and his Council. And the vicar of Hornchurch, having great riches and substance, setting the vicar of Rainham to spare no cost, because he would not be known himself, the two hired John Brewer to go to Ireland, bearing letters privily under the boss of his buckler, which he did. On his coming home again they denied him his 3*l.*, on which he said that the best man in England should know it; and then they said he should have [it]. Then the vicar of Rainham called John Madoke, in whom he put great trust, to go fetch his horse, and take John Brewer with him, "and to kylk" (kill?) the said John Brewer; "and so he dyed." This is a perilous company, unfavorable to the King. Let them be straitly examined.

Hol., pp. 2. *Begins:* "Ryet honoraboll Kyeng Hare the VIII."

650. Sir Jas. Worsley to Cromwell.

R. O. A boat has been taken in Essex with some pirates, and I made secret search that if any such persons landed in the island they should be brought to me. One of them, who was formerly servant of the abbot of Quarr, whom I send to you with his confession, did so land. He supposes that the pirates are on the coast of England, between Chichester and Dover, and that they are in want of victuals. A master of a balynger was taken in the company of one of these pirates. He denies that he belongs to them, but he had a piece of "powldavy" of theirs, by his own confession. The balynger, he says, belongs to Swyft, and he himself is of Calais. Thos. Mongey, of Portsmouth, is to be suspected, by a confession he made to Ric. Morvyll, of this Isle. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

651. Sir James Worseley to Cromwell.

R. O. I have sent my son to you, whom you have been pleased to take into your service.

Hol. (*apparently in the son's hand*), *p.* 1. *Add.:* Right honorable.

652. ——— to [Cromwell?].

R. O. Please it your mastership, now in my extreme need, to help me with this 10*l.* upon this turquoise in gage, which cost in ready money 8*l.* If you were poor I would not lose your favor or break my day for 10*l.*, did I not fear the cruelty of Gibson. I am now at point of preferment, by the labor of the Spaniards, to enter into service with the Queen at 7½*d.* a day. I have no better resource. My fall was so low, that, without help of friends, I cannot rise. If I absent myself I am utterly cast away, therefore help me in time. You shall be paid at Midsummer as sure as the mayor of London.

Hol., p. 1.

* Newcourt mentions a John Lawrence, vicar of Rainham from 1575 to 1597, but none in the time of Henry VIII. There was, however, a John Cambrege from 1514 to 1541.

† Thos. Duke, of New College, Oxford, was proctor of the university in 1529. The living of Hornchurch belonged to New College.

1531.

653. Duke of Suffolk.

Harl. MS. 370, f. 65. B. M.

Account of the aid granted to the duke of Suffolk for the marriage of his eldest daughter, at 20*s.* for a knight's fee, 23 Hen.VIII. The persons contributing are, Wm. Orfford, for a tenement in Linsted Magna; John Smithe, of Cratefeld; Dame Margery Baxter, in Huntynffeld; Robt. Kisspe, of Huntingfeld; Robt. Wibell, of Alderhagge; Thos. Smith, of Huntingfeld; Robt. Ede; Edmund Cotwayn; —— Smyth, of Lykelow; Robt. Smythe, of Huntyngfeld; and Simon West. [Total, 1*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.*]

Reliefs due to the Duke, received by John Cursun, feodary, from the Annunciation 8 Hen.VIII. to Mich. 23 Hen.VIII.

From John Heycer, master of Brundishe chantry; Walter son and heir of Sir Jas. Hobart, for the manor of Gislingham, called Russhis, and other land; and the abbot of Leyston. [Total, 12*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*]

Copy, pp. 4.

654. Duke of Norfolk's Servant.

R. O.

Petition of Thomas Hert, of London, draper, to the duke of Norfolk, complaining of John Bond, one of the Duke's servants, who lives with Lewis van Bonbylow, a woman of Bruges, who had pawned some apparel of the petitioner, for detention of which Bond has caused him to be imprisoned.

Large paper, p. 1.

655. Henry Clyff.

R. O.

Petition to Cromwell, councillor to our sovereign lord the King, of Harry Clyff and Julian his wife, who are reduced to great poverty, to have some living allowed them. Petitioner's wife was laundress to the lord Cardinal 13 years and more, and by means of Mr. Parker, then steward, was put to the loss of 14 marks. He himself was porter at St. James's, and when the master was put out, the King allowed him to remain, till he was expelled without warning by [William ?] Moren, keeper of the said place. They have great charge of children, and petitioner is aged and deaf, and visited with palsy.

P. 1.

656. The See of York.

R. O.

Memoranda touching some possessions [of the archbishopric of York]; viz., the archbishop's capital mansion house in Southwell, Notts, and the manor there. His lordships of Beverley, Skydbye, and Bishopburton, Yorksh. Borough of Beverley. The hamlets of Sowthewell, Edingley, Westegayt, Esthorpe, Westhorpe, Fernyfelde, Upton, Halom, All Halume, and Heselforde, Notts; and Estom and Beningworth, Linc. In Beverley, Skidby, Bishopsburton, Thorne Wodmanse, Tykton, Wele, Storke, Sandholme, Snoreholme, Syte, and Waghne, Yorksh. The patronage of Southewell College, and all the prebends and chantries. The patronage of the hospital of St. Mary Magdalen in Southwell.

A little below are a memorandum in the same hand, that Southwell, Beverley, Skireby, and Bisshop Burton are sold to the King by Edward archbishop; and jottings about lands in Marton, Sutton in Galtres, Molsby, &c., Yorkshire.

P. 1. *Endd.*

657. Fines.

R. O.

"Fines made with divers persons by the King's commandment."

The prior of St. Bartholomew's, West Smithfield, for his offences against the statutes of provisions and *præmunire*, paid into the King's coffers, by Sir

1531.

Wm. Fitzwilliam, treasurer of the Household, 100*l.* The bishop of Bangor, otherwise called the abbot of Beaulieu, for similar offences, 333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Chas. bishop of Hereford, for an untrue certificate of non bigamy touching Brymycham, 666*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* The bishop of Bath, for the escape of seven prisoners, 700*l.* John archbishop of Dublin, for offences against the statutes of provisions and *præmunire*, 1,466*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* The abbot of Fournes, for his admission and confirmation, 200*l.* Edw. archbishop of York, for the restitution of his temporalities, 200*l.* John ap Owen, late prisoner in the Tower, "who sometime was towards Riċe Gryffith," 26*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Sir Thos. Seymour, late mayor of the Staple at Westminster, for his offences, 2,000*l.* Total, 5,693*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, whereof is already paid 2,493*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

Added in Cromwell's hand:—The executors of the bishop of Chester, 100*l.* The bishop of Lincoln, for the escape of prisoners, 666*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Peter Ligham, sometime dean of the Arches, for offences against the statutes of provisors and *præmunire*, 133*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Ric. Sowthwell, for his pardon for murder, 1,000*l.* James Gryffyth ap. Howell, for his pardon, 526*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* The abbot of St. James, Northampton, for the restitution of the temporalities, 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* The abbot of the Holme in the North, for his election, 100*l.* John Pakkyngton, for his misdemeanour in his office, 266*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Stephen bishop of Winchester, for the restitution of his temporalities, 366*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*

Pp. 3. *Endd.*

658. Wanstead.

R. O. Draft indenture, dated ——— 23 Hen. VIII., by which Giles Heron, of Shakelwell, Midd., sells to Chr. Hales, attorney general, Baldwin Mallet, the King's solicitor, and Thos. Crumwell, councillor to the King, his great messuage called Alderbroke, in the parish of Wansted, Essex, to the use of the King.

Large paper, pp. 6, *with corrections by Cromwell. Endd.:* Item, a copy of the indenture made by Gyles Heron to my master the King's attorney, and other, to the King's use, of the manor of Alderbroke.

659. Walweyn's Accounts.

R. O. 1. Duchess of Buckingham.

Extract from the computus of Jas. Whitney, receiver of the lordship of Newport in the marches of Wales, 23 Hen. VIII.

Due to John Audeley, administrator of the goods of Eleanor late duchess of Buckingham, for lands granted to her by the King, 29*l.* 13*s.* 2*d.* *Signed by Wm. Walweyn, auditor.*

Lat., p. 1.

R. O. 2. Extract from the computus of Llewellyn ap Morgan ap David Game, receiver for the King at Brecon, 23 Hen. VIII.

Arrears of persons in the offices of Thomas ap Howell ap Morgan, late sheriff of Brecon, and of Howell ap John, late bailiff itinerant, from 21 May 13 Hen. VIII. to Mich. 20 Hen. VIII., in the time of Hugh Mervyn and Llewellyn ap Morgan, receivers, 790*l.* 3*s.* 1¾*d.* Fines, tallages, &c., total 2,569*l.* 16*s.* 8¾*d.* Arrears from Harehunt, Cantrecelly, Penkelly, and Alexanderston, 303*l.* 18*s.* 9*d.* 2½ q. *Signed by Wm. Walweyn, auditor.*

Lat., paper roll. Endd.

660. Wool.

R. O. "The weight of wool in London in serplers."

20 Hen. VIII.—4½ sacks 9 nails of wool, in 2 serplers. 4½ sacks 12 nails, in 2 serplers.

22 Hen. VIII.—9 sacks 9 nails, in 4 serplers. 4 pockets of wool shipped by a stapler, at the weight whereby they pay their custom, contains, at

1531.

660. Wool—*cont.*

30 nails a pocket, 30 tods, or 2 sacks 16 nails. Each pocket contains 47 nails of clear wool, besides the allowance for the canvas, amounting in the 4 pockets to 47 tods. The merchant therefore saves 17 tods, worth 52*s.* 1*d.*
P. 1. *Endd.*

661. Staple of Calais.

R. O. A bundle of receipts for moneys charged upon the staple of Calais, viz., fees of the judges of England, and wages of the garrison of Calais; and indentures relating to the shipping of wool at various ports in England. The dates range from 21 to 23 Hen. VIII.
In all, 33 *documents.*

662. Order of the Golden Fleece.

R. O. Book containing the statutes of the Order, as founded by Philip duke of Burgundy, at his marriage, at Bruges, 10 Jan. 1429, in 60 chapters, dated Lille, 27 Nov. 1431; additions and alterations made by duke Philip in May 1456, by duke Charles in 1473, by Philip of Castile, in Jan. 1500, and by Charles of Castile in 1516 and Dec. 1531; the statutes of duke Philip the founder, concerning the chancellor, treasurer, "greffier," and king-at-arms; and concerning the ceremonies and feasts of the order.
Fr., pp. 90. *With a marginal note by lord Burghley.*

663. Cromwell's Memoranda.

R. O. Mr. Recorder, Mr. Parke, Mr. Buttre, Mr. Croke, Mr. Leder, the Six Clerks, John Eston, Dr. Alleyne, Mr. Addyngton, Mr. Moncaster, Mr. Smyth of the Exchequer, Mr. Amadas, Mr. Palmer, Mr. Judde.
Aleyne, Mr. Attorney, Mr. Broke, and Mr. Amadas, "served." Mr. Gybson, Mr. Digbye, Mr. Garrard Hews.
Cromwell's hand, p. 1. *These names are written in two columns.*

664. Abstract of Henry Johnson's Book.

R. O. Total of metal delivered to the gunfounders, 3,950 cwt. 3 q. 12 lb. They ask for waste 12 lb. in every cwt., which at 22*s.* the cwt. is 422*l.*; for the breaking of the metal, 14*s.* a thousand, but they ought not to have so much. Metal delivered to Peter Bawde, 1,241 cwt. 39 q. 6 lb.; received of him, no waste nor breaking allowed, 529 cwt. 2 q. 18 lb. The remainder is in his hands, and he owes the King 368*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* received of Hen. Johnson. Due to him, for making 42 pieces of ordnance, at 10*s.* a cwt., and for the third part of 36 pieces made by him, Robt. Owen, and his brother, 332*l.* 14*s.* 8*d.*
Account of Robt. Owen and his brother.—Metal received by them, 1,300 cwt. 1 q. 4 lb. Received from them, 838 cwt. 3 q. 12 lb. Money owed by them, delivered them by Johnson, 254*l.* 19*s.* 9*d.* Due to them for making 63 pieces of ordnance, and their share of 36 pieces, 351*l.*
Metal delivered to Rafe Francis and his two sons, 1,410 cwt. 3 q. 1 lb. Received of them 1,260 cwt. 2 q. 20 lb. Money owed by them to the King, 383*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.* Due to them for workmanship, 630*l.* 6*s.* 10*d.*
Total due to the above founders, 342*l.* 15*s.* 7*d.*
The waste demanded, 12 lb. in a cwt., is excessive. Johnson delivered to the Owens 429 cwt. 24 lb., and received in return 4 falcons, 9 sacres, 4 demiculverins, 3 culverins, and a cannon weighing 277 cwt. 3 q. 3 lb. He found besides a great cannon, weighing 43 cwt., which they said was theirs, but afterwards confessed was made out of the waste. $2\frac{1}{2}$ or 3 lb. a cwt. would be quite sufficient.

1531.

Memorandum.—To view all the metal at Hownesdiche, Salisbury Place, and at Calais. To see the remains of timber, iron, &c. in Johnson's keeping, what pieces have been made of the King's iron at Calais, what pieces have been made by Uxley and Cornelis, the amount of the metal delivered to them and Skevington, and what they have received again.
Pp. 6.

665. THOMAS LORD DARCY.

R. O. 20 Hen. VIII.—Farm of the herbage of Rowyndhay, with new increase of 13*s.* 4*d.*, paid yearly to Thos. abp. of York, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Farm of the pannage of pigs there, 2*s.* Fee of Walter Cune, keeper of Rowyndhey park, 70*s.* 10*d.*; and as paler of the same park, 32*s.* 3¾*d.*
23 Hen. VIII.—Farm of Rothwellhey, with new increase of 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*; to Thos. Lord Darcy, 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Fee of Laurence Peper, Hen. Boland, and John Pekeryng, keepers of Rothwelhey park, 6*l.* 12*s.*; and of John Tallor, paler, 32*s.* 3¾*d.*
Thus the King derives a clear revenue from these two parks of 6*l.* 15*s.* 2¼*d.*, subject to payment of repairs of the keepers' lodges. Lord Darcy offers the King 13*l.* 3*s.* 8*d.* to have these two parks clear to him and his heirs for ever.
In Darcy's hand, p. 1.

666. RI. BENGER to DR. BELLOUS.

R. O. I thank you for your great goodness. I beg to know by my brother what is done touching my supplication, "whom I left in the porter's hand to deliver to you."
P.S.—I beg to have all my bills that my Lord's servant brought up with me, as divers reckonings depend on them.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* "To the right worshipful Mr. Doctor Bellous."

667. THOMAS BENOLTE.

Add. MS. 12,479. B. M. "The booke of the Vysytacion of Thomas Benolt, *alias* Clarencieux, of the xxiijth yere of king Henry the viijth."
The counties to which the entries refer are the following: Berkshire, Oxfordshire, Staffordshire, Worcestershire, Wiltshire, Gloucestershire, and Somersetshire.
Pp. 128.

Add. MS. 14,315. B. M. 2. Visitation of Devonshire, Cornwall, and part of Somerset; taken by Benolt, 22 Hen. VIII.

668. THOMAS PERPOYNT, of London, Draper.

R. O. His complaint to the King's commissioners.* In Jan. 13 Hen. VIII. he shipped 20 bags of pepper at Guernsey for Southampton, in a ship called *The Christopher of Garnesay,* from which certain men of Saint Malo's, in Britanny, took 18 of the bags. The captain of the town refused restitution, and put his servant in prison. Perpoynt complained to the King and the late Lord Cardinal, who commanded him to apply to the French ambassador, Mons. Spolyard, who promised that they of St. Malo's should make restitution or be hanged for it, and made out letters to the captain, which Perpoynt forwarded with certificate under the seal of the Lord Admiral of England and the bishop of London. But all he got from them was a notarial instrument acknowledging that they had the pepper in their custody. This the Ambassador asked him to let him see, and he left it with him; but when he came to ask for it again, the Ambassador said his dogs had eaten it. On Perpoynt complaining again to the Cardinal, the

* Appointed to investigate disputes between merchants of England and France (?)

1531.

668. THOMAS PERPOYNT, of London, Draper—*cont.*

Ambassador promised that he should have another like instrument from St. Malo's, but as he saw war about to break out between England and France he put off the time. After the war, when the Grand Master and the bishop of Bayonne came over as ambassadors, Sir Fras. Gyren, captain of St. Malo's, came under the Grand Master. Perpoynt applied both to him and to the Grand Master for restitution. The captain denied that he ever meddled withal; but the Grand Master promised upon his honor, before Sir Fras. Bryan, Master Byrche, and others, that if he could prove that his lieutenant Sir Fras. Gyren had meddled with it he should have full restitution. The Grand Master then gave him letters to the governor of the law and the merchants of St. Malo's; on which the captain promised him that if he would go to St. Malo's himself he would see him restored without legal process. Perpoynt gave credit to his words, invited him and the gentlemen he brought with him to his house, and gave him a horse worth 20 nobles to have his favor; but upon his going to St. Malo's by appointment, the captain absented himself, pretending business. He then presented the Grand Master's letters, and began legal proceedings, and it appeared by "anketes" (*enquestes*) that the captain was partner of his goods, and the admiral of France also. With these "anketes," sealed up by the "allowe" or chief justice of St. Malo's, Perpoynt returned to the court of France, expecting that the Grand Master would have made him restitution according to his promise made in England; but the Grand Master only gave him fair words and sent him back to Brittany with the French king's letters to the Lord Lavall, who sent for the captain into Anjou at Perpoynt's expence. When he arrived the captain declared the "anketes" were not true, and said he would go to St. Malo's and take the thieves and pay Perpoynt out of their goods. He accordingly went, and "by his means conveyed the said malefactors and their goods, and set upon them afterwards himself, and so condemned them, and brought me the condemnation to the Lord Lavall to the town of Vyttrye, and so made me an answer that whensoever they should be taken they should be hanged." Finding himself thus mocked, Perpoynt returned to the Court, and within two days the thieves came to Vyttrye, offering to make him an answer, and were discharged by the Lord Laval, as there was no one to lay anything to their charge. Seeing there was no remedy in Britanny, Perpoynt was counselled "to show them at the Pear de Maber (*Pierre de Marbre*) at Paris," but they pleaded their privilege, and would not appear. Perpoynt then obtained royal letters from Francis to summon them before his Privy Council, and after many delays they were compelled to appear; but he was only sent again into Britanny to make more evident proofs, when the matter was fully proved already. So it appeared their only object was to delay and weary him out without recovering either his principal, which was worth 140*l.*, or his costs, which were above 1,000 marks.

Pp. 2, *broad sheet. Endd.*

669. THOS. PERPOYNT.

R. O. Bill in Chancery (Sir Thos. More, chancellor) of Oliver Snake, executor of John de Barde, merchant of Toulouse, against Thos. Perpoynt, draper, London, who abstracted from the cellar of Andrew Morys 50,000 [lb. ?] of rosin, the property of De Barde, which at that time, during the war between Henry VIII. and Francis I., was worth over 500*l.*, and sold it to his own use. Perpoynt has since refused compensation, claiming it as a reprisal in time of war, notwithstanding the treaty for the restitution of such goods, and being a man of great wealth and influence no remedy can be obtained against him by common law.

Pp. 2. *Endd.*

1531.

670. CROMWELL'S REMEMBRANCES.

R. O. To remind Mr. Hennage to conclude no bargain before the money is paid to Mr. Perpoynt. Enquiry to be made how the covenant between Sir Raffe Elerkare and John Andrew stands; whether John Ardren has kept his payment with Sir Wm. Cunstable according to the award. That John Ardren shall be bound to cause Constable and Elercare to release. Mr. Broke says that no bargain can be made with Ardren till Perpoynt is paid.

On the back are memoranda of the acreage and rents of Kylnewik, Owlesthorpe, Towthorp, and Fymour.

In Cromwell's hand, pp. 2. *Endd.:* A bill concerning Mr. Hennage.

671. [CROMWELL to SIR RALPH ELLERCAR.]

R. O. Thanks him for the good cheer made to his servant, who says that [Ellercar] advised Cromwell to consider the bargain he is about to make with John Ardren for the manor of Belthrop.

Asks for information on the subject.

Hol., draft, p. 1.

On the dorse is the commencement of a letter from the King touching provision to be made against an intended invasion by the duke of Albany after he had left Scotland and gone to France to seek aid of the French king.

672. EDWARD late LORD DUDLEY.

R. O. "Charges paid by me, Richard Gerves, for the purchase of the manors of Northefeilde and Welley of Edward lord Dudley, late deceased," viz.:—

Costs for searches and copies of the attainder and restitution of Sir Will. Barcleis; of the bill put to the King by John Sutton lord Dudley for purchase of the same manors after the attainder, and various other documents specified; for dinners given at the King's Head in Fleet Street. To Sir John Dudley, son of lord Dudley, to avouch his father in the recovery, 133*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Gifts to lady Dudley, Mrs. Dorothy, her daughter, Mr. Thomas and Mr. Jeffrey, her sons; to my lady Syscely, wife of the present lord Dudley, to Edw. Sutton, her son, and to John Coombze, steward to lord Dudley; and a number of other items, among which is one of 26*s.* 8*d.* for costs "for the search and writing of a livery sued by Mr. Barcley, being at the age of 28 years."

ii. "Costs of suit for the same manors against Mr. Barcley, John and Robert Packyngton," for retaining as counsel Master Crumwell, Mr. Attorney, Mr. Solicitor, Mr. Densell, Mr. Wynefeild, Mr. White, Mr. Chidley, Mr. Wyndcot, and Mr. Leder, in drawing up a bill to put up to my lord Chancellor, &c.

iii. Costs in the defence of the earl of Wiltshire's title, including payments for search of the assize of Jas. [Ormond] and Thos. earl of Ormond in the Common Pleas, for searching for the titles of lord Buttitorte and others in the Petty Bag Office, and to Garter King of Heralds for the conveyance of divers arms and pedigrees.

Total costs of purchase and suit, 1,334*l.* 18*s.* 8*d.*

Pp. 6. *Endd.*

673. WESTMINSTER.

R. O. Grant by John Islippe, abbot of St. Peter's, Westminster, to Sir Rob. Norwyche, chief justice of the King's Bench, and others, including Thos. Crumwell, the King's councillor, to the King's use, of the messuage called Pety Cales, &c. as set forth in the King's grant in exchange. (See GRANTS in DECEMBER 1531, No. 23.)

Large paper, pp. 6. *Imperfect.*

1531.

674. HENRY MOELLER, HENRY ZYMMERMAN, and PETER FYFELERENN, Hanse Merchants, to [the DUKE OF NORFOLK?]

R. O. He will perceive what loss they have sustained by the death of Thos. Wullis, from the under-mentioned debts which he left. On hearing of his death, they detained, according to the law of London, the cloths belonging to him, taxed (*taxatos*) in the Lord Mayor's court. His wife put herself under the protection of the bishop of London according to custom. In their ignorance do not know why she is confined (*occlusa*) in the said court. Ambrose Wullis has, without warning given, taken all the said cloths. Apply accordingly to him, as to a safe harbour, trusting that Ambrose will obey a mandate in their favor. The debts are as follows: to Zymmerman 60*l.*, to Fyfelerenn 20*l.*, and to Moeller 26*l.*

Pp. 2, *Lat. Endd.*

675. REYNOLD HASPYSE, D.D.

Harl. MS. 7,033, f. 218 b. B. M. His will, 1531.

Copy, pp. 6.

676. MARTIN SKRYNE, of Dundalk.

R. O. Fiat for a patent, granted by assent of Sir Will. Skeffyngton as deputy, and the duke of Richmond as lieutenant of Ireland, appointing Martin Skryne, of Dundalke, merchant, customer of Carlyngford, in as full manner as Thos. Bathe held the office. *Signed by Skeffington.*

677. SUBSIDY.

R. O. Fragment of a draft of an Act of Subsidy.

P. 1, *mutilated.*

678. "WAGES OF MEN EXTRAORDINARY."

R. O. 12 men at 8*d.* day, for a year 146*l.* One man at 6*d.* a day, 9*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.* George Griffith, till he is admitted to a Spear's room, 54*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* Total, 209*l.* 5*s.* 10*d.*

P. 1. *Endd.:* L'res from Antony Bonvice.

679. CROMWELL'S MEMORANDA.

R. O. Grant by John earl of Oxford to Thomas Cromwell, confirming a grant lately made to him by Eliz. now countess dowager of Oxford, of the offices of keeper of the park of Gretbentley, and bailiff of the lordship of Great Bentley, Essex, and making it valid to Cromwell and his son Gregory in survivorship.—*Note:* The names of Cromwell and his son Gregory are struck out by Cromwell himself, and those of John Sayntclere, and John his son and heir apparent, are substituted in Cromwell's hand.

Draft, Lat., p. 1, *large paper.*

680. A DIVORCE CASE.

R. O. Application of a gentlewoman for a divorce enabling her to marry again. When 18 years of age she was "insured" to a young man of the same age, but was sent away by her friends. He went to Cambridge and became a priest. She, on hearing of this, married, but he wrote her letters, telling her she did wrong, and was guilty of adultery, considering the promise between them, and advised her, for the discharge of their consciences, to enter a religious house. She accordingly obtained a divorce, but only from bed

1531.

and board, which she thought would have enabled both parties to marry again; but being told that if she sued another divorce, she would have to marry the priest, who would then be put from his priesthood, "she thought she would never marry no priest," and let the matter stand. But now that the priest, who became a monk at the Charterhouse at Syon, is dead, she and her husband both wish for a divorce enabling them to remarry.

P. 1. *Endd.:* "Boucher."

681. DEFENCE OF BERWICK.

R. O. "The names of such persons as be appointed to go to Berwick in the time of necessity when they be called upon of the regaly of Hexham, belonging [to] my lord Archbishop his grace of York;" viz., in the town of Hexham 19 names; John Heron to find two men for Halyden; in Est Alwende 24 names, and in West Alwend 20; in the forest of Newlands 13; in the Wall 9; in Acom, 9; the prior of Hexham's servants 13 (including 5 men of Gilbert Erington for Erington).

Total inaccurately given as "120 persons, whereof the captain to have put back 20 after his discretion, and 100 to have remained."

Pp. 2.

682. NORTH WALES.

R. O. "Articles concerning North Wales."

1. The King has already directed his commission to John Pakington, justice of N. Wales, Sir Ric. Bulkeley, and others, to assess the persons indebted to the King for breach of the peace to such amounts as they thought fit. As many of them were and are poor creatures, and they and their sureties lay in castles unable to pay, the Commissioners have assessed them to the sum of 300 marks and above.

2. The King has granted by Act of Parliament* to all his subjects a general pardon for felonies under the sum of 20*s.* and of many other offences; yet many of the inhabitants of N. Wales be indicted and outlawed, and have eloigned themselves into strange countries, and others have agreed with the parties that no evidence be brought for the King. It is proposed, therefore, that the justice of N. Wales shall be empowered to assess fines upon such persons as he shall think worthy of pardon for felonies above 40*s.*

P. 1. *Endd.*

683. RICE AP GRIFFITH.

R. O. Instructions by the King to ——— † to be put in execution with all celerity.

(1) They are to unite together, and repair into the county of Pembroke, S. Wales, and all such places in Wales and England where any lands or offices of Rice ap Griffith, late attainted of treason, lie, and there call before them the officers and tenants; (2) whom they shall cause to be sworn to deliver up all rentals, accounts, &c. (3) They shall take possession of the lands for the King; (4) make inventories of the plate and furniture; and (5) appoint an auditor sworn to take a true view of the yearly value of the possessions and audit the accounts of the officers. (6) They shall inquire if any one have embezzled or carried away plate, &c.; (7) and make search for charters relating to the lands. (8) They shall inquire in whose custody the seal of the Chancery of Pembroke is, and put the records in safe keeping. (9) They shall take account of the horses and cattle which belonged to him; and (10) cause "offices" to be found of the lands before the escheators.

Draft, pp. 7. *Partly in Cromwell's hand.*

* Stat. 21 Hen. VIII. c. 1.

† A blank for two or three names.

1531.

684. [ANTHONY VIVALD to the ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY.]

R. O. Has been asked by John de Salvo to inform his Grace what he knows about a blue woollen cloth, which is under attachment by one of the Archbishop's officers, for his use. At the death of Benedict Grymbaldys, merchant of Jeane, this and other cloths of Salvo's, which had been in Benedict's custody, had been given by him to Wm. Claye, of London, sherman, and to a certain miller to be "thikkyd." Salvo came to London to claim them from Jeffrey Grymbaldys, Benedict's brother and executor, but he refused to give them up unless Salvo could prove them to be his. Was chosen arbitrator in the matter with Pantaleo Spynula, and decided in Salvo's favor, when Grymbaldys relinquished his right.

Corrected draft, pp. 2.

ii. [JOHN DE SALVO to the ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY.]

Was with him lately at "your manor of Lambhith," petitioning him about a woollen cloth. Has been to Mr. Broke, as the Archbishop desired, and showed him the person who delivered the cloth to the miller to be "thikked." He is ready to certify the truth when called on. Begs, therefore, that the cloth may be delivered. Anthony Vivald will certify what he knows of the matter. Would have been with the Archbishop before, but he has been ill. Desires credence for the bearer.

Draft, in the same hand as the preceding, p. 1. *Endd.:* "The coppy of a tachement made upon a clothe."

685. CROMWELL.

R. O. Grant by Thomas Wentworth lord Wentworth* to Thomas Crumwel of an annuity of 5*l.* out of the manor of Netylstede, Suff.

Draft in Cromwell's hand, pp. 2.

* Created 2 Dec. 1529.

1528.

Treasurer of the Chamber's Accounts.

R. O. (MS. presented by Sir W. C. Trevelyan.)

Payments by Brian Tuke, treasurer of the Chamber, from 1 Oct. 20 Hen. VIII. (1528).

Sunday [4 Oct.], at Hampton Court, for the King's offering, 6*s.* 8*d.* The King's daily alms during the week, 37*s.* 11*d.* Sunday [11 Oct.], at Greenwich, the King's offering and daily alms as before. His offering on St. Edward's Day (13 Oct.), 6*s.* 8*d.* Sunday [18 Oct.], at Greenwich, offering and alms as before. Sunday [25 Oct.], offering and alms. Offering on St. Simon and Jude's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* Wages of Almains armourers at Greenwich for 28 days ending the 27th, 25*l.* 6*s.* 9*d.*; of yeomen of the Chamber, at 12*d.* a day each, for the month of October, 84*l.* 5*s.* 6*d.*; of the Almain armourers for 28 days ending 24 Nov. next, 25*l.* 6*s.* 9*d.* To Rob. Draper, John Bedill, and John Halalie, of the Jewel-house, board wages at 6*d.* a day each from 30 Sept. to 9 Oct. "by the space of eight days," when they were commanded to give attendance on the King's plate at the Tower, 12*s.*

Month's wages in Oct. The twelve trumpets (names given), at 16*d.* a day; and four others at 8*d.* Four luters, named, wages varying from 10*s.* 4*d.* to 66*s.* 8*d.* Three rebecks, 6*s.* 8*d.* to 40*s.* Three tabrets, 31*s.* to 40*s.* William More, harper, 10*s.* 4*d.* Andrew Newman, the wait, 10*s.* 4*d.* Two vials, 33*s.* 4*d.* each. Nine sackbuts, 55*s.* 6*d.* and 40*s.* Will. Rolt, serjeant, 31*s.* John Madison, yeoman with the Queen, 31*s.* Thos. Apowen, serjeant, 20*s.* 8*d.* Will. Lambert, with the Princess, 26*s.* 3*d.* John Pooll, yeoman, 10*s.* 4*d.* Ric. Pooll, yeoman, 31*s.* John Egersall and Hector Pirton, of the Toils, 32*s.* Mores Comport, yeoman, 15*s.* 6*d.* John Harrison, yeoman with the Queen, 15*s.* 6*d.* Ric. Richemount, keeper of Waltham forest, 15*s.* 6*d.* Ric. John, keeper, 15*s.* 6*d.* Will. a Lee and Will. Pooll, yeomen, 15*s.* 6*d.* each. John Parker, yeoman of the Robes, 31*s.* John Prince, porter with the Princess, 20*s.* 8*d.* John Devereux, wages, 5*s.* 2*d.* Hanyball and Frauncis, Italians, board wages, 33*s.* 4*d.* Josselyn Percy, 18*s.* 9*d.* Piers Crosbowmaker, 13*s.* 4*d.* Paul Freland, ostrich feather maker, 22*s.* 2*d.* Luke Hornebaud, painter, 55*s.* 6*d.* Gerard Hornebaud, painter, 33*s.* 4*d.* Will. Dyer, yeoman, 31*s.* Jaques Sattillion, a stranger, 66*s.* 8*d.* For the children of the Chapel, board wages, 26*s.* 8*d.* Thomas Walter, a hunt, 10*s.* 4*d.* Bartil and Hans, dromslades, (together,) 33*s.* 4*d.* Peter Falconer, 60*s.* Sir Hen. Pynnago, 31*s.* Matt. Falconer, 51*s.* 8*d.* Hugh Falconer, 70*s.* Gerard Broode, falconer, 30*s.*; and six other falconers, from 11*s* 2*d.* to 31*s.* Ric. Baker's board wages, 6*s.* Three other falconers, 31*s.* and 20*s.* 8*d.* Alex. Gingham, board wages, 16*s.* 8*d.* Thos. Higgis, keeper, 15*s.* 6*d.* Thos. Apperrer, Simon Burton, Edw. Hawkyns, and John Noode, keepers, at 20*s.* 8*d.* Rob. Stoner, John Stoner, Oliver Rigby, and Rowland Ramson, keepers, at 15*s.* 6*d.* Thos Farnall, falconer, 31*s.*

Payments to certain grooms and messengers of the Chamber, riding on the King's business, 15*s.* To Ric. Wigan and Thos. White, messengers, riding from London to Oxford, Cambridge, and Hereford to certain doctors, 29*s.* 4*d.* To Will. Awbery, yeoman of the crossbows, wages at 8*d.* a day, for 76 days to 1 Nov. next. To Taddeus, the courier sent to Rome, 6 Oct. 20 Hen. VIII., by my lord Cardinal's command, for his costs. To Nich. Hurlton, clerk of the Green Cloth, in prest, for expences of the legate Campegius. For six books of paper royal for the King's receipts and payments, 36*s.* 8*d.* To Geo. Lovekyn, clerk of the King's stable, for repairs to be done at Greenwich, 40*l.* To Edmund Pekham, cofferer of the King's house, for expences of said house, by indenture, 2,000*l.* To Ric. Gibson, serjeant-at-arms, for a rich chair for the legate Campegius to be borne in, 14*l.* 5*s.* 6*d.* Rewards to the Earl of Angus' brother, of Scotland, at his departing — Oct. 20 Hen. VIII., 20*l.*; and to Lyon, king-at-arms, 16*l.* To Ric. Wygan, messenger of the Chamber, riding to Dr. Rowland on the King's business, 31 Oct. 20 Hen. VIII., 20*s.*

1528.

TREASURER OF THE CHAMBER'S ACCOUNTS—*cont.*

Nov.—Sunday, All Hallon Day: the King's offering "at the taking of his rights in the morning," 6*s.* 8*d.*; his offering at high mass, 13*s.* 4*d.* Largess to the heralds-at-arms, 100*s.* For the King's daily alms this week, 37*s.* 6*d.* Sundays, 8th, 15th, 22nd, 29th, at Bridewell: offerings and daily alms as usual. Offering on St. Andrew's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* Wages of the Almain armourers and yeomen of the Chamber, as before, and list of month's wages as in Oct.

Payments to Francis Sidney, one of the squires of the stable, a year and a half's wages in advance, 20*l.* To Hugh Buisson, courier, sent to Rome with letters on the King's business, 3 Nov. 20 Hen. VIII., 20*l.* To the King, for his own affairs at Bridewell, 1,000*l.* To Will. Rugeley, yeoman of the Wardrobe of Beds, for his costs lying at London three days by my Lord Chamberlain's commandment to send stuff to Bridewell against the King's coming thither, 3*s.*; also, for four days lying at the Tower when the King was at Croydon, 4*s.*; and for tarrying at Bridewell three days to take heed to the stuff, 3*s.* To Ric. Pery, serjeant of the buckhounds, wages and board wages at 15*d.* a day, from 4 Sept. to 1 Oct. last. To Geo. Node, serjeant of the buckhounds, the same. To John Rolte, upon a warrant dated 21 Nov. 20 Hen. VIII., monthly payment of 100*l.* for the King's buildings at Eltham. To Nich. Townley, clk., upon my lord Cardinal's warrant, for the King's buildings at Richmond, 296*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.* To Ric. Gresham, upon a warrant dated 5 Nov. 20 Hen. VIII., for ten pieces of arras wrought with gold of the story of King David, containing in the whole 743½ Flemish ells, at 41*s.* 8*d.* an ell; also for 12 pieces of tapestry of the Twelve Months, containing 345 ells Flemish, at 2*s.* an ell. This stuff was delivered by Gresham to Will. Rugeley, yeoman of the Wardrobe, 27 Oct. 20 Hen. VIII., as appears by a bill of Rugeley's hand attached to the warrant. To Anth. Carsydony, merchant, of Florence, for 5 pieces of cloth of gold of various sorts, delivered to the King, containing in all 196¼ yds., at 40*s.* the yd. To Sir Fras. Bryan, upon a warrant dated 20 Nov. 20 Hen. VIII., for the charges he has sustained in France, 160*l.* To Dr. Taillour, master of the Rolls, upon my lord Cardinal's warrant to Geo. Rolle for 100 cr. of the sun, at 4*s.* 8*d.* the piece, advanced by Taillour for a post sent from Paris to Rome, 23*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*; and to Sir Rob. Wingfield, deputy of Calais, 9 angels, amounting to 67*s.* 6*d.*, advanced by him to the same post for his journey from Calais to Paris. To Sir Fras. Brian, on a warrant dated 27 Nov. 20 Hen. VIII., upon a prest for his diets at 26*s.* 8*d.* a day on being sent in embassy to Rome, 200*l.* To Master Peter Vannes, on a warrant dated 26 Nov. 20 Hen. VIII., upon a prest for his diets at 26*s.* 8*d.* a day on being sent in post to Rome, 200*l.* To Dr. Benet, in like manner on a warrant dated 4 Dec. 20 Hen. VIII., 200*l.* Reward given by my lord Cardinal's command to Fryer Nicholas, of Oxford, 5*l.* To Wigan, King's messenger, riding with letters to various persons, 5 Nov., 20*s.* To Edmund Pekham, cofferer of the King's house, 1,000*l.*

Dec.—Sunday [6th]: offering and daily alms as usual. Reward for St. Nicholas Bishop, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* For the King's offering on Our Lady Day [Conception of B.V.M., 8 Dec.], 6*s.* 8*d.* Sundays, [13th] at Richmond, [20th] at Greenwich. The King's offering on St. Thomas's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.*; and on Thursday, Christmas Eve, 6*s.* 8*d.* Christmas Day, at Greenwich, "for the King's offering at taking of his rights," 6*s.* 8*d.*; for his offering at the high mass, 13*s.* 4*d.* For his offering on St. Stephen's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* To the heralds-at-arms, for their largess, 5*l.* To the children of the Chapel, for singing *Gloria in excelsis* on Christmas Day, 40*s.* Sunday, St. John's Day [27th]: for the King's offering, 6*s.* 8*d.*; the same on St. Innocents' and St. Thomas's Day.

Wages of the Almayn armourers, as before. To Laurence Eglesfelde, for one quarter's hire of a house "for the standing of the great standards at London, with the rich coats of the Guard," at 8*d.* a week. To Master Dingley, one of the King's chaplains, going to Canterbury with the King's offering to St. Thomas, 20*s.*; and for his costs, other 20*s.* To the children of the Chapel, for singing *Audivi vocem* on All Hallon Day last, 20*s.* To John Williams, for carriage of money to the Court, &c., 3*s.* 4*d.* To Rob. Draper, John Bedill, and John Halile of the Jewel-house, board wages, at 6*d.* a day each, for 7 days.

List of month's wages as before.

1528.

Quarter's wages due at Christmas :—The lord Curson's fee, 100*l.* Sir Edmond Walsingham's fee, 25*l.* Item, to him, for finding of prisoners, 25*l.* Wages of the yeomen of the Tower, 36*l.* 10*s.* 7*d.* Mr. Norres, master of the hawks, 10*l.* Percival Harte, 5*l.* Henry Norres, 8*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* William Penyson, 10*l.* Ant. Chabo, surgeon, 10*l.* Thos. Alleyn, nil, because paid by warrant. Thos. Palmer, 50*s.* Nic. Crazer, astronomer, 100*s.* Dr. Bentley, physician, 10*l.* Dr. Buttes, physician, 25*l.* Thos. Hall,* 5*l.* Piro, the French cook, 66*s.* 8*d.* Rob. Draper, of the Jewel-house, 33*s.* 4*d.* John Bedill, of the same, 33*s.* 4*d.* John Halalie, of the same, 26*s.* 8*d.* Ric. Rumsey, Denis Marough, John Lynnolds, and John Burwike, of the Leash, 10*s.* Will. Wright, bricklayer, 30*s.* 5*d.* Hen. Webbe, Ant. Imers, Rob. Webbe, and Geo. Lovekyn, of the stable, from 15*s.* 2*d.* to 66*s.* 8*d.* each. Rob. Gamell, Jas. Jackeson, and Austyn Clerke, of the stable, 20*s.* each. Thos. Ogle and Ric. Branham, 50*s.* each; and 22*s.* 10*d.* board wages to the latter. Ric. Longe, of the stable, and Will. Nidigate, 66*s.* 8*d.* each. Francis de Rege, 5*l.* Fras. Sydney, nil, because paid by warrant. Hannyball, a ferrier, 50*s.* Alex. Gyngham, 5*l.* John Fraunces, a ferrier, 4*l.* 11*s.* 4*d.* Guilliam Briton, a ferrier, 25*s.* Matt. de Mantua, 4*l.* 11*s.* 4*d.*; for his servant, 60*s.* 10*d.* Geo. Bollain, 8*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Hen. Sell, "a hunt," 45*s.* 6*d.* John Cockes, a hunt, 13*s.* 4*d.* Will. Barbour, a hunt, 33*s.* 4*d.* Steph. Vynekeper, 33*s.* 4*d.* Old Maistres Knevet's annuity, 22*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.* Ant. Lowe, 22*s.* 10*d.* Margery Parker, 33*s.* 4*d.* Sir John Gaige, vice-chamberlain, 16*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Eleanor Hutton, 33*s.* 4*d.* Alice Baker, with the Princess, 66*s.* 8*d.* Sir Ric. Bawdeyn, chaplain, 45*s.* 8*d.* Fras. Aylmer, 50*s.* Beatrix ap Rice, 16*s.* 8*d.* Margery Sampford, 33*s.* 4*d.* Will. Brereton, 50*s.* John Dey, 50*s.* John Evans and Hugh Herrys, falconers, 50*s.* each. Luke de Lyarke, gunner, 4*l.* 11*s.* 4*d.* Edmond Mody, footman, 15*s.* 2*d.* Baltazer de Bolla, 6*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.* For Reynold Poll's exhibition, nil, because paid by warrant. For John Bryan's exhibition, 33*s.* 4*d.* John de John, organ-maker, and Will. Lewes' wages, 50*s.* each. Nic. Clerke, keeper, 30*s.* 5*d.* For John Hurte's exhibition, 50*s.* Lovell, gardener's wages, 15*s.* 2*d.* John Hert, keeper of Greenwich, 15*s.* 2*d.* Ant. Trasilion, clockmaker, 30*s.* 5*d.* Jenyns, of the Pastry, 30*s.* 5*d.* Ric. Guilliams, "dawkeper," 15*s.* 2*d.* Will. Croughton, hosier, 35*s.* Ant. Annesley, 6*s.* 8*d.* Thos. Warde, keeper of Windsor butts, 15*s.* 2*d.* Will. Langwile, fletcher, 33*s.* 4*d.* Mr. Whittington, schoolmaster of the henxmen, 5*l.* John Plowfeld, 20*s.* Will. Winbushe, 45*s.* 6*d.* Will. Hastinges, 25*s.* John Johnson, messenger, 25*s.* John Diconson, armourer, 45*s.* 6*d.* Will. Ford, keeper of mastiffs, 30*s.* 5*d.* Irion Brereton and John Care, 50*s.* Brian Tuke, treasurer of the Chamber, 25*l.* Will. Armorer, footman, 10*s.* Barnardyne de Bolla, "mallyner" (milliner), 6*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.* Walter Welshe, groom, 50*s.* John Penne, barber, 66*s.* 8*d.* Ant. Knevet, 5*l.* Hen. Romayns, locksmith, 13*s.* 4*d.* For Geo. Bollayne's annuity, 5*l.* Will. Pennyson, of the stable, 66*s.* 8*d.* John Fysshe, yeoman, 30*s.* 5*d.* John Eton and John Welshe, 20*s.* each. Will. Windesoure, 5*l.* John Collyson, 30*s.* 5*d.* John Nicholson, yeoman of the henxmen, 35*s.* John Demayns, gravour, 5*l.* George Sutton and John Rokewood, 50*s.* each. Will. Haymond, 10*s.* Sir John Russell, 8*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Thos. Woodall, 30*s.* 5*d.* Massey Vaillerd, 5*l.* Sir Thos. Cheyne, 8*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Mr. Inglefeld and Sir Will. Paulet, master of wards (jointly), 25*l.* A clerk's fee under them, 50*s.* Chr. Hawke, falconer, 33*s.* 4*d.* Thos. Milles, of the stable, 15*s.* 2*d.* Ric. Page, 8*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Agnes Partridge, 50*s.* For Sir John Leylonde's exhibition, 25*s.* Alex. de Bollania (Bologna), 7*l.* 10*s.* Alice Carmillion, painter, 33*s.* 4*d.* Vincent Vulpe, painter, 50*s.* Mich. Brosard, 46*s.* Rob. Whakefeld, 100*s.* John Fitzwater, 13*s.* 4*d.* Mark van Elinge, 66*s.* 8*d.* Thos. Vicary, surgeon, 5*l.* Rob. Bayard, messenger, 33*s.* 4*d.* Sir Nic. Carewe, Thos. Hennege, and Sir John Wallop, 8*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* each.† Rob. Tirwhite, of the stable, 66*s.* 8*d.* Thos. Cary, 50*s.* Sir Fras. Brian, nil, because paid by warrant.

Yeomen with the Queen, at 6*d.* a day. Will. Milles, Will. Coke, Ocheo Salcedo, Ric. Sutton, John Bavante, John Yerdley, Edw. David, Philip Cut, Edw. Hudiswell, Ric. Lewes,

* Styled "writer" in later lists.

† In the case of Carewe and of Wallop, this allowance is called their "fee;" in the case of Hennege, his "wages." The same distinction is made in various other cases, though the heading of the whole list is "Quarter's wages."

1528.

TREASURER OF THE CHAMBER'S ACCOUNTS—*cont.*

Geo. Mountjoy, David Morgan, Will. Thomas, Fras. Graunte, Robt. Kyrke, Thos. Walton, Ric. Keyes, John Tournour, Ric. Billings, and Will. Tolley; each of whom receive 46*s.* Ric. Pery, serjeant of hounds, and Geo. Node, serjeant of the hunts, 5*l.* 13*s.* each. Will. and Owen Dodesworth, Will. Howell, and John Bourne, hunts, 33*s.* 4*d.* each. John Maperley, a hunt, 45*s.* 6*d.* Wages of the yeomen of the Guard at 4*d.* a day, (not named,) 417*l.* 11*s.* 8*d.*

Payments:—Wages of the yeomen of the Guard at 6*d.* a day, 107*l.* 6*s.* 6*d.* Nich. Purfrey, late yeoman of the Guard, upon a warrant dated 1 Dec. 20 Hen. VIII., for his wages at 4*d.* a day, to be paid quarterly from Mich. last, for attendance on my lady Princess, 30*s.* 5*d.* To John Haywood, upon a warrant dated 8 Nov. 20 Hen. VIII., for his pension of 10*l.* a year, to be paid quarterly from Mich. last, 50*s.* To Sir John Russell, upon a warrant dated 24 Nov. 20 Hen. VIII., to be employed in the taking of quick deer for replenishing the King's park at Pottersbury, 20*l.* To Ric. Brandon, one of the King's falconers, in augmentation of his wages of 8*d.* a day to 12*d.*, from 30 Nov. last, 31*s.* Thos. Garten, of the Wardrobe of Beds, on a bill of the Lord Chamberlain's hand, for his board wages at 12*d.* a day, attending on the King's wardrobe at Bridewell, 14*s.* Ric. Molle, master of the Queen's barge, on the Lord Chamberlain's bill for giving attendance with 24 oars in the same barge for conveying the legate Campegius by water to Bridewell, 17*s.* 10*d.* Thos. Cowper, that keepeth the King's goshawk and three couple of spaniels, 4*l.* 10*s.* 4*d.* To the King's footmen, for their lodging at Greenwich for six weeks, at 12*d.* a week, during the King's lying there between Mich. and Christmas, 6*s.* Rob. Bradwell, yeoman of the King's chamber, upon Sir Will. Kingston's bill for his costs, riding about the King's business into Suffolk for 10 days, 10*s.* Will. Huxley, clerk of the Ordnance, in prest for the making of brass ordnance at Houndesdiche by Peter Bawde, gunfounder, 20*l.* Will. Mortymer, the King's brawderer, for embroidering 62 coats of red cloth for the Guard with the rose and the crown imperial, at 5*s.* each; for 5 yards crimson satin for the roses, at 8*s.* a yard, and for 2 yards white satin of Brudges, 4*s.*, and 24 yards canvas, at 5*d.* the ell; in all, 18*l.* 4*s.* Geo. Bollain, master of the buckhounds, for feeding them, 4*l.* 10*s.* John Evans, yeoman of the Guard, for wages at 12*d.* a day, which he was checked of in June and July last, 61*s.* Thos. ap Guilliams, yeoman of the Chamber, for his wages of 12*d.* a day unchecked from 31st Jan. 19 Hen. VIII. to 1 Dec. last, 14*l.* 17*s.* John Johnson, master of the King's barge, for conveying the Venetian ambassadors from London to Greenwich and back with eight oars, 8*s.* Thos. Floure, supervisor of the King's works, for repairs of offices at Greenwich and the wharf there, 100*l.* Dr. Aleyne, elect archbishop of Dublin, upon a bill of my lord Cardinal, dated 14 Dec. 20 Hen. VIII., upon account for "certain entertainments and "other distributions which he is commanded to do concerning the King's affairs of Ire-"land," 100*l.* To Rob. Boone, master of the King's works at Grafton, by warrant dated 15 Oct., a° 20, 100*l.* Thos. Germayn, clerk of the King's ships, by warrant 15 Dec. a° 20, for wages and victualling of the ships at Portsmouth and in the Thames, 177*l.* 15*s.* 6*d.*; and for rigging and apparelling the *Minion* and the *Mary Guildford*, 11*l.* 6*s.* 1*d.* Dr. Knight, the King's principal secretary, sent in embassy to Rome upon a warrant 4 Dec. a° 20, upon a prest for his diets at 40*s.* a day, 300*l.* Tadeus, courier, upon a warrant of my lord Cardinal, sent to Rome after Dr. Knight and Master Benet, and appointed to overtake Sir Fras. Bryan and Master Peter Vannes, 22*l.* 10*s.* Mrs. Mary Carye, widow (by the hands of Tirpyn, learned man), upon a warrant dated 10 Dec. a° 20, in satisfaction of 100*l.* detained by Sir Will. Paulet, master of the wards, of an annuity granted by the King to her late husband, Will. Cary, out of the earl of Derby's lands, 100*l.* Henry Bird, yeoman of the bows, by warrant 7 Dec. a° 20, to be paid to Will. Pikman and Will. Bukstede, the King's bowyers, for bows and arrows, strings, "forked heads," quivers, &c. for the King's use and the duke of Richmond's, 21*l.* 11*s.* 4*d.* John Curson, groom of the King's Chamber, sent with the King's letters into Spain, in company of Fraunces Phillip, the Queen's servant, with letters of great importance, paid 23 Dec. a° 20, 50*l.* Will. Lok, mercer, London, by warrant 18 Dec. anno 20, for 600 men's harness complete, at 4*s.* 6*d.* each, delivered to Dirick and Aleyn Rice, clerk of the King's armoury, 135*l.* Har-

1528–9.

man Hullesman, merchant of the Hanse, by warrant 22 Dec. a° 20, [for] three fine pieces of arras of the Passion of Christ, wrought with silk, silver, and gold, 83¾ Flemish ells long, at 3*l.* sterling an ell, 201*l.* 5*s.* Nic. Townley, clerk, for buildings and works at Hampton Court, 200*l.* Hen. Norres, gentleman of the King's Chamber, upon a warrant 2 Dec. a° 20, for the King's own affairs, 2,000*l.* Edmund Pekham, cofferer of the King's house, for expences over and above the 3,000*l.* delivered to him in October and November, 2,000*l.*

Total payments from 1 Oct. 20 Hen. VIII. to 1 Jan. 15,128*l.* 12*s.* 10*d.*

(1529.) "Rewards given on Wednesday, New Year's Day,* at Greenwich, anno 20," to the heralds, the King's trumpets, marshals of the Hall, the King's watch on New Year's Eve, the porters, the King's old sackbuts, the pages of the Chamber, the still minstrels, the King's dromslades, and the five new sackbuts, from 6*l.* to 20*s.* each.

The following have 40*s.* each; viz., Giles Luter, Will. Secell (Cecil), and Ric. Aunsham, of the Robes; John Care, Urion Bruerton, Walter Walshe, and Will. Brereton, of the Privy Chamber; John Penne, barbour; the henxmen, the Queen's minstrels, and the 4 grooms of the leash (each as a body).

To Bukstede, the King's bowyer, 20*s.* Will. Grenway, 13*s.* 4*d.* Master Crane, for playing before the King with the children of the Chapel, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To two of the King's gunners that gave the King perfumed gloves, 20*s.* To a Crossed Friar, 10*s.* To John Laake, for arrowheads, 10*s.* Haman,† gunner, that gave the King perfumed gloves, 13*s.* 4*d.* John Hare, that gave the King arrowheads and spearheads, 13*s.* 4*d.* To the King's fletcher, 20*s.* To one that gave the King bellowes, 20*s.* To William Armourer, for lyams and collars, 40*s.* To Cockes, the footman, 40*s.* To John Wawyn, a bowyer, 13*s.* 4*d.* To Hanyball and Alex. Gingham, riders, 40*s.* each. To the King's vials, 53*s.* 4*d.* "To the gentlemen of the Chapel, for paintaking this Christmas," 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Will. Polle, late yeoman of the King's bows, 40*s.* To Francis de Rege, a rider, Archangel, a gunner, Alice Carmyllion, milliner, and Humph. Rayford, of the privy buckhounds, 10*s.* each.

To my lord Cardinal's servant, 66*s.* 8*d.* To my lord of Canterbury's servant, 53*s.* 4*d.* To the servants of the bishops of Lincoln, Exeter, Carlisle, Ely, Llandaff, Hartford (Hereford), Rochester, Chester, London, and Bath, 20*s.* each. To the servants of the dukes of Norfolk and Suffolk and the marquis of Dorset, 40*s.* each. To the marquis of Exeter's servant, 20*s.* To those of the earls of Northumberland, Shrewsbury, and Westmoreland, 40*s.* each. To those of the earls of Rutland and Oxford, 20*s.* each. To lord Edmund Haward's, 13*s.* 4*d.* To lord Fitzwater's, lord Daubeney's, and lord Darcy's, 20*s.* each. To the Lord Chamberlain's, 40*s.* To lord Audeley's, 26*s.* 8*d.* To lord Lisle's, lord Morley's, lord Rocheford's, and lord Montague's, 20*s.* each. To lord Powes', 40*s.* To lord Corson's, 20*s.* To the lord of St. John's servant, 20*s.* To the French queen's, 66*s.* 8*d.*; the duchess of Buckingham's, 40*s.*; the old lady of Norfolk's and the young lady of Norfolk's, 20*s.*; the lady of Salisbury's, 13*s.* 4*d.*; the lady of Westmoreland's, and the lady marques of Exeter's, 20*s.* each; the lady Taylebushe's, 13*s.* 4*d.*; Mrs. Hennege's, 10*s.*; lady Fitzwaren's and lady of Salop's, 20*s.* each; the lady Powes', 13*s.* 4*d.* Also to those of lady Sands, the lady marques of Dorset, lady Hastings, the lady of Kent, lady Berners, lady Gammage, lady Broune, lady Shelton, lady Guildford, lady Bryan, lady Lucy, lady Ca[l]throp, lady Kingston, lady Parr, the lady of Rutland, the lady Russell, the lady Vampage, the lady Fitzwilliam, the old lady Guildford, lady Stannop, Mrs. Norres, Mrs. Reding, Mrs. Care, and Mrs. Bollain, various amounts, from 10*s.* to 40*s.* Also to those of the abbots of Peterborough, Westminster, Abingdon, Reading, St. Mary's [York], and Rambesey, from 20*s.* to 40*s.* each. To Mr. Sydnour's servant, 13*s.* 4*d.* To those of the prior of Christchurch, the provost of Eton, Dr. Bentley, Dr. Chambre, Dr. Stokeley, Dr. Rawson, Master Treasurer, Master Controller, Sir Edw. Nevell, and many others, from 20*s.* to 3*s.* 4*d.* each; among whom

* New Year's Day was not Wednesday, but Friday, in the 20th year (1529).
† Elsewhere spelt "Harman."

1529.

TREASURER OF THE CHAMBER'S ACCOUNTS—*cont.*

Sir Thomas More's servant had 13*s.* 4*d.*; Sir Hen. Wyat's, 20*s.*; Sir Edw. Seymour's, 20*s.*; Mr. Norres's, 13*s.* 4*d.*; and Geo. Bollain's, 13*s.* 4*d.* John Cavalcant's alone has 40*s.*

To the King's players, for playing before the King, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To the Princess's players 4*l.* To Domyngo's servant, 10*s.* To Agnes Bountfloure, 6*s.* 8*d.* "To another woman for bokes of wex," 6*s.* 8*d.* To Paptist Gold, 20*d.* To Geoffrey Bromefeld, for a buckler, 20*s.* "To 4 women that brought capons, apples, hens, cakes, and bokes of wex," 20*s.* "To 8 other women that gave cakes, connes, appulles, and glasses," 26*s.* 8*d.* "To a woman with a goodly booke of wex," 6*s.* 8*d.* To one that brought pippins, 5*s.* To two poor men with cakes, at 12*d.* apiece, 2*s.* To Will. Colson, that gave the King a wood-knife, 10*s.*

Payments in January, anno 20.—Sunday [3rd] at Greenwich. The King's offering on Wednesday, Twelfth Day, 33*s.* 4*d.* To the heralds-at-arms, for their largess, 5*l.* Sundays, [10th] at Greenwich, [17th and 24th] at Hampton Court, and [31st] at Greenwich.

List of month's wages; at the end of which occur the following:—For Will. Phillip, a writer, by warrant 8 Jan. a° 20, for his wages at 10*l.* a year, to be paid quarterly from Mich. last, 50*s.* For John de la Pee, falconer, by warrant 4 Jan. a° 20, for his wages of 10*d.* a day, to be paid monthly, from 31 Dec., 25*s.* 10*d.* For Humph. Raynford, a hunt, half year's wages, 50*s.*; henceforth to be paid quarterly. Edmund Peckeham, cofferer of the Household, 1,500*l.* John Rolte, yeoman of the Guard, by warrant dated Bridewell, 20 Nov., for money spent on repairs and buildings at Eltham in Dec. last. To Sir John Wallop, 7 Jan., for one year's annuity of Sir Laurence Scarvenigh (Starber), knight of Almain, 33*l.* 15*s.* To John Curson, 12 Jan., "returned at such time as he was sent to Spain by reason that Fraunces Phillip, the Queen's servant, being also sent with him, brake his arm, and sent again immediately, and geven to him for a supplement of his said voyage," 10*l.* To Dr. Stephen Gardiner, sent in embassy to Rome, 14 Jan., for his diets, at 26*s.* 8*d.*, 200*l.*; and given to him also for his preparations towards the journey, 100*l.* Peroo Doulx, cook for the King's mouth, for his yearly apparel, 10*l.* To Ric. Lisley, yeoman of the Guard, by warrant dated Hampton Court, 15 Jan. 20 Hen. VIII., in prest upon the advancement of his wages, 6*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.*

February.—Tuesday, Candlemas day, at Greenwich; the King's offering, 46*s.* 8*d.* Sundays [7th and 14th] at Greenwich. For the provincial of the Austin Friars, preaching before the King the First Sunday in Lent (14 Feb.), 20*s.* Sunday [21st], at Hampton Court. To the vicar of Croydon, preaching before the King the Second Sunday in Lent, 20*s.* For the King's offering on St. Matthias' Day (24 Feb.) at Hampton Court, 6*s.* 8*d.* Sunday [28th] at Hampton Court. To a friar, for preaching before the King, the Third Sunday in Lent, at Hampton Court, 20*s.*

List of month's wages.

Payments.—To the fraternity of St. Clement without Temple Bar, for one year ended at Candlemas, 6*s.* 8*d.* To Thos. Palmer, yeoman of the Guard, at 4*d.* a day, by warrant 20 Feb. a° 20, one year's wages in advance, 6*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.* To Ric. Haybourne, late yeoman of the King's chamber, by warrant dormant for his wages of 12*d.* a day, unchecked from 31 Jan. to 1 March, and hereafter to be paid monthly, 28*s.* To Jas. Sowyn, gunfounder, by warrant dated Hampton Court, 16 Jan. 20 Hen. VIII., for making 2 brass fawkennettes, 4 chambres, and for locks, chains, matches, wheels, and stocks to the same, 4*l.* To John and Rob. Owen, gunfounders, by warrant dated Hampton Court, 16 Jan. a° 20, for a brass fawkenet, &c., 8*l.* To Fras. Arkanne, gunfounder, 2 Feb., in prest for making and new casting ordnance, 48*l.* 16*s.* 3*d.* To Ant. Carsidony, merchant of Florence, for cloths of tissue, &c., 45*l.*, besides a bond for 319*l.* 2*s.* 1½*d.* To John Malte, the King's tailor, Will. Locke, of London, mercer, Fras. de Bardes, merchant, of Florence, and Will. Mortymer, the King's "brouderer," for velvets, satins, and damasks, 319*l.* 2*s.* 1½*d.* To the bishop of Bayonne, the French ambassador, 4 Feb., at his departure from England for France, and thence to Rome, 200*l.* To John Bury, clerk of the Avery with my lady Princess, to be "employed amongst the Princess' servants attendant upon her in the

1529.

Court," 40*l.* To Vincent de Cassales, 6 Feb., at his coming from Rome, 133*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, "and immediately sent to Rome again, and given to him at his departing 72 crowns soleill, at 4*s.* 8*d.* le pece." To Ric. Pinson, 8 Feb., by warrant dated Hampton Court, 27 Jan. 20 Hen. VIII., for printing 800 papers and books, "for putting down of crossbows," 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Thos. Floure, clerk of the King's works, to be spent on the buildings at Greenwich and Bridewell, 100*l.* To Master Silvester Darmes (Darius), late ambassador in Spain, 9 Feb., in full payment of his diets, &c., 127*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To John Saunders, attorney to Thos. Legh, 9 Feb., for money delivered by Legh to Haket, ambassador with the lady Margaret, 50*l.* 12 Feb., to Albert de Ripa, luter, minstrel, and servant to the cardinal of Mantua, 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To John Rolte, for repairs at Eltham, 100*l.* To Mr. Norres, by the hands of John Williams, 20 Feb., 1,000*l.* To Hercules Misseles, sent to Rome with the King's letters of great importance, at such time as it was said the Pope was dead, 50*l.*; "and, upon contrary tidings heard at Paris, returned to London, and immediately sent again," given to him "in supplement of his voyage," 20 Feb., 15*l.* 10*s.* 6*d.* To Ric. Gresham, for a piece of cloth of silver, 30*l.* 10*s.* Hen. Hereford, customer of Plymouth, for ships sent by him into Spain with the King's ambassadors and letters, "and for the discryvinge the Emperor's navy at his last coming out of Spain into England," 95*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.* Ant. Carsidony, for provision of cloth of silver and gold for the King's use, 200*l.* To Will. Davy, John Freman, and Cornelis Hayes, goldsmiths, for New Year's gifts delivered to the King's use, and for mending of plate, 1,222*l.* 17*s.* 2*d.*

March.—Sunday [7th] at Hampton Court. To Dr. Dingley, one of the King's chaplains, for preaching before his Grace on Midlent Sunday, 20*s.* Sunday [14th] at Hampton Court. To the provincial of the Black Friars, London, for preaching before the King on Passion Sunday, 20*s.* Sunday [21st] at Greenwich. To Dr. Staples, one of the King's chaplains, for preaching before him on Palm Sunday, 20*s.* To 39 poor men at the King's maundy on Maundy Thursday, 3*s.* 3*d.* each; for 39 purses for them, 19*d.* For the King's offering on Good Friday, 20*s.* Easter Day [28th] at Greenwich, for the King's offering "at Resurrection," 6*s.* 8*d.*; at taking his rights, 6*s.* 8*d.*; at high mass, 13*s.* 4*d.* Largess to the heralds, 5*l.* To the King's henxmen, for their houseling, 20*s.* For the King's offerings on Monday, Tuesday, and Wednesday in Easter week, 6*s.* 8*d.* each. To the cooks of the King's kitchen, as the King's reward for Easter, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To the porters at the King's gate, 53*s.* 4*d.* To the officers of the scullery, 20*s.*; and to those of the pastry, 20*s.* For the King's offering on Our Lady Day, the Annunciation before Easter 6*s.* 8*d.*

Lists of month's and quarter's wages, as before. Among the latter are Ant. Skabo (before called Chabo), surgeon, 10*l.* Thos. Hall, writer of the King's books, 5*l.* Steph. Vynekeper is described as "at Richmond;" Ant. Lowe, as being "with the Queen;" Margery Parker, Eleanor Hutton, Alice Baker, Sir Ric. Bawdwyn the chaplain, Fraunces Elmer, Beatrix ap Rice, and Margery Samford, as being "with the Princess." For John Brian's exhibition at Oxford, 33*s.* 4*d.* John de John, priest, organ-maker, 50*s.* Will. Lewes, instrument maker, 50*s.* Nic. Clerc, keeper of Hatfeld Brodoke, 30*s.* 5*d.* For Sir John Hurt, exhibition at Oxford, 50*s.* John Heywood, player at virginals, 50*s.* Ant. Trasillion, clockmaker, 30*s.* 5*d.* For Will. Hastings, with the old lady Norfolk, 25*s.* Agnes Partige, with the Duke of Richmond, 50*s.* Will. Phillip, a writer. Geo. Sutton, late gentleman usher with the Queen, 50*s.*

Half year's wages due at Lady Day.—For firewood for the yeomen of the Tower, 26*s.* 8*d.* For the King's candle before Our Lady of Walsingham, 43*s.* 4*d.* "For the prior there, for the King's salary before Our Lady," 5*l.* Sir Hen. Pynnago's annuity, 10*l.* Mary Reading, 10*l.* Sir Hen. Guyldford's fee, 50*l.* Thos. Tamworth, 5*l.* Sir Hen. Guyldford's annuity, 16*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* John Inglishe, player, 66*s.* 8*d.* Sir Ant. Broune, 16*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Sir Fras. Bryan, master of the Toils, 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* John Parker, of the stable, 10*l.* Sir John Nevill, 10*l.* Lady Anne Grey, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Rob. Wakefeld, reader of Hebrew, 66*s.* 8*d.* Thos. Care and Marg. his wife, 5*l.* Sir Gregory de Cassalis, 20*l.* Rob. Fowler's annuity, 10*l.* Master Westbe, clerk of the Closet, for the wages of certain priests, 60*l.* Half year's hire of the Crouned Key, in Southwark, for the King's harness, 40*s.*

1529.

TREASURER OF THE CHAMBER'S ACCOUNTS—*cont.*

Edmond Pekham, 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Rob. Seymer, 5*l.* Rob. Gythen, marshal of the Hall, 5*l.* Thos. Sperte, clerk of the King's ships, 16*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Ric. Candish, 5*l.* Fras. Arkan, gunner, 12*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*; and for two servants under him, 6*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.* Arkaungell Arcan, gunner, 9*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*; and for his servant under him, 60*s.* 10*d.* Raphael Arcan, gunner, 9*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*; and for his servant, 60*s.* 10*d.* Nic. Hervy, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* John Clement, physician, 10*l.* Nic. Sampson, 50*s.* Bastard Faconbrige, 10*l.* Lodowicus Vives, 10*l.* Sir John Gifford, 5*l.* Ric. Basford of Calais, 5*l.* Ric. à Trees, "for the receipt of the assignments of the King's household," 10*l.* Will. Morraunte, 5*l.* Rob. Forth, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* John Till and David Burton, 70*s.* Mich. Mercator, organ maker, 11*l.* 5*s.* Leonard Musgrave, 50s. Sir John Hosden, 45*l.* Sir John Russell, 11*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

Payments by warrant.—To Dr. Clyfton, deputy to Master Lee, the King's almoner, for alms at Easter, 100*l.* Sir Edw. Guildeford, master of the King's armoury, for two mill horses, to be bought for the King's mills, belonging to the armoury at Greenwich, 5*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* John Belson, Laurence Serle, John Wyllesdon, and Thos. Moone, for conveying four prisoners to the Fleet by the King's commandment, 4*s.* John Johnson, master of the King's barge, for conveying the French ambassador from London to Greenwich and back in a boat of 10 oars, each rower 8*d.*; and the master 16*d.*, with 12*d.* for the hire of the boat. Thos. Birche, groom of the King's chamber, and Henry Annesley, going from Greenwich to London on the King's business, 12*d.* each. Ric. Forster and Reynold Whitacres, yeomen of the King's chamber, for going to Pilgrames Hatche in Essex to take inventory of the goods of Geoffrey Gennyns, and giving attendance there 10 days, 10*s.*; and to Walter Meres and Walter Vaughan, for going to London one day on the King's business, 2*s.*; in all, 22*s.* (*sic.*) John Russell, secretary to my lady Princess, 1 March, for her household at Ludlow, over and above 40*l.* paid to John Bury, clerk of the Avery, with the same Princess, 6 Feb. last, 200*l.* Sir Thomas Palmer, knight, 2 March, in reward from the King, 400*l.* Master Gregory de Cassales, ambassador at Rome, 246*l.*, and prothonotary Cassalis at Venice, 82*l.*, to the hands of Ant. Bonvixi, merchant of Luke, their proctor, on account of their diets. Silvester Darius, proctor to the bishop of Worcester, ambassador in Spain, for his diets since leaving England to 1 Jan. last, 325*l.* 9*s.* 6*d.*, over and above 44*l.* 10*s.* received of Sir Hen. Wyat, late treasurer of the King's chamber, which is allowed in consideration of certain postages, &c. laid out by the Bishop before 1 Oct. last. Barth. prior of St. Mary's Overey, 4 March, on account, for the diets of Dr. Lee, late ambassador in Spain, 133*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* John Rolte, yeoman of the Guard, by warrant dated Bridewell, 20 Nov. a° 20, for buildings at Eltham in Feb. last, 100*l.* Nic. Townley, clk., in full payment of all emptions, reparations, and buildings to 1 Feb., over and above 296*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.* paid him 21 Nov. last, 101*l.* 5*s.* Sir Ric. Walden, upon an obligation of him and lord Fitzwater, money lent by the King toward the inning of Lesies (Lesnes) Marsh, 25 Mar., 333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Thos. Floure, by warrant dated Hampton Court, 3 Mar. a° 20, for the King's buildings at Windsor and Greenwich, 100*l.* Mr. Nic. Townley, 26 Mar., for buildings at Hampton Court, 72*l.* 11*s.* 10½*d.* Edmond Pekham, cofferer of the King's house, for surplusage of charges in anno 19, left unpaid by Sir Hen. Wyat, late treasurer of the King's chamber, 1,965*l.* 0*s.* 1½*d.* To the same, for divers expences from 2 Jan. to 31 Mar., 5,500*l.*

April.—Sundays, [4th and 11th] at Greenwich, [18th] at Richmond.—Offering on St. George's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.*; largess to the heralds, 5*l.*; for the King's offering at requiem mass of the Garter, 6*s.* 8*d.* Sunday [25th] at Greenwich, to Rob. Draper, John Bedle, and John Halely, of the Jewel-house, board wages, at 6*d.* a day each, for 8 days, tarrying behind at London while the King lay at Richmond, to take care of the King's plate at the Tower.

List of month's wages.—Payments by warrant: Ric. Forster and Ric. Whitacres, yeomen of the King's chamber, riding into Essex for 8 days, 16*s.* To the fraternity of St. George, in Southwark, for the King's grace this St. George's Day, 13*s.* 4*d.* John Grene, coffer maker, of London, for two bare hides bought of him by the officers of the Jewel-house for the covering of the chariot and cart belonging to the said office,

1529.

6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To certain yeomen and grooms of the King's chamber riding on the King's business during April, 12*s.* Alex. Grey, messenger, sent 6 April to Rome with letters of great importance, "at which time the King's cramprings were sent," 100 crowns soleil at 4*s.* 6*d.*=22*l.* 10*s.* To the prior of Newark, for repairs at Hampton Court in April, 200*l.* John Bury, clerk of the Avenary with my lady Princess, 21 April, for charges of her stable and servants, 100*l.* John Plofeld, clerk of the Wardrobe, board wages for 120 days, 40*s.* The prior of Newark, for buildings at Oking, 100*l.* Rob. Amadas, master of the Jewel-house, paid to Rob. Fowler 23 April, upon a warrant of 26 Jan., for plate delivered to ambassadors and others, 451*l.* 15*s.*; and upon a warrant of 28 March, for cramprings, plate to ambassadors, and ready money, 173*l.* 0*s.* 4*d.* Geo. Welsh, servant to Dr. Knight, sent from the French court with letters to the King; "at which time he delivered certain packets to Sir John Russell that were for the ambassadors of Venice, and therewith came also letters from Spain touching the answer to Curson's charge," 30 cr. of the sun=6*l.* 15*s.* Jane Vergus, widow, for jewels bought of her late husband John Vergus, 30*l.* Edmund Pekham, for expences of the King's house in April, 4,700*l.*

May 21 *Hen. VIII.*—The King's offering on Philip and "Jacob" Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* Sundays [2nd and 9th] at Greenwich. Whitsunday [16th] at Windsor: the King's offering on Whitsun Eve, 6*s.* 8*d.*; on Whitsunday, 13*s.* 4*d.* Largess to the heralds, 100*s.* The King's offerings on Monday, Tuesday, and Wednesday, 6*s.* 8*d.* each. Sundays [23rd and 30th] at Windsor.

List of month's wages.

Payments by warrant.—John Belson, yeoman of the Guard, for carriage of the great standards with the rich coats of the Guard from London to Windsor, with two carts, and back to London again, 13*s.* 4*d.* John Appulby, messenger, riding upon the King's affairs, for 15 days, 15*s.* Thos. Garton, page of the Wardrobe of Beds, for his costs at London, making ready the Parliament chamber at the Blackfriars, 6*s.* Ric. Pinson, by warrant dated Hampton Court, 6 March, for printing papers against heresies and for reformation of engrossing of farms, 7*l.* 10*s.* Will. Lok, of London, mercer, for certain pieces of arras with gold, and of cloth of gold of damask, 176*l.* 12*s.* 4*d.* Roger More and John Shurley, executors of Shurley, late cofferer of the King's house, for surplusage of the charges of the King's household, anno 18, 251*l.* 3*s.* 2*d.* To cardinal Campegius, 11 May, by Mr. Florian his secretary, 333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Sir Andrew Windesoure, for the King's Great Wardrobe, 771*l.* 1*s.* 2¾*d.* My lord of Suffolk, 12 May, sent in embassy to France, by his servant Hall, in prest for his diets, 333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Thadeus, the courier, 12 May, sent to Rome with the King's letters, in prest, 120 cr.=27*l.*; and by my lord Cardinal's command to the said Thade in reward, 66*s.* 8*d.* York herald, 12 May, sent to Calais with the Spanish ambassador, 40*s.* Sir Edw. Guyldeford, master of the King's armoury, by Alayn Rice, for armour bought by Sir Edward for the King's use, 35*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Edmund Walley, abbot of St. Mary's Abbey, York, to be kept for the King's use, 628*l.* 2*s.* 3*d.* To Thos. Benoulte, Clarencieux, 18 May, for 50 days' attendance beforehand upon my lord of Suffolk sent ambassador into France, 16*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, 18 May, sent ambassador into France with Suffolk, 133*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Alayn Hawte, 19 May, for money disbursed to posts and messengers on the King's business, 24*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.* Ric. Trees, for money paid to sundry persons who had labored at the inning of the marshes of Leysures at Erith, 263*l.* 4*s.* 9*d.* To Alex. Grey, messenger, 21 May, "sent to Rome with letters before Dr. Bennet to conteyne Mr. Stephans at Rome until the coming of the said Dr. Benet, for his voyage 120 crowns soleil, and 30 crowns soleil for the arrearage of his last voyage in and out, over and above 120 crowns soleil delivered to him by Master Stephans," 33*l.* 15*s.* To Ric. Thynne, clerk of the King's kitchen, to be spent on "the apparaling of the galepynes" of the said kitchen, 50*l.* To Dr. Benet, 22 May, sent in embassy to Rome, in prest for his diets and postages, 400*l.* To Master John de Lawsawee, secretary to my lady Margaret, 29 May, reward paid by my lord Cardinal's command at his departing 100 cr.=22*l.* 10*s.* To Dr. Sampson two several times, viz. 21 May 20*l.*, and 29 May 20*l.*, "to be employed amongst the King's spiritual learned counsel." To Hen. Norres, 29 May, for the King's own necessaries, 2,000*l.* To Sir John Wallop,

1529.

TREASURER OF THE CHAMBER'S ACCOUNTS—*cont.*

30 May, "upon such money as is appointed to him by the King's grace, in recompence of the marriage of Katharine Broughton," 133*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Ant. Vivalde, proctor to the bishop of Worcester, 31 May, for the Bishop's diets, at 40*s.* a day, from 31 Dec. to 1 July next, 362*l.* To Ant. Bonvix, proctor of Gregory de Cassales at Rome, and of the prothonotary Cassales at Venice, for the diets of Gregory from 31 Dec. a° 20 to 1 July a° 21, at 40*s.* a day, 362*l.*; and of the Prothonotary at 13*s.* 4*d.* a day, 101*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Ant. Vivalde, Ant. Bonvise and others, proctors to the bishop of Worcester, for his diets advanced from 30 June a° 21 to 28 Dec., 362*l.* [This entry is corrected by Tuke, having been originally a repetition in substance of one that occurs shortly before, and a marginal note is added in Tuke's hand to explain the reason.] 31 May, to Mr. Frauncis, one of the Pope's chamberlains, in reward at his departure to Rome, 100*l.*; also to Silvester Darius at his departure to Rome, 50*l.* To a varlet of the French king's chamber, who brought rich beds in present from the French king to the King's highness, 200 cr. = 50*l.* To a groom of the French king's wardrobe who came with the said rich beds, 60 cr. = 12*l.* 10*s.*

June.—Sundays, [6th] at Windsor, [13th] at Hampton Court, [20th] at Greenwich: The King's offering at Midsummer Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* Sunday [27th] at ——— (*blank*): Offering on St. Peter's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.*

Lists of monthly and quarterly wages. Among the latter are Ant. Annesley, tennis play keeper, 6*s.* 8*d.*; Ant. Knevet, gentleman usher, John Fyshe, John Eton, and John Welshe, described as late yeomen with the Queen; Geo. Bullayne, master of the King's buckhounds, for finding of the said hounds' meat, 60*s.*

The King's offering at the marriage of Sir John Wallop, 8 June, at Windsor, 6*s.* 8*d.* The King's offering to king Henry of Windsor, St. George, and at the high altar, 10 June, at his coming away, 20*s.* John Gyttyns and Rob. King, for riding about the King's business for three days, 3*s.* John Williams, for carriage of money divers times from London to the Court, for payment of wages and fees from Easter to Midsummer, 10*s.* Rob. Gibson, yeoman of the Guard, at 12*d.* a day, for his wages during March which he was checked of, 31*s.* Edw. a Powell, yeoman of the Guard, at 12*d.* a day for wages in advance from 31 May last to 1 Nov., 7*l.* 13*s.* Adam Gaskyn, messenger of the King's chamber, for riding at Master Kingston's command two days upon the King's business, 2*s.* Will. Temple, the King's fletcher, for 51 sheaf of arrows with their cases and girdles for the yeomen of the Guard, at 5*s.* 4*d.* the sheaf. Lord Leonard Grey, 8 and 18 June, for charges "at such time as he lately should have gone into Ireland," 40*l.* To prior of Newerke, for buildings at Hampton Court, by warrant dormant dated Richmond, 13 March a° 20, 300*l.* Thos. Floure, surveyor of the King's buildings, by warrant dated Windsor, 29 May 21 Hen. VIII., for provision of waynescot, Caen stone, plaster, board, &c., 200*l.* Rob. Fowler, under-treasurer of Calais, 16 June, for fortifying the town and marches, 1,300*l.* Thos. Bisley, York herald, 18 June, 10*l.* for a journey he was sent, 19 March 19 Hen. VIII., to the Emperor at Valladolid, as he had at his departure from Sir Henry Wyat 200 cr. of the sun, and spent 29*l.* 10*s.* 6*d.* besides in coming and going. Sir Thos. Fitzgerrard, kt., 19 June, by my lord Cardinal's warrant by way of reward, 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Thadeus, the courier, 21 June, sent to Rome in post with the King's letters of importance, 120 cr. at 4*s.* 6*d.* each = 28*l.* (*sic.*) 29 June, for the King's reward to the earl of Angus' brother, 100*l.* To Chr. Barker, Richmond herald, 29 June, "in prest upon a reckoning of his diets, taxed at 4*s.* by the day, during the time of his attendance upon the bishop of London, the King's ambassador sent to Carmery (Cambray) in Flanders," 8*l.* To John Lynsey, one of the Six Clerks of Chancery, 29 June, for like attendance on the same Bishop, in prest for his diets, 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To the bishop of London himself, 29 June, in prest on his diets at 53*s.* 4*d.* a day, 133*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Sir Thos. More, sent in embassy with the Bishop, 29 June, in prest on his diets at 26*s.* 8*d.*, 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Hen. Norres, 29 June, "for the King's own affairs," 1,000*l.* The earl of Northumberland, 29 June, for his half-year's fee of the East and Middle Marches against Scotland, to 1 June last, 500*l.* By my lord Cardinal's command, 30 June, to Thos. Stephans, late servant of the duke of Norfolk, who, by the

1529.

Duke's command, attended upon Sir Thos. Fitzgerrard with two horses and his servant from Dublin to London, 11*l.* 15*s.* 8*d.* Payments as before to Rolte for buildings, and Bury for charges of my lady Princess. To Pekham, for the King's household from 20 to 30 June, 1,500*l.* To Dr. Sampson, dean of the chapel, between 11 and 30 June, 60*l.* To Geo. Lawson, treasurer of Berwick, 30 June, for wages of the garrison due 6 Aug., 1,200*l.*; and for a whole year's wages, due at Mich., of 20 gunners, "being in a crew within the said town," 182*l.* 10*s.*

July.—Sunday [4th] at Bridewell, the King's offering on St. Thomas's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* Sundays, [11th] at Bridewell, and [18th and 25th] at Durham Place: to the fraternity of St. Dunstan within Temple Bar, "for one half year at Vincula S. Petri," as the King's reward, 40*s.*

List of monthly wages.

Payments.—To Rob. Gibson, John West, and other yeomen of the King's chamber, riding by the King's commandment, 19*s.* Rob. Draper and John Bedill, yeoman of the Jewel-house, board wages, lying at Bridewell two several times with plate when the King was at Greenwich, 5*s.* 6*d.* Fras. Croche, armourer, wages at 24*s.* a month, from 27 Feb. a° 20 to 1 Aug. a° 21, 6*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.* John Cockes, one of the Queen's footmen, wages at 40*s.* a year, from Mich. last to Midsummer, 30*s.* John Williams, boathire, &c., going twice from Greenwich to London for money delivered to Mr. Norris for the King's own affairs, 3*s.* 4*d.* Hugh and John Thomas, riding by the King's command into divers shires, for nine days, 9*s.* Ric. Gilmin, riding sundry times, for six days, 6*s.* Friar Nicholas, one of the King's spiritual learned counsel, 15 July, by way of reward, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Rolte, for the buildings at Eltham, 100*l.*; and the prior of Newark, for works at Hampton Court, 300*l.* To Master Heding, 12 July, as a reward at his departing, 40*l.* Thos. Hally, Carlisle herald, sent with letters to the earl of Anguyshe, and appointed to conduct him to the King, 4*l.* Ric. Gresham, for four pieces of tapestry of Remus and Romulus, containing 260¾ ells, 130*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.* Thos. Jermyn, clerk of the King's ships, for victualling wages and keeping of the King's ships at Portsmouth, 171*l.* 0*s.* 8*d.*; and in prest "for mending of *the Gabriel Royal* dock, and for conveyance of the said ship into her dock," 10*l.* Will. Huetson and Ellis Carvian, 14 July, for workmanship and stuff for four "tapetts," 18*l.* 0*s.* 8*d.* To Dr. Sampson, 14 July, upon a warrant dormant dated 16 May last, for money employed among the King's spiritual learned counsel, 20*l.* Sir Fras. Brian, 16 July, sent ambassador to the French king by warrant dated Bridewell 14 July, in prest on his diets at 26*s.* 8*d.* a day, 226*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*; also 11*l.* 5*s.* for charges sustained in his last embassy at Rome, over and above 12,000*l.* 1*s.* 4*d.* received by him, viz., 200*l.* of Brian Tuke, and 4,286 cr.=1,000*l.* 1*s.* 4*d.*, received in France of my lord of Suffolk's agents. [A memorandum in Tuke's hand occurs in the margin opposite this entry, about the allowance of the money to the duke of Suffolk, and mentioning in the end "that Sir Fras. Brian in that reckoning asked divers extraordinary allowances for causes that he would not disclose unto me."] Thos. Floure, for the buildings at Greenwich, Beaulieu, Hanworth, the Jewel-house, and the house of the King's records in the Tower of London, 100*l.* Ric. Gresham and Will. Buttry, John Malte, and Ralph Worseley, executor to Will. Mortymer, late the King's broderer, for velvets, silks, and embroidery, 491*l.* 2*s.* 1*d.* Will. Ido, one of the clerks of Chancery, sent to Cambray to wait upon my lord of London and Sir Thomas More, in place of John Lynsey, who fell sick soon after his arrival there, 8*l.* Sir Will. Skevington, master of the Ordnance, 18 July, by my lord Cardinal's warrant, sent in embassy to Ireland, in prest on his diets at 26*s.* 8*d.* a day, 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*; and 133*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* to be conveyed by him to Ireland to the King's use. Dr. Taillour, late ambassador in France, by Geo. Rolle, in full payment of his diets from 30 Sept. to 10 June, 136*l.* Fras. Archan, gunfounder, for casting and making 4 demi-curtowes, 4 demi-culverins, and 4 serpentines of brass, 122*l.* 10*s.* Thos. Legh, by John Saunders of London, grocer, for advancing the half year's fee of Mr. John Haket, ambassador with my lady Margaret, 50*l.* David Blithe, Dingwell pursuivant with the king of Scots, 100*s.* Gregory and the prothonotary Cassalis, in prest by Eronius Berenius (Guronus Bertinus), 150*l.* Ric. Rowley, blacksmith, "for 5,000 archers ready garnished with head, socket, ring, and staple of iron," at

1529.

TREASURER OF THE CHAMBER'S ACCOUNTS—*cont.*

five score to the hundred, and for 2,500 "soketts, rings, and staples of iron to garnish archers stakes," delivered to Sir Will. Skevington, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Guilelmus Franciscus, courier, 30 July, sent in post to Rome with the King's letters of great importance, 120 cr. at 4*s.* 8*d.*=28*l.* Will. Ibgrave, the King's brawderer, 31 July, for embroidering 62 coats of red cloth, and for silk stuff necessary for the same, 18*l.* 4*s.* Paid 16 Jan. last to Sir Peter Banks, clk., sent by Dr. Knight from Paris with letters to the King and my lord Cardinal, 20 cr. of the sun; "and sent again incontinent to the said Dr. Knight to Lyons," for his charges thitherward, 40 cr. soleil at 4*s.* 8*d.* each (omitted in Jan. account). Paid 1 Feb. last (also omitted) to Thos. White, messenger, sent with letters to Berwick-upon-Tweed and Edinburgh, 5*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Peckham, for the household, from 30 June to 1 Aug., 1,194*l.* 16*s.* 3½*d.*

August.—Sundays, [1st] at Greenwich; [8th] at Waltham. Offering on St. Lawrence Day [10th], 6*s.* 8*d.* Sundays, [15th] at Tittenhanger, and [22nd] at Reading. Offering on St. Bartholomew's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* Sunday [29th] at Woodstock.

List of monthly wages.

Payments.—To Clement Fitzgeffrey, John Burges, and others of the King's chamber, riding upon the King's business, 27*s.* Rob. Seymer, gentleman usher, for his costs riding from Waltham to Owborne, for two days, at 20*d.* a day, 3*s.* 4*d.* Will. Lee, another gentleman usher, for setting seven men a work making clean divers lodgings in Windsor Castle, 7*s.* Morres Knyvet, yeoman of the Guard, for 61 days' wages which he was checked of, 61*s.* The bp. of Worcester's nephew, who brought letters to the King at Woodstock, 22*l.* 10*s.* Mons. de Langy, French ambassador, at his departing at Woodstock, 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Rob. Fowler, under-treasurer of Calais, for repairs and fortifications there, 500*l.* Thos. Floure, for the buildings at Langley, 100*l.* Thos. Sperte, clerk of the King's ships, for rigging and trimming *the Mynyon* and *the Mary Guyldeford*, 71*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Rolte and the prior of Newark and Floure, for buildings. Hen. Colier, servant to my lady Princess, sent to Wales to convey thence to the Tower of London plate and jewels, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Thos. Halley, Carlisle herald, 16 Aug. sent to attend upon the earl of Angus into Scotland, 24 days' diets in advance, 4*l.* 16*s.* Hugh Boyvell, Nic. Crazer, and Hans Bour, by warrant 12 Aug. a° 21, sent to search the King's woods and mines in Cornwall, Devonshire, and other parts, and to try and melt the ore, 15*l.* Aleyn Hawte, 14 Aug., for his charges riding from London to Woodstock with 1,500*l.*, and for charges of two men with their horses attending him, 36*s.* 2*d.* To my lady Princess' council, by Thos. Hakluye, clerk of the said council, 100*l.* To Pekham, for the household, 1,500*l.*

Sept.—Sunday [5th] at Woodstock. The King's offering on Our Lady Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* Sunday [12th], at Grafton. Offering on Holy Rood Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* Sunday [19th] at Grafton. Offering on St. Matthew's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* Sunday [26th] at Notley Abbey. Offering on Michaelmas Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* John Williams, for conveyance of money from London to the Court in Aug. and Sept., 10*s.*

Lists of monthly and quarterly and half-yearly* wages.

Payments.—To Giles Churchehil, groom of the King's crossbows, wages at 4*d.* a day, from 16 Aug. to 1 Oct., hereafter to be paid monthly, 15*s.* Will. Brograve, for his exhibition beyond the sea, at 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* a year, from Easter last to Mich., 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Geo. Grenefeld, serjeant of the buckhounds, wages and board wages at 15*d.* a day, from 31 July to 1 Oct. next., 77*s.* 3*d.* Mr. Westby, clerk of the closet, for the King's candle burning before king Henry at Windsor, for one year ended at Mich., 20*s.* To the same, for the King's candle burning before Our Lady of Doncaster, 13*s.* 4*d.* Vincent Volpe, painter, wages at 20*l.* a year, hereafter to be paid quarterly, 5*l.* John Wheeler, yeoman of the Horse, with the Queen, for stuff bought for my lady Princess, 90*l.* 0*s.* 8*d.* Geo. Bollayn, esquire for the Body, one year's allowances in advance, 65*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Sir John Wallop, advanced by the King in prest on his half year's fee of the office of lieutenant of Calais castle, which

* In this and the subsequent half year's lists the name of Rob. Wakefeld does no appear.

1529.

will be due to him 6 Oct. A.D. 1530, 280*l.* Dr. Lee, ambassador to Spain, by his bill of exchange dated 30 March last, for his diets since 30 Sept., paid 10 Sept. to Ant Vivald, 152*l.* 10*s.* Roger Basing, for provision of wine for the King at Bordeaux, 9,000*l.* To Dr. Knight, 17 Sept., sent in embassy to Rome, "and continued at Lyons," for his diets at Lyons from 3 Dec. a° 20 to 13 March following, at 40*s.* a day, 198*l.*; and in sundry places in France, from 12 March a° 20 to 11 Aug. following, at 26*s.* 8*d.* a day, 201*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*; and for postage laid out in his journey, 49*l.* 1*s.*;—total, 448*l.* 7*s.* 8*d.*, of which 300*l.* was paid him 11 Dec. a° 20. Thos. Spert, for the making of a new barge, 28*l.* Fras. Pyamountes (Piedmontese?) courier, who came from Rome, 3*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.* Sir Nic. Carew, in prest upon his obligation, 266*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, to be repaid at Mich. A.D. 1530. To the earl of Angus and his brethren, by way of reward from the King at their departing, 333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Mr. Florion, secretary to card. Campegius, reward 112*l.* 10*s.* Will. Uxleye, clerk of the Ordnance, and Leonard Skevington, yeoman of the same, for wages of bowyers, fletchers, &c., late attendant on the duke of Suffolk in France, 99*l.* 19*s.* 8*d.* Thos. Bisley, York herald, sent to attend card. Campegius from London to Grafton, and so to Dover, from thence to London again in post, and immediately with the said Cardinal to Calais, "where he, by the command of Mr. Deputy there, was attendant 19 days," 8*l.* Allen Hawte, in prest upon a reckoning of money disbursed by him to messengers and couriers for conveyance of the King's letters, over and above 24*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.* paid to him 9 [19] May, 166*l.* 13*s.* 2*d.* Advanced to Pekham by Wriothesley for the household, 450*l.*

Oct.—Sundays, [3rd, 10th, 17th] at Windsor; [24th, 31st] at Greenwich. The King's offering on St. Edward's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.*; and on St. Symond and Jude's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* Among the monthly wages the name of Giles Churchill, groom of the cross bows, 10*s.* 4*d.*, occurs for the first time; and Ric. Hayborne, keeper, is styled late yeoman with the Queen. Payments.—To John Johnson, master of the King's barge, for 24 new oars, 40*s.* To John West and John Sampull, and other messengers of the King's chamber, riding on the King's business by commandment of Sir Wm. Kingston and others, as appears by three bills signed by Kingston and Mr. "Fitzchamberlain," 26*s.* Diets of Osborne Ichingham, sent to the king of Hungary and Boen, 6*s.* 8*d.* a day, and 20*l.* reward. 15th, the King's offering to king Henry of Windsor, St. George, and at the high altar, when he departed, 20*s.* 1st, to the prior of Newark, for the buildings at Hampton Court, 200*l.* 5th, to Thos. Wall, Windsor Herald, in attendance on Sir Nic. Carewe, ambassador to the Emperor, diets for half a year, at 4*s.* a day. To Sir Nic. Carewe, 26*s.* 8*d.* a day, and 121*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* given him by the King. To Dr. Sampson, dean of the Chapel, sent also in embassy to the Emperor, 26*s.* 8*d.* a day. To Master Geo. Bolain, Esq., sent in embassy to the French king, in prest and advancement of his diets at 40*s.* a day, for four months, 240*l.* To Dr. Stokesley, sent with him to the French king, for his diets at 26*s.* 8*d.* a day, 160*l.* 7th, to Thos. Floure, clerk of the King's works, for building at Greenwich, Beaulieu, Juelx-house, and the house of Records in the Tower of London, 100*l.* 11th, to Mr. John Haket, ambassador with the lady Margaret, paid to John Saunders, attorney of Thos. Legh, 50*l.* To Thos. Hetherington, sent on Oct. 11 with letters to Magnus and Sir Chr. Dacres. 11th, to Sir John Wallop, for recompence to him given by the King, of the daughter and heir of —— Broughton, 266*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 13th, to Jas. Morice, for mending bridges between Waltham Holy Crosse and Hunsden, 10*l.* 16th, to Geffrey Lee, to be paid to Reynold Poole for one year's exhibition beforehand, 100*l.* 21st, diets of Chr. Barker, Richmond herald, while attending on the bp. of London and Sir Thos. More at Cambray, 40*s.* 22nd, to Wm. Heydocke, servant to Sir Nic. Carewe, reward for bringing letters from Mr. Bollayn to the King, 10*s.* To the bp. of London, for so much money paid to John Haket at Camery, 20*l.* To Mr. Gregory Cassalis, the King's ambassador at Rome, and the prothonotary Cassalis, his ambassador in Venice, by the hands of Guranus Bertinus, for their diets, 55*l.* 11*s.* 27th, to Robert Amadas, for plate delivered to the countess of Westmoreland, Mons. de Langey, and others, 160*l.* 1*s.* 11½*d.*; and in part payment of plate delivered to Card. Campegius and his secretary at his last departing, for plate delivered to Mr. Bollayne for boiling and furnishing of certain ———— 39*l.* 18*s.* 0½*d.*†

† Blank in MS.

1529.

TREASURER OF THE CHAMBER'S ACCOUNTS—*cont.*

November, anno 21.—Allhallon Day at Greenwich; Sundays, [7th and 21st] at York Place; [14th and 28th] at Greenwich. The King's offering on Monday, Alhallonday, on taking his rights in the morning, 6*s.* 8*d.*; and at high mass the same day, 13*s.* 4*d.* Largess to the heralds-at-arms, 100*s.* Offering on St. Andrew's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.*

Reward to the children of the Chapel, for singing *Audivi vocem* on All Hallon Day, 20*s.*

List of monthly wages.

To Ric. Wigan, messenger of the Chamber, riding from Greenwich to Oxford, and from York Place to Greenwich, 7*s.*; and to Adam Gasken, for riding into Hertfordshire, Essex, and elsewhere, 22*s.* To John Skydmore, gentleman usher, for making ready Bridewell and Westminster against the King's coming, 79*s.* 4*d.* 9 Nov. Further payment to Amadas for plate delivered to Campegius and his secretary, and to Mr. Bollain, 200*l.* 12th. To Master Edw. Lee, the King's almoner, late ambassador in Spain, for diets from 30 Sept. 20 Hen. VIII. to 21 Oct. 21 Hen. VIII., at 26*s.* 8*d.* a day, besides 133*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* paid to Bartholomew prior of St. Mary Overy, and 152*l.* 10*s.* paid to Ant. Vivalde for him. For his postage and conveyance, 45*l.* 1*s.* 3*d.* 14 Nov. To Edw. Smeking and Robt. Cockes, for 27 Flemish ells of arras of silver and gold, of the story of Christ's Passion, 81*l.* 15th. To Dr. Croke, sent to Rome, diets at 13*s.* 4*d.* a day, and 12*l.* reward, 86*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 16th. To Sir Lawrence Starborugh, kuight of Germania, an annuity of 150cr. soloill, at 4*s.* 6*d.* To Amadas, for plate presented to the ambassador of the duke of Ferrour at his departing, 48*l.* 4*s.* 9*d.* 30th. To Bartholome Butler, Hams pursuivant, sent with letters to the ambassadors in France and Italy, 40*l.* To John Bury, clerk of "th'avery" with my lady Princess, for money spent for her, from 1 Jan. 20 Hen. VIII. to 30 Sept. 21 Hen. VIII., 74*l.* 1*s.* 10*d.* 20th. Half year's fee of the earl of Northumberland, warden of the East and Middle Marches, 500*l.*

December 21 *Hen. VIII.*—Sundays [5th, 12th, and 19th] at York Place: Offerings on St. Nicholas Day, Our Lady Day, St. Thomas's Day, and Christmas Eve, 6*s.* 8*d.* Reward for St. Nicholas Bishop, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*

Christmas Day at Greenwich: The King's offering at taking his rights, 6*s.* 8*d.*; at high mass, 13*s.* 4*d.*; and on St. Stephen's Day, St. John's Day, St. Innocent's Day, and St. Thomas's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* each day. Largess to the heralds-at-arms, 5*l.* To the children of the Chapel, for singing *Gloria in Excelsis Deo* on Christmas Day, 40*s.* To Dr. Shirwood, one of the King's chaplains, for going to Canterbury with the King's offering to St. Thomas, 20*s.*; and his costs, 20*s.*

Lists of monthly and quarterly wages. Ric. Pery, sergeant of the hunts, dead, succeeded by Geo. Grenefeld.

Payments by warrant.—To Thos. Warde, for the oversight of the King's ordnance and harness at Windsor, 30*s.* 5*d.* To John Johnson, master of the King's barge, for conveying the King in his barge and in his boat from Greenwich to York Place, Bridewell, and Westminster, and for conveying ambassadors, 11*l.* 8*d.* Largess of the heralds-at-arms at the creation of the earls of Wiltshire, Essex, and Huntingdon, 5*l.* Fee of John Amadeis, sergeant-at-arms, 6*d.* a day. To the King's purveyors of wine, for a tun of wine annually delivered to lady Lucy Browne, 5*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 1st Dec. To John Bury, clerk of "th'avery" with my lady Princess, for her expences. 8th. Reward to Mons. Myngavall, the Emperor's ambassador, at his departure, 200 cr. soleill, at 4*s.* 4*d.* By warrant, dated 10th Dec., to the mayor and staplers of Calais, upon their obligation for repayment, 1,000*l.* Half year's fee of Robt. Norwich, the King's sergeant and surveyor of his special liveries for lands, 25*l.* 13th. To Haket, 60*l.* To Amadas, for plate delivered to Campegio, &c., 169*l.* 15*s.* 6*d.* 14th and 15th. To Guronus Bertinus, for the diets of Gregory Cassalis and the prothonotary Cassalis, 200*l.* 15th. Reward to Paul de Cassalis, the Pope's ambassador, 300 cr. soleill at 4*s.* 8*d.* 18th. To John Rolle, paymaster of the buildings at Eltham, 100*l.* 20th. To Wm. Lambert, surveyor of the repairs and fortifications at Calais, 201*l.* 10*s.* 5½*d.* To Lord Lisle, for repairs at Porchester castle, &c., 102*l.* 15*s.* 2*d.* 21st. Reward to Pero Doulx Yeoman, cook, 10*l.* 22nd. To Thos. Jarmyn, clerk of the King's ships, for wages, &c. of the keepers of the King's ships at Portsmouth and in the Thames, 181*l.* 13*s.* 2*d.* To Dr. Lee, late ambassador in Spain, in recompense of money

1529.

lost by exchange, 55*l.* 5*s.* 6*d.* 24th. To John Bury, for charges of my lady Princess, 30*l.* 31st. To Dyar, servant to Lord George Bollayn, ambassador in France, who came with letters to the King, and was sent back immediately, 4*l.* To Edm. Peckeham, cofferer of the household, 4,711*l.* 12*s.* 2*d.*

Total for Dec. 21 Hen. VIII., 9,089*l.* 3*s.*

Total from 1 Oct. to 1 Jan., 15,713*l.* 8*s.*

Rewards given on Saturday, New Year's Day, at Greenwich, 21 Hen. VIII.

In addition to those mentioned last year, the following received presents:—Henry Knevit, of the privy chamber, 40*s.* Lord Stafford's servant, 20*s.* Lord Morley's omitted. To the servants of the earl of Huntingdon, earl of Derby, lord Hussey, lord Windesore, Lord Chancellor, lord Mountegle, earl of Worcester, and lord Mountjoy, lady Worcester, lady of Sussex, lady of Derby, lady of Huntingdon, lady Mountegle, lady Verneis (Verney's) servant, lady Newell, lady of Rocheford, lady Wingfield, lady Owtrede, lady Wallop, "lady Mary servant Rocheford," priors of Lantony and Tinmouth, &c.

To Hen. Fox, for sweet oranges. To 20 women who brought capons, apples, hens, cocks, and books of wax, and to 14 women who gave cakes, combs, apples, and glasses, 3*s.* 4*d.* each. To a woman with barrels of sucket, 40*s.* To Thos. Chapman, the gardener of Hampton Court, for giving the King pears and apples, 6*s.* 8*d.* To one, for a "stile glas," 10*s.* To Wm. Coke, for a cup of byrrall, 10*s.* To Pelygrene Sagbut, who gave the King two pair of perfumed gloves covered with velvet, 20*s.*; and to other persons.

January 21 *Hen. VIII.*—Sundays, [2nd and 9th] at Greenwich; [16th, 23rd, and 30th] at York Place. Offering on Twelfth Day, 33*s.* 4*d.* The herald's largess, 5*l.* To Robt. Draper, of the Jewel-house, for conveying plate late belonging to the lord Cardinal from York Place to the Tower of London, 7*s.* 2*d.* To Wm. Grene, a coffer maker, for a barehide to cover the cart that carries the King's treasure as he removes, 50*s.* To John Pate, one of the Wardrobe of Beds, for attending on the Legate at his departure.

List of monthly wages.—To Gregory Wasshe, a tabret, three months' wages in advance, with leave to go to his own country by reason of illness, 6*l.* To certain players of Coventry, for playing in the Court at Christmas, 20*s.* 14th. To lord Rocheford, ambassador in France, by John Barlowe, clk., 60*l.* 15th. To Thadeus Courier, sent with letters to the Emperor, 100 cr. at 4*s.* 8*d.* 20th. To the earl of Wiltshire, sent as ambassador to the Emperor, diets at 100*s.* a day; and to Dr. Lee, 26*s.* 8*d.* a day. To Drs. Kyrne (Carne) and Cranmer, 6*s.* 8*d.* a day; to Richmond Herald, 4*s.*; and to Thos. Derby, clerk of the signet, 3*s.* 4*d.*,—all of whom accompany the Earl. To the earl of Anguishe, by the hands of Sir Geo. Douglas, his brother, his half year's annuity, 333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 20th. To John Bury, for the Princess, 40*l.* 16th. To Mr. Thos. Goodrige, clk., sent over the sea for the King's affairs and business, 23*l.* Reward to Sir Lawrence Scarborowe, knight of Germania, at his departure, 40*l.* 31st. To Thos. Flowre, for the month's expences of the buildings at Beaulieu and Hanworth, 100*l.*

Total, Jan. 21 Hen. VIII., 2,811*l.* 6*s.* 5*d.*

February 21 *Hen. VIII.*—Wednesday, Candlemas Day, and Sundays [6th and 13th], at York Place, and [20th and 27th] at Windsor. Offering on Candlemas Day, 46*s.* 8*d.*; and on St. Matthew's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* Reward to the fraternity of St. Clement, 6*s.* 8*d.*

List of monthly wages.

To John Bury, clerk of "thavery," with the Princess, for her servant's wages, &c., 80*l.* 22nd. To Sir Fras. Bryan, sent to the diet to be kept on the confines between France and Spain, with a certain jewel called the Flower de Lucye, 170*l.* To Mons. Lange, the French ambassador, as a reward on his departure, 600 cr. soliell at 4*s.* 8*d.* To Peter Vannes, late ambassador at Rome, 457*l.* To Wm. Lambert, surveyor of the King's works at Calais, 400*l.* 25th Feb. To Sir Thos. Clifforde, captain of Berwick, diets at 20*s.* a day for 40 days. Going Sunday voyages to and from Scotland on the King's business, by warrant dated 22nd Feb. 20 Hen. VIII. To Gregory Cassale and the Prothonatory, 100*l.* Total, 4,973*l.* 3*s.* 10½*d.*

March 21 *Hen. VIII.*—Sundays at Windsor. Offering on Lady Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* Rewards to a Black Monk, Master Latamer, and the vicar of Croydon, for preaching before the King the first three Sundays in Lent, 20*s.* each.

1530.

TREASURER OF THE CHAMBER'S ACCOUNTS—*cont.*

List of monthly and quarterly wages.

Geo. Bolain's fee is entered as *nil*, because paid by warrant. Ant. Lowe is styled, "with the Queen;" and Elyanor Hutton, Beatrix Aprice, and Margery Samford, "with the Princess." Wm. Lewes, instrument maker, 50*s*. John Bryant, Oxford, is called "Master of Arte."

To John Gittons, yeoman of the Guard, for conveying the rich coats of the Guard from London to Windsor and back, 13*s*. 4*d*.

Half year's wages due at Lady Day.

The following names do not occur in the previous list: John Leylondis exhibition, 25*s*. Wm. Brograve, 6*l*. 13*s*. 4*d*. Fee of Robt. Norwiche, surveyor of the King's liveries for lands, 25*l*.

Reward to a servant of John Raynsford, who brought letters to Windsor on March 22 concerning certain business there amongst lewd persons, 40*s*. To Ric. Gerre, the messenger, for riding with letters concerning the King's business to the duke of Norfolk and others 20*s*. To Thos. Evans and Thos. Bowman, minstrels, 8*d*. a day. 2 March. To Wm. Cholmeley, for conveying from Ludlow to London of sundry chapel stuff, plate, &c., delivered at the setting up of the Princess's household, 20*l*. 5th. To Antony Carsidony, merchant of Florence, for 437 yds. of cloth of tinsel for the King's use, 40*s*. a yd. 7th. To Dr. Stokesley, ambassador in Italy, diets at 26*s*. 8*d*. a day, 242*l*. 13*s*. 4*d*. 12th. To Dr. Benet, ambassador in Italy, to the hands of John Benet, of London, tailor, and Edw. Mall, clerk, 200*l*. 14th. To Gregory Cassalis and the Prothonotary, 52*l*. 9*s*. 15th. To Wm. Cholmeley, cofferer to the Princess, by warrant dormant dated Windsor, 9 March 21 Hen. VIII., for payment of 2,500*l*. a year, 300*l*. 18th. To Alex. Grey, sent to Italy with letters of great importance to the ambassadors there, 30*l*. 18th. To the cardinal of York bp. of Winchester, pension of 1,000 mks. from the said bpric. 666*l*. 13*s*. 4*d*. 19th. Reward to John Paw, a miner, 20*l*. To John Bury, clerk of the avery with the Princess, 100*l*. To John Welshebourne, gentleman of the Privy Chamber, sent in embassy to the French King, 112*l*. 22nd. To Stephen Humble, embroiderer, for embroiderings made for the King. To Cornelis Johnson, the King's smith of his ordnance in the Tower, for locks, bolts, &c., 140*l*. 13*s*. 4¾*d*. 25th. To Leonard Musgrave, for conducting 100 soldiers from Carlisle to Chester, and for their coats, 50*l*. 28th. To Sir Osburne Ichingham, sent to the king of Hungary and Beam, at 6*s*. 8*d*. a day, 15*l*. To Allan Hawte, for "saulve conducting" 1,100*l*. from London to the More for the payment of wages, 8*s*. 8*d*. Diets and extraordinary charges of the Commissioners in the Marches of Wales, 285*l*. 16*s*. 31st. For the bp. of Worcester, to Antony Vivalde, in part payment of 2,000 ducats, 100*l*. To John Hacket, 40*l*. Total, 5,832*l*. 5*s*. 1¾*d*.

Total, 1 Jan. 21 Hen. VIII. to 1 April 21 Hen. VIII., 13,616*l*. 15*s*. 5½*d*.

April 21 *Hen. VIII.*—Sundays, [3rd] at Windsor; 10th, at the More: Easter Day [17th] and Sunday [24th] at Windsor. To Dr. Crome and Mr. Croftes, for preaching before the King on Mid Lent and Passion Sunday, 20*s*. each; and to Dr. Crome again on Palm Sunday, 20*s*. To 40 poor men at the King's maundy, 3*s*. 4*d*. each in a purse. 3½ doz. purses, 20*d*. The King's offering on Good Friday, 20*s*. To the King's henxmen, for their houseling this Easter, 20*s*. Easter Day at Windsor, the King's offering at Resurrection, 6*s*. 8*d*.; at taking his rights, 6*s*. 8*d*.; at high mass, 13*s*. 4*d*.; on Easter Monday, Tuesday, and Wednesday, 6*s*. 8*d*. Largess to the heralds-at-arms, 5*l*. Reward to the clerks of the kitchen, 6*l*. 13*s*. 4*d*; to the porters of the gate, 53*s*. 4*d*; to the officers of the squillary, 20*s*; to the officers of the pastry, 20*s*. Offering on St. George's Day, 6*s*. 8*d*. Largess to the heralds, 5*l*. Offering on St. Mark's Day, 6*s*. 8*d*. Reward to the Fraternity of St. George, 13*s*. 4*d*.

List of monthly wages. To the King's almoner, to be distributed to poor people at Easter, 130*l*. To John Apleby, messenger of the Chamber, riding with letters to the abbot of Bury and others, 10 April, 10*s*. Reward to Odell, King's messenger, who was robbed when riding on the King's business, 12 April, 7*s*. 6*d*. The King's offering to St. George and the high altar, at his departure, 20*s*. To John Brigges, clerk of all the Wardrobes of Beds, by warrant, 5*l*. half year's wages. Other payments of wages by warrant to John Reede, keeper of the Wardrobe at York Place. Thos. Biggis, of the King's vestry,

1530.

Thos. Spynke, Roger Bryne, keeper of the Wardrobes at Richmond, and Fras. de Rege, a rider. 3rd. To Dr. Crooke, resident in Italy for the King's affairs, diets and expences, 90*l.* 10th. To Thos. Aley, saltpetre-maker, for 12 barrels, at 4½*d.* a lb., 26*l.* 10*s.* 7½*d.* 11th. To Gregory Casali and the Prothonotary, 140*l.* 12th. To Alexander Grey, sent with the King's letters of great importance to the earl of Wiltshire, 20*l.* 5*s.* 15th. For Sir Lawrence Skarboro (Starber), knight of Germania, to the hands of Gregory Seyozius and Nicholas Forcivile, for 25 angels paid by him to John Amynar (a miner?) for his costs coming from Norembarge to the King; for 10 angels to him paid for a bumbard for the King; and for 5 angels for the conveyance of certain ores from this realm to Norembarge, to be there tried to the perfectness of their metals, 18*l.* 15th. Diets of the bp. of Worcester, 40*s.* a day. To Sir Andrew Windesour, lord Windesour, master of the King's Great Wardrobe, part of the surplusage of his account, 300*l.* 22nd. To Thadeus Courier, sent with letters of great importance to the King's ambassadors in France, 14*l.* 28th. To Robt. Amadas, John Freman, Cornelis Haies, and Oswald Sye, for plate for New Year's gifts, and for mending other plate of the King's, 1,382*l.* 5*s.* 4*d.* To John Hacket, 100*l.* 29th. To John Rolte, surveyor and paymaster of the buildings at Eltham, 50*l.*

Total, 2,961*l.* 14*s.* 3*d.*

May 22 *Hen. VIII.*—Sundays, [1st] at Hunsdon; [8th, 15th, 22nd] at York Place [29th] at Hampton Court. Offering on Ascension Day, 6*s.* 8*d.*

List of monthly wages.

Payments.—7th. To Sir Wm. Skevington, master of the Ordnance, for conducting and wages of soldiers sent with him to Ireland to repress divers rebellions there, 300*l.* 10th. To Dr. Sampson, dean of the King's chapel, for money by him paid to Barthilmewe the post, for charges of his return from Bononia to England by commandment of Sir Nic. Carewe, late ambassador to the Emperor, 23*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To lord Rocheford, for money laid out on sundry persons and couriers at his last being with the French king, 29*l.* 12*s.* 10th To Anthony Chabo, the King's surgeon, upon an obligation, 40*l.* To Wm. Lambert, clerk of the buildings at Calais, 500*l.* To Wm. Cholmeley, cofferer of the Princess's household, for a year's wages of her yeomen ushers and other expences, 100*l.* To the same, 200*l.* in part payment of 2,500*l.* yearly for the charges of her household. To Sir Andrew Windsour, the surplusage of his account, 300*l.* To Thos. Hacluyt, for the Commissioners in the Marches of Wales, for their diets and "foren expences," 62*l.* 13*s.* 9½*d.*, in part payment of 694*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*, to be paid yearly. 18th. To the same Commissioners, 80*l.* 19th. To Chr. Wistowe, for the diets of John Wellesbourne, gentleman of the Privy Chamber, sent as ambassador to France, 26*s.* 8*d.* a day, from 14 March to 1 Aug. 23rd. To the bp. elect of London, for his diets from 1 Oct. 21 Hen. VIII. to 18 April next, 26*s.* 8*d.* a day. 24th. To Dr. Fox, sent into France, upon a prest for his diets, at 26*s.* 8*d.* a day, 100*l.* Reward to Florence Volesenus, sent with Dr. Fox, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 25th. To Sir Nic. Carewe, master of the Horse, late ambassador with the Emperor, for postages, couriers, &c., 49*l.* 3*s.* 6*d.* Total, 2,791*l.* 13*s.* 5½*d.*

June 22 *Hen. VIII.*—Whitsunday [5th] at Windsor. The King's offering, 13*s.* 4*d.* Largess to the heralds-at-arms, 5*l.* Offering on Whitson Monday, Tuesday, and Wednesday, 6*s.* 8*d.* each day. Trinity Sunday [12th] and Sunday [19th] at Windsor, and [26th] at Hampton Court. Offerings on Sundays, Corpus Christi Day, St. Edward's Day, Midsummer Day, and St. Peter's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* each. Offering on Corpus Christi morning at taking his rights, 6*s.* 8*d.* 21st. To king Henry of Windsor, St. George, and the high altar, 20*s.* To Wm. Sakefeld, yeoman of the Chamber, riding by night from Windsor to Newelme to the duke of Suffolk, 4*s.* To John Symmes, under-porter of Windsor, for keeping and conveying prisoners, by bill signed by the duke of Norfolk, 46*s.* 4*d.* To Eliz. Darrell, one of the Queen's maids, by warrant dated 14 March a° 21, for an annuity of 10*l.* during the nonage of Edw. Darrell, the King's ward, son and heir of John Darrell, deceased, 50*s.* To Anthony Toto and Barthilmewe Penne, painters, of Florence, upon warrant for their wages at 25*l.* a year, 18*l.* 15*s.* To John Wellesburne, one of the gentlemen attending upon the King in his privy chamber, 50 mks. a year, as received by Sir John Wallop, who occupied the room, 8*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Ric. Heggons, late

1530.

TREASURER OF THE CHAMBER'S ACCOUNTS—*cont.*

yeoman of the Vestry with the Princess in Wales, wages and board wages from 31 March 20 Hen. VIII. to 1 June 22 Hen. VIII., during which time he attended to her vestry stuff, whereof half remained at Worcester and half at Ludlow, 9*l.* 17*s.* 9*d.* To Sampson Cleyton and Ric. Wyther, 4*d.* a day. To Wm. Mounton, for keeping the King's garden and orchard at York Place, 6*d.* a day. To Wm. Temple, the King's fletcher, for 55 sheaf of arrows with cases and girdles for the yeomen of the Guard, 14*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.* To the grooms of the Hall, for making the bonfire on Midsummer night, 10*s.* To Peter Mighen, writer of the King's books, 20 mks. a year.

List of monthly and quarterly wages.

To Robt. Hobbis, John Rede, Roger Bryne, and Tho. Brudges, keepers of the Wardrobe at More, York Place, and Richmond, and of the King's vestry, 45*s.* 6*d.*; and to John Brudges, clerk of the Wardrobe, 50*s.* To lord Windsor, 200*l.* 3rd. To Thos. Wharton, for the fee of the earl of Northumberland as warden of the East and Middle Marches, 250*l.* 4th. To Gregory Casalis and the Prothonotary, 241*l.* 16*s.* 5*d.* 3rd. To Dr. Cranmer and Dr. Kyrne, for their diets from 20 Jan. last to 1 Oct. next, at 20*s.* each. 6th. To Alan King, riding in post to France, 30*l.* To Sir Nic. Harvie, ambassador to the Emperor, diets for 182 days at 20*s.*, and daily reward 6*s.* 8*d.* 11th. To Mr. Barbour, chaplain to the earl of Wiltshire, sent to him in diligence with the King's letters of importance, 80 cr. of the sun at 4*s.* 8*d.* To Robt. Biggis, for Dr. Fox, money spent by him on Fras. Percyvale, sent with the King's letters, 4*l.* To Sir Geo. Lawson, treasurer of Berwick, for wages of the garrison, 882*l.* 10*s.* 13th. To Sir Fras. Brian, ambassador in France, 500 cr. of the sun at 4*s.* 8*d.* To Welesburne, 300 cr. at 4*s.* 8*d.* 23rd. To Sir Wm. Skevington, master of the Ordnance, for his stipend of 1,000 mks. a year, and for wages of soldiers, 2,646*l.* 5*s.* 28th. To John Drakes, sent from Calais to London to conduct Tribula, a courier, who, by a letter sent from the elect of London to Mr. Deputy of Calais, was ordained to be intercepted at Calais with his letter, and so was stopped and sent in the company of Drakes, 30*s.* 30th. To the said Tribula, sent to the elect of London in Italy with letters of great importance, 21*l.*

Total 7,079*l.* 17*s.* 1*d.*

Total, 1 April 21 Hen. VIII. to ult. "Julii" (June), 12,833*l.* 4*s.* 9½*d.*

July 22 *Hen. VIII.*—Sunday [3rd] at Hampton Court, [10th and 17th] at Oking, [24th] at Guldeforde, [31st] at Windesour. Offerings on Sundays, St. Thomas's Day, Mary Maudelin's Day, and St. James's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* each. Offering to king Henry of Windsor, St. George, and to the high altar, when the King came last from Windsor, 20*s.* Annuity to the fraternity of Our Lady at St. Dunstan's without Temple Bar, 40*s.* To Adam Gaskyn, riding with letters to Master Secretary, 20*d.* To Thos. Wollwarde, for keeping and making the King's harness at Windsor and York Place, 30*s.* 5*d.* To Hans Clere, armourer, for furbishing and clean keeping the King's armoury in the armoury house in the tilt yard at Greenwich, which John Diconson late had, 6*d.* a day.

List of monthly wages.

Payments.—To Ric. Palshid, customer of Southampton, due to him on his account, 93*l.* 0*s.* 3½*d.* To Ric. Gresham, John Malte, and Wm. Ibgrave, for velvets, satins, &c., 630*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 3rd. To Wm. Chamberlain, to be conveyed to Dr. Fox at Paris, for expedition of the King's affairs, 140*l.* 7th. To Edmund Pekham, cofferer of the King's house, for the surplusage of the expences of the household for the year ending Mich. 21 Hen. VIII., and received by Thos. Wriothisley, clerk to the said cofferer, 4,114*l.* 10*s.* 5*d.* 9th. To John de Lucy, master of the Emperor's artillery, on surrender of letters patent of annuities of 400 fl. granted him during the wars in France, 100 cr. soleill at 4*s.* 6*d.* To Alex. Grey, sent with the King's letters of congratulation to the French king upon the delivery of his children, and commanded also at his coming into France to give his attendance on the earl of Wiltshire, 100 cr. soleill at 4*s.* 8*d.* For Dr. Benet, ambassador in Italy, to the hands of John Benet, his uncle, for diets, &c., 212*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 11th. To Geo. Lovekyn, clerk comptroller of the King's works, for repairs at Hamptill, 50*l.* To Thos. Twichite, for his expences while in Spain after Sir Richard

1530.

Wingfield's death, 18*l.* To Thos. Spert, clerk comptroller of the King's ships, for victuals and wages of keepers of the King's ships in Portsmouth haven and the Thames, 168*l.* 4*s.* To the earl of Northumberland, warden of the East and Middle Marches, for one quarter's fee, 250*l.* To Hacket, ambassador with the Lady Margaret, for money laid out for the costs of Sir Richard Akqueston, 22*l.* 10*s.* To Gregory Cassales, for the expedition of certain bulls, 330 cr.=77*l.* To Gregory Cassales and the Prothonotary, by Guronus Bertanus, sent to Rome with the letters of the nobles of England to the Pope, for their diets,—Gregory's at 40*s.* and the Prothonotary's at 13*s.* 4*d.* a day, 196*l.* 3*s.* 7*d.*

Total, 7,036*l.* 11*s.* 10½*d.*

August 22 *Hen. VIII.*—Sundays [7th] at Esthamstede, [14th] at Hampton Court, [21st and 28th] at Amptill. Offerings on Sundays, St. Leonard's Day, the Assumption, and St. Bartholomew's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* each. 7th. The King's offering at Asheridge to the Holy Blood there, 7*s.* 6*d.*

List of monthly wages.

To Thos. Spert, clerk comptroller of the King's ships, for the rigging of the *Mygnion* and the *Mary Guldeford*, prepared towards Bourdeaux for the provision of wines for the King's household, 60*l.* To Roger Smyth, by warrant dormant dated Oking, 26 July 22 Hen. VIII., as an annuity towards his charges, being a student at Oxford, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Fras. Peymountes, courier, sent to Rome with letters of great importance, 106 cr., and 10 cr. to send a post from Bologna to Venice if the lord elect of London is not at Bologna at his coming, 27*l.* 1*s.* 4*d.* To Geo. Lawson, for repairs at Berwick, 128*l.* 2*s.* 3*d.* To Antony Carsidony, merchant of Florence, for gold and silver tinsel at 40*s.* a yard, 83*l.* 10*s.* To Ant. Bonvixe, in part payment of 750*l.* to be paid to Dr. Stokesley, elect of London, by exchange, 311*l.* 8*s.* 8*d.* To the earl of Angus, to the hands of his brother, Geo. Duglas, part of his annuity of 1,000 mks., 333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To my lady Princess, to the hands of lord Husse, her chamberlain, for saddles and harness for herself and six of her gentlewomen, and winter coats for three of her footmen, 30*l.*, in part payment of 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Total 2,160*l.* 5*s.*

September 22 *Hen. VIII.*—Sundays, [4th] at Hartforde, [11th and 18th] at Waltham, and [25th] at Hampton Court. Offerings on Sundays, Our Lady Day the Nativity, Holy Rood Day, St. Mathewes Day, and Michaelmas Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* To Geo. Bollayne, master of the buckhounds, for his charges carrying the hounds from St. Thomas' Day after Midsummer to Holy Rood Day, as appears by a bill signed by "the said lord of Rocheforde," 76*s.* Annuity of 1*d.* a day to Alice Fulmer, widow, in the way of charity. Annuity of 10*l.* a year to Alex. Grey, messenger of the Chamber. To Hen. Burton, under-clerk of the King's works, 8*d.* a day.

List of monthly, quarterly, and half-yearly wages. Among the quarterly wages are Sir Brian Tuke, treasurer of the Chamber, 25*l.* Sir Fras. Brian, 8*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Antony Toto and Barthilmewe Penne, painters, 12*l.* 10*s.*

Among the half-yearly wages John Leylond's name does not appear.

To Mr. Westby, clerk of the Closet, for the candle burning before king Henry of Windsor, for a year, 20*s.*; and one before Our Lady of Duncastre, 13*s.* 4*d.* Diets, &c. of the Commissioners in the Welsh marches, 20*l.* To Alex. Grey, sent to the French court, and thence to Rome, 70*l.* To Wm. Lambert, for repairs at Calais, 200*l.* To Cornelis Johnson, for 100 handguns delivered to Sir Wm. Skevington, sent of late to Ireland, 5*s.* apiece. To Robt. Amadas, for plate delivered to the countess of Westmoreland, Mons. de Langey, and Capt. Roquell, the French ambassador, Sir John Russell, John Welsborne, and Sir Fras. Brian, 376*l.* 3*s.* 10*d.* To Ant. Vivalde, for 2,000 ducats by him delivered to the bishop of Worcester, the King's orator in Italy, 237*l.* 14*s.* Allowance is claimed for sums double charged in June and Oct. 21 Hen. VIII. as money received of the archbishop of Canterbury and bishop of London, and received by them from the collectors of the clerical subsidy in the province of Canterbury granted 14 Hen. VIII., and other errors. Total 3,639*l.* 17*s.* 2*d.*

Total 1 July 22 Hen. VIII. to 1 Oct., 13,116*l.* 14*s.* 0½*d.* 1 Oct. 21 Hen. VIII. to 30 Sept. 22 Hen. VIII., 55,270*l.* 2*s.* 3¼*d.*

1530.

TREASURER OF THE CHAMBER'S ACCOUNTS—*cont.*

October 22 *Hen. VIII.*—Sundays, [2nd, 9th] at Hampton Court, [16th, 23rd, 30th] at Greenwich. Offerings on Sundays, St. Edward's Day, St. Lucas Day, St. Simon and Judas Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* each. To John Lewer, yeoman of the Crown, 44*s.* 4*d.* To Ric. Fowler, deputy keeper of the manor of Greenwich, "for keping and scowring of the urin pottes of lede at Grenewiche," 2*d.* a day. Loan to the dean and canons of the Cardinal's college at Oxford, 184*l.* 8*s.* 8*d.** In full payment of the diets of the earl of Wiltshire, 20 Jan. 21 Hen. VIII. to 3 Aug. last, at 5*l.* a day, 65*l.* 14*s.* To Thos. Bartlet (Berthelot), for printing 1,600 papers and books of proclamation for ordering and punishing sundry beggars and vacabundes, and dampnyng of books containing certain errors, at 1*d.* a leaf, 8*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 6th. To Fraunces Paymontis, courier, sent in post to Rome with the King's letters of great importance, 120 cr. of the sun at 4*s.* 6*d.* To W. Thyne, clerk of the King's kitchen, for the apparelling of 24 galopins, 24*l.* Part payment of the diets, &c. of the Commissioners in the Marches of Wales, 40*l.* 10th. To Sir Fras. Brian, arrears of his diets when last in France, 71*l.* Diets of Sir F. Brian, going as ambassador to France for 30 months from 13 Oct., 40*s.* a day. Diets of Ric. Tate sent with him, 28*l.* To Antony Bonvix, in part payment of 750*l.* for the bishop of London in Italy, 62*l.* 8*s.* 8*d.* To Anthony Carsidony, merchant of Florence, in full contentation of 183*l.* 10*s.* for two pieces of tynsell, 100*l.* To Dr. Cranmer, late attendant upon the King's ambassador in Italy, in full contentation of his diets from 20 Jan. 21 Hen. VIII. to 23 Oct. last, at 6*s.* 8*d.* a day, 23*l.*

List of monthly wages. Total 2,026*l.* 13*s.* 5*d.*

November 22 *Hen. VIII.*—Tuesday, Alhalonday [1st], and Sunday [6th], at Greenwich, [13th] at York Place, [20th and 27th] at Hampton Court. Offering on Alhalonday, at the King's taking his rights in the morning, 6*s.* 8*d.*; at high mass, 13*s.* 4*d.* Largess to the heralds, 5*l.* Offering on Alsollon Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* To the children of the Chapel, for singing *Audivi vocem* on Halhalonday, 20*s.* Offerings on Sundays and on St. Andrew's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* Yearly fees, diets, &c. of the Commissioners in the Marches of Wales, 100*l.* To Mr. Welshebourne, ambassador in France, by the hands of Chr. Westcote, for postages, 24*l.* 10*s.* To Ant. Bonvix, for ——— ducats delivered by exchange to Dr. Stokesley, 306*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Wm. Ibgrave, for embroidering 62 coats for the Guard with crimson and white satin, 18*l.* 4*s.* To my lady Princess, by lord Hussey, in full contentation of a warrant for saddles, harness, &c., 36*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Henry Byrde, yeoman of the King's bows, for bows, arrows, bracers, shooting gloves, and "coyvers," for the King's own use, 18*l.* 18*s.* 8*d.* To Robt. Portcoles, sent with letters of importance to Sir Fras. Bryan in France, 48 cr. at 4*s.* 8*d.* To Henry Burde, yeoman usher of the Chamber, for attending on the King hunting, from 31 May to 1 Oct., 122 days, at 4*d.* a day. To Sir Wm. Kingiston, captain of the King's Guard, sent to the earl of Shrewsbury with divers of the Guard, for the conveyance of the cardinal of York to the Tower, 40*l.* To Thos. Scote, gentleman of the King of Scots chamber, 20*l.* To Richemont Herald, his diets while attending upon the earl of Wiltshire, ambassador to the Emperor, from 20 Jan. to 3 Aug., at 4*s.* a day. To Sir Edw. Guldeford, master of the King's armoury, for the apparel of 18 armourers, 23*l.* 8*s.* Diets of Dr. Benet at Rome, by John Benet, his uncle, 26*s.* 8*d.* a day. To Dr. Samson, late ambassador with the Emperor, for diets and postages, 5*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Thos. Hall, Carlisle Herald, sent with instructions and letters to the King of Scots, 16*l.* 16*s.* To lord Windsor, master of the Wardrobe, for the surplusage of the charges for one year, 200*l.*

List of monthly wages.

To Alan Hawte, upon his book of reckoning, for the King's ordinary posts and passages of letters over the sea, &c., from 1 Oct. 20 Hen. VIII., 373*l.* 13*s.* 8*d.* To Sir Edw. Guldeford, master of the King's armoury, for 200 spear heads of steel, at 4*d.* apiece; and 5 "somer" of black harness nails, each "somer" containing 12,000 nails, 40*s.*, bought beyond the sea by Dirike Dedikes, yeoman of the armoury.

Total, 3,090*l.* 2*s.* 4½*d.*

* In the margin is a memorandum of the repayment, Jan. a° xxij.

1530.

December.—Sundays, [4th and 11th] at Hampton Court, [18th] at York Place, [25th] at Greenwich. Offerings on Sundays, St. Nicholas Day, Our Lady's Day, St. Thomas's Day, and Christmas Eve, 6*s.* 8*d.* each. On Christmas Day, on taking his rights in the morning, 6*s.* 8*d.*; at high mass, 13*s.* 4*d.* Largess to the heralds-at-arms, 5*l.* To the children of the Chapel, for singing *Gloria in excelsis Deo* on Christmas Day, 5*l.* Offering on St. Stephen's, St. John's, Innocents', and St. Thomas's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* each. To Mr. Bowlen, going with the King's offering to St. Thomas at Canterbury; 20*s.*, and his costs, 20*s.* Wages of Lawrence Lee, groom of the privy buckhounds, 5*l.* a year. To the French herald who made proclamation of jousts to be done at Paris against the coronation of the French queen, 200 cr. of the sun, at 4*s.* 8*d.*, and 100 cr. to his trumpet. To Mr. Ric. Sydnor, one of the King's chaplains, and registrar of the Order of the Garter, for 1,000 masses for the wealth of the soul of the late marquis Dorset, one of the companions of the Order, 16*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Robt. Draper, John Bedill, and John Halaly, of the Jewel-house, for giving attendance in the Tower of London to receive the Cardinal's plate, and for conveying plate from the Tower to the Court, 15*s.* 6*d.* Lodging of the King's footman at Greenwich, ar 12*d.* a week, while the King remained there, since Michaelmas to 1 Jan., 7*s.* To Geo. Lovekyn, clerk of the stable, for necessaries for the King's "moillettes," 94*l.* 14*s.* 7½*d.* Expences of Thade Courier sent by Mr. Welshebourne from Angolisme into England, 5 May last, 14*l.* To John Rolte, for finishing the King's chapel, glazing the hall at Eltham, and other repairs, 50*l.* To Robt. Amadas, for 40 oz. of cramp rings of gold of the finest, at 41*s.* 4*d.* the oz., and 130 oz. of silver, at 4*s.* 4*d.* To Alexander, the messenger sent to the court of Rome with the King's letters to his orators there, 46*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Amadas, in part payment of 622*l.* 9*s.* 2½*d.*, for plate delivered to Mons. Rossimbox, Mr. John de la Sauche, and Mons. Myngavall, the Emperor's ambassadors; the bishop of Bayon, the French king's ambassador; "and the duke of Florence ambassador to other," 91*l.* 9*s.* 5*d.* To Robt. Skynner and John Johnson, sent to the sheriffs of Lincoln, Stafford, South[ampton], "Harford," Somerset, Essex, Sussex, Surrey, Oxon, Berks, Devon, and divers other towns and shires, with writs of *præmunire*, 5*l.* To Pero Dulx, yeoman cook, for his yearly apparel, 10*l.* To Sir John Gage, vice-chamberlain, sent to Calais for the King's affairs, 21 Oct. to 25 Nov., at 10*s.* a day. For Dr. Kyrne, resident in Italy, to the hands of Dr. Tregonnell, 123*l.* To Ant. Vivaldi, for money delivered to the bishop of Worcester, 50*l.* For Sir Nicholas Harvie, ambassador with the Emperor, to Fras. Harvie, his brother, diets 20*s.* a day, and daily reward 6*s.* 8*d.* To John Welsborne, late ambassador with the French king, for his diets, from 14 March last to 19 Dec., 20*s.* a day; daily reward, 6*s.* 8*d.*; and expenses in riding post and conveying letters, 116*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Mons. John Joachim, the French king's ambassador, for Sir Francis Brian, 175*l.* To Henry Parker, Brian's servant, who came to the King with letters, and was sent immediately with the King's letters to the French king, 5 Dec., 5*l.*; and to Thos. Seymer, who came with letters, 20 Dec., 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Dr. Taillor, master of the Rolls, late ambassador in France, for postages, 61*l.* 7*s.* 7*d.* To Edw. Boughton, bailly of the Marsh, towards the inning of 420 acres of marsh land belonging to the late abbey of Lesing, 70*l.* Diets of Gregory Casale and the Prothonotary, 26*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*

Lists of monthly and quarterly wages.

Total for December, 3,839*l.* 11*s.* 2½*d.*

Total from 1 Oct. 22 Hen. VIII. to 1 Jan. next, 8,956*l.* 7*s.*

January 22 *Hen. VIII.*—Rewards given on Sunday, New Year's Day, at Greenwich. The following are not mentioned in the previous year:—

A fletcher that gave a quiver of flights, 13*s.* 4*d.* The servants of Peter Vannes, Dr. Foxe, the earl of Essex, lord of Rocheford, lord George Marquess (*sic*),* lady of Wiltshire, lady Carewe, lady Russell of Worcestershire, lady Darell, Sir Brian Tuke, Sir Nic. Carewe, Mr. Suliard, Mr. Welisbourne, Mr. Penyson, and Guron, the Italian. One that gave the King a steel glass. Ric. Redbord, with a couple of capons. Wm. Langvill, that gave the King a staff. Wm. Wyllenger. One that gave the King sweet oranges.

* Lord George Boleyn was probably intended.

1530.

TREASURER OF THE CHAMBER'S ACCOUNTS—*cont.*

To one that gave the King a nightingale singing. To one that gave a buckler. To the gardener of Wanstead, that gave the King two "hechcokes" (heathcocks). The servant of the customer of Southampton. Lawrence Lee, one of the King's "huntes," that gave the King liens and collars; and Mr. Giles Luter. Sunday, 1st, at Greenwich. Offering on Twelfth Day, 33*s.* 4*d.* Largess for the heralds, 5*l.* Sundays, [8th] at Greenwich; 15th, 22nd, and 29th, at York Place. To Robt. Draper and John Alalye, of the Jewel-house, being at Greenwich, viewing the vestry stuff, and weighing the plate that came from Cawood, late the Cardinal's, and weighing the King's plate at the Tower, 16*s.* 6*d.* To Wm. Lee, gentleman usher, and other yeomen and grooms, for making ready the Parliament chamber at Westminster against the King's coming thither, and to other messengers, 49*s.* 4*d.* To Mons. de Vaulx, the French king's ambassador, 320 cr. sol. at 4*s.* 8*d.*, affirmed to be lost by him, made of money in the parts of Italy, for the King's affairs there, 74*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Diets of Wm. Gunston, sent to Calais for the King's affairs, 21 Oct. to 25 Nov., at 3*s.* 4*d.* a day. To Chr. Morice, the King's master gunner, and Fras. Archan, founder of the King's artillery, sent to Calais for 36 days, 7*l.* 4*s.* To Thos. Spert, clerk controller of the King's ships, for the "ridging" forth into the sea of the *James of London*, 45*l.* To Henry Parker, Sir Fras. Brian's servant, who came in post to the King, and was sent back immediately, 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Geo. Lovekin, clerk of the stable, for stuff sent to the French king, 75*l.* 15*s.* To Sir George Lawson, treasurer of Berwick, part of 1,882*l.*, for the wages of the captain, soldiers, and officers of Berwick, and of a crew of 20 gunners there, 100*l.* To Robt. Portcolis, pursuivant-at-arms, sent to Sir Fras. Bryan, ambassador at Paris, with the King's letters of importance, 40 cr. at 4*s.* 8*d.* To Mr. John Hacket, by Wm. Seybrounde, servant to the deputy of Calais, diets, 8*s.* a day, and fee 100*l.* a year, 100*l.* Reward to the French ambassador's secretary at his departing, 30 angels, 11*l.* 5*s.* To Giles Duchemay (Dutchman?), servant of Sir Fras. Brian, who brought letters, and was sent back, 20 cr., at 4*s.* 8*d.*

Wages of Wm. Long, arrowhead maker, 4*d.* a day. To the bp. of Worcester, the King's orator in Rome, by Andreas Genouche, for postages and money laid out in Spain, 101*l.* 15*s.*

List of monthly wages. Total, 1,799*l.* 3*s.*

February 22 *Hen. VIII.*—Thursday, Candlemas Day at York Place: Offering 46*s.* 8*d.* Sundays, at York Place: Offerings on Sunday and St. Matthias Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* To the "suffrican" of Winchester, for preaching before the King the First Sunday in Lent at York Place, 20*s.* Yearly reward to the brotherhood of St. Clement without Temple Bar, 6*s.* 8*d.* To the King's purveyor of wines, for a pipe of wine given to lady Lucy Browne yearly, 60*s.* To Wm. Butrie and Wm. Ibgrave, for silks and embroiderings, 148*l.* 4*s.* 5*d.* To Ibgrave, for embroidering certain chapel stuff, 61*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* To Sir Laurens Staberius, knight of Germania, to the hands of Nicolas Vorcvell, half his annuity of 150 cr., 16*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.* To Mr. Thos. Heritage, one of the King's chaplains, for buildings to be made at More, 100*l.* To the earl of Anguishe, by Geo. Duglas his brother, 333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Mr. Wm. Sulyarde, his half year's fee, 50*l.* Reward to one which came with camels and Turks from the king of Hungary, 116*s.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To John Rolte, paymaster of the King's buildings at Eltham, for "glassing at latting" of the gallery between the King's lodging and the Princess's lodging, and for glassing and wiring of the hall, 30*l.*

List of monthly wages. Total, 3,481*l.* 3*s.* 5½*d.*

March 22 *Hen. VIII.*—Sundays, 5th, 12th, 19th, 26th, at York Place. Offerings on Sundays and on Lady Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* To Dr. Sherwood, Mr. Aldridge, "A Boneham" (a Bonhomme?) and a chaplain of the bishop of Lincoln, for preaching before the King on the 3rd Sunday in Lent. Mid-Lent Sunday and Passion Sunday, 20*s.* each. To Thos. Sakefelde, groom porter, for two fire forks and a fire shovel, and his boat hire, 9*s.* 8*d.* To Robt. Draper, John Bedell, and John Hallalie, of the Jewel-house, for their costs for seven days at York Place while the King was at Croydon and Greenwich, and for boat hire from the Tower to Greenwich and back, 6 March, with plate, late the Cardinal's, and for mending locks, 12*s.* 10*d.* Wages of Geoffrey Bromefelde, the King's buckler maker, 2*d.* a day. To

1531.

Henry Parker, servant to Sir Fras. Brian, ambassador in France, who came in post to the King, and was immediately sent back, 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Wm. Wrenowe, sent on 22 Jan. by Carlisle Herald from Berwick with letters to the King, and sent back to Edinbourgh, 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Thadeus Currour, sent with the King's letters of great importance to Rome, 25*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To the duke of Suffolk, for 500 cr. paid by his agents in France to Sir Fras. Brian, not to be counted as his diet or post money, 116*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Dr. Benet's diets, at 25*s.* 8*d.* a day, 200*l.* To Hen. Huttoft, for making a passage with two ships with the earl of Wiltshire and Dr. Sampson from Southampton to Spain, and for money spent by him and Mr. Uvedalle in searching for Thos. King and Wm. Calverley, "rowers on the see," 64*l.* 4*s.* To Sir Nic. Harvie, ambassador with the Emperor, diets and costs, 57*l.* 16*s.* To Ric. Gresham, to provide ropes beyond sea, 700*l.* To Thos. Spert, clerk of the King's ships, to be employed on "ridging and trymyng" of certain of the King's ships at Portsmouth, and conveying them to the Thames, 300*l.* To Wm. Gunson, to provide ropes, 200*l.* To Robert Amadas, master of the Jewel-house, John Freman and Cornelis Haies, the King's goldsmiths, for last New Year's gifts, and for mending plate, 1,189*l.* 16*s.* 9¾*d.* To Andreas Genutio, for the bp. of Worcester, in part payment of 1,500 ducats not to be accounted as diets or post money, 375*l.*

Lists of monthly, quarterly and half-yearly wages. Ludovicus Vives and Ric. Trees are omitted in the last list, and Henry Burton, under-clerk of the King's works, is inserted with a payment of 6*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.* To Geo. Mathewe, for conveying John Cradoke and other prisoners from Cardiff to London, 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Edm. Pecham, surplusage of the expences of the household, for the year ending Mich. last, 4,460*l.* 2*s.* 4½*d.* To Ant. Bonvix, in full contentation of 750*l.* paid by him to the bp. of London in Italy, 7*l.* 11*s.* 4*d.* To David Vincent, sent to Cawood when the Cardinal was sick, 35*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Wages of Fras. Sidney, squire of the stable, 20 marks a year. To John Johnson, master of the King's barge, for attending on the King to and from the Parliament, 31 March 22 Hen. VIII., with 24 men, by the Lord Chamberlain's command, 17*s.* 4*d.* To Mr. Lee, the King's almoner, to be dealt in alms to poor people on Good Friday, 100*l.* Total, 11,037*l.* 8*s.* 7¼*d.* Total, 1 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII. to 1 April next, 16,317*l.* 15*s.* 0¾*d.*

April 22 *and* 23 *Hen. VIII.*—Sunday [2nd], Maundy Thursday, Good Friday, Easter Day, Sundays [16th, 23rd, 30th], at Greenwich.

The King's offerings on Sundays, 6*s.* 8*d.*; on Good Friday, 20*s.*; at the Resurrection, 6*s.* 8*d.*; at taking his rights, 6*s.* 8*d.*; at high mass, 13*s.* 4*d.* On Easter Monday, Tuesday, and Wednesday, and St. George's Day, at requiem mass of the Garter, and St. Mark's Day, 6*s.* 8*d.* To Dr. Edward, for preaching before the King on Palm Sunday, 20*s.* To 41 poor men at the King's maundy, 41*d.* each, and four dozen purses, 2*s.* Easter Day, largess to the heralds, 5*l.* Rewards to the King's cooks, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* The porters at the gate, 53*s.* 4*d.* The officers of the pastry, 20*s.* The officers of the scullery, 20*s.* To the King's henchmen, for their housling money, 20*s.* Largess to the heralds on St. George's Day, 50*l.* To the fraternity of St. George, 13*s.* 4*d.* Wages of Peter de la Planche, minstrel, 16*d.* a day. To Thos. Saymer, servant of Sir Fras. Bryan, ambassador in France, sent to him with the King's letters of great importance, 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Alex. Grey, sent with the King's letters of importance to the court of Rome. To Mons. de Vaulx, for Brian and Ric Tate, gentleman, "sent in societe with the said Sir Fraunces," 289*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Robert Portcoles, purcivant, sent with the King's letters of importance to his ambassadors at Rome, 28*l.* To Mr. Fox, clerk sent in ambassade to France, 133*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* List of monthly wages.

Total, 1,473*l.* 12*s.* 11*d.*

May 23 *Hen. VIII.*—Sundays [14th, 21st, 28th] at Greenwich. The King's offering on St. Philipus and Jacobus Day, Holyrood Day, and Sundays, 6*s.* 8*d.*; on Whit Sunday, at taking his rights, 6*s.* 8*d.*; at high mass, 13*s.* 4*d.*; on Whit Monday, Tuesday, and Wednesday, 6*s.* 8*d.* Largess to the heralds, 5*l.* To Sir Wm. Skevyngton, deputy lieutenant of Ireland, to the hands of his brother Thomas, from 9 Feb. to 1 Nov., and for the wages of Edw. Catisbie, captain of 100 gunners and archers, and of the said Thos. Skevington, petty captain, and of the said men, 1,551*l.* 5*s.* 6*d.* To Sir Laurence

1531.

TREASURER OF THE CHAMBER'S ACCOUNTS—*cont.*

Staver, knight of Germanye, for half a year, 16*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.* To John Seybronde, for Hacket's diets, 135*l.* 16*s.* 10½*d.* To Ric. Tate, gentleman, sent in societe with Sir Fras. Brian, 10*l.* To the prior of Newark, paymaster of the King's buildings at Hampton Court, for one month's charges, 200*l.* (The account for this month is unfinished.)

Total, 2,315*l.* 17*s.* 6½*d.*

Pp. 332. *A book in a vellum cover, inscribed:* "The counterpain of the King's boke of paymentes made by Bryan Tuke, Esquier, treasourer of his Chamber, begynnyng the first day Octobre, anno xx. RR. Henrici Octavi."

1532.

A.D. 1532.

1 Jan. R. O. **686.** The KING'S NEW YEAR'S GIFTS.

New Year's gifts given by the king's Grace to these persons ensuing, 1 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII.

To the Queen ———*. To the French queen, a pair of gilt pots. (Morgan Woulf), 82½ oz., and a gilt cup with a cover (Freman's), 19¼ oz. To the Princess, 2 gilt pots. (Cornelles), 102 oz. 3 gilt bowls with a cover (Cornelles), 104 oz. A gilt layer. Amadas, 12⅝ oz.

Bishops.—To the bishops of Canterbury, York, Durham, Carlisle, Winchester, Exeter, Hereford, Lincoln, London, Llandaff, Ely, Rochester and Bath, gilt cups, cruses, bowls, and goblets [made by] Cornelles, Freman, and Amadas; weight from 14 oz. to 25½ oz.

Dukes and Earls.—The Lord Chancellor, the dukes of Richmond, Norfolk, and Suffolk, the lord marquis Exeter, the Lord Steward, the earls of Oxford, Northumberland, Westmoreland, Rutland, Wiltshire, Huntingdon, Sussex, Worcester, Derby, and Essex, gilt goblets, bowls, cruses, and cups, from 21 ozs. 1½ q. to 41½ oz.

Lords.—The Lord Chamberlain, lords Darcy, Lisle, Feres, Dawbeney, Audeley, Mountyoye, Stafford, Rocheford, Mountagewe, Powes, Curson, St. John's, Wyndesour, Dacres of the South, Hussey, Mountegill, Dudeley, Morley, and Souch, gilt cups, cruses, and goblets, and one salt, 9¼ oz. to 28⅝ oz.

Duchesses, Countesses, and Ladies.—The old duchess of Norfolk, the young duchess of Norfolk, lady Margett Angwisshe, lady marques Dorset, lady marques Exeter, lady Salisbury, countess of Wiltshire, Huntingdon, Westmoreland, and Worcester, lady Fitzwilliam, countess of Kent, lady Shelton, countess of Derby, countess of Rutland, ladies Verney, Lucye, Stannope, Gambage, Russell, young lady Guldeford, lady Sandes, Kyngeston, old lady Bryan, lady Rocheford, lady Browne, old lady Guldeford, ladies Wyngfeld, Galthrop, Mountegill, Tailbouse, Powes, Mary Rocheford, Outhrede, and Russell of Worcestershire, gilt cruses, cups, salts, a lee pot, casting bottles, and goblets, 8⅝ oz. to 35⅝ oz.

Chaplains.—The deans of St. Stephens and of the King's chapel, the abbot of Abingdon, Dr. Lupton, the King's almoner, the abbot of St. Mary Abbey, the Master of the Rolls, the abbots of Westminster, Ramsey, and Peterborough, the prior of Christchurch, Canterbury, Mr. Sydnour, Dr. Rawson, the abbot of Reading, Dr. Bell, Dr. Wolman, the Princess's schoolmaster, the archdeacon of Richmond, Peter Vanne, secretary, and the abbot of St. Albans, gilt cruses, cups, a goblet, and a bowl, 11½ oz. to 30¼ oz.

Gentlewomen.—Mrs. Hennege, Susan Parker, and John Parker, her husband, and Anne Savage, Anne Joscelyn, Margery, Jane Assheley, and —— Writhesley, with the lady Anne, a gilt lee pot, a cup, and cruses, 9 oz. to 22 oz.

Knights.—Sir Wm. Fitzwilliam, treasurer, Sir Henry Guldford, comptroller, Sir Thos. Cheyny, Sir Hen. Wyat, Sir Edw. Nevile, Sir John Nevile, Sir John Dawnce, Sir Nic. Caroo, Sir John Gauge, Sir John Russell, Sir Fras. Bryan, Sir Ric. Weston, Sir Antony Browne, Sir Wm. Kyngeston, Sir Bryan Tewke, Sir Thos. Palmer, Sir Edw. Baynton, Sir John Aleyn, Sir Edw. Guldeford, Sir Ric. Page, Sir Edw. Seymer, Sir John Lawson, Sir Geo. Harvy, and Sir Arthur Darcy, gilt cups, bowls, cruses, goblets, salts, and a layer, 13⅝ oz. to 28¼ oz.

Gentlemen.—Henry Norres, Robt. Amadas, Mr. Sulyard, Mr. Cromewell, Wellisborn, Roger Radeclyff, Thos. Hennege, John Cavalcant, Dr. Benteley, Geo. Ardyson, Ant. Knevett, Domyngo, Thos. Warde, Skydmore, gentleman usher, Dr. Butte, John Parker and his wife, Chr. Wyllmer, Robt. Huggyns, Ant. Cassidony, Bastard Fawconbrige, Wm. Lookke, Fras. Weston, Lee, gentleman usher, Penyson, Rawlyns, a spear of Calais, Fras. Borron, milliner, Jerome Molyns, Maffew Barnard, one Kendall, one Harman Hull,

* Blank.

1532.

686. THE KING'S NEW YEAR'S GIFTS—*cont.*

Goron Bartinus, Luke Gouner (Gunner), Hubbert of St. Kateryns, Thos. Flower, a dumb man that gave the King sturgeon, Allyerd Juellour, Barth. Tate, Stephen Andrew, that gave a "shevet" (civet), and Thos. Alford, gilt bowls, cruses, goblets, cups, salts, cruets, and a casting bottle, 7¼ oz. to 36 oz. 3½ qr.

23 Hen. VIII.—New Year's gifts given to the king's Grace by these persons underwritten, 1 Jan.

By the Queen,———

By the French queen, a pair of writing tables with a gold whistle. By the Princess ——

Bishops.—Canterbury, 2 plain gilt pots, 111½ oz. York, 50*l.* in a purple velvet purse. Carlisle, 2 rings with a ruby and a diamond. Winchester, a gold candlestick; and the bishops of Durham, Exeter, Chester, Hereford, Lincoln, London, Llandaff, Ely, Rochester, and Bath, sums of money from 20 mks. to 50*l.* in purses or gloves; the bishop of Ely giving in addition a hawk.

Dukes and Earls.—Lord Chancellor, a walking staff, wrought with gold. The duke of Richmond, ———. The duke of Norfolk, a woodknife, a pair of tables and chessmen, and a tablet of gold. The duke of Suffolk, a gold ball "for fume" (for perfume?), 8¾ oz. The marquis of Exeter, a bonnet trimmed with aglets and buttons and a gold brooch. The earl of Shrewsbury, a flagon of gold for rosewater, 9¾ oz. The earl of Oxford, 10 sovereigns in a glove, 11*l.* 5*s.* The earl of Northumberland, a gold trencher, 8 oz. 1 dwt. The earl of Westmoreland, a St. George on horseback, of gold, 1½ oz. The earl of Rutland, a white silver purse, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* The earl of Wiltshire, a box of black velvet, with a steel glass set in gold. The earl of Huntingdon, 2 greyhound collars, silver gilt. The earl of Sussex a doghook of fine gold. The earl of Essex, ———. The earl of Worcester, a doublet of purple satin embroidered. The earl of Derby, 2 bracelets of gold enamelled blue, 5 oz. 3½ q.

Lords.—Lord Chamberlain, a pair of silver gilt candlesticks. Darcy, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* in a crimson satin purse. St. John's, a gold salt and a dozen of carpets. Lisley, 20*l.* lacking 6*d.*, in a blue satin purse. Edmond Haward, ———. Dawbeney, a piece of cameryk. Awdeley, a goodly sword, the hilt and pommel gilt and garnished. Stafford, a gold doghook. Mounttague, a piece of camerik. Mountyoie, an ivory coffer, garnished with silver gilt. Mountegill, a garter, buckle, and pendant of gold. Curson, 12 swans. George Grey, ———. Rocheford, 2 "hyngers" gilt, with velvet girdles. Wyndesour, a gold tablet with a small chain. Delawarre, ———. Hussey, 7*l.* 10*s.* in a black purse. Morley, a book covered with purple satin. Souche, a fine shirt of camerik.

Duchesses and Countesses.—The old duchess of Norfolk, "The birth of our Lord in a box." The young duchess of Norfolk, a gold pomander. Lady Margaret Angwisshe, ———. Lady marques Dorset, a great buckle and pendant of gold. Lady marques Exeter, a gilt cup with a cover. Countess of Shrewsbury, ———. Lady of Salisbury, 2 pieces of camerik. Countesses of Kent, a corse for a garter. Wiltshire, a coffer of needlework, containing 6 shirt collars, 3 in gold and 3 in silver. Westmoreland, a brace of greyhounds. Huntingdon, 2 shirts. Worcester, 2 shirts with black work. Rutland, a piece of camrik. Derby, a black velvet girdle with gold buckles, pendants and bars.

Ladies.—Lady Anne, ———. Lady Powes, a dozen hawk's hoods of silver. Sandes, a gilt cup with a cover. Rocheford, 2 velvet and 2 satin caps, 2 being trimmed with gold buttons. Fitzwilliams, a comb of "ybanes." Mountegill, a diamond ring. Old lady Guldford, a garter with gold buckle and pendant. Young lady Guldford, a fine shirt. Lady Shelton, a garter of stoole work. Old lady Bryan, a dog collar of gold of damask with a lyalme. Lady Stannope, a regestre of gold. Verney, a regestre for a book. Lucye, 2 greyhound collars with studs and turrets, silver gilt. Kyngston, a shirt of camrik. Russell, a shirt wrought with black work. Russell, of Worcester, a shirt wrought with gold. Calthrop, a box with flowers of needlework and six Suffolk cheeses. Wyngfeld, a fine shirt. Cambage, a shirt with a black collar. Oughtrede, a fine shirt with a high collar. Browne, a shirt of camerik. Mary Rocheford, a shirt with a black collar, Tailbous, ———. Darell, ———. Carew, ———.

1532.

Chaplains.—Abbots, viz., Glastonbury, ———; Westminster, "Our Lady Assumption, and a crimson velvet purse, 22*l.* 10*s.*"; Reading, 20*l.* in a white leather purse, Peterborough, 20*l.* in a purse like a call of gold; St. Alban's, 30 sovereigns in a purse, 33*l.* 15*s.*; Ramsey, 20*l.* in a white bladder purse. The Master of the Rolls, ———. The abbot of Abingdon, 20*l.* in a white leather purse with gold buttons. The abbot of St. Mary Abbey of York, 22*l.* 10*s.* The prior of Christchurch of Canterbury, 20*l.* in a glove. The prior of Tynnemouth, ———. Peter Vannes secretary, 2 cushions very fine with needlework. The dean of the Chapel, a white satin purse with 7*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.* The dean of St. Stevens, a red leather purse with 10*l.* Dr. Fox, almoner, a piece of arras. Dr. Lupton, 10*l.* in a red leather purse. Dr. Rawson, 7*l.* in a red velvet purse. Mr. Sidnour, 20 mks. in a red leather purse. Dr. Wolman, 11*l.* 5*s.* The Princess's schoolmaster, a book. The archdeacon of Richmond, a standing cup. Dr. Bell, a ring with a ruby graven.

Gentlewomen.—Mrs. Hennege, a shirt.

Knights.—Sir Wm. Fitzwilliams, treasurer of the Household, a black greyhound and tirrets of gold. Sir Henry Guldford, comptroller of the Household, a gold tablet. Sir Bryan Tewke, treasurer of the Chamber, six "soufferanes" in a red satin purse, 6*l.* 15*s.* Sir Hen. Wyatt, 11*l.* 5*s.* in a red leather purse. Sir Edw. Nevyle, a piece of cloth enclosed within a Turkey box. Sir John Daunse, five sovereigns in a white paper, 5*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.* Sir John Gauge, a gold tablet hand in hand. Sir Arthur Darcy, a pair of virginals. Sir Edw. Seymer, a sword, the hilts gilt with "kalenders" upon it. Sir Wm. Kyngston, a bonnet with gold aglets and buttons. Sir Edw. Baynton, a black velvet cap garnished with aglets and buttons of gold, enamelled white, and a brooch upon it. Sir Antony Browne, a gold tablet with a dial in it. Sir John Aleyn, a salt with a trencher for eggs, silver gilt, 24½ oz. Sir Ric. Weston, a casket and a tablet of Mary Magdalen. Sir John Nevyle, a woodknife with a sheath and girdle of velvet. Sir Fras. Bryan, a black velvet bonnet with a chain, aglets, and a brooch of gold. Sir Thos. Cheyne, a gilt cup of assay, 7 oz. Sir Ric. Page, ———. Sir Nic. Caroo, a gilt cup of assay, 7 oz. 1½ q. Sir Thos. Palmer, a tablet of gold, with a devise of Adam and Eve, and an hanging pearl thereat. Sir John Russell, a box for perfume, silver and gilt. Sir Edw. Guldeford, a falcon. Sir Geo. Lawson, 2 "rakkyng geldynges;" one grey, the other black bay. Sir Nic. Harvey, a ring with a seal of a George with a dial in the same.

Gentlemen.—Henry Norres, a cup with a cover, gilt, 49 oz. 1½ q. Robt. Amadas, 6 sovereigns in a white paper, 6*l.* 15*s.* Mr. Sulliard, a gilt salt with a cover. Cromewell, a ring with a ruby; and a box with the images of the French king's children. [John] Wellisborne, "a pair of carving knives, containing 8 pieces," with ivory hafts, garnished with silver and gilt. Thos. Hennege, a silver gilt cup, 27 oz. 1½ q. John Calvacant, a gilt chest with 44 alabaster pots, and a box full of fine thread. Geo. Ardyson, a piece of fine cambric. Domyngo, a ring set with a pointed diamond. Penyson, a shaving cloth wrought with "leyd worke," and a comb case of ebony. Dr. Bentley, a gold tablet with a pomander. Chr. Myllinour, a gold brooch with a flower. Wm. Knevett. Thos. Warde, a woodknife. Young Weston, 5 javelins. Bastard Fawkonbrige, a black silk girdle, with buttons and tassels. Wm. Lokke, mercer, a cupboard of plate. Antony Cassydony, triacle and a cheese of Parmasan. Jerome Molyne and Mathew Barnard, a pair of beads with perfume. Goron Bartinis, Italian, a gold ring fashioned like a rose. Alerd Jueller, a goodly shaving cloth. Lee, gentleman usher, ———. Rawlyns, a spear of Calais, a sword with a sheath of black velvet. Antony Antonys, ———. Fras. Borrone, milliner, a brooch of gold. Harman Hull, an Easterling, a leopard. Lucas Gunner, a standish of alabaster. Wm. Kendall, a case with 47 figures gilt. Hubbert of St. Kateryns, 3 partriches of Portingale and Marmylade. Thos. Flower, a salt silver gilt standing upon a dragon, 21 oz. A dumb man, a jowl of sturgeon. Vincent Woulf, 2 long and 2 round targets. Bartholomew Tate, a shaving cloth embroidered with gold, and an ivory comb case. Thos. Alford, a cambric shirt. Skydmour, 6 doz. trenchers. Stephen Andrew, a beast called a civet.

Pp 11, *formerly a roll. Endd.*

1532.

1 Jan. **687.** Convocation at York.
See Grants in January, No. 1.

2 Jan. **688.** Piers Earl of Ossory to Cromwell.

Lamb. 616. f. 46. St. P. II. 153.

I thank you for your pains in soliciting my writings to the King and his Council, and trust you will obtain his speedy answer. I have a hobby for you to be shipped at next passage. Kildare is studying to supplant me by persuading my lord of Wiltshire to let to farm to him such garrisons and fortelaces as I have. He says he has obtained a lease of the manors of Tullagh and Arcloo granted to me and my heirs male by Thos. late earl of Ormond, which I recovered from the Irish at great cost, though I showed the deed before my lord of Wiltshire and his counsel in England. I have written on this subject to my lord of Wiltshire, and enclose a copy. I beg you to remonstrate with him, for the King's sake and his own, more than mine. The King should beware of letting Kildare get all the strength of the land. For my own part I fear him not, with all his pomp and rumor of power; but by his policy he finds means to obtain favor for his transgressions;—which is a perilous example.

I send certain instructions which I beg you to move to the King and his Council. I do not write to his Grace, for fear of being tedious, but trust to you to advertise him of the affairs of this land. I am very homely to put you to such pains, as the acquaintance is but new between us, but I trust it will continue. Kilkenny, 2 Jan. *Signed.*

Add.: Of the King's Council.

Ib., 47. St. P. II. 156.

ii. Instructions to Cromwell to show the King and Council on behalf of the earl of Ossory.

1. Where Kildare's friend O'Nele "maligned now lately against the King," the Deputy proclaimed a hosting to be made upon him; to which, at the Deputy's request, I agreed, notwithstanding the long distance of 140 miles from my habitation, and brought with me a better company than Kildare's. While I was absent in the enemy's country, Kildare's servants made assault and wounded one of my servants; and the Earl himself displayed his standard, attacked the little company left to keep my lodges, slew the captain of my footmen, and spoiled the lodges of harness, victuals, money, &c. At my return I had much ado to restrain my company from revenging; but no restitution has yet been made.

2. I have a liberty in Tipperary, wherein dwelleth my cousin Sir Edmund Butler, whose froward disposition my lord of Norfolk knows. For his manifold transgressions he was kept in gaol five years till the coming of the present Deputy, who commanded me to send him to Dublin, and, trusting to his false oaths, let him go at large. He is now stolen away by the conduct of one of Kildare's servants, who took him first to the Earl's son-in-law O'Conour, "who did all the last insurrection," and from thence through Kildare's Irish friends brought him home.

3. The Deputy having by my assistance constrained Irishmen to put in their pledges to make recompence to the King's subjects, the pledges were delivered to Kildare's custody, who still keeps them, notwithstanding orders from the Deputy to send them to Dublin Castle, hoping to convert the recompence of their redeeming to his own advantage.

4. The baron of Brantchurch (Burnchurch), knight for the shire of Kilkenny, was taken on his way to the Parliament at Dublin by Kildare's servant and "norishe," M'Enecrosse, within the county of Kildare, at the gates of the Earl's own manor of Casteldermot, and was pursued by another companion of the said Baron's (*qu.* Earl's) into the said Earl's manor. The malefactor had familiar communication with the Earl's constable, and afterwards went to the Earl himself; and on his return the

1532.

Baron was conveyed to Beerdys Castle, in the heart of the county of Kildare, and irons were brought out of Kildare's own manor of Kilkaa to make him fast. Nor was he liberated till I prosecuted the cause upon the malefactor and his complices with such a powerful company that Kildare did not venture to interrupt me; yet the Baron lost his horse, money, and apparel without restitution.

5. The burgesses of Kilkenny returning from the Parliament were taken by Kildare's trusty servant, Moriart McWony, baron, at the gates of the Earl's town of Athy; and the malefactor wished that he had the King in the end of a handlock and the Deputy in the other end, as fast as he had the burgesses,—like as O'Conour said before. The malefactor then rode to the Earl on one of the burgesses' horses, and had leisurely communication with him; after which the burgesses were kept in durance till they made fine and paid ransom in ready money, besides losing their horses, &c.

6. Kildare has taken his own brother James, to whom the inheritance of Sir Thos. Fitzgerald, late deceased, has descended, and keeps him in irons, notwithstanding sundry requests by the Deputy and Council for his delivery. *Signed:* P. Oss.

Ib., 48. iii. "The copy of my lord of Wiltshire's letter" (*i.e.* from Ossory.)

Your grandfather* by his deed gave me and my heirs the manors of Tullagh and Arcloo; whereupon I recovered them out of the possession of Irishmen. Yet Kildare boasts he has obtained of you a lease of the said manors, with the Karig; whereof I marvel. He covets them for no love of your Lordship, but only to confound me. The late insurrection was made by his kinsmen, and all the Pale would have been destroyed if I had not come to the rescue in the dead winter at my own cost, and incurring debt, of which I shall not be free this seven years. It is a perilous example in this land to see Kildare's son-in-law, O'Conour, who defied the King, taking falsely the Deputy, murdering his men, and robbing and spoiling the King's subjects, till I rescued them, and all his outrages clearly remitted to him.

I give you 10*l.* stg. a year to further my causes. If you are not content that I have the Carryk for a reasonable rent, set thereon one of your servants or an indifferent person. Excuse my not paying your rent last Mich. I was then in Dublin at the Parliament for seven weeks, spending more than my ordinary revenue, but on returning home I prepared your payment, which I have had no opportunity of sending till now. If you would assign Sir Barth. Dyllon, or any other in Waterford, I would every term make payment before the time appointed.

Copy, pp. 2.

2 Jan. **689.** GEORGE LAWSON to CROMWELL.

R. O. Begs his favor for "my neighbour Thornton, master of St. Christopher's Guild," in his suit touching the weal of the guild. How the King's letters have been received and ordered he will explain. William Holme takes upon him as master, and levies the subsidy of the guild. York, 2 Jan.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To my right worshipful Master Cromwell, of the King's most honorable Council.

3 Jan. **690.** RAUFF PULLEYN AND OTHERS to CROMWELL.

R. O. On 19 Dec. we delivered to the mayor of York and to Wm. Holme the King's letter, in the presence of the aldermen and others, yet neither the mayor nor Wm. Holme would deliver to Thos. Thorneton the books and charters he has of the guild, nor suffer Thorneton to occupy as master. And whereas formerly the subsidies of the said city were gathered at Christmas

* Thomas Butler, seventh Earl of Ormond.

1532.

690. RAUFF PULLEYN AND OTHERS to CROMWELL—*cont.*

time: notwithstanding the King's commandment, the said Holme gathered the subsidies and occupies as master still. We beg you will support Thorneton as master. By Rauff Pulleyn, Rauff Symson, and Thos. Thorneton.

P. 1. *Add.:* Councillor.

4 Jan. **691.** HENRY VIII. to GHINUCCI and GREGORY CASALE.

Vit. B. XIII. 145. Pocock, II. 153.

Has received their letter dated 17 Dec. Learns from it and Karne's letter of the same date the pertinacity with which the Imperialists insisted, after Benet left, that the Pope should reject the King's petition. Thanks them for their promptitude and liberality in sparing no expence to bring scholars to Rome whilst these disputes were going on in the Consistory. They will learn from Benet, who has already been dispatched four days, the state of the King's cause. Has arranged with Matthew Bernardi de la Banco, a Venetian merchant, for the transmission to them of the money required. They are to use every possible effort to adjourn the case. Greenwich, 4 Jan.

Lat. Endd.

4 Jan. **692.** GHINUCCI and CASALE to HENRY VIII.

Vit. B. XIII. 143. B. M. Pocock, II. 155.

Dr. Carne has written to the King of their diligence. Had an interview with the Pope today, and showed him the letters of divines and lawyers, especially of Decius and Curtius. Explain to him the delays thrown into the way of Parisius by the Imperialists. Were with the cardinal of Ancona this morning, but could not obtain from him or the Pope any assured hope of delay. Rome, 4 Jan. 1532.

Lat.

4 Jan. **693.** CLEMENT VII. to HENRY VIII.

Raynald, XIII. 241. Pocock, II. 178.

Has heard formidable news from Mark Grimani, patriarch of Aquileia, on his return from Jerusalem. He met with Lewis Gritti, son of the doge of Venice, who had great influence with the Turk, and his minister, Ibrahim Bassa, who told him that the Turk was preparing a very large fleet to invade Christendom, and had made a new league with the Sophy. Urged the various ambassadors to write to their sovereigns for aid, and unite for the protection of Christendom. Communicates the news to the King. Warns him against delay from the example of Rhodes and Hungary. Expatiates upon the dangers which will ensue if the Turk invade Italy. Rome, 4 Jan. 1532.

Lat.

4 Jan. **694.** JOHN BAPTIST SANGA to the DUKE OF ALBANY.

Lettere di Principi, III. 123.

The Pope has seen his letters with great satisfaction, and has heard the credence of secretary Raince and M. Bartholomew, especially about Scotland. As to the promotion of one of the Duke's brothers, the Pope will fulfil his promise, but this is not the time. Thanks him for defending him against those who tried to injure him with the French king.

Sends letters for Scotland, including a brief from the Pope to the King about preparations against the Turk. Albany might do much with the French king in this matter. Rome, 4 Jan. 1532.

Ital.

4 Jan. **695.** FRANCIS DINTEVILLE, Bishop of Auxerre, to MONTMORENCY.

R. O.

On Innocents' Day the Pope assembled eight cardinals, the ambassadors of the Emperor and his brother, the knight Casale, the man of the duke of

1532.

Bar, and the Bishop. He told them that the patriarch Grimani, on his return from Jerusalem, met at Constantinople Lewis Gritti, the Venetian, who desired him to tell his father the Doge and the Pope secretly that the Turk intended to attack the Emperor and his brother in Italy and Hungary unless they made some appointment with him; that the army consists of 40 galeasses, 40 "galees bastardes," and 70 "gallees subtiles," with 100 foists and brigandines to carry horses; 60,000 foot, 150,000 horse, and 8,000 janissaries. They intend to commence in April by taking several ports in Italy and fortifying them, and three payments (treble wages?) will be offered to Christian foot soldiers who will serve.

His Holiness desired the Ambassadors to send the above news to their masters, and beg for aid. He will do what he can, and accompany the army in person.

Cardinal "Freneze" (Farnese) then spoke, offering, in the name of his colleagues, to do what the Pope wished. The imperial Ambassador said that he had sent this news to his master and was expecting an answer, and offered at once to make arrangements for the defence of Christendom. Ferdinand's Ambassador thanked the Pope for his goodwill to his master, from whom he had already presented letters with information of the Turk's enterprises, which had not been believed, but he had been accused of writing them in Rome,—a complaint which the writer thinks unfounded. He offered, if there was any occasion to resist the Turk outside Hungary, that his master would devote his body, goods, friends, and the whole of his power to that object; adding that he had power to enter into particulars.

The Bishop, considering that all these proposals were but waste of time and boasting, replied in the same way, that although the King did not know of these news, and he had no charge about them, yet, knowing the commission which had formerly been given to Mons. d'Albanye on a similar occasion, he was sure the King would do his duty, and he would send him the information. Casale, speaking for the king of England, said he had express charge to treat for defence against the Turk, and the man of the duke of Bar said the same. The Archduke's man then spoke again, praying that great diligence might be used, and said that some might excuse themselves as the places threatened do not belong to them. Thought this was intended as a hit against him, but made no reply. The company then separated.

His reason for not replying was that he thought they wished to have cause of complaint that the French king had hindered the affair in this first assembly. They want the French king to contribute money without sending any one to Italy. Informed the Pope before the assembly that the Imperialists were spreading a report that the King consented to the Turkish invasion, and that certain cardinals and ambassadors had undertaken to say something about it; and, if they did so, he would reply that the Pope, the Cardinals, the Emperor, and Ferdinand had alone caused it. Asked him why he had excommunicated John of Hungary at Bologna without a hearing, at the Emperor's command; for it could not have been done with justice, as he afterwards in remorse gave him secret absolution. He must not think it strange if the Bishop replied to two or three ambassadors, who, without commission, tried by lies and insults to renew quarrels between princes who were now friendly. His Holiness then summoned Antony Mussetola, one of the Imperial ambassadors, and enjoined the Cardinals not to allow him to say anything offensive to the Bishop, whom he desired to return the following day.

The Pope then begged him to induce the King to do his duty in protecting Italy, for he knew that the Turk could do nothing if the French king and Emperor were friendly; he knew that in the treaties of Cambray and Madrid the Emperor "a trop tiré la corde a soy," and that it would be a good thing if he gave the King what belonged to him. He then spoke of

1532.

695. Francis Dinteville, Bishop of Auxerre, to Montmorency—*cont.*

his poverty, the impending danger, and the little chance of help. Replied that he was sure the King would do his duty for the defence of Italy, but he was too wise to meddle in private quarrels where he could gain neither profit nor honor. The best way to induce him to send assistance to Christendom was to show him that those who were most concerned were doing their duty; that the Emperor, who holds all the dangerous ports of Italy, was putting them into a state of defence. His neglect to do this has given the Turk hope of success. The Pope should also send persons to govern those places, and should treat Christian princes equally. He should particularly consider the condition mentioned by Gritti, the agreement of the Emperor and Archduke with the Turk about Hungary; that it was unreasonable to arm all Christendom at the desire of one man who refuses justice; his Holiness must not make the Emperor his excuse, for he would be glad to avoid expence and to prevent the coming of a French army into Italy, and besides has but little affection for his brother; would report what he said about the Emperor restoring to the King what belonged to him, if the Emperor had commissioned him to say so, but not otherwise; the King would not mingle God's affairs with his own, as did the Emperor and others. The Pope replied that he had no charge to speak of this, but that it seemed reasonable to him; and the Imperialists did not doubt that their master would rather see Hungary restored to John than the Turk descend in Italy, provided that the strong places and the frontiers remained in the hands of the Archduke, to prevent the kingdom coming into the Turk's possession. He wishes to send to king John "pour adviser le moyen . . . . . ," to put the fortresses of Italy in order, and to send the news to all princes.

Having heard that Gritti's information had not been given without the Turk's knowledge, which the Pope concealed, saying that Gritti had told the patriarch Grimani that only the Turk, Braym Basca, and he knew of it, proposed to his Holiness to send secretly to Gritti warn him of his danger, as the news had reached Italy, and was said to come from him. He replied that Gritti wished it to be known that the report came from him by order of Braym Baccha. Thinks, therefore, that other news should be expected. The Pope said that Gritti's offer of settling the affairs of Hungary was more for his own interest than for any other reason. Does not understand this; for if the Turk wished to make war he would not send word to his enemies, and, if he did send, it would be in more honorable form than this. And if Gritti was seeking his own advancement it would not be at the peril of his head. Thinks the Pope will try to draw money from the Church and other people. While waiting the King's pleasure, will see what is done about fortifying the places, &c., and will speak occasionally to the Pope. Sends a copy of a letter lately received by his Holiness from king John. Has found out for certain that the patriarch Grimani, when he made this report to the Pope and Cardinals, said that the Turk was instigated by Christian princes, and that the arrival of Andrew Gritti would show the truth. Some of the company have told me that it was the King. Hopes to be able to show that the Venetians are the real cause, being better friends and subjects to the Turk than any other people. Has spoken about it to the ambassador [of Venice], who protests that the Signory has no such opinion, and is too much obliged to the King; that the Signory would punish a secular man, but Grimani is a priest; and begged the Bishop not to write anything which would give the King cause of offence with the Signory. The Patriarch denies having said any such thing, but the Bishop believes it, nevertheless. The Pope ought to have prevented it. The cardinal of Mantua is here, but the cardinal Trivolce has not yet arrived.

Requests the Grand Master to procure assistance for him from the King. The duke of Albany knows what living is here. Rome, 4 Jan. 1532.

Fr., copy, mutilated, pp. 11. *Endd.:* "R., 10 Marcii 1532."

1532.

4 Jan. Vienna Archives.

696. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Dr. Benet, as he was about to leave, sent word to the Queen that he begged she would pardon him for having solicited against her; to which he had been compelled, and still was so, but that in good will she had no better servant, nor any one who prayed God more heartily for the preservation of her royal estate, in which she certainly would remain, notwithstanding all the King and his agents could do; and that now or never was the right season to use every effort with the Emperor in her behalf, seeing the coolness and cowardice of the Pope, for her affairs were never in better condition.

She has accordingly commanded me to ask your Majesty to write to the Pope and others who have charge of this affair, although she wrote herself to your Majesty with my last letters four days ago.

On the evening of Monday, the 1st, there arrived a servant of Dr. Benet, who left on 17 Dec. with news that the Pope had ordered the advocates of the King and Queen to discuss the admission of the excusator at the first Consistory after Twelfth Day, and that his Holiness had spoken severely to the ambassadors of the King's treatment of the Queen for the last five or six months. The King was displeased at this, and on Tuesday sent Dr. Faulx (Foxe) to complain to the Nuncio of his having written about his treatment of the Queen, as he had always treated her well and royally, and had not diminished her retinue nor income: neither the Pope nor the Imperialists had any business to meddle with such things: the Imperialists said she was his wife, and, if so, it was as lawful for him as for other husbands to command his wife to live for some time apart, for reasons which could not be published to every one. The Nuncio replied that he did not think he had written anything that he ought not to write, and that he would speak to the King next day.

Yesterday, when the Nuncio was at Court, the King spoke to him in the same manner, and gave him particulars of the Queen's treatment. The Nuncio denied having written anything except what was notorious; he believed what the King said, but, if he would recall the Queen to Court, it would not prejudice his case, and would shut the mouths of 100,000 persons. At this the King seemed confused, and nearly in tears, and said he had sent her away so as not to injure his cause, and because she used such high words and was always speaking of the Emperor in a half-threatening way. In answer to the Nuncio's enquiries, the King would not say whether Benet had brought a proxy (*procure*), but he said he had come on private affairs, which is not true, and that he had sent him with a full declaration of his will. He complained of the short delays that were given, though he acquitted the Pope of ill will, and attributed his actions to his fear of the Emperor. The Nuncio said he had heard that the Pope was astonished that he had not informed him of the King's soliciting the French king to declare war upon the Emperor; to which the King replied that these were falsehoods.

Though the Queen has been forbidden to write or send messages to the King, she sent him the other day by "son novel," or one of his chamber, a gold cup as a present, with honorable and humble words; but the King refused it, and was displeased with the person who presented it. Two or three hours afterwards he looked at it, and praised its fashion; and, fearing that the person who presented it would return it to the Queen's messenger, and that the latter might make a present of it publicly to the other, who could not refuse it, he ordered it not to be returned till the evening; and so it was sent back to the Queen. The King has sent her no present, and has forbidden the Council and others to do so, as is usual. He used to send New Year's presents (*mander le nouvel an*) to the ladies of the Queen and Princess, but this has not been done this year. Thus they will lower the state of both, unless there is speedy remedy. He has not been so dis-

1532.

696. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

courteous to the Lady, who has presented him with certain darts, of Biscayan fashion, richly ornamented. In return, he gave her a room hung with cloth of gold and silver, and crimson satin with rich embroideries. She is lodged where the Queen used to be, and is accompanied by almost as many ladies as if she were Queen.

The King has at last granted to the Auditor De la Roche, who was sent by the Pope to Scotland, leave to go thither, and to grant dispensations and other faculties in England. He may have done this to cause him and the Nuncio to send a better report of his treatment of the Queen to Rome, for he has despatched a courier thither this morning, and he has come to take the Nuncio's packet, although they assure me that there is no business of importance. London, 4 Jan. 1532.

Fr. From a modern copy.

5 Jan. **697.** CARDINAL DU PRAT to CLEMENT VII.

Camusat, 171. Hears that the king of England frequently complains that justice is denied him in a cause too important to be proceeded with by proxy, while he cannot go to Rome without great danger. In England, on the other hand, it will be easy and free for persons among whom the case has arisen to answer whatever is asked of them. The people who have to give evidence cannot be dragged to Rome, and the matter can be settled with less trouble and expence in England. The English and French, especially the Kings, have always been accustomed to have their cases settled in their own country. The King shows that he first demanded that the case should be remitted to impartial judges in England, but his prayers were of no avail, although backed up by the opinion of many learned men. This repulse, when known, will so move the minds of his subjects, that he fears, though he intends nothing of the kind, that they will make some changes to the prejudice of the Apostolic See (*ne quid novarum rerum in Sedem Apostolicam moliantur*) which may not be easily appeased, especially as there is a report that the Pope is influenced by fear or favor of the Emperor. Does not suspect this, but thinks that the matter ought to be taken up with the prudence and mildness which he knows to exist in his Holiness, and decided as soon as possible. Knows that this course will be pleasing to the kings of England and France, and worthy of his Holiness, and calculated to avoid many evils. Apologises for writing so freely. Abbeville (*Abbatisvilla*), Non. Jan. 1531.

Lat.

[5 Jan.]* **698.** A. A[UGUSTINE] to [CROMWELL].

Vit. B. XIII. 144. B. M. Wrote on the 12th and 17th Oct., and . . . . . of last month, to commend his own affairs. Is tired with the delay "quia de statu rerum mearum jam se vertente sexto mense sum penitus ignarus . . . . . quicquam profuit innumeris meis Freschobald' solicitasse aut famul . . . . . sisse, aut dñi de la Pomeray oratoris Christianissimi apud illam serenissimam Majestatem pa . . . . . qui plane scribit domino de Veyle hic, per ejusdem secretarium se rem om . . . . . rum, qui tamen adhuc non venit, sed cotidie jam hosce duos menses expect . . . . . meis totus orbis clausus esse videtur." Does not know what to do, unless he comes to [England] by way of France, in the spring. Is warned not to write by fear lest his writing is discovered, and by his ignorance how [Cromwell] takes his letters.

"Postremum quod mihi supervacaneum videtur, velle ea vobis fastidiendo a tot oratoribus vestris hic clarissimis et dignissimis viris non minore diligentia significantur, potissimum istuc veniente R. Doctore Bonero, qui solus . . . . . omnium scriptis cumulatissime potest supplere.

* Dated in a marginal note made before the Fire, "Bononia, 5 Jan. 1532."

1532.

Felicissime valeat [magnificentia vestra] si honores amplissimi non mutarunt mores, quod memo bon[us] . . . . . bit, nec mihi aliter exploratum est, qui generosi sui animi ser . . . . . perspexisse) aliquando super his dignetur aliquo pacto r[e]cte . . . . . rim etiam dignabitur me conser . . . . . me commend . ."
* * *

Hol., p. 1, *mutilated.*

6 Jan. Harl. MS. 283, f. 73. B. M.

699. HENRY VIII. to the ABBOT OF EVESHAM.

Exemption from attending Parliament in consequence of his debility and age. Greenwich, 6 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Signed.*
P. 1. *Add.*

8 Jan. Camusat, 171 b.

700. CARDINAL OF GRAMMONT to CLEMENT VII.

Though the Pope cannot have forgotten that he has often expressed the complaints of the king of England, thinks he ought to repeat them, as he hears that the King's expostulations are daily increasing, both by letters and from the conversation of many, but that he knows the Legate and Chancellor has written everything necessary. Begs the Pope not to delay remitting the cause to England until evil consequences have arisen. Abbeville, 8 Jan. 1531.
Lat.

9 Jan. R. O.

701. WOLSEY'S COLLEGES.

Appointment of Thos. Cromwell as receiver-general and supervisor of the lands lately belonging to the Cardinal's colleges at Oxford and Ipswich, forfeited by the attainder of Thos. late card. and archbp. of York. Westm., 9 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Signed and sealed.*

702. SIR EDW. BAYNTON to LATIMER.

Foxe, VII. 490.

Has communicated the effect of his letters to divers of his friends, who desire a reformation in Latimer, either in his opinion, if it swerve from the truth, or at least in his manner and behaviour, which give occasion of slander and trouble, to the hindrance of his good purposes rather than any inconvenience to his person or good name. Has desired them to note their minds in this letter, which he sends. Is his assured friend and favorer in in that that is the very truth of God's Word. Trusts he will temper his judgment, and affirm no truth of himself which would divide the unity of the congregation in Christ, and the received truth agreed upon by the holy fathers of the Church, consonant to the Scriptures. Being unlearned, must rather follow their doctrine than Latimer's, where Latimer disagrees with them, unless God inspires the hearts of people to testify to it in some honest number, which ought to induce him to give credence to them. Only God knows the certain truth, which is communicated to us as our capacity may comprehend it by faith. There have been some who have the zeal of God, but not according to knowledge; among whom, however, he does not include Latimer. To call this or that truth requires deep and profound knowledge; and as Baynton is unlearned, what he takes for truth may be otherwise. Is told that an opinion which causes dissension in a Christian congregation is not of God. Like as the Word of God has always caused dissension among men unchristened, whereof has ensued martyrdom to the preacher; so in Christ's congregation, among those who profess his name, those who preach and stir rather contention than charity, though they can defend their saying, yet their teaching is not to be taken as of God, as it breaks the chain of Christian charity, and makes division in the people. Would pray that not only there may be agreement in the truth, but also such soberness and

1532.

702. Sir Edw. Baynton to Latimer.—*cont.*

uniform behaviour in teaching and preaching as men may wholly express the charity of God, tending only to the union in love of us all to the profit and salvation of our souls.

703. Latimer to Sir Edw. Baynton.

Latimer's Remains, 334. From Fox.

Is sorry that he has communicated Latimer's letters to his friends, as ill interpretations might be made of them. Having to write so much gives him much trouble, and he has no leisure to answer the objections made. Is in his cure without books. Justifies his assertion, "I am sure that I preach the truth," and insists upon the certainty of faith, with many arguments. Condemns men wasting their time on such subtle and impracticable questions. Will insist upon nothing which is contrary to the fathers. Refers to the dissension about the dissolution of the King's marriage, and states that not everything upon which dissension follows causes dissension. Is surprised that Christian congregations should be grieved at lay people reading the Scriptures. Thinks it would be better to have a deformity in preaching than a uniformity without the truth. Refers to his previous letter. Says that there is one Raphael Maruffus, of London, an Italian, a merchant of dispensations in times past, who would die in the quarrel with God's true knight and true martyr. Touching purgatory and worshipping of saints I showed you my mind before my ordinary, and am surprised you would adjure me to open my mind before him, though neither he nor you disapproved of what I said. I look not to escape better than Dr. Crome. I have been very busy in my cure. A man has come from my lord of Farley [Sir Walter Hungerford], with a citation for me to appear before my lord of London, to be punished for such excesses as I committed when I was last there.

10 Jan. **704.** Latimer's Citation.

Foxe, VII. 455.

Citation by Richard Hilley, D.D., vicar-general of Laurence bp. of Salisbury, of Hugh Latimer, vicar of West Kington, in the archdeaconry of Wiltshire, to appear before John bp. of London, at St. Paul's, on Monday 29 Jan., between 9 and 11 a.m., to answer to certain interrogatories concerning crimes or grave excesses committed by him within the jurisdiction of the said bp. Salisbury, 10 Jan. 1531.

Lat.

10 Jan. **705.** Dr. Garay to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 159. B. M.

Having nothing to do at present in the case of the queen of England, has written an account of Luther's heresies in Spanish.*

Approves of the Emperor's order that this faculty should say nothing more about law in the Queen's case, except that the cause should be prosecuted in Rome. Was originally of opinion that the Pope should take cognisance of the case in this town or kingdom by commissaries, to declare the justice of the Queen's cause; but as he has not done so, it would now only disturb what is in good order. The Ambassador, however, does not cease his endeavours to see and obtain possession of the acts of the faculty. Endeavours also to obtain signatures; for there were some who did not attend the Council, and who favor our side, and others who signed for the Queen, and now in the Council have signed the contrary. Will practise also to obtain the book of the determinations in the Congregation, because if this is well examined her Highness gains her cause, as I have already written. Because, undoubtedly, if these men believed the right was with the king of England, considering the good will they bear your Majesty, and the importance of the cause, they

* "Romante" in MS.: error for "Romance."

1532.

would long ago have given us all we asked; but they know that if they give it they will be infamous.

Advises the Emperor to urge the Pope to declare the case by sentence, since he cannot do so, even if he would, without doing justice to the Queen.

Is trying to obtain a statute in our faculty, which is a difficult thing, for there must be a majority of two thirds.

Sp., pp. 4. *Modern copy. The original endd.:* Del Padre Garay, x. de Enero 1532.

10 Jan. Camusat, 1.

706. FRANCIS I. to the POPE.

The Pope is aware how long his ally, the king of England, has sued that the cognisance of the cause concerning his marriage should be remitted into his realm, without further pursuit at Rome, because of its distance. Has often written, especially from the bridge Sainct Cloud near Paris, and from Chantilly, in favor of his good brother, and sent messages to the same effect by his ambassadors. As yet there is no reason to hope that the affair will come to a speedy issue; and Henry is much discontented, fearing lest scandal and inconvenience should arise from this delay, which would perhaps redound hereafter to the diminution of the authority of his Holiness and the Holy See; so much so, that the Pope would not have from England the same obedience as formerly. Moreover, Henry has been given to understand that the Pope insisted on causing him to be cited to go to Rome for the decision of his cause. This is contrary to the privileges of his realm, as Francis has been assured by most learned persons. Arcques, 10 Jan. 1531.

Fr.

11 Jan. Vienna Archives.

707. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Received yesterday the Emperor's letters of 17 Dec. with a postscript of the 23rd.

Has heard nothing of what is said here about the mission of John de la Saulx, as he had no occasion to go to Court; but one of the merchants whom the King consulted about his answer says that the Court and the merchants are in trouble about this affair and blame those whom they have moved to this by their great pride (*ceulx devers lesquels par leur grande oultrecuydance ont esmeu cecy*), despising their neighbours and every one; but he thought the Emperor's goodness would surmount this pride. Tried to find out what they would do if the Emperor stopped the intercourse, but he said they could find no place to dispose of their goods, and would be forced to have recourse to the Emperor's mercy.

Has communicated to the bishop of Rochester the Emperor's orders in writing, and by a third person, for there is no means of speaking with him. He has sent to ask Chapuys to take no notice of him when they meet, till times are better. Has a safe means of communicating with him, and maintaining his good will. Gives an account of a conversation with La Pommeraye about the Swiss.

Hears that the people of Cleves talk of a marriage between the Princess and the young Duke. Expects to know the truth when the King returns, which will be in two days.

Thinks that the bishop of Winchester does not find matters so ready in France as he expected; for Bennet, who was despatched to Rome in such great haste, is still there, and will not leave until the return of a courier who arrived here yesterday from the Bishop in company with one to the French ambassadors. This may be to justify the excuse which he may have made to the Bishop. Has been told that La Pommeraye brought to the King a great instrument, sealed with the French great seal, which some think was some new league, for the confirmation of which the Bishop went to France.

1532

707. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

Has been unable to gain any information about it. The French ambassadors were twice with the King before Christmas, but they did not have such conversation as is usual when they have affairs to treat of.

Hears that Benet has orders, in case the Pope will not submit (*soumettre*) the cause, to return and accuse his Holiness of partiality. Perhaps they are soliciting Francis to do the same for them that they did for him when he defied the Emperor. The blindness of the English causes a suspicion of their having made such requests. On one occasion when the French ambassadors were at court, Jocquin was there alone to present two sakers to the King from the duke of Ferrara. Two London merchants have just come to inquire of him whether it is true that it is prohibited in Holland to manufacture (*forger*) English cloths, as was said; of which they have great fear. They spoke very piteously, with tears in their eyes, as of the most prejudicial thing which could happen to them. They themselves lay the blame of this on the divorce; and if others have the same suspicion, the King may be led to acknowledge his fault. London, 11 Jan. 31.

Fr. From a modern copy. Endd.: Received at Cologne, the 28 Jan.

11 Jan. R. O.

708. JOHN LORD AUDELEY to CROMWELL.

Begs a licence to be absent from Parliament for the great considerations mentioned in his last. Fears he was tedious with his intricate causes, Cromwell having so many high matters in his hands. Hopes to do the King better service by his absence. Hopes to make it apparent that he is a faithful subject if the King will let him "enter intelligence and practise some such introductores whereupon may growe the light of my founudation" till Cromwell has leisure to hear part of his devices. Is sorry Sir Will. Davyth, in whom he trusted to solicit his causes to Cromwell, is unable to visit him. Wade, 11 Jan. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To his most especial and singular beloved friend Mr. Cromwell.

11 Jan. Howard's Let. p. 309.

709. THOMAS LORD DELAWAR to CROMWELL.

Is obliged to him for obtaining the King's licence that the writer may have leave of absence from the Parliament. Encloses his proxy as desired. Begs his licence may be sent to Mr. North, clerk of the Parliament. Has done him the greatest kindness he ever received, considering his poverty.

At my poor house, 11 Jan. *Signed.*

Add.: My special good friend Mr. Cromwell.

11 Jan. R. O.

710. SIR JOHN FITZJAMES to CROMWELL.

I have had such pain in the right leg that I cannot take any great journey. Pray excuse me to the King. Redlinche, 11 Jan.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful. *Sealed.*

12 Jan. Add. MS. 25,114, f. 60. B. M. Pocock, II. 157.

711. HENRY VIII. to GARDINER.

Has received his letters of the 2nd, 4th, and 7th, showing his diligence and dexterity at the French Court, and the acceleration of Benet's despatch, the matters of Germany, and what affections be there for the King's purposes. Is of his opinion that Benet should be despatched to Rome; the French king, the Chancellor, and others to be thanked for furthering the same. Partly approves of the French king's opinion that the Emperor will not make war, if the princes of Germany shall be aided with money, until the Emperor has left for Spain and they have made a new king. Thinks that the princes ought to be so encouraged that they be not driven into the lap of the Emperor through lack of aid, and Gardiner is to employ all the craft of persuasion he

1532.

can "to engrave unto our good brother the eminent dangers and perils which may fortune to all Christendom in case the said princes should return to the Emperor's devotion." It will be great advantage if the Emperor could be driven into Spain in despair of doing good and reconciling Germany. Is this day advertised out of Flanders that the Emperor intends to send Nassau to the princes to procure reconciliation, which things Gardiner is to "imprint in their heads" with due vehemency. Sends 10,000*l.* to the duke of Lorraine as a sort of feeler, understanding that Francis, will do the same. Is to persist in his course of moving the French Court to a stricter alliance with England, but without making it appear that England has any desire for it; and he is to say that it has been requested by Francis who had sent the bishop of Bayonne and Mons. de Langez to Woodstock and since to Ampthill; and though no answer was given at the time, as their children were then in captivity and they were treating with the Emperor and the Scots, yet, considering the amity between the two crowns, Henry will condescend to their offers and accept the same, and for this reason he has sent Gardiner to France. If they make any difficulty he may say that they seem only to have sought it before for their own utility. He is to call to their remembrance how in August last Francis sent letters to Joachin, declining to make war till he knew what aid he should gain from his confederates, blaming the indefiniteness of the treaties with England, which will be cleared up by renewing them; and point out that, as England is now in profound peace, Henry had no cause to oppose the Emperor except for his good brother's sake. Henry cannot contribute aid to the princes of Germany, knowing how eagerly the Emperor seeks all occasions of disturbing England and provoking the princes against it, unless Francis will conclude with him what aid he or the princes will give in the event of an invasion or trouble of England. And here he is to show what the king of Scots said to his Chancellor and others, as he will see by the letters of the duke of Norfolk. Henry thinks that if they perceive that the said contribution is refused they will gladly condescend to Gardiner's requests. So doing, he is to urge an entirely new treaty in the form of the one dated 8 Aug. 1526. Gives an account of the conditions which he wishes inserted. Notwithstanding the great difference between the necessities of the two monarchs, and that France, from its extent, is more subject to danger than England, the King is content to bear equal charges, provided they do not exceed 100,000 crowns for the space of six months yearly, whenever necessity requires. This aid to be forthcoming whenever it shall be demanded by the certificate and word of honor of either prince, and continue until there is evident proof that the Emperor has abandoned his design of invasion. Thinks it important he should know the opinion of Francis in order that Henry may be provided against contingencies, as there is no probability that the Emperor will leave or go into Spain for a long season. Greenwich, 12 Jan. *Signed.*

Pp. 11. *Add.:* "To, &c., the bishop of Winchester, our principal secretary and our ambassador in the court of France."

12 Jan. R. O. **712..** JOHN BISHOP OF LINCOLN to the DUKE OF NORFOLK.

Riding towards Wooborn on Saturday, I met the commissary of Oxon, who told me of Jones and Nevell, two ungracious scholars. At Tettysworth he met a man named Roger Tyler, who asked for Jones, and, suspecting him, brought him hither. I enclose his examination, and a letter which he had sewed in his coat. He is a simple person and a poor body, and had two horses, one for Jones, and one for himself, to have brought him to the "said Monk at St. Albones." Will keep him and his horses till I hear from you the King's pleasure or yours. Wooborn, 12 Jan. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To, &c., my lord of Norfolk, and, in his absence, to my lord of Wiltshire. *Add. in another hand:* To Mr. Treasurer, Mr. Comptroller, and to Mr. Cromewell, or to any of them.

1532.

12 Jan. **713.** The EMPRESS to the EMPEROR.

Simancas Archives.

In the case of the queen of England, all diligence is being used, and what has been written about it in these kingdoms will be sent to Rome by the first courier.

Sp., p. 1. *Modern copy. Headed:* Copia de un parrafo sacado en relacion de una carta de la Emperatriz al Emperador; fecha, 12 de Enero (*parece de* 1531).

12 Jan. **714.** JOHN JOACHIN.

Licence to leave England. *See* GRANTS in JANUARY, No. 9.

13 Jan. **715.** FRIAR PAULUS PARMENSIS, General of the Minorites, to [HENRY VIII.]

Calig, E. I. 79. B. M.

Excuses himself from complying with the King's request of sending into England friar John . . . . . as minister of the Observants. The Emperor's sister, the queen of Hungary, governess of the Netherlands, and the Great Council of Brabant, will not allow him to depart, he is of so much importance to them and the Emperor. Encloses for the King part of the correspondence he has received on this subject. Proposes to send a friar out of Lorraine, a member of the province of Paris. Ex pontis Ara provinciæ Franciæ Parrhisinæ, idibus Januarii. *Signed.*

Lat., mutilated, p. 1.

13 Jan. **716.** RICHARD, ABBOT OF WINCHCOMBE, to CROMWELL.

R. O.

I desire you to be favorable to me and my poor monastery in the matter between us and Mr. Hastings. What direction you take in it we shall be glad to obey. If you think it a matter in conscience, let us somewhat pay for it, so that we may also have the land, as we have had it so long, and the law is with us. We thought to have seen you at Christmas last, you have obliged us so much. I have nothing to send you now, but by Midsummer next I will provide you a good horse. Wynchelcombe, St. Hilary's Day.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful,—in the city of London.

14 Jan. **717.** JOHN, BISHOP OF LINCOLN, to CROMWELL.

R. O.

Asks him whether he shall send up Roger Tyler, whose examination the duke of Norfolk forwarded to Cromwell, or whether he shall allow him to go home. Thanks him for his kind letter in his cause to Mr. Fermour. Wooborn, 14 Jan. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To, &c. Mr. Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable Council.

14 Jan. **718.** THOS. FRYSBY, Canon of Launde, to CROMWELL.

Titus, B. I. 353. B. M. Ellis, 1 Ser. II. 21.

Reminds his mastership that "when ye lay with us here at Launde Abbey some time ye would take the pains to walk with me or my brethren about our business, and as you and I came one day from Withcoke I had a fall backwards in the snow at a place called the Dammes, between Launde and Withcoke." I send you by the same token six cheeses of this country. You need give the Prior no thanks for them. Other "newelties" I have not to do you pleasure. Launde Abbey, 14 Jan.

Hol. Add.: Right worshipful.

15 Jan. **719.** THOMAS WINTER.

Licence to leave the kingdom. *See* GRANTS in JANUARY, No. 12.

1532.

15 Jan. **720.** PARLIAMENT.

Parl. Roll 23 Hen. VIII.

Held by prorogation at Westminster, 15 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII.

Acts passed concerning—

1. Exchange of lands between the King and abbot of Westminster.
2. Exchange of lands with Christ's College, Cambridge.
3. Exchange of lands with the abbot of Waltham Holy Cross.
4. Exchange of lands with the provost of Eton.
5. Exchange of lands with the abbot of St. Albans.
6. Exchange of lands with the lord of St. John's.
7. Exchange of lands with the prior of Sheen.
8. Exchange of lands with the duke of Richmond and lord Lumley.
9. Assurance of lands to Hen. earl of Surrey, for his marriage.
10. The manor of Hunsdon to be called the honor of Hunsdon.
11. Jointure of Eliz. countess of Wiltshire.
12. Award of coparcenary to the heirs general of the earl of Oxford.
13. Jointures of lady Anne and lady Eliz., countesses of Oxford.
14. Attainder of Ric. ap Gruffyth and Wm. Hughes.
15. Pardon of præmunire to the King's spiritual subjects of the province of York.
16. Restriction of benefit of clergy.
17. Building of gaols.
18. For punishment of untrue verdicts.

18*. Brewers of beer.

19. Commissions of sewers.
20. Recognizances of debts.
21. For maintaining the navy and importing Gascon wines.
22. For maintaing the ports of Plymouth, &c. in Devon and Cornwall.
23. That no person be cited out of his diocese.
24. For feoffments made to churches.
25. Breaking of prison by clerks convict.
26. Taking extortions upon the paths of Severn.
27. Trials of murder in corporate towns.
28. For outlawries in actions of 5 Ric. II.
29. Defendants to receive costs when plaintiffs are nonsuited.
30. Against conveying horses to Scotland.
31. For true winding of wools.
32. For pulling down fish garths.
33. For restraint of annates.
34. Ratification of the same.

721. PARLIAMENT.

R. O.

1. Draft bill in Parliament to restrain the clergy from making ordinances in Convocation, contrary to the laws of the realm or against the King's jurisdiction; setting forth in the preamble that though the Church of England has been endowed with great possessions and immunities for the promotion of religion, yet the spiritualty, the nobles, and the commons, make one body politic living under the allegiance of the King as "supreme imperial head and sovereign, of whom all laws compulsory be to be made, ordained, and executed within this realm," and whose authority "is not under the obedience or appellation of any worldly foreign prince."

Large paper, pp. 3. *Draft, corrected by Cromwell.*

Cleop. F. II. 257. B. M.

2. Petition of the Commons in Parliament to the King, requesting him to command the spiritual lords to give a true and plain declaration of the laws of God and Holy Church upon the following articles :—

1. Whether spiritual persons may buy and sell for gain; 2, hold temporal possessions; 3, act as steward, bailiff, surveyor, &c.; 4, hold more than

1532.

722. PARLIAMENT.—*cont.*

one benefice with cure of souls; 5, be non-resident from a benefice with cure of souls; 6, or, having such a benefice, be stipendiaries, chantry priests, or take any annual service.

Pp. 2.

R. O. 3. Translation of the Act of Præmunire, 16 Ric. II. c. 5.

Pp. 2. *Endd. in Chancellor Audeley's hand.*

R. O. 4. Draft of the statute 23 Hen. VIII. c. 19, being the pardon of *præmunire* to the spiritual persons of the province of York, with the omission of the last clause.

Large paper, pp. 14.

Cleop. E. VI. 262. B. M. Strype's Mem. II. 158. Wilkins, III. 760. 5. Petition from Parliament to the King to abolish annates exacted by the Pope, as a practice which exhausts the treasure of the realm and impoverishes the bishops, who if they die within two or three years of their promotion, die in such debts as to embarrass their friends and creditors. Moreover, it is simony by the Pope's own law, &c.

R. O. 6. Corrected draft of the Act 23 Hen. VIII. c. 20. touching annates.

Large paper, pp. 12.

R. O. 7. Fair copy of the Act of Parliament 23 Hen. VIII. c. 7. for the maintenance of the navy.

Large paper, pp. 9.

R. O. 8. Draft of the Act 23 Hen. VIII. c. 8. touching the ports of Plymouth, Dartmouth, &c. The text is very much corrected, and the alterations are in Cromwell's hand.

Large paper, pp. 6.

R. O. 9. An Act proposed to be passed in the Parliament of 23 Hen. VIII. for further continuing the powers of the general surveyors of Crown lands.

Large paper, pp. 3.

R. O. 10. Draft Act of Parliament authorising the master and wardens of the fraternity of the Holy Cross and St. Elyn of Woolmen, in the city of London, to examine all fleeces wound or made hereafter, with a view to carry out the provisions of statutes 3 Edw. IV. and 23 Hen. VIII. for true winding of wools.

Large paper, pp. 3.

R. O. 11. Corrected draft of the Act 23 Hen. VIII. c. 26. touching the exchange of lands between the King and the prior of St. John's.

Large paper, pp. 4.

R. O. 12. Draft Act of Parliament to confirm the statutes of 4 Hen. VII. and 7 Hen. VIII. touching husbandry.

Roll of paper, with corrections in Cromwell's hand.

R. O. 13. Modern copy of the roll of Parliament, 23 Hen. VIII.

723. [CROMWELL to GARDINER.]

R. O. I have received your Lordship's letters by Mr. Wrythesley. I perceive from my kinsman the bearer, that you are desirous to hear news hence, but all that there is, is known to your friends, who are far more secret than I. Today was read in the Higher House a Bill touching the annates of bishoprics, but I do not know how it will succeed. Knowing that you were not properly furnished for your being there, I moved the King yesterday for money for the furniture of your purpose and for your return, saying that upon my own conjecture you were weary of being there. He answered

1532.

that you were not so weary of your being there, but he was as sorry, saying by these words expressly, "His absence is the lack of my right hand, for I am now so much pestered with business, and have nobody to rid ne depeche the same." Begs him to return shortly.

Draft, in Cromwell's hand, pp. 2. *Endd.:* A minute of my master's letter.

Memorandum in Cromwell's hand: To remember my Lady Anne's letters. William Locke standeth bound to Marten de la Sera, merchant of Tholouse, in the sum of 41*l.* 18*s.* 2*d.*

724. Rice ap Griffith.

R. O. "The booke of viewes of the castles and manor-places late appertaining to Res ap Griffith, attainted;" describing the situation, structure, and apartments of the castles of Emblyn, co. Carmarthen, Carewe, co. Pembroke, Nerberth, Newton, and Abber Marles, co. Carmarthen.

Pp. 20.

R. O. 2. "The book at what places the possessions were taken and entered, made to the use of our Sovereign Lord the King, &c.;" giving the names of the Commissioners who took possession, and the date at which he did so, in each of the following places; viz., Buelth; Llanemthevery in co. Carm.; Abbermerles, Llangonor in the lordship of Kydwelly, Newton, town of Carmarthen, Emblyn; Iscoid, in co. Cardigan; the town of Pembroke; Old Carewe, Haverfforde West, Tenby, and Nerberth. The dates of taking possession are all between the 10th and the 29th Jan. 23 Hen. VIII.

Pp. 8.

R. O. 3. Advowsons belonging to Res ap Griffith, attainted, with their values; viz., Carewe, Narberth, Llanthewy, Keyllmaynlloyd and Castle Deram, Llangeler in Emblyn, Penbyere, Keyll Reden, Herries Mote in Kemmys, and Hoggiston.

Pp. 2.

R. O. 4. A book of receipts of the lands of Res ap Griffith; viz., of Kylsayne, Cathenock, New Carmarthen, Caio, Emblyn, Manordilo, Iskennen and Perverth, Llangonor, Newton, Abber Marles, Llanrusted, Angull, Llannamtheverey, Newhouse parcel of the lp. of Nerberth, Llangybby, Seintclere, Kylkennon and Aberustuth, Llanstephan, Llandarock. Total receipt, 59*l.* 6*s.* 1*d.*

Pp. 4.

R. O. 5. A list of letters patent of divers offices granted (by Rees ap Griffith, as appears by the endorsement) to Sir Rees ap Thomas, Roger Vaughan, Roger Salisbury and others, in Buelth, Talgarth, &c.

Pp. 3. *Endd.*

R. O. 6. Accounts of Sir Rees ap Thomas as chamberlain of South Wales, and of Sir Will. Griffith as chamberlain of North Wales in 16 Hen. VIII.

Pp. 5.

R. O. 7. "The names of certain lordships late Sir Ryce's in Wales."

Llangybbye, Llanrusted, Cardycan, Carmarden, and others.

Sir William Thomas, knight: Abberustwith, Iskoyde 4, Gwynyoneth 1, Llannamtheverey 18, Hervryn, Kylsayn 58, Cathynoke 55, Whyddegada, Cayo 13, Mannordylo 68, &c.

P. 1. *In Cromwell's hand. Endd. as above.*

R. O. 8. Valor of the lands lately belonging to Res ap Griffithe, in South Wales.

Jointure of Lady Jenett Res, widow of Sir Res ap Thomas. Rents in Caermarthen and Emlyn, 45*l.* 16*s.* 10*d.*, besides 45*l.* 11*s.* 1*d.* parcel of the manor of Narbart. Jointure of lady Katherine Egecombe, widow of Sir Griffith ap Res. Rents in Wybley, Landemore, Abergwille, Elnett, Saintcler, Ewthcothe, and Llannennythe, and the town of Caermarthen, 72*l.* 5*s.* 7½*d.* Jointure of lady Katherine Howard, widow of Res ap Griffith. The lordship of Carew, Sandyhavyn, Franches, Kylsayne, and Pyboure, 177*l.* 4*s.* 9*d.*, besides 18*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.* in Narbart.

1532.

724. RICE AP GRIFFITH.—*cont.*

Lands in Res ap Griffith's own possession.

Pembrokeshire: Hoggeston, Burton, Lyottes Park, "Porta Leonis," and St. Florens, St. Tonelles, and Thorneton, 10*l.* 5*s.* 7½*d.*

Cardiganshire: Llangibby, Llanrustede, and Menennethe, Kylkennon and Aberustwith, Iskoide, Cardigan, and Qwynyonneth, 35*l.* 11*s.* 10*d.*

Caermarthenshire: Llangayne, Llanamthenery and Hervryn, Cathenoke and Wyddegadda, Cayo, Emlyn, Sayntclere, Manor Dylowe, Melllayne (*sic*) and Rosmayne, Althegar and Druslande, Iskennon and Parvethe, Abermarles, Newton, Glyncothe and Llanstephan, 178*l.* 6*s.* 7*d.*

Buelth and Llanaban, Abergwille, Kydwelly, Kygarren, and Haverfordwest, 59*l.* 6*s.* 9¼*d.* Lordship of Nerbertt, 60*l.* 0*s.* 1½*d.*

Total, 638*l.* 18*s.* 1¾*d.*

Pp. 5. *Endd.*

R. O. 9. Instructions to Thos. Jonys, Mores ap Harrye, John Smythe, and Wm. Brabazon.

They are to assemble the officers and tenants of all the lands in Pembrokeshire lately belonging to Ryce ap Gryffith, lately attainted of high treason, and swear them to deliver to them, for the King's use, all writings and muniments belonging thereto; and shall seize to the King's use all the said lands; make inventories of all the goods; cause an auditor to make an account of all the rents, &c. since Mich. 22 Hen. VIII.; inquire concerning embezzlements of goods; take possession of evidences, charters, &c., and the seal and records of the Chancery of Pembroke; make an inventory of horses, cattle, and sheep; cause offices to be found before the escheators for all the said lands; and ascertain what lands and goods are possessed by James ap Griffith ap Howell.

Pp. 4. *Endd.*

R. O. 10. "The copy of the letter sent to the Chamberlain of North Wales."

Thanks him for his gentle letters and his friendship. As this matter of Mr. Rise Griffith is in great trouble between the heir male and the heir general, the land being in the King's hand for lack of livery, I have taken order that he shall keep the land for which he has shown deeds of entail for heirs male, and the rest I keep with the King. I have charged John Puleston with the collection of the rents, preservation of the tenants, &c. There is certain land purchased which is most clear to tarry with the general heirs; but as it lies amongst the land appointed for the heir general (male ?) some strife may arise. I therefore pray you to order the King's officer that I may award it "to him that right have, which I shall do with payment, and so shall not another do that spendeth aforehand."

They are both bound to preserve peace, to do no waste, nor trouble the tenants. The King has written to you to search all records, and return anything touching Mr. Griffith's land under seal of your office. Desires him meantime to see no waste done on either part.

As I have stayed the band, and will grant no warrant for livery, I desire you to stay all matters of wardship wherein the King shall have title, till you know further of my mind.

Desires him to see the delivery of the land and goods appointed for the executor.

It is appointed that the evidence in the place shall be put in order by assent of both parties, and sent to me in London; that the house shall be left to Mr. Griffith, and the ground also when the corn is gone, for which the executor must pay rent from Griffith's death. They think they ought not to pay this; therefore leave that to my order.

Mr. Edw. Griffith's wife, the daughter of Mr. Puleston, desires dowry, which I will not grant till the matter be ordered. I have appointed her a portion, "nigh the third part of both parts, which I pray you to see for Mr. Griffith's part, and I will see for the King."

Pp. 2.

R. O. 11. * * * * *

Elys ap Mores, another of the said jury, being brother-in-law to the said R. Gr. (Rice Griffith ?), Mores ap Jevan ap John, another of the jury, being within the second degree to R. Gr.'s wife, and also being his servant.

1532.

Statements of the relationship to R. Gr. of Wm. ap Hoell ap Madoc, Gruff ap Robert Vachan, Hugh ap Richard ap John, Gr. Madryn, who is servant to lady Bulkeley, R. Gr.'s sister, Gr. ap William ap Hoell, Richard ap Jevan ap Glinn, Edmund ap R. ap Robert, and another, all being on the same jury.

Pp. 2. *Partly illegible.*

725. YORKSHIRE WEIRS and FISHGARTHS.

R. O. "Commyssioners to be namyd in the commissions for reformations of weres and fischegarthis and other nusances in the grett ryvers, and also for the commyssion of suers in the countye of Yorke,* besyds thaym that be namyd and apoyntyd in the commyssion a redy sende in to the seid countye."

East Riding: The abbot of Meulx, prior of Bridlington, Sir John Counstable, Sir Rauff Ellerker, the younger, Sir Peter Vavasor, Chr. Hillierd, Thos. Metham, John Aske, Edw. Saltemarche, Robt. Crake, Walter Grymston, Chr. Thirkilde, Thos. Langton, Wm. Twats, Gervaise Cawood.

West Riding: Lord Darcy, the abbot of Kirkstall, prior of Bolton, prior of St. Oswald of Nostell, Sir Ric. Tempest, Sir Robt. Nevill, Sir Wm. Middilton, Sir Nenyan Markenfeld, Sir Wm. Mallyverer, Wm. Ingilby, Brian Hastyngs, Ant. Clyfford, Stephen Hamerton, Wm. Plompton, Rauff Reresby, Wm. Frost, Thos. Grice, Thos. Beverley, Henry Pudsey, Walter Bradford, Ric. Basford, John Lambertt.

North Riding: The abbot of Whitby, the abbot of Byland, the prior of Gisbourghe, Jas. Metcalf, John Norton of Norton, John Dawney, Roger Lassulls, Edw. Gower, Roger Cholmeley, Rauff Rokesby, John Barton, Chr. Foulthorpp, Rauff Batty, Miles Staveley, Robt. Manyll, Wm. Rokesby, Ric. Segisweke, Matthew Witham.

Mem.—For like commissions to be made for York, Hull, and Scarborough, and for their liberties.

Pp. 3. *Endd.*

15 Jan. **726.** SHERWOOD FOREST.

Originalia Roll 22 Hen. VIII. m. 79. (Schedule.)

Schedule attached to commission of 20 Feb. (*see* No. 119 (65) *antè*):—Report of the abbot of Welbeck, Sir Ric. Sacheverell, Sir Brian Stapleton, Sir John Villers, John Hereye, and Roger Grenehagh, in pursuance of the King's commission, dated 12 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII., to view the deer in Shirwood forest, and the parks of Nottingham, Beskewood, Clypston, and Thornewoods.

i. View of Beskwood, 12 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII.: 691 fallow deer, of which 151 are deer of antler; 114 red deer, of which 60 are deer of antler.

ii. View at Thorneywood, 13 Jan.: fallow deer estimated at 300, of which 90 deer of antler.

iii. View in Shirwood, 15 Jan.: at Clypston Shroggys 310 red deer, of which 70 deer of antler; at Bylley and Brykkeland, 223 red deer, of which 40 deer of antler; at Romewood and Olsland, 60 red deer, of which 30 deer of antler; at Farmeffeyld, 64 red deer, of which 15 deer of antler; at Blydworth, 128 red deer, of which 15 deer of antler; at Calverton, 146 red deer, of which 40 deer of antler; of Papylwyk, 73 red deer, of which 12 deer of antler; at Lymbe Hawys Walke, 30 red deer, of which 20 deer of antler; at Sutton Woods Walke, 90 red deer, of which 27 deer of antler; Lyndehurste Walke, 114 red deer, of which 24 deer of antler; Nomannys Woode, 148 red deer, of which 26 deer of antler; Clypstone Parke, 100 fallow deer, of which 26 deer of antler; Nottingham Little Park, 80 fallow deer, of which 15 deer of of antler.

Total fallow deer in the three parks and Thornywoods 11 hund. 31. Red deer within the forest without the parks, after 6 score to the hundred, 11 hund. 66. Red deer in Beskwood, 10 score 14. Total red deer, 13 hund. 40.

Endd. with a memorandum of the delivery of the schedule into the Exchequer, 16 *Nov.* 28 *Hen. VIII.*

* See Statute 23 Hen. VIII. c. 18.

1532.

15 Jan. R. O. **727.** ROBERT LORD OGLE and others to the EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND.

At a meeting at Morpeth, 19 Dec., on receipt of the Earl's last letters, proclaimed a warden court, and summoned all who had complaints to be before us on Monday, 8 Jan., to redress the enormities committed by the men of Riddisdale and Tyndale. Were informed that Sir Thos. Percie and Sir Ingram his brother would "come and occupy the room" committed to us by your Lordship. Wrote to Sir Thos. to know his pleasure. Received a letter from him by Anthony Fenwick and Clement Shafto, which we send along with one from Sir Ingram to Sir Thos. Gray. On the 9th three poor men came to us at Morpeth as messengers from certain true commons who had risen on the Tyne. They said their neighbours had risen only to avenge themselves on the men of Riddisdale and Tyndale, for spoiling their goods. Advised them to put off their assemblies till the 11th. Rode meanwhile, and were met by part of the country, whom we moved to reformation for the past. Were told that Riddisdale had put in pledges to John Heron, and both Riddisdale and Tyndale were bound to Sir Thos. and Sir Ingram Percy since the meeting at Rothbery; that [if] they knew us to be authorised by the King's grant or the Earl's as warden, they would lay in pledges to us; but they desired respite till Saturday the 13th inst. Sir Thos. and Sir Ingram Percy are indignant at us for our services in the offices you committed to us. To prevent a disturbance, we beg that we may have authority from the King. On Saturday 13th and Sunday 14th we again spoke with those countries, and received a final answer that they were at the command of Sir Thos. and Sir Ingram Percy and John Heron. Have other things to communicate, which the bearers will disclose. Bothall, 15 Jan.

Signed: Robert Ogle—Jhon Weddryngton—Sir Roger Gray, k.
Pp 3. *Add. Endd.*

17 Jan. R. O. **728.** HENRY [EARL OF] ESSEX to CROMWELL.

Has written to the Earl of Oxford, offering him his voice if he will send a proxy. Desires Cromwell to find out his pleasure concerning it. Stansted, 17 Jan. *Signed.*
P. 1. *Add.:* To Master Cromwell.

17 Jan. Camusat, 174. **729.** The BISHOP OF AUXERRE to DU PRAT.

The agents of the king of England are in great trouble because they can find no advocate in all Italy to plead their cause, and the influence of the Emperor is so great that they are often treated contrary to justice and reason.
Fr. Headed: A Mons. le Legat, du 17 Janvier 1532.

18 Jan. R. O. **730.** TREASURER'S ACCOUNTS.

Receipt by Sir Brian Tuke, treasurer of the King's chamber, for 17*l.* 14*s.* 4*d.* from John Grene, receiver of the lordship of Hunnesdon, 18 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Signed.*
Lat.

20 Jan. R. O. St. P. VII. 332. **731.** EDW. CARNE to HENRY VIII.

Since writing on the 3rd, went with the ambassadors to the Pope, to tell him of the endeavours made to obtain learned men from the Italian universities, most of whom were contented to come, if it stood only with them. Those from Padua dared not come, for Venice had forbidden them. Parisius, of Bologna, had received two letters from the Emperor, and others from his ambassadors, forbidding him to act against the Queen. All these were once hired for the King.

1532.

Sir Gregory spoke to the Venetian ambassador and certain cardinals of Venice, who said the Signory would not license any one to come, without the consent of the Imperialists. The chief reader of Perusio could not come without the Pope's licence. Asked his Holiness to compel the adverse party to revoke such prohibitions, and to grant licences himself to those who would not come otherwise. He replied that he would license those within the lands of the Church, but could neither compel nor license those in the dominion of Venice. He thought Parisius of Bologna had good cause not to come, for he was born within the realm of Naples. For the reader of Perusio he caused a licence to be made straightway. Said I only wished him to compel the adverse party to revoke their unlawful request to the Dominion. Showed him that it was expressly against the law, and desired him to impute any failure to dispute at the time assigned, to the adverse party. His Holiness said that to remedy this concerned the Consistory, and desired us to apply to some of the cardinals. Applied to cardinal Ancona, and showed him the necessity of obtaining these learned men, as those in Rome durst not speak freely. Spoke also to cardinals De Monte, Fa[r]nesio and Trane.

In the Consistory on the 8th inst. the imperial Ambassador and the Queen's counsel desired expedition of the cause. Encloses a copy of their petition. The Pope called on the English ambassadors to reply, who referred to Karne. Said that hindrance had been caused by the adverse party, and desired a remedy. This petition was debated amongst the cardinals ;—Sanctæ Crucis, Ægidio, and Sanctorum Quatuor being against it—and Farnese, Trane, and De Monte in its favor. Finally, both parties were ordered to bring their petitions in writing on the 12th inst. Sends a copy of his petition. On the 12th some said his petition was relevant, others not; and he was assigned to inform all the 27 cardinals before the 15th. Did this with the help of the ambassadors, and furnished Farnesio, Trane, and Cesis with answers to the Imperialists. Heard that Anchona, who only attends the Consistory when matters of law are handled, said that the petition was relevant. On the 15th it was concluded to allow time for preparing the disputations till the Purification of Our Lady.

When the Pope informed the ambassadors of this, they begged him to cause the Imperialists to declare to the senate of Venice that they do not wish to prohibit learned men from coming to defend the matter. He said he would speak to the imperial Ambassador and do what he could.

Received on the 18th the King's letter, dated Greenwich, 2nd inst., desiring that no act should pass here till Benet's arrival. Rome, 20 Jan. 1532.

Hol. Add.

R. O. 2. Petition of Carne to the Pope, setting forth that on 8 Jan. 1532 the Emperor's ambassador, with Jo. Aloisius, advocate for the queen of England, appeared in Consistory, and prayed that, as after many delays a term had been fixed for hearing the king's excusator, viz., the first court day after Epiphany, the cause might now be referred to D. Paulus, auditor of the Rota. Karne has used the utmost diligence to obtain the attendance of the best lawyers of Italy, but has failed from various causes; viz., at Perugia, because Vincent de Herculanis would not attend without the Pope's express licence ; at Sienna, because Decius was decrepit; at Bologna and Padua, because Peter Paul Parisi, of the former, and Francischinus da Curte and Marianus Sozino, of the latter, were forbidden by the King's adversaries. Requests, therefore, that, except Decius, to whom the journey might be fatal, and Vincent, to whom licence has lately been given, the rest may have timely notice to come.

Lat., pp. 2.

1532.

21 Jan. **732.** HENRY VIII. to BENET and CARNE.

R. O. Sends the bearer, Dr. Bonner, to the court of Rome, with instructions in every point concerning his affairs there, which he will communicate to them on his arrival. They are to give him the fullest information on the state of the cause, and how to proceed. Westm., 21 Jan. *Signed at top.*

P. 1. *Sealed. Add.*

21 Jan. **733.** HENRY VIII. to GHINUCCI and CASALE.

R. O. Begs they will continue their labours. As the labours of Carne are
St. P. VII. 337. great, sends Edm. Bonner, LL.D., who is esteemed by the King for his virtue, faith, diligence, and acuteness. Westm., 21 Jan. 1531. *Signed.*

Lat. Add. Endd.: 1532. Del ser^mo^ Re d'Inghilterra di xxj. di Gennaro.

21 Jan. **734.** JOHN LORD AUDELEY to CROMWELL.

R. O. Thanks him for his great goodness in procuring him a licence of absence from Parliament at this extreme point of need. If he left his house, he should die by the way. Sends his proxy with a blank for any nobleman the King may name. If not rightly drawn will amend it with the help of the clerk of the Parliament, and will be glad to recompense him for it. Wade, 21 Jan. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful and his most singular friend, Mr. Cromewell. *Sealed.*

21 Jan. **735.** GILLES DE LA POMERAYE to the BISHOP OF AUXERRE.

Camusat, 120b. This is his third letter since coming here. It is said that the Emperor leaves to-morrow for Germany; but he fears he will delay long enough to trouble the Pope, who has to pay the army until the Emperor's return. It is thought here, that, unless right is done at Rome in the matter of the divorce, something will be done disagreeable to Rome. It is hinted to him that the Pope proceeds slowly, and more like a partisan than a judge. The bishop of Winchester has not yet returned from France, but is on his way. London, 21 Jan.

Hears from France that M. de Nyssé *raptus est usque ad tertium cælum*, and saw the Virgin Mary, and Peter and Paul, who told him he ought to execute justice. He fainted, or pretended to, while saying mass.

Fr.

21 Jan. **736.** FRANCIS I. to the BISHOP OF AUXERRE.

Camusat, 35. Long ago learnt from the duke of Albany the affection borne to him (Francis) by the cardinal De Medicis. The Bishop is to tell the Pope that if he will grant the Cardinal leave to come to Francis, "*soit qu'il vueille estre du monde ou demourer comme il est*," Francis will entertain him; and to deliver Francis's letter to the Cardinal. Dieppe, 21 Jan. 1531. *Signed. Countersigned:* Breton.

Fr. Add.: L'evesque d'Auxerre, mon ambassadeur devers le Pape, &c.

II. The SAME to the SAME.

Has drawn up the above letter for exhibition to the Pope. The Bishop is to inform the Cardinal that Francis has learnt his final resolution, "*de se faire du monde*," and to leave the Church. As often as he comes to Francis he will be welcome. Will give him lordships, lands, and "*party de mariage*." Has learnt from the duke of Albany the affection borne to him (Francis) by the cardinal Palmier; the Bishop is to present to him the goblet (*couppe*) which was destined for the late cardinal Sanctorum Quatuor. This matter is to be kept secret.

Fr.

1532.

22 Jan. **737.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Vienna Archives.

Parliament will open on the 16th. It is summoned principally for the divorce, and to ask money from the laity; but nothing has yet been proposed, and they will probably temporise until they have news from France and Rome. Almost all the great lords, spiritual and temporal, will be present, except the bishop of Durham, one of the Queen's champions, who has not been summoned. It is said that the bishop of Rochester is not summoned, but he will come with the intention of boldly speaking the truth about the divorce to the King. On hearing of his arrival, the King sent to say he was glad of it, and wished to speak with him; but he, fearing lest the King might forbid him to speak about the divorce, presented himself to the King just as he was going to mass; and though he was well received, he left before the end, to avoid any conversation. He thanks the Emperor for his message, and offers his services. He begs Chapuys to write to him only in cypher. The son of the Princess's governess,* who refused the archbishopric of York because he would not adopt the King's opinions, could not obtain licence to study abroad until the other day. He told the King that if he remained here he must attend Parliament, and if the divorce were discussed he must speak according to his conscience. On this, the King immediately gave him leave to go, and promised to continue his income of 400 ducats, and to allow him to retain his benefices.

Last week the King sent out three ships, well equipped with artillery, and with 150 marines in each, in pursuit of some ships belonging to the king of Denmark, which have taken some English merchantmen. The new ambassador to the Emperor† will start in a few days. Does not know why they are discontented with the present ambassador.‡ This man is one of the doctors who was at Bologna with the earl of Wiltshire, on whom and his daughter he depends entirely. He has written in favor of the divorce, and was one of the translators of the King's book. Expects he will be ordered to obtain opinions from the German universities, whether Lutheran or otherwise. If he has no better future than the Augustinian Lutherans (*les Lutheriens Augustins*), whom the King caused to come here with a safe-conduct, he will not do much. The said Lutheran (*le dit Lutherien*§) returned as he came, with much ill-will from the English.

Judging from what Wiltshire said the day before yesterday, they expect that if the Emperor does not leave for Germany before Candlemas, he will go by sea to Spain, which they wish.

Hears that the King intends to make Wiltshire a duke, to enhance the alliance.

Jean Jocquin had been asked by the King not to leave until the return of the bishop of Winchester; but he left yesterday, either in consequence of orders from France, or because the English thought he might help the said Bishop. On taking leave of Chapuys, he would not speak clearly, and assured him that he knew nothing more of the Bishop's charge than Pommeraye had said. Pommeraye accompanied Jocquin, and spoke of the peace and union of Christendom, with praises for the Emperor's wish for the preservation therof, which would be easy, were it not for the dissensions caused by "ce diable de Pape." London, 22 Jan. 1532.

Fr. From a modern copy.

22 Jan. **738.** THE DIVORCE.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 174. B. M.

Paper by Dr. Ortiz, enclosed in a letter to Cobos, dated 25 Jan. 1532 (f. 172.)

Yesterday, Sunday, the 21st Jan., the Pope told me that he had letters from his Nuncio in England, who had spoken to the King about his strange

* Reginald Pole, the son of the countess of Salisbury.

† It does not appear that any new ambassador was really sent to the Emperor for some time after this date.

‡ Sir Thomas Elyot.

§ *See* No. 593.

1532.

738. The Divorce—*cont.*

treatment of the Queen. He replied that she was his wife, and bound to obey him ; that he had sent to tell her not to urge so strongly that the cause should be tried in Rome, but she persevered, and therefore he had given her four places to choose from, in which to live separate from him (*adonde se apartase*). The Nuncio said that the cause had been deferred for three years for the public good and peace of Christendom, and the Pope could not put it off any longer, but must give sentence ; therefore his Majesty should send a mandate, with confidence that justice would be observed (*por tanto que su alteza enbiase*). He replied that it was not competent for the Pope to be a judge of kings, and that as he (the Pope ?) was not learned enough to judge this cause (*que pues no era doctor como avia de juzgar esta causa*), he had asked for three judges to be appointed on the part of the Pope, himself, and the Queen ; he was astonished that so much difficulty was made, as he had on his side so many doctors, universities, and reasons. The Nuncio replied that the Pope, as vicar of Christ, was a competent judge in such cases. Though not learned himself, he had learned men at his side, by whose counsel he proceeded, as his predecessors had done, and therefore the King should send a mandate, so that afterwards he might not complain of not having been heard.

The King replied that the auditors of the Rota were venal and corrupt, not fit to be his judges, and he would send no mandate.

The Nuncio rejoined, that, if he did not, the Pope would be obliged to give sentence against him as a person who did not appear and had nothing to allege in his behalf. The King said he cared nothing for such a sentence. The Nuncio said the Pope would first proceed to excommunicate him, calling to aid the secular arm. All this, the King said, he cared nothing for. And the Nuncio left him.

The Pope told me he had sent to ask him (Henry ?) to write to the King of Scotland about his having said that a separation from the Holy See had been attempted in his kingdom ; but he did not wish to write, saying that although it had been attempted, it had not taken effect.

His Holiness added that he had also desired him to send back to Scotland certain Scotch knights who were now in England, and that he answered that he would not,—speaking very contemptuously of the Scotch king, who, he said, ruled his kingdom by low plebeian pĕrsons, and did not know how to govern.

At the same time there was an auditor of the Rota in England, whom the Pope was sending to Scotland. The king of England said to him that he was sending certain articles [to Rome] by Benet, and if they were not agreed to, he did not care what was done here (at Rome).

Benet left Rome in post when the majority of the Rota had determined that the case must be tried here, and that the King's excuse could not be heard unless he sent a mandate.

He promised the Pope that he would soon return with a message, and the subsequent delay has been to wait for him. The Pope has had a letter from him from the French court, saying that he brings certain capitulations, and will soon arrive.

The Nuncio in the French court writes that Gardiner (*un obispo Sthefano*), who had come to the French court, said that the delay had been good, because some good middle course would be found to finish the case. Told the Pope that there is no course but for the King to acknowledge his error, since the contrary must be held as part of the Faith. By the declaration and defence of this error, the Pope lost his position as vicar in the Church militant. It was a great sin for princes, who were bound to procure the declaration and exaltation of the Faith, to hinder it for their own interests.

His Holiness replied, that as what I said was the truth, he was determined to proceed, without more delay, to give sentence, and do whatever else was

1532.

right. He saw how the French king was joined with the king of England, but he did not care for them, although they separated from the Holy See. Thanked him for the determination. He told me that he heard from the Nuncio in England that some of the nobles already differed from the King's opinion.

I am grieved to find that when the Pope and Ancona had seen the minute of the brief to be sent, and had given it to Blosio to be written, Blosio showed it to the Ambassador, who took four days to consider it. Now, the Pope, hearing that the English ambassador is at Placencia, has consented to postpone the brief till his arrival.

Thanks God for his having convinced the Pope that this brief should be sent to the Emperor; and the Ambassador now sends it. Asks Cobos to order it to be made known. If it has no effect, the brief of excommunication will be sent.

Sp., pp. 5. *Modern copy.*

22 Jan. **739.** STEPHEN VAUGHAN to CROMWELL.

Galba, B. x. 2. B. M. "I [have] made an end of my book, and do la[ck only a] trusty bearer, which I . . . . . find not." I have declared things therein which I should not wish to be known to come from me, and have used so strange a manner that few men will think it mine. If you think it necessary, for the accomplishment of my promise to the King, to give it to him in my name, beg him that I may not be known as the author. Excuses imperfections on account of Cromwell's hasty calling for it. The subject is right hard in a day or twain to be well studied. Will send it by the first trusty bearer. The Emperor left Brussels towards Germany the xv. . day of January. lord of Barrughe died at Brussels the fourth day after. Barrughe, 22 Jan. 1531.

Hears from Lovain that Œcolampadius is dead. The news came thither in letters of Erasmus.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To his right worshipful Mr., Maister Thos. Crumwell, within the gate of the Fryers Aug[nes] in London.

23 Jan. **740.** The ABBOT OF MIRAVALL to CROMWELL.

R. O. I received your letter on the 23rd Jan. Whereas you write to me for my specialty under our convent seal; I have delivered to Justice Fitzherbert 25*l.*, being the residue of 50*l.* to be paid at Midsummer next. For your goodwill shown to me, I sent by your servant 4 marks to your own use. Your servant, the bearer, has shown me that my father of Furness promised you to be good unto me in my business, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* I was never privy to it, and am sore charged this year by barrenness of corn, and therefore I cannot wait upon you. Miravall, 23 Jan.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

23 Jan. **741.** HENRY [EARL OF] ESSEX to CROMWELL.

R. O. Has received the King's letters desiring his attendance at the Parliament, but the King licensed him at the beginning of Parliament to appoint a prolocutor, who is there under the seal of his arms. Cannot revoke the appointment. Has been driven from his house by sickness, and obliged to send away his servants, so that he has no one to wait on him, and no house to lie in. Desires credence for William Clopton, the bearer. Falkeborne, 23 Jan. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To Mr. Cromwell. *Endd.*

742. [HENRY VIII. to GARDINER.]

R. O. As the King is sending Dr. Bonner to Rome for purposes mentioned in his instructions, he is instructed to repair first to [Gardiner], and com-

1532.

742. [HENRY VIII. to GARDINER]—*cont.*

municate them to him; and if he think anything should be added to them, he may use his discretion therein, especially touching the conceiving of the King's proxy, which, if he think necessary, he may alter in form, despatching at the same time a courier to England in all haste to let the King know what he has done.

Draft, in Wriothesley's hand, pp. 2.

[24 Jan.] **743.** EDMUND BONER to CROMWELL.

R. O. Thanks him for his great kindness. Dr. Bagard will give him what Bonner promised, and some seeds for his garden. Starts this morning for Rochester, and so forth on his journey. Could not get his passport till 11 o'clock last night. His servants had much ado before they could have it; "Mr. Godsalve had so well delivered it." Desires to be recommended to the King and to the duke of Norfolk. Begs him to continue good master to Dr. Bagard, himself, and the bearer his servant. Scribbled in haste while the horses were making ready at Gravesend, this Thursday morning.

Reminds him of the warrant for the King's reward.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Privy Council. *Endd. Sealed.*

24 Jan. **744.** MUXETULA to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 170. B. M. We have been working for the despatch of the English cause, and finally the Pope and Consistory have allowed the rest of this month for the advocates to dispute and allege what they like. On the 1st of February the case will be despatched without hearing more. We did not consent to this delay, but the Pope has promised that there shall be no more. It is thought Dr. Benet will return this month. He has written from Lyons, but it is not known whether he brings a mandate for the principal cause. His Holiness fears that further delay will be mischievous, especially as he has only allowed delays hitherto that he might not give any pretext for the King's imputations of partiality against him and the Court of Rome, and his obstinate refusal to send a mandate. And because he has done wrong to the Queen by granting these delays in the hope of reclaiming the King, he says that if Benet does not bring a mandate he will shut his eyes and try no more, as it has only increased his obstinacy. He has promised to despatch the brief about the separation of the King from "aquella diabolica mujer," and the continuation of the marriage state with the Queen, during the trial. Will not cease to importune him about it. Rome, 24 Jan. 1532.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

25 Jan. **745.** DR. ORTIZ to the COMENDADOR MAYOR.

Simancas MS. Asks him to relate the contents of his letter to the Emperor. Since writing the Pope has repeated to him all that he has written to Cobos, and enclosed in it.

Makes a request about the pension granted him by the Emperor. Asks him to show the enclosed minute in Latin to Mosior de Grandvela. Rome, 25 Jan. 1531.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

25 Jan. **746.** CARDINAL OF OSMA to CHARLES V.

Heine, Letters to Charles V. 142. * * * The Pope told him today that the French king advised the king of England to marry "la manceba" (Anne Boleyn) because he thought this act would bind the King to him, so that he could never fail to assist him with men and money when he had need of them.

1532.

The Pope considers that Francis is acting basely, and endeavouring to lure the king of England to his ruin, because, after the marriage, he would exert himself to gain the Emperor, and offer him all his forces against all the princes of the world. Rome, 25 Jan.

Sp.

25 Jan. **747.** MAI to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 183. B. M.

Has already written that after the vote of the Rota in the Queen's favor, Dr. Benet departed by post. Before he left, the Pope promised to do nothing till his return.

The English demanded that the cause should be discussed in public; to which I consented, to avoid delay. Then they asked for time to bring lawyers to Rome; which I opposed; but a day was fixed after the Epiphany.

When the term approached, and I had the lawyers ready, the English said that they could not obtain lawyers in consequence of my practices. Told the Pope and Cardinals that your Majesty was not served by villany. Though they believed this, they said there were good reasons for not hurrying. Said to the Pope, as well as I could without breaking with him, that he was denying justice, discrediting the Queen's cause, and damaging the Emperor's authority. Told him, between complaints and threats, that I should be obliged to petition for the justice that was refused; that he was bound to respect justice, in spite of inconvenience; that justice was found to put a stop to inconveniences, but that he desired inconveniences to put a stop to justice. He never said so much as not to confess that I was right.

I have been at three Consistories since the Epiphany, and it is concluded to grant delay for the whole of January, which will not be so bad if they stop other delays thereby, as they promise, *but I believe that meanwhile they will fall in suspicion of the Council,** and that the shameless conduct of the English will always serve them for an excuse.

Thinks, however, they will see the unprofitableness of delay. There is no way to obtain despatch, except by always soliciting, as I have done, without coming to a rupture. Will continue to carry out the Emperor's wishes till he has further orders. All his Majesty's servants here have the same intention, as well his lawyers as the Queen's. Has engaged a new lawyer, one of the best in Rome, for the Queen.

The Pope hears from the abbot del Nero, who has come from France, that Benet is arrived, and he hopes a good result. Of this I have doubts, as letters from the French court state that the king of England was urging the French king to break with your Majesty. It is said also that the King has secretly married his mistress; which I do not think could happen without intelligence with France, nor that the intelligence could subsist without their being sure of each other. Your Majesty will know more about it there.

Dr. Ortiz has asked the Pope for a brief for the separation of the King and his mistress. Though I doubt his giving it us, as he refused it at Bologna, and since here, I will press it until I have a third denial. Rome, 15 Jan. 1532.

After writing the above, had an interview with Sanga, who told me they had granted this delay for the greater confusion of the English, as every one was certain that they would have to condemn them; the relation would be made without fail on 1 Feb. Said that the Pope had made many promises; that I had written about them and nothing was done; no one would think it was his fault, but I should be blamed. He said very decidedly that this had not yet been promised to me, but he pledged his faith that after this delay he would be my advocate and proctor; for which I thanked him, and said that I should write to you.

* Cipher.

1532.

747. Mai to Charles V.—*cont.*

Benet has despatched a courier from Paris, saying that he brings a good resolution for everything. I do not believe it, for these English have complained of this delay, and say that they are wronged in time not being given them for the lawyers to come. It seems they wish to insist on it. I think they will cause some lawyer to come, not because they need him, but that they may have cause to complain if they are condemned. They say they have on their side the opinions of very great lawyers, "si quiera para hazer el juego maya."

I shall inform all the cardinals, and your Majesty's and the Queen's lawyers will do the same.

They will not give a brief with censures, but they promise that the Nuncio shall present this to the King, and afterwards another with censures. If they give it to me I will send it to your Majesty, that you may forward it to the Nuncio, who is your servant and a gentleman, and I hope will do his office well. I send a copy with this.

The king of England has insulted an auditor of the Rota, who was going as Nuncio to Scotland, and told him that the auditors set themselves to judge the affairs of kings. The Auditor replied that this was nothing new, as it was the pre-eminence of the Apostolic See and the Vicar of Christ, and he wondered that the King objected to it (*lo queria deffender*). To this the King said that he objected so strongly that he would never suffer it. The King also said that he would be content if the Queen, himself, and the Pope each named a judge, all prelates of England, and it appears to him that they do him a gratuitous injury (*que se le haze sobras*) in not consenting to it.

The Pope said to Ortiz the other day that the kings of France and England were so united that if one were lost, both would be lost, but he would not on this account fail in doing justice.

The Auditor of the Chamber (Ghinucci) does not want to give up the provision about Malta.

The Pope is more out of countenance than we are, for having interceded with your Majesty for the Chancellor of the Religion. Rome, 25 Jan. 1532.

Sp., pp. 8. *Modern copy.*

25 Jan. **748.** Dr. Ortiz to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 177. B. M.

Repeats his last letter [of 30 Dec.] Went to the Pope again to ask for what had been promised during the vacation; that if the report about the Queen was true, he would send this brief. Told him I had written this to the Emperor, and now asked for the performance.

He replied that he was quite willing, and that a minute for the brief should now be drawn. Thanked him for the service he was doing for God, and then told the Ambassador, who was surprised, and said he should go to the Pope and speak of it. He told me afterwards the Pope had said the same to him; but he was discontented, and thought he would do nothing, although he knew that I would get the minute drawn up. As the Pope had told me to keep it secret, I, though inexperienced in this style, then made a draft, of which a copy is enclosed. Took it to the cardinal of Ancona on Twelfth Day, for correction and assistance in its speedy execution. He said it was very good and weighty; the Pope's secretary would insert the passage touching excommunication, and he himself would work for its quick despatch. The same day showed the Pope the minute, of which he approved, but some harsh words wanted softening. Since the death of Sanctorum Quatuor the office of briefs has been held by the Auditor of the Chamber, who is our principal adversary. Told the Pope I had showed the minute to cardinal Ancona, and asked him to order the Cardinal to see and correct it. He agreed to this, and that no one should know of it but the Cardinal and his secretary.

1532.

At another time asked the Pope whether I might write to your Majesty that he would look over (*proveeria*) this brief; to which he agreed. Two days after he told me that the minute was being put into the proper form; but the Ambassador does not believe it. I, however, am bound to believe the prince of the Church and vicar of Christ.

As the post has not yet left, I can continue my account. The Pope's secretary has put in order the minute of the brief, which was to be posted in the usual places "de bruxas y Nutreque (Brussels and Utrecht?)" In it the king of England is excommunicated if he does not cast off his concubine Ana in 15 days, and return to the Queen. Drew up this minute when Juan Luis, the advocate, and Dr. Anguiano, the Emperor's procurator, came. When they had seen it, I went with the Pope's secretary to the Cardinal of Ancona, who approved of it, and made some additions. Afterwards the secretary went to the Pope. I do not know what had happened before, but when he (the Pope) knew that Ancona had approved of it, he replied that he was astonished at his approving a brief in which the king of England was excommunicated, and at the same time was declared excommunicated in 15 days without being previously admonished. He therefore ordered a brief to be directed to him, admonishing him with all benevolence, and threatening excommunication. This is now sent to the Nuncio in England, to be presented to the King. The other brief will be sent in case of disobedience. A copy of the first will be sent to your Majesty through the Legate.

Advises the Emperor to write to the Pope that in case of the King's disobedience he will immediately inform his Holiness of it, so that the second brief can be sent; and suggesting that it would be well for the Queen and Princess to be out of the King's power, for if he has a son by this Ana, it is to be feared he will attempt some greater iniquity.

Although the Pope is obliged to proceed against the King by ecclesiastical censures and other legal penalties, your Majesty by your Imperial authority is competent to repress and punish such manifest injustice, as the sword is committed to you for the chastisement of notorious sins, and there is no need for the Church to declare them such.

Monday after Twelfth Day was appointed to discuss in the Consistory whether the case should be tried here or remitted elsewhere. The [Spanish] ambassador proposed, as our advocates were ready for the discussion, that a decree should be passed that the English ambassadors should not be heard without their producing a mandate, and that the case should be proceeded with. The English ambassadors then entered, and stated that they had sent for advocates, one of whom had answered that the Emperor had written to forbid him to take part in the case; another held benefices in the Emperor's dominions, and feared to lose them; another said the Imperial ambassador had written to forbid his coming. They therefore asked for delay, and were ordered to put this in writing and prove it. It is impossible that the Emperor can have written to the Advocate in such a short time. At a subsequent Consistory delay till the end of the month was granted to them.

I have visited all the Cardinals (*yo he dado una buelta por todos los Cardinales*), and found them well inclined to the principal cause; but as to this delay they say that as sentence has to be given against the King, his complaints must first be satisfied, so that he will have no cause of complaint afterwards. I wonder they dare to attribute to your Majesty having forbidden a lawyer to take part in the case. What you want is a just sentence, and as many lawyers as possible. Hopes the principal point will be publicly discussed.

The Pope has since told me of the Nuncio's interview with the king of England, of which Cobos will give you an account. His Holiness concluded by expressing his determination to give sentence, even though the kings of France and England separate from the Apostolic See.

1532.

748. Dr. Ortiz to Charles V.—*cont.*

News has now come that the English ambassador is at Placentia, and will soon be here. The Pope will defer sending the brief until he knows what despatch he brings. Told his Holiness that, whatever the despatch may be, he ought to admonish and threaten the King, and afterwards excommunicate him, for his great sin in separating from the Queen. He replied that he feared sending this brief might injure the Queen. Suggested that he should send it to your Majesty to forward, if you thought fit;—which has been done. Rome, 25 Jan. 1532.

Sp., pp. 10. *Modern copy.*

25 Jan. **749.** Thos. Leghens to the Duke of Norfolk.

Nero, B. III. 114. B. M.

Has finished the business. Sends the credence translated into Latin, with the answer of the king of Denmark, which he thinks will not be displeasing to the Duke. As he directed, has made inquiry, and discovered that the King has a most quiet disposition and no desire of dominion. He has many relatives, both by blood and affinity. His mother comes from a noble family in Upper Germany. His first wife was the [daughter] of the marquis of Brandenburg, by whom he has a son, duke of Holsatia, who has married a daughter of the duke of Saxony and Lunygburth, sister* of the king of Sweden. The King's second wife was a daughter of the duke of Pomerania, by whom he has four sons. The eldest, John, is being educated amongst the Danes, and will succeed his father. The King's feelings towards the Scots can be seen by his answer. The kingdom is not quite quiet, for Christiern is making what plots he can. Two men with letters from him have been arrested and put into prison. His councillors say that Hamburg is subject to the king of Denmark, not as king, but because it is situate in the duchy of Holsatia. 25 Jan.

Hol., Lat., p. 1. *Add. at f.* 117 *b. Endd.*

25 Jan. **750.** Clement VII. to Henry VIII.

R. O. Le Grand, III. 560. Pocock, II. 166.

Is informed of what he would fain believe to be false, viz., that the King, who, even since the beginning of his suit with Katharine touching the validity of his marriage, has treated her as his queen, has recently removed her from his Court, and cohabited openly with a certain Anne. Hopes Henry will see what a scandal this is to the Church, and how unworthy a religious prince, and how unbecoming to decide in his own cause. Henry has hitherto been the Church's most zealous defender, and the Pope would remonstrate with him as a loving father before assuming the function of a judge. Suggests how Catholics will grieve and heretics rejoice to hear that he has repudiated his queen, who is the daughter of kings and the aunt of the Emperor and the king of the Romans. Is convinced that what Henry is said to have done he would not have approved, but punished, in any of his subjects. Hopes he will take Katharine back again, and put away Anne. Rome, 25 Jan. 1532.

Lat., vellum. Add.

25 Jan. **751.** Francis I. to the Bishop of Auxerre.

R. O.

By his letter to him of the 4th, and his letter to the Grand Master, understands the proposition made by the Pope on Innocents' Day, concerning the news sent by the patriarch Grimani of the Turk's preparations at Constantinople, and the intention of Lewis Gritti to oppose the Emperor and his brother in Italy and Hungary, unless some appointment was made with the

* Qy. sister-in-law? Gustavus Vasa married Catherine of Saxe-Lauenburg in 1531. (Art de Vérifier les Dates.)

1532.

Turk. Has seen also the Pope's request to the ambassadors to write to their respective sovereigns for help; the proposal of cardinal Farnese, and the words of the Imperial ambassador and others. Approves of the Bishop's reply. Has been much surprised at the words used by the ambassadors of the Emperor and the king of Hungary, by which they try to throw the blame on princes who are not in fault, and to make the world think that they have done all they could to break the Turk's design;—which is not so; for, as the bishops told his Holiness, they could not have found a better way to bring in the Turk than to cause the excommunication of John king of Hungary, who only demanded justice. Is surprised that the said ambassadors should desire aid from him against the Turk, in money not in men, seeing that he has always been accustomed to go to war in person; that his kingdom is in peace and his children recovered, and that his ancestors have never failed in such enterprises, and have merited the name of "Most Christian," which he hopes to keep. Desires him to tell the Pope that he is ready to protect him against the Turk in person with 50,000 foot, 3,000 men-at-arms, and artillery, but he is not inclined to make war on account of the private quarrels of any one. It is more reasonable that those who have received his ransom, and to whom the quarrel belongs, should employ their forces. They have never allowed him to interfere in any enterprise from which profit might be derived, but now that there is only danger they wish him to enter into war. Is surprised that they allow their troops to be idle in Lombardy, instead of sending them to the harbours where the Turk might land. As the Emperor has such fear of losing Naples, and desires an aid from Christendom to protect it, the bishop may tell his ambassadors that if he will repay Francis the money he has paid him, and release him from his debts, he will guard it at his own expence for four years. Desires him to tell the Pope and the ambassadors that he is surprised that [the Emperor] and his brother have such fear of the Turk, for it is in their power to stop the whole enterprise. Has lately received an ambassador from John king of Hungary, and would have exerted himself on his behalf if he thought it would do any good. One cause of the Turk's expedition is the number of Neapolitan exiles, who, despairing of the Emperor's mercy, have urged the Turk to undertake this enterprise.

The Bishop must ask the Pope, in return for these offers of aid, to grant Francis power to levy an aid, as he has done to other princes. Will immediately begin to provide forces. If it is not thought good for him to go to Italy, he will remain in Provence or Languedoc to see the course of events. Desires him to send news. La Meilleraye, 25 Jan. 1531.

Fr., copy, pp. 5. *Endd.*

25 Jan. **752.** MONTMORENCY to [GARDINER] BISHOP OF WINCHESTER.

Calig. E. II. 168. B. M.

Has received from the bearer the pa[cket] from England, which Gardiner sent him. Returns a letter for Taylor which was therein. The King will not leave this place for five or six days, and Gardiner can visit him when he pleases, not as a stranger, but as one of his familiar councillors (*cons*[*eillers*]). Wishes to know a day before he comes, that he may prepare his lodging. La Meilleraye, 25 Jan.

Received yesterday letters from Flanders, dated the 18th, stating that the Emperor was at Louvain on his way to Germany. *Signed.*

Fr., p. 1, *mutilated. Add.*

26 Jan. **753.** S. V[AUGHAN] to CROMWELL.

R. O.

By my friend, Ric. Downes, I send you the book I promised the King, which I could not finish as I desired. I have made an end of it, because of your fast calling for it. When you think it necessary, put it in

1532.

753. S. V[AUGHAN] to CROMWELL—*cont.*

the hands of the King in my name, requesting him not to discover to any man that I am the deviser of it. It shall not be to my credit to be noted the maker of anything which may be supposed by indiscreet persons to be maliciously invented against those by whom I have had my living. If the King be minded to treat with the Germans for uttering of his cloths, desire him that I may not be one of those to be employed in the matter. Barughe, 26 Jan. 1531.

Before the book goes out of your hands let me have a copy of it.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

26 Jan. **754.** MUXETULA to CHARLES V.

Add.MS. 28,584, f. 187. B.M.

News from France. The English ambassadors were urging the French king to declare war against the Emperor, and offered a favorable treaty in that case.

The Waywode's confessor has come to Rome. Rome, 26 Jan. 1532.

Sp., pp. 4. *Modern copy.*

27 Jan. **755.** GARDINER to BENET.

R. O.

Cannot add anything to what he has already said and written concerning the charge of the bearer, Master Boner, lately sent by the King. He was ordered to receive instructions from Gardiner how to use himself. Doubts not that Benet and Kerne will do what is most beneficial to the King's purpose. Sends letters from the duke of Suffolk for a dispensation. Desires him to help on the expedition as much as possible. Roone, 27 Jan. *Signed:* Ste. Winton.

Desires to be recommended to Dr. Kerne.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

27 Jan. **756.** HENRY VIII. to GARDINER.

Add. MS. 25,114, f. 67. B.M. Pocock, II. 169.

Has received his letters of the 22nd by his servant Henry Francis. Had despatched already on the 21st the Bishop's servant Christopher, "with the minutes of such letters and instructions as we before sent unto you by your (our ?) servant Cromwell." Doubts not he has received them with other letters sent unto him by Mr. Bonner. Has sent John Ridley, page of the Chamber, and Davy Miller, yeoman of the Guard, to chase certain pirates who espied a Scotch ship sailing towards France, and on sending a boat to hail it were attacked with wildfire, darts, &c. Whereon the two ships gave chase, and the Scotch ship, seeing itself in danger, cast overboard a packet of letters directed to the duke of Albany, which was recovered and sent to the King. On reading the letters the King has found things sounding to his high displeasure, and confirmation of the reports of the practices of France and Scotland. Gardiner is to read them over and digest them, and decipher their covert dealing. He shall then go to the French king, and disclose such articles of the letters, without delivering them, as he thinks proper, and tell him that the King has, notwithstanding, so much confidence in his good brother's sincerity that he would conceal nothing which might seem to be against his honor. And if his Council say that "these are but Scottish brags, only devised for their own glory," Gardiner shall say that he believes them, and his master will be no less a friend to France than before, and cannot be convinced that Francis would think of concluding any marriage with Scotland without Henry's consent, considering the provocations daily received from thence. Furthermore, he shall urge the expediency of revising the treaties between the two Crowns relative to Scotland, and a new clause to be added of aid to be given to England in event of its making war upon Scotland. On making search for the treaties the King has been able to find only

1532.

one for that purpose, from which he encloses two articles. By these Gardiner will perceive whether they intend to hide from him any of the old treaties. This done, he is to tell the King, the Great Master, and Mons. de Bayonne, that he is commissioned to ask their advice how he is to deliver the letters to Albany, "so as he, being our friend, by the opening of them, think in us none unkindness." He is then to repack them, deliver them to the Duke, explain how they came into the King's hands, and request of him to think of him as no other than his friend. Has received a brief from the Pope, requiring aid against the Turks. Wishes to know what Francis intends to do. Westm., 27 Jan. *Signed.*

Pp. 5. *Add.* To, &c. the bishop of Winchester, our ambassador with the French king, and our principal secretary.

28 Jan. R. O. **757.** The WARDEN OF CANTERBURY COLLEGE, OXFORD, to CROMWELL.

I have procured two books out of the hands of Master Goldwell. He swears he never read a word of them, and would often have buried them; but I required him to keep all such writings that were found of Dompne John Deryng, which I have sent you, desiring you to continue the same favor to me as you have done to my master, prior of Christchurch, Canterbury. If it pleased you and him to make me warden of our manors, I shall be much bound to you. The prior and subprior are your friends. I have a scholar named Dompne Will. Jerome, who is and will be a perfectly learned man. Speak a good word for him to my lord of Canterbury. Canterbury College, Oxford, 28 Jan.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right honorable.

28 Jan. Vesp. F. XIII. 115. B. M. **758.** WM. [LORD] SANDYS to MR. SECRETARY [of Calais].

Thanks him for his kind remembrance. Has shown his news to the King, who perused them substantially and demanded whence they came. On being told, he praised Mr. Secretary, and commanded Sandys to thank him, adding that the more part was true, though the whole was not so apparent. He desires the woman of Thorneham to be entertained, so that he may have like news from time to time.

Asks Mr. Secretary to reward her occasionally with a piece of gold at her coming, which Sandys will repay. 28 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII.

The King not only thanked you for the said advertisement, but openly referred the same to your duty as one of his council in those parts. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Begins:* Mr. Secretary. *Endd.:* From my Lord Chamberlain.

28 Jan. R. O. **759.** CONSPIRACY.

Deposition of Peter Alleyn before John earl of Oxford, high chamberlain, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, Sir Hen. Guldeford, K.G., and Thos. Cromwell, 28 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. Formerly imprisoned at Ilchester. He charges John Ashewood *alias* Tayler with stating that he knew of certain persons who had conspired to poison the King. *Signed by the Commissioners.*

In Cromwell's hand, pp. 2.

28 Jan. Add. MS. 28,584, f. 189. B. M. **760.** CHARLES V. to the CARDINAL OF RAVENNA.

"Has received his letter of the 20th of last month. Thanks him for the good service he is rendering him, and promises him to show him favor when an opportunity for it offers itself. Concerning the affair of Scotland, there is nothing to be said at present. Must wait until the answer (from

1532.

760. CHARLES V. to the CARDINAL OF RAVENNA—*cont.*

Scotland) arrives. Begs him to do all he can to give a favorable turn to these negotiations.

"*Endd.:* To the card. of Ravenna. From Cologne, 28 Jan. 1532."

Modern abstract from original draft at Simancas.

28 Jan. **761.** CHARLES V. to DR. ORTIZ.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 190. B. M.

"Thanks him for his letter of 30 Dec. Is much satisfied with his valuable services in the cause of the queen of England. As, however, the Ambassador is the person who has to decide in what manner and by what means the interests of the Queen are to be secured, he (Dr. Ortiz) must not do anything he has not first concerted with the Ambassador; otherwise he would commit a grave error. From Cologne, 28 Jan. 1532.

"*Endd.:* Dr. Ortiz."

Modern abstract from original draft at Simancas.

30 Jan. **762.** [CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.]

Vienna Archives.

Since writing last the King has sent Dr. Bonart to Italy. Formerly he was of the Queen's council, but has been suborned, and goes to the universities for a confirmation of the opinion of the Parisian canonists on the trial of the cause here. Advises the Emperor to warn the Pope, that the same abuses may not be committed as at the first consultation. Has caused the Nuncio to write to him, but the Emperor's message will have more effect. Thinks the doctor who is going to the Emperor will deal with the universities which he passes about this article. It will be well to have him watched. The Queen's affair has not been discussed in Parliament. They are losing time in their endeavours to gain all the world. Hears that it was discussed in Parliament that the King should have all the goods of lords who die, even when they leave a son of full age. Does not know if it will be so, but thinks that the King demands it, in addition to the money aid, which he asks for on pretence of an expected attack from the Scotch. He has begun to fortify the frontiers. Thinks Parliament will grant the aid, as the deputies are chosen by the King's will, but when it is put into execution there will be disturbances.

A Florentine, a servant of the Vayvode, has just arrived from France. He met Jocquin on the road, who recommended him to a friend of his here. Will try to find out what he has come for. Jocquin has had a present of 3,000 ducats from the King, but is not content with this, and demands payment for wine supplied to the Cardinal.

Complained five days ago of the ships which the King had sent against the pirates, and which had plundered certain Flemish vessels.

Norfolk gave him to understand that the King had sent for the ships; that the Flemings should be compensated, and the plunderers punished. The Duke went on to say that the Turk had made great preparations for the invasion of Sicily, Naples, and Malta, and he feared that he would be successful in consequence of the bad intelligence between Christian princes, and that, if the Emperor wished, a union would be accomplished. Mentioned the Emperor's endeavours to effect this; to which he could say nothing, but that everything went ill; and he then separated, as he was sent for by the King. Next day he sent a gentleman to say that he had news of the descent of the Turk, much more horrible than he had before spoken of. Yesterday he repeated it to Chapuys' people, and left the duke of Suffolk and the French ambassador to show them the Pope's brief about it. Does not know whether he wants to annoy him, or whether he is pleased at the news, as the principal expence falls upon the Emperor, whom he would gladly see com-

1532.

pelled by necessity to agree to their fancies. The Nuncio presented the brief four days ago. After the King had made him wait from 9 o'clock till 12, he spoke to him roughly, said he knew what he had come about, and had already answered the Pope, and there was no need to say any more, and he was astonished that the Emperor and Pope did not make more preparations if the coming of the Turk was as certain as they said. The King would hardly allow the Nuncio to see the brief, and told him the Duke would give him an answer. The King began to make his usual complaints, but they were not long, as dinner was on the table. He allowed the Nuncio to go away alone, but the French ambassador dined at his table, as he had done several times. Yesterday the Nuncio went to the Duke for his answer, but he was put off for five or six days, probably to see what answer the French king gives. The Duke tried to induce him to write to the Pope to remit the cause, promising that in that case the King and his allies would do wonders. Not having been able to discover anything about the mission of the Germans of whom he has already written, asked the Nuncio to mention them when speaking to the Duke; which he did; but the Duke only said that they had come on matters of small importance. The persons from Cleves had asked for a safe-conduct for 20 horses, but came . . . . . without using it. The man from the landgrave of Hesse has gone hence to France.

Thanks the Emperor for a pension of 500 ducats. London, 30 Jan. 1532. *Fr. From a modern copy.*

763. SCOTLAND.

Calig. B. VII. 170. B. M. St. P. IV. 593.

Articles responsive to the answers sent to James from Henry VIII. by Carlisle herald, in reply to the credence of James's servant, Scot.

1. Whereas Henry exculpates his wardens; James can find no fault in his own officers. 2. As to the King's justification of the refusal of redress in the matter of Canaby, whether lord Dacre and Sir Christopher moved the first plea of Canaby, or not, it was moved on the English side; for when the Scotch wardens asked redress, they were told it was debateable, though it has been in possession of Scotland past memory of man. James never heard of the annual payment to the castle of Carlisle, nor can a subject thus do prejudice to his prince. Moreover, the English wardens have in times past made redress to the inhabitants of Canaby as lieges of Scotland, and their resorting to the market of Carlisle should not make the land debateable. 3. Combats Henry's argument from the indenture, and justifies his commissioners for not proceeding further to make redress till it was understood if restitution were to be made for Canaby. 4. Will do no less for the promotion of justice than Henry promises in his 6th article of James's credence, especially in sending ambassadors for longer peace.

Endd. by Wriothesley.

764. QUEEN MARGARET to CROMWELL.

Vesp. F. III. 17. B. M.

Sends her servant, the bearer, to the King. Prays Cromwell to advance his errand.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* "To my trast frend, Master Crommel."

765. GASCON WINE.

R. O.

Form of a licence for importing Gascon wine, notwithstanding the statute 23 Hen. VIII. [c. 7].

Large paper, p. 1.

1532.

766. Grants in January 1532.

Jan.

Grants.

1. Edw. archbp. of York. Writ ordering him to summon a convocation of the clergy of his province at St. Peter's, York, or elsewhere. Greenwich, 1 Jan. 23 Hen.VIII.—P.S.

2. Robert the abbot and the convent of the exempt monastery of Waltham Holy Cross, Essex. Mortmain grant of the site, &c. of the late monastery or priory of St. Laurence, Blakemore, Essex, the manor of Blakemore, lately called the priory manor of Blakemore, and 30 messuages, 300 acres of land, 300 acres of pasture, 100 acres of pasture, 100 acres of meadow, 100 acres of wood, and 12*l.* rent, in the towns, parishes, or fields of Blakemore, Gyngmargaret *alias* Margaret Ing, Fyngred *alias* Fyngrith, Willynghall *alias* Willingall, Bowellis, Bromefeld, Shellowe, Norton, Writtell, South Weld, Keldon, and Standon, Essex, which Thomas Goodwyn, prior of the said late monastery of Blakamore, or any of his predecessors, held in right of the monastery in co. Essex, and in the city of London; also 16*s.* annual rent issuing from a messuage in the parish of St. Mary Colchurch, in the ward of Westechepe, of the city of London, late in the tenure of John Abraham, citizen and poulterer; 5*s.* annual rent issuing from a great garden in the parish of St. Gabriel, Fanchurch *alias* Fanchurch Strete, in the ward of Langbourne, in the said city, late in the tenure of William Birch; of which rents the said Thomas Goodwyn was seized in right of the monastery; also the manor of Wormyngford, Essex, and all other lands, &c., in the town, parish, and fields of Wormyngford *alias* Withermondford, belonging to the late monastery or priory of St. Mary Wick, Essex; also the advowsons of the parish churches, vicarages, or rectories of Blakamore, Gyngmargaret *alias* Margaret Ing, and Wormyngford *alias* Withermondford, Essex, and of the parish church of Hormede *alias* Hornemede *alias* Hornemede Magna, Herts, with power to appropriate, annex, and unite the rectories of the said churches; all which premises came to the King's hands by the suppression of the said priories, and by the attainder of Thomas cardinal archbishop of York, or by the dissolution of the Cardinal's College in Ipswich, or by the dissolution of the College of Thomas Wolsey, cardinal of York, in the university of Oxford. Also grant to the said abbot and convent of a fair in the manor or town of Blakamore, on the grounds of the said late prior of Blakamore, on the eve and feast of St. Laurence, and on the morrow of the said feast, with views of frankpledge, &c.

This patent is granted according to indenture dated 5 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII. between the King on the one part and the said abbot and convent on the other, and in consideration of a grant which the said abbot and convent made to the King by their charter, dated 1 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII., inrolled in Chancery, [Close Roll 23 Hen.VIII. No. 29,] of the manor of Stansted Abbot, the lands and tenements called Joyses, the wood or park commonly called Isney Parke, and the lands and tenements called Boure House. —S.B. partly obliterated. Chelsehith, 1 Jan. *Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *ms.* 26, 27.

3. Alvarus de Astodillo, a Spaniard dwelling in London. Denization. Greenwich, 28 Dec. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 2 Jan. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 9.

4. Henry Lokewood, clk., the master or warden, and the fellows and scholars of Christ's College, Cambridge. Mortmain grant of the foundation, land, site, &c. of the late monastery or priory of Bromehill, Norf.; the manors of Oterynghith, Bromehill, Croxton, Roughtenhome *alias* Routonhome, Estmore, Methwold, and Esthall in Feltwell, Norf.; a windmill in Wetynge, and all messuages, &c. in the towns, parishes, and fields of Bromehill, Brandon, Croxton, Methwold, Routonholme, Estmore, Hoghold, Wilton, Downeham, Fordeham, Rokenham, Todyngton, Grymston, Wangford, Feltwell, Wetynge, Oterynghith, Moundeford, Fouldon, Dudlyngton, Colneston, Berton, Bendishe, and South Roughton, Norf., and in Berneham near Thetford, Ikeworth and Mildenhale, Suff., or elsewhere in said cos., which William Fynch, late prior of the said monastery, or any of his predecessors, held in right of the priory; also an annual rent of 20*l.* issuing from the manor of Wetyng, and the advowson of the church or rectory of Croxton, Norf.; all which premises came to the King's hands by the suppression of the said monastery of Bromehill, and by the attainder of Thomas cardinal of York, or by the dissolution of the Cardinal's college of St. Mary in Ipswich.

Further grant to the said master or warden, &c. of a yearly fair of five days, viz., on the 4th July and four days following, to be held at Bromehill, viz., from Brandonsferye bridge to Oterynghith church, both on land and water.

This patent is granted according to the indenture, 5 Sept. 23 Hen. VIII., between the King on the one part and the said master or warden, &c. on the other, and in consideration of a grant which the said college made to the King, by their charter dated 1 Nov. 23 Hen.VIII., inrolled in Chancery [Close Roll 23 Hen.VIII. No. 30], of the manor of Roydon, Essex and Herts, with reservation of a messuage, with a croft thereto adjoining, in the town of Roydon. Chelsehith, 2 Jan. —*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *ms.* 23 *and* 24.

Draft of the preceding.—R. O. *Pp.* 13, *Endd.*

5. Edward Fox, S.T.P., the King's almoner. Grant, in augmentation of the royal alms, of all goods and chattels of suicides and deodands in England, so long

1532.

Jan.

GRANTS.

as the said Edward shall happen to be the King's almoner. Greenwich, 28 Dec. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 2 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 36. *Rymer*, XIV. 429.

6. John Brown. Grant of the office of gauger in the port of Lynne, *vice* John Symson, deceased, with usual wages and fees. Richmond, 5 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Croydon, 10 Jan.—P.S.

7. The Brotherhood of the Conception of the Virgin Mary. Grant of incorporation to a fraternity or brotherhood for men and women, to be entertained and kept in the convent of the Black Friars, London, which has been instituted by person living beyond sea, and by foreign artificers and handicraftsmen dwelling in London and the suburbs, setting forth the ceremonies, customs, and obligations to be observed, and the names of the governors and wardens appointed to the same; viz., John Towlarg, Palomides Patallier, John le Serse, and Michell Laundoys. Greenwich, 8 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 10 Jan.—P.S.

8. Roger Horton, of London, yeoman, late one of the keepers of Newgate prison. Pardon for receiving and abetting George Hopye, Humfrey West *alias* Weston, and James Mychell, of London, who, on Aug. 17, 22 Hen. VIII., broke into St. Dunstan's church, Stepenhith, and stole a cross, chalices, and other plate. Greenwich, 2 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsehith, 11 Jan.—P.S.

9. Mons. John Joachin, ambassador of France. Licence to depart from this country with his servants, 14 horses or geldings, ambling or trotting, three mules, all his gold and silver coined plate, baggage, &c. Greenwich, 11 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 12 Jan.—P.S.

10. *Commission of the Peace.*

Cornwall: Sir Thos. More, chancellor, Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Hen. marquis of Exeter, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, J. bishop of Exeter, Sir John Fitzjames, Sir Will. Shelley, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir John Arundell de la Hern, Sir Peter Eggecombe, Sir Ric. Greynvyle, Sir John Chamounde, John Arundell, son of Sir John Arundell de la Hern, John Densyll, serjeant-at-law, John Arundell of Talfern, sen., Hugh Trevanyon, Will. Godolgham, John Carmynowe, Chr. Tredennek, Rob. Vyvyan, Ric. Penrose, Will. Lowre, Hen. Trecarell, Thos. Seyntabyn, Will. Carneshewe, Rob. Langdon, John Tregean, Thos. Chamond, Humph. Trevelyan, Nic. Carmynowe, Will. Beere, Walter Kendall. Westm., 14 Jan.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 5*d.*

11. Robert Kynge, one of the messengers of the King's chamber. Grant of the office of one of the four messengers of the Exchequer, with fees of 4½*d.* a day, and the livery worn by yeomen of the Chamber; on surrender of patent 10 May 11 Hen. VIII. granting the same to John Hune. Greenwich, 5 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 15 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 9.

12. Thomas Wynter, the King's chaplain. Licence to leave this country with three servants, four horses or geldings, ambling or trotting, and baggage and necessaries usual. Greenwich, 7 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 15 Jan.—P.S.

13. Jehan de Brana, merchant and burgess of Bordeaux. Licence to export 300 qrs. of beans and 400 qrs. of barley. Westm., 12 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 15 Jan.—P.S.

2. Another licence for the same, to export 500 qrs. of wheat, and 500 qrs. of barley. [Dated and delivered as above.] P.S.

14. Christopher Draper, clk. Grant of the free chapel or hospital of St. John the Baptist without the West Gate of Shrewsbury, on the death or resignation of David ap Owen, the present incumbent. Greenwich, 8 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 9.

15. Ric. Hall, of Chedyngston, Kent, yeoman. Pardon for the murder of Henry Tomson. Westm. 17 Jan.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *mm.* 29, 30.

16. Anthony Chabo. Licence to import 200 tuns of Gascon wine and Toulouse woad. Greenwich, 28 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 18 Jan.—P.S.

17. Ric. Hall, late of Chedyngston, Kent, yeoman. Pardon for the murder of Hen Tomson. Westm., 20 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 18 Jan. (*sic*).—P.S.

18. David Griffith ap Jenkin, of Llangernyw, in the lordship of Denbigh. Pardon for robbing Jevan ap Hoell ap Gigon of some cattle. *Del.* Chelsea, 19 Jan. 23 Hen.VIII.—S.B.

19. William Bentley. Exemption from serving on juries, and from being made coroner, assessor, constable, bailiff, or other officer. Chelsehith, 20 Jan.—*Pat* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 8.

20. Thomas Heyne of Fareway, Devon, weaver. Pardon. Greenwich, 18 Nov. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 20 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 29.

21. Wm. Matres, purveyor for the butchers of Calais. Licence to export 439 oxen, 1273 sheep, 317 lambs, and 60 pigs for victualling the said town of Calais and the marches thereof, from the ports of Hith, Folyston, and Sandewiche; the customs and subsidies to be duly answered. And upon the lading from time to time mention is to be made on the back of the licence of the number of the said oxen, sheep, &c., that when the same shall be fully served the licence may be left with the officers. *Endd.:* Hethe. Ma Will^a^m Matrass hathe wi^th^ the havyn of Hethe, the

1532.

Jan.

GRANTS.

766. GRANTS in DECEMBER 1532—*cont.*

xxvi. of January a° R. R. Henr. VIII. (*year omitted*), xix. bullocks.—Hethe. Item, he hathe shipped within the said havyn, the xxix. day of January, anno prædicto, xl. shepe in woll, ix. bullocks, and xviij. porcars. Westm., 22 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

22. Robt. Arnwaye, purveyor for the brewers of the lordships of Marke and Oye, East pale of Calais. Licence to export 1,333 qrs. of malt, for victualling of the said lordships, from the ports of Sandwiche, Blakeney, Yarmouth, Hull, and Boston. Westm., 23 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

23. James Wadyng of Calais, brewer. Licence to export from the ports of Sandewich, Blakeney, Yarmouth, Hulle, Boston, Pevisey, and Rye, for the victualling of the said town of Calais and the marches thereof, 400 qrs. of malt, 31 qrs. of wheat, and 100 qrs. of oats. Westm., 23 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

24. John Malte. Grant of the office of King's tailor, with fees of 12*d.* a day, as enjoyed by Stephen Jasper, John Apparys, and William Hylton. Greenwich, 18 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 24 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 16, *and p.* 2, *m.* 29.

25. The merchants of Venice. Licence to export 1,600 sacks of wool, in accordance with a former patent dated 12 Mar. 21 Hen. VIII. Westm., 22 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 24 Jan.—P.S. *Fr. Roll* 23 *Hen. VIII. m.* 3.*

26. *Derbyshire:* Commission to Thos. Curson of Crakesall, German Pole, Ric. Curson of Kedilston, Ralph Sacheverell, Hen. Pole, and Rouland Babyngton, to hold an inquisition on the lands and heir of Roger Fulgeam. Westm., 24 Jan.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 32 *d.*

27. James Yannes, William Dunken, Simon Edgor, and Robert Gerard. Licence to alienate 50 acres of land, 5 acres of meadow, and 5 acres of wood in Mendelesham, Suff.; and to Humphrey Wyngfeld, George Waldegrave, George Asshefeld, Robert Garneys, John Sulyard, Edward Grymstede, and Edmund Poley, to alienate 1 messuage, 30 acres of land, 5 acres of meadow, and 5 acres of wood, in Mendelesham, Suff., to Humphrey Bowland, Thos. Hayward, Thomas Aswood, Thomas Gosse, William Weste, John Holland, Henry Aylmer, and Thos. Blowe, and their heirs for ever. Westm., 26 Jan.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 28.

28. William Davys, bachelor in decrees. Presentation to the parish church of Norbeth, St. David's dioc. Westm., 22 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII.—*Del.* Westm., 26 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 10.

29. Ralph Evers. Annuity of 6*l.* 5*s.* 10*d.* out of the issues of the possessions of William Buckton, deceased, in Buckton, Boynton, Thuyng, Homondby, Spitton, and Hotton Boyshell, York., during the minority of Ursula Buckton, daughter and heir of the said William, with the wardship and marriage of the said heir. Westm., 25 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 29.

30. Edward Toy, clk. Presentation to the chantry of St. Nicholas, in the parish church of Clerebure Mortimer, Heref. dioc., *vice* Richard Lance, resigned. Westm., 20 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 30.

31. *Northumberland:* Commission to Sir Thos. Hilton, Sir John Heron, Sir Ralph Redworth, and Chr. Mytforth to make inquisition p.m. on the lands and heir of Sir Rob. Ogle lord Bottell and Ogle. Westm., 26 Jan.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 32*d.*

32. John Parker, yeoman of the King's wardrobe. Grant of the office of ranger of the King's forest in the Isle of Wight, *vice* George Fraunces, deceased, with fee of 4*d.* a day. Westm., 21 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 16, *and p.* 2, *m.* 29.

33. John Pate, page of the King's wardrobe. Grant in fee of a tenement in "le Chepe" of the city of London, called "le Herre," in which Anthony Málaard lately dwelt, and another there late in the tenure of John Adamson "Tyler," which came to the King's hands because Peter Curtes of London, being an alien born in France, acquired the same to himself and his heirs, without licence, from Humphrey Grey; also a quit-rent of 6*s.* out of the issues of a tenement in the parish of St. Michael, in Queenhithe, in the said city, in which John Nasshe lately dwelt; another quit-rent of 20*s.* out of the issues of a tenement called "the signe of the thre Noones," in the parish of St. James, Garlikehyth, in the said city; another quit-rent of 6*s.* 8*d.* out of the issues of a tenement in Watlyngstrete, in the parish of All Saints, Breadstrete, in the said city, in which Henry Stuckeley lately dwelt; another quit-rent of 4*s.* out of the issues of a tenement in Wit Crosse Strete, in the parish of St. Giles without Creplegate, in which John Thurston dwelt; and another quit-rent of 4*s.* out of the issues of a tenement called "the sign of the Panyer," in Paternoster Rowe, in the said city; all which rents lately belonged to Sir Richard Charleton, deceased, who was attainted by Act of Parliament 1 Hen. VII., on surrender by the said John of patent 14 Nov. 10 Hen. VIII., granting to him and George Dukworth, page, *pro ore*, in the

* The inrolment is very illegible from damp.

1532.

Jan.

GRANTS.

King's cellar, now deceased, the said tenement called "le Herre," and the other tenement late in the tenure of John Adamson, Tyler, and of patent 28 May 22 Hen. VIII. granting to the said John the other premises, and a messuage or tenement in the parish of All Saints, in Honey Lane, London. [Also inrolled on p. 2 of this year, m. 30.] Greenwich, 2 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 27 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 16.

34. Philip Luca *alias* Luke Philippyn of London, *alias* of Jean or Geane [Genoa], mariner. Pardon for having feloniously assaulted and killed John de Monte Nigro, gunner, by a blow given in Towre Strete in Tower ward of the said city, 1 Jan. 22 Hen. VIII., whereof the said John died on the 4th Jan. following. Westm., 29 Jan.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 29.

35. John Peck. Custody of 2 messuages and 1 croft in Wakfeld, York., 1 messuage and 2 acres of land in Ouckthorpe, in the town of Stanley, and 3 inclosures called Twibill close, Thompson close, and France close, York., late of John Box, deceased, during the minority of Robert Box, son and heir of the said John, with the wardship and marriage of the said heir. Westm., 30 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 29.

36. Gerard Crofte, clk., rector of the parish church or chapel in Nottingham Castle, Notts, York dioc. Licence to absent himself from his said rectory, and stay in any conventual, collegiate, or parish church, chapel or chantry, notwithstanding the statute 21 Hen. VIII. [cap. xiii.] Westm., 24 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 30 Jan. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 35.

37. Nicholas Hawkins. Presentation to the parish church of Fakenhandame, Norwich dioc., void by the resignation of Master Thomas Baugh, clk., and at the King's disposal by reason of a gift of the next presentation granted by Geoffrey Blythe, LL.D., warden of King's Hall, Cambridge. Westm., 13 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 30 Jan. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 17.

Commissions of the Peace.

38. *Sussex:* Sir Thos. More, chancellor, W. archbishop of Canterbury, Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Will. earl of Arundel, Hen. earl of Northumberland, R. bishop of Chichester, Arthur viscount Lisle, Hen. ld. Mountague, Geo. Nevell lord Bergavenny, Thos. West lord De la Warr, Thos. Fynes lord Dacre, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir John Lister, Sir Thos. Inglefeld, Chr. Hales, attorney general, Rob. prior of Lewys, Sir Thos. Nevyle, Sir John Dudley, John Halys, Sir David Owen, Sir John Gage, Sir Edward Nevell, Sir Geoff. Pole, Sir Alex. Culpeper, Sir Roger Copley, Sir Hen. Owen, Sir Will. Pelham, Sir John Dawtrey, Sir Ric. Shyrley, Sir Edward Bray, Sir Will. Goryng, Ant. Wyndesore, John Sakvyle, Hen. Darell, Ric. Covert, Giles Fenys, Ric. Devenyssh, Thos. Thetcher, Ric. Sakevyle, Will. Skardevyle, John Shelley, Will. Ernley, Walter Hendeley, John Coverte, John Palmer, John Parker, John Stanney, Thos. Shirley, Will, Waller, Edw. Scott, Will. Staple, Nic. Tuston. Westm., 30 Jan. —*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 5*d.*

39. *Derbyshire:* SirThos. More, C., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Geo. earl of Shrewsbury, Will. ld. Mountjoy, Francis ld. Talbott, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Humph. Conyngesby, Sir Ant. Fitzherbert, Sir John Porte, Sir Godfrey Fuljambe, Sir Roger Mynours, Sir Hen. Sacheverell, Sir Thos. Cokayn, Ant. Babyngton, John Fitzherbert, Matthew Knyfton, German Poole, Thos. Corson, Ric. Curson, Arthur Aire, Edw. Ayre, Geo. Fyndern, Ralph Sacheverell. Westm., 30 Jan.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 6*d.*

40. Henry Burton. Annuity of 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* out of the issues of a messuage, 5 tofts 28½ acres of meadow, and 8*s.* rent in Caywudd, York., late of Ralph Aunger, deceased, in the King's hands by the minority of Ralph Aunger, son and heir of the said Ralph, with the wardship and marriage of the said heir. *Del.* Westm., 31 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII.—S.B. —*Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 15.

---

767. FRANCIS I. to HENRY VIII.

[Calig. E. I. II. ?] I. 35. B. M.

Has received letters of the 23rd of last month from the bishops of Paris and [Auxerre], his ambassadors at Rome. Despatches the sieur de Pommeraye, his maitre d'hotel ordinaire, to England, to explain their contents.

Hol, Fr., mutilated, p. 1. *Add.:* "A mon myeulx ayme frere, cousyn, et perpetuel alye, le roy d'Angleterre."

2 Feb.

768. THOS. L[EGHENS] to CROMWELL.

Nero, B. III. 115. B. M.

Had procured a messenger with a horse to send his letters to the King and Cromwell, but on returning from the king of Denmark to Hamburg found that he had been unable to leave in consequence of the frost. Delivered the

1532.

768. Thos. L[eghens] to Cromwell—*cont.*

King's letters to the people of Hamburg on Jan. 31, and the following day replied to their objections, and declared to the Senate what English goods had been taken. Is waiting for their answer, and for that of the king of Denmark. Desires him to show this to the King. Hamburg, "in festo Purificationis Beatæ Mariæ, quo candelas accensas non videbam, satis tamen clara dies."

Hol., Lat., p. 1. *Add.:* Egregio viro Thomæ Cromwello, uni ex conciliariis Ser^mi^ Domini Regis Angliæ. *Endd.*

3 Feb. **769.** Ric. Wharton to Cromwell.

R. O. Your letter was delivered to the parish priest of Wyssett on Candlemas Day. He received it very strangely, and on an answer being required said that my lord of Norwich gave him commandment to receive the tithes. He refuses to pay any money to the King, or to me for the King's use, though I urged him not to displease you. Further answer he will not give but as my lord of Norwich bids him. If you will issue a process to bring him before you, I will have it served. Without it he will continue his crafty delays. Bungay, 3 Feb. *Signed.*

I thank you for my great cheer and supper when I was last with you.

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful. *Endd.*

3 Feb. **770.** The Divorce.

Simancas MS. Extract of a letter from Rodrigo Niño, Imperial ambassador at Venice, to Mai, dated 3 Feb. 1532.

The English ambassador has been very urgent with the Signory to send some professors of Padua to Rome to support the King's cause. The lords have asked me what to do. I said they had little occasion for my opinion, as they were so wise; but they urged me much, saying they did not desire I should give it as the Emperor's ambassador. I told them I thought they had nothing to do but to stand to their determination not to allow any of the professors to meddle with the matter, but I had no commission to speak with them on the subject. They said their Ambassador had written to them that you said you had no orders about the doctors of Padua. I said I thought so too, because you were so great a lawyer and knew so well the justice of the Queen's cause, that their coming would be of no consequence. They showed me a schedule (*poliza*), written by Sanga to the Venetian ambassador, saying that the English ambassador has urged the Pope to order the Signory to allow the professors of Padua to go to Rome to help the King. The Pope replied, that, as far as he was concerned, they might go if they liked. Accordingly the Signory have determined to entertain the English ambassador with words, and not to order their professors to go unless the Ambassador engages them as advocates.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

2. Niño to Charles V.

Ib. To the same effect, but rather more explicit. Same date.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

771. John Rugge to Will. Frende.

R. O. Thanks for your manifold kindness. I wrote on Friday after my departure by him that carried my stuff, requesting you to take care of what I left behind, and call on Mr. Mayor at Christmas for my quarter's stipend, out of which you may pay yourself what I owe you. I have a little black book in my chamber, containing a treatise called *Meditationes Ideotæ*, a treatise of the Four Evangelists, and one on Paul's Epistles. It is a book with a

1532.

black "sorel," no clasps, but silk strings. I would have it for my friend's pleasure. Please send it by bearer, and get Rob. Pryor to deliver you three horse locks and a pair of iron fetters which were not brought to Reading with my stuff. I wrote to you my mind about my hay. Please look among my books for one called *Jacobus de Voragine*. "He is but of small volume, and is sermon matters." It is in two parts,—the one *De Temporali*, the other *De Sanctis*. The latter I have here, but if the former be not with you "he is lost in the carriage." I hope Mr. Arch[deacon] will now be more favorable to me than he was about the chantry of Ferryng, especially if you talk with him. If I cannot get it with his favor I will get better men to speak therein to his great rebuke. Reading, 3 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To Master William Frende in the close of Chichester.

2. John Rugge to Wm. Frende.

R. O. Sent a letter to Sarysbery at Twelfth Day market to be delivered to Mr. Molens, within which he enclosed one to Frende. Doubts whether it has been received. Asked him to be his proctor in case of any visitation. If he cannot do so, asks him to get some one else to take the office. Sent him in the last letter the copy of the collation of his (Rugge's) prebend, my lord's dispensation for non-residence, and the confirmation of the chapter for both. Asks him to send by the bearer a little black book in his chamber, without clasps, but bound together by black ribbons. In the beginning there is a "trease" called *Meditationes Ideotæ*, and after that the sayings of all Four Evangelists pertaining to one thing collected together, and so likewise of Paul's Epistles. Had also two books of sermons of Jacobus de Voragine,—one *De Sanctis*, the other *De Tempore*. The former he now has, and is not sure whether the other has been lost on the journey or left in his chamber. In the same letter desired him to help to bring to an end the controversy between Mr. Arch[deacon] and me. Reading, 3 Feb., "by your abby lover, Jo. Rugge."

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* "To his worshipful master, Wm. Frende, in the close at Chichester."

5 Feb. **772.** Convocation of York.

Wake's State of the Church, App. 218. Appointment by Brian the dean and the chapter of York, of Lancelot Collyns, treasurer of York, Will. Clyfton, subdean, and Will. Clayton, doctors of decrees, and Will. Moke, A.M., prebendaries, Thos. Tashe, LL.B., auditor, and Thos. Marrer, bachelor in decrees, custos of the fabric, as their proctors in the Convocation to meet at York, Wednesday, 7 Feb. Chapter house, 5 Feb.

5 Feb. **773.** Chapuys to Charles V.

Vienna Archives. Received yesterday letters from the queen of Hungary about the acceptance of the day for the intercourse. Went accordingly to ask the King to agree to Dunkirk or Bourbourg instead of Gravelines, the former places being more convenient for the assembly, and to give power to the deputies to determine all differences. The King received me very pleasantly, and said that he would reply after consulting with his Council. He then went on to speak of the news he had had from Rome about the Turk, and, after exaggerating the danger, said that the peace of Christendom depended on leaving the Vayvode in peace, as he had heard from Rome that the Turk offered peace or truce for any time, if the Vayvode was let alone; and the Vayvode's secretary said the same, who had been sent to the kings of France and England to ask them to intercede for peace with the Emperor and the king of the Romans. The Vayvode had intended to send ambassadors, but the king of the Romans would not allow them to pass, which was very ill considered, to provoke such an enemy for private interests. Said I was sure your

1532.

773. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

Majesty would postpone your own interest for the good of Christendom, as you had done in Italy with the Venetians and the duke of Milan, to whom you had given up an estate of greater revenue than the kingdom of Hungary, or almost any kingdom in Christendom. He said that you had employed very ill what you gave up to the Venetians, for it was they who gave advice to the Turk, and solicited his coming; and as to the duke of Milan, you did not think he would live so long, considering his illness. He said this, laughing, putting his hand on my shoulder several times. Showed him the contrary, saying that I hoped the Emperor would send such an answer to his letters that he would know that there was no prince in the world who had greater desire for the good of Christendom. He said he had heard from his ambassador at the Imperial Court that the duke of Wirtemberg had reconquered his country, and that the Lutheran princes of Germany were in arms, and had held a diet at Lubeck or near, which the ambassadors of the Turk and the Vayvode attended. He thought you would not do much good at the diet of Regensbourg, which was too much inclined to the Pope. He said that the discord between the principal sovereigns was the cause of the Turk's boldness, and other evils. Some from covetousness, others from ambition, and others for pleasure, wished the world to be managed according to their fancy. To which I answered nothing, as he spoke generally, and I had already justified you. He said that he was entirely occupied now with the Parliament, and hoped to put the kingdom in good order. He approved of the ordinances lately made by your Majesty, but they were of no use, as they were not observed. This seemed to please him much.

The Landgrave's servant, of whom I have already written, has returned, and his secretary has now come. Asked the King what news he brought, but he said he had not yet seen his letters.

Six days ago the King was talking at supper of the long stay of the bishop of Winchester, and complained that the king of France, in deference to the ecclesiastics who governed him, would not listen to any scheme for bringing the Pope to their intentions. One of the company said that the Chancellor was the best man among them, as he had always supported the King's quarrel, and said the Pope could neither condemn the King nor try the cause. I hear that the Bishop was charged to negociate a new treaty in case there was war with Scotland; but he did not meet with such an answer as he wanted. The Ambassador just sent is ordered to consult the universities which he passes, "et a ceste cause il a pour ce le conseyl et chancellier de France." The King says the other ambassador was revoked at his wife's request. London, 5 Feb. '32.

Fr. From a modern copy.

6 Feb. R. O. **774.** SIR WILL. PERCY to CROMWELL.

I desire your favor to Adam Olyver, the bearer, who is exposed to the malice of Sir Marmaduke Constable. I send you the 10*l.*, which I pray you to accept in full of this year's rent ending the feast of St. Martin 23 Hen. VIII. I will send the rest hereafter, though I have much trouble by the said Constable. Bushopburton, 6 Feb. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Receiver general of attainted lands, and of the King's Council.

6 Feb. R. O. **775.** SIR JOHN MABLISTEYN to SIR GILES RUSSELL, Commander of Badisford and Dyngley.

As to the matters which you wish preferred at this Parliament, my Lord* does what he can. If we had money enough they might be brought to

* Sir William Weston, prior of the Knights of St. John.

1532.

pass, but without great plenty, nothing here passeth. Has heard nothing from the religion since the enterprise of Modon. There is news from Missena that the old great ship was burnt by misfortune at Malta. Hears from Rome that the Turk has the strongest army ever heard of, in the sea Mediterraneo and by land, to attack Hungary next summer. It is supposed he will attack Malta to revenge the displeasure done to him at Modon last summer, whereof men say it would have been better not to have tempted such enterprise than to have rendered it so soon again. Thinks they do not consider the mighty power of the Turk. London, 6 Feb. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add. Endd.:* R. the 7 day of February 1531.

7 Feb. **776.** HENRY VIII. to CLEMENT VII.

Add. MS. 15,387, f. 245. B. M. St. P. VII. 338. Pocock, II. 182.

Has accurately read his brief dated 4th ult., showing the Pope's great anxiety respecting the preparations for the Turk. Has never hitherto neglected what will contribute to the defence of Christendom and the Holy See, and would have been glad if his previous services had been more adequately rewarded. Repels the insinuation of the Pope that he would attribute the fault of whatever evil should happen to the King and other Christian princes if they failed to assist him. Greenwich, 7 Feb. 1531.

Lat. Modern copy.

777. [BENET and CASALE] to HENRY VIII.

Vit. B. XIII. 189. B. M. Pocock, II. 213.

Have resorted to the old man (card. of Ancona). Promised him promotion and benefices from the King, which he refused as savouring of corruption. Benet thinks that he did so because he brought no benefice in hand, and he thought they only intended to deceive him. He has promised to befriend us in the Rota, and the better to secure him we asked him what he would require. After many excuses he asked that we should promise him promotions in the Church to the yearly value of 6,000 or 7,000 cr. and the next vacant bishopric, and that you should use your influence to obtain the abbey of Ferris, now vacant in France; and until the performance of these, some jewel should be deposited with him of great estimation, because, when it is known by the Imperialists that he espouses your cause, they will endeavour to strip him of all his promotions. They agreed to his terms, and think that if he could obtain the vacant abbey in France, he would require no greater security. Had very great difficulty in bringing the old man to the pass to which we have brought him, because he is very suspicious; the young man (card. of Ravenna) also desires promotion. His authority in the Court here is so great that it will counterpoise all others.

Cipher, deciphered, mutilated. Add.

7 Feb. **778.** The CARDINAL OF RAVENNA.

Vit. B. XIII. 149. B. M. Burnet, IV. 174.

Promise of Wm. Benet, in Hen. VIII.'s name, to procure for Benedict Henry cardinal of Ravenna some monastery or ecclesiastical preferment in France of the annual value of 6,000 ducats, and the first bishopric vacant in England. Also, that if the bishopric first vacant be not Ely, he shall be translated to that see when vacant, if he desires it. Rome, 7 Feb. 1532.

Hol., Lat., mutilated.

7 Feb. **779.** For JOHN ALYN, Archbishop of Dublin.

R. O. Rym. XIV. 430.

General pardon as late chancellor of Ireland, and commissary of cardinal Wolsey. (*See* GRANTS in FEBRUARY, No. 10.)

Draft, pp. 11, *large paper.*

1532.

7 Feb. **780.** Bishop of Auxerre to Du Prat.

Camusat, 174 b. Since writing, has presented his letters to the Pope about the affair of the king of England, according to the advice of Dr. Benoist, the English ambassador. Finds the Pope disposed to please the King, but he is so pressed by the Emperor and his people, and the majority of the cardinals of his faction, that he will not likely do anything good unless by dissimulation. Writes to the King about the Pope's answer, which could not be better if the result is like it. Believes he would do it if he dared.

Fr. Headed: A Mons. le Legat, du 7 Feb. 1532.

7 Feb. **781.** The Bishop of Auxerre to the Cardinal of Tournon.

Camusat, 174. Since writing last, nothing of importance has happened. Are expecting a man from king John of Hungary, who, it is believed, will remit the dispute about Hungary to the Pope, the king [of France], and the signory of Venice. The English ambassador, who had lately returned to England, arrived here on the 3rd, with letters from the King, the Legate, and the cardinals of Grammont and Lorraine. Yesterday the excusator of the king of England protested against the wrong done to him, and demanded leave to have advocates from Bologna and Padua, which could not be decided at the first Consistory. The king of England is very badly treated. Has great need of Tournon here. The card. of Trivulze has arrived, who, he hopes, will do much for the king of England.

Fr. Headed: A Mr. le cardinal de Tournon, 7 Feb.

7 Feb. **782.** The Bishop of Auxerre to Montmorency.

Camusat, 175. Has received his letter by Dr. Benoist, the English ambassador, with those from the King and Cardinals there to the Pope and Cardinals, about the English affair. Presented the King's letters this morning after the cardinal Freneze, who is the oldest cardinal, and entirely on our side, and the cardinal of Ancona, who is next in seniority and altogether imperialist, and the English ambassadors, had all spoken about this affair. They were with the Pope more than three hours. The Pope's reply, after reading the letters, was very satisfactory. He said he was very sorry that he had to determine this case, knowing that he would only get displeasure from both sides. He desired the Bishop to tell the King that the matter had been in his hands for four years, and he had not yet touched it; that if he could do what he wished, he wished what they did. Believes he meant what he said. He said also that he was surprised at the Bishop's urgency in the matter. Replied that his master wished to show the Pope that the friendship of these two kings was such "que les affaires de l'un estoient plus que les affaires le l'autre," of which he ought to be very glad, knowing that if he had one at his devotion he had the other. He said he would tell the English of this, so that they might let their master know. Yesterday, in Consistory, the English doctor who is here from the country and not acknowledged by the King, stated the wrongs that were being done to England; that a king ought never to be summoned out of his kingdom, and that he could not get doctors or advocates from Bologna and Padua. If they would give him the means to have such doctors, not merely the most esteemed, but those of the lowest degree, he would discuss the question in a public audience. It was decided that an answer should be given him at the next Consistory. The cardinal of Osma proposed that it should be tomorrow, but it will not be until the first Monday in Lent. Will act with diligence according to the advice of the English, whom he will help as if it were to gain Paradise, as it is the King's wish. Most of the cardinals are adverse, but some shall be influenced by fear, others by promises and hope, and others by being preached at.

Fr. Headed: A Mons. le Grand Maistre, du 7 Febvrier 1532.

1532.

7 Feb. **783.** The Bishop of Auxerre to Cardinal Grammont.

Camusat, 174. Has today presented to the Pope letters on the affair of the king of England from the King, the Legate (Du Prat), and the cardinal of Grammont. The Pope would willingly do all they ask if he dared or could. The Emperor's agents are so urgent that half the time the Pope is forced, against God and reason, and the opinion of part of the Imperialist cardinals, to act according to the pleasure of the cardinal of Osma (*Mons. Dosme*), contrary to the opinion of the cardinal of Ancona and Mr. de Vale. Wants the cardinal of Grammont here, for no one dares to speak out to his Holiness. Has not yet presented the letters to the Cardinals, for he did not receive them from Dr. Benoist (Benet) till last night.

Fr. Headed: A Mons. le card. de Gramont, du 7 Febvrier.

8 Feb. **784.** The Bishop of Auxerre to the Grand Master.

Camusat, 176. Le chevalier Casal, who is Bolognese, asked him to write to a doctor of Bologna to come hither and plead. Would not do so, because the Emperor, of whom the doctor is a vassal, had forbidden him to come on pain of death. It would have been a disgrace to his master if he had written coldly; and the English would have complained of it. If he had written an urgent letter the doctor might have sent it on to the Emperor, and the Imperialists might have made use of it to damage the cause with the Cardinals. This is all the English have to complain of. Has done all he could for them. Has received them at his house, and often spoken to the Pope about their affair, better than they have done themselves.

Fr. Headed: A Mons. le Grand Maistre, du 8 Febvrier 1532.

8 Feb. **785.** Ghinucci and Benet to Henry VIII.

Vit. B. xiii. 147. Pocock, ii. 174. After the return of Benet, as the Consistory drew nigh, which would put an end to our plea for delay, we found our adversaries active. They urged that the letters of the excusator were not equivalent to a commission, and therefore he ought not to be admitted. We pleaded for time. The matter was much debated by the Cardinals, but as Ancona was not there, no decision was arrived at. Learnt this from De Monte. Give an account of the points under debate. Advise the King to send fresh letters to supply the defects of the former, and will do what they can to delay the discussion. Has sent for lawyers from Bologna and Sienna. Rome, 8 Feb. 1532.

Lat.

8 Feb. **786.** Lord Edmund Howard to Cromwell.

R O. Thanks him for the pains he has taken in his suit to the King. Is sorry the King will not give him a licence for wines. Has neither father nor mother alive, and none of his kin will help him. Wishes Cromwell would get him an annuity of 20*l.* for 20 years out of the revenues of Calais, to pay his debts, otherwise he will be in danger of the laws, which he will not disobey. Owes 400*l.* to two creditors, who will be content to take 10*l.* a year each, for 20 years, if made sure of it in case of his death; but has no lands to secure it on. Calais, 8 Feb.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To Mr. Cromwell.

8 Feb. **787.** Lord Berners and the Council of Calais to [Henry VIII.]

Calig. E. iii. 41. B. M. * * * "... de of a warde ..... the Lantorne gate and Beauchamp [Tower] ..... the dyke and also sithens the same ..... said wall on the south side is fa[llen, and more] will fall, which must needs be [taken down from tower] to tower, containing 189 foot in ..... the same of necessity ought to be a ..... up with speed, yet Wm. Lambert

1532.

787. LORD BERNERS and the COUNCIL OF CALAIS to [HENRY VIII.]—*cont.*

said . . . . . here hath made relation unto me [your Highness's] deputy and other of your Council tha[t there is not] wherewithal to do the same, for the money [delivered by] your vice-treasurer, by virtue of a w[arrant to him] directed, bearing date at Ampthill th[e 11th] Sept.,† for such money as rested in y[our said] treasurer's hands upon his accounts for [the year ended] at Michaelmas, the 22nd year of your most [gracious reign], is clearly spent and employed, so that witho[ut] . . . . . there can nothing be done, wherefore your sai[d] . . . . . with your master mason and carpenter hath . . . . . made a book of all such works now known [to be of] importance to be renewed and made, over and b[eside the] works yet in hand, and not all finished, as [in the said] book is expressed, but also have viewed an[d judged] what sums of money shall suffice for the sa[me work, by] estimation, as well for the town and castle a[s also] for the gates and wharfs, which book your H[ighness] shall receive closed in these, beseeching your G[race to] take the same in good part, and that it may pl[ease the] same to grant out new warrants directed [to your] vice-treasurer for delivery of such sums of [money] as may serve for the same, or otherwise as it sha[ll] please your Highness. Also, I, your Highness deputy, [with] other of your Council here, have viewed and ou[erseen] the state of all your ordnance and artillery within [the] house of ordnance here, as well that which is in th[e] charge of Sir William Skevington, knight, as also [in the] charge of George Browne, which we do find in . . . ruin and decay, and many things needful [and] requisite to be repaired, specially the same whic[h] * * * . . . des and what shall ny . . . . . yng to that your ordnance and artillery [in the char]ge of Sir Wm. Skevington, knt., his [son Leo]nerd Skevington being at London now, [has a bo]oke made of the same, which our trust is your H[ighness] hath seen or this, and will take order therein [as] shall please your Grace." Calais, 8 Feb.

Signed: John Berners—Edmund Howard—E. Ryngeley—Crystofer Garneys, Sir—Sir Ric. Whettehyll—Willm. Sympson.

Pp. 2, *mutilated.*

788. REPAIRS [AT CALAIS].

Calig. E. III. 77 b. B. M. Chron. of Calais, 123.

* * * ". . aghe in the midway . . . . . gate and Becham tower, conteyn . . . . . foot, whereof is fallen down . . . . . hollow that which must be taken . . . . . the least by estimation that is all . . . . . .

"Item, another ward of the south side of . . . . . which is the fifth ward from Devylyn to[wer] . . . . . fallen down, and must be taken down from [tower to] tower containing in length 189 foot . . . . . .

"Item, the wharf from Searcher's tower to the . . . . . the sluse in Paradise, containeth in length c . . . . . foot, which is fallen and falling down w . . . . . remedy must be new made.

"Item, the wharf before Lantern gate, co[ntaining] in length 286 foot, is down, and ready [to fall] down, and must also be new made, or else th . . . . . will approach Lantern gate.

"Item, the head between both stairs before Lantern gate, and also the pier that standeth in the Fisher's gate, must be new made also."

Item, the charge for rebuilding the walls of both wards which have fallen, and are to be taken down, will be above 200*l.*, beside stone, bricks, and the King's own masons * * * "so far the great rag[e of the sea] comyth suddenly and often, so that ly . . . . . cannot be well had now. The carpenter . . . . . esteemeth it will spend

† The King was at Ampthill in Sept. 1531.

1532.

600 or 700 tons of ty[mber], every ton 6*s.* 8*d.* st., with the fraught and carya[ge], summa 233*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* st."

Item, the iron works will be above 200*l.*

Item, the sea clay, which must be digged at the flow mark without Newham bridge, and carried to the town in waggons, will be above 100*l.*

Item, all the money delivered by Robert Fouler, [vice-]treasurer, to Wm. Lambert, the surveyor, in accordance with a warrant, dated Ampthill, 11 Sept., ordering him to deliver the money in his hands for his [account] for the year ending Michaelmas 22 Hen. VIII., is now spent, and new warrants must be sent. There are other works not finished, as the sluice without the Water gate, the utter . . . . at Rysebancke, and within the town at Mylkegate . . . . . Devylyn tower, with the two wards adjoining . . . . . syde, with their mount and platform. Also "sewing" and mending Mr. L . . . . . bray with hard stone, and mending the see [walls] with see turf and burras.

* * * ". . st with one round . . . . . of the platform in the top . . . . . .

"Item, the second bridge of the . . . . . the drawbridge and the herse t . . . . . from the ground.

"Item, the bridge between the dong[eon and the] castle to be new made or amended a . . . . . .

"Item, the dyke of the dungeon and the . . . . . to be cleansed and new cast, and to be am . . . . . where as appeareth to be need, and also t . . . . . to be amended round about in all places . . . . . where need is."

Item, the wall of the base court roun[d] . . . . . to be repaired.

Item, the wall between the two watch tow[ers, which] is falling down, must be amended.

Item, the Shaking tower on the north-east corner [of] the said castle to be taken down and brou[ght] up again with both the wards on the n . . . . . of the same castle to be amended.

The casting of the dike of the castle will cost 100*l.*

The estimate of these other works of the castle will amount above cccc . .

Mutilated, pp. 3.

8 Feb. R. O. **789.** S. Vaughan to Cromwell.

I have sent to you Thos. Avery, and as you were pleased to put him to me to be taught and brought up in the knowledge of things meet for his age, receive him again as the firstfruit of my rude education. If he were neglected, the sap would be spilt, and the flowers lost that might spring hereafter. I will come home shortly, but must first go to Brussels, and will see how I can rid your spermaceti. Barrughe, 8 Feb. 1531.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful,—in London.

8 Feb. Add. MS. 28,584, f. 197. B. M. **790.** Muxetula to Charles V.

P.S.—Dr. Benet, the English ambassador, has arrived, but seemingly brings nothing but the usual delays.

Has spoken to the Pope, who seems determined to conclude the matter.

At the next Consistory, which will be held on Friday next, they will hear what the English have to allege, without granting more delay. The Pope has promised to give a decision.

The French ambassador has been this morning to see the Pope, with letters from his master, asking his Holiness not to declare against the excusator; for if he do so, he sees that the king of England will renounce obedience to the Pope and the Church of Rome. Spoke about this to the Pope, showing him reasons for acting. Thinks he keeps his previous resolution. Rome, 8 Feb. 1532.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

1532.

9 Feb. **791.** HENRY VIII. to GARDINER.

Add. MS. 25,114, f. 1. B. M. Pocock, II. 184.

Has received his letters of the 27th and 28th Jan., touching the King's proxy sent to Rome by Mr. Bonner, complaining also of his delay in obtaining communication with Francis, and the receipt of the letters by Cromwell. Approves highly of his intelligence, but on deliberation with the Council has not thought it necessary to alter anything in his proxy, and defers the declaration of his further pleasure until Gardiner returns, or some objection is made at Rome; for though it is not sealed, the one sent at Easter last, being sealed, is sufficient, and before they proceed further they must give notice of objection. Perceives by conversation with Mons. de Pomeray, the French ambassador, his master's good will, that the injuries sustained by Francis at the Emperor's hands are still fresh in his remembrance, and he seeks to work the Emperor displeasure. He is to tell Francis how satisfied Henry is with this report, and thinks it will turn to the good of Christendom. In despair of achieving his purposes, the Emperor is resolved to agree with the German princes in all their articles touching religion and reformation, and is laboring by large promises "to the intent that they, by [not] resisting the election of don Ferdinando, and otherwise not defacing his glory, may hereafter be compelled to bow to his will." Henry thinks that Francis should therefore exhort the Princes to resist, and not relent; for this would be to their eternal reproach. He is to endeavour by all means to prevent their union with the Emperor without the express consent of France and England. If he is not already departed, Paget shall be despatched by the French king. The duke of Wittembrige has recovered his dukedom; of which the King has not been advertised, which is the more remarkable as he must have owed it to Francis. Wishes to know by whose means he has recovered it. Don Ferdinando and John king of Hungary have referred the title of that realm to the determination of the king of Poland, and put two strongholds into his hands. Sends a copy of his letter to the king of Poland, to be shown to Francis, recommending him to make such an end therein as shall be for the quiet of Christendom. Has also received letters from Andrew Corsyn, secretary to John king of Hungary, now repairing to France. Sends two other packets for the English ambassadors with the Pope and the Emperor, to be shown to Francis; and Gardiner is to add anything to them that he shall think proper. Has received by Pomeray the bp. of Auxerre's letters unto the French king, and his answer, touching the subsidy for the Pope against the Turks. Gardiner is also to procure a portrait of our said good brother's person, "in that form and favor as it now is, specially considering that few years do always change a man's countenance," and of his children; "which to behold shall be always unto us great rejoice and comfort." Greenwich, 9 Feb.

P.S.—Paget arrived with letters on the 8th, but this despatch was sent before an answer to those by Paget, which will be sent in two days, that he may be able to act in the interval.

Pp. 9. *Add.:* To, &c., bp. of Winchester, principal secretary. *The date and postscript are in Wriothesley's hand.*

9 Feb. **792.** HENRY VIII. to GHINUCCI, BENET, and CASALE.

R. O. St. P. VII. 339.

Has received the Pope's brief of the 4th Jan., touching the Turk. Believes it is only a vain rumor.

Would think otherwise if the Emperor would convert some part of his great wealth to the defence of Hungary, &c. against the enemies of Christ, and the Pope would show himself a little more earnest in deciding the controversies, and ours especially, now before him; for if this were done, all would concur, and there would be no need of exhortation. But now, as the Pope and the Emperor maintain a great army in Italy, and are indifferent to the Turk, this threat of the Turk's coming is ridiculous. Moreover, the Pope, without informing the King, has deprived John king of Hungary of his

1532.

royal dignity, and excommunicated him at Bologna; and cardinal Grimani has openly given out that the Turk consents to arrangements for peace with Ferdinand and other princes. How, then, can the message of the Pope be true? They are to impress upon him how much effusion of Christian blood will follow from these proceedings of his in favor of the Emperor, and urge him no longer to refuse to do what he is asked, but to admit our excusator, and not proceed further against us at Rome. Leaves it all to their discretion. They shall reproach the Pope for not applying to the king of France for aid, by which he has offended both Kings. He ought rather to use his authority with the Emperor to restrain his ambition, and induce his brother Ferdinand to settle his quarrel with the king of Hungary, and not intermeddle in our cause. If you find that the Pope does not take this reply of ours agreeably, and the fact of the preparation of the Turks is a reality, you shall tell him that we will assist him with all alacrity. There is no need to spur a willing horse, if he will comply with our wishes. And that, whenever we are certain that the Turk is ready to move, we shall be prepared, and assemble an army, which we can do easily in our kingdom, and lead it in person to Provence; that, in union with the king of France, we doubt not easily to overcome the enemy. Nor is it probable that we should expose our person without sufficient power. You shall urge him also to look to his own safety, seeing the Emperor's army is in Italy, and retire to Avignon, while we and the king of France will defend him. Sends a copy of the letter of the king of Hungary to the princes of Germany; also of what was done in the diet of Lubeck; also of the letter of the king of France to the English ambassador, and of our ambassador to him. In these letters we are surprised to find that you, Gregory, stated before the Pope and Cardinals that you had sufficient instructions from us to conclude with the Pope in all matters touching aid against the Turk. We have sent letters to the king of Poland, to whom Ferdinand and John have submitted their dispute touching their right to Hungary. You shall also tell the Pope that the Imperial ambassador has informed us that the Emperor will make terms with the princes of Germany, and consent to all their innovations in religion. Greenwich, 9 Feb. 1531. *Signed.*

Lat. Add.

R. O. 2. Draft of the preceding, with some variations.

In Vannes' hand, pp. 13. *Endd.*

9 Feb. **793.** Sir John Fitzjames to Henry VIII.

R. O. I have examined with all the diligence and secresy I could, the persons named in the deposition of Peter Aleyn, and send them subscribed by me, as you commanded. It appears there were no such words spoken in your said gaol, except by the said Peter, and, I trust, no such conspiracy against your Majesty. It is all an invention of the said Peter and his affinity. I never heard of the escape till I saw his deposition, but if you please it shall be inquired of. Redlinche, 9 Feb. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.*

9 Feb. **794.** Mai to Charles V.

Simancas MS. Copy of the last paragraph of a letter dated Rome, 9 Feb. 1532.

In the cause of England, thank God, it was arranged in Consistory that on the first Friday in Lent report (*relacion*) should be made. But they have altered it, so that there will be a dispute on one article, whether the excusator shall be admitted; and how long this will last God knows. I will labor with the Pope today that the report may be made, and that the question may be considered not only whether he shall be heard or no, but whether his plea that the cause should not be adjudicated here is just or no. Thinks this will prevent delay. Rome, 9 Feb. 1532.

Sp., p. 1. *Modern copy.*

1532.

10 Feb. **795.** LORD BROKE.

R. O. Depositions touching the will of lord Broke. *Headed:* "A abstract of the last will of the last lorde Broke, takyn owztt of the sayenges of *perpetuum reie memoryam* (*sic*) in the Chancery, the 10th day of February, in the 23rd year of king Henry the VIII."

Large paper, pp. 10.

10 Feb. **796.** GHINUCCI and BENET to HENRY VIII.

Vit. B. XIII. 148. B. M. Pocock, II. 177. After writing so far, the Pope summoned Ancona and de Monte to hear what the Imperial ambassadors had to say, and after very loud talking, which we who were not in the chamber heard distinctly, sent the Imperialists away. He then summoned us to hear the complaints, and the efforts he had used in opposing them. The King will learn more from Karne. Rome, 11 Feb. 1532. *Signed.*

Lat., mutilated. Add.

11 Feb. **797.** KARNE to HENRY VIII.

R. O. St. P. VII. 346. Since my letter of the 20th Jan. till Benet's arrival, nothing was done in your cause. I could obtain none of those ways for which I stood when the dispensation was granted, of which I wrote on 17 Dec. Your counsel here think the Pope will not only proceed deliberately, but also have some respect to the truth. On Benet's arrival the Queen's counsel informed the Cardinals touching your letter, which I did exhibit, stating that it does not contain sufficient mandate for my allegations. On the 7th a Consistory was held in St. Angelos, it was said, for furtherance of the Queen's cause. On being called into the Consistory by the Pope, his Holiness desired me to deliver my petition to cardinal Cæsarinus, vice-chancellor. Speaks of the defect of the mandate, as he had written to the King in letters by John Davis, sent with the bishop of Winchester's bulls. The Cardinals take the King's letters merely as intended to deceive the Court. Begs, therefore, that a more exact mandate may be sent. The case is referred to the cardinals Ancona and Monti, but all depends upon the latter. On Friday next the discussions begin. The Imperials were this day with the Pope and the said two Cardinals, against whom the Imperials made great exclamation. Rome, 11 Feb. 1532.

Hol. Add.

11 Feb. **798.** HENRY LOKEWODE to CROMWELL.

R. O. I am sorry you are displeased with me, as all my comfort is in you, to whom I am indebted for all I have. Whereas you might think that I should in any manner have moved Mr. Rudde to preach as he did: I never so thought, but rather the contrary. I am sorry he meddled with such matters in his sermon. I am quite innocent. I would have come to you to make mine answer, but that Master Wyatt wrote to me that you willed me not to come. I hope, therefore, you will "except" me as before, or I cannot tell how I shall live. Promotion have I none, and in hope of you I have taken a degree and "impoveryd" myself. Christ's College, Cambridge, 11 Feb.

Remember our poor college, considering what charge we have been at this long time.

Hol., but not in his own hand, p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

11 Feb. **799.** T. ENGLEFELD to CROMWELL.

R. O. I thank you for procuring my recompence for the office of the mastership of the wards.* My Lord President and I have examined the

* See vol. IV. Nos. 2,218 (22), 2,673 (3).

1532.

murder of the four men in the lordship of Elvell, next the county of Herford, committed Twelfth Day twelvemonth, heretofore examined in the Star Chamber. At the next assizes in Harford (Hereford), to be held Monday in the fourth week of Lent, I intend to put the new statute in execution against the offenders. When they are put on their trial, great labor, I doubt not, will be made for them to the King, for the greatest offenders, who are Vaughans. Hereford, 11 Feb.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's council. *Endd.*

13 Feb. R. O. **800.** [The English Ambassadors at Rome to Henry VIII.]

Your Majesty will learn from our common letters that it was concluded in the Rota, and also in the Consistory, that the excusator should not be admitted without a mandate. We do not wish to present the mandate sent to us some time ago *ad præsentandas exceptiones dilatorias*, because we have heard divers auditors use words by which they seemed to regard our matters as irrelevant. And the Pope confirms us in this opinion, who told us yesterday some considered that even with a mandate the excusator could not propose such things, "quæ majestatem vestram relevarent," by the admission of a proctor. So, finding they were so urgent about sending a mandate for the principal cause, and that some maintained that it was the rule of the Court that no one could be excused from appearing, even with a mandate, unless he came and produced the mandate *ad causam principalem*, we resolved not only not to use the mandate, but not to acknowledge that we had it. 13 Feb.

Lat., p. 1.

801. The Divorce.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 163. B. M.

Protestation of the excusator of Henry VIII. in the Roman court. The articles are as follows: Quod causa est gravissima. Quod interest regis causæ assistere. Existentia regni Angliæ. Propter absentiam regum Angliæ insurrexerint seditiones. Si Rex se absentaret seditiones, scandala &c. insurgerent, quæ rediens sedare non posset. Quod regnum Angliæ distat ab Urbe per mille milliaria et ultra. Quod si rex Angliæ deberet venire ad Urbem oporteret transire per aliena regna. Quod Rex non consuevit nec decet se submittere tali periculo. Quod dictus Rex ad curiam non potest tute accedere. Quod Rex non tenetur per se nec per procuratorem comparere.

Lat., pp. 12. *Modern copy. Headed:* La relation en Latin que enbio el doctor Ortiz sobre lo de la reyna de Ynglaterra.

14 Feb. R. O. **802.** Edw. Lee, Archbishop of York, to Cromwell.

Thanks him for his trouble in ascertaining the King's mind about his payment for the days that are expired. As the King requires 200*l.*, and he will have no rent before Whitsuntide, hopes favorable days will be allowed him. Understands he must get a discharge from the Exchequer for the whole vacation due to the King, and a pardon for dismes due partly by my late lord Cardinal, and partly by others before him. Requests Cromwell's help in these matters, and in obtaining the coining irons. Stockwell, 14 Feb. 1531.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add. Endd.*

14 Feb. R. O. **803.** Henry Earl of Essex to Cromwell.

Has two children at his own cost in the house of canons of Byleghe, Essex, of which he is founder, and some one has come from King's College, Cambridge, with a placard to take them from him. Wishes to have a placard that he may keep them still, else the service of God cannot be maintained. Stansted, 14 Feb. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To my right entirely wellbeloved friend, Master Cromwell.

1532.

14 Feb. **804.** Stephen Vaughan to Cromwell.

Galba, B. x. 3. B. M.

Sends a copy of the Act [made by the H]ollanders against [English cloth], by which they enjoin that no man in their towns shall retail cloth made out of the Emperor's [countries] in these parts. What [is this] but a very banishment? Who can wear a whole cloth in his g[arment] without it be cut and shaped like unto a gown, jacket, &c.? This was proclaimed at Amsterdam, and cost me both money and pains to get. It is signed by one of the s[ecreta]rys of the same town.

As soon as I can dispatch your spermaceti I will come home. I sent Thomas Avery before by the ships, which, I think, are yet in Seeland. Antwerp, Ash Wednesday, 1531.

Hears that the King has deputed Dr. Knight, . . . Hackett, and other merchants to meet the Emperor's commissioners about the intercourse. They should be exceedingly well instructed, for "the polytikist felows in all this londe" will be deputed against them. Thinks that none of them have ever before had any in . . . . in any of the King's intercourses; but all the others have been deputed therein sundry times. No one would be fitter than my lord of Duresme, or some one who has had previous intelligence in the matter, as it is of great importance. William Bowyar speaks Dutch, but has no knowledge in [the inter]course, nor can no more skill therein than I can skill in the [building] of a steeple. An older man had been much better . . . . Wethipoll has studied our intercourses here, and knows mo[re] than any merchant belonging to the Adventurers.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To, &c. Maister Thomas Crumwell, within the gate of the Fryres Aug[nes].

14 Feb. **805.** Chapuys to Charles V.

Vienna Archives.

The duke of Norfolk told me two days ago that the King had written for the despatch of the Vayvode's secretary to your Majesty, the king of the Romans, the king of Poland, and the Vayvode, and had sent the whole to the French king to add what he thought proper. He told me some portions of the despatch, and implied that there were some overtures for peace; but I would not inquire about them, as I wished to ask him about the Landgrave's man, and the diet held by the Lutherans in Lubeck. As to the diet, he said he had not heard that they had decided anything, and that the King had received letters from Frederick king of Denmark, but only to recommend certain merchants.

To the former, he said that the Lutheran princes complained of the election of the king of the Romans, which they said was void, and that the King had answered, that if they would refer their principal differences, which is religion, to certain princes, meaning himself and Francis, they would try to remedy their grievance. To this the King had had no answer. Had no time to ask about the men of the duke of Cleves, as the Duke was seized with a headache and retired.

The return of the bishop of Winchester is put off, and it is said he will remain in the French court and wait for the Scotch ambassadors, who are coming to treat for peace, or a renewal of the truce, and are now waiting for their safe-conduct. A Scotch king-of-arms has been here about it.

The King has been trying to obtain in Parliament the third part of the feudal property of deceased persons, but he has not yet succeeded, and the demand has been the occasion of strange words against the King and Council. Nothing has been concluded, except a prohibition to import new wines till Candlemas. There was some talk about prohibiting silk, but it was not passed.

The principal point has not been touched upon in public yet; but there are practices in private; and especially the duke of Norfolk and the lady's father are trying to suborn the archbishop of Canterbury, whom they consider as Pope of England. However, he was so well warned, that they could

1532.

not shake him; and it seems that as they despair of gaining their end by an ecclesiastical way, they will take some other road. Lately the Duke assembled a number of persons, and told them how badly the Pope had treated the King by not remitting the cause according to the privileges of the kingdom; and even without these privileges the case ought to be treated here, as certain doctors say that matrimonial causes belong to the temporal jurisdiction, not the spiritual, and that jurisdiction belongs to the King, who is emperor in his kingdom, and not to the Pope; and he asked them for their advice, and whether they would not employ their persons and goods in preserving the royal rights.

The first who replied, lord Darcy, said that his goods and person were at the King's disposal, but he had heard and read that matrimonial cases were spiritual and under ecclesiastical jurisdiction, and that the King and Council knew what had to be done without involving others (*sans vouloer mectre le chat entre les jambes d'autres*). Most of those present agreed with this answer, but the Duke was not pleased.

The King's council have finally decided that the Diet shall be held on 1 March, and consent to Bourbourg being named instead of Gravelines. The deputies are two doctors, and a master of the Staple at Calais. London, 14 Feb. '32.

Fr. From a modern copy.

14 Feb. **806.** St. Clement's Danes.

R. O. Lease by Sir Henry Wyat to Robt. Ellowe, of the parish of St. Clement Danes, London, yeoman, of the tenement called the Clement, in that parish, for 31 years, at 3*l.* a year. 14 Feb. 23 Hon. VIII. Witnesses: Thos. Derbye, Robt. Elwall, Wm. Covell, and others.

Vellum. Endd.

16 Feb. **807.** Henry VIII. to [Gardiner].

Add. MS. 25,114, f. 76. B. M. Pocock, II. 190. Has received his letters of the 2nd, 3rd, 8th, and 9th Feb., and a copy of Langez' instructions by Paget and Gardiner's servants, Henry Fraunces and Cromwell. Perceives how the French court was aggrieved at the taking of the Scotch ship, the interception of the letters, and why Gardiner did not deliver them according to his instructions; how, secondly, the marriage of the French princess with the king of Scots was only to interrupt the Emperor's purpose; thirdly, their desire that somebody should be sent into Germany; fourthly, their wish to know Gardiner's charge. Thanks him for his diligence.

As to the first, no violence was used, as alleged. On the other hand, the Scotch threw wildfire on the English, and were ordered to cast the packet into the sea rather than let it fall into the hands of the English; and any report to the contrary is untrue; and on this he is to insist. The King has never had any suspicion of Francis' conduct, though up to this time he has never communicated to him his dealing with the king of Scots, who is continually seeking to invade England and make himself duke of York. To impeach this attempt, the King thinks he has a right to intercept his letters. If his subjects have done anything which cannot be justified, the King will see justice done. Gardiner is not to insist upon their unfriendly dealings, but with "dulce and pleasant words" pacify them. Thinks this is easy, as Albany has taken no offence. If, on the other hand, they insist on letters being delivered, he is to deliver them as interlined and noted, to the King, or, if commanded, to the duke of Albany.

As to the second, thinks it expedient to communicate with the French ambassador in England before he receives the gentleman who is to be sent into Scotland with instructions about the marriage. Has, therefore, caused the duke of Norfolk, with others, to break with him upon the subject, as of himself, and to say that many of the English nobility, seeing the boastfulness

1532.

807. HENRY VIII. to [GARDINER]—*cont.*

of the king of Scots, and his resolution to spend his life in defence of his right to that one piece of land now in controversy between him and England, have required Henry to "decipher" the intentions of Francis, and, if possible, interrupt them, because no such marriage could take place conformably with the amity between the two crowns. They told Pomeray that on the King urging that he could not require France to relinquish his ancient friend of Scotland, they had answered that Francis would rather take example from Henry, who, when the French king was in captivity, had for his sake abandoned his ancient and potent friend the Emperor. Pomeray will, no doubt, communicate this instruction to his master. Gardiner will perceive by letters sent to lord Dacres how much the malice of the Scots increases, and how desirous the King is to prevent any interruption of his amity with France; and, so far from acquiescing in the Great Master's opinion that it were better that France should have the king of Scotland, Henry would rather the Emperor had him, as he would thus lose nothing. If they say they cannot refuse the Scotch king's offer without rejecting his friendship, Gardiner shall urge them to delay it on the plea of their malice to England, and their pretended claim to its crown, and shall exhort him to put aside his malicious purposes, which is quite compatible with the French king's honor. But Henry cannot be contented, considering the state of his cause, that Scotland should be supported by France.

As to the third point of his letter, the King is not pleased with Langes' instructions or their "cold, inconstant, and undiscreet dealing therein," and highly approves of Gardiner's dexterity in exposing its defaults. Is to induce them to alter them in conformity with those sent by Paget. And as for their determination to send Langes to the duke of Bavaria to act according to his discretion, the King is resolved to send Paget, and does not conceive it honorable that an agent should be sent to the duke of Bavaria only, and not to the duke of Saxony and the rest; especially as Saxony is the chief elector, and an authority above the rest, and in the new election will more avail than the other. If he were offended now there would be no remedy, and nothing but disappointment to their intended purposes. Considering the causes expressed in the King's last letter to Gardiner of the 12th Jan., he will neither send any agent, nor the 50,000 crowns asked by France, without a distinct understanding what succour France will give in the event of England being invaded by the Emperor, and agree upon the articles stated in the King's letter of the 12th Jan. Nor will the King be responsible for the German princes falling into the hands of the Emperor in event of their being disappointed of the aid promised in both their names, as he has offered to send 10,000 or 20,000 crowns of his own money, which he thinks sufficient, as they have yet done no notable exploit against the Emperor or Ferdinando, and have left that sum with the duke of Lorraine as Francis desired. The King will not give the Emperor occasion to say that Henry has broken league with him, unless he and France be entirely united, nor ought France to require it.

The English ambassadors at Cambray had great difficulty to obtain the ratification of the old treaty of intercourse, which shows how ready the Emperor would be to take occasion to produce a rupture; and if the Emperor should agree with the princes, Francis will find his old treaty made last with the Emperor at Cambray too old a staff to lean upon. Will in no wise consent to the Grand Master's proposal that Francis should take entirely upon himself the management of this whole affair, and Henry only to allow certain sums to be secretly distributed. If the league be formed with France he has nothing to fear from the Emperor. The secrecy could not be kept, and would make it appear as if the King in conscience thought it was not well done, and would increase suspicion.

1532.

As to the fourth point, desires him to be more frank and open as to the particulars of the King's request, since the Chancellor and others have been more communicative touching the form of these new capitulations, and offer any aid, provided it extends no further than Germany, and is compatible with their friendship to the Emperor. Is not to let them think, however, that it is for the King's private necessity, and not for the welfare of both. It is possible they may be slow of wit to comprehend the King's meaning. Is to show them of how little use their aid can be if it be thus restricted, and they refuse to move *bellum offensivum* against the Emperor; for, if it came to his ears, the Emperor would soon find means of evading this modification. Expresses his wishes touching the arresting of merchants, and the exact terms of the league. If he cannot succeed, must make use of his ingenuity,—as, *e.g.*, offering the 50,000 crowns, if he sees them conformable; the said sum to be deposed with the duke of Lorraine, or the town of Menzieres or Mouson, to be employed as Gardiner shall arrange with them; half to be sent to the dukes of Saxony and Bavaria, to remain in safe custody until they have certified the King that the money has been employed in impeaching the Emperor. If they still delay, Gardiner is to say that he was only sent thither to scan the old treaties existing between the two Crowns, to see if anything was defective; but as it has been referred to them, and they see no reasons for alteration, he is called home to take part "in this our Parliament." Is to advertise this secretly, so that it may come to the King's and Grand Master's ears a day or two before; which may possibly bring them to some definite resolution. If they then press him to stay, and wish to know what money is to be sent to the princes of Germany, he shall then show them the treaty between England and the Emperor made at Cambray; and tell them that the King now perceives that he cannot send money to the Princes without breaking his oath and promise; "whereunto, like as we have had always heretofore most special regard, ne could ever sustain to do any act so prejudicial to our honor and offence towards God and our conscience, even so we be now of the same affection, and therefore intend not, for any cause in the world, to send any our aid, privily or apertly, directly or indirectly, unto the said princes. For this purpose the treaty has been sent, and he is to make them believe that the King did not seek this for his own purpose, but for the discharge of his honor and conscience before God, "qui solet in fœdifragos et perjuros gravius quam in cæteros animadvertere." He is to study the treaty well, and assure them the King will never contribute any sum of money or aid to the said princes, and then take his leave. If it is Gardiner's opinion, however, as it is the King's, that he is not so strictly bound but that he may aid these princes without rupture of the league, considering that this quarrel touches only the election of the king of the Romans, he is to proceed as before expressed. He is also to endeavor to have Mons. Langes, who is a person of high estimation, to be superseded by some one of less authority, with whom Paget may be joined. Gives Gardiner full authority to add to or alter Paget's instructions. If he finds them impracticable on all points, is to take his leave. Westm., 16 Feb. *Signed.*

Pp. 24.

16 Feb. **808.** STEPHEN VAUGHAN to CROMWELL.

Galba, B. x. 4. B. M.

Wrote lately by a servant of . . . . . liver, mercer, concerning the commissioners appointed by the Emperor to treat of the intercourse. The provost of Cassel lately has str[ait]ly contended against our merchants in these parts for points contained in their privileges.

The Council has examined merchants of Brabant and Holland as to their complaints against English merchants and their privileges, so that they will come stuffed with matter against us. As it seems that they are seeking quarrels to raise displeasure between the princes, perhaps not without the

1532.

808. Stephen Vaughan to Cromwell—*cont.*

Emperor's consent, it would be well for the King to depute honourable, sage, gracious, and expert personages; for I suppose matters of great weight will rise between them, which should be debated by men of wisdom and learning, who have had previous experience in such treaties.

I have sold another box of your spermaceti for 9*s.* Flemish the po[t]. I can get no more for it. It puts me to more pain than anything else I ever had to sell. I am disposed to keep the rest till I know your pleasure; but it should be sold soon, as it putrifies by long keeping, and loseth the cul[lour]. It is subtilly packed, being nothing so good within as without. I will leave it with some trusty friend, and depart from [hence] within 10 days. Antwerp, 26 Feb. 1531.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

16 Feb. **809.** Dr. Ortiz to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 201. B. M.

Has received the Emperor's letter of 28 Dec. On 25 Jan. the Pope sent a brief to the king of England, bidding him give up the society of this Anne ("esta Ana"), and return to the Queen, till sentence is pronounced, but not threatening him with excommunication. This brief, with a copy, the Ambassador sent to the Emperor, that he might forward it to the Nuncio in England if he thought fit. The rest the Pope says in his letter.

Advises the Emperor to write to the Pope if he does not think this brief sufficient, and wishes the King to be excommunicated.

Tomorrow will commence the discussion about admitting the excusator. Rome, 16 Feb. 1532.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

17 Feb. **810.** Bishop of Auxerre to Montmorency.

Camusat, 180 b.

Has told the Pope that the French king will not meddle between the Archduke and John king of Hungary. Understands that the former will not give up the kingdom. Believes that this has been agreed upon between the Emperor and the Pope in the hopes of diverting the war there, thinking that the Turk will not raise two armies at once. The Imperialists have demanded of the Pope a tenth on the lands of the Venetians as well as their own, but he does not believe it has been granted. His Holiness only does what the Imperialists command him. He longs for the Emperor's return to Spain. Has warned him against making enemies of the other kings by complaisance to the Emperor. Has often told him he ought not to refuse to judge between Ferdinand and king John; but he will not hear of it, or send an ambassador to the latter, as he is excommunicated. Rejoined that he ought to do so to keep him in subjection to the Church; that he was excommunicated without being heard, and absolved four days after. Sends copies of letters to the chevalier Casal and his brother, who is lately dead. Casal is sending them to the king of England. As to the affair of Mons. de Tholose, understands that the Emperor urges the Pope to promote Antony Mussetola at the first creation, in addition to Mons. de Monegue and "Fra Nicolo." Desires him to advise the King to ask for two more. Mussetola and the cardinal of Osma would have more power at Rome than the Pope and all the rest of the cardinals. There is no one so dangerous for the King's affairs as Mussetola, who is wise and earnest in serving his master. There is no means of influencing the Pope but by deeds, such as taking away the money he has from benefices. Threats will serve no longer.

Fr. Headed: A M. le Grand Maistre, du 17 Feb. 1532.

17 Feb. **811.** Treaty.

R. O.

Receipt by Wm. Knyghte, archdeacon of Richmond, dated 17 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII., for a book of Sir Thos. Moore, lord chancellor, containing

1532.

complaints proposed by him and my lord of Duresham,* to the ambassadors of the prince of Castile at Bruges, received from Mr. Danyel, auditor of the King's receipt. *Signed.*

Hol., p. 1.

20 Feb. R. O. **812.** John Abbot of Faversham to Cromwell.

Our convent has granted to Mr. Hungerforth 3*l.* annually, according to your desire, as held by the late Sir John Norton. As you have always promised to us a continuance of your favor to remedy any complaint, understand that I am marvellously annoyed with rooks, crows, choughs, and buzzards, which not only destroy my doves but the fruit of my orchard. I desire licence for my servants to have handguns and crossbows to destroy the said ravenous fowls. Faversham, 20 Feb.

Before the last Feast of All Saints I sent the King a goshawk of two cotes and a couple of spaniels. There are few better in England for pheasant and partridge. They were received by Sir Nich. Carew. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right honorable. *Endd.*

20 Feb. Galba, B. x. 3*. B. M. **813.** Stephen Vaughan to Cromwell.

Wrote four days ago by Thos. Sutton, mercer, enclosing the act made at Amsterdam, signed by the secretary of the town, "concerning the utterance of the cloths of these parts, to be there only cut and retailed." Believes the party who bore it was in London the third day after it was made.

The Emperor has had diligent search made among the merchants who trade with England from "Base Dowchelond," to prepare complaints against the meeting of the Commissioners for the intercourse. Yesterday at Brussels ascertained that the Emperor's commissioners will be the provost of Cassel, Mons. Pierre Taspell, president of Flanders, and John de la Sao, secretary. The provost and the president are both Flemings and enemies to the King's affairs here. They will do their utmost to hinder the traffic of English merchants for the advancement of Flemish drapery. The provost is, however, trying to be out of the commission. Means might be made to Mons. de Fynes, through the lord of Barrughe, his son-in-law, that a more indifferent person than the provost might be chosen. The lord of Barrughe would hearken to it for the advancement of his town. Desires him to inform the King of this. Antwerp, 20 Feb. 1531.

Is waiting only for the despatch of the spermaceti, of which he cannot get rid. Asks for a letter. Will not leave these 14 days. When our traffic here does not go forward, all Brabant is undone; so that if the lord of Barrughe is informed of what may happen, it will make him assist the King's enterprise.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

20 Feb. R. O. **814.** Alderbroke.

Grant by Giles Heron, of Shak[elwe]ll, Midd., to Chr. Hales, attorney general, Baldwin Malet, the King's solicitor, and Thomas Cromwell, one of the King's councillors, of a great messuage called Nakedhall Hawe or Alderbroke, in the parish of Wansted, Essex, to hold to the King's use. 10 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII.

Memorandum of possession taken in the above, 20 Feb. in presence of Anthony Knyvett, Rob. Cheswell, and others.

Large paper, pp. 2.

* This was in 1515, when More and Tunstall were sent over to the Low Countries as ambassadors to Charles V., at that time prince of Castile. See vol. ii. 422.

1532.

22 Feb. **815.** The Bishop of Auxerre to Du Prat.

Camusat, 176. Could not write by the last courier. The English ambassadors sent suddenly to inform their master of the state of affairs. Since then they asked to be allowed to discuss in a public consistory articles which they have given in writing. This the Pope granted; but at the Consistory on Friday last the Imperialists would not answer, saying it was only done to cause delay, and demanding that the excusator should not be admitted without an express procuration. Nothing was then concluded, but certain articles enclosed will be discussed at the next Consistory. Has presented the Legate's letters to the Pope and Cardinals. The Pope has given the English to understand that the recommendations of the King and Legate have moved him to do more in their affair.

Fr. Headed: A Mons. le Legat, du 22 Feb. 1532.

22 Feb. **816.** Gardiner to Benet.

R. O. Sends a packet of letters from the King, addressed to Benet and his colleagues. The chief point consists in answering the matter of the Turks, "which, me thinketh, is now waxed cold, and shall wax colder if Ferdinand and Vayvoda agree;" for it is said here they have compromised the title into the arbitrament of the king of Poland, and Vayvoda's factor has obtained letters from the King our master to the king of Poland in that behalf. "If your letters come late ye must consider that they come from the French court, where the Pope's ambassador hath once disappointed me, and other say ever they depeche currers tomorrow, which summe cal tomowe. Out of England be no news. I depart hence tomorrow, so as I might have tarried at home. Here hath been marvellous great triumphs in receiving this Queen. Your letters have been going hence these eight days, and yet I write these unassured of a post otherwise than that he goeth tomorrow, *i.e. tantost*; and so I leave my letters open. Written the 19 day of February."

"The 22nd day arrived here Francisco, and yet I am not gone, but I go tomorrow of the English fashion. And, Sir, I thank you for your cassia phistola; and for the abbey I shall speke, and do the best I can to speed." Of the result you will get news from England sooner than from hence. "I am sorry of your evil journey, and am in anything wholly yours, and so ye shall find indeed." Recommend me to Master Kerne, and show him I have sent into England letters which have arrived for him here. Roone, 22 Feb.

Hol., p. 1. *The MS. injured by damp. Add.:* Mr. Doctor Benet, the King's ambassador at Rome.

23 Feb. **817.** Lord Lisle.

R. O. A bill of covenants comprised in a pair of indentures made 6 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. between lord Lyslye and Sir Edw. Seymour for the sale of Chadder Norton and other manors in Somerset.

Seymour to pay a rent of 140*l.* Lord Lisle will pay him 180*l.* on March 1, at Paul's, between 12 and 3 o'clock.

P. 1.

R. O. 2. Bill of Thos. Myddylton to lord Lylle, 23 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII.

Remaining, 23 Feb., 48*s.* 6*d.* For 15 pair of hose delivered to lord Lylle, my lady, Bennett, Marckes, Gussune, Mussall, and Christopher, at various dates . . . . Total 5*l.* 12*s.* 4*d.* Received 45*s.* Remains due 3*l.* 7*s.* 4*d.*

Pp. 2.

24 Feb. **818.** Archbishop Warham.

Wilkins, III. 746. Burnet, VI. 54. Protest of Warham archbishop of Canterbury, 24 Feb. 1531, against all enactments made in the Parliament commenced in the Blackfriars, 3 Nov. 1529, in derogation of the Pope's authority, or of the ecclesiastical preroga-

1532.

tives of the province of Canterbury. Present: John Cocks, LL.D., Roger Harman, B.D., Ingelram Bedill, clk., and Will. Waren, literate.

819. BISHOP TUNSTALL.

Wilkins, III. 745. Protest against the title granted by Convocation to the King, along with the subsidy, of *Supremum Caput.* Thinks the word ought to be explained *in temporalibus, post Christum,* in order to avoid offence. In reference to the expression of Convocation, "Ecclesiæ et cleri Anglicani, cujus singularem protectorem unicum et supremum dominum, et, quantum per Christi legem licet, etiam Supremum Caput ipsius majestatem recognoscimus."

820. [HENRY VIII. to TUNSTALL?]

R. O. I have received your letters "dated, &c.," complaining that a book has been lately printed, in the name of our Council and with our consent, against the pre-eminence of the Pope and the Church of Rome, by which some conceive that we are minded to separate our Church of England from the Church of Rome; and you think that the consequences should be considered. My Lord, before we make any reply, we thank you for your advertisements, because we think that no man being so much bound to us as you are will have a sinister mind against us. Now, as touching schism, we are informed by virtuous and learned men, that, considering what the Church of Rome is, it is no schism to separate from it and adhere to the words of God. The lives of Christ and of the Pope are very opposite, and therefore to follow the Pope is to forsake Christ.

(1.) As to your first: no Christian princes will, we think, abandon us for obeying Christ; nor (2.) withdraw their benevolence from us. (3.) No particular Church may withdraw what they have agreed to in many General Councils; but where there is error there can be no consent. The supremacy of the Pope is usurped. (4.) No Church can be bound by any interpretation of Scripture which appears to it to be forbidden by God. (5.) No Christian man is to regard those who fear man more than God. Replies to arguments alleged for the Pope's supremacy from the Council of Constance. (6.) Defends the Council of Bâle as alleged in the said book, in which it had been declared general, and thinks the objection over-scrupulous. (7.) Admits that it is more proper that the particular body should conform to the universal body than the reverse; "but, God willing, we shall never separate from the universal body of Christian men." The Pope has already divided from the most part of Christendom, and is now in no such credence as once he was. It is to be trusted the Papacy will shortly vanish away if it be not reformed. (8.) As to the duty of an inferior Church submitting to a superior, it must be considered whether there is any such superiority in God's laws. (9.) Defends himself for having made war upon Lewis of France, in which he was misled in his youth by those who sought only their own pomp, wealth, and glory; all which points have been well considered by our Council.

Pp. 13.

821. THEOLOGY.

R. O. Sermon notes on different texts of Scripture.

Lat., pp. 13. *Apparently in Tunstall's hand.*

24 Feb. **822.** The ARCHBISHOPRIC OF YORK.

R. O. Account of William Strangways, the King's receiver-general, of the issues of the possessions of the archbishopric of York, the see being void by Wolsey's death; viz., of the temporalities from Mich. 22 to Mich. 23 Hen. VIII., and of the spiritualities from All Saints 22 to All Saints 23 Hen. VIII.

1532.

822. The Archbishopric of York—*cont.*

Total receipt, including arrears, 2,130*l.* 13*s.* ¾*d.*; of which, after allowances for fees of officers and other payments, and the accountant's personal expences, there remains 915*l.* 6*s.* 7¾*d.* charged upon various particular receivers and others, who detain the money on various pleas, generally for debts owing to them by the Cardinal. The following names occur in this account:—Will. Babthorpe, steward of the lordship of Beverley; Hugh Fuller, auditor of the archbishopric; Will. abbot of St. Mary's, York; Ant. Hamond, late receiver of the barony of Shirborne; Thos. Tomeo, late clerk of the Cardinal's household; Sir Marmaduke Constable and Wm. Disney, the King's commissioners; Miles Staveley, receiver of Ripon; John Norton, Rob. Broune, Edw. Kellett, Ralph Wilson, provost of Wistowe, Roger Burton, and Rob. Harryson, collectors of the rents of Wistowe; Thos. Barker and Rob. Atkynson, farmers of the mill of Cawood; Ric. Yonge and —— Hartford, widow of Matthew Hartford, collector of the rent of Wistowe; Chr. Macres, seller of the lord's wood in the barony of Shirborne; Thos. Ellys, late receiver of that barony; Thos. Cromwell, Esq., late servant of the Cardinal; Hen. Argentyne, bailiff of Batirsey and Wandsworth; Sebastian Hillary, farmer of a close called Higfeld, in Batyrsey; Wm. Wollifede, farmer of two closes called Wasshingham and Littelholborne, in Batyrsey; Thos. Grene and Wm. Ryote, farmers of lands in Sise and Patrington, in the lordship of Beverley; Rob. Creike, deputy of Sir Ric. Page, receiver of Beverley; Stephen Clare, late mayor and escheator of Kingston-on-Hull; Matthew bishop of Chalcedon, late the lord's suffragan (who is in arrear 100*s.* since 18 Hen. VIII. for money received "pro consiliacione ecclesiæ Lancastr'"); the abbot of Welbeck (in arrear since 20 Hen. VIII. for money received from the chancellor of York, "pro commissione ad benedicendum Annam Clerke de Weloughby super Woldam"); the executors of John Chapman, registrar; Wm. Gilford, prior of St. Oswald's, Gloucester, receiver of the barony of Churchdown; George Rowle, provost of Cadden within the royalty of Hexham; Gilbert Erington (who has been despoiled of his goods by the robbers of Tyndale); Rob. Whitefelde; the dean and canons of York, and the tenants of Cawod.

Arrears due by accountant, 229*l.* 16*s.* 2*d.* ¼q.; of which he paid to Thomas Cromwell, on the 24 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII., 140*l.*

Large paper, *pp.* 11.

24 Feb. **823.** Christchurch, London.

Close Roll 23 Hen. VIII. m. 35 d. Rym. xiv. 411.

Surrender of the Austin priory of the Holy Trinity (Christchurch), London, which is deeply in debt to Henry VIII. their founder. 24 Feb. 1531, 23 Hen. VIII.

On Feb. 25 the prior and convent acknowledged the deed before Roland Lee, archdeacon of Cornwall, and John Olyver, royal chaplains and masters in Chancery. The original was signed by Nic. Hancock, prior, D. Geo. Grevis, D. John Dawrea, D. Thos. Bradman, D. John Hayward, D. Wm. Crettinge, D. John Byrd, D. John Richardson, Wm. Amon, Ric. Hill, John Browen, John Lychefeld, Henry Bradshawe, Wm. Cotysby, John Clovyll, John Barnard, John Clerke, Wm. Castylton, and Ric. Pannier. Attested by Ric. Watkyns, LL.B., notary of the court of Canterbury.

[25 Feb.] **824.** Norfolk to Henry VIII.

R. O. Pocock, i. 446.

The Venetian ambassador has been with me this morning, and has ridden towards your Grace. He has letters from Venice to you, but I cannot find that they are minded to do otherwise than your agents there have reported. I have been quick with him,* saying it would have been a

* See Venetian Calendar, iv. 744.

1532.

small reward for "the great gratuities" shown them by your Highness to have commanded their clerks to write in your cause as their conscience should lead them, and neither the Pope nor the Emperor would have had any reason to be displeased; but it appeared they were afraid to let men write the truth, and, if they did not amend, the King would think he was illused. I think if you will be round with them they will "write for amendment," for I saw by the faces of the Ambassador and secretary that they were appalled. I showed them the words written "in the dyffinision of your Grace's cause," which you will receive with this, without telling them whence it came, and said, though the Venetians did not their duty like friends, others did. The "diffynision" was delivered to me this morning by the French ambassador, with a letter from De Langy and the copy of the letter sent to the president, which he desires to have again to reply to. He says he has no other letters except what he has showed me, which are old and contain nothing but what you knew before. The Imperial ambassador has been with me, still asking if no indifferent judges could be found that the King would accept. I replied I was going to Westminster, and had no leisure for further conference. Let me know if you wish me to wade therein further with him. Scribbled in haste at Norwich Place.

Hol., pp. 2. *Endd. by the Earl of Wiltshire* (?)

25 Feb. R. O. **825.** Fines to the King.

Discharge by the King of 500*l.* received from Thos. Crumwell by the hands of Thos. Hennage, cofferer, being part of the 700*l.* fine of the bishop of Bath for the escape of seven prisoners; of 140*l.* from the revenues of the see of York; of 26*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, being the fine of Will. ap Owen, of Pembroke, late prisoner in the Tower; and of 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* of the revenues of the so-called Cardinal's colleges in Oxford and Ipswich. Westm., 25 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. *Signed and sealed.*

Vellum. Endd.

26 Feb. Add. MS. 8,584, f. 205. B. M. **826.** Charles V. to Cardinal of Osma.

"Turks, &c. Intrigues of the French to alienate the Pope from him, &c.

"As the Pope knows what is going on in the divorce case of the Queen of England, he will have no longer any doubt that it is time to pronounce judgment according to law. He is to do all he can to persuade his Holiness to do so. The Ambassador is instructed to help him. Army, &c. From Augsburg, 26 Feb. 1532.

"*Add.:* To the card. of Osma. From Augsburg, 26 Feb. 1532."

Modern abstract from original draft at Simancas.

26 Feb. Add. MS. 8,584, f. 203. B. M. **827.** Rodrigo Niño to Charles V.

Since writing on the 24th, has heard that the Signory is informed both from England and Germany that a league is being formed between the kings of France, England, and Poland, the duke of Jassa (Saxony?), the Landgrave, and the lord of Rusia. They are making the duke of Bretanberg (Wirtemberg) the head of the league to oppose the election of the king of the Romans, which they say was not constitutional, as three Emperors may not be chosen from one house. Francis has sent 50,000 cr. and Henry 30,000 cr. to Germany. The Turk has been asked to join the league by the duke of Jassa and the Landgrave. Asks what he is to do if the same request is made to the Venetians by the kings of France and England. Is sure they will not give up their friendship with the Emperor * * * Venice, 26 Feb. 1532.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

1532.

27 Feb. **828.** COMMERCE with the LOW COUNTRIES.

Add. MS. 28,173, f. 258. B. M.

Instructions for the Imperial commissioners who are to meet the English deputies at Bourbourg.

They shall present their letters of credence from the Emperor, which will be given them by the queen of Hungary. They must see the powers of the English, and, if necessary, show their own. For credence, they shall say that there has been much debate between the Emperor's subjects in the Low Countries and the English concerning intercourse, right of "tonlieu," &c.; that several treaties have been made by the present sovereigns and their predecessors; that lately, the Emperor being in the Low Countries after his coronation, complaints have been made to him of the great injury suffered by his subjects.

The Emperor has taken the advice of his Council and nobles; and although he can remedy his subjects' losses by statutes and prohibitions, and by commerce between the Low Countries and Spain, before trying these means he wishes to inform the King so that intercourse between their subjects may be maintained. He therefore desired the King to send his ambassadors hither, which he has agreed to do, at Bourbourg, on March 1. After hearing the complaints of merchants, and the reply of the English, they are to arrange some new intercourse, which the English king and his ambassadors cannot refuse, considering the treaty of 1520 is to cease in consideration of a new treaty or of a confirmation of another pretended treaty of 1506. The Commissioners are to say that the Emperor cannot confirm the treaty of 1506, for several reasons, and are also to show how the English have not observed the treaties. It has been continually agreed that the people of the Low Countries should sell their goods in England and buy others, paying the *tonlieux* which were payable 50 years ago, dating from the treaty of 1495. The ancient right of *tonlieu* is only three deniers on the *livre de gros;* but now, by new impositions, merchants pay 23 *gros* for every *livre de gros*, according to the estimate made by the clerks at the "tonlieu" at their pleasure, without regard to value, which comes to about a ninth. Foreign merchants are obliged to buy English wares, as exportation of money is forbidden, and the imposts on exportation amount to a fifth.

No merchants can trade in London except burgesses of the city, and foreign merchants who have imported provisions are obliged to sell at a price fixed by the mayor, and the money is received by an officer until the whole is sold. Foreign ships cannot unload "a la teste de Londres" as ships can here, but are obliged to put their goods into an English ship, which entails needless expence. The English take double dues at London for marking herrings and other wares. This and other dues have been imposed since the treaty of intercourse, and even within seven or eight years. On the other hand, the Emperor, as count of Holland and Zeeland, has the right of taking five per cent. as "tonlieu," but, by treaty with the King, has reduced it to one per cent., and has also been accustomed to take one gold florin for cloth, but now he only takes one patart for each cloth or three kerseys landed in Zeeland or Berghes, or one gros if landed elsewhere in Brabant. The English have always continued the ancient price of wools against the treaty of 1522, and the King takes 44 or 45 *carolus d'or* for each sarpler, so that it is almost impossible for clothiers here to use English wool. Such deceit is used in selling wool that the merchant often loses three or four livres de gros on each sarpler. This results from merchants not being able to examine wools at their pleasure, or to be present when it is packed. Although it has been expressly stipulated that the English cannot make statutes about the sale of merchandise here, it is notorious that they have made a rule that no Englishman shall buy at Antwerp during the fair at Berghes.

The Commissioners must take heed of these and all other abuses, examine

1532.

the treaties, and hear the merchants who are ordered to go to Bourbourg. They must insist on a new treaty of intercourse, taking special heed of the excessive "tonlieu" paid in England, so that merchants shall in future pay no more in England than the English do here, or, at least, the King's ancient right of "tonlieu," which is three *gros* for the *livre de gros*, as is paid by the Oisterlins, those of Coulaingne, Dinant, and other towns of the Hanse, without being subject to subsidy, scavage, and other impositions. They must stipulate for freedom of trade in England without change of ships; the increase of the Emperor's right of *tonlieu* and anchorage; the diminution of the impost on wool; and generally endeavour to procure that wool may be so cheap, and English cloth so charged either in England or by *tonlieu* here, that the merchants of the Low Countries may have as good trade as the English. They must also consider the regulations made by the English for trade here. If complaint is made by the English of statutes prohibiting their cloth, they shall answer that the towns have the power of making statutes for their own government, without the Emperor's knowledge, who has appointed this meeting that the English may not be prejudiced, and that his subjects may have their rights. If difficulties arise, they must send to the Queen, that the Emperor's pleasure may be known. 27 Feb. 1531.
Fr., pp. 16. *Modern copy.*

Ib., f. 251. 2. Another modern copy. Dated at the head, "25 Fevrier 1531."

28 Feb. **829.** HENRY VIII. to CLEMENT VII.

Theiner, p. 601. Pocock, II. 207. Complains that Karne is not admitted as excusator. London, 28 Feb. 1532.
Lat.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 209. B. M. f. 210. 2. Modern copy of the preceding from Simancas. 28 Feb. 1531.
Lat., pp. 3.

ii. "Articuli additionales ad materias excusatorias per D. excusatorem Ill. D. Regis Angliæ alias datas."

1. That in consequence of the notorious preparation of an army by the Turk to make war on Christendom, it is not safe for the king of England to come to trial at Rome.

2. That before the present case was moved, and now, there has been and is suspicion of war against the king of England and his confederates; for which reason he ought not to be cited to Rome, or, if cited, ought to be excused.

Lat., pp. 3. *Modern copy from Simancas, the original being on a separate leaf from the preceding letter.*

[28] Feb. **830.** SIR JOHN FITZ JAMES to CROMWELL.

R. O. I received your letter by my servant, from which I learn that the depositions I lately sent have been presented to the King, and it is his pleasure that such persons as were examined should be reprieved for the present. This Peter Alyn is an untrue man. God knows whom he will accuse. His confession concerning the King is his own imagination, and the prophecy they deposed of it would be a pity for the King to regard. He that spake it was a very innocent. I find the King wishes me to resort to him, if I am recovered of my illness; at present I am not able to ride. At my house of Redlinche, penultimo die Februarii.
Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* One of the King's council.

28 Feb. **831.** NORFOLK to BENET.

R. O. St. P. VII. 349. Received his letters of the 11th inst., by which I perceive that the Pope took in good part what I desired you to show him, whereof I am right

1532.

831. Norfolk to Benet—*cont.*

joyful. I spoke this day with his ambassador here, who, I doubt not, will advertise him plainly of our conference, which the Pope must ponder, if he wishes to retain the obedience of England to the See Apostolic. I have discharged my conscience like a true Catholic. Though the Church in this realm hath many "wryngers" at her high authorities, nothing hurtful shall be done, unless the fault be in the Pope in proceeding wrongfully against the King. Notwithstanding the infinite clamours of the temporality here in Parliament against the misuse of the spiritual jurisdiction, the King will stop all evil effects if the Pope does not handle him unkindly. This realm did never grudge the tenth part against the abuses of the Church at no Parliament in my days, as they do now. I hope we may before Easter finish our Parliament in good sort, but it must depend upon the good news from you. "I trust your request to have some answer of your letter in cipher is accomplished with the satisfaction of the Old man's* mind." 28 Feb.

Hol. Add.: Dr. Benet, the King's [am]bassador at Rome.

28 Feb. **832.** Chapuys to Charles V.

Vienna Archives.

Since writing last the King has proposed to Parliament to withdraw the annates paid to the Pope for vacant benefices, and have them paid to him as sovereign of the ecclesiastics in his kingdom; also to abolish the papal right of collection. The prelates would not consent. The King sent to tell the Nuncio that these measures were not taken by his consent, but were moved by the people, who hated the Pope marvellously, and that if his Holiness would do something for him he would thank him well, and do wonders against the Turks, but otherwise he would do nothing.

On going to see the duke of Norfolk for the despatch of the deputies for the diet about the treaty, who left the day before yesterday, he showed me eight or ten plans for fortifying and rebuilding places on the Scotch frontier, among them a plan for a citadel to be built at Berwick like that at Tournay. He boasted that that town would soon be one of the strongest places in Christendom. I do not know whether they really have any fear from that side, or whether it is merely a pretext for asking money from the people. Perhaps there are both reasons.

The Scotch king-of-arms is still soliciting the safeconduct of the ambassadors whom his master wishes to send to France. They are a bishop and two of the chief lords of Scotland.

The herald's host tells me that they are going to ask one of the French king's daughters in marriage for the Scotch king, which this King wishes to prevent.

The Queen sent to say that she had heard that the King was sure that the Pope would prolong the cause till your Majesty went to Spain, and, if so, she despaired of her case. She has therefore charged me to beg your Majesty to ask the Pope to decide the case, for she has suffered as much as she can bear. Nothing has been settled in the Parliament. London, penult. Feb. '32.

Fr. From a modern copy.

29 Feb. **833.** Henry VIII. to Ghinucci, Benet, and Casale.

R. O. St. P. VII. 350.

Has supplied by his letters the defect in the mandate of the excusator. Are to urge the Pope, however, not to rest the King's cause upon such a trifle. If they cannot prevail by any means, are to persuade him to remit the cause to be decided in any indifferent place. Urge him above all things

* Cardinal of Ancona.

1532.

to leave Rome, where his life is in danger. London, ult. Feb. 1531. *Signed.*
Lat. Add.

29 Feb. **834.** MAI to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 206. B. M.

As to the lawsuit I have tried to find out the mind of the Englishman. The Pope said confusedly to Andrea del Burgo, that it would be well if we could separate England from France. Suggested it to Salviati, who said that he saw no means to effect it now, but they were endeavouring to secure what your Majesty wishes, that is, that the Queen should be acknowledged as Henry's wife, but they fear that they (the Papal court?) will deceive them. He advised me to say nothing of this to the Pope.

As far as I can guess from his words, whenever there appears to be a good chance of success, the Pope will intercede with you for some delay.

Not being satisfied, went to the Pope, who related to him some conversations which he had with Benet before he left; in which Benet confessed he was sorry the King threw the world into confusion for a fancy, and thought the Queen so well suited to him, that if she was not his wife he ought to marry her now. The Pope said they were making themselves subject to the French, which was all the more strange because your Majesty could easily gain the French, and they would be the first to take up arms against England. Benet said that he had pointed out this to the King, who called the duke of "Nofoc," and reminded him of what he had said to him about their practice with the Emperor, but gave the doctor no answer. The King believes that he is in the right, and does not love his "amiga" as much as formerly. Norfolk and Gardiner (Stefano) are inclined to think that the King should give up this pretension.

He (Benet) told the Pope that he should order us to hasten the sentence, because these and other good men might do their duty in undeceiving the King, saying that he knew the King secretly wished to get out of the affair with honor. It certainly is a wonder that Gardiner has turned to a good opinion after his mad and scandalous behaviour.

The Pope said he had told Benet that unless he brought a mandate to appear in the cause, he would be forced to proceed, and would allow no more delay; and that now he had come without a mandate, he said the same. Benet replied that after your Majesty had left Italy and arrived in Spain they would send a mandate. The Pope knows that this is a subterfuge, but he thinks that every delay will be good for him. He said he answered that he was not satisfied, and had no ground to believe it without a writing from the King. Tried to confirm him in his opinion, and asked him to order this article of the excusator to be dispatched for us; because, if the King and his Council see that justice is done in this point, they will accept it in the principal point, and not contend any more. I told the Pope that [Benet's promise] was only a device to gain time, as they could not but try to do till your Majesty was out of Italy. The Pope has promised me that he will decide the matter.

Directly Benet came and spoke with the Pope, they despatched a courier to the King. If there is anything more than what has been said, I will endeavour to discover it when he returns, for I am not satisfied that the King and Duke should give Benet no other answer in a matter of such importance.

The English and French ambassadors are at variance because Benet complained, both in England and France, of the French not giving assistance. The king of England has resented this, and Francis accordingly has written to his ambassador to help the King. Rome, ult. Feb. 1532.

Sp., pp. 5. Modern copy.

1532.

29 Feb. **835.** CARDINAL OF OSMA to the COMENDADOR MAYOR.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 212. B. M.

* * * * *

Is much concerned at the delays in the matter of England. The Pope thinks to cure the King by delay. His Holiness suffers such wrong that the Cardinal thinks men cannot redress it, unless God punish the guilty. Does what he can. The Ambassador works also, but there are traces of his late infirmity, and he is naturally slothful. His words are not effectual, and so the case goes on leisurely.

A secretary of the Vayvode is in the house of the English ambassador. The Pope says the Vayvode demands to be king of Hungary, and other things more than we thought.

On Friday an extraordinary Consistory was held for the English case. For a year there has been here an Englishman who calls himself an excusator, urging the decision of the case in England, as the King cannot appear in Rome for various reasons. He desired this to be publicly discussed before the College and the auditors of the Rota; and the procurators and advocates of both parties appeared yesterday. There was so much altercation that nothing was done. The excusator brought twenty-five conclusions, each to be argued for a day. The Queen's proctors refused to accept so many, and said one was enough, viz., whether the excusator should be accepted or refused. The Pope ordered all to be discussed, and practised with us concerning the form to be used in the discussion. Finally, the majority were of opinion that one conclusion only should be discussed, and that the others were superfluous. Cardinal Monte did good service. Others were in favor of the excusator. The writer thinks that his own presence was the cause of the resolution being amended, as he opposed the English proposals, and spoke of the holy Queen's injuries, and the little respect shown to the Emperor's demands, which were so just that they ought not to be refused even to an infidel.

Said also that three evils had resulted from the delays allowed; viz., that the King was a public adulterer; that the Queen was robbed of her rights by force; and that the King has lost respect for the Apostolic See (*perdido la verguenza a la Sede Apostolica*), and that all these ills increase. *

* * Rome, 29 Feb. *Signed:* Fr. G. Carlis Saguntinus.

Sp., pp. 25. *Modern copy from Simancas.*

836. HENRY VIII. to CARNE [and BONNER].

R. O. St. P. VII. 352.

We perceive by long experience how wisely you have conducted yourself in the matters committed to you, for which we give you special thanks; nor should we have thought it necessary to send you any further instructions but for the importunate clamors of our adversaries there, and the unjust proceedings of the Pope and Cardinals, of which you wrote in your last. To resist them, you are, in accordance with your former instructions, to note especially four things, setting forth to the Pope and Cardinals how perilous an example it is to other princes to be treated as we be. As the adverse party, on pretence of justice, exclaim at the Pope's ears for sentence to be given against us, as well for contumacy as also in the principal cause, you are to cry to the Pope with no less clamor for justice to be done to us, as it is we alone who have sustained injury in the whole process. You shall therefore first solicit by all possible means that you, Master Karne, may be admitted as our excusator, continually insisting on the nullity of the [citation], and of the whole process in consequence of your rejection. If justice be refused, you may boldly say they will do us express wrong that can never be amended; which you may justify according to previous instructions and by our sundry letters, and the books and writings of learned men in France and Italy. Especially you may "engreave" the iniquity of

1532.

such rejection, as the Pope and his court would force us either to abandon our realm and appear at Rome, or to exhibit a procuracy there; both which courses are utterly indefensible. The Pope ought, even unasked, to excuse our absence, considering the privileges of princes and other urgent causes which prevent our appearance. And what injustice is it in him to cite us, being a king, to appear at Rome to answer in a cause of so great importance, when he himself knows it to be forbidden by the laws of God and nature, by the decrees of councils, and by the consent of learned men, both at this time and since the beginning of Christendom? Yet, he sits still and allows us to be injured because we will not send our procurator thither. You must urge him to do us justice, for it is a mockery in him to say "I know I have done what I ought not, but I will not correct it." Nor do we see why he should not attempt it, unless his power to do right is not so great as to do wrong.

Moreover, it is a principle of law that a judge ought not to be obeyed out of his jurisdiction, so that the King may lawfully disobey a citation to Rome, especially as it is a place "most suspect and unsure." These arguments you are to enlarge upon, showing the absurdity of the Pope's pretension to summon kings out of their kingdoms, and how in that case he might summon them all to Rome at once.

2. If these remonstrances be ineffectual, and our adversaries press to have the contumacy decreed against us, you shall descend to another degree; viz., that even if the Pope could prove, which he cannot do, (1) that the citation had lawfully proceeded, (2) that our excusator ought not to be admitted *sine mandato*, and (3) that Rome were a place both competent and sure, to which we might have access without detriment to our realm,—yet we ought not to be condemned for contumacy, as no personal citation was addressed to us, but only *per edicta*, which mode ought never to be adopted unless it appear that a personal citation has been prevented by the party to be cited himself. The Pope has done nothing to compel us to say whether we were content to appear or not. And what contumacy if we do not appear, not being lawfully called? For as to the text, that illustrious persons ought not, even if they would, to appear in judgment, it refers only to cases of money and small injuries; but in a matter which touches so nearly our honor and the tranquillity of our souls we could not be content to leave it to a proctor without being present ourselves. You may, therefore, to avoid sentence of contumacy, say that we shall be content personally to appear on sufficient warning, if [each] of the three things before rehearsed can be maintained by the learning of indifferent persons, viz., of universities subject neither to us nor to the Emperor.* If at the same time you spread a rumor that we never refused to come to Rome if properly cited, it would surely tend to delay this sentence.

3. If with all your efforts you cannot make the Pope relent, you shall then lay before his eyes the little benefit or honor that will come of his sentence, either to him and the authors thereof, or to her in whose favor it is given, as we may appeal to the General Council,—a form for which appeal we now send;—during which appeal we think he will not dare attempt anything; and if he do, we, having regard to the maintenance of God's law, will study to destroy his. In so doing we doubt not to have the assistance of God; and as for that of men, we have friends and subjects devoted to us. You may also say that as, owing to the lack of justice we have experienced at the Pope's hand, we have been of late compelled to seek a remedy by laws passed with the whole consent of our realm, "and so, after we had long trodden the maze, to step forth to the end long labored for in vain at their

* In another draft of this passage, a few pages on, it is suggested that two of the universities selected should be those of Bologna and Padua, "notwithstanding the same, being his, might seem not to be indifferent."

DON PUBLIC LIBRARIES CENTRAL

1532.

836. HENRY VIII. to CARNE [and BONNER]—*cont.*

hands to our great costs," it must not be supposed, but that we, "being in this point stinged with the Pope's glory and ambition contrary to the laws of Almighty God," shall provide a remedy for their injustice by other laws to be made in our realm, which will be to his rebuke and utter confusion.

Finally, if the Pope be determined to proceed against us, to show how unjustly he treats us even according to his own laws, we send you a copy of a book "presented afore the legates sitting here in judgment by the late [Queen's counsel, in] which be contained divers answers [and] objections then made against the Pope's bulls of dispensation bet[ween us] and the said late Queen, she consenting [and] assenting that they should be exhib[ited before the] said legates as her own counsel doth k[nowledge]." You will perceive by the answers made to the 8th and 9th arguments of that book, that the said late Queen and her counsel were compelled to acknowledge the marriage between her and prince Arthur to have been consummated, else they must have granted the bull to have been of none effect. "For in the bull is expressed that the Pope dispensed [upon affinity], which springeth not without carnal [copulation], and no mention is made of [the impediment of] justice of publique [h]onestie. [If there] were no carnal c[op]ulacion by reason wh[ereof it be] dispensed uppon affinitie, thenne the Pope disp[ensed u]ppon nothing, and so his bull was nothing worth; and consequently, for lack of a sufficient dispensacion, the marriage was not good, the impediment of justice and of publique honestie letting the same."

Pp. 2. *Draft, partly in Wriothesley's hand.*

837. THE PRIOR OF LAUNCESTON.

R. O. The answer of John Shere, prior of Launceston †, to the bill of complaint presented to the King by the procurement of Wm. Kendall, because the prior denied him the farm of St. Thomas church, Launceston, which he desired to have far under its value.

1. It is reported that he has cruelly treated and punished certain of the brethren for not consenting to his unlawful requests. The truth is, that, hearing that certain of the brethren living insolently had fallen in debt in Launceston, the Prior, with the advice of the Commissary of the archbp. of Canterbury, set up a schedule on the church door, warning the inhabitants to disclose to him the brethren's debt. This bill was violently pulled down by Sir William Gynys, John Morley, and John Lawrence, canons of the priory, who would have slain the Prior. For this offence, committed them to prison according to the rules of St. Augustine's Order.

* The complainants examined by John bp. of Exeter could show no unlawful requests that had been made to them. Confessed the taking down of the bill.

2. They allege that his predecessor was deposed. He resigned of his own free mind, and the rather because he could not reduce the brethren to observe their religion.

* The late Prior confessed this.

3. They allege that Shere's election was done by "cautels;" but the brethren, with one consent, without provocation by him, compromitted the election to Sir George Stubbs, priest, who named him to the priorship. Was confirmed and installed by all their consents.

* This was not denied by the complainants, and it appears by the election sealed with the convent seal in the Bishop's registry.

† He was elected prior, according to Dugdale, on the 6th June 1531.

* The paragraphs marked thus are added, and signed by the bp. of Exeter.

1532.

4. The bill states that they intended to elect a virtuous discreet man; but the truth is they were "confedered" to have had as prior the said Wm. Genys, who is openly known to be a man of vicious living, without learning to understand the rules of his religion. His promises of simoniacal compactions are known in the town, and to many gentlemen in the country.

* The complainants confessed this to the Bishop.

5. As to his lacking learning, submits himself to examination, and refers himself to the report of those who have known him. Is above 27 years of age, and occupied the steward's office under the late Prior.

* The Bishop considers the new Prior's learning sufficient. He is well commended for other good qualities by Sir Piers Eggecombe, Sir John Chamond, and others, of Cornwall.

6. As to the sale of woods, of which they complain, sold Broderiche wood, with the consent of the convent, under the convent seal, and has not received one penny.

* This the convent confess to be true.

7. As to the 60*l.* laid in gage "in our comen whiche" (hutch) for the indemnity of a pension by one Mr. James Gentell, the said money was brought to the defendant by the complainants, with the consent of the rest of the convent, to pay creditors, buy household stuff, &c.; for repayment of which he pledged one chalice, and none other plate or vessels.

* The bringing of the 60*l.* to the present Prior is confessed by the complainants and other of the convent.

8. Denies that the priory is 1,000 mks. in debt.

* The Bishop has ordered the Prior to make a true account of the state of the priory by 1 May next, with an inventory of plate and jewels, at the time of his entry.

The remainder of the bill of complaint he utterly denies.

ii. Interrogatories ministered by Wm. Kendall to Thos. Hyckes, Wm. Pyper, John Wyse, and Ric. Carlyon, clk., concerning the making of the now prior of Launceston.

1. Whether Thos. Hickes, or any of them, were desired by the new Prior to labour to make him prior.

2. Whether the said new Prior bade them to offer money to Sir Wm. Courtenay or any other to make him prior.

3. Whether the Prior desired Hicks, or any other, to be bound to Sir Wm. Courtenay, or any other, for money promised to them by the said Prior; and whether they were so bound, &c.

4. Whether Hicks, or any other, has paid money to Mr. Courtenay, or any other, for the cause aforesaid; or whether they have borrowed money.

5. Whether he promised any fee or sum of money, or any other thing, to Hicks or others for their pains in that behalf.

6. Whether Hicks or the others offered the Prior money, or to be bound for him, without his asking them.

iii. Depositions taken by John bishop of Exeter, 15 Feb. last.

Thos. Hickes, mayor of Launceston, 45 years of age or more, deposes:— 1. Was not "laboured" in favor of the present Prior, but he was desired by his brother Sir John Hicks, canon of Launceston, that Sir Wm. Courtenay should cause the said John Hicks to be made prior. 2. Is ignorant in every cause thereof. 3. After Sir John Shere was elected and confirmed, was bound with others to Sir Wm. Courtnay for the same Sir John Shere, but he cannot remember the sum. 4. Paid to certain of Sir Wm. Courtenay's servants, in their master's behalf, a certain sum of money which he was bound to pay. Thinks this was only for Sir William's expences coming to

* The paragraphs marked thus are added, and signed by the bp. of Exeter.

1532.

837. THE PRIOR OF LAUNCESTON—*cont.*

Launceston at the time of the election. 5. Knows nothing thereof. 6. Offered the new Prior money to help him in his necessity, of his own mere mind, and not at the Prior's desire.

John Wyse, gent., of Launceston, 34 years of age or thereabouts, deposes that he knows nothing about these interrogatories, but that after Sir John Shere was elected and confirmed, he lent him 100 mks., but what the Prior did with it he does not know.

Richard Carlion, vicar of Stratton, Cornwall, 60 years of age or thereabouts, knows nothing of the interrogatories, but a month after Sir John Shere was elected he caused a friend of his to lend him 20*l.*

Wm. Pyper, of Launceston, 58 years or thereabouts, answers in the negative to the first, second, and third, and knows nothing of the others.

Pp. 4. *Large paper.*

838. GRANTS in FEBRUARY 1532.

Feb.

GRANTS.

1. Will. Gylbert of Cambridge, yeoman. Pardon for having killed in self-defence William Staynton of Cambridge, tailor, by a blow of a dagger, given on Tuesday the Feast of St. Mark past last, whereof he died on the 9th of May then next ensuing. It appears by the record of John Chapman, one of the coroners in the liberty of the town of Cambridge, sent to Sir Robert Norwyche and Sir Richard Lyster, justices of gaol delivery for Cambridge castle, that on the aforesaid Tuesday the said William Staynton, with other malefactors unknown, assaulted the said William Gylbert in a tenement called "le Christofer" in Barnewell (Camb.), in the liberty aforesaid. Westm., 1 Feb.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 17.

2. William Buksted, the King's bowyer. Grant in reversion of the office of one of the King's gunners in the Tower of London,* which was granted to Thomas Graves by patent 5 March 14 Hen. VIII. Westm., 1 July 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 1 Feb. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 29.

3. Frauncys Rever, servant of Mons. de Breon, admiral of France. Licence to export 100 seams of oats. Westm., 31 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 1 Feb.—P.S. *Fr. m.* 2.

4. Master Thomas Houghton, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Sladbourne, York dioc., *vice* Master James Denton, LL.D. Westm., 25 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 1 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 30.

5. John Robards, yeoman of the Guard. Grant of a corrody in the monastery of Vale Royal, Chesh., upon vacation by Sir Wm. Pole. Westm., 21 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 1 Feb.—P.S.

6. *Norfolk Circuit:* Thomas Fitzhugh and John Semar to be associated with Sir Robert Norwiche and Sir Richard Lyster, as justices of assize. Westm., 5 Feb. —*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 17*d.*

7. Sir Gregory de Cassalis. Annuity of 46*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* for life, with grant of the like sum for the year concluded 1 July last. Westm., 21 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 5 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 17. *Fr. m.* 2.

8. Hugh Roberts, B.C.L. Presentation to the church of St. Peter's le Bailey, Oxford, Linc. dioc., void by resignation of Arthur Bulkeley, and in the King's gift by reason of the suppression of the monastery of St. Frediswides. Hampton Court. 1 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 5 Feb. —P.S.

9. *Commission of the Peace.*

Bucks: Sir Thos. More, chancellor, Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, J. bishop of Lincoln, Will. prior of St. John's of Jerusalem in England, Andrew lord Wyndesore, Edm. lord Bray, Sir Rob Norwich, Sir Ric. Lister, Sir John Daunce, Sir John Mordaunt, Sir Francis Brian, Sir John Russel, sen., Sir Will. Gascoign, Sir Edw. Donne, Sir Rob. Lee, Will. Wyndesore, John Baldewyn, serjeant-at-law, Edm. Pekham, John Cheyny, Edm. Molyneux, Paul Darell, Humph. Tyrell, Geo. Bulstrod, Roger Gifford, Geo. Gifford, Roger Corbett, Thos. Gyfford, Ric. Bruce, Ric. Hampden, Will. Marshall, John Babham, Will. Davy. Westm., 6 Feb.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 5*d.*

10. John archbishop of Dublin, *alias* John Alen, late chancellor of Ireland, commissary of the lord cardinal Thomas [Wolsey], and vice legate of the said Cardinal in Ireland. Pardon and release of all his possessions which he granted to the King by deed dated 4 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII. Westm. 6 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 7 Feb. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 16. (*Rym.* XIV. 430.)

* The words "in the Tower of London" do not occur in the enrolment of the Patent 5 March 14 Hen. VIII.

1532.

Feb.

GRANTS.

11. Robert Crokiston, one of the messengers of the King's Chamber, and William Pullokyshill. Grant, in survivorship, of the office of messengers of the Exchequer, with $4\frac{1}{2}d.$ a day. Hampton Court, 11 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 7 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 17.

Commissions of the Peace.

12. *Worcestershire:* Sir Thos. More, C., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Will. earl of Arundel, Geo. earl of Shrewsbury, J. bishop of Exeter, Walter Devereux lord Ferrers, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Clement abbot of Evesham, Will. prior of Worcester, Sir John Porte, Th. Willoughby, serjeant-at-law, Sir Humph. Conyngesby, James Denton, clk., Sir Edw. Crofte, Sir Will. Morgan, Sir Gilbert Talbot, Sir Thos. Cornewall, Sir Geo. Throkmarton, Sir John Russell, Th. Audeley, serjeant-at-law, John Salter, Geo. Bromley, John Russell, John Skudemore, Thos. Nevell, Roger Wynter, Rouland Moreton, John Walshe, John Littleton, John Pakyngton, Will. Nevell, Rob. Wye, John Ketilby, Will. Gower, Will. Sheldon. Westm., 8 Feb.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p* 1, *m.* 7*d.*

13. *Essex:* Sir Thos. More, C., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, John earl of Oxford, Hen. earl of Essex, Thos. earl of Rutland, Rob. earl of Sussex, Will. prior of St. John's of Jerusalem in England, Hen. lord Morley, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Thos. abbot of Colchester, Sir Rob. Norwiche, Sir Thos. Inglefeld, Chr. Hales, attorney general, Sir Brian Tuke, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, sen., Sir Roger Wentworth, Sir Giles Capell, Sir Thos. Seymour, Sir Thos. Tey, Sir Will. Pyrton, Humph. Broune, serjeant-at-law, Thos. Audeley, serjeant-at-law, Humph. Wyngfeld, John Seyntclere, Thos. Bonham, Will. Weste, Edw. Tyrell, Thos. Darcy, Ant. Darcy, Edw. Grene, John Gatys, John Broune, Rob. Mordaunt, Will. Bradbury, Ric. Riche, Ric. Higham, Thos. Wyott, John Pilbarough, John Edmonds, jun., Bartholomew Prouse. Westm., 9 Feb.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 5*d.*

14. *Northamptonshire:* Sir Thos. More, C., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, J. bishop of Lincoln, Will. prior of St. John's of Jerusalem in England, John lord Zouche, Thos. lord Vaux of Harowedon, Sir Ric. Grey, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Humph. Conyngesby, Sir Ant. Fitzherbert, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, sen., Sir John Russell, sen., Sir Will. Parre, Sir Will. Gascoign, Sir Thos. Tressham, Edm. Knyghtley and Edw. Mountague, serjeants-at-law, Thos. Griffith, Ric. Knyghtley, Ant. Ralegh, Ric. Verney, Thos. Brokesby, Ric. Tresham, Thos. Brudenell, John Hasylwode, Will. Newenham, Edw. Warner, John Barnard, John Cave, Ric. Humfrey, Thos. Lovet, Will. Saunders, Rob. Chauntrell. Westm., 12 Feb.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 6*d.*

15. *Midland Circuit:* John Jenour, associated with Sir Humphrey Conyngesby and Sir Anthony Fitzherbert, justices of assize. Westm., 12 Feb. — *Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 17*d.*

16. *Northern Circuit:* James Fox, associated with John Spilman and Humphrey Browne, justices of assize. Westm. 12 Feb. —*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 32 *d.*

17. Ralph Weitwood, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, merchant, *alias* of London, ironmonger. Protection; going in the retinue of Sir Thos. Clifford, vice-captain of Berwick-upon-Tweed. Westm., 12 Feb. — *Fr.* 23 *Hen. VIII. m.* 2.

Commissions of the Peace.

18. *Wilts:* Sir Thos. More, C., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk. Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Hen. ld. Montague, Edw. ld. Stourton, John ld. Audeley, Sir John Fitzjames, Sir Ric. Lister, Sir Will. Shelley, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Ric. abbot of Malmesbury, Sir Will. Paulett, Sir John Boughchier, Sir John Seymour, Sir Hen. Long, Sir Will. Stourton, Sir Edw. Baynton, Sir Will. Essex, Sir Edm. Tame, Sir John Brigges, Sir Ant. Hungreford, Sir Edw. Seymour, Roger Yorke, serjeant-at-law, Walter Hungreford, Ric. Hylley, clk., Rob. Baynard, Ant. Stylman, John Erneley, Will. Ludlowe, Thos. Apprice, Edm. Mompesson, Bartholomew Husey, Hen. Poole, Charles Bulkeley, Rob. Wye, John Pye, James Loure, Ric. Woodcok. Westm., 14 Feb.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 7*d.*

19. *Lincoln, Holland:* Sir Thos. More, C., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Thos. earl of Rutland, J. bishop of Lincoln, John ld. Husey, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Humph. Conyngesby, Sir Ant. Fitzherbert, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, sen., Thos. Hennege, Francis Broune, John Littelbury, John Meres, Rob. Aprice, Thos. Tempest, John Hennege, Ant. Eirby, Thos. Gildon, John abbot of Swynshed, Nic. Roberdson, Thos. Holland, John Hall, John Coppledyke, Thos. Halgh, Rob. Pulvertofte. Westm., 15 Feb. —*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 6*d.*

20. *Hunts:* Sir Thos. More, C., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, J. bishop of Ely, J. bishop of Lincoln, John ld. Husey, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Rob. Norwich, Sir Ric. Lister, Sir John Mordaunt, Sir John Russell, sen., Sir Will. Husey, Sir John Seyntjohn, Sir John Gascoygn, Sir Nic. Harvy, Sir Laurence Taylard, Walter Luke, John Hynde, and Edw. Mountague, sergeants-at-law, Ric. Sapcote, John Castell, Thos. Hall, Thos. Louth, Thos. Megge, Thos. Wanton, Peter Feldyng, Thos. Downold. Westm., 16 Feb. —*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 6*d.*

21. Thomas Lawson. Lease of the manor or lordship of Knapton, parcel of the manor of Sherefhoton, parcel of the possessions in co. York, assigned for the payment

1532.

838. GRANTS in FEBRUARY 1532—*cont.*

Feb.

GRANTS.

of the garrison of Berwick, with reservations; for the term of 21 years, at the annual rent of 16*l.* 8*s.* 2*d.* Westm., 16 Feb.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 30.

22. Henry Blakberde, of Fulneby (Linc.), laborer. Pardon for having killed William Osborne, in self-defence, at Rand (Linc.), on 12 March 22 Hen. VIII., as appears by an inquisition taken before Sir Robert Norwich and John Jenour, justices of gaol delivery for Lincoln castle, the said Henry having been indicted of the death of the said William before John Hethrington, one of the coroners in said county. Westm., 16 Feb. —*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 31.

23. William Draper. Wardship and marriage of Nicholas Ballard, son and heir of Clement Ballard, deceased. Westm., 29 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 Jan.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 17.

24. John Asshton, auditor of Crown lands acquired, exchanged, and recovered Reversion of the office of one of the auditors of the Exchequer on the first vacancy among the present auditors, Thomas Thamworth, John Goldyng, William Price, and Bryan Taylour; with the usual fees, &c. Westm., 16 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 17 Feb. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 31.

25. John Walker, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Wotton, Oxon, Linc. dioc., *vice* William Barley, clk., deceased. Westm., 14 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 20 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 34.

Commissions of the Peace.

26. *Warwickshire:* Thos. More, C., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Will. prior of St. John's of Jerusalem in England, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., the abbot of Kelyngworth, Sir Humph. Conyngesby, Sir Ant. Fitzherbert, Sir John Dudley, Sir Geo. Throkmarton, Sir Edw. Ferrers, Sir John Willoughby, Sir. Edw. Willoughby, Roger Wygston, Will. Legh, Will. Boughton, Will. Feldyng, Thos. Trye, Thos. Spenser, Reginald Dygby, John Grevyle, Thos. Ardern, Humph. Dymmok, Simon Mountford, Edw. Conwey, Ric. Verney, John Waldyf, Will. Wyllyngton, Thos. Holte, Baldwin Porter, Ric. Wyllys, Ric. Fulwood, Francis Slade. Westm., 22 Feb.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 7*d.*

27. *Lincoln, Lindesey:* Sir Thos. More, Chancellor, Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Thos. earl of Rutland, J. bishop of Lincoln, John ld. Husey, Thos. ld. Burgh, Geo. Hennege, dean of Lincoln, Sir Humph. Conyngesby, Sir Ant. Fitzherbert, Sir Rob. Dymmok, Sir Chr. Willoughby, Sir Rob. Tirwhit, Sir Will. Askewe, Sir Chr. Askewe, Sir Edw. Burgh, Sir Andrew Billesby, Will. Skipwith, Thos. Hennege, Will. Tirwhit, John Mounson, John Seyntpoll, Will. Gardyner, Will. Sandon, John Gooderik, John Coppledike, Edw. Forman, Thos. Dymmok, John Littelbury, Ant. Missenden, Thos. Missenden, John Hennege, Thos. Halgh, Nic. Girlyngton, Thos. Gyldon, Edw. Madyson, Will. Dalyson, John Tourney, John Hall, Vincent Grantham, Thos. Moign, Thos. Littelbury, Edw. Forsett, Rob. Brokesby. Westm., 23 Feb.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 6*d.*

---

28. William Berners and Robert Wyngfelde. Reversion of the office of auditor of the possessions called Warwik lands, Salysbury lands, and Spencer landes, in all those counties of England of which John Clerke and Edward Sharpe were lately auditors; which office of auditors was granted by patent 26 May 7 Hen. VIII. to John Turnour and George Quarles. Westm., 17 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 23 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 35.

29. Thos. duke of Norfolk. To be lieutenant of Kynfare forest and the hays of Chaspell, Asshwood, and Everley, Staff., master of the hunt of deer there, and steward of the lordship and town of Kynfare. Westm., 20 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 24 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 15. (*Enrolled also in p.* 2, *m.* 31.)

30. *Commission of the Peace.*

York, East Riding: Sir Thos. More, C., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Cuthbert bp. of Durham, Hen. earl of Northumberland, Geo. earl of Shrewsbury, Thos. earl of Rutland, Hen. earl of Cumberland, Sir Thos. Darcy lord Darcy, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., John Spelman, Humph. Browne, serjeant-at-law, Brian Higden, dean of York, Thos. Magnus, clk., Sir Geo. Darcy, Sir Ric. Tempest, Sir Thos. Wharton, Sir Ralph Eure, Sir Will. Eures, Sir Rob. Constable, Sir Ralph Ellarker, jun., Sir Rob. Aske, Sir John Constable of Holdernes, Sir Will. Constable, Sir Peter Vavasour, Sir Marmaduke Constable, sen., Sir Marmaduke Constable, jun., Sir Geo. Lawson, Sir Francis Bigod, Thos. Fairfax, serjeant-at-law, Sir Ralph Eures, Rob. Bowes, Edm. Copyndale, Chr. Hylzard, Will. Babthorp, Ric. Smythley, Rob. Creke of Beverley, Chr. Thirkyll, sen., Will. Twaytes. Westm., 26 Feb.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 5*d.*

31. David Vyncent. To be keeper of the King's wardrobe in Estgrenewich, Kent, with fees of 8*d.* a day, from Mich. 22 Hen. VIII. Westm. 21 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 27 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 31.

32. John Pate, groom of the Wardrobe of Beds. Corrody in the monastery of Pypwell, Northt., *vice* Thomas Garton, deceased. Westm., 22 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 27 Feb.—P.S.

33. Roger Barloo. Exemption from serving on juries, or being made mayor,

1532.

Feb. GRANTS.

sheriff, alderman, escheator, or other officer of Bristowe. Westm., 26 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 28 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 35.

34. Antony Draycot, King's chaplain. Presentation to the church of Cotyngeham, Linc. dioc., the patronage of which was granted to the King by John Draycote, 29 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. Westm., 24 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 28 Feb.—P.S.

35. *Commission of the Peace.*
Staffordshire: Sir Thos. More, C., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Geo. earl of Shrewsbury, Edw. Sutton lord Dudley, Will. Blount lord Mountjoy, Walter ld. Ferrers, Francis ld. Talbot, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., James Denton, dean of Lichfield, Sir John Porte, Sir Ant. Fitzherbert, Th. Wiloughby, serjeant-at-law, Sir John Talbott, Sir Lewis Bagott, Sir John Gifford, Walter Wrottesley, Geo. Greysley, Will. Bassett, John Salter, Geo. Bromley, John Vernon, Philip Draycote, Edw. Aston, Edw. Littleton, Thos. Gifford, Will. Horewode, Walter Blounte, Thos. Scrympshere, John Grosvenour, Thos. Moreton, Ric. Selman. Westm., 28 Feb.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 7*d.*

---

839. JAMES V. to BUTE PURSUIVANT.

R. O. St. P. IV. 592.

Credentials given to Robert Hert, Bute Pursuivant, to show to the king of England.

1. James hopes, from the writings sent to him by Carlisle, that Henry will believe in the sincerity of his friendship, and will also consider that he is the nearest man to him in blood, and may be most helpful to him in his great affairs. Deprecates all suspicion of unkindness.

2. Is to request Henry to consider the answer made in James's principal writings on the question of Canabe, and see that if any man make claim to lands long in the possession of the king of Scots, it is not Henry's part to molest him.

840. JOHN CREKE to CROMWELL.

R. O.

Complains that Wm. Gibson retains certain "polldavis" belonging to the writer, although he had given him a statute staple for the first payment in seven years of 67*l.* on the award of Ric. Fermer and Thos. Cole, appointed arbitrators in the case by my lord of Wiltshire. Made formal proof of his right by Chr. Coo. Is without money in consequence, and has no remedy but by order of Chancery, and the Lord Chancellor has replied that he will meddle with no matter till after Easter. The first payment is due on the last day of March, and the time is short. Begs Cromwell to lend him the 10*l.* till next term or Midsummer term, else he will be driven to sanctuary, as of all men he will find the least pity in Gibson.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Master Cromwell.

1 March. **841.** The DUCHESS OF BUCKINGHAM.

R. O.

Inquisition taken at Newport, in the commote of Wentloke, on the death of Eleanor Stafford, widow of Edward Stafford late duke of Buckingham, who died 13 Feb. 22 Hen. VIII., her manors coming to the King by her husband's attainder. Dated 1 March 23 Hen. VIII.

Copy, large paper, pp. 10.

1 March. **842.** FELIXSTOWE.

R. O.

Receipt, dated 1 March 23 Hen. VIII., by Thos. Cromwell, to the King's use, from the duke of Norfolk, by the hands of Robt. Holdyche, his treasurer, of 40*l.*, being two years' annuity due by the Duke from the lands of the late priory of Felyxstowe, and other lands in Falkham, of which sum 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* is allowed to the Duke.

Draft, in Cromwell's hand, written on both sides of a scrap of paper.

1532.

1 March. **843.** STEPHEN VAUGHAN to CROMWELL.

Galba, B. x. 34 b. B. M.

Two days ago I wrote of the search and enquiry which the Emperor hath made a . . . . . Holland as Brabant and Flanders, amongst the people, [to kn]ow what griefs they find against the English merchants, and the liberties granted to them here. I hear many have been found, which will be laid sore to the charge of the King's commissioners. The King should therefore depute wise men of great learning, for the importance of the matter requires it. Hacket is a discreet gentleman, [bu]t is no man profoundly to reason a matter of great weight, ne more is thother, except Dr. Knyght.

They complain that bills and obligations made here and elsewhere in Flemish and other money are not playnable in England, which I think reasonable. They complain of our false packing of wools, and false making of cloths and other things.

I hear that Agrippa has written a book in favor of the King's great matter, which has not yet come forth. I do not greatly believe it. Within eight or ten days I will depart homewards. Andwerpe, 1 March 1531.

The Brabanders fear lest this treaty of the intercourse will cause their common weal to decay.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

844. SCOTLAND.

R. O. St. P. IV. 603.

Instructions to Carlisle herald, whom the King sends to the king of Scots.

He is to repair to the Scotch court, and, after delivery of the King's letters, say that Henry, having received James's letters of 11 Jan., and considering his good will therein expressed to the maintenance of peace, has not only liberated James's subjects with their ship and goods, but has sent him (Carlisle) specially for these two purposes: first, to desire James to appoint new Commissioners to meet on the Borders for redress of attemptates; and, secondly, to refer the dispute touching Canaby to other Commissioners to be appointed on both sides. He is also to request James for the deliverance of the ship and goods of John Horwell to Sir Tho. Clifford.

Endd. Signed at the head.

2 March. **845.** [HENRY VIII. to JAMES V.]

Lansd. MS., 255, f. 355. B. M. St. P. IV. 600.

Has received his letters of the 12th Jan., desiring a safe-conduct for his two ambassadors going into France, which the King sends herewith; and also his former letters of the 11th Jan., complaining of injuries done to his subjects by the earl of Northumberland, warden of the East and Middle Marches, and desiring to know whether they have been done by the King's consent. Has always caused due inquiry to be made into James's complaints, and justice to be done, as James must be well aware; nevertheless, open-day forays are made into England by some of James's subjects, even by some of his wardens. Has always been willing, however, to impute the want of redress to the negligence of James's officers according to his letters. In the same spirit the King has now called the said warden before him, and examined him as to the treatment of the Scots. Finds the ship at Tynemouth was arrested for payment of customs according to the laws of the realm. The Scotchmen at Warkworth were arrested by the sheriff of Northumberland, not by the warden, and because they had no safe-conduct. The King has, however, ordered them and their goods to be delivered at Tynemouth. Sends Carlisle instructed with the King's further mind touching redress.

Desires that the ship and goods of John Horwell, a merchant of Newport, Isle of Wight, which James professed he would always be ready to deliver,

1532.

be delivered to Sir Thos. Clifford, capt. of Berwick. Westm., 2 March 23 Hen. VIII.

Fair copy, not signed or addressed.

Shrews. MSS. I. f. 18. Coll. of Arms.

2. Another copy.

3 March. **846.** DR. ORTIZ to the EMPRESS.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 229. B. M.

Wrote by the last post that after the Pope had seen the minute I gave him, he ordered his secretary to make a shorter one, and show it to the cardinal of Ancona. When I brought it back I do not know what had happened, but the Pope considered it a severe measure to send the King a brief of excommunication without first admonishing him, and therefore determined to send a brief admonishing him to treat the Queen as his true and lawful wife, and leave the society of that Anna, until sentence had been pronounced. This brief and a copy have been sent to the Emperor, so that, if he think fit, he may order it to be sent on to the Nuncio in England for presentation to the King. If he does not obey it the Emperor will order the brief of excommunication to be sent.

The English ambassador (Benet) has returned with no articles or despatch, except that he still persists that the King is not bound to appear or send a mandate, as the Rota had already determined.

The excusator has produced certain conclusions, which I would send with the copy of the brief, but the Ambassador tells me that this post will only take a couple of letters.

The queen of England has written to the Pope to complain of the delay, and has ordered me to do the same, which I have often done. Rome, 3 March 1532.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

4 March. **847.** HENRY LOKWOD to CROMWELL.

R. O.

Without your help we are utterly undone. Since my administration of Christ's College I never moved suit for any other help, either for this exchange of lands with the King,* nor for such debts as I have had, but trusted only in you. I should be sorry to apply to any other if I could bring the college into better frame, which I hope to do within two or three years. We are at a final end with our exchange; therefore help us, and we shall look to your pains. Christ's College, 4 March.

Have me in remembrance in convenient time, and you will not find me ungrateful.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

4 March. **848.** RIC. STRETE to DR. LEE.

R. O.

I wonder I have not heard from you what you have done with Mr. Cromwell for the escape of Rob. Bukley and John Walchman, who broke prison in Eccleshall, Sept. twelvemonth. The matter must be speedily followed, lest the executors make some way with the King for it, or cause some of their friends to ask it. The Walchman was clerk attainted. I hear from the bailey of Tervyn in Cheshire that the escheator has sat upon an office on the death of the late Bishop, intending to gather all the rents there. He shall have none till I know Mr. Cromwell's pleasure. If the Chamberlain account, it will be only after the old rent, to the King's loss. I have warned the tenants to make no payments except to me. Send me my commission.

* See Grants in Jan. 1532, No. 4, and Stat. 23 Hen. VIII. c. 22.

1532

848. Ric. Strete to Dr. Lee—*cont.*

Mr. Cromwell will accept these letters for his information. Write to me his mind. Lichfield, 4 March.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* In Paternoster Row, London. To the right worshipful Mr. Doctor Lee, chaplain to the King's grace, and in his absence to Mr. Thomas Cromewell, one of the King's most honorable Council.

4 March. R. O. **849.** Roger, Abbot of Furness, to Cromwell.

Thanks him for his loving letters. Was elected by the last Convocation at York to receive the second part of the King's subsidy granted by Act of Parliament within the diocese of Richmond. Has many times since sent to Master Seyton, now farmer of the church of Aldyngham in Furness, to pay his assessment, which he has heretofore refused unless the Abbot will take much less than he is charged with. Caused him to be cited to York. Seyton has since railed against him, and said he would complain of him to Cromwell and other of his friends. Begs Cromwell to command him to pay the subsidy, and to make any complaints in writing, that the Abbot may answer them. Furness, 4 March. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To, &c., Master Cromewell, one of the King's most hon. Council.

6 March. Vienna Archives. **850.** Chapuys to Charles V.

Received yesterday the Emperor's letter of the 18th ult. The Queen is pleased to hear of the arrangements made to defeat the sinister practices of Dr. Bonart. Has already written amply about the Vayvode's man.

Having no information nor instruction about the descent of the Turk, has not started any conversation about it; and his replies have been forced from him by the continual proposals made to him, and also to justify the Emperor, as the King had said several times at supper that it would be a very ill deed, and not at all Catholic, if the Emperor and king of the Romans endangered Christendom by their covetousness for the kingdom of Hungary. In order to correct this erroneous idea of covetousness, mentioned the duke of Milan and the Venetians. La Pommeraye can take no advantage of what Chapuys said to him about the Swiss, without concealing the truth, as Chapuys said four times that he was suspicious on account of the damages done by them to Geneva, and their desire to infect it with Lutheranism.

The Parliament is discussing the abolition of the authority of archbishops over bishops, and the transference thereof to the King. The earl of Wiltshire is one of the principal supporters of the proposal, and has ventured to say that he would maintain with his body and goods that no pope nor prelate had power to exercise jurisdiction or make any law or constitution. No surprise need be felt at this, for he and his daughter are considered as true apostles of the new sect.

The duke of Norfolk went four days ago to Dover to consider about making a harbour there, and to prevent the town being damaged by the sea. Does not know whether anything has been done about the fortifications, but he had with him some of the persons who surveyed the fortresses on the Scotch borders. Supposes it will be a pretext for getting money. The Duke will return to day with the bishop of Winchester, who has not been altogether satisfied in France. One of the King's council said that if the Bishop continued speaking as he had done about France, the Queen's affairs would go on very well. The King was only waiting for his return to send Maystre Valopt (Wallop), captain of Calais castle, as ambassador to France. Does not know whether he goes there to reside, or on a special mission. London, 6 March '32.

Fr. From a modern copy.

1532.

6 March. **851.** THE DIVORCE.

Vit. B. XIII. 156. B. M. Pocock, II. 217.

Proceedings in the Consistory at Rome.

Objections and answers by the advocates of the King and Queen before the Pope in Consistory, 6 March, touching the admission of the excusator.

Lat., mutilated.

6 March. **852.** THE DIVORCE.

R. O.

Articles by the King's excusator against the King's being compelled to appear at Rome ; and three conclusions drawn from them by the Consistory in the King's favor, on the 6th of this month, with arguments in justification.

Lat., pp. 10. *Endd.:* Allegata pro parte excusatoris, vj^to^ Martii.

7 March. **853.** ABBEY OF ST. ALBAN'S.

R. O.

Lease by Robert, abbot of St. Alban's to Richard Raynshawe, yeoman of the Guard, of the manor of Pratis or Pray, Herts, with messuages and lands adjoining. Dated 7 March 23 Hen. VIII.

Draft, large paper, pp. 2.

7 March. **854.** NORFOLK to CARLISLE HERALD.*

Calig B. II. 3. B. M. St. P. IV. 600.

Sends letters from the King to the king of Scots, on delivering which he is to ask licence to declare his charge. He is to desire James on the King's behalf, as Henry has already done several times before, to show himself more gracious to Angus, and to say that the King has appointed that Northumberland and Lord Dacres, his wardens, shall, on their repair to the North, after the breaking up of this Parliament, send to the king of Scots to appoint a day for Commissioners to meet on both sides. After this he is to take leave of James and return. Worcester Place, 7 March. *Signed.*

Add.

Harl. MS. 6069, f. 97. B. M.

2. "A memorial credencial given by the King's highness to his trusty and wellbeloved servant Carlisle, herald-at-arms, now by his Highness sent to his good brother and nephew the king of Scots, of certain things to be showed to the same King as followeth."

The King writes his mind and determination to the king of Scots plainly and frankly, and trusts he will conform himself to reason, justice, and confirmation of good amity. He has given this memorial to Carlisle, that in case the king of Scots should show himself glad and desirous "to thacceptivis made in the Kinges highnes lettres now sente," and to proceed to the whole redress according to their purport, then Carlisle shall agree on the King's behalf that his Commissioners for redress shall meet within 40 days from Carlisle's leaving,—the king of Scots doing the like. If the other Commissioners to examine the title pretended in Cannabye are named to Carlisle, the King will appoint others to meet them in 50 days.

If Carlisle do not perceive conformity in the king of Scots, he shall not declare this, and return with all speed with his answer.

Copy, p. 1.

Add. 11,320, f. 59. B. M.

3. Another copy.

Pp. 2.

* Another abstract of this document (in which the date was accidentally omitted) was printed by mistake in Vol. IV. No. 6071, the date being supposed to be November, 1529.

1532.

8 March. **855.** JAMES V.

Royal MS. 18, B. vi. 17 b. B. M. Commission to John duke of Albany to conclude the marriage between James V. and Magdalen, daughter of Francis I. Striveling Castle, 8 March, 1531, 19 Jas. V.
Lat., copy, p. 1.

Ib., f. 189. 2. Another copy.

8 March. **856.** ECCLESIASTICAL.

R. O. Citation by the curate of Flyntham of Master William Hussey and Anne his wife to appear before the official at York, in answer to Adam Langley. York, 8 March 1531.
P. 1, *Lat.*

10 March. **857.** LORD BERNERS to CROMWELL.

R. O. On the 9th March I received your letter dated London, 27 Feb., stating that you have shown the King my demand for my interest in the lease of Pete Caleys; that the King supposed I would make no such price of so small a thing as 10 acres; and that you esteem the house but little, alleging that I could never spend 100*l.* on it. I cannot tell how many acres there are, though I should think over 20, but I consider the cost I have laid out on it. When I first took it, it was a marsh ground and lay all open. The drainage has cost more than 100*l.* and the ground is 2ft. higher than it was, for it was overflowed at every tide. The garden is raised more than three feet, and the paling of the ground and about the house has cost me 50*l.* though the timber was my own. I also built anew the outer gatehouse, stable, and barn, at a cost of 50*l.* at least; and other repairs and expences, the summer before I came away, cost me over 100*l.* The upper house and ground I bought of Antony Lee for 50*l.*, and I doubt not the King will give me 400*l.* ready money. No other man living should have it for that price. If I would have let out my years I might have had for them 10*l.* a year clear. When I come to London I have no other house to put my head in. Calais, 10 March.
Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* To my right wellbeloved Thos. Cromwell.

858. For JOHN BOURGHCHIER, LORD BERNERS.

R. O. Bill, not signed, for a grant to him, his heirs and assigns, of the manors of Sende, Wilts, Haughton *alias* Halton, Doxsey and Offeley, Staff.; with the issues of the same from 20 March 15 Hen. VIII.*
On parchment.

R. O. Bill, not signed, for a grant to him, his heirs and assigns, of the manors of Okeham, Essyngham, Chepstede and Waldyngham, Surrey; messuages and lands called Porteley, Upwode, Halyngbury, and Gaters, in Caterham; rent in Caterham; rent from the manor of Tytsey, Surrey; rent from land and tenements called Derylonde, in Etenbrige, in the parish of Westerham, Kent; the manors of Stratton-Audeley, Oxon, Knoke, Wilts, and Uppeclatford, Hants;—with the issues of the same from 20 Sept. 6 Hen. VIII.
On parchment.

859. LATIMER to the ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY.

Latimer's Remains, 474. From Foxe. I cannot come to you by reason of a sickness of long standing. The pain of my head prevents me from expostulating with you for detaining me so long from my cure. I had liberty to present myself to you, but not to

* See vol. III. No. 1288 (7).

1532.

depart and extricate myself. I was summoned to appear before the bp. of London, and yet the whole process was carried on before you, and my examination seemed to be endless. I am considered untractable for refusing compliance with what I deem to be unjust; yet I never preached anything contrary to the truth or the Fathers. I own it is lawful to make use of images, to go on pilgrimage, to pray to saints, to be mindful of purgatory. But these things are voluntary, and are to be moderated by God's commands of necessary obligation, on which I hitherto stand fixed. I dare not subscribe the bare propositions you require of me, not wishing to countenance superstition.

Lat.

11 March. **860.** Latimer.

Harl. MS. 425, f. 13 b. B. M. Latymer's Remains, II. 218.

11 March 1531. Confession of faith by Mr. Hugh Lattymer, B.D., Cambridge, called before the archbishop of Canterbury, the bp. of London, and other prelates of the province of Canterbury, in their Convocation, for erroneous preaching.

1. That there is a place of purgatory. 2. That souls in purgatory are helped by masses and alms deeds. 3. That the apostles and martyrs are in heaven. 4. That they pray for us. 5. That they are to be honoured. 6. That pilgrimages and oblations are meritorious. 7. That vows of chastity must not be broken without dispensation from the bishop. 8. That St. Peter's keys remain to his successors, bishops, though they live evil lives, and were never given to laymen. 9. That it is profitable to invocate saints. 10. That alms deeds and other good works are meritorious. 11. That men forbidden by the bishops to preach ought not to do so until they have purged themselves and been lawfully restored. 12. That Lent and fasting days should be kept. 13. That God gives grace to those who receive the seven sacraments. 14. That the consecrations, sanctifications, and benedictions received in the Christian Church are laudable and profitable. 15. That images are profitable. 16. That it is profitable for them to be decked and trimmed, and candles set before them.

Pp. 2.

11 March. **861.** W. Frankeleyn to Cromwell.

R. O.

Thanks him for the trouble he has taken on his account with the bishop of Lincoln. As it was not effectual, has been persuaded by his friends next summer to enter residence in the church of York, where by the statutes he must make his abode the first 26 weeks continually. Hopes, therefore, if he be called to any business, Cromwell will make his excuse. Desires a licence of non-residence for a priest unnamed to order his house; or, if the name must be expressed, for Sir Nicholas Holme. Durham, 11 March.

Requests Cromwell to intercede for him with Mr. Magnus to give up to him next Lady Day a piece of grass ground beside his prebend of York, which was held to farm of Martyn Abbey by his predecessor, Master Dalby, and which the Prior is willing that he should have with the consent of Magnus, who now holds it. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To Master Cromell, one of the King's most honorable Council. *Sealed. Endd.*

12 March. **862.** The Chapel Royal.

R. O.

Warrant to lord Windsor, keeper of the Great Wardrobe, to deliver to Ric. Grene, serjeant of the Vestry, for the use of the Chapel Royal of the Household, the following parcels; viz., 46 "surples" for the gentlemen of the Chapel, 16 for the children; 2 towels of linen cloth, of 2 ells each, for the font; 2 doz. tucking girdles; half a thousand small hooks of iron, and half a thousand great hooks; 1 yard "of right purple velvet, for the garnishing

1532.

862. The Chapel Royal—*cont.*

of our palms, as also for the washing of the altars on Maundy Thursday next coming;" 1 yard of right crimson velvet "for the garnishing of the Queen's and the Princess's palms." Westm., 12 March 23 Hen. VIII. *Signed at top.*

12 March. **863.** The King's Maundy.

R. O. Warrant to lord Windsor, keeper of the Great Wardrobe, to pay for the following goods; viz., a gown of violet in-grain, furred with martrons; 42 gowns and hoods of russet cloth, and 42 pairs of leather shoes, for 42 poor men; and 224 ells of linen cloth for the King's maundy; 20 ells of canvas and two foot sheets for the Wardrobe of Robes; canvas and cord to pack them, and a cart for carriage from London to Greenwich. Greenwich, 12 March 23 Hen. VIII. *Signed at top.*

12 March. **864.** Musetula to Charles V.

Simancas MS. Has opposed delay at the last discussion this morning, in the cause of England. The Pope has supported him.

News from France that the King is going into Brittany and the Queen remains at Blois.

A secretary of the Vayvode was sent to the king of France to seek aid; and, having a similar commission to the king of England, Francis, before answering, sent him to England. He has returned, having obtained an answer from Henry that he refers to what the king of France will do. It is not likely he will get anything. There has arrived an answer from England to the Pope's application about the Turk. It appears to me to agree with the French king's bravado that he will help in person and with an army, and that he does not wish to give money, but men, &c. The Pope says these are merely words, that Henry wishes to go the same road as the king of France; but in this he is undeceived. The Pope tells me that the duke of Suffolk said to the Nuncio that his Holiness endangered his soul by not wishing to remit the matter of matrimony into England, and that for this cause he should have no aid against the Turk; but if he would remit it to England, or at least to France, he knew the King would aid him with money. The Pope showed how dishonest this proposition was, as the king of England wished to make use of the Turk for his own purpose. I nevertheless, in reply, showed how unlike Henry's conduct was to that of a Christian prince, to give money that injustice might be done to the Queen, and refuse it for the defence of the Christian Faith. This the Pope admitted, and expressed great disgust to see how little regard Henry had for the service of God. Rome, 12 March 1532.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

Add. MS. 28,582, f. 189. B. M. 2. Modern copy of an extract from the preceding letter, undated, in the MSS. at Simancas, said to be in Mai's handwriting.

Pp. 2.

12 March. **865.** Mai to Charles V.

Simancas MS. Extract from a letter dated Rome, 12 March 1532. In the cause of England we are as urgent as possible, and I hope we shall do good, seeing that it is treated there as a matter of State, to be determined by considerations of policy, not of justice. They are trying hard to create delay, and nothing more can be done without your Majesty's orders. I hope that in today's Consistory the discussions will be finished. I think that the declaration of this article will carry us to the vacation, or at least there will be so little time for audiences that the principal cause cannot be

1532.

despatched until next year, unless, by your Majesty's presence, the Pope can be induced to despatch it during the holidays.

Sp., p. 1. *Modern copy.*

12 March. **866.** Dr. Ortiz to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 232. B. M.

Has received the Emperor's letter of 26 Feb. The Consistory is now hearing the discussion of irrelevant conclusions offered by the other side to prove that the excusator ought to be admitted without a mandate,—a point which had already been determined in the negative by two decretals. The Rota had decided to proceed regardless of the letter which the King sent in place of a mandate.

Compares the Queen to the Martyrs. Advises the Emperor to request the Pope to send the brief of excommunication if the other is not obeyed, because, although his Holiness has promised it, he does not feel certain of the performance.

The cardinal of Compostella, president of the Council in Spain, has used great diligence in sending the determinations of the universities and prelates. Has received those of the universities of Salamanca, Alcala, and Valladolid, with that of the president and auditors of Valladolid. They will counteract the false determinations procured by the king of England by favor and money. The Cardinal has sent also the depositions (*probanças*) made in the Court, and at Toledo, Burgos, Valladolid, Seville, Malaga, Madrid, and Santiago in Gallicia, and other writings referring to the Queen's marriages. The bp. of Mondoñedo writes that one Catalina de Guevara is a witness of the Queen's virginity when she married Henry, though the justice of the case is certain, irrespective of this. Rome, 12 March 1532.

Sp., pp. 4. *Modern copy.*

13 March. **867.** The Divorce.

R. O.

Three further conclusions drawn in Consistory, 13 March, from the articles formerly delivered to his Holiness. (*See* No. 852.)

Lat., pp. 10.

13 March. **868.** Dr. Ortiz to the Empress.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 235. B. M.

Contains the same information as his letters of 12 March to the Emperor.

The bp. of Badajos is coming to prove that the Queen's first marriage was not consummated.

The ambassador in England writes that the King opened Parliament on 16 Jan.; and it is commonly said that the divorce is the principal cause of its meeting. Rome, 13 March 1532.

Sp., pp. 4. *Modern copy.*

Ib., f. 237.

2. English abstract of the above.

Pp. 2.

14 March. **869.** [Sir T. Elyot]* to the Duke of Norfolk.

Vit. B. xxi. 54. B. M. Ellis, 3 Ser. ii. 189. Pocock, ii. 228.

Thanks him for speaking to the King about his return, but his hope of doing so soon is diminished, as the King desires him to stay at Brussels for the apprehension of Tyndall, who is as uncertain to come by as he is moveable in wit. Hears that he withdraws himself where he is most out of danger. As he has written to the King, the Emperor is still suffering from a fall from his horse, and neither Cranmer nor he can have access to him. Has promised the King to write to Norfolk concerning the affairs at

* The signature of this letter is now lost by mutilation, but the writer is identified by the endorsement. Nevertheless Ellis has printed it without stating who the writer was, and Mr. Pocock attributes it to Augustine, in whose hand he supposes it to be written.

1532.

869. [Sir T. Elyot] to the Duke of Norfolk—*cont.*

Nurnberg, especially concerning the Faith, but will first speak of other towns. Worms is almost wholly possessed with Lutherans and Jews; the rest are indifferent. "Truth it is that the Bishop keepeth well his name of episcopus, which is in English an overseer, and is in the case that overseers of testaments be in England, for he shall have leave to look, so that he meddle not; yet some time men calleth him overseen that is drunk, when he neither knoweth what he doeth, nor what he ought to do." Spires remains firm to the Faith. "One thing I mark. Such as were lovers, divers of them had their paramours sitting with them in a dray, which was drawn with a horse trapped with bells," causing them to trot and make a great noise. The women had only a chaplet on their heads, and the horses great horns.

Gives an account of the state of Nuremberg, and his reception there by Staber and the townspeople, who eat meat universally, though they sent us fish. Speaks of their new method of celebrating mass. Cranmer says that in the Epistles and Gospels they keep not the same order as we do, but peruse every day a chapter of the New Testament. Describes the method of consecration and preparation for the communion. All the priests had for wives the fairest women of the town. Describes the abundance of grain and ammunition in the town. Ferdinand's wife is expected here with her children. Regensburg, 14 March.

Would be glad if Baynton knew some of these stories.

Mutilated. Add. Endd.: From Sir T. Elyot to my lord of Norfolk.

16 March. **870.** Stephen Vaughan to Cromwell.

Galba, B.x. 4*. B. M.

"..... by a mean g ..... to break with the King taking his first ..... [p]rocede partly of th ..... ages which his subjects receive in England, and ..... large liberties, which the King's subjects by virtue of the intercourse ..... granted in the Emperor's countries, which yet arn no just and reasonable ..... y they on their behalf should for so light and weak griefs as they [have aga]ynst us pretente under collour thereof to break with the King's ...." To obviate these unkind motions, and the perils which may result therefrom, the devices which I wrote in my book to the King might be openly declared in the Parliament house, that they might know what detriment is suffered by England from the continual haunt and repair of the merchants to the marts; how all labours and occupations are taken from them, their country well nigh destroyed, and themselves brought into great misery and idleness; how Flanders, which receives more profit from us than any other country, as our merchants buy linen cloth, St. Thomas worsteds, sayes, buckrams, Bruges satins, and other things, for ready money, has banished our cloth, and spitefully burn what they can find. What Englishman true to his prince and country can suffer such cruelty where we do most good? The Merchant Adventurers and clothmakers should from time to time be persuaded to remember these things, and how they begin to banish our cloth in Holland also; and how, if the King should grant their unreasonable requests, they would in short time bring our heads under their girdles. If the King's subjects can well take these motions of the Emperor, with his unreasonable and proud requests, they shall find that never was thing happier moved than it; for thereby they shall learn to know, which they have long forgotten, their most beautiful, rich, and fertile country, and the virtues thereof, and endeavour thereby virtuously to use the same as they ought to do, and not suffer them to be spent to the enriching of strange countries, and the impoverishing of itself. I have declared many things to the King's commissioners, so that they right well perceive [o]ur own fault. Calles, 16 March 1531.

Hol., p. 1, *mutilated. Add.*

1532.

16 March. **871.** MUXETULA to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 239. B. M.

Arrangements for sending a Legate to France and England to ask for aid for the defence of Italy. Rome, 16 March 1532.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

16 March. **872.** HENRY VIII.'s COLLEGE.

R. O.

Grant to the dean and canons of King Henry VIII.'s College in Oxford, of the revenues from Mich. last of the late monasteries of St. Fridiswide and Lytylmore, in Oxford, Bucks, Berks, and Northants; the parsonage of Donton and Ragdale, lately belonging to the priory of Canwall, Leic.; the parsonage of Rudby and prebend of Wyttwang, Yorks.; the lands of the late monastery of Daventre, in Northants and Rutland; the parsonage of Chalkford and Shobyndon, belonging to the late monastery of Walingford; possessions of the late monastery of Tonbryge, in Kent and Norfolk; the manor of Brokeley, at West Greenwich, belonging to the late monastery of Begham; the site of the manor and demesne lands, with the rents of assize in Lyssons, belonging to the late suppressed monastery of Lyssons in Kent; and the lands lately purchased of Sir Robt. Utharde in Yorkshire. Westm., 16 March 23 Hen. VIII. *Not signed or sealed.*

Copy, p. 1, *large paper. Endd.*

R. O.

2. Another copy.

P. 1. *Endd.*

873. [JOHN LORD AUDLEY] to [CROMWELL].

R. O.

"[master]shyp off . . . . . nor off hys Grace . . . . . [f]or me and my p[o]uer . . . . . wre . . . lyvys and to pray . . . . . [m]ene tyme to [pa]y the ren[t] . . . . . pe and to kepe the comodyt[t]ys . . . . h[ys Gr]ace [as] my dessyer hatthe byn to do, and ever shaull be wylle I leve, what payne so ever I take, and what place so ever hys Hynes wyll apowynt me to, I wyll be glad ther to conttyn[e]w, and to do that shaull be hys most gracyus plessure, bessechyng yow to have remorsse to my extreme povertte, and hellpe that I be not yn my old age utterlly ondune and cast away for ever, as I am lyke to be, exseppt your favorabyll hellpe be showyd at thys tyme off grett nede."

P. 1, *badly mutilated.*

17 March. **874.** JOHN LORD AUDELEY to CROMWELL.

R. O.

Is much bound to Cromwell for his kind letter, and for accepting his rude present. His ability to do better is hindered by the adulation and detraction of these corrupt merchants, especially of Sir John Mundy, of whose "fettys" the bearer will deliver a memorial. Begs him to remember his suit to the King. Is at much pains how to do his Highness service, as will appear by a breviate of his devices, and the bearer can partly explain; but the whole cannot be made apparent till it is put in practice with the King's aid, which would enable him to do things which now seem mystical. Wishes to obtain from the king of Portugal something commodious to the King, with a discharge of his bargain made by means of Laur. Bonevyz. Requires only three things: 1, a "licence for intelligence," otherwise, being a baron, he will not be able to practise merchandise; 2, to know the King's pleasure about exchanging the service he should do "for waryis for hys Grace warderop," for that of his spicery; 3, a licence for 100 way of beans to exchange in Ireland for hobbies and hawks for the king of Portugal. Wade, 17 March.

Hol., pp. 3. *Add.:* To his most especial and singular friend, Mr. Crumwell. *Endd.*

1532.

875. Lord Audeley.

R. O. "The effect of the humble petition of the lord Audeley to the king's Highness."

1. That he was ordained to pay for his restitution 6,500 marks, for which lands have been mortgaged to 250 marks a year; that he has paid 4,500 marks, or little more, so that there remain about 2,500 marks, which he wishes the King to accept by instalments of 100*l.* a year, or else to allow him easy days of payment, like other noblemen.

2. That he was induced to become surety for Laurence Bonevixi, a stranger, now deceased, in reference to a bargain of silks, malveseys, and English cloth, for which Bonevixi was to have received 2,000 marks a year of the King for 10 years, on delivery of goods to the Wardrobe; that for this he borrowed 800*l.* for 15 years, on the security of certain lands, being assured by the King's council that it was safe, and that Bonevixi could bring the signors of Venice, Florence, and Luke to be bound for it; but by ill fortune it was broken, and it appears the debt was never a good one. Offers the King payment at the rate of 100*l.* a year, or at 250 marks a year of the lands bound for his restitution, whenever the sum due to the King for that is paid off, which it will be seven years before the day he was bound to pay Bonvixi.

Pp. 2.

[17 March.] **876.** Dr. John London to Cromwell.

R. O. I have made diligent search for such things as I promised to send you, and some I have found. I beg you will continue good master unto me in my suit for my poor college. Oxford, Passion Sunday.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's council. *Endd. inaccurately:* The bishop of London.

19 March. **877.** London.

R. O. Lease by Joan Bynde, prioress of St. John Baptist, Halywch (Halywell), to Wm. Burche, of London, of a great messuage in Fanchurche Street, London, abutting upon the High Street, south, the gardens belonging to the Fishmongers, north-west, the house of one Gynkynson, east, and on the west upon an alley some time Mr. Morfen's. Dated 19 March 23 Hen.VIII.

Pp. 4, *copy, mutilated.*

19 March. **878.** John Archbishop of Dublin to [Crom]well.

R. O. I thank you for your pains, taken along with my brother, in bringing
St. P. II. 158. my second great præmunire to a conclusion; and trust to show myself grateful in deeds hereafter; for which I must beg you to get the King to give me a prebend of 100*l.* a year to maintain the estate of primate, to which his Highness has called me, truly against my will. The Council here have so sore grated on my little substance that I cannot live with worship, especially as my credits with you are denied unjustly. Here I cannot have the 40 marks fee of the chancellorship, nor the money I laid out on the King's letters for ships and wages, &c. But I hope next year, when out of debt, to send you a hobby, a hawk, and a Limerick mantle, as the bearer, my servant, Nic. Cloes, will explain. Dublin, 19 March 1531. *Signed.*

Add.: [To my sp]etiall good frende Mr. [Thomas Crum]well.

20 March. **879.** Chapuys to Charles V.

Vienna Archives. Since answering the Emperor's letter of the 18th Feb., has received his letter of the 9th, from Mayence. The Queen is greatly consoled by the Emperor's remembrance of her, and the affection he shows her in her pitiable condition. She does not expect a good result without the Emperor's aid,

1532.

in consequence of the continual delays and calumnies of those who boast that when the Emperor is in Spain they will do with the Pope and the others what they please. She has, therefore, charged Chapuys to write to the Pope to hasten the sentence.

Will continue to send English news to the queen of Hungary and Mons. de Likerke (Liedekerke).

The King has been at the Parliament three times lately, and has played his part so that the article about the annates has been passed. All the bishops and two abbots opposed it. The lords (*les grans*), who were about thirty, all consented, except the earl of Arundel, so that the majority was for the King. The matter was decided yesterday. Hopes this disorder will not prejudice the Queen's affair, which has not yet been mentioned in Parliament. Nothing else of importance has been concluded, but on Saturday their intention will be known, as then the States will be prorogued (*licenciez*) till after St. George's Day.

Yesterday the safe-conduct was granted to the Scotch ambassadors who are going to France, for a bishop and a secretary, and not for other lords. The Scotch herald* will return today, accompanied by an English herald.

Two days ago, went, by order of the queen of Hungary, to speak to the duke of Norfolk about compensation for men of Dunkirk who had been plundered at sea. The Duke gave him certain hope of compensation, but said it could not be settled till after the Parliament, with which he is completely occupied. The French ambassador is more annoyed at this delay than Chapuys is, as they do not give him such good hope. His claim from the same pirates amounts to more than 10,000 fr., but the whole loss sustained by the Emperor's subjects is only 200 fr. The Duke hardly let Chapuys finish his complaint before beginning to speak of the coming of the Turk, which he said was certain. He said also that the French king had made a fair offer for resistance against the Turk, if his terms were accepted,—which were, that the Emperor should return his ransom, or remit to him the kingdom of Naples, which he would defend. Replied that he could not say more than he had already done, and that the French king was too virtuous and prudent to make such proposals while he and the Emperor were perfect friends. Norfolk said he thought so too, and that the news had not come from a good source; but there was other news more certain, that the Swiss had granted the French king 10,000 foot. Asked what he wanted them for? The Duke said "Perhaps to resist the Turk."

The King has had a preacher arrested for preaching in the Great Church against the divorce. On being examined by the Council he said he was moved to do so by the truth, the service of God, and the honor of the King. Is informed that the King has ordered preachers generally to support his cause. One tried to begin in the bishopric of cardinal Campeggio, but the women and others would have treated him very ill, if it had not been for the authority of justice.

The King lately sent a post to Rome. Another will go today to frighten the Pope about the annates, and to bribe cardinals and others with money and benefices. London, 20 March '32.

Fr. From a modern copy.

20 March. **880.** BISHOP OF AUXERRE to MONTMORENCY.

Camusat, 188 b.

Wrote lately to De la Pommeraie that cardinal de Trani, the third in rank and of great reputation, and who has hitherto belonged to the French faction, intends to become protector of England, as the king of England is not content with Campeggio. He has asked De la Pommeraie to speak to the king of England for him. It will be of great benefit to the affairs of the king of England. Wishes the King to be informed of it, that, if it is done, the Cardinal may have reason to think it was done by

* Bute Pursuivant ?

1532.

880. Bishop of Auxerre to Montmorency—*cont.*

means of the King. Advises that some benefice should be given to him; for, as cardinal Gramont and Albany can show, he has never failed to show his partiality for the King. Cardinal Freneze (Farnese), while talking to the Pope of his voyage to the Emperor, told him that if the King was not there he ought not to go to the Emperor. It would be a good thing to entertain the Cardinal, as Albany knows. He asks nothing for the present but favor and good words, and professes to be grateful for the benefits he received from the late King.

Fr. Headed: A M. le Grand Maistre, du 20 Mars 1532.

20 March. **881.** Bishop of Auxerre to Montmorency.

Camusat, 189 b.

Account of a conversation with the cardinal of Medicis, who is determined to become master of Florence, Sienna, and Lucca, and even, as his agent Caigni says, to kill his cousin, the duke Alexander. He wishes for the King's countenance, and is ready to serve him. Complains that he would already have been master of Florence, but that Albany prevented it when he went to Florence lately (*et que neust ete ce que Mons. dAlbanie le garda lautrefois quil sen alla à Florence*).

Fr. Headed: A M. le Grand Maistre, du 20 March 1532.

20 March. **882.** J. Du Bellay, Bishop of Paris, to the Bailly of Troyes.

Camusat, 78.

He will hear from his despatch about the reception of Mons. de Rochefort, who is now contented with what has been done, though at first he was very unreasonable. Thinks his father would have broken off the interview, as much to see that it could not be managed by him, but by the duke of Norfolk, as from a jealousy of the [French] king and the Pope. Does not think Norfolk consented to Rochford's despatch. Desires him to find out where the hitch is. Thinks [Norfolk] considers him (the writer) unfriendly to the English, but the interview is the best remedy for their affair. Does not think they will stop here long before going to Lyons, after keeping Easter at Paris or near. La Fere, 20 March.

Fr.

20 March. **883.** Gilles de la Pommeraye to [Francis de Dinteville, Bishop of] Auxerre.

Camusat, 78 b.

Has received four letters from him in one day, and showed two of them to this King, who writes to thank him. Praises the King's wit, magnanimity, and friendship for Francis. Is treated more like a prince than an ambassador,—lodged in the King's house, and eating at his table. The Bishop must not be surprised at the writer's asking him to assist the King. The King had undertaken a war against the Scotch for some quarrel about the boundaries, but he has now referred it to law, partly in deference to the French king. Sends a cipher. Asks him for advice. Has always thought that the rumour about the Turk at Rome was set on foot for the reasons which the Bishop has written. London, 20 March.

This King has a great wish to chastise the priests, and to deprive them of some of their accustomed privileges. This is the cause of the wrong done to him at Rome, which is as great as can be. It is strange that the Emperor has such influence with the Pope as to hinder him from doing right and justice.

Fr.

20 March. **884.** Grain for Calais.

R. O.

Certificate by John Futch, deputy to the customer of Yarmouth, that Ric. Crowde, of Cromer, showed him at Blakeney two certificates for his obligations for two ships laden with grain going from Blakeney to

1532.

Calais. Crowde visited the obligations either delivered to him or cancelled, but Futch had orders not to do so. 20 March 23 Hen. VIII. *Signed.* *P.* 1. *Endd.*

21 March. **885.** RICHARD COPER to CROMWELL.

R. O. "These wretches" have given sentence against me upon the prize, with commands to return all stuff, the ship, and 3 or 4 fardels. This is a most open wrong, "as clerly apyrys by the provans, and that I alegyd in the law syvyl and of this land." They have used me thus out of grudge to our nation. Knows no remedy unless a repressory can be got, which he fears the King and Council will be loth to grant. "Mr. Honyng has consertid (compounded ?) ther with them for the shipe for 15 (or 150 ?) krowyns. That his yl don and has byn gret caws of my hort hyr. Yn an yl owr I knew hem." Refers Cromwell to the bearer, John Redcleff, for further information.

Hol., p. 1. *Headed:* "Anno 1532, the 21 day of March, in Valiadolid." *Add.:* Unto my singular good master, Master Cromwell, of the King's council.

21 March. **886.** HENRY VIII. to GHINUCCI, BENET, and CASALE.

R. O. Has written to them of what took place in the Parliament respecting
St. P. VII. 360. the abrogation of annates, of which many complaints had been made; and although he is not bound to make any defence, yet, out of friendship, informs the Cardinals of what has really happened. Sends a copy of the statute, for them to see all the circumstances, not to be communicated to any one until a case happens for it to take effect. You will easily see it is so conceived that such of the Cardinals who wish us well and favor us ought to rejoice at it, and those who oppose us, be sorry; and though from Christian charity we abhor retaliation, yet we are not so preposterously patient to endure injuries with equanimity to which we have hitherto submitted, such as the payment of annates. Their dexterity will be chiefly shown by explaining to the Cardinals who are moved by their interests how this statute will be to their advantage or disadvantage. If the Pope and the Cardinals complain of the annates being discussed in Parliament, you shall answer that such discussion with us is unfettered, nor can we prevent them from speaking and determining according to their opinion whatever is for the advantage of the State; that the question of annates is an old one, and the amount has become so great that the bishops have complained of it; and that very lately the bishops of York and Winchester were obliged to borrow money for the payment of their bulls, with a general complaint that such vast sums should be so expended. When the matter was brought before Parliament with clamor that it should be no longer allowed, we, desirous that the Pope should have no reason for complaint, thought it not right to refuse the advice of our Parliament, and yet, considering our friendship with his Holiness, that no statute should pass on the subject without friendly admonition and advice; and we have therefore taken care that this question of annates should be referred to our decision, and the mouth of Parliament be stopped. As our subjects do not distrust our judgment, neither ought the Pope and the Cardinals. We will set justice and truth in the first place, and friendship in the second, and whatever shall be determined by us shall remain in perpetuity. We will decide nothing hastily, but, keeping to the tenor of the statute, will diligently consider how far friendship may be satisfied. The Pope and the Cardinals may gain our friendship by truth and justice. Take care that they do not hope or despair too much from this power which has been committed to us by the statute. I do not mean to deceive them, but to tell them the fact that this statute will be to their advantage, if they show themselves deserving of it; if not,

1532.

886. HENRY VIII. to GHINUCCI, BENET, and CASALE—*cont.*

otherwise. Nothing has been defined at present, which must be to their advantage if they do not despise my friendship.

Whenever the statute is mentioned you shall instil into their ears how incessant have been our efforts to resist the importunity of our people for passing the statute; and so secretly has the whole transaction been managed that no foreign prince should know of it, or take occasion thereby to get a similar edict in his own country. You shall warn them, if they are ungrateful, that there is nothing to prevent us from making public what we have done, and leading others to follow our example. If cardinal Farnese will not accept the office of protector, let it be given to De Monte or De Tranis. We are surprised that no Cardinal has yet been designated for it. It is more necessary, since it is certain that Campeggio is to be with the Emperor and the Pope. Westm., 21 March 1531. *Signed.*

Lat. Add.

21 March. **887.** HENRY VIII. to BENET and SIR GREGORY CASALE.

R. O. St. P. VII. 364.

We have despatched letters in answer to your letter by Francis, touching the bishopric of Chester. Concerning the temporalities we will give you further information.

As to the gift of the temporalities, this cannot be done at once, as it would come to the knowledge of too many persons; therefore they must not demand them. As to the profits to be paid to their use, we are content to take such order, that if their promises be made good for our benefit, there shall be paid quarterly such sum of money as the fourth part of the value of the said bishopric amongst you. They must not be left to suppose that we suspect them. For the abbey to be provided to make good the yearly sum, if it does not succeed in France, it shall in our realm; but they must not forget to bring over to our side as many of the Cardinals as they can. As the Queen's counsel draw back from their defence, we think there is more reason for this, and why they should further the admission of our excusator; and in this they are to be pressed. As the Turk is really ready, and the Pope proposes to meet the Emperor on his return into Italy at Bologna or Genoa, you shall persuade the Pope to provide for his own safety; for if the Emperor got possession of him, he would sacrifice the Pope to the princes of Germany, or make Campeggio or some one else Pope in his place; and, besides, all princes would conceive that by this meeting the Pope was so much a slave to the Emperor that they would all mistrust him, and decline from him. Westm., 21 March. *Signed.*

Cipher. Add.

21 March. **888.** A. A. [AUGUSTINE DE AUGUSTINIS] to CROMWELL.

Vit. B. XXI. 61. B. M. Pocock, II. 232.

Resolved, on leaving Brussels, to write no more letters to him, as it was waste of time, and no advantage accrued. Determined, however, to let him know his poverty. Begs him to remember his promises, and not impair his reputation with all men. Trusts Cromwell will not despise him; for though he may appear to be a person of no consequence, and possibly not altogether useless, twenty pounds are not so great a gift, even supposing no benefice has been vacant for the King to bestow upon him, if Cromwell will use his influence. Some days have elapsed since the English ambassador* arrived. He has not yet been presented to the Emperor, who is suffering from a contusion in the foot, occasioned by a fall from his horse; the inflammation has turned to erysipelas. The Turks are making great preparations by sea and land. The Emperor and the Venetians are preparing a fleet to

* Sir Thomas Elyot.

1532.

meet them, but the latter would not suffer the Pope to impose two tithes for that purpose. Many Neapolitans and Sicilians have deserted to him, as well as others. The French king has offered 50,000 foot for the defence of Naples. Truce will be concluded between Ferdinand and the Waywode. Gives an account of an embassy sent to Constantinople, and the proceedings of the Turks. A knight of Rhodes has arrived with the Great Master to hear the Emperor's pleasure about their occupying some place in Italy or Sicily, whereby in the coming war they may protect the Christians, as Malta is too poor a place. Laments the unwillingness of Christians to exert themselves. The duke of Saxony and the landgrave of Hesse are expected here, but the Diet will not begin till the end of next month. News of the state of Germany. Asks him, for old acquaintance sake, to write to him. Would have written to the duke of Norfolk and the bishop of Winchester, who, as he hears, has returned from France, if he did not think it was wasting labour. His friend Bonvixi, Vannes and Arundel, are to be remembered. Ratisbon, 1532, 21 March.

Hol., Lat., mutilated. Add.

22 March. **889.** W. BENET and Sir GREGORY CASALE to HENRY VIII.

R. O. Pocock, II. 238.

In behalf of Sir Andrea Casalius, who has deserved well of the King, especially at the time the bishop of London was at Bologna. Hope the King will recommend him in his letters to the Pope, who dismissed his suite at Bologna for the sake of economy, Casalius being one of that suite. Are writing to Peter Vannes the tenor of the letters they desire to have in his favor. Rome, 22 March 1532. *Signed.*

Lat., p. 1. *Add.*

22 March. **890.** CHARLES V. to CARDINAL OF OSMA.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 241. B. M.

"Thanks him for his good advice, &c. &c.

"His presence in Rome is of great advantage, which is most visible in the divorce case of the queen of England. The Pope has repeatedly promised not to delay the final decision any longer. He is to see that the Pope fulfils his promises. Cardinal's hat for Muxetula, &c. From Ratisbon, 22 March 1532.

"*Endd.:* To the cardinal of Osma. From Ratisbon, 22 March 1532. Goes together with the letter of the 26th of the same month."

English abstract from original draft at Simancas.

23 March. **891.** [CASALE and BENET] to HENRY VIII.

Vit. B. XIII. 163. B. M. Pocock, II. 241.

Received his letter by Francis the courier, and two letters touching the bpric. of Chester, with which the Old and Young man* are well satisfied, and they are conformable to what Casale and Benet wrote to the King on the 23rd ult. They will not, therefore, [speed] the bulls of the said bishopric, but keep them until Ely or some other see is vacant. The Old man is disappointed about the French abbey, which Francis had given to card. Tournon. We told him that my lord of Winchester had obtained a promise from the French king that you should have the next dignities vacant in France to the amount of 6,000 cr. Lest any suspicion should grow that the French king will not perform his promise, we resolved to send a servant (Hieronymo) of Sir Gregory's to stay in the French Court, to let you know when any benefices are vacant. We have told him that it is for the benefit of the prothonotary Cassalis. Insist very much on the importance of the Old man's advocacy. Give an account of the way in which he defended the cause in the Consistory, to the astonishment of Michael Maio and Musetula,

* The cardinals of Ancona and Ravenna.

1532.

891. [Casale and Benet] to Henry VIII.—*cont.*

the Emperor's ambassadors. Also, through his influence, the disputation will last over Easter, He promises that he will give his vote in your favor touching the Queen being *cognita*, and will procure others to do the same. Rome, 23 March.

Mutilated. Cipher deciphered. Add. Endd.

Ib., f. 161. 2. Copy by Tuke.
Mutilated, pp. 9.

23 March. **892.** [Benet, Carne, and Boner] to Henry VIII.

Vit. B. xiii. 178. B. M. Burnet, iv. 176.

"Pleaseth it your Highness, this is to advertise the same [that sithen we,] William Benet, Edward Kerne, and Edmond Boner send our letters [of the seventh] of this present to your Highness, there hath been two disputations p[ublic, the one] on the xiij. of this, the other the xxth day of the same according to [the order] given and assigned, which was three conclusions to be disputed every [Consistory]. And what was spoken as well by your Highness' counsel for the justification of] the conclusions purposed the said xiijth, as also for the impugnation th[ereof by] the part adverse, with answers made thereunto by your Highness said [counsel] as fully as were any wise deduced, your said Highness shall perceive [by] the books sent herewithal containing the same, and also the justific[ations,] objections, and answers made in the vjth of this present according [as I, Edw.] Kerne, in my said letters promised.

"The copies of all the which [justifications,] objections, and answers, after that they were fully noted and deduc[ed in writing,] and maturely considered by your Highness' learned counsel, I, Edw[ard Kerne, did bring] to the Pope's Holiness and to the Cardinals for their better enfor[mation], and likewise did of the first always afore the Consistory, accord[ing to the] order assigned at the beginning, looking in like wise that the Queen's [counsel] should do the same; but as yet they have done nothing therein, th[ough your] Ambassadors and I have called upon the Pope many times for the sa[me. And] as concerning such things as were spoken or done for either part [in the dispu]tacions of the xxth day it is not possible for us by reason of the short[ness of time] to reduce all in good order and to send the same to your Highness at th[is time].

"Nevertheless, with all speed it shall be made ready, and sent to your Highness [by the next courier].

"After the disputation done the said xiijth of this present, the advocate of [the party] adverse did alledge that we did seeke these disputations but only [to defer] the process, protesting therefore that the Queen's counsel would [dispute no] more, and desiring therefore the Pope's Holiness and the whole Consistory [to make] process in the principal cause. Whereunto I, Edw. Kerne, sa[id that the] Pope's Holiness with the whole senate had granted the disputations a[pon] matters, and given an order that the conclusions published should be [disputed] according to the same. Whereupon I desired that forasmuch as there [remained] xvj. conclusions not disputed (which to purpose and justify with y[our Highness] counsel I would be ready at all times), that if the part adverse know[ing the] conclusions to be canonical would not confess them, and thereby avoid [disputations] that then the said part should dispute them, and upon the refusal [of both the] same the matters excusatory to be admitted by his Holiness [especially because] the said part adverse hath nothing material that could be p[erceived to let] the same. The Pope's Holiness answered that he would delib[erate upon the demand] of both parties."

Send a copy of an intimation sent by the Datary to Kerne, on the 15th inst., of the Consistory to be kept on the 20th. He desired the conclusions

1532.

not already disputed to be sent to him, adding that this Consistory should be *ultimus et peremptorius terminus quoad alias disputationes*. Kerne took him three conclusions to be disputed, with a protestation *de non recedendo ab ordine hactenus observato*, of which a copy is enclosed. Took them also to Cardinal de Monte, who said that all the Consistory crieth out upon the disputations; that we had been heard sufficiently; that it was enough that we should have the fourth disputation; it was a thing never seen before, and stood not with the honour of the See to have such disputations in the Consistory, to the great disquieting of the Pope and Cardinals, especially considering the manner that is used, and that all the [conc]lusions be touched, which should content us. Reminded him of what he had promised to the Ambassador and me in the castle [of St. A]ngell on Shrove Sunday in the Pope's presence, that the conclusions should be disputed *singulariter*, and that I should at my pleasure choose the conclusions to be disputed; and that afterwards, on Feb. 17, the Pope, the cardinal of Ancona, and himself [too]ke direction three conclusions to be disputed every Consistory at my choice. Sent a copy of this order, with letters of 22nd ult. Reminded him also that when the order to dispute was sent to me, and I was required to send the conclusions, I protested, before I would accept it, that I would only do so if the said promise was observed; this order the Pope hitherto had approved and observed, and I neither could nor would go from it. Whereas he said that we had been heard sufficiently, I answered that audience and information of less than half a matter could not be sufficient; [if they intended to see the truth every point must be discussed]. The Cardinals had no [cause] to cry out; it was more for the honor of the See Apostolic to see such a cause as this is well and surely tried, than to proceed *precipitanter*, as they did at first. As to the disquieting of the Pope and Cardinals, the King was much beholden to them for their pains; but still they might ponder the pains that the King has taken for them, which was much more than for them to sit in chairs two or three hours a week to hear the justice of the King's def[ence] in this cause. As to the manner used in the disputations, he knew well that it was by the part adv[erse], which tries to "fatigate" the Consistory of the disputations, "specially by chiding and scolding, and a[lleging] laws and decisions that never were, nor spoken of by any doctor, and va[inly] contriving]* the time," that the Pope and Cardinals may dissolve the Consistory and not give audience; and thus they may attain their desire without good ground, and keep [under] the truth. What was spoken on our part was only for our defence, and to show the falsity of the allegations of the Queen's advocates, in which they should not be spared. On the King's behalf nothing had been said that was not grounded on law. Desired him to continue his favor, as the King's trust in him was, and that we might still have recourse to him for his aid.

The Cardinal, not yet satisfied, said that the Pope might interpret the order, that the conclusions were superfluous, impertinent, and calumnious, only [proposed] to defer the matter. Answered "that to interpretate the said order [where] it is clear out of doubt the Pope's Holiness, considering the promise made [on] Schrofe Sunday, with my protestation forsaid, and the execution of [the said] order to that time in divers consistories observed, could not by [right interpretate] the said order admitting disputation upon all the conclu[sions. And of this] I said, I find that if such alterations were made without any caus[e given of your Highness'] part, there was little certainty to be [reckoned upon amongst them. And as] touching the superfluity and impertinence of the said conclusions," I said that was the saying of the part adverse, who did not understand them, and that conclusions which they clamorously alleged to be superfluous, his Lordship at the disputation had

* Burnet reads "continuing;" but the word clearly reads "contryuing."

1532.

892. [Benet, Carne, and Boner] to Henry VIII.—*cont.*

manifestly thought otherwise of. As to their saying that the conclusions are calumnious, and proposed only to defer the process, we might make the same allegation against the other counsel, the matters being so just and clear, and yet not admitted. His Lordship said further that *impedimentum allegatum erat perpetuum*, because the King, *ex causa rcipublicæ*, could not quit the realm, and *quia* [*di*]*gnitas vestra est perpetua*, and also *quod causa requirit celeritatem*. Answered that we had not said that the King could not leave England, but that he could not go *ad loca tam remota* as Rome, so that it was not *perpetuum impedimentum*. To the other showed him a [tex]te and the common opinion of doctors in a cause of matrimony *inter* [*re*]*gem et reginam*, which took away what he had said. He replied that it was enough if the place were [s]ure to the proctor, by the chapter *Cum olim de testibus*. Said that that chapter did not prove that allegation, and they mistook the text if they so understood it, for the alternative is not referred *ad locum tutum*, but *ad ordinem citationis inchoandæ in persona principali, aut ejus procuratore;* and so Petrus de Anchorano understands it. A different interpretation would be against the chapter *Ex parte de appell.* Then he said that Aretine saith *quod sufficit quod locus sit tutus procuratori.* Answered that, under his favor, Aretin saith the contrary,—*quod partibus detur locus tutus assignari si poterit, et si non poterit partibus, detur procuratoribus.* His Lordship then told me that I knew well he began to set forward the disputations, and he would do the best he could for the furtherance thereof. On the 19th went with the ambassadors to the Pope, and delivered him in writing what was done in the disputation of the 13th, and [then y]our ambassador was in hand with the Pope to alter the [intimation and put out] the term "peremptory," and other that were exclusory of further disputations to be had upon the said conclusions. His Holiness said that disputations was no act judicial, requiring to be [done in the Consistory], and therefore he said he would call certain congregations of Cardinals on Fr[iday and] Monday following to hear the disputations. Then I, Benet, said [that] could not stand well with the decree of the intimation, which was peremptory for any further disputations after the 20th, and asked that the word "peremptory" might be put out, alleging also that the said Friday or Monday was so near Easter that there was no time for the disputation, and that he had hitherto [observed] the Consistory for the disputations; and the Consistory cannot be unto [after Easter] if the manner of the Court be observed. Then the Pope said he might [call] a Consistory when he would, as he has done in making Cardinals, [an act] much more solemn than a disputation. To that I said he [might so] do if he would, but it would be unusual, and therefore [desired] him to consider the order before assigned, and that [the word] "peremptory" would not stand with it. The Pope then desired us to inform the cardinals Anchona and De Monte. We found the former reasonable, and he was contented that the word "peremptory" should be put out. De Monte said the Pope would promise to hear the [case] disputed in Consistory, calling thereto certain Cardinals, so that the word would not be prejudicial. Then I, Kerne, asked him if it were not prejudicial, that it might be stricken out; for I told him I would not stand to words, the writing showing the [contrary], adding that I would not dispute in this term *tanquam peremp*[*torio*, but] would manifestly show and protest that I with your other cou[nsel were] ready to defend the conclusions published according to the order g[iven and hitherto] observed; alleging that the conclusions being justified, the [matters] ought to be admitted, and that if the Pope and Cardinals [would not] give audience to me and your counsel for the manifest tr[ial and showing] of the truth, they would give us cause to complain of them, and [cry out] *usque ad sidera*, your ambassadors all affirming the same. Then De Monte said the Pope would provide for t[he disputations] notwithstanding the term *peremptorie*

1532.

assigned, and in the morning [he would] speak with his Holiness and give us an answer. In the morning, the 20th inst., the said Cardinal [would that] nothing of the decree of intimation should be diminished because [the other part] had a copy thereof, but wished the Pope to give an orde[r that the word] *peremptorie* should be only for disputations to be had in the Con-[sistory, and not in] congregations, in which congregations the conclusions remaining might be disputed; and though they had drawn out this order, yet, because [it was nothing plain], neither certain to be conformable to the former ord[er], I would have had the said Cardinal to speak to the said Datary f[or to make it as afore; and he was then contented. Howbeit the Pope's Holi]ness commanded all the other Cardinals to their places, so that I could not have the [said order], and was driven thereby either to dispute or accept the term *tanquam peremptorium*, or else to flee the disputations, giving occasion to [the adver]se party to say that I diffided in the justness of the matter and defence [of the] conclusions. Whereupon the ambassadors and counsel concluded that I, Kerne, should protest *de non [con]sentiendo in termino tanquam peremptorio*, and afterwards to proceed to the [pro]posing of the conclusions. This I did by mouth according to a copy enclosed. When I had protested, and the Pope had said "*acceptamus*," the Queen's [advo]cate began to protest that they would dispute no more, and desired the Pope to proceed in the principal cause. Then I, Edw. Kerne, [said] that the Pope did well perceive that the conclusions were [pub]lished and purposed, not only for them to dispute, but also for all other, [come] who would, for the information of his Holiness and the Consistory. Therefore I said that though they would not dispute, yet I was there with other your learned counsel, to propose and defend the conclusions according to the order given, and desired his Holiness to let us be heard, though the other party would not dispute. The Queen's advocate made great exclamation against this, till the Pope commanded him to be silent, and desired us to go to the conclusions; which we did. It is now determined that we shall have no more disputations in the Consistory, but the rest of the conclusions shall be disputed in special con[gre]gations before the Pope.

Will do what is best concerning the King's letters of 28 Feb., sent by Francisco, the courier, to the Pope and Kerne, for the admission of him and the matter excusatory. Rome, 23 March 1532.

Pp. 6, *mutilated. In Boner's hand. Signatures lost. The mutilated passages have been supplied from Burnet.*

23 March. **893.** LOPE HURTADO to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 242. B. M.

Has received the Emperor's letter of 11th inst. In the case of the queen of England, the king [of Portugal] has sent a lawyer with the information given by Don Estevan to the "casas de la relacion del crimen y cevil," and has sent Francisco de Melo to the university of Lisbon. Thinks Don Estevan will be soon despatched, as both the King and the lawyers are well disposed * * * Setubal, 23 March 1532.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

23 March. **894.** MAY to COBOS.

Simancas MS.

Extract of a letter dated 23 March 1532.

I have written to Granvelle about the cause of England. Don Alonzo Enriquez has sent me from Naples a book that he has written in favor of the Queen, which is very good. I think that it should be sent to England.

Sp., p. 1. *From a modern copy.*

23 March. **895.** JOHN JOACHIN DE PASSANO.

See GRANTS in MARCH, No. 28.

1532.

24 March. **896.** JOHN GOWGHE to CROMWELL.

R. O. I heard Rob. Up Raynold speak such naughty words of you behind your back in Calais, that, if company had not been, one of us had smarted. He says he sold you much stuff of the duke of Buckingham, for which you owe him 47 angels, "with many rigorous words that he said he had done for you before any promotion that God did send you," and threatens to come into England and tell the King and the duke of Norfolk "certain words that you should show him by for the deuk dyde a moneth." What I did was for your sake, because you love a friend of mine, Nic. Fytton. I was [not] in wages two days when he began this enterprise with me, which had like to put me from my wages again, had I not been sworn. There was one spear and three soldiers at the table, who can bear witness. Calais, Our Lady Even.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Cromwell, dwelling in the Austen Friars in London. *Jottings by Cromwell on the back.*

25 March. **897.** H. MARQUIS OF EXETER to LORD LISLE.

R. O. Sends him the indentures for the possession of the manors of Idselegh, Charleton, Langdon, and Trevisquitt, according to their agreement when Lisle was last in London. The King's manor of Greenwich, 25 March. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* My lord Lysley.

26 March. **898.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Vienna Archives. Received yesterday his letters of 29 Feb., with postscripts of 3 and 6 March.

After the Bill of the Annates was passed in the House of Lords, the proctors and deputies of the towns and communes refused it, though most of them were chosen by the King's pleasure, and he gave them to understand that in Spain and other places annates were not paid, and they had amounted in 50 years to two millions of gold. He promised also not to take any new measures against the Pope for a year, and meanwhile would treat with him. Seeing that these remonstrances were fruitless, he caused the House to divide, and some passed to his side for fear of his indignation, so that the article was agreed to, but rather more moderately than it was proposed. In a year the Pope will only take as annates a 20th part of what he formerly had; and if the Pope refuses, the two archbishops will have the power of conferring dignities and of consecrating, or, in their stead, two bishops appointed by the King. These practices and others are notorious, but the King and his party try in every way to conceal the truth. Norfolk called the other day on the Nuncio, and tried to persuade him, with great protestations of speaking the truth, that it was the people who had urged on this affair of the annates, and that they had formerly proposed other measures against the Pope, but the King had defended the rights and authority of his Holiness. As to the annates, it was in the King's power to do as he pleased in the name of his people, and it rested with the Pope himself whether he should enjoy the annates and his other prerogatives in the kingdom. He assured the Nuncio of all this on his honor, and asked him to inform the Pope. The Nuncio, in reply, spoke of the conduct of the King and the Court; which was very different to what the Duke said. To which the Duke could only reply, that he was not speaking of means, but of results, and did not wish to enter into a dispute.

Was visited to-day by the French ambassador, who, he thinks, was asked to try to make him believe the same story. Supposes he will write to his master, as they wish here, but the Nuncio says that he shall write the truth.

1532.

The French ambassador tells him that the Scotch ambassadors are going to France to ask for a wife for their master, but he thinks they will not obtain one of the King's daughters, but probably the daughter of Vendome or of Guise, or the sister of the prince of Navarre. He also spoke of Mons. de Savoye, blaming him for having accepted the county of Aste, as the French king could not renounce either that or the duchy of Milan, which did not belong to him, but were the patrimony of his children. London, 26 March '32.

Fr. From a modern copy.

26 March. R. O. **899.** ELIZ. HORNE to CROMWELL.

On Sunday before the Annunciation I received your letter, wondering I should take possession of an estate, supposing my term was expired. The prior of Frideswide, Oxford, long before the Dean died, made a lease of the farm to my husband, John Horne, for a term of 40 years; and I, as his executrix, have occupied it till I received your letter, without any discharge to the contrary. I have let it to Chr. Tailior, an old man, very poor, who has been at great cost in repairing the same, who is now dependent on his son, his servant in the said farm. If he should be shortly driven out without warning, both would be undone. Sarysden, the day after the Annunciation of Our Lady.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* One of the King's Council. *Endd.*

R. O. **900.** Widow HORNE.

Concerning her three sons, John, Philip, and Rob. Horne, touching some dispute with a man named Huxley, in some family matters at Christmas, and complaining that a servant of Huxley's would have slain her.

P. 1. *Endd.*

26 March. R. O. **901.** SIR WM. WESTON, Prior of St. John's, to SIR GILES RUSSELL, Commander of Baseforthe and Dyngley.

Writes in favor of John Launde, an old servant of the religion, who holds by copy [a tenement] called Freres, of Russell's commandry. Russell cannot legally ask a noble more than the copy states. St. John's, Clerkenwell, 26 March. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add. Endd.:* Made answer, 3 May 1532.

[27 Mar. ?] R. O. **902.** SIR JOHN GAGE to CROMWELL.

Received this Wednesday, at 12 o'clock, the obligation which he left with Cromwell yesterday. The bearer told him nothing of his mind, and Cromwell must write if he wants anything done. Wishes him a merry Easter. At the Charterhouse.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To, &c. Mr. Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable Council.

28 March. Add. MS. 28,584, f. 244. B. M. **903.** CHARLES V. to the CARDINAL OF OSMA.

"Has not to add anything concerning his conversation with the Legate.

"Thanks him for his advice. Has already informed the king of France that the Turks are coming. Has sent also a special request to the king of France, begging him that if he is requested by the Pope he will lend his galleys, without, however, embarking soldiers in them. Has further asked the king of France to contribute money, not an army. The Pope intends to send a legate to France. Does not think that it is necessary, but if the Pope and the Cardinals wish to send the cardinal Salviati, they may do so.

1532.

903. CHARLES V. to the CARDINAL OF OSMA—*cont.*

But one thing the Pope and the College of Cardinals must understand, viz., that on no condition either the king of France or the king of England are to send an army or a fleet to take part in the enterprise. They are to contribute money. Thanks the Pope for his love toward him. From Ratisbon, 28 March 1532.

"*Endd.:* To the card. of Osma. From Ratisbon, 28 March 1532."

English abstract from original draft at Simancas.

28 March. **904.** HENRY VIII.'s COLLEGE, OXFORD.

R. O. Lease by John Hygdon, dean, and the canons of Henry VIII.'s College at Oxford, to Robt. Jenour, of the manor and parsonage of Berners, in Brenchesley, Kent, for 30 years, at a rent of 14*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*

Draft, paper roll.

28 March. **905.** The DUKE OF RICHMOND to HENRY VIII.

R. O. Recommends Matthew Boynton, his late servant, to the favor of his Majesty. Hatfield, v. cal. April.

Hol., Lat., p. 1. *Add. Endd.*

R. O. 2. Modern copy.

29 March. **906.** JOHN CHAPMAN to THOMAS STEPKYNG.

R. O. Recommends himself to Stepkyng and his wife. Writes to give him news of their voyage from London to Bordeaux. Left Gravesend on the 16th March. On the 17th passed over the Land's End and through the Downs, where they found riding the *Maudelane* of Deptford. At the South Foreland met Mr. Spertt's small pinnace, and in the Dover Road the *Sweppestake*. The wind being contrary, went to Cowmer, and while waiting there for the tide, saw two Bretons coming from the west. One was a ship of 150 tons, full of ordnance. Prepared his ship and the *Mare Nekoll* to board her, but she surrendered, and he took her into Cowmer. Her crew were Frenchmen, Bretons, Portingales, Black Moors, and others. As their answer was reasonable, did them no harm, and went on to Rye, where he heard ill tidings of men being taken in the Narrow Seas, and especially in the Trade upon the coast of Brittany. Did not believe it, but went on. On the 23rd there came to Rye a passage boat from Dieppe, from whom Chapman heard that the night before he left Dieppe two Scotch men-of-war departed, well appointed with men and ordnance. Two were intended to go into the Trade, and the others to lie on the English coast and keep the Narrow Seas. Did not put much faith in these reports, and departed on the night of the 24th, in company of the *Mare Forten*. On the 25th were chased by a tall ship of war, but escaped. On the 26th saw three ships of war near Starte, and was obliged to run into Foye. The ships still lie on and off the coast, so that no man dares look out. An honest merchant of this town tells him that on his way home from Bourdeaux he saw four Scotch men-of-war take 14 English ships and a great Spaniard of 300 [tons], laden with English goods. He found out from certain Bretons who were in his company that they were three ships of London,—one new ship of six or seven score, the *Wylliam*, of Hull, two ships of Dartmouth, one of Lyme, "two schepes, Hopsam" (ships of Topsham ?), and four more whose names and places are not known. One of the men who brought the news and can certify it, is Fpelop (*sic*) Roslay, merchant and owner of a ship at Bordeaux. If his ship had not been of Breton make it would have been taken, for he went on shore, and sent four Bretons to take care of the ship, who told the Scots that it was theirs. He thus escaped, and came in the night to Falmouth. Another

1532.

is Ric. Qwenant, master and owner of a ship of Low, and John Bygot, also owner of a ship of Low. They sent men on board the Scotch ships to ask if the prisoners could be ransomed, after the old custom of the sea, at 20*s.* a mariner, and 40*s.* a master; but they will put none to ransom. Does not know what they mean by it. The Scotch ships have also chased into Brest the *Kateren Prow*, the *Antone Kydman*, the *Ussye*, of Mr. Torneboll, and others, to the number of 9 or 10. One of the Scotch ships is a ship of 12 score, and the others are of 100 apiece. There are others at Scilly and the Land's End and in the Narrow Sea. Asks what he is to do. Sees continually men-of-war looking out for their prey. Has much ado to keep the company together, for they are not inclined to go further, except for war. If Stepkyng can get a commission through Mr. Stow, there are men enough here to send her away.

The *Mare Forten* is in his company, and bears the third of the cost of the bearer, Robert Wodde, who can tell him more. Asks that he may be sent back with money, which waxes very scarce with them. Foye, 29 March 1532.*

Hol., pp. 3. *Add.:* To the worshipful Mr. Thomas Stepkyng, in St. Katherine's, London.

907. Whitby Abbey.

R. O. "Articles against Gregory Conyers for Whitby Abbey," accusing him of oppressing poor widows, misleading the Abbot, and various intrigues in the monastery, in violation of past engagements.

ii. Articles of Dan Robert Wodhus, prior of Whitby, against the Abbot and Gregory Conyers, citing an agreement made in 19 Hen. VIII. by Gregory Conyers, that John Hexham, prior of Middilsburgh, should be abbot of Whitby; Will. Johnson, bursar; Will. Clerkson, prior of Medilsburgh and Newham; and Ric. Hope, kitchener and proctor of the parish church; for recognition of which Gregory was to have a tithe-corn of Newham and Dunsley.

"Memorandum.—The 23rd year of the reign of our sovereign lord king Henry VIII., after the convocation, when our master come home, I, Dan Robert Wodhus, prior, demanded 'What news?' And he said 'Evil news; for the King's grace was ruled by one common stued huer, Anne Bullan, who made all the spiritualty to be beggared, and the temporalty also.' Also, another time when he come from York, he told the said Prior of a man that preached, and said, when the great wind rose in the west we should have news afterward. And he asked what that was. And he said, a great man told him at York, and if he knew as much as three in England he could tell what those news were. And he asked what they were; and he said, the duke of Norfolk, the earl of Wiltshire, and the common stued huer, Anne Bullan."

Pp. 4.

908. The Emperor's Correspondence.

Add. MS. "M. Mai sobre la causa de Ynglaterra."

28,584, f. 245. After I saw the discussion of the conclusions was being prolonged, and I

B. M. had given them (the conclusions) up, as I wrote in my last, they obtained that only two consistories discussed. Then I insisted that they should not postpone (*dexassen*) them any more; and this was done. The Pope ordered the Commissary to be ready, and though neither I nor the lawyers were at the two last discussions, I found out what was said, and it all came to nothing.

* Date at the head of the letter.

1532.

908. The Emperor's Correspondence—*cont.*

On pressing the relator to make the relation in the Consistory, a new difficulty has arisen, because they say they do not wish the Rota to refer it, as they (the Rota) suspect it. Some of the Cardinals think the same, and I thought I should lose my senses with them and the Pope, as many inconveniences will ensue. One of which is that justice is less certain, if the Cardinals alone have to vote, than if they vote after hearing the vote of the Rota; and another is, that what is done at this intermediate stage will be done in the principal case, and it is not good to put a matter of such importance to the vote.

When the evocation of the cause was gained here, the English asked that it might be committed to the Consistory without the Rota. On this we raised our cries to Heaven, and gained our point. Now they try to do the same, because a judgment by the Consistory is a judgment by faction (*parcialidad*). The Pope is in great trouble; for, on the one hand, he wishes to do justice, and, on the other, he does not for fear of losing his friends. While he is undecided, the English take courage, and invent all the tricks in the world. I do not wish to proceed further till I have consulted the Emperor, and would be glad if it were committed to some one else. I hope for nothing good from the Consistory apart from the Rota. Though the Consistory is not obliged to follow the vote of the Rota, the latter is of such authority that few will dare to oppose it.

I fear they will challenge some of the Emperor's servants in the Rota as suspect, and while this is being discussed the time will pass, which is always a gain to them.

Others say that they will produce a mandate to appear and decline the judgment of Rome; in which case the letters, for which I wrote to ask the Emperor will be of service. I fear the case will last till the vacation, as there are only two months of audiences. The Pope, however, assures me that I need not fear it; but I cannot help doing so, seeing that diligence is of no use.

I intend to persevere to the end in pressing the suit, with the help of all the depositions and acts from Spain.

The case has now resolved itself into this, that the Commissary will make relation of all that has passed, but not of the votes of the Rota, of which no mention will be made. I am not content with this, and try to revoke it, so that the relation may be made as usual. The course proposed will be very prejudicial.

Sp., pp. 4. *Modern copy.*

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 247. B. M.

2. "De M. Mai sobre la causa de Ynglaterra."

I wrote in another letter that when the conclusions in the divorce case were disputed, they told me that the Rota had only to refer the "procesado," not their votes nor decision. Although their vote is worth nothing when the case comes before the Consistory, still their reputation is such that the Consistory rarely contradicts their sentence. The English have therefore determined to deprive us of it, not only for the sake of this article but of all the others which may follow, and the principal cause also.

They have been working at this for four years, and I have always prevented them, thinking that the safety of the cause rests with the Rota, which contains lawyers and good men, who value their reputations in the hope of being made Cardinals. They are practised in hearing cases, understand the informations, and raise doubts. There is nothing of this kind in the Consistory, where there are many who are not lawyers, others factious and vain, others with a mad desire of the popedom (*locura del pontificado*), who have no other object except to do what they think will advance them thereto. I have made great instance with the Pope not to consent to this, and two or three times I have given him to understand that he has acknow-

1532.

ledged it. Told him he might die, and his successor not be so secure, or that, perhaps, on this account, the election might be conducted with more passion and simony. Repeated to him what I had always said during past years; and, as nothing was alleged except the complaints of the English, told him that I should complain also; and as he had hitherto during the process given all decisions in the King's favor, in the judgment (*judicar*), unless he would give them in favor of the Queen, at least he ought to do justice as he had promised. Muscettola proposed certain methods (*movio ciertos medias*), and I said to him that he should take none, at least without the Emperor's order, and, as they had deprived me of the Rota, I had not much confidence in the case.

The Pope summoned the cardinals Monte and Ancona to Council (*Mando el P. juntar a los Card. de M. y de A.*) I went to inform them, and they are determined not to allow the Rota to state their opinion. Muscettola and I being with them before the Pope, I told them all I thought, and it nearly ended in a quarrel; for they alleged nothing conclusive against me, saying that the matter was at the Pope's will. Replied that we should be injured and injustice done by a departure from the usual course. They remained with the Pope, and did not alter their determination (*resolvieronse en lo mismo*).

I see that we shall gain this article without the Rota, but I fear that tricks will not be wanting when we come to the other articles.

Muscettola says we may comfort ourselves that it is settled to hold the cause in Rome (*harto es tener*); but I cannot be patient. I have called the proctors and lawyers of the Emperor and the Queen, and tomorrow they will give an account to Mugetala and me. I am sure justice is on our side, but not sure that we shall get it.

Time is passing, and the vacation begins on July 1; but I consider this article as important as the whole cause. After the lawyers have been heard, I shall have recourse to the Pope and Cardinals, and see what can be done. I shall agree to nothing unless I am ordered.

Sp., pp. 4. *Modern copy.*

909. Grants in March 1532.

March.

Grants.

1. Sir John Gifford. Lease of the manor or lordship of Patyngham, Staff., and all demesne lands, &c. thereto belonging, with reservations; for the term of 21 years from Mich. A.D. 1536, on the expiration of a lease of the premises granted by patent 9 Oct. 7 Hen. VIII. to Nicholas Bradshawe; at the annual rent of 25*l.* 3*s.*, and 3*s.* 4*d.* of increase. Westm., 1 March. —*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 31.

2. John Baptyste Comyn,* a native of Genoa. Grant of the office of dyer to the King, with the usual fees. 29 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 4 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 35.

3. John Jenkyns and Elizabeth his wife, daughter and heir of Elizabeth Spelman. Livery of lands. Hampton Court, 6 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 5 March. —P.S.

4. Cuthbert Ogle, clk. Licence to absent himself from his benefice of Forde, Durham dioc., and to receive to farm, during his life or for a term of years, lands, tenements, &c., or rectories and other benefices, not exceeding the annual value of 100 marks according to the taxation of tithes, notwithstanding the statute 21 Hen. VIII. Westm., 4 March 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 5 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 35.

5. Sir John Dudley. Grant of one messuage, 100 acres of land in Kyngesnorton, one messuage, 20 acres of land in Fekyngham, two burgages or messuages in the city of Worcester, and one messuage, 140 acres of land in Clevys (Worc.), lately belonging to Richard Norton, deceased, during the minority of Anthony Norton, son and heir of the said Richard, with the wardship and marriage of the said heir. Westm., 5 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 5 Feb.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 32.

6. Robert Donyngton, Robert Wilcokks, and Henry Harper. Grant of the next presentation to the parish church of St. Mary and Peter in the skivinage of the town of Calais, Canterbury dioc. Westm., 27 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 5 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 35.

7. John bishop of Bath and Wells. Pardon for the escape of Thomas Benett,

* "Cemyn" in Patent Roll.

1532.

March.

GRANTS.

909. GRANTS in MARCH 1532—*cont.*

late of Yvelchester (Ilchester), Somers., yeoman, Thomas Davyson, of the same, husbandman, John Jones of the same, yeoman, Thos. Budde of the same, husbandman, Wm. Frye of the same, husbandman, Richard Pollard of the same, yeoman, and William Goslyng of the same, husbandman, who were committed to his custody as clerks attainted or convicts for certain felonies proved against them before the justices of gaol delivery for the county gaol, as appears by an inquisition taken at Wells on Thursday after Epiphany 23 Hen. VIII. before Sir William Stourton, Thomas Jobbes, Thomas Clerke, William Brent, William Pourtman, James Hadley, John Browne, and John Porter, justices of the peace in said co. Westm., 26 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 5 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 32.

8. *Flintshire:* Commission to Sir Will. Standley, Geo. Ravenscroft, and Peter Stanley, to make inquisition p.m. on the lands and heirs of Fulk Hope and Hector Gryffyth. Westm., 5 March.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p* 1, *m.* 32*d.*

9. *Commission of the Peace.*

Beds: Sir Thos. More, chancellor, Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, J. bishop of Lincoln, Will. prior of St. John's of Jerusalem in England, Geo. lord Cobham, Edm. lord Bray, Sir Rob. Norwich, Sir Ric. Lister, Sir Hen. Grey, Sir John Mordaunt, Sir Francis Bryan, Sir John Russell, sen., Sir John Seyntjohn, Sir Will. Gascoygn, Sir Michael Fyssher, Walter Luke, serjeant-at-law, John Gostwyke, Reginald Grey, Thos. Fitzhugh, Nic. Hardyng, Simon Fitz. Westm., 5 March.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p* 1, *m.* 5*d.*

10. Robert Paynton of Baryngton, Glouc., miller. Pardon for having, on the 13 Oct. 22 Hen. VIII., broken the house and mill of William Taylour at Ascott, Oxon, and taken away certain articles of clothing belonging to the said William. Westm., 7 March 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 8 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 34.

11. John Baker. Lease of all the demesne lands, meadows, and pastures belonging to the manor of Hynton, parcel of the earldom of March, Heref., with reservations; at the annual rent of 44*s.*, and 2*s.* 8*d.* of increase. Westm. 11 Mar.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 33.

12. *Derbyshire:* Commission to Sir Hen. Sacheverell, Sir Nic. Shelley, and Ant. Babyngton, to make inquisition p.m. on the lands and heir of John Willyamson, sen., late of Notingham. Westm., 11 March.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 32*d.*

13. Thomas ap Gwilliam, one of the yeomen ushers of the King's chamber. Lease of the site of the manor of Fownehope, Heref., with all demesne lands, &c. in Fownehope, and a close there called "the Old Parke," which Jevan Saunt, late farmer there, held, parcel of the lands of the late earl of Warwick, with reservations; for the term of 21 years from Mich. A.D. 1538, on the expiration of a certain lease of the premises granted to Sir Walter Devereux lord Ferrers by Sir Edward Belknap, general surveyor of Crown lands, by an indenture dated 16 July 9 Hen. VIII., at the annual rent of 17*l.*, and 20*d.* of increase. Westm., 12 Mar.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 30.

14. Sir Walter Devereux lord Ferrars, Lease of the manor or castle of Snodhull, Heref., lately held to farm by Ric. Herbert, of the lands of the late earl of Warwick, for 21 years after the expiry at Michaelmas A.D. 1538 of a former lease dated 16 July 9 Hen. VIII.; at a rent of 9*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, and 12*d.* increase. *Del.* Westm., 14 March 23 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 32.

15. *Worcestershire:* Commission to John Dyngley, Will. Gower, Ralph Sheldon, and Will. Middelmore, to make inquisition p.m. on the lands and heir of John Beaufoo. Westm., 15 March.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 32*d.*

16. Nicholas Hubowld and Dorothy his wife. Licence to alienate the manors of Magna Chilworth, Parva Chilworth, Combe Garnon, and 10 messuages, 5 cottages, 4 tofts, 1000 acres of land, 400 acres of meadow, 500 acres of pasture, 100 acres of wood, 200 acres of furze and heath, and 20*s.* rent in said places, to Sir George Throgmerton, John Hubowld, Edward Conwey, and William Sparrey, to be regranted to the said Nicholas and Dorothy, and the heirs of their bodies, with contingent remainder to the heirs of the said Dorothy for ever. Westm., 16 March. —*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 13.

17. John Kyngismell. Grant of the lands and custody of the person of John Seale, who is an idiot, from Mich. 20 Hen. VIII., during the life of the said John Seale. Westm., 16 March.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 16.

18. Sir Francis Bryan and Sir John Dudley, son and heir of Edmund Dudley. Grant, in survivorship, of the offices of constable of Warwicke castle, and constable of the lordship, manor, town, or borough of Warwik, with a messuage or mansion in Warwik called "le Steward's Place," and fees of 10*l.* a year as constable of the said castle, and 10 marks a year as steward of the said lordship; and the office of keeper of the manor or lordship of Goode-rest, with the garden and waters in Weggenoke park, with fees of 4*d.* a day; the fees in all the above offices to be payable out of the issues of the said manor of Warwick, and of the manors of Snyterfeld, Kyngton, Barkeswell, Moreton, Lighterne, Claredon, and Henley Ardern, Warw. Also the office of keeper or parker of Weggenoke park,

1532.
March.
GRANTS.

Warw., with fees of 6*d.* a day, and the appointment of inferior officers, in the same way as Edward Belknappe or any other held that office; the said fees of 6*d.* a day to be payable out of the issues of the said manors of Warwick, Snyterfeld, Kyngton, Berkeswell, Moreton, Weggenoke, Claredon, and Henley. Also the office of master of the hunt of deer, hares, coneys, &c. in Weggenoke park, with the usual fees; and the herbage and pannage of the said park, and fishery in the same, at the annual rent of 10 marks, payable to the receiver of Warwik's londs.

This patent is granted on surrender by the said Francis of patent 4 Dec. 20 Hen. VIII., granting the premises to him and Thomas marquis of Dorset, now deceased. Westm., 29 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm. 16 Mar. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 34.

19. Gabryell de Vale. Licence to export 40 qrs. of beans, 40 qrs. of oats, and 40 qrs. of barley, between this date and the 29 Sept. following, for the expences of the houschold of Mons. de Shataeu Bryan (Chateaubriand), governor of Brytayne. *Del.* Westm., 16 March 23 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

20. Mortmain licence to the mayor, burgesses, and commonalty of Bristol to acquire the house or hospital of St. Bartholomew in Bristol, and all possessions which are held to be parcels thereof, or which George Croft, the King's chaplain, master of the said hospital, held in right of the same, in the said town of Bristol, and in the parish of Clifton, Stapulton, Godbury, and Wikewarr, or elsewhere in the county of the said town, Glouc., or elsewhere in England, to the annual value of 40*l.* from Sir Thomas West, lord Lawarr, patron and founder of the said hospital, and the said George Croft, the master and custos of the said house, and the brethren and sisters of the same.

This patent is granted in consideration of the purpose of the said Thomas West and George Croft, and of Robert Thorne, Nicholas Thorne of Bristol, and John Godrich, clk., executor of Robert Thorne, deceased, for the foundation and support of a grammar school in the said town of Bristol, or in the suburbs thereof. Westm., 2 March 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 17 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 36.

21. Sir John Gage and Philippa his wife, Edmund and James Gage. Licence to alienate the manor of Aston Clynton *alias* Aston Chewerey, and 30 messuages, 500 acres of land, 200 acres of meadow, 500 acres of pasture, 100 acres of wood, 300 acres of furze and heath, and 4*l.* rent, in Aston Clynton, Blokelond, and Wendover (Bucks), to Margaret countess of Salisbury, Reginald Pole, Richard Lyster, chief baron of the Exchequer, John Skewes, Nicholas Hardyng, Oliver Frankleyn, and John Newton, clk., to hold to them and the heirs of the said countess for ever. Westm., 18 March.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 21.

22. Roger Norton, clk, B.A. Presentation to the parish church of Hemswell (Linc. dioc.), *vice* John Maltby, clk., resigned. Westm., 16 March 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 19 March. P.S.—*Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 32.

23. *Commission of the Peace.*

Northumberland: Sir Thos. More, C., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Hen. earl of Northumberland, Ralph earl of Westmoreland, Hen. earl of Cumberland, Will. ld. Dacre of Gillesland, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., John Spelman, Humph. Broune, serjeant-at-law, Thos. Percy, Ingelram Percy, Thos. prior of Durham, Thos. Magnus, clk., Sir Thos. Clifford, Sir Will. Bulmer, Sir Thos. Tempest, Sir Chr. Dacre, Sir Will. Hylton, Sir Will. Heron, Sir Thos. Wharton, Sir Ralph Fenwyke, Sir John Hern of Chipchese, Sir Will. Ogle, Cuthbert Ratclif, Roger Lassells, John Norton, Rob. Bowes, Thos. Horseley, Lionel Grey, John Bednell, Rob. Menyll, Rob. Claveryng, Rob. Colyngwode of Esselyngton, Thos. Strangwayes, Will. Carnaby, John Bentley, Will. Danby. Westm., 19 March.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 6*d.*

Commissions post mortem.

24. *Derbyshire:* To Sir Godfrey Fuljambe, Sir John Markham, Sir Nic. Stirley, Sir John Dunham, Sir John Myners and Nic. Stirley of Lynby, to make inquisition p.m. on the lands and heir of John Herdwyke.

25. *Yorkshire:* To Sir John Constable, Sir Ralph Ellerker, Ric. Smethley, Thos. Ellerker, Will. Hungate, jun., and Philip Myffyn, to make inquisition p.m. on the lands and heir of Sir John Skevyngton.

Westm., 20 March.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 32*d.*

---

26. Nicholas Willoughby. Custody of an annual rent of 20 marks from the manor of Ubeton Lovell, Wilts, late of Roger Frampton, deceased, during the minority of John Frampton, kinsman and heir of the said Roger, viz., son of Edward, brother of the said Roger; with the wardship and marriage of the said heir. Westm., 12 March 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 20 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 31.

27. Edward Fynch, M.D. Licence to leave the country with four servants, five horses or geldings, and baggage. Westm., 21 March 23 Hen. VIII.—P.S.

28. John Joachin de Passano, Licence to export 20 tuns of beer. Westm., 21 March 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm. 23 March.—P.S.

29. William Barlee, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Bugbroke, Northt., Linc. dioc. Westm., 21 March 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 23 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 30.

30. Wm. Butt, M.D., the King's physician, and Wm. Butt, his son. Grant in reversion of a corrody in the monastery of

1532.

March.

GRANTS.

909. GRANTS in MARCH 1532—*cont.*

Ramsey, Hunts, upon surrender by Roger Ratcliff, gentleman usher of the Privy Chamber. Westm., 23 March 23 Hen.VIII.—P.S.

31. Richard Fletcher and Ursula his wife. Licence to enfeoff Francis Hall, jun., Robert Hall, Humphrey Wyngfeld, and John Merynge, and their heirs, to the use of Francis Hall, sen., and his heirs for ever, of the manor of Hareby, and 2 messuages, 200 acres of land, 30 acres of meadow, 300 acres of pasture, and 40*s.* rent in Hareby and Grantham, Linc. Westm., 26 March. — *Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

32. Richard Rich. Grant of the office of clerk of all recognizances of debt which shall be taken before the chief justices of the Common Pleas and the King's Bench, or, in their absence out of term, by the mayor of the staple of Westminster and the recorder of London, according to the statute 23 Hen.VIII. [cap. 6]; the said Richard to have 3*s.* 4*d.* for the making, writing, and inrolment of every such recognizance, and 20*d.* for the certification of the same. Westm., 22 March 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 March.—P.S. —— Vacated on personal surrender 18 Feb. 27 Hen.VIII. in order that another patent might be granted to the said Richard and one John Cooke.—*Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 35.

33. Gaspar Faulconell, native of Italy. Licence to depart out of this country with one horse and baggage. Greenwich, 24 March 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 27 March.—P.S.

34. John bishop of Exeter, and Richard Hill, serjeant of the King's cellar. Grant of the next presentation to the monastery, priory, or place of Tiwardreth, Cornw. Greenwich, 28 March 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 30 March.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 31. *Also enrolled on m.* 36.

35. Francis de Bardy, merchant of Florence *alias* of London, *alias* Checot de Barde, merchant of Florence. Protection as being in the suite of John Bourghchier lord Berners, deputy of Calais. Greenwich, 28 March 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 30 March.—P.S.

36. Sir George Nevyle lord Bergevenny. Licence to enfeoff Sir Henry lord Courteney, marquis of Exeter, Sir Robert Ratclyff earl of Sussex, Sir George Hastynges earl of Huntyngdon, Henry Stafford lord Stafford, Sir Henry Pole lord Mountagew, Francis Hastynges lord Hastynges, son and heir apparent of the said lord Mountagew, Sir Thos. Nevyle, Sir Edw. Nevyle, Sir Edmund Walsyngham, lieutenant of the Tower of London, John Seyntlieger, son and heir apparent of Sir George Seyntlieger, Anthony Seyntlieger, John Baker, recorder of London, George Whetenall, William Walsyngham, one of the under-sheriffs of the said city, Thos. Roydon, Ric. Clifford, their heirs and assigns, to the use of the said Sir George Nevyle lord Bergevenny, his heirs and assigns for ever, with the view of fulfilling the will of the said George, of the manor or lordship of Birlyng, and certain lands, &c. in Birlyng, Ryarshe, and Adyngton, Kent, with the advowson of Birlyng church, lately belonging to Robert the abbot, and the convent of the exempt monastery of St. Saviour, Bermondsey, and also the rectory of the church of All Saints, Birlyng, with the tithes and advowson of the vicarage, and all lands and tenements inclosed in said parks, lately belonging to Sir Matthew Browne, and all other lands and tenements emparked or inclosed therein; which premises the said lord Bergevenny lately held to himself and his heirs by grant of the King, as appears by charter 1 April 21 Hen. VIII., and also certain lands in Birlyng, Ryers, Adyngton, and Throsley, lately belonging to Reginald Pekham. Westm., *— March.—*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

[April.]

Vit. B.xxi. 82.

B. M.

Pocock, II. 247.

910. [AUG. DE AUGUSTINIS to CROMWELL.]

Wrote last on the 21st ult.† Expostulates with him for not writing. Does not believe that business prevents it, which is a vulgar excuse, and acceptable only to the vulgar. No one who knows his authority with the Prince of such a wealthy kingdom would think that he could not obtain a small benefice for a friend and servant for nearly a year. Many must have fallen vacant, and he knows that Cromwell is not ill-disposed towards him. He will, perhaps, bid him wait for better times. In answer to which he narrates a story of a converted Jew, who gave up usury, and was nearly starved before meeting with good fortune. Speaks of his long friendship with Sir Thos. Elliot, in the time of the late bishop of Winchester and the Cardinal. Elliot, lamenting his misfortunes, has often promised to use his influence with Cromwell on Augustine's behalf. This he did on the last occasion when he left this court, to the great regret of all.

* Blank in roll.

† See No. 888.

1532.

The diet at Swynforth *i.e.*, *in Porcorum Valle*, was put off until the present week, The elector of Mentz, the Count Palatine, the landgrave of Hesse, and the duke of Saxony, eldest son of John the Elector, have met there. The right great toe of duke John has been amputated by reason of gangrene, and some say that he is dead. The following conditions are offered to the Lutherans: to restore their goods to the clergy, to allow Catholic preachers to preach in public, and to forbid the marriage of priests in future, allowing those already married to remain so until the next Council, which will be the Greek calends.

Does not think they will agree to the first; but the others [may be referred] to the foresaid Council, unless the approach of the Turk makes them obstinate. When the Diet is finished, all will come hither to swear fealty to the king of the Romans.

There is nothing certain about the arrival of the Turk. The Emperor is arranging everything here and in Italy, and has summoned many German captains hither. Men can be raised easily in a month. He intends to attack the Turk in person with 100,000 foot and 15,000 horse, of which 40,000 foot and 8,000 horse were promised to him by the princes of Germany at the Diet of Augsburg, when the Turk attacks the limits of the empire; and the remainder he intends to pay for with the French king's ransom. He hopes to excite other princes to assist in the war, fearing only lest the Turk should escape to some safe place.

All the places on the Italian shore open to attack are well fortified, and the marquis of Guasto is going to Romandiola with 20,000 Italians and Spaniards. Andrew Doria will be ready with 50 galleys, so that there will be nothing to fear by sea. The Emperor would prefer the Turk to come this year, as next year he will be in Spain. "*In hæc instantis belli remedia" † ———

Hol., Lat., pp. 4, *mutilated and imperfect.*

April. Vit. B. xx. 259. B. M.

911. [A. DE AUGUSTINIS] to CROMWELL.‡

——— "ex datis xvj. præteriti in Urbe, Venetias pervenerat o . . . . . ex Venetiis tamen de hac re nihil, nam ultimæ ex eo loc[o literæ] . . . . . petitum existimatur permutationem Corcyræ insulæ, aut d . . . . . [in] alium quendam locum in Græcia longe meliorem, quod quidem non . . . . . res, nam ejus loci commoditate nedum toti oræ maritimæ Itali[æ] . . . . . Turca maximum et manifestissimum facesseret negotium.*

"Mons. de Baury Romam mittitur, Mons. de Prato Venetias, Franci[scus] . . . . . in Poloniam. Hodie Mons. de Balanzon per equos dispositos in Galliam . . . . . modum istuc ad illam serenissimam Majestatem, Mons. Monfauconeto nobilis Saba[udiæ] . . . . hinc mensis antequam crearetur Mons. de Busciu, locum tenens . . . . . equorum . . . . non major domus seu magister familias; qui nunc sub . . . . . vir certe non admodum acuti ingenii, si non ad impetrandum . . . . aliqui[d contra] Turcam, tamen ad minus ne Cæsari implicite bello impedimenta . . . . . asmus Auria jam vj. dies Genuam per equos dispositos properat . . . . . computator (?) bellici sumptus cras Genuam versus contendet . . . . . iis illuc per literas commutatitias sunt remissa: non cessat . . . . . suadendo, non tamen persuadendo ut animum ejus avertat ab Italia ut . . . . . aut . . . . Syriam magna cum classe contendat ac omnem illum tractum sine pulvere . . . . . fore (?) prædicat atque depingit, Turca maxime cum aliis cu . . . . . Sed hæc satis usque ad nauseam, et si unquam . . e aliquid

* The word "*In*" is a little obscure, and is not printed by Mr. Pocock.

†Here the fragment breaks off abruptly at the foot of the page.

‡ Apparently the last leaf of the preceding.

1532.

911. [A. de Augustinis] to Cromwell—*cont.*

sp . . . . . pendet Vale. Humillime me commendatum habebi[s] . . . ac . . . . . et R. . . . . D. Winton, dominis meis singularissimis, quibus scripsi per . . . cui . . . . dedi tibi monstranda[m] conf[essio]nem Lutheranorum una cum Apologia Melanc[thonis] de qua jam pridem cum essem Bruxellis tibi scripsi . . . momenti . . . libellus (?) a Joanne Coclæo in illius confutationem . . . . . xxx . . .

"De illis xxv. conclusionibus vestris in consistorio disputatis quale tunc et ibi sunt in . . . . . tunc ob bonum respectum tibi scribere supersedeo."

Lat., p. 1. *Add.:* D. Thomæ [Crom]well ser. Regis Angliæ . . . . . *Hol. Badly mutilated, and the writing faded. The writing seems to begin in the middle of a sentence. Marked, in modern hand, in margin:* "1522, (*qu. error for* 1532 ?) April, Ratisbona, A.A."

912. Latimer to Greenwood.*

Harl. MS. 6989, f. 158. Latimer's Remains, 356.

I pray you be charitable, and redeem the time with us. In the malice of these days one must not believe every report; but if all I hear be true, I am compelled to beg your Christian forbearance. I have enough of enemies and slanderers, even if you are friendly or silent. You will have to give an account of every idle word; how much more of injurious ones. As to what I have preached, as I am not conscious of error, I have not confessed any publicly, though at times I may have been a little indiscreet. Report ever as ye would be reported. Although the misbehaviour of the people might be imputed to other things than to my preaching, I will not be contentious. Though I will have more respect to the people's capacity, I will not change the verity of my old preaching, but, according to my promise, I will do my utmost to reprove their infirmity.

Hol.

913. Reynold Lytylprow to Cromwell.

R. O.

This summer I intend to ride to my wife's lands, where there be chases and parks of the King's, beseeching your help therein. Their names are Clebere and Yeruneowd (Yearnewood) parks, the forest of Were, Gatle park, and Bryngewood park.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

[April.] **914.** Thomas Denton to the Archbishop of Canterbury.

R. O.

I have received your letters, dated 30 March, by which I perceive that you are informed that Leonard Rede has required the escheator to find an office since the death of his father William, and that I should sit on the inquest. On Monday, 1 April last, John Bustarde, escheator, sat at Oxford by virtue of his office, when I returned him a jury, and thought to have sat upon two writs directed to me as sheriff, respecting a statute staple touching Sir William's lands, at the suit of Sir Robert Jones; but as neither my Lady, your niece, nor Leonard Rede were ready with their evidence, I caused the escheator to adjourn the jury till after Easter week, that neither of them might be hurt. For your wish to know to whom the jury belong, and of whom they hold, I cannot inform you; but I am sure they are honest, and will find nothing that cannot well be proved. I doubt not so to look to the matter that there shall be no variance between the said Lady and her son-in-law.

P. 1, *broad sheet. Add. Endd.*

* See Wilkins, III. 748.

1532.

4 April. R. O. **915.** HARRY LORD SCROPE to HENRY VIII.

I learn from Sir Antony Outhrede and Master Cromwell that you wish to have my lordship of Pissho.* If you will let me know your pleasure by your Council, and what recompense I am to receive, I shall be ready to accomplish your pleasure. Langley, 4 April. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add. Endd.*

4 April. R. O. **916.** HARRY LORD SCROPE to CROMWELL.

I have received your letter dated London, 19 Feb., and understand it is the King's pleasure to have my manor of Pisshoo to be annexed to his honor of Hunsdon,† and in recompense desires me to search for other lands about me, provided they do not dismember the manor of Barnard Castle, Middleham, &c. I cannot view the King's lands without his special licence. Call the King's receiver in these parts, who can instruct you what lands will not dismember the King's manors. Langley, 4 April. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Master Cromwell.

4 April. Harl MS. 2,057, f. 161 b. B. M. **917.** SHIPPING.

Writ of enquiry for concealment of the entry of "le Kateryn de Penmark," at Chester. Chester, 4 April 23 Hen. VIII.

Copy.

5 April. R. O. **918.** EDWARD LEE, Archbishop of York, to CROMWELL.

Hopes he will not forget three things to be put in the pardon: 1, for the intrusion; 2, for dismes due in my lord Cardinal's days and his predecessors'; 3, for money paid and to be paid to the merchant strangers for expediting his bulls and pallium. Moved the King for these things before the last Parliament, and he was content. For the last, has a bill signed by the King, and sealed with his signet. Stockwell, 5 April 1532. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Cromewell, one of the King's most honorable Council. *Endd.*

6 April. Close Roll 25 Hen. VIII. m. 38 d. **919.** COINAGE.

Indenture between the King and Rauff Rowlet and Marten Bowes, citizens and goldsmiths of London, in pursuance of patent dated 5 April, appointing them masters and workers of the King's moneys of gold and silver in his Tower of London, realm of England, and town and marches of Calais. They have undertaken to make money as follows:

Gold: Sovereign, value 22*s.* 6*d.*, 24 to the pound troy. Ryall, 11*s.* 3*d.*, 48 to the lb. troy. Aungell, 7*s.* 6*d.*, 72 to the lb. George noble, 6*s.* 8*d.*, 81 to the lb. Aungelett, 3*s.* 9*d.*, 144 to the lb. Fortypence, half the George noble, 3*s.* 4*d.*, 162 to the lb. A pound troy of this money is to be worth 27*l.*, and the fineness is to be 23 carats, $3\frac{1}{2}$ gr. fine gold, and $\frac{1}{2}$ gr. alloy, which is the old right standard of gold in England. The standard is to be made in gold and indented, one part to remain with the said masters, and the other in the Treasury, for the assays at Westminster. Of every pound weight troy of money the warden shall take up 2*s.* 9*d.* st., of which the masters shall have 1*s.* 6*d.* for their work, the coiners 7*d.*, and 8*d.* to pay the fees of the warden, comptroller, graver of the irons, clerk, and usher of the coins. For every lb. of gold the merchant shall receive 26*l.* 17*s.* 3*d.*

Default of $\frac{1}{8}$ of the carat in a lb. troy (which is called *remedy*) is not to regarded, but if more the money must be recast.

Two other gold pieces are also to be made, viz., the crown with the double rose, at 5*s.*, $100\frac{1}{2}$ in the lb. troy; and the half crown of the double rose, 2*s.* 6*d.*, 201 to the lb. troy; both to be of 22 carats.

* See Stat. 25 Hen. VIII. c. 31. † See Stat. 23 Hen. VIII. c. 30.

1532.

919. COINAGE—*cont.*

Default of a sixth of a carat to be allowed. Of every lb. weight of this money the warden of the Mint shall take 3*s.* st., of which the master shall have 19*d.*, the coiners 9*d.*, and the remaining 8*d.* shall be spent in the fees of the warden, comptroller, &c. The merchant is to have 24*l.* 19*s.* 6*d.* for every lb. troy.

Five silver coins are to be made. The groat, 4*d.*, 135 to the lb. troy. The half groat, 2*d.*, 270 to the lb. troy. The sterlynge, 1*d.*, 540 to the lb. troy. The halfpenny, 1,080 to the lb. troy. The farthing, 2,160 to the lb. troy. To every lb. troy there shall be 11 oz. 2 dwt. of fine silver of troy,
m. 37 d. and 18 dwt. alloy; 1 dwt. being 24 gr., and 20 dwt. an oz., which is the old right standard of the sterling of England.

Every lb. troy of this coinage is to be worth 45*s.*, of which 12*d.* is to be taken by the warden, being 10*d.* for the master, and 2*d.* for the fees of the warden, &c.

Default of 2 dwt. (which is called *remedy*) is to be allowed. The masters must make a privy mark in all coins. After the assay 10*s.* from every 10 lb. of gold, and 2*s.* from every 100 lb. of silver, for which the masters shall be allowed, shall be put in a box and sealed, and locked with three keys. Once every three months it is to be opened before some Lord of the Council, in the presence of the warden, master, and controller, and assay made of the contents. If they are found good, the masters may have letters patent for their acquittance, without fee. If deficient within the remedy, the default is to be entered in record, and the masters charged therewith, and any excess in goodness is to be entered to the masters' credit. For default exceeding the remedy, the masters shall make fine and ransom.

The warden, masters, and comptroller may take as many workmen at the King's wages as they think needful. Gravers of irons shall only work in one house in the Tower. The warden, &c. have power to punish workmen. They must receive all gold and silver brought to the Tower, after the very value, for ascertaining which two good touch-stones called "touches," and good "nedels," marked with the rose crowned, shall be always ready; and
m. 36 d. shall give bills to the merchants of the sums which they bring. The officers of the Tower are charged to allow free egress and ingress to the masters and their servants, and to all persons bringing gold or silver. If the amount coined is not sufficient to pay each man his proper quantity, it shall be divided proportionally. The masters or their deputies are not bound to make account before the King, but only the warden.

The King will issue a proclamation forbidding the export of money or bullion, and the importation of counterfeit coin. Previous charters and franchises to masters of the Mint are confirmed. The workmen are to be ready to work when warned by the warden, &c. The bullion is to be given to the "moyners" (*moneyers*) in clean ingots by weight, and delivered by them in clean pieces. Any default in weight must be paid by them to the masters, who will then pay them their wages. The masters shall have the use of the usual buildings.

The masters have taken an oath in the Chancery, and found borrows or sureties, viz., John Chaumpneys, citizen and alderman of London, Walter Champion, citizen and alderman, Robt. Trapps, citizen and goldsmith, Raffe Aleyn, grocer, and Bernard Jennyns, citizen and skinner, each of whom is bound in 200 marks. 6 April 24 Hen. VIII.

Mem. of the acknowledgment of the indenture by Rowlet and Bowles, on 1 *May.*

7 April. **920.** JOHN HUSE, Prior of Witham, to CROMWELL.

R. O. I thank you for your kindness to this house, through which the King has been pleased to receive us into his gracious protection, and to defend the

1532.

right of our presentation against all men, and that we shall not sue or be sued by any. I beg you will obtain a commission of defence for us under the Great Seal. Mr. Hyde, the bearer, will pay all costs. I beg I may have the King's letter to my lord of Glastonbury that we may not be disquieted hereafter. Wyttham, 7 April.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Cromwell.

8 April. R. O. **921.** THOMAS HATTECLIFF to CROMWELL.

It is owing to your goodness that I have been preserved from imprisonment of my carcase in the Tower, as I had deserved. But that punishment would have been death to me. I am not yet out of heaviness, as Mr. Treasurer has this night dismissed me from my room in the house. As I am therefore in the King's displeasure, I beg you will interpose for me to obtain the King's favor, as I have been brought up from a child in his house. 8 April.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

[9 April.] R. O. **922.** T. BARET to CROMWELL.

Thanks for his familiar good cheer at Cromwell's last being at Oxford. His friend Edw. Copeland has been here in his chamber for eight days, and suffers much from want of sleep, not sleeping more than half an hour or an hour a night. Baret and his friends do their best to comfort him; but he is a marvellous man, he will take no comfort. Fears some great evil will happen to him, he is of so abject a mind. Begs Cromwell to comfort him by his letters. He has asked Baret to write to Cromwell that one of his acquaintance of Whyte Hawle may have the advowson of his benefice. Every day he talks about his testament; for which he is well chidden by Baret, Dr. Owen, and Archdeacon Fox,* who has been vexed this five year or more with like disease, and is like to recover. Oxford, Wednesday after Low Sunday.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the worshipful Mr. Cromwell, in London.

9 April. Julius, E. IV. 59. B. M. **923.** JOHN CASALE, the Prothonotary, to HENRY VIII.

Has nothing to write, except about the Turks. The last letters received by the princes of Venice state that the king of the Turks had sent Lewis Gritti to cause the Scythians to join his expedition against Pannonia (Hungary) and Germany. The naval forces seem not to be so strong as previously reported. It is impossible that they can think of invading Italy with only 100 galleys, which is the number given. They are probably intended to protect the coast during the expedition, and prevent the errors into which they fell at the siege of Vienna. Constantinople might then have been taken by 20 Christian galleys, and it would be much more likely now, as there are not such wars in Christendom. It is rumoured that the Emperor has ordered 60 galleys to be ready, and has written to Rome and to the princes here that he intends to send a great force of Spanish foot from Spain, and has ordered his army in Italy to obey the Pope. His offers and promises are daily increasing, and less fear is felt of the Turks. The report of their intended invasion of Italy was a pretext for exactions of money by the Italian princes. Both the Pope and the Venetians exacted money alike from laity and clergy. His Holiness was vexed at their demanding money from priests, for they have raised 100,000 *aurei*, which is a third of the Church revenues, from priests, as a loan. They did the same when engaged in war for three years, but part of the money was repaid. The Pope therefore secretly intimated a sentence of excommunication against the Venetians, but has suspended it on certain conditions.

* Edward Fox, archdeacon of Leicester, 1531–5; archdeacon of Dorset, 1533.

1532.

923. JOHN CASALE, the Prothonotary, to HENRY VIII.—*cont.*

The Imperial ambassadors say that the Emperor is busy collecting troops in Germany, and in fortifying the cities, chiefly Vienna. Has not, however, heard otherwise of any extraordinary preparations. The Venetians are sending their galleys to the islands and cities under their rule, to be manned with rowers and soldiers. Italy is quiet. Has written what he has been able to get from the signory about the wool trade. Though they will not give a decided answer, they have opened their minds to him in conversation, and he thinks they will not give any different answer. Does not think he should urge the matter when he sees his words are thrown away, and he wishes to know the King's will. Venice, 9 April 1532. *Signed.*

Lat., pp. 3. *Add. Endd.*

9 April. **924.** SIR WILLIAM PERCY to CROMWELL.

R. O. I hope, with the help of my cousin Heneage, to satisfy you with regard to the contents of your last letter. By the malicious procurement of Sir Marmaduke Constable, the elder, though in the name of Anth. Bayles, upon information in the King's Exchequer, there has come to this bearer, a very honest priest, chaplain to the dean of York, Herthill, and Hull, considerable trouble. This has arisen in their displeasure because he had assisted Adam Olyver, his brother, to whom of late ye made a lease of certain lands in Dalby. Bushopburton, 9 April. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

9 April. **925.** EMBEZZLEMENT.

R. O. Confession of Francis Spyltherup, otherwise called Francis Armourer, before Sir John Dauntsye, Sir Edmond Walsingham, and Thos. Crumwell, councillors to the King, taken 6 April 23 Hen. VIII.

About three years ago he sold to Dyonysyous, an Almain goldsmith, gold to the value of 5*l.* embezzled from the gold delivered to him for gilding the King's harness. At another time he sold to the said Denys gold worth 17*l.* delivered to him for gilding clasps for books and "crunstykkes;" and again, between Midsummer and Bartholomewtide last, gold worth 6*l.* He never clipped any money before last Christmas, "that is to say, in the said 23 year." Since then he has clipped five ounces of silver and an ounce of gold. *Signed:* Franczis Speldorp.

P. 1. *Endd.:* "The confession of Francis Spylthrop *alias* Francis Armourer, before Sir John Dauncy, my master, and other." "The depositions and sayings of one Denys, being prisoner in the Tower."

R. O. 2. Examination of Denys Selder, goldsmith, before Sir John Dawntsey and Thos. Cromwell, 9 April 23 Hen. VIII.

He says that Peter Larke bought by his procurement of Erasmus, the King's armourer, before last Christmas, 17 oz. of gold in grains, swept from the gilding of the King's books and harness, with three or four broken crowns, for which he paid 35*l.* or thereabout. That he bought from Francis Spelderp, armourer, molten gold, twice, but does not know the value. He never bought any clippings of him, nor knew that he was other than honest.

P. 1. *Endd.*

10 April. **926.** MARGARET, Marchioness of Dorset, to CROMWELL.

R. O. Thanks for his services. Has no other succour in all her troubles but himself. Requests his aid in the matter of the benefice of Bosworth, which her son the Marquis will declare to him, and of the benefice of Eston, in Essex, appropriated to the house of Tyltey, claimed by the bishop of London. Would be glad if her son's schoolmaster were in quiet possession

1532.

of the said benefice, because she might attend her son daily in the Court. Sir Richard Clement's Mote in Kent, 10 April. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

10 April. **927.** The Privy Chamber.

Add. MS. 9,835, f. 24. B. M.

An order taken by the King at York Place, Wednesday, 10 April 24 Hen. VIII., how the gentlemen of the Privy Chamber shall give attendance.

My Lord Marques [Dorset], Masters Norrice, Carewe, Browne, Cheyney, Page, and Weston.

My lord of Rochefort, Masters Hennage, Nevell, Bryanne, Russaile, Welsborne, and Henry Knevet. The gentlemen ushers of the Privy Chamber are to enter in a book the attendance of the above gentlemen; each set to serve for six weeks.

Wednesday, 10 April.—My lord Marquis and Mr. Norrice left.

P. 1.

Add. MS. 9,835, f. 26. B. M.

2. Another order.

The Master of the Horse,* Sir John Russell, Sir Antony Brown, Sir Richard Page, and Master Fras. Weston, are to serve for six weeks alternately with Sir Fras. Bryane, Sir Edw. Nevyle, Sir Thos. Cheney, Master John Welsborn, and Master Henry Knevet.

The lord of Rochefort, Master Hennage.

The King will not be charged with more than five chambers at once for the gentlemen of the Privy Chamber, beside the lord Marques extin . . the lord Rocheforde, Master Norrice, and Mr. Hennage, nor for carriages, livery to their chambers, or bouche of Court. If any gentleman is absent during his term of service, from sickness or other reasonable excuse, he must provide one of his fellows to supply his place, and enter the same in the usher's book, so that the King may always have six gentlemen and one lord to serve him.

A number of medical recipes and directions for grafting and planting trees.

Pp. 6.

10 April. **928.** Convocation of Canterbury.

Wilkins, III. 724.

Met at St. Paul's; adjourned, after various prorogations, to Westminster, 21 Jan. [1531], when John the abbot appeared, and on bended knees alleged the privileges of his abbey, at which nothing could be done without his consent. [On the asseveration of the Archbishop that no infringement of those privileges was intended, the Abbot gave his consent. On the 24th Jan. a subsidy was granted to the King of 100,044*l.* 8*s.* 8*d.* by each house, from which the Mendicant Orders, the prior of St. John's, and other religious claimed exemption. Their allegations were referred to the bishops of Ely and Bath. On the 7th Feb. a conference was held with certain of the King's Council on certain articles prefixed to the Book of the Subsidy, touching the *Supremum Caput*, &c., and the general pardon of all offences against the *præmunire*. The King's judges exhibited a copy of the articles of exceptions from the general pardon, respecting which they affirm that they had no authority to conclude anything before the bishops and clergy had concluded as to the first. Hereon a dispute arising, the King modified the first article to this effect, "Cujus protector et Supremum Caput *post Deum* † is solus est," declining all further discussion. On the 11th Feb. the Archbishop proposed the title, "Ecclesiæ, &c. cujus singularem protectorem, unicum et supremum dominum, et quantum per Christi legem licet, etiam Supremum Caput, ipsius Majestatem recognoscimus;" which was unanimously agreed to.

* Sir Nicholas Carew.

† These words omitted in the first draft.

1532.

928. Convocation of Canterbury—*cont.*

Convocation then proceeded to the reformation of abuses, and on the 25th Feb. to examine the will of Will. Tracy, and condemn the author of it as a heretic. On the 3rd March articles were set forth against Crome, Latimer, and Bilney; and respecting schools and schoolmasters.

Ib., 746. March 27 and the following day they examined John Nicolson for heresy and proceeded to the condemnation of Tracy, and ordered his body to be exhumed.

After various prorogations, met 23 Jan. [1532], and proceeded to condemn the will of Thos. Brown, of Bristol. On the 11th March summoned Hugh Latimer, who refused to sign the aforesaid articles, and was pronounced contumacious, and committed to prison at Lambeth. On his consenting to subscribe the 11th and 14th articles his sentence was taken off.

His submission.—On the 10th April he subscribed before Edw. archbishop of York, Stephen bishop of Winchester, John bishop of Rochester, John bishop of Exeter, Ric. Wolman, Ric. Sampson, Edw. Fox, &c.; on which he was absolved, and warned to appear 15 April to hear further process.

929. Convocation of Canterbury.

Wilkins, III. 747. Complaint exhibited in the Convocation of Canterbury, 23 Hen. VIII., against the practice of resident canons preventing other canons from participating in the distribution of daily offerings until they have paid them a large sum of money and made a sumptuous feast.

10 April. **930.** Sir Ralph Fenwick.

R. O. Indenture made 10 April 23 Hen. VIII. between Edw. archbishop of York, and Sir Ralph Fenwyk, granting the latter the offices of steward, receiver, and bailiff of the lordship of Extoldesham, and other offices formerly held by Thos. lord Dacre, deceased, or by Sir Christopher Dacre.

Copy, large paper, p. 1.

10 April. **931.** The Cistercian Order.

See Grants in April, 23 Hen. VIII., No. 6.

10 April. **932.** Rodrigo Niño to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 253. B. M. The deciphered portions of a letter about the league between the kings of France and England, the Vayvode, and certain Lutheran princes. It is reported that the king of England will marry his daughter to the Vayvode. Francis is raising a fleet in Normandy, to be commanded by Albany. The Doge told him last Sunday that he had letters from England, of 16 March, saying that the duke of Suffolk had used hard words to the Ambassador because the Signory had not allowed the professors (*doctores catredaticos*) at Padua to go to Rome to discuss the English divorce case.

Some persons with the galleys in England say that if it came to the knowledge of the king of England that the Emperor had news of the league from Venice, they would suffer for it, which is the reason why the Doge has not spoken of it. Believes the Republic will observe their agreements with the Emperor, and that nothing will move them to do otherwise, as they know well the kings of France and England.

A Venetian ambassador writes that the Turk has intelligence with France and England, and that his navy (*armada*) will not move without the presence of a French officer, and the French fleet will join it. The Turkish captains and corsairs are ordered not to interfere with English, French, or Venetians. Further news from Turkey and France.

Sp., pp. 12. *Modern copy. Headed:* De Rodrigo Niño, 10 de Abril 1532.

1532.

[April.] **933.** [Dr. Ortiz to Charles V.]

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 286. B. M.

Has received the Emperor's letter of 26 March, saying that he will consider the advisability of procuring the other brief when he has an answer from England. Does not think the first brief will be of any use except to justify the Pope in sending the second, as he has already told his Holiness. As the King so clearly despises the commandment of God, he will more easily despise the commandments of the Pope. Fears the second brief will not produce the proper result, and that even the sentence will not be obeyed, as the King has already given to understand by his letters. Gives his reasons for thinking the brief of censure necessary, which he thinks will not be refused, although the belief that it will have no result, except in worse treatment for the Queen, is an argument against it. This need not prevent its being sent to the Emperor, to be used as he thinks best. If it is not advisable to use it, it would be better that the king of England should be obliged to the Emperor's clemency, which may cause him to repent. When the former brief was sent, the Pope allowed the second to be drawn up, to be sent secretly with it; but difficulties were put in the way when it had to be engrossed and sealed. Thinks there will still be great difficulty in getting it completed. The Emperor must consider what is best, for there is no need of a legal process for this censure. He can demand it on the ground of the Pope's denying justice, and his Holiness has no excuse. He may order it to be asked for only if it is certain that it will be effectual, and have it done secretly, so that he can use it as seems best. The request should be accompanied by a letter from the Emperor, thanking the Pope for the offer of this brief, through Ortiz, and asking for its immediate despatch. If this be done, the Pope cannot excuse himself, as he has done previously, by saying that the Emperor does not wish such rigour to be used against the King. A letter of credence will be sufficient.

If the sins of the Church had not hindered the calling of the Council, this cause, and others no less important, would not have been delayed.

The Ambassador has written about the 12 conclusions which were settled on March 22. They are of great importance, and were discussed four times. Juan Luys, the Emperor's advocate, behaved well. On the last occasion he and the Ambassador protested that this discussion was sufficient for the principal point, and these conclusions were only proposed by the opposite party to cause delay; they would not attend these discussions any more, and required the Pope to conclude this article of the excusator. The latter, on the other hand, demanded the discussion of the remaining conclusions. It was determined that both parties should produce information (*informen*); and the Wednesday in the Octave of Easter was fixed for the English, but they did not appear. On the Wednesday following, April 10, they attended the Consistory to prosecute their information, and prolong the delay.

Sp., pp. 5. *Modern copy.*

11 April. **934.** Clement VII. to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 257. B. M.

Is consoled among his many griefs to find that the Emperor intends seriously to resist the Turk. In the English case, something might perhaps be gained by proceeding rigorously, but there has been no failure of justice in any point. As no injurious proceedings have been taken against the Queen in England, is firmly of opinion that it was advisable not to drive the King to despair by refusing him absolutely the advantages he hopes to obtain.

But there has not been and will not be any failure of justice on this account. Desires greatly to meet the Emperor, but the safety of Christendom depends upon the maintenance of his authority in Germany. Rome, 11 April 1532.

Ital., pp. 3. *Modern copy from the archives of Simancas.*

1532.

11 April. **935.** Abbey of Bruton.
See Grants in April, 23 Hen. VIII., No. 9.

12 April. **936.** Eleanor Verney.
See Grants in April, 23 Hen. VIII., No. 10.

12 April. **937.** Nycholas [Heath], Prior of Lenton, to [Thomas] Hennege.
R. O. Dan Hamlet Pencriche, one of his brethren, who last year laid an unjust accusation against him before the Council, has fled from his religion, as he did twice before, by the instigation of certain men of Nottingham, who love not this poor house.
He has taken goods of the house which the said men have received. Asks for Hennege's favor, and for his credence for the bearer. Lenton Abbey, 12 April. *Signed.*
P. 1. *Add:* To, &c. Mr. Henege, grome of the stoole to the king's Grace.

14 April. **938.** Katharine of Arragon to Dr. Ortiz.
Add. MS. 28,584, f. 264. B. M. Thanks him for his letters and his labours in her cause. Sees no way of acting but to recommend all to God, and ask Him to remedy the evil which will ensue, as his Vicar will not do so. Can do nothing, as she writes to the Pope, but declare her truthfulness, and represent the evil consequences which will follow, and, if this does not suffice, complain to God. Has shown a copy of the brief to learned persons, who say the medicine to cure this plague must be stronger,—that is, the sentence. The other will cause trouble, and do little good. De Mix* (*sic*), 14 April.
Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

[14 April.] **939.** Robert Amadas.
R. O. Commission to Sir Thos. Awdeleley, keeper of the Great Seal, Sir Wm. Powlett, Sir Wm. Kyngston, and Sir Bryan Tuke to view the plate, &c. late in the custody of Robert Amadas, master and treasurer of the Jewels, deceased, whom Thos. Cromwell is appointed to succeed.
Imperfect draft, corrected from a similar commission to Sir Andrew Windesor, Sir John Dauncye, and Roger Lupton, provost of Eton, on the appointment of Amadas in place of Sir Henry Wyat.
Endd. by Cromwell's clerk.

14 April. **940.** Thomas Cromwell.
See Grants in April, 23 Hen. VIII., No. 13.

16 April. **941.** Chapuys to Charles V.
Vienna Archives. The king of England, seeing that the French king was not inclined to declare against the Scotch in case of war, has tried to make him act as mediator in treating of peace or renewal of "ses ministres." The French ambassador has accordingly written to Scotland, and to ask his master to help Henry's affairs at Rome. He told Chapuys that his master could do no less, considering the friendship between the two Kings, and that the Emperor must not take it ill, as it did not concern him much, and he should not esteem a woman so highly; that Henry was ill-advised to spend so much time and money, and ought to follow king Lewis's example, and marry whom he would, without further process. Answered that the Emperor was bound

* The original, doubtless, has "Mur," *i.e.* Moore.

1532.

to see justice done, and not less out of consideration for the Queen than for the sake of the King's honor, and to prevent an ill example and scandal in Christendom; that the French king had always spoken in a different tone, and that the case of king Lewis was very different. He did not know what to answer to this, seeming to repent of what he had said; and, changing the subject, told Chapuys that he thought that the Scotch ambassadors had gone to France by sea, although they had a safe-conduct to pass through England. He had heard from the French ambassador at Venice of the discovery of a Spanish plot to take Venice, at which the Signory were much troubled, but the Ambassador seemed pleased, as it might be an occasion of alienating the Signory from the Emperor. He spoke also of a packet of importance being taken from his courier between London and Dover.

On giving the King yesterday the Emperor's letters in favor of a poor man of Antwerp, he said that John de la Saulx and the other imperial deputies were very exorbitant in their demands; and if the Low Countries gave his subjects occasion to take their trade elsewhere, they would find out in time that the loss was irreparable, and would repent of their error. He confessed that his subjects would at first have some trouble in opening up new trade, but in the end they would have more advantages, and it would be a very bad thing if the treaties of peace and alliances were interfered with. This he said half between his teeth, and not openly. Declared, in reply, the Emperor's constant wish to preserve peace and good feeling both in this affair and others. He said nothing to this, but continued to find fault with the Imperial deputies.

In consequence of a letter from an English merchant in Flanders, saying that a new impost was talked of, the ships which were ready to sail to Bergues have been stopped for seven or eight days. The King was not inclined to give them licence, but the merchants' importunity prevailed. While discussing these affairs, Norfolk informed the Archbishops that the Turk had made great preparations for invading the dominions of the Emperor and the king of the Romans,—implying that the Emperor would have too much to do elsewhere to wish to be a bad neighbour. He ordered the collectors of Customs to examine imports and exports more strictly, and to bind importers of foreign goods to exchange* them for English goods.

Although the King sent Norfolk and others to speak to the Nuncio about the annates, he wished to see him himself, to make him write to the Pope that it would be a great benefit to his Holiness, provided he granted his demands. The Nuncio asked for a copy of the constitution, that he might the better write to the Pope; but this the King refused.

The Estates have met again. Today the Chancellor, the duke of Norfolk, and other lords went to the House of Commons to show the need of making a harbour at Dover, of fortifying the Scotch frontier, and making preparations for war during the peace; which is as much as to say that a tax must be imposed. Though this has not been distinctly spoken of in public, it is said that the King wishes for a tenth from the clergy and a fifteenth from the others; and it is believed that it will be granted, as the deputies are chosen for his purpose. Many think the exaction of the tax will cause mutiny.

On Easter day the provincial† of the Friars Minors preached at their convent at Greenwich before the King, who was not pleased with the sermon; for the preacher said that the unbounded affection of princes and their false counsellors deprived them of the knowledge of the truth. The King spoke to the provincial afterwards, and heard words which did not please him; for the provincial told him clearly that he was endangering his crown (*son estat*) for both great and little were murmuring at this marriage. The King dissem-

* *connectir*, qu. error for *convertir?*

† William Peto.

1532.

941. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

bled his ill will, and, not being able to alter the provincial's opinion, gave him leave to go to Tholouse. When he heard of his departure, he caused one of his chaplains* to preach there in his presence, contrary to the custom of the convent and the wish of the warden. The chaplain began to contradict what the provincial had preached, saying that he wished he were present to answer him. On this the warden† rose, and said that he would answer for his minister in his absence. At the close of his sermon the chaplain dared to say that all the universities and doctors were in favor of the divorce. The warden could not stand this lie, and said, in presence of the King, that it was not so. The King was very angry, and has caused all the bishops to tell the provinciai, who has returned, that he ought to deprive the warden, and make him amend his error. This he will not do, and yesterday the King had them both arrested. They have promised Chapuys they will rather die than change their opinion. The provincial went abroad more to have a book in the Queen's favor printed than for the chapter. The King thinks he will benefit his cause by allowing preaching in favor of the divorce; but his cause grows worse, for the people murmur incredibly.

Has already written that the duke of Norfolk has often said that he should marry his son‡ soon to avoid the suspicion of wishing for the Princess for him. He has now performed his word, and must have had some urgent cause; for his son will not be fit for marriage for three years, and the lady§ has neither great riches nor connections. It is said that the lady Anne has forced the Duke to do this, for fear of his trying to obtain the Princess. The Queen writes to the Emperor about her affairs. London, 16 April '32.

Fr. From a modern copy.

17 April. **942.** CHAPUYS to ORTIZ.

Simancas MS. If the Pope do not determine to declare in this matter, things are getting so bad here that it will be much to the prejudice of his Majesty, and to the dishonor of the Holy See. The longer the sentence is delayed, the worse it grows. The evil can only be met by strong remedies, which perhaps may be impossible. To declare would cut short everything; and as it is an article of faith, there would be no danger of scandal. London, 17 April 1532.

Sp., pp. 1. *Modern copy.*

17 April. **943.** SIR GEORGE NEVILE to CROMWELL.

R. O. Whereas it has pleased you that I should have here more liberty than I had before; and for giving me authority to write to you in this my great necessity, you bind me to you for life. 17 April.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council. *Endd.*

18 April. **944.** [JOHN] BUNOLT to CROMWELL.

R. O. Thanks him for his continual kindness. Clarencieux has written to him that Cromwell has given him another horse; for which, and for his honest gratuities, he cannot recompense him. Wrote lately to Mr. Peter and to Clarencieux to bespeak Cromwell's favor for Mr. Raymond, who has got into trouble for a word spoken in a cause between Jas. Lawson and a

* Dr. Richard Coren, or Curwen.
† Henry Elston, or Elstowe.
‡ Henry earl of Surrey.
§ Lady Frances Vere, daughter to the earl of Oxford. See Nott's "Life of Surrey," prefixed to Poems, p. xxiii.

1532.

Frenchman named Eustace Doyen. Explains the circumstances. Is sure Raymond had never a penny of the Frenchman, but lost, by reason of his attendance on him in Flanders, above 200*l.*,—the said Frenchman having then an action against Peter van Strate, which is still undetermined. The arbitrators, nevertheless, have condemned Raymond to pay a sum to Lawson by yearly instalments for speaking one word. The lands he and his wife and children have are not worth more than 20 marks a year, and he lies in bed impotent with gout. Begs that he may be adjudged to pay in reasonable yearly instalments. He has given power to his son-in-law, the bearer, to give a bond for the amount. Desires Cromwell to befriend him, so that he be not compelled to cross the sea, as no one will be surety for him, owing to the slander Raymond has put him to. Calais, 18 April.

Hol., pp. 3. *Add.:* To the right worshipful and my singular good friend, Master Cromwell at London.

18 April. **945.** Robt. Earl of Sussex to Cromwell.

R. O. Begs him to have the Earl in remembrance for the stewardship of the honor of Clare. Desires credence for his chaplain. Wodham Wauter, 18 April. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Master Cromwell.

19 April. **946.** Henry VIII. to Knight, Hacket, and Tregonel.

R. O. Has received their letters, and communed with the bearer. Thanks them for their wisdom and dexterity. Seeing that the Emperor's commissioners, by the last article of their reply, peremptorily affirm their sayings without further proof, and therefore seem as though they would make an end, unless you will enter communication upon a new intercourse; after consultation with our customers and merchants, in order to prevent the sudden departure of the Imperial commissioners, and to win time, we think good that you signify to them that you have received an answer from us, and therefore intend to treat with them, telling them that the chief cause of the meeting is the discovery of truth as to which party's demand is most reasonable.

In many of the articles, and most of the replications, there is a plain issue of Yea and Nay, concerning which days should be appointed for the examination of witnesses. The following replies are to be given to them in Latin: The first of their replies is not true, therefore let proofs be seen. To the 2nd article, the wares are customed upon rates long ago agreed upon and thought reasonable by the merchants, and no questions asked nor oaths taken as surmitted in their replication. The customers remember no such matter for 20 years. They say that the value of wares which are not rated would be tried by the oath of the owners; but this has not happened in 20 years. To the 3rd, wharfage and carriage are no new duties, but so old that the demanding them does not offend the treaty. It is reasonable, because the wharfs are repaired by the private inhabitants. The 4th is not newly found, but used as it has been time out of mind. The 5th is misconstrued. Touching the 6th, it has been proved before the Imperial ambassadors here that the right of scavage is anciently due to the city of London; there is no exaction increased; and it is not let, as is surmitted, but gathered on an account to the mayor's use. To the 7th, touching ballivage, the truth is contrary. To the 8th, touching anchorage and groundage, there has been nothing newly exacted. The duties of King's money and clerk's money in the 9th article have been paid time out of mind. In the same article the Imperialists say that English merchants can sell their cloths ready draped for less than the Emperor's subjects can buy the wools undraped at Calais: to this you may answer that the price is never too great when men are not compelled to buy. To the 10th, concerning the

1532.

946. HENRY VIII. to KNIGHT, HACKET, and TREGONEL—*cont.*

staplers, what is now done has always been done. To the 11th, touching staplers and customers: the first part, concerning leaving their old wools behind them and demanding a "gable," must appear by proof; the second part, that the staplers give the privilege of old wools to new wools, is denied; to the third part you may say that the half mark is taken away from the old, and the Emperor's subjects, by privy covenants, and contrary to the determination of the staple, bargain for the new wools for less than they are rated, to their own gain and the decay of the staple. To the 12th article, concerning casting anchor far from land, a public provision for preventing deceit must extend to all men. Strangers ought not to complain of the points in which we distrust our own nation. A general law ought not to be taken as an injury to any particular person, when it is only to prevent fraud. To the 13th article, touching London: the city had this privilege many hundred years before the treaty with the Emperor, and it could not therefore be taken away from it; it is, therefore, excepted in the treaties *salvis legibus municipalibus*, &c. To the 14th article, touching the price of victuals: the treaty has this clause, *salvis legibus municipalibus;* but if it had not, it must have *geminam et æquam interpretationem.* Victual, being a necessary substance, should not be esteemed at the seller's liberty, lest he should abuse his merchandize, and force men for want to buy at his price. To the 15th article, you may say that the Emperor's subjects corrupt gaugers to prevent them doing their duty, wherein they offend more than the King's subjects; otherwise there is no excess. To the 16th article, concerning packing: to prevent disputes between the buyer and seller, it is ordered that the packer shall pack the wool alone. To the 17th article, touching the payment of double customs,—one for sale of wares, another for passage,—you may answer that this division is not known here, but that any person entering a port, not driven by weather nor to repair any necessary, shall be compelled to break bulk and make sale, and thus pay custom. This has been ever used. To the 18th, touching the statutes of the Merchants Adventurers: these private agreements between companies of merchants do not belong to treaties between princes, and no public contract can take away private policy. To the 19th, touching the oath of the merchant of Camfer, which they say is very likely to be true, you may say "that lightlywood includeth not truth in dede." To the 20th, concerning the fishermen of Flanders: the substance of those executed was so small, that no heir nor executor appeared from whom recovery might be had. The 21st, touching cheeses, is not true. To the last, touching the intimation which they say was made by lady Margaret, you may say that that must appear by examination. Whereas they say that the King, in consequence of business, did not regard it; they show that of congruence, the treaty *de quinquennio in quinquennium* must have place, as it has had and has, *ut semper duret et maneat prorogatio tractatus.*

If they will not receive your rejoinder, but affirm the replications to be true, and make countenance to depart unless you enter upon communication for a new intercourse, you must then repeat the first part of these letters; show them the unreasonableness of refusing to examine proofs of the truth; protest that you have made them this offer, and abide upon this point, not departing until you see them departed, and know our pleasure.

Desires them to write to him and to the Ambassador with the queen of Hungary, whose room Hacket is to occupy, and on knowledge had from Knight and the other commissioners to present the accompanying letters to the Queen, and procure some reformation in that behalf. If they cannot obtain reason, time may be gained for studying how to meet their pertinacity. Westm., 19 April. *Signed.*

Pp. 7. *Add. Endd.*

1532.

19 April. **947.** Sir John Gage to Cromwell.

R. O. I am sorry that Sir Edw. Bary "hath [not] showed you or this time the cause of my so long absence." When he left I was not able to stand nor to sit up to sign a letter, by reason of a grievous pain in my back and a sore cough, which is now somewhat better. I pray you show the King the cause of my absence, and I will come to Court as soon as I can ride. Reminds him of his matter for Roklande and Borrame. Fyrlle, Friday, 19 April. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To, &c. Master Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable Council. *Endd.*

19 April. **948.** St. Bartholomew's, London.

See Grants in April, 23 Hen. VIII., No. 23.

19 April. **949.** Letters from Rome.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 278. B. M. "Relacion de las cartas de Roma, postrero de Abril, de 12, 13, 14, 16, 19, 1532."

Substance of various letters from Muxetula and others, containing, however, nothing that concerns England except the following:—

All three [ambassadors] write that it has been resolved not to send any legate into France or England; and Muxetula says that if any one were to go it would be Salviate, and under such conditions as your Majesty should please.

Sp. Modern copy.

20 April. **950.** Sir Will. Parre to Cromwell.

R. O. Please help the bearer, my servant, to my fee of Dawntre and Tykfforde, due to me at Michaelmas last. Sheriff Hutton, 20 April. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

20 April. **951.** William Parre, jun., to [Cromwell].

R. O. Rob. Tarne, a very insolent person, did not only openly and secretly enter my park at Kendal on various occasions, but killed and stole my game, and spoke many malicious words to Will. Redman, my keeper there, who advised him to desist from his unlawful pastime, and keep a sober tongue. On which Tarne and he made a fray, and the former chanced to be hurt. He proposes not only to trouble Redman, but to sue my cousin, Sir Jas. Laborne, for abetting him, who had nothing to do with it. He is maintained in this by my lord of Cumberland and Sir Thos. Clifford, for the malice they bear my cousin Laborne, "for my lord of Richmond's and my poor causes." Whereas it has been the ancient custom in the barony of Kendal to administer justice in all strife, as my grandfather, father, and uncle, Sir William Parre, always did: now it is that sundry wealthy and malicious persons, for the ill-will they bear my lord of Richmond and me, infringe the said custom, and send up poor people to London who cannot afford it. I am so molested with their exclamation that I am compelled to write to you for remedy, hoping, whenever such malicious persons repair to London, they may be remitted to my cousin Laborne, who is deputy steward there. Horton, 20 April. *Signed.*

Pp. 4.

20 April. **952.** Westminster Palace.

R. O. A book of payments for building at the King's manor of Westminster, in wages to artificers, "emptions," carriage of material, &c., for a whole year,

1532.

952. WESTMINSTER PALACE—*cont.*

in payments at intervals of four or six weeks, beginning with the four weeks ended on Sunday, 7 May 23 Hen. VIII., and concluding with the four weeks ended at 20 April 23 Hen. VIII.

Each monthly payment has a separate title, "Prima Solutio," &c. The names of all the labourers and artisans are given, and also of a number of London tradesmen.

Among the more important are, James Needeham, the King's carpenter; Edmund Weether, warden of the bricklayers; John Barloo, one of the purveyors for the buildings; John Moulton, master mason; Chr. Dyconson, master of the bricklayers.

Wheelbarrows are bought of Robt. Woodeland, of London, carpenter; plaster of Paris of Nic. Weethers, merchant; nails of Thos. Gorye, ironmonger; solder of Thos. Cunne, serjeant plumber; steel spades, shovels, &c., of Robt. Wilkinson and Wm. Perkins, turners; baskets of Isope Arnold, basket maker; parchment, &c., of Wm. Baylye and John Parker, stationers; paper of John Bartelett, the King's printer.

P. 9. "To Robt. Susion, of London, horner, for six blowing horns of him bought, continually to remain within the said manor for warning by them to be given at 11 times by night for the safe custody of all such stuff as shall remain within the said manor," 22*d.* each.

P. 33. Wages of "painters working upon the Coronation of our said Sovereign Lord, made and set out in the Low Gallery," [by the orchard,]* viz., Isaac Labrune, at 12*d.* a day; John Augustyne and Nic. Lasora, at 10*d.* a day; Wm. Plasyngton, at 7*d.* a day; and Robt. Short, at 6*d.*

P. 42. Wages of 25 labourers occupied at Ipswich in laying board, stone, timber, and other stuff to be measured there. Total of first payment, 225*l.* 6*s.* 1*d.*

P. 47. Second payment ending 27 May.

Bricks bought of Mr. Laurence Stubbis, vicar of Kingston-on-Thames, of the following kind: Samwelle brick, hard brick, and brickbats, averaging 2*s.* 8*d.* a 1000, and of other persons at 4*s.* 2*d.* Caen stone, bought of Wm. Noalle, of Cotevell, in Normandy, and of John Pettyfoulde of Fecham, in Normandy, at 4*s.* 6*d.* the ton. Plaster of Paris, of Wm. Deubuke of Roane, at 4*s.* a "mount" containing 30 cwt. Elmboard, of John Hammond of London, woodmonger. Ropes of John Lawdon of London, salter. Pipes made into tubs, of Geo. Lorde of Westminster.

Payments for conveyance of lead, Caen stone, and other materials from the college at Ipswich to Galye Key in London, and thence to Westminster.

Wages of 211 labourers of divers kinds, and of 6 clerks to oversee them. The names of the latter are Wm. Forster, Antony Parker, Peter Champney, Thos. Spencer, and John Briggs at 6*d.* a day, and David Marten at 8*d.*

Total of payments, 286*l.* 19*s.* 4½*d.*

P. 81. Third payment, ending 1 July 23 Hen. VIII.—To certain persons in Normandy, for Caen stone. To John Orgar of Boulton quarry in Kent, mason, for hard stone of Kent, called ashlar. To Derik Johnson of Antwerp, for plaster of Paris. To John Chappell and Roger Basyng of London, joiner, and John Giles of St. Katharine's, for wainscot. To Thos. Martin of Crawley, Wm. Porter of Weybridge, and others, for oak board. Roof nails bought of Thos. Gurry at 6*s.* a somme, containing 10,000, and a pair counter balance to weigh them, 6*s.* Yellow and green paving tiles, 5*s.* a 100. To Wm. Walwyn of Kensington, for thorns bought on the stubb in a wood called Northland, at 4*d.* a load; and to Wm. Byrde of London, currier, for edders and stakes bought likewise on the stub in Knotting wood; which thorns, edders, and stakes were employed in the hedging of a ground annexed to the said manor, called Skotteland, for safe custody of parcel of the timber of the houses taken down. "For a stock lock set upon a door of a house where poor men were accustomed to be served in the late Lord Cardinal's time," 8*d.* "For two pikes to two shores made for the overthrowing of the walls of the great tower in the palace." For a pair cross garnets made for the hosier's stall in Lamb Alley, for that

* Supplied from another entry.

1532.

the garnets of the same stall were broken by a cart which carried stones to the foundation," 4lbs. weight at 1*d.* a lb. For mending a lock on the door going out of the bayne chamber into the gallery. For a new key to a door at the stair head entering into Master Norris' chamber, 4*d.* A platte lock to the King's key on a door in the partition in the low gallery between the privy bridge and the orchard, with a platte to the keyhole of the same lock. A spring lock with a staple and a flap upon the door between the King's dining chamber and his sleeping chamber, 16*d.* For stay bars, lockets, and upright bars, made for a bay window in the chamber late transposed in the low gallery by the orchard. For a hasp and two staples set upon the gate entering into a certain ground late Dr. Dookys. For four square bolts set upon four doors in the earl of Wiltshire's lodging, 4*d.* each. For 52 locket bars and 26 uprights made for certain windows in the King's library. For 74 plattes made for the monyellis (mullions) of the windows, containing in length 128½ feet, at 1½*d.* a foot. For three bars for the stillatory. For a new platte, varnished, with staples, screws, and vices to the same, provided for a door entering into the King's library out of his dressing chamber, 3*s.* 4*d.* For two pair screws for tracery rods provided for the master mason to draw with in his tracery house, 8*s.* Carriage of old stone, brick, chalk, and flint from Kennington Place, which was taken down, to Lambeth, with water carriage across to Westminster. Carriage of materials belonging to the late Cardinal from Kingston and Esher. To Thos. Swalowe, King's messenger, riding to different parts of the realm to take artificers for the buildings, 12*d.* a day; and for one load of green birch and willow for the refreshing of the said manor against our Sovereign Lord's coming thither, 3*s.* 4*d.*

Total payments, 673*l.* 13*s.* 11¼*d.*

P. 155. Fourth payment, ending 29 July 23 Hen. VIII.—Green cloth for covering a pay board for the paymaster of the buildings to pay upon, and two writing boards for the clerk to write and cast upon. For 7 lb. of candles bought for the labourers working by night in foundations and upon works. To Richard Fleming of Westminster, shoemaker for three buckets of leather for a pump in the Lambe Alley, for conveying of water out of a foundation there. Eight rubber stones for sharpening tools, at 5½*d.* each. For 2 lb. frankincense delivered by Henry Bird of London, grocer, at Rouncyvalle, for airing the almshouse there, wherein the workmen be paid, 12*d.* Locks for doors in the lodgings of master treasurer, master cofferer, the clerk of the Green Wax, the earl of Wiltshire and the chamber where the King's children lie. A stock lock upon a store-house door in the King's Street, Westminster. For a great pair of paulmed hinges with hooks, for a great gate set in the new wall against Endyve Lane for the ready carriage of stuff to workmen. For 24 flint hammers, at 3*d.* each, for the roughlayers. For two axes to cut down certain trees growing in divers parts of the ground appointed for the new buildings and also for masons' lodges. For "shoting" of three old bars and making a new bar to a horse mill at the sign of the Axe in King Street. "For a ground auger made with a socket bit steeled, containing in length 10 foot, for searching of the ground whereupon the walls be appointed to be made about the new park nigh unto the said manor," 47 lb. at 2*d.* a lb. For mending glass in the lantern in the King's closet, the privy gallery, the gallery next to the Thames, the palette chamber, the gallery next the banquet house, the King's study, and other apartments. For setting the King's badges in a bay window of ten lights, and other operations. Carriage of old stone, chalk, flint, and mortar from the King's place called the Mews. Prest money for roughlayers and bricklayers, taken by the King's commission, at the rate of 3*d.* for ten miles. Wages of 383 labourers engaged in pulling down houses, and throwing down the walls of the King's place in the palace, and also at the Mews and Kennington Place, and in other operations, with wages for holiday works, night work, and respite hours. Total payments, 580*l.* 10*s.* 1½*d.*

P. 225. Fifth payment, ending 26 August.—For carriage of old stone, flint, and chalk, and of rubbish and earth from the ground appointed for an orchard and a garden there, and carriage of earth for amending the ground about a bridge between the said manor and St. James-in-the-Field, within the ground appointed for the forenamed park. To Geo. Rowley, farmer, of Kennington Place, for the carriage of 16 loads of oaken timber and planks of elm from the same place to Faulx Halle besides Lambeth, at 6*d.* a load. For

1532.

952. WESTMINSTER PALACE—*cont.*

bricklayers and others, for the working of a vault or watercourse crossing the highway from Charing Cross to Westminster, directly against the ground called Skotteland, to drain the meads in the ground appointed for the park. For working on two foundations for a tower annexed to the new gatehouse set directly over the above highway, and also adjoining the new gallery, each foundation being 45 ft. long, 5½ ft. broad, and 10 ft. deep. To John Russell, warden of all the carpenters working in the said buildings, for felling, hewing, and squaring 70 loads of elm timber near the said Kennington Place, at 14*d.* a load. To Hen. Byselle of Lambeth Marsh, four weeks hire of a wherry boat conveying workmen from Kennington to Westminster, at 6*d.* a week. Wages of 25 gardeners, for the levelling of a certain ground late edified to enlarge the orchard.

Total payment, 611*l.* 13*s.* 11¾*d.*

P. 299, *vol.* II. Sixth payment, ending 23 Sept.—Tiles bought from persons at Kilbourne. To Elys Carmenelle of London, painter, for 200 Flemish paving tiles, 30*s.* To Wm. Segar of London, ironmonger, for 200 coarser paving tiles, yellow and green, 10*s.* To. Ric. Ropkyn and John Muddilles of Maston (Merstham), Surrey, masons, for 20 tons of Reigate stone, at 4*s.* a ton. To John Camelle of Hableneffe in Normandy, and others, for Caen stone, at 4*s.* 6*d.* a ton. To John de Garnathoo, of the Company of the Easterlings, for 100 wainscots, 66*s.* 8*d.* To Thos. Marten, of Crowley for joists and rafters of oak, at 9*s.* 6*d.* a load. To Thos. Yonge of East Grinstead, Sussex, for oak timber, at 5*s.* 4*d.* a load.

Total payments, 847*l.* 8*s.* 6¼*d.*

P. 391. Seventh payment, ending 21 Oct.—For two carpets of Gaunt making to cover two boards within the payhouse, whereupon the clerks make the books containing the charges of the said buildings, 16*d.* each. Oystershells delivered to the masons, used for the setting of stone, at 4*d.* a bushel. To Wm. Southwood of London, goldbeater, for 300 of fine gold delivered to the painters working on the Coronation, at 5*s.* 4*d.* a 100. Iron door handles, with oylettis and roses, at 8*d.* each. A pair of garnets set upon a window in the lord of Rochford's lodging, with nails, &c., 2*s.* 4*d.*; and other iron work in the lodging of Mr. Hennage, my lady of Wiltshire, the lady Anne Rochford (which is directly under the library). Wages of 31 painters working as well upon the Coronation in the low gallery by the orchard, as also upon the outsides of the walls of the new gallery. Labourers digging the foundation of "waterworks," viz., of the wall by the Thames side enclosing the end of the orchard, who are paid according to the number of tides during which they worked.

Total, 1,060*l.* 19*s.* 4½*d.*

P. 505. Eighth payment, ending 18 Nov.—Total 359*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.*

P. 547. Ninth payment, ending 16 Dec.—Total 787*l.* 2*s.* 5¼*d.*

P. 575. Tenth payment, ending 14 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII.—To Allen Rastarde of Westminster, for the hire of his wharf, and damage done to it. Expences of Master Thos. Heritage, surveyor of the buildings, riding into divers parts to view woods for timber.

Total, 497*l.* 13*s.* 6¾*d.*

P. 599. Eleventh payment, ending 10 Feb.—Paid for working of two flower de luce in freestone, with large branches of roses, together with the King's poysie wrought under the same flower de luces, set up in the new gate made directly over the highway leading from Charing Cross towards Westminster, 26*s.* 8*d.* For taking down the roof of the hall at Kennington Place. Digging a dock near Faulxe Halle, for loading barges. Joiners' work for the ceiling of the new gallery.

Total, 896*l.* 11*s.* 0¼*d.*

P. 625. Twelfth payment, ending 23 March 23 Hen. VIII.—Stuff bought of Clement Armystone of London, joiner, which was employed in garnishing the roof of the new gallery; viz., buds of timber turned and carved, leaves of lead attached to them, garnishing of jowpieces with the King's posy in letters of lead. Pyne nails and English tacketts for nailing up the said buds and leaves. Painting and gilding done upon the gallery roof by Andrew Wright, including painting and gilding of four "cases of iron for clockis." Glass bought of Galion

1532.

Hone, glazier, with workmanship, viz., Normandy glass, the King's badges, old glass set in new cement, &c. Carriage of stone, flint, chalk, and brickbats, from the mill behind Westminster Abbey to the park wall, parcel of the stuff brought from Kennington Place and there landed; and of rubbish to a wharf now made within the ground called Skotteland; also carriage of wainscots from St. Katherine's Pool to the house of John Ripleye, joiner, in St. Giles' parish without Aldersgate, there to be wrought for the King. Carriage of timber from the house of St. John's to Westminster.

Task works: carving in freestone, of large roses with the King's posy, small roses, flower de luces with the posy, portcullises with the posy, scutcheons of the King's arms, under crowns imperial holden up by his beasts. A new dock made in Skotteland. Digging 213 rods in length for the foundation of the park wall, which is 4 ft. broad and 4 ft. deep. Brick hewn into turning brick and coynes for the coping of the said wall. Tunnels hewn for chimneys at 26*s.* 8*d.* a piece. Paving tile laid in the floor of the new gallery, 10*s.* a 1000. To the keepers of the Gatehouse, Westminster, and the Marshalsea, for their diligence in receiving misruled persons committed to their custody by Mr. Heritage and Mr. Alvard. To Cotton and Conweye of the King's Hall, for writing warrants signed by the King for timber.

Total, 1,050*l.* 14*s.* 7¾*d.*

P. 649. Thirteenth payment, ending 20 April 23 Hen. VIII.—For hewing, setting up, and finishing 8 tunnels of chimneys with their heads and bases, at 26*s.* 8*d.* each. 10 chimneys with double tunnels within the new rents near Rouncyvalle.

Total, 225*l.* 2*s.*

The last five payments are drawn up in tabular form.

These accounts are bound in two volumes paged consecutively. Pp. 653.

21 April. **953.** THOMAS ALVARDE.

R. O. Declaration by Thos. Alvarde of the sums of money received by him, from Henry VIII. and others, to his use, since the fall of the late lord Cardinal, *i.e.*, from 9 Oct. 21 Hen. VIII. to 21 April 23 Hen. VIII.

Received from the King, and from the sale of old iron, wainscot and other stuff at Westminster, Kennyngton Place, the Mewis and Gippeswiche, 34,098*l.* 3*s.* 1*d.* Paid for the buildings at Westminster, 13,987*l.* 1*s.* 6*d.* 2½*q.* For taking down and carriage of stuff from the Cardinal's College at Gippeswiche, 143*l.* 14*s.* 8½*d.* For wardrobe expences, by warrants, 18,147*l.* 0*s.* 10¼*d.* Materials for the said building, 349*l.* 1*s.* 3*d.* Total, 32,626*l.* 18*s.* 2*d.* 1½*q.* Remaining in Alvarde's hands, 1,471*l.* 4*s.* 10*d.* 2½*q.*

P. 1, *large paper. Endd.*

21 April. **954.** LOPE HURTADO DE MENDOZA to the EMPRESS.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 270. B. M. "News from France.

"The affair of the Queen of England progresses satisfactorily. The opinion of the scholars of Portugal will shortly be delivered to the King. Don Esteban does what he can to push this affair on, and great diligence is necessary, considering the time which is allowed. He will be a good witness when* . . . .

"Concerning the Inquisition all goes on well. Navigation to India and in the Red Sea. King of Fez. Setubal, 21 April 1532."

English abstract from Spanish original at Simancas.

22 April. **955.** JOHN LORD AUDELEY to CROMWELL.

R. O. Begs him to tender his affairs in time convenient, else he and his heirs are undone. With Cromwell's favor, could do the King as good service as any of his ancestors. Wishes to know the King's pleasure how he shall be demeaned in the matter concerning Laurence Bonevyz; "for though I be the King's faithful and true subject, and, unworthy, a baron of

* This paragraph is not finished, and afterwards it has been blotted out.

1532.

955. JOHN LORD AUDELEY to CROMWELL—*cont.*

his realm, and my mother of the blood of the Summersettys, yet, as that indenture is couched, I am in far worse case than though I were a poor merchant and a stranger born." Is bound to do what he cannot accomplish without the King's licence; "for if I might, I would have seen the uttermost point what might have been done or this time." Can see no remedy but to have intelligence with the king of Portugal. Offers to send a book of his devices,—what he has done, and what he is willing to do. Complains of the wrongs done him by Sir John Mundy in retaining his lands, slandering himself and his officers, and retaining his revenues. Begs his intercession with my Lord Chancellor to surcease execution of a statute till his Lordship and Cromwell can determine the matter. Wade, 22 April.

Hol., pp. 3. To, &c. Mr. Croumwell. *Sealed.*

956. ——— to ———.

R. O. Declares the conditions under which he is willing to supply the King and kingdom with spices.

1. That he and his brothers be made denizens.

2. That the King should appoint a judge to try all the cases which may arise here between him and his brothers and any other person of his said house, in conformity, however with the laws of this kingdom; and that we be exempt from all other tribunals.

3. That if any of us incur blame, proceedings may be taken only against the person who has been guilty of the error, and that the house and its goods remain uninjured.

4. That the mayor and sheriffs be not allowed to interfere with their house in the way of justice.

5. That as a number of poor Portuguese traffic in this kingdom, who do not know the custom of the country, they be not troubled or put in prison until they be first brought to our house; and that if the mayor of that house will be surety for them, his security be not refused, that is to say, in civil causes. This will encourage Portuguese to traffic in the kingdom. Begs him to consider that within the last 16 months he has paid 800*l.* st. to his Majesty's customs, by which an estimate may be formed how much good it would do to the revenue if he were allowed to import spices on these conditions.

Ital., pp. 2. *Begins:* Magnifico Signor mio observandissimo.

22 April. **957.** S. VAUGHAN to CROMWELL.

R. O. On Monday after my departure from London I came to Calais. After my arrival a great storm arose. I forgot to ask you to favor Mr. Semer, the alderman, who is in the King's danger for something done during his mayoralty of the Staple. I heard of it in Flanders, before my coming over at the Cold Mart. You were reported to be the author of this trouble, though I believed it not. May I beg you to be solicitor to the King for Dr. Latimer, who is troubled by my lord of Canterbury or some other. It were pity to trouble or cast away a man whom many men have in so good an opinion. Calais, St. George's Even.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful, within the gate of the Friars Augustines in London.

23 April. **958.** FRANCIS I. to the BISHOP OF AUXERRE.

Camusat, 36 b. Wrote some days past from Argenthan, in answer to a letter from the Bishop, written by direction of the Pope, who desired that the interview between himself, the Emperor and Francis, should take place. Sent also a letter of credence. The packet was sent to Lyons to the marshal de Treuolce,

1532.

or the seigneur Pomponio his nephew, in his absence, to be forwarded. Thinks that before this the Bishop has signified his final resolution to the Pope. Received his letter of the 22nd ult., with a narrative of the long conversation between the Pope and him on the 11th, after the Pope had communicated with a number of the cardinals, whom he had assembled, respecting the preparations to be made against the Turk, because of the news which had come from Venice to Rome. Understands the overtures touching the forces which he is to furnish, and how the Bishop returned to the Pope on Friday the 15th, and resumed the conversation, making many remonstrances. The Pope's language was quite different from what Francis expected in consequence of the Bishop's late letter written by his direction; and it would appear to have been agreed upon between him and the Emperor's ministers. The Pope's ambassador here, the bishop of Como, has visited Francis to inform him of the matters mentioned in the said narrative and letter. Sends in writing the Bishop's propositions and his own answers, so that Auxerre may know what to say if any overtures be made to persuade Francis to furnish troops for the defence of Italy to be employed under another prince. Is content that they shall defend Italy without him, seeing they will not let him take part in its defence.

Gives directions for obtaining from the Pope the revocation of the privilege granted to churches in his kingdom and Dauphiné, of electing their prelates. He must also urge the Pope for a brief for the punishment of the bishop of Paris, who has been a prisoner for a long time; and also for bulls for the aid to be given by the Church to the King for resistance to the Turk, similar to those granted to the Emperor. Barbarossa has been making great preparations, and may surprise Provence, and the Bishop must threaten the Pope that the King will levy an aid without his authority. He must remind the Pope of his promise to promote the archbishop of Toulouse to the cardinalate. Coustances, 23 April 1532.

Fr.

23 April. **959.** CHARLES V. to MIGUEL MAI.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 271. B. M.

"The Pope may rest sure that he (the Emperor) will never forsake him. Venice. Enterprise against the Turks. King of France. Swiss, &c.

"Concerning the divorce case of the queen of England, he must do the utmost possible to induce the Pope to pronounce the final sentence. Has sent with the last courier a holograph letter to the Pope, beseeching him no longer to delay this affair.

"King of the Romans, &c. &c.

"Has sent orders to Spain to get there as much money as can be obtained from lay property as well as from ecclesiastical. Begs the Pope to approve his measures in as far as Church property is concerned. It would be good if the Pope would give orders that a tax be levied on all Church property, and on that of convicts, in the kingdom of Naples, the other states of Italy, the empire, and even in Flanders. Writes to the dukes of Milan and Mantua, informing them of the danger with which the Turks threaten Christendom, and asking them to contribute towards the means of defence. Has sent a confidential servant of his household to the king of France, and another to the king of England, informing them of the preparations for war the Turks are making, and of the resistance he is determined to offer them. Encloses his instructions to his envoys to France and England, and begs him to communicate them to the Pope.

"The Princes Electors have much delayed their arrival, but they are now coming.

"He is to beg the Pope very urgently well to fortify the coasts of his states.

"From Ratisbon, 23 April 1532."

Modern abstract from original draft at Simancas.

1532.

23 April. **960.** Sir Harry Gascoygne to Cromwell.

R. O. For your kindness showed to me when I was last in London, I send you a trotting gelding. There are few so good in these parts. As he had taken some cold, I did not like to send him before. Sadbery, 23 April. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

23 April. **961.** Sir Ric. Hart, Canon of Bruton, to Lady Lisle.

R. O. Learns by her servant, Mr. Hyberden, that she has received his letter from London. Would have come by her Ladyship but my Lord informed him that she was with my Lady Princess and ordered him home by the nearest way "to returne writtes, and to procleme the fey . . . . . g my Lord was prevy to." Mr. Weston got his bill signed by the King. Gave him 20*l.* for his labor; and 5*l.* to Mr. Crumwell, who read it to his Highness, and gave it his good word; and 10*l.* to Mr. Syllyard, who also helped it. These all look for thanks of your Ladyship, as they did it more for your sake and my Lord's than for the money. Gave Stowghton also 10*s.*, without whom it would not have been sped so soon, and 10*s.* to his fellows. Cannot express how glad she has made my Lord his master. We have a great fair here. All our brothers here thank your Ladyship. Hopes the stuff he brought gave her satisfaction. Bruton, St. George's Day.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the most honorable Lady Lysley deliver this at Supporton.

24 April. **962.** The Garter.

Anstis, Order of the Garter, II. 388. A chapter of the Order of the Garter was held at Greenwich on 24 April 24 Hen. VIII., at which were present the King, the dukes of Norfolk and Suffolk, the marquis of Exeter, the earls of Arundel, Northumberland, Sussex, Oxford, Rutland, and Wiltshire, Viscount Lisle, lords Mountjoy and Sandys, and Sir Wm. Fitzwilliam. It was decreed that the feast of St. George should be kept on May 12, the earl of Arundel taking the Sovereign's place, assisted by the earl of Rutland, viscount Lisle, lord Mountjoy, and Sir Wm. Fitzwilliam. It was determined that lord Dudley's stall should continue vacant at the King's pleasure.

Lat.

25 April. **963.** W. Prior of Rochester to Cromwell.

R. O. Please command payment for the parsonage of Sutton for the last quarter. The sexton will deliver an acquittance, and I trust he who will succeed you in the farm will pay and repair as well. The provost of Eyton (Eton) has commanded Master Norton no longer to pay out of the parsonage of Newton, to our place of Rochester, the secular priest's pension, because the two manors lately belonging to Lesenes, when it stood, were charged with the same. At the last Easter and before, we were paid by Mr. Norton. If any comfort come to us of our cell of Felixstow, we will make you the best recompence for your help. 25 April 24 Hen. VIII.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

25 April. **964.** Rodrigo Nino to Charles V.

Simancas MS. Extract of a letter dated 25 April 1532. Last week, in a Council of the Pregadi, there was read a letter written three months ago by the Venetian ambassador with the Turk to the Council, stating that the Turk had told him as a great secret that the kings of France and England, the Vayvode, the duke of Saxony, the Landgrave and other princes of the empire, had made a league against your Majesty and the king of the Romans. The Council of Ten did not wish to communicate this to the Pregadi before, as the Turk had mentioned it as a great secret.

Sp., p. 1. *Modern copy.*

1532.

25 April. **965.** The Augustinian Hermits.

See Grants in April 1532, 24 Hen. VIII., No. 3.

26 April. **966.** Sir Jas. Layburn to Jas. Layburn, Deputy Steward of Kendal.

R. O. The "shiroff turn" was kept in Kendal on St. Mark's Day by Sir John Lowther, under-sheriff to my lord of Cumberland in Westmoreland, Sir Roger Bellingham, and John Hutton, clerk to the under-sheriff, and others of their retinue. Went with Chr. Godmond and seven others, and charged them, in the name of the King and my lord of Richmond, to keep no "sheroff turn" in the liberties of the latter. On being asked for his authority, said that my lord of Richmond's authority was openly proclaimed in Kendal market under the King's broad seal. They said they had not heard of it. Told them that Sir Thos. Clyfford stood by when my lord of Norfolk commanded the deputy steward not to allow my lord of Cumberland, or any one for him, to meddle within the said liberty. Charged the constables to make no answer, and departed,—when they pannelled an inquest of constables, tenants of Sir Roger Bellingham, Mr. Strikeland, Sir Ric. Weston, Geffrey Midilton, and Mr. Redemayn, but he does not know what they did. Kendal, Friday after St. Mark's Day.

P. 1. *Headed:* Copy of a letter, &c.

26 April. **967.** Ale and Beer Brewers.

Proclamations, Soc. Antiq. I. 60. Printed copy of the statute 23 Hen. VIII. c. 4, with a seventeenth century copy appended, of the writ to the mayor and sheriffs of London ordering it to be proclaimed. Dated Westm., 26 April 24 Hen. VIII.

Pp. 3.

27 April. **968.** Alexander de Medici, Duke of Florence.

R. O. "Autorità data al signore Alessandro de Medici primo Duca della citta de Firenze, e suo Dominio, da Dodici Riformatori deputati sotto li 27 d'Aprile l'anno del nostro Signore Gieso Cristo 1532–3."

Pp. 26. *Modern copy.*

27 April. **969.** Monastery of Calewiche.

R. O. Indenture, 27 April 24 Hen. VIII., between the King and Ralph Longford, esquire for the King's body, for the suppression of the monastery of St. Margaret, Calewiche, Staff., of which Longford's ancestors were founders. After the suppression, Longford is to have the lands of the monastery in tail male, subject to a rent agreed upon by indifferent persons.

Draft, pp. 2, *large paper.*

28 April. **970.** Edmund Husey to Cromwell.

R. O. I perceive grievous complaints have been made to you against me, with a view to take away my right and my life, though I ever submitted myself to your commands and those of the Council, only using the liberties of my lands as they have been used heretofore. At the request of poor people I weighed bread, which was much out of good order; for every loaf wanted in weight 1 lb. or 2 lb., which I commanded to be amended. Part thereof I distributed to the poor. If I have done wrong I submit to punishment. Temple Combe, 28 April.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Worshipful.

1532.

29 April. **971.** GHINUCCI, BENET, and CASALE to HENRY VIII.

R. O. St. P. VII.367.

Received his letters, dated 22 March. As nothing here was said of the annates, we asked the Pope intentionally whether he had received any news from England, and he told us that his Nuncio had signified to him that there had been some transaction in Parliament adverse to the See Apostolic, but what it was his Nuncio did not understand; on which we explained to him the matter according to your letter. We said no more lest he might be induced to bring the matter before the Consistory, which would have been prejudicial to your cause. If the protectorate be offered to cardinal Farnese, cardinal De Monti and Tranis will take it amiss, and Campeggio and De Cæsis will think themselves wronged. Speak highly of Jerome Previdellus, who has rendered great services in the cause, and whose efforts have been more admired than any others and more successful. Sends the King a brief of what he said. No news of the Turks, except that we are told the Admiral of their fleet is commanded to spare the vessels of the Christian subjects of France, England, and the Venetians. It will not attack Sicily or Italy this year. Rome, 29 April 1532. *Signed.*

Lat. Add.

29 April. **972.** [KARNE and BONNER] to HENRY VIII.

Vit. B. XIII. 181. B. M. Burnet, IV. 184.

Since our letters of 23 [March, there has] been great labour to bring the disputation p[ublic out of] the Consistory, kept once a week, into Congregations to be kept before the Pope and Cardinals, in such place [and as oft] as should please them, to the intent that the disputations might be sooner ended, and not take such effect as it was devised for. Karne was often admonished to send conclusions to be proposed in the Congregations, both in Palm Sunday week and Easter week, as appears by the copies of the intimations sent herewith. Delivered certain conclusions according to the order taken at the beginning, with a protestation devised by the King's counsel, *de non recedendo ab eodem ordine et de propon[endo easdem] conclusiones in consistorio juxta eundem ordinem et non aliter.* Notwithstanding, the Pope caused me to be again admonished, with a threat that if I did not appear on April 3, he would proceed in spite of the protestation. Delivered a fresh protestation on April 3, of which a copy is enclosed, and caused it to be registered by the Datary. It was examined at a Congregation in the afternoon, and the published conclusions were again remitted to be heard in Consistory. This was more beneficial. The matter was thus deferred till the 10th, when the Pope kept a Consistory. Mr. Provydell, (Prævidellus), a singular good clerk from Bologna, proposed three conclusions concerning the habilitation of Karne, and that the cause ought to be committed *extra curiam* to a place safe for both parties. A copy is enclosed. As neither the Imperialists nor the Queen's counsel appeared, Karne said to the Pope that they would not have absented themselves if they had any good matter to allege, or did not diffide of their part; accused them of contumacy, and desired it to be enacted. On the 14th the Pope desired him to be present at the Consistory on the 17th. Gave the Datary three conclusions,—the 19th, 20th, and 25th, with a protestation, which is enclosed. At the Consistory, Providell spoke in favor of them, answered the objections he thought the other party would use, being sorry that neither the Imperialists' nor the Queen's counsel were there. His sayings are sent herewith, with the protestation. Does not think the Pope will hear the remaining seven conclusions, which are yet undisputed, in the Consistory, as the adverse party will not come. "Nevertheless, to take otherwise out of the Consistory with the Cardinals' information, his Holiness is well contented." Sends a copy of what was done in Consistory on March 20. Rome, 29 April.

In Bonner's hand. Mutilated. Add.

1532.

29 April. **973.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Vienna Archives.

Has received the Emperor's letters by Mons. de Montfalconet, who writes fully about the affairs mentioned in his instructions. No one could have been more suitable for the charge, nor more agreeable to the King and the Court. The result depends on the determination of the French king.

The Queen does not think it advisable that the brief to the King should be presented yet. The Nuncio has promised to be ready to do it whenever she wishes. Does not write about the Queen, as the said Baron will inform the Emperor plainly. London, 29 April '32.

Fr. From a modern copy.

29 April. **974.** CASALE and BENET to HENRY VIII.

Vit. B. XIII. 183. B. M. Pocock, II. 252.

Received on the 3rd his letters of the 21st, touching the bishopric of Chester. Have done as much as they can to induce the Old man (Ancona) to stand earnestly for the excusator, but he says he cannot depart from his first opinion without some ground. Detail the method he has adopted for the cause. He says that no one can openly show his mind, and declare that he favors your cause, without losing his reputation and influence. The Pope is swayed by his opinion, and almost everything is done according to his advice; therefore, in all negotiations with him, it is necessary to be very secret.

Describe their proceedings with De Monte, to whom and the bishop of Ariminum they advise the King to write letters of thanks. The Pope is convinced of the coming of the Turks. We cannot persuade him of the great danger to be apprehended if an army be sent [by the Emperor] into Italy. Rome, 29 April 1532. *Signed.*

Cipher deciphered. Mutilated. Add.

29 April. **975.** DR. ORTIZ to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 273. B. M.

Sends a copy of his last letter about the demand for the second brief in the Queen's case. Is much rejoiced at the arrival of the cardinal of Burgos in Rome, on account of his zeal for justice and the Emperor's service.

The discussions about these conclusions are finished, and the Rota must now refer its judgment to the Consistory. Fears the Cardinals may ask to be particularly informed. Rome, 29 April 1532.

Sp., pp. 2. Modern copy.

30 April. **976.** T. HERYTAGE to SIR JOHN RUSSELL.

R. O.

I have been in communication with the King touching your letter, but could get no grant of money or other answer. He would not look upon your letter, but said he would have me and Mr. Cromwell together. He wondered what had been done with the revenues of the More since the lord Cardinal was deposed. I told him Mr. Harvye received it as bailly, and Mr. Cade as surveyor. He said he would not believe it until he heard Mr. Cromwell and me together. I showed him the ruins of the park pale, loss of deer, destruction of the garden, necessity of reparation. He said you would see to it. I replied that poor men neither could nor would work until they knew how they should be paid. He said they should be paid, but he would first hear Mr. Cromwell. It would be tedious to write all our communication. Westminster, Tuesday 30 April. *Signed.*

P.S. in his own hand.—I think it would be much business to get the money before your and Mr. Cromel's meeting before the King.

P. 1. *Add.*

1532.

977. Diet of Bourbourg.

Le Glay, Analectes Hist., p. 197.

Projet d'un traité de commerce entre Henri VIII. et Charles V., lequel projet a été formulé par les députés des deux souverains, à l'assemblée de Bourbourg.

"1532, après Pâques" (*Le Glay's date*).

978. Grants in April 1532, 23 Hen. VIII.

April.

Grants.

1. Hugh Vaughan, groom of the Chamber. To be bailiff, rent collector, and "agellarius" of the lands late of Rice Gruffith, attainted, in the commotes of Kydwelly, Karnollen, and Inskynnen, in the lordship of Kydwelly, parcel of the duchy of Lancaster. Greenwich, 29 Mar. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 2 April.—P.S.

2. Copyn de Witt, *alias* James de Witt, of Calais, goldsmith. Pardon for the murder of Michael Joynour, of Depe (Dieppe), in foreign parts, a Frenchman. Greenwich, 30 March 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 4 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 34.

3. Thomas Jones, gentleman usher of the King's chamber. To be steward, surveyor, and receiver of the castle, lordships, and manors of Newcastell Emlyn and Abermarles, otherwise called the lordship of Llansadorne, in co. Karmarthen, S. Wales; and to be governor and keeper of the said castle of Emlyn, manors, &c., and of all parks, forests, chases, and herbage thereto belonging; with governance of the manrede in the said manors and places, at such times as he shall be commanded, with fees of 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* a year. The said castle, lordships, and manors were forfeited to the King by Rees ap Griffith. Greenwich, 3 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 5 April.—P.S.

4. Thomas Perse. Presentation to the parish church of Parva Laver, London dioc., *vice* John Williams, deceased. Greenwich, 4 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 7 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 32.

5. Wm. Gryslyng, merchant, London. Protection for one year. Greenwich, 4 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsea, 8 April.—P.S.

6. The Order of Cisteaux. Commission to the abbots of Fountayns, Woborn, Bylande, Graces, and Neith to visit all houses of the said Order, both of men and of women, in England, Ireland, Wales, and the isles of Wight and Man, in place of the abbot of Charleoux (Chailly), appointed by the head visitor and reformator of the said Order, whom it was not thought convenient to admit, being a stranger, inhabitant of France. Also authority to visit and reform from time to time Barnard College, Oxford, of the said Order, for the increase of virtue and learning, to set forth such Order among the students of the said college, and the punishments of transgressors by expulsion or otherwise, according to their demerits, as the foundations and statutes set forth. Greenwich, 5 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 10 April.—P.S.

7. John Phillips, one of the stewards of the King's chamber. Grant of the offices of steward, surveyor, and receiver of the manors, &c. in the towns, villages, and hamlets of Llan Gybbye, Llanrusted, Cardygan, Carmerden, Llangeyn, Seynt Clere, Hoggeston, Burton Elyotts Parke, Seynt Tonellis, Thorneton, Llanstephan, and Kelkennyn, (Pembroke, Cardigan, Carmerthen, and S. Wales,) which lately belonged to Rice Griffith, attainted; with the command of men called the Manred in the said towns, &c. when he shall be thereto commanded, and fees of 5*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* a year. Greenwich, 7 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 10 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 32.

8. Sir Will. Thomas. To be steward, surveyor, and receiver of all the possessions in the towns, villages, and hamlets of Abberustwith, Iskoyd, Guynnyoneth, Llannamthe Very, Herevayn, Kelsan, Cathynok, Whyddegada, Cayo Mannour, Dilo Mell'th Thayn, Rosemayn, Althegare, Druslande Pervethe, Newton, Glynchothe, Boielthe, Llannaban, Abergwillye, Llangathen, Elvelt, and Llanvenneth, in cos. Pembroke, Cardigan, and Carmarthen, S. Wales; which belonged to Rice Griffith, attainted; together with "the governaunce of the Manredde" in the said towns, &c. at such time as the said William shall be thereto commanded, and the appointment of all necessary officers; with fees of 5*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* a year. Greenwich, 8 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 11 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 31.

9. Wm. abbot of Bruton. Licence to the monastery to hold two fairs at Bruton, the first on the eve, day, and morrow of St. George, and the second on the eve, day, and morrow of the Nativity of St. Mary. Westm., 10 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* 11 April.—P.S.

10. Eleanor Verney, widow. Annuity of 50 marks for life, in consideration of her services to Henry VII. and queen Elizabeth, to Mary queen of the French, and to the King's sister, Margaret queen of Scots. Greenwich, 7 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 12 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 34.

11. Lewis ap Watkyn, one of the yeomen of the Guard. Reversion of 6*d.* a day, as fee of the Crown, on the first vacancy from 1 March

1532.

April.

GRANTS.

23 Hen. VIII. Greenwich, 5 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 13 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 34.

12. John Corson and John and Thomas Ridley. First presentation to the parish church of Symonborne, in Tyndale, Northld., Durham dioc. Westm., 11 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 14 April.—P.S.

13. Thomas Cromwell. Appointment, during good conduct, as master or treasurer of the King's jewels. Westm., 12 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 14 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 36.

14. Hen. earl of Northumberland and Sir Ralph Ellerker, jun. To be stewards of the manor of Holderness, Yorks., late of Edward duke of Buckingham; on surrender of patent 18 June 19 Hen. VIII., granting the office to the Earl only. Westm., 15 April 23 Hen. VIII.—P.S.

15. Luke Hornebolt, a native of Flanders. Licence to export 400 qrs. of barley. Greenwich, 4 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 15 April.—P.S.

16. Sir Edw. and Leonard Chamberlain. To be steward and lieutenant of the manor of Woodstock, and of its members, viz., Hamborgh, Stonefeld, Wotton, and Bladon, and of the hundred of Wotton, Oxon, with 100*s.* a year; and parker of the park there, with 3*d.* a day; bailiff of the manor of Kydlington, which belonged to John late duke of Suffolk, and ranger of the new forest at Woodstock; on surrender of patent 10 Sept. 24 Hen. VII., granting the same to Sir Edward alone. Westm., 11 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 April.—P.S.

17. Giles Heron, of Alderbroke, Essex, *alias* of Shakilwell, in the parish of Hackney, Midd., esquire of the Royal Body, John Heron, of the King's household, *alias* of Fottescrey (Foot's-Cray), Kent, Edmund Heron, of Shakelwell, in the parish of Hackney, and Christopher Heron, of the same. Pardon of all depredations and destruction of vert and venison in the King's forests, &c., committed before 1 March 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 April 23 Hen. VIII.—[*In English.*]—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 33.

(2.) Draft patent to the same effect in Latin in R. O.

18. Davy Jankyns. Licence to export 300 qrs. of barley between the date hereof and Mich. next. Westm., 10 April. *Del.* Westm., 16 April.—P.S.

19. Sir John Russell, knight of the Royal Body. Lease of the manor or lordship of Westle, called Pembroke or Dunham Hall (Suff.), late of Jasper late duke of Bedford; with reservations; for 21 years, at the annual rent of 113*s.* 4*d.*, payable to the receiver of Bedford's lands. *Del.* Westm., 16 April 23 Hen. VIII.—S.B.b. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 33.

20. John Copynger, warden and keeper of the Mint in London. Order to deliver coining irons to Edw. archbp. of York's mint, paying for every dozen gross according to old custom. Westm., 12 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 17 April.—P.S.

21. Maurice ap Harry. Grant of the offices of steward, surveyor, and receiver of the castle, lordship, and manor of Narbart, and the members thereof, in co. Pembroke, and elsewhere in the principality of South Wales, and of governor and keeper of the said castle, with government of the men called "the Mandrede" in the said lordship, with fees of 5*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Westm., 17 April. —*Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 14.

22. Lord Sands, King's chamberlain and lieutenant of the castle of Guysnes. Licence to export three horses to Calais, for the use of the said castle. Westm., 18 April.—S.B.

23. For the priory of St. Bartholomew's, London. Congé d'élire on the death of Wm. Bolton, the late prior. Westm., 17 April, 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 19 April. —P.S.

ii. Petition for the above by Thomas Gybbons, sub-prior, and the convent, stating that prior Bolton died on Friday, the 5th April. John Symkins, cellarer, and John Bowser, are bearers of the petition. Dated in the Chapter House, 9 April 1532.

24. Jevan Lloid ap David Lloid. Lease of lands in Tallabryn, in the commote of Issalett, in the lordship of Denbigh, now in the tenure of Robert ap John ap Jevan ap Tudder and Griffith ap Llewellyn Moris; for 21 years, at various rents. *Del.* Westm., 20 April 23 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

25. Robert Bryght, the King's chaplain. Licence to exchange one of four curacies which he holds, with John bishop of Lincoln, for the curacy of the parish church of Aynho (Linc. dioc.), to which the said Bishop was presented by the abbot John and the convent of Walden, notwithstanding the statute 21 Hen. VIII. Westm., 18 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 20 April. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 33.

26. Bernard de Bardyngnyer, merchant of Spain. Licence to import into London 30 tuns of Gascon wine, laden in a ship called the *John Baptist*, of London, which is already in the Thames; notwithstanding the Act of 23 Hen. VIII. Westm., 19 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 20 April.—P.S.

27. John Hordane and Anthony James, merchants of Spain. Licence to import into London 1,682 baletts of woad, containing 111½ tons, laden in three ships already in the Thames, viz., the *Fraunces*, John Brunet, master, the *Mary*, of St. John de Luce, Roben Gerobe, master, and a hoy, Zeverike Everson, master, of Antwerp, notwithstanding the Act of 23 Hen. VIII. Westm., 19 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm. 20 April.—P.S.

1532.

April.

GRANTS.

979. UNDATED GRANTS, 23 HEN. VIII.

Commissions of Gaol Delivery.

1. *Launceston Gaol, Cornw.*—Sir John Arundell de la Hern, Sir Peter Eggecombe, Sir Ric. Greynvile, Sir John Chamound, John Arundell of Talfern, Rob. Vivian, Will. Lowre, Ric. Penrose, Rob. Langdon, Hen. Trecarell, and Thos. Chamounde. ——— *undated. Pat.* 23 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 12*d.*

2. Another commission to the above and Chr. Tredenek for some gaol unnamed. (*Entry unfinished.*)

980. GRANTS in APRIL 1532, 24 HEN. VIII.

1. Joan Corbell of London, spinster. Pardon for having, in conjunction with Thomas Jakson of London, yeoman, on the 30 March 5 Hen. VIII., at London, viz., in the parish of St. Michael, Croked Lane, Candelwikestrete ward, robbed Wm. Walpole, vintner, of two silver cups, whereof the said Thomas and Joan are indicted before John Brugge and John Dawes, sheriffs of London, and Thomas Barnewell, coroner. *Del.* Westm., 22 April 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat.* (*undated*), *p.* 2, *m.* 30.

2. Edw. Estwood, of Pountfrett, York, yeoman. Pardon for having killed in self-defence John Alforthe *alias* Aworthe *alias* John Surgion *alias* John Holford, of Pountfret, as appears by divers records of John Spelman and his associates, justices of gaol delivery for York castle. Westm., 24 April. —*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 16.

3. The priors and brethren of the Augustine order of Hermits in England and Ireland. Licence to use the dispensation granted to them by Thomas late cardinal and legate, to assemble their provincial chapter once in seven years instead of three as formerly, and that the provincial priors elected by them on every such occasion should be reputed equal in dignity to the provincials of the Mendicant order. ——— 24 April 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 25 April.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 16.

4. Elizabeth Cesson of Westminster, *alias* Elizabeth Massey of London, spinster. Pardon for having broken the close and houses of Thomas Stevenson, at Knightsbridge, Midd., and stolen certain money, rings, and other articles. Greenwich, 2 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 April 24 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 20.

5. Inspeximus and innotescimus of an indenture, dated at Hampoll, 30 Nov. 4 Hen. VIII., between dame Isabella Wheteley, the prioress, and the convent of the monastery of St. Mary Hampoll, on the one part, and Rob. Mawyer and Will. Mawyer, son of the said Robert, on the other, whereby the said prioress leased to the said Robert and William a messuage in Melton, called the Graunge, and six oxgangs of land thereto belonging, for 61 years, at the annual rent of 53*s.* 4*d.* Westm., 26 April.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 2.

6. Rob. Draper, yeoman of the King's jewels. Grant, in reversion, of the offices of keeper of the garden in the Tower of London, keeper of the beds and other harness in the said Tower, and keeper of the little wardrobe there; with the usual fees, viz., as keeper of the garden, 6*d.* a day for himself, and 6*d.* a day for two pages under him; the said offices being now held by Rob. Hasilrige, yeoman usher of the chamber of the Queen Consort. Westm., 18 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* 27 April 24 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 34.

7. Henry Heydon and Anne his wife, one of the sisters and heirs of Anthony Twhynyho, and John Dauntesey and Katherine his wife; another of the sisters and heirs of the said Anthony; who, being son and heir of Edward Twynyho, deceased, and of Edith his wife, likewise deceased, was lately the King's ward, because one John Upton and William Lymber, at the time of the death of the said Edward, were and still are seized, *inter alia*, of the manor of Shipton Solers, Glouc., with the advowson of the church of the said manor, viz., of the manor in their lordship as of fee, and of the advowson as of fee by right of a grant and enfeoffment of Walter Twynyho, father of the said Edward, and Edith his wife, daughter of Anthony Stileman, and heir of the bodies of the said Edward and Edith; and held the same as of that purparty of the earldom of Hereford, which belonged to Edward late duke of Buckingham, attainted. Livery of the said manor and advowson, and on other lands in co. Glouc. and the marches of Wales, and in cos. Surrey and Berks, of the said Anthony, Edward, and Edith, and of Christiana, afterwards wife of the said Edward. Westm. 24 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* 27 April 24 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 6.

8. Hugh Jones, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Tredunnoke, Llandaff dioc., void by death. Greenwich, 5 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 28 April 24 Hen. VIII.—P.S.

9. Sir John Gyfford and Thos. Gyfford, one of the gentlemen ushers of the King's chamber. Grant, in survivorship, of the office of ranger of the forest of Cannok *alias* Cank, Staff., with the fees belonging to that office, temp. Edw. III.; on surrender of patent 21 Nov. 1 Hen. VIII., granting the office, during pleasure, to the said John Gifford alone, by the name of John Gifford, one of the King's sewers. Greenwich, 20 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 30 April 24 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 16.

10. Salop. Commission to Thos. Lee and Thos. Newport to make inquisition p.m. on the lands and heir of Rouland Grabenour of Briggenorth, deceased. Westm., 30 April. —*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 2*d.*

1532.

981. ANTHONY DRILAND to CROMWELL.

R. O. I thank you for your kindness, but I am not admitted by the Duke's* council, as I have had ill chance. I could not be at Powmfret this Easter, as I fell sick by the way. I sent you three letters with others to Mr. Par, and I hear he is good to me, but all lies in Mr. Magnus, to whom I have spoken. For your sake and other of your friends he is specially good to me, and by him all is ruled. I desire you will thank him. John Burwell has brought a *subpœna* against me, for debt, as he says; but he says untruly; for it is only taken out to hinder me, as I am bound for a gentleman on a statute, and he desires to bring me into Chancery that I may be arrested. I will do whatever you advise. I will be with you at Michaelmas.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Cromwell.

982. [JOHN STANTON.]

R. O. Petition to the King, of John Stanton, [servant] to Thomas Patmer, late merchant of London, now lying in the prison of the bp. of London, who, on complaining to Parliament of his master's treatment, had been answered by my Lord Chancellor that it ill became such a person to be attorney for his master in the Parliament House, "and said more that he was at the conveying of certain nuns from St. Helen's, which nuns your said orator never saw, nor had knowledge of them, nor of their departure out of their house."

He has been committed to the Fleet for prosecuting his master's causes, and is not allowed to write or speak to any man to show the wrong done to him.

P. 1.

983. SAMPSON to CROMWELL.

R. O. The Lords of the Council have committed the matter you know of to Mr. Almoner, Trigonell, Oliver, Kerne, and me, and charged us to be diligent about it, to the exclusion of all other things. "Notwithstanding, I know the King's commandment this other day for the friars."

Begs to know if he will be at Greenwich this day, that he may wait upon him for that purpose.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right honorable Mr. Cromwell.

1 May. **984.** The FRENCH PAYMENTS.

See GRANTS in MAY, Nos. 1–5.

1 May. **985.** MARGARET COUNTESS OF SALISBURY.

R. O. Deed appointing John Elyar, M.A., to be her domestic chaplain, 1 May 1532. *Broken seal attached.*

2 May. **986.** The EARLS OF WESTMORELAND and CUMBERLAND and SIR THOMAS CLIFFORD to CROMWELL.

R. O. Received on Wednesday last the King's letters and instructions signed with his hand. Repaired without delay to the Bishop's (Tunstall's) house at Awkeland, where his chief abode was, and most of his substance lay. Came thither so secretly that no one had any expectation of it, and called into a secret place the chancellor, surveyor, and Dr. Ridley, who had the whole ordering of his house, and were most privy to all his doings. Took from them the keys of my Lord's lodgings and studies and of their own chambers; then sent two trusty gentlemen to keep the Bishop's house at Stockton, and to lie there a night till we came. Having discovered that Dr. Ridley, who was most

* Of Richmond.

1532.

986. The Earls of Westmoreland and Cumberland and Sir Thomas Clifford to Cromwell—*cont.*

secret in all the Bishop's doings, had double keys of his chamber, had his servant searched, and found in his bosom and purse certain scrolls. "But he had missed of those things which his master sent him for; as afterwards we learned, by Mr. Ridley's examination and his, the things that he would fainest have had were these:—The book *De Differentia Regiæ et Ecclesiasticæ Potestatis*,* and a book which he himself had penned against them that would take any possessions from the Church." In the first book he had written many things against it in the margin. Both these books John ap Rice found out afterwards, and put in order with everything else bearing on the King's causes which they found in the Bishop's chamber or Dr. Ridley's. Were surprised at finding so little, he being so great a student, and so stiff in his opinion, as appeared by other of his writings which we found in other men's chambers. We send the writings found in the Chancellor's chamber in a casket under our seals. Took an inventory of the Bishop's moveables, and went to his place at Durham, hearing of money lying there. Found in a very secret place in Durham Abbey 300*l.* 11*s.* 7*d.* Took an inventory of other goods there, and went to Stockton, where they did the same. Meanwhile there was no place of charge, but some of us lay there all night to prevent conveyance of anything. Are surprised to have met with so few writings of importance, and so little household stuff. Think he must have looked for this business long ago, and made all things clean beforehand. Have locked and sealed the doors where any of his books lie. Have committed the custody of the plate to Mr. Surveyor by indentures. Send an inventory. Will send inventories of the rest hereafter.

Will fulfill the rest of their instructions when they find an opportunity, which will not be, by all conjecture, till Monday come sevennight, as the King's letters cannot have been delivered to "him" (the Bishop ?) till today; for Sir Thos. Clifford overtook at Doncaster a servant of Mr. Brian Tuke, who was said to have a letter to Sir Chr. Dacre from the King. Have written shortly to the King. From the bishop of Durham's house at Stockton, 2 May.

Found at Awkeland only 11*l.* in ready money. Have charged the surveyor with all the goods and chattels, and warned him not to administer anything important till he knows the King's pleasure. *Signed.*

Commend the pains taken by "your servant" John ap Rys.

Pp. 3. *Add.:* Mr. Thomas Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable Council.

2 May. R. O. **987.** John ap Rice to Cromwell.

Has done his utmost about this business of the King's, and has picked out all writings that might be suspected to appertain to the King's causes, as well in my lord of Durham's chamber, which are few or none, as in Mr. Ridley's and the Chancellor's; all which lie in order in the casket, everything by itself, as they were found. Has noted much of the effect of everything on the outside of the books or in the margin. Found in my Lord's chamber only four letters, "bound together uppermost," and of no great importance. Thinks he must have "prevented" this long ago. He had almost no writings of his own in all his chambers, and must have "done them away before," being so studious a man,—"as I know such can never hold their pen from the book though they would lightly." Moreover the letters we saw here "were in two small bundles together in a casket upon strings, so trim and so in order that it should seem there had been one picking them of late and choosing them out." Saw also a letter which a

* Written by Edw. Fox, afterwards bishop of Hereford.

1532.

nephew of Dr. Ridley had sent him, saying he had heard the Bishop and he should be sent for; which letter is now in the casket. The things they found of any importance were in Dr. Ridley's and the Chancellor's chamber, who were less distrustful than the Bishop, although Dr. Ridley probably did away many things also. Calls attention to a little scroll, on the back of which he has noted what Dr. Lee did in the time of the Convocation of York. In such little scrolls ye shall see all the man's stomach, for when anything came to his mind he ever pricked it in such small schedules. "Also be you adsured, the lords and we could never more conveniently ne more secretly come together and enter to the said Bishop's houses than we did, nor our journey and the Bishop's come better to pass than it came; for long after Mr. Captain and I had taken our lodging at Stampforde in the tone end of the town, the Bishop come thither and took his lodging at the tother end. And before day on the morrow we took our horses and rode in post where afore we had not but made reasonable journeys, so that we were at the Bishop's houses all together afore all expectation of men." But after we began to search the houses, the matter could not be kept secret, "such a company as was both in the Bishop's houses and in our company," though at first we pretended the Lords were gathered there to consult touching the Marches. I hope the other persons will not be warned before our coming.

Begs Cromwell to remember his bill touching the office of visitation. Stockton, 2 May.

Assures Cromwell the lords did their diligence well.

ii. Inventory of plate and ready money found at Awkeland.

Hol., pp. 3. *Add.:* Mr. Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable Council.

988. JOHN SPELMAN and CHRISTOPHER JENNEY to [the BISHOP OF DURHAM].*

R. O. Ask him to confirm their decision at the assizes at Durham of a dispute between Mr. Laton and John Hakborowe and Jane his wife, ordering that the former shall have a certain house and lands, and restore to the latter certain goods. *Signed.*

Draft of an order by the Bishop for the restoration to Hakborough by Bryan Laton of a cupboard, a great chest, an iron chimney, price 6*s.*, and a press of fir, taken for a "stresse" by William Kyllynghall, Laton's predecessor.

Pp. 2.

2 May. **989.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Vienna Archives. The long stay of the baron of Montfalconet here has been unavoidable. We have tried every means to have a speedy despatch, but the importance of the matter, the hope the King gave us of an early answer from France, and the Queen's advice, detained him here. His mission has been fruitless, as your Majesty will hear from him.

The King is again soliciting the Estates for an aid for the fortification of the Scotch frontier. Two worthy men (*hommes de bien*) dared to say openly that the fortification was needless, as the Scotch could do no harm without foreign aid, and that the best fortification was to maintain justice in the kingdom and friendship with the Emperor; and to this end the Estates should petition the King to take back his wife and treat her well, otherwise the kingdom would be ruined, as the Emperor could do them more harm than any other, and would not abandon the rights of his aunt: the discord which the cause was provoking would ruin the kingdom. These words were well taken by all present, except two or three, and nothing was concluded

* This letter was probably seized among Tunstall's papers in 1532.

1532.

989. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*
about the aid. The King was displeased, sent for the majority of the deputies, and made them a long speech in justification of his conduct in the divorce. He told them it was not a matter in which they ought to interfere, and in a most gracious manner promised to support them against the Church, and to mitigate the rigours of the Inquisition which they have here, and which is said to be more severe than in Spain. It is true that he did not say this openly before all, but he made them understand it. Those who have conducted the affair have spoken more plainly. The Estates have now granted a fifteenth, which is not as much as Chapuys thought, as it only amounts to 28,000*l.* st.; half to be paid at the next Feast of the Purification, and the rest a year after. Many think there will be some disturbance at the collection. The King has again referred to Parliament the rights he wishes to have on inheritances, but Parliament will not agree to it.

The Observant Fathers* are still under arrest. They have been told that the King has sent to Rome for a commission to the provincial of the Broad-sleeved order (*ceulx de la large manche*)† to try them, which would be a great insult to the whole order. The Queen and they have asked him to request the Emperor to write to his ambassador at Rome to stop the commission. Has caused the Nuncio also to write.

Desires credence for Montfalconet. London, 2 May '32.

Fr. From a modern copy.

3 May. R. O. **990.** ROBERT ABBOT OF MALMESBURY to CROMWELL.

As I perceive that you are good master to Mr. Watkyns I was glad to give him the receivership of our house, trusting you would have been contented. Moreover, according to your letter I have granted the same to Sir Thos. Arundell, and a patent for Watkins, trusting you will see that he resigns the first office before his patent of annuity. I send you 100 marks for my first payment to the King, and beg you to move Master Arundell that I may name his deputy. I recommend Richard Modye, the bearer, to your service. 3 May. *Signed.*

P 1. *Add.:* Right honorable. *Endd.*

3 May. R. O. **991.** THOMAS PHILIPS to [CROMWELL].

I trust to be with you at Whitsuntide with a full account of the King's mares and colts. All Wales is in great decay, especially as to the breed of cattle, and the evil cannot be amended till these four articles are enforced :— 1. That the officers in Wales be restrained from taking fines for felony and murder. 2. That they be compelled to restore tracks. 3. That the retinue of the officers in commission with the Princess's council do not, as now, delay justice. 4. That yearling calves be not sold. Ludlow, 3 May.

Desires that such a council be established in the Marches that the best officer in Wales shall quake if found in default.

Hol., pp. 2.

3 May. R. O. **992.** SIR GILES RUSSELL to [SIR WM. WESTON].

Had received his letter of 26 March in favor of John Lande. Asks only the usual rent for the land, which Sir Thos. Gollyns asked before him ; but neither of them have received the whole, by a noble. Has suffered this, trusting that Lande would be ordered by right and by our own tenants, who say that he should pay the whole rent, or show better authority than his copy, which was granted, as he says, by his master, Sir Adam Chekewood. who could "demeas" (?) no rent but for his time. The copy is not registered in the Court Rolls. Thinks it is forged, but will forbear till he sees Weston. 3 March, 1532.

Hol., draft.

* Peto and Elston.

† The Augustinian Hermits.

1532.

3 May. S. B. **993.** For the BARON OF MONTFALCONET, Governor of Bresse, and Maitre d'Hotel to the Emperor.

Safe-conduct on his return to the Emperor. Westm., 2 May 24 Hen. VIII. *Del* Westm., 3 May.

3 May. S. B. **994.** For BALTHASAR MELCHAN, servant of the queen dowager of Hungary.

Safe-conduct to leave the realm. Westm., 2 May 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 3 May.

4 May. **995.** HAMMES CASTLE.

See GRANTS in MAY, No. 10.

4 May. **996.** LOPE HURTADO DE MENDOZA to the EMPRESS.

Add. MS. 28,584, f. 289. B.M.

"Has received letters from the Imperial ambassadors in Genoa and Venice, which contain the last news about the enterprise of the Turks against Christendom.

"Has spoken with the Queen, who has assured him that the King has the best intentions towards the Emperor. Prayers in the convents of friars and nuns for the Emperor. Told the Privy Council that on former occasions the Emperor was satisfied with what the king of Portugal said and did, because no league had been formed against him, and he did not distrust the kings of France and England; but now, the circumstances being different, it is to be hoped that the king of Portugal will show his friendship for the Emperor by deeds.

"Complaints of the behaviour of the king of France, &c. Setubal, 4 May, 1532."

Modern abstract from contemporary copy at Simancas.

997. The EARL OF OSSORY to CROMWELL.

Lamb. 602, f. 89.

The bearer has petitioned me to ascertain you of the value of a bishopric in Conaght near Galwey. It is called Enaghdulen, far from the English pale, amongst the "inordinate wild Irishry;"—is not meet for any stranger of reputation, and does not exceed 20*l.* yearly. The clergy are far out of order, and the see church in ruin. It is necessary that there should be a "herd" there who has the favor of the country. *Signed:* P. Oss.

P. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Cromewell, of the King's most honorable Council.

5 May. **998.** DESMOND to HENRY VIII.

Lamb. 616. f. 39. St. P. II. 160.

As it pleased you to grant me livery of my earldom, I have prepared to accomplish your mind towards Sir Will. Skeffington, now your deputy, so as to rule my own lordships, and be in quiet with my mortal enemies, as set forth in indentures with the Deputy and Council. I have submitted myself to your Grace, as I did to your father. I promised to send you my heir,* but beg you to consider that, owing to my old age and his tender years, we should have much ado to keep our own, if separated. And in case Ossory will sue for my inheritance, or make complaints of my infringing the indentures, I send messengers to acquit me. Youghall, 5 May 24 Hen. VIII. *Signed.*

Add.

Lamb. 617. f. 97. 2. Copy of the preceding. *Pp.* 2.

* James, afterwards 13th earl of Desmond, his grandson.

1532.

5 May. R. O. **999.** Sir Wm. Weston, Prior of St. John's, to Sir Giles Russell, Commander of Badisforde and Dyngley.

Sir Edmond Hussey, commander of Templecombe, has arrived here with a bull, under lead, from the Council, ordering the payment of our responsions for 1532, "at medios annates." Desires him to pay as soon as possible, for the religion has right great need. My house of St. John's, London, 5 May 1532. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add. Endd.:* R. 9 May 1532.

6 May. R. O. **1000.** Wm. Thomson, Priest, to Cromwell.

I beg your favor for this poor man, who is wromgfully troubled. Cambridge, 6 May.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Cromwell, at London. *Endd.*

7 May. R. O. **1001.** Sir W. Courtenay to Cromwell.

Begs him to move the King in behalf of his nephew, the bearer. He has been so charged with his father's debts to the King and by the marriage of his children, that he has been able to do little for them. Powderham, 7 May. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

8 May. Add. MS. 28,584, f. 290. B. M. **1002.** Dr. Ortiz to the Comendador Major.

Wrote by the last post to the Emperor and the Comendador about the Queen's case. After the discussions were finished, the Pope said, that, in accordance with the opinion of the deputies, the Rota should not refer its decision to the Consistory, except the right of appeal (?) (*los derechos de entramas*) to both parties, and that afterwards the conclusion of the Rota should be known separately. Asks him to send these letters on to England, as the ambassador there has asked Ortiz to write. Rome, 8 May 1532.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

8 May. Hatfield MS. **1003.** The Low Countries.

The Emperor's commission to Philip Nigri, Chancellor of the Golden Fleece, George de Themsicke, provost of Cassel, Jerome Van Dorp (Hieronymus Dorpius) and John de la Sauch (de Salice), to treat with the English Commissioners for redress of commercial grievances. Aldenarde, 8 May 1532.

Lat., pp. 3.

9 May. Add. MS. 28,584, f. 292. B. M. **1004.** Mai to Charles V.

Sends separately his answer to the Emperor's letter of 23 April.

Gives an account of an interview with the Pope about a faculty for selling ecclesiastical property.

The cardinal of Ravenna has received letters from Scotland, which state that a herald who was there on other business spoke of the marriage. He was answered that the Queen [of Hungary] did not intend to marry, but there were two daughters* of the king of Denmark, whose portraits he took with him to Scotland. It seems that they are making difficulties (*stan scrupulosos*) about not being able to have the Queen; nevertheless, they write to the Cardinal that they will take his advice, which is to take the daughter of the king of Denmark, and to negotiate it here. Wrote before that this affair had

* Dorothy and Christina, daughters of Christiern II. The elder, Dorothy, was for some time talked about as a match for James V.; but she soon after married Frederic II., the Elector Palatine.

1532.

been discovered, and that the English were trying to counteract it through the king of France. Rome, 9 May 1532.
Sp., pp. 7. *Modern copy.*

lb., f. 298. 2. English translation of the preceding.
Pp. 2.

9 May. **1005.** Cardinal of Siguenza to the Comendador Mayor of Leon.

Simancas MS. Heine's Letts. of Card. of Osma, p. 209. Extract from a letter, dated Rome, 9 May 1532.*
On the 6th the Pope read to him a letter he had received from an agent he had in France, in which, among other things, it was stated that they have paid the king of England the money they owed him, and have given him several alarms about the proposed marriage of the Scotch king with a daughter of the French king. The king of England has sometimes been contented with it, but at other times has expressed anger. The French have such a hold on him in consequence of the Queen's affair and the new marriage, that he cannot give up their friendship, even if they disgust him still more. I will do what I can in the cause of England. The Ambassador is recovering from his illness, but will attend to it.
Sp., p. 1. *Modern copy.*

11 May. **1006.** Thomas Prior of Marten to Cromwell.

R. O. I have received two letters from you, for preferment of Master Anthony Middleton to a vicarage called Sutton-in-Galtres, in our patronage. Though we should have been glad to have accomplished your wish long before we received your letters, we had granted the presentation to a brother of our monastery, and he expects to have his capacity from Rome shortly. As the vicarage is near to us, and was served by one of the brethren till my lord Cardinal took it from us this last time by prevention, I beg you will allow this presentation of our brother to stand. Martin Abbey, 11 May. *Signed.*
P. 1. *Add.:* Right honorable.

11 May. **1007.** Gardiner to Benet.

R. O. St. P. VII. 369. Benet is to obtain with all diligence a dispensation for my lord of Sussex and lady Margaret Stanley (said to be, in the margin, of the 2nd and 4th degrees of affinity). He will receive for it 200 ducats, and if more is required, it will be paid. Wishes it to be hastily sped. I have conferred your benefice on your chaplain. London, 11 May.
Hol. Add.

11 May. **1008.** Henry Earl of Northumberland.

R. O. Draft Bill for letters patent creating him sheriff of co. Northumb.
Large paper, p. 1. *Endd. by Wriothesley:* The copy of the King's letters patent for the earl of Northumberland.

R. O. 2. Indenture, dated Greenwich, 11 May 24 Hen. VIII., between the King and Henry earl of Northumberland, by which the latter is constituted sheriff of Northumberland for life, paying to the Exchequer 40*l.* a year without making any further account.
Draft, pp. 2, *large paper. In the same hand as the preceding.*

11 May. **1009.** The Mayor of Northampton to Cromwell.

R. O. On the Wednesday before writing this, we received a letter from the King, desiring us to levy upon Ric. Wilkynson, Ric. Johnson, and Nic. Rand, of our town, 15*l.*, forfeited to the King for transgressing one of our charters,

* In Heine it is dated Ascension Day, without year. The 9th May was Ascension Day in 1532.

1532.

1009. The Mayor of Northampton to Cromwell—*cont.*

and to deliver it to John West, yeoman of the Guard, and John Byrd, of the Pantry, as given to them by the King for a reward. We have examined Wilkynson and the others who have refused payment, and appealed to the law; with which, they say, the council was contented. Northampton, 11 May.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council. *Endd.*

12 May. R. O. **1010.** Sir Edw. Seymore.

Receipt, indented, given to Will. Hody, 12 May 24 Hen. VIII., for 100*l.*, in part payment of 300*l.* for redemption of Hody's manor of Scawes, Soms., received by the hands of John Ruggeway. *Signed:* Per me Joh'em Ruggewaye. *Sealed.*

P. 1.

13 May. R. O. **1011.** Sir William Eure to Cromwell.

The bishop of Durham gave him, by the King's desire, the captainship of Norham, which is now his best living, as he has neither office nor fee from the King, and now the Bishop is in trouble. Begs Cromwell to befriend him, if any one would labour to have the captainship from him. Wytton, 13 May. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* The right honorable Master Cromwell. *Endd.*

13 May. Harl. MS. 2,363, f. 18. B. M. **1012.** Scotland.

Acts passed in the 9th session of king James V.'s Parliament, begun at Edinburgh 13 May A.D. 1532, containing several enactments not in the printed collection.

Pp. 52.

13 May. Vienna Archives. **1013.** Chapuys to Charles V.

On Sunday the 5th, ———* embarked at Hampton to go to the King, his master, in Brittany, on pretence of private affairs, but really at the request of the king of England. Some say the object is a marriage treaty for the Princess; others say, it is to stop the payment of the pensions, or to discuss the approach of the Turk. Thinks that Scotch affairs are the principal cause of this voyage, for it was not spoken of till the return of the man whom the ambassador had sent to Scotland, whence they received but a cold answer, and they fear that Mon. de Rosymbez is brewing something to their disadvantage. The King and Council have been continually in communication with the said ambassador, and it is not to be doubted that he has express charge to persuade his master to cause the Pope to agree to Henry's will, or threaten him to make the same arrangement (*de pourveoir en France*) about the annates in France as has been done in England. Believes he will also have a commission to harmonise their replies about the Turk, though the King told Montfalconet and Chapuys that he had not yet sent to France. Fears his instructions will be to cause hindrance, considering the unwillingness they have shown to give any aid. The day before yesterday the Nuncio, who had been to court three times without getting an audience, was told by the duke of Norfolk that it was wasting time to speak of the Turk, for the King had determined not to give a penny except by the intercession of the French king, and that he repented of what he had previously given, as it had been so badly employed,—meaning the help he had given the Pope at the time of his great affairs. The Nuncio, after justifying the Pope's use of this money, complained to the Duke that the King and Council had allowed a preacher to say that the Pope was a heretic. The Duke said, he need not be

* No name is mentioned in the copy.

1532.

surprised, for the preacher was more Lutheran than "le Martin" himself; and if it were not for the earl of Wiltshire and another person, meaning the lady, whom he would not name, he would have burnt him and another doctor without mercy, and he begged the Nuncio not to write to the Pope about such little follies, as he would try and prevent them for the future.

Last Wednesday an Italian, named Camille Ursin, came from France with two captains, one an Italian and the other from Gueldres. He has come to the King "de la part de la scoquist (?) en France." On his arrival, he went to the Duke, who was displeased at his coming, but gave him audience the same day, and obtained an audience for him of the King on the following day, which was Ascension Day. He spoke to the King for a long time, and showed him many letters and writings. He expects to go straight to Hungary, or wherever the Turk is, and only waits for the King's despatch, which he hopes for today or tomorrow. He has brought from France two ships loaded with heavy artillery, which he has left at the mouth of the river lest they should be discovered, and intends to send them, with what artillery he can obtain from the King, to Dantzic. Has informed the queen of Hungary, so that she may do what she thinks best, both about Ursin and the artillery. Does not expect an answer to Montfalconet's charge until the return of the French ambassador.

Parliament is discussing the revocation of all synodal and other constitutions made by the English clergy, and the prohibition of holding synods without express licence from the King. This is a strange thing. Churchmen will be of less account than shoemakers, who have the power of assembling and making their own statutes. The King also wishes bishops not to have the power to lay hands on persons accused of heresy, saying that it is not their duty to meddle with bodies (*personnes*), and they are only doctors of the soul. The Chancellor and the Bishops oppose him. He is very angry, especially with the Chancellor and the bishop of Winchester, and is determined to carry the matter. London, 13 May 1532.

Fr. *From a modern copy.*

13 May. **1014.** Ortiz to the Empress.

Simancas MS. As the Ambassador will write more fully, the King's excusator and his advocates lately finished their discussion of the conclusions. In the first Consistory afterwards, the dean of the Rota, before whom the cause is pending, will refer to the Consistory the points of law proposed by both parties. But they do not wish the Rota to refer to the Consistory the determination they had given that the excusator should not be admitted without an express mandate for the whole case. The Pope says he will take their sentence separately, and all the cardinals will know it also; but it is not fit that it should be given in Consistory lest it should seem that the Consistory had to beg the sentence of the Rota, and was obliged to agree with it. The Pope said he knew that the English had a mandate for the excusator to appear to excuse the King, but not to proceed in the case, and that it would not be presented until the end, so as to cause delay; and as it will not then be admitted in consequence of the decision of the Rota, further delay will be created.

The Emperor's orders about obtaining the second brief are expected. Chapuys presses its being sent. Has written about it to the Emperor, and sends a copy with this.

The cardinal of Burgos has arrived. Thinks his residence here will be of great use. Rome, 13 May 1532.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

15 May. **1015.** Harry Lord Scrope to Cromwell.

R. O. It appears from your letters that the King is well pleased with my goodwill in exchanging my manor of Pishoo, and has ordered other lands for my recompense. I received lately a letter from John Chauncey, and a book

1532.

1015. HARRY LORD SCROPE to CROMWELL—*cont.*

of covenants for the sale of Pishoo, which I was never minded to, but only to exchange land for land. Chauncey's demeanor is not friendly to me. I desire, therefore, that I may possess my own with the King's pleasure, or be recompensed with an equivalent. The monastery of St. Agatha, 15 May. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council. *Endd.:* Lord Scrope.

1016. ECCLESIASTICAL ABUSES.

R. O. A petition to the King in Parliament, complaining that by the diffusion of heretical books in English, printed abroad, and the uncharitable demeanor of divers ordinaries in prosecutions before the spiritual courts, much discord has arisen between spiritual and temporal persons generally; for the reformation of which the Commons set forth the following grievances, viz., that the clergy in Convocation make laws inconsistent with the laws of the realm; that men, and especially poor men, are arbitrarily cited before the spiritual courts, often without any accuser, by the ordinaries and their commissaries;* the citation of laymen out of their dioceses;† the excessive fees taken in the spiritual courts (2*s.* 6*d.* for an inhibition, 6*s.* 8*d.* for a proxy, &c.); the delay and trouble in obtaining probates notwithstanding the last statute;‡ delays made in instituting parsons by the ordinaries, who sometimes simoniacally take bonds for a part of the profits of the benefices; the giving benefices to minors; the excessive number of holydays, especially in the harvest time; and the employment of spiritual persons in temporal offices. Some remedy is required for these evils, as there has been within the last few years much violence on one side, and lack of patience on the other.

Pp. 19.

R. O. 2. Corrected draft of the preceding.

Large paper, pp. 10. The first leaf, which was found separate, is endorsed by Audeley, with memoranda which seem to refer to the Acts of 23 Hen. VIII.

R. O. 3. Earlier draft of part of the preceding, with corrections in Cromwell's hand.

Large paper, pp. 2.

R. O. 4. Another draft, with corrections by Cromwell.

Pp. 23.

R. O. Wilkins, III. 750. 5. "The answer of the ordinaries to the supplication of the worshipful Commons of the Lower House of the Parliament offered to our sovereign lord the King's most noble Grace."

This document, which is perhaps an earlier draft, extends to a much greater length than that printed by Wilkins.

Pp. 44.

1017. CONVOCATION.

Cleop. F. II. 249. B. M. Petition of the clergy of the province of Canterbury.

(1.) That the Church of England may enjoy all liberties granted by former Kings. (2.) As the clergy wish to avoid offending the King, and no one should be punished for violating a law that he does not know, that limits may be defined, in the present Parliament, of cases of *præmunire*. (3.) As the clergy are great sufferers by reason of the statutes made in the present

* The earlier draft, § 2, here adds, but the words are crossed through, a reference to the late reduction by William archbishop of Canterbury of the number of proctors in the Court of Arches to ten. *See* vol. IV. No. 6045.

† *See* Statute 23 Hen. VIII. c. 9.

‡ Statute 21 Hen. VIII. c. 5.

1532.

Parliament, annulling the liberty of the Church, *et sanctiones canonicas*, to the peril of the souls of those who made the Acts, in the framing of which they were not consulted, and as these statutes are so capricious that it is difficult not to violate them, forbidding even to poor vicars the right of letting (*conductionem*) their rectories, that the same fathers whose business it is to declare the truth of the canons may provide a remedy. (4.) As it is impossible to please God without faith, that the King would enact some statute in favor of faith in the present Parliament, and against heretics and suspicious books.

Pp. 2, *Lat.*

1018. [Convocation to Henry VIII.]

Cleop. F. 1. 101. B. M. Wilkins, III. 753.

As the King is not satisfied in some points with their answer to the Commons' bill of complaint, especially as regards laws either to be new made or reformed by the clergy, they answer more specially as follows:—(1.) As to laws to be made by them hereafter, that the determinations of Christ's church received throughout all Christian realms are manifest; that the prelates have a spiritual jurisdiction and judicial power to rule and to make laws, so that the consent of any temporal power is unnecessary. (2.) That this power Christian princes have hitherto reckoned themselves bound to suffer prelates to use, without asking their licence, any more than in conferring orders. (3.) That it is founded in Scripture, as shown in a book now by us put up unto your Highness, and has been defended by your Highness yourself in your book against Luther. Nevertheless, considering your wisdom, learning, and goodness towards the Church, we are content to promise not to publish any laws that we shall hereafter make without requiring your consent, unless they be such as concern the maintenance of the faith, which we hope your Highness will allow.

Cleop. F. 1. 97, 98. B. M.

2. Three drafts of a further compromise offered by the clergy; of which one is printed in Wilkins, III. 752. The whole text, with the variations between the three, will be found in the Appendix to Atterbury's "Rights and Privileges of Convocation," 534.

1019. Bishop Gardiner to Henry VIII.

Wilkins, III. 752.

Is letted by disease of body from repairing to his presence. Has heard, to his great discomfort, what opinion the King has conceived of him. But for the remembrance of Henry's goodness, with whom *veritas semper vincit, et sortis tæderet et vitæ*. I trust your Highness will not be discontent "though in correcting the answer I believed so great a number of learned men affirming it so precisely to be true that was in the answer alleged concerning God's law, specially considering your Highness' book against Luther, in mine understanding, most plainly approveth it." The book written in your Grace's cause, and translated into English, seemeth to allow it, and the Council of Constance decrees it. If your Grace can now prove the contrary, yet I, not learned in divinity, nor knowing any part of your proofs, am, I trust, without blame. It were pity we lived if we abused God's name to your displeasure. But if it be God's authority to us allotted, though we cannot use it condignly, we cannot give it away; and it is no less danger to the receiver than the giver. Is willing to confer with any of the Council in the matter.

1020. Bishops.

R. O.

"That the bishops have immediate authority to make such laws as they shall think expedient for the weal of men's souls."

Arguments for the independence of the spirituality.

Begins: In every common weal.

1532.

1021. Spiritual Jurisdiction.

R. O. "Clerici sunt exempti de jurisdictione laicorum, etiam de jure divino."

Inc.: "Primo in serie Veteris Testamenti."

Expl.: "Qui nunc minorum ordinum et religiosorum officia in ecclesia Christi exequuntur."

Pp. 36. *Endd.:* Rationes quibus defenditur clericos exemptos a jurisdictione seculari.

1022. Theology.

R. O. "The question moved, whether these texts ensuing pertain especially to spiritual prelates or to temporal princes. Jo. 20: *Sicut misit me Pater, ita et ego mitto vos.* Et Act. 20: *Attendite vobis et cuncto gregi in quo vos Spiritus Sanctus posuit episcopos.*"

In defence of the King's spiritual supremacy.

Pp. 5. *Endd.:* Matters touching the King's prerogative.

16 May. **1023.** Convocation.

R. O. Pocock, II. 257. Wilkins, III. 754. Submission of the clergy to the King as to the holding of provincial councils, made 15 May 1532, promising not to execute any new canons or constitutions provincial without the royal assent and authority, and consenting to the revision of those already made. Presented to the King at Westminster, 16 May, in the presence of George lord Bergavenny, John lord Huse, John lord Mordaunt, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, and Thos. Cromwell.

Pp. 6. *Modern copy.*

R. O. 2. Copy of a draft of the preceding, with some verbal differences.

Pp. 2. *Endd. by Wriothesley:* The submission of the clergy to the King's highness.

R. O. 3. Contemporaneous copy of § 1, without the witnesses.

Pp. 2.

16 May. **1024.** Ynigo Lopez, Cardinal of Burgos, to ———.

Simancas MS. Extract from a letter, dated 16 May 1532.

The cause of England goes on slowly, and will do so for some time, as he thinks, because there are some who think what may be said about it less inconvenient than what they fear may be done. Has spoken freely to the Pope, but without much effect. Does not know if this way will prove shorter than that which they take now.

Sp., p. 1. *Modern copy.*

16 May. **1025.** E. Foxe to Benet.

R. O. St. P. VII. 370. Forwards a letter from the bishop of Winchester,* which he cannot follow up, as he has the gout, and is compelled to retire to Esher. Sends another bill for 300 ducats. My lord of Sussex is one of the King's privy council, and much beloved by Norfolk. You can move the Pope to be as favorable unto him as you wrote in your letter of the 29th he was in granting the duke of Suffolk's dispensation. He will also receive a bill for 300 ducats for Poynings' dispensation, which Norfolk is contented to pass. Sends letters from Wolman and Heretage; for the expedition of whose suit he is anxious. Sir Thomas More has resigned the chancellorship, and Parliament is prorogued until the 5th Nov. You are to understand, for the furtherance of Sir Gregory's matter, that he would have left Rome in con-

* See No. 1007.

1532.

sequence of the injuries the Pope does him, had not the King desired him to remain. Thanks Carne for his perfumed gloves. Sends to Bonner a packet of letters from Dr. Bagott. London, 16 May. *Signed.*
Partly in his own hand. Add.

16 May. R. O. **1026.** CHR. JENNEY to CROMWELL.

By the absence of my brother, John Jenney, I could make no payment to the King, as Mr. Rich knows, at which I am somewhat disquieted. I would not trouble you with Mr. Tuke, and therefore I got another friend of mine to obtain his favor in sparing the King's suit against me till next term, when I trust to make some provision of money. If you will have me in remembrance to the King, I will reward your pains. 16 May.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council. *Endd.*

16 May. R. O. Pocock, II. 259. **1027.** A. A[UGUSTINE] to CROMWELL.

If you were as solicitous in my interests as I in yours, my business would certainly have been done long ago, and I would not have troubled you by the urgency of my letters. But you in your great prosperity neither see nor imagine my necessity. I wish you would remember what you used to say to me and others, that our right reverend master (Wolsey) was hated for nothing but his procrastination, and for his many words without deeds. I hope you will not imitate him in this, but rather imitate yourself, an excellent man, observant of promises, ready to do a kindness, and truly worthy the favor of such a prince.

The Emperor, who, as I wrote before, intended to have gone hunting for eight days to a place four German miles off, the day after he went with the other princes to the church of the Dominicans, was taken with a sudden pain in the evening, from an outbreak of humor from an imposthume in the leg. It was a consolation to the Emperor that Maximilian, and his father Philip, and lady Margaret had suffered in like manner in their shins. Next day he was attended by the bishop of Bagnarea, an able surgeon, who drew off the humor, and promises he will soon be well. Nothing certain is known about the coming of the Turk, nor is likely to be during June. No fears are entertained by sea.

The diet (*conventus*) at Swynforth ended without coming to any agreement. The Elector Palatine and the archbp. of Mayence, who will meet his brother the elector of Brandenburg upon the way, are expected within four days. Frederic, the count palatine, and Othericus duke of Brunswick, have already gone to meet him. A rumor, however, prevails, that the Lutheran princes will hold a meeting at Coberch, on the confines of Saxony and Franconia; and this they do, as I have already written, in order that they may put off their answer till they know for certain about the coming of the Turks. Don Peter de la Cueva, and the others who were sent, as I wrote on the 27th, by the Emperor and king of the Romans, to Posen, in Hungary, have returned. The Nuncio has returned by a shorter route, viz., by Fréjus (Forum Julii), into Italy. They have done nothing but dissolve the Rachos ("illud Rachos"—*qu.* Rathhaus ?) of the whole kingdom of Hungary, quite to the satisfaction of the king of the Romans and the Waywode.*

The Spanish traitor, Ringonus, of whom I wrote in my first letter, got on board a galley at Venice, bound for Segna in Dalmatia, that he might go to the Waywode, pretending a commission from his King to arrange matters beween the king of the Romans and the Waywode. It is said he has already left Segna. Albert, of the line of the marquises of Brandenburg, formerly master of the Teutonic Order, and now calling himself duke of Prussia, has been put

* "Nihil aliud egerunt nisi quod ex sententia Regis Ro. (Mr. Pocock reads, 'Regis *Joannis*') et Vayvodæ illud Rachos totius regni Ungariæ his duobus dietis dissolverunt."

1532.

1027. A. A[UGUSTINE] to CROMWELL—*cont.*

under the ban of the empire. He is the brother of George marquis of Brandenburg, and uncle of the elector of Mayence and of the elector Joachin. Having been a heretic for seven years, he has married the daughter of the duke of Holstein, who was made king of Denmark on the deposition of Christiern. I know well, but will not relate, the origin of that Order, and how they conquered Prussia from the Heathen, and made long wars with the Poles. Some think he will be little injured by this edict. The king of Poland, whose nephew he is by a sister still alive, does not wish to oppose him; "ac ei licet contra su (?) feudatariam reddiderit Prusiam, cognati ejus unanimiter illi adversantur de magistratu Livoniæ," and the other knights of the Order also, who can be nothing but German nobles. "De successu Christierni Regis Daciæ, cum nobis sit propior tibi recensere non immoror." Ratisbon, 16 May 1532. *Signed:* "Tui devotiss. A. A."

Some think we shall leave this within a month, "versus [Œnipontem], Hyspruch vulgus vocat," especially as the Emperor's physicians say this climate does not suit him. But many things demand attention on the spot. Something new has taken place at Florence, where the Pope refuses to create twelve men with full authority, and is building a citadel. It is certain Guicciardini, the governor of Bologna, has gone thither; but nothing violent is lasting, especially as both friends and enemies abhor it.

While writing, news has come from Vienna that many thousands of Turks have appeared near Buda, which has made a great stir in the diet this morning; but time will show the truth. Sends a copy of the imperial decree above mentioned, to show the style of it. Any of the Steelyard merchants will interpret it to Cromwell. Will give another copy, if he can get one, to the English ambassador.

Hol., Lat., pp. 2. *Add.:* Mag^co^ ac ornatissimo D. Thomæ Cromwell, ser. Regis consiliario dignissimo.

16 May. R. O. **1028.** CROMWELL'S HOUSE at AUSTIN FRIARS.

Indenture, 16 May A.D. 1532, 24 Hen. VIII., between William Whetherall, provincial of the Order of Friars Augustines in England, and George Browne, prior of the Austin Friars in London, of the one part, and Thos. Cromwell, master of the jewels, on the other, granting to the latter a 99 years' lease of two messuages, "late of new builded, the fore front whereof abutteth upon the west end of the wall of the churchyard there where the pulpit now standeth;" with two gardens and a great warehouse belonging to one of these messuages late in the holding of John Cavalcante. These messuages lie "within the precinct or close of the said house of Friars, abutting upon the lane there leading to the said Friars church on the east partie, and upon the lands pertaining to the heirs of John Braymounde, of the west partie," and the lands of the said Friars north and south. Also the tenement called the Swanne, and the alley called Swanne Aley, one end of which abuts on the garden belonging to that one of the said two messuages in which Cromwell now dwells on the north side, the other end abutting on the King's high street called Lothebury on the south; one side of the said alley abutting on the said warehouse on the east, and the other on the lands and tenements belonging to the heirs of the said John Braymound on the west. In one of the said two messuages now in the tenure of Cromwell, John Cavalcanti, merchant of Florence, lately dwelt.

Draft in Cromwell's hand, large paper, pp. 6.

16 May. Add. MS. 5,829, f. 61 b. B. M. **1029.** ISLIP, ABBOT OF WESTMINSTER.

"The interment of the Rev. Father in God, dompnus John Islipp, abbot of the monastery of Westminster, and one of the King's Majesty's Privy Council, deceased at or nigh or next beside Westminster, the 12th day

1532.

of May, being Sunday, about 4 or 5 of the clock at afternoon, the dominical letter F, anno 1532, the 24th year of king Henry the Eighth."

See extracts from the account of the ceremony, which took place on the 16th May, in Dugdale's Monasticon, I. 278.

Pp. 3. *Copy from the Herald's Office by the Rev. W. Cole.*

17 May. **1030.** PARLIAMENT OF SCOTLAND.

Acts of Parl. of Scotland, II. 334.

Edinburgh, 13 May 1532.

17 May, Lords of the Articles chosen. Ordained, that no Acts be passed prejudicial to the See of Rome, and any such heretofore or hereafter made be not binding. College of Justice instituted.

17 May. **1031.** CARDINAL OF OSMA to CHARLES V.

Heine, Letters to Charles V. 159.

A letter of five pages, urging the Emperor to lose no time in opposing the designs of the French king, &c. Among other things Osma says that in order to permit the Emperor alone to enjoy victory over Francis, God has ordained that the king of England should fail him (the Emperor), and that the Venetians should be changed from friends to enemies, and the Pope from a father to a stepfather. Rome, 17 May.

Sp.

18 May. **1032.** HENRY VIII. to CLEMENT VII.

Theiner, p. 602.

Begs that he will restore to Andrew Casale the county of Mount George, which the Pope had taken from him. Desires credence for Benet. Greenwich, 18 May 1532.

Lat.

Vit. B. XIII. 176. Pocock, II. 239.

2. Draft of the same letter, dated London, — April.

Lat., mutilated. Add.

18 May. **1033.** The EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND to HENRY VIII.

R. O.

Has allowed Sir Arthur Darcy to repair to the King, as there is "no business toward here." Hopes the King will consider his services, and allow him to continue in the farm of the parsonage of Cotyngham, which is the best part of his living. Alnwick, 18 May. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.*

18 May. **1034.** DR. JOHN LONDON to CROMWELL.

R. O.

After I parted from London I made search in all the libraries in our country and out of it, and as touching any opinions of doctors they shall be had. My lord of Lincoln showed me a book in which was a larger collection than any I could have found. Therefore to have sent similar letters to you would have been useless; but for such little time as I had I have expressed my thoughts on this matter. I never studied it before, and am abashed at my own ignorance. You have heard many learned men in this cause, and are rightly instructed in it, but I would rather my ignorance should appear than my negligence. During my life I shall be the King's humble servant, and reckon to have no higher promotion than his favor. For your favor in intimating my humble submission to the King, and my dolorous mind at his displeasure, I shall be your humble servant. I beg that Mr. Bedell may read over this little thing, and report of it to you. For these six years I have more studied what is due to my cures than any matters of the law. I beg your favor in my suit with the mayor and his brethren for Candiche, and also for Mr. Dean of St. Frideswide's pardon. Oxon., vigilia Pentecostes.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* One of the King's Council.

1532.

18 May. **1035.** Robert Welles to Cromwell.

R. O. I thank you for your kindness to me, your poor scholar. Considering your weighty business I am sorry to trouble you with letters expressive of my gratitude. Eton, 18 May.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful. *Endd.*

19 May. **1036.** Henry VIII. to the Cardinals.

R. O. Would not urge them so frequently about the same matter, but that
Pocock, II. 263. he has it much at heart. His request that the bishop of Worcester should be made a cardinal has been put off hitherto on various pretexts. Hopes it will not be forgotten now, as he hears it is proposed to create cardinals at the request of other princes. Greenwich, 19 May 1532. *Signed.*

Lat., p. 1. *Add.*

R. O. 2. Modern copy of the same.

Vit. B. XIII. 187. 3. Draft by Vannes.

Lat., mutilated. Add.

19 May. **1037.** Norfolk to Dr. Benet.

R. O. By previous letters asked him to try and hinder any suit to the Pope for license or dispensation for marriage to be had between young Poynynges and Mrs. Ratclif, widow. Now desires him to further it, and send it as soon as possible, for he and Poynynges have agreed about certain things since the last letter. Greenwich, 19 May. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Sealed. Add.*

19 May. **1038.** Robert Thorn.

Vit., A. XVI. 209 b. B. M. Will of Robert Thorn, who died on Whitsunday, 1532.

P. 1. *Copy. In Stowe's hand.*

20 May. **1039.** John Bunolt to Cromwell.

R. O. Thanks him for all his goodness, which he prays God he may be able one day in part to recompense. Begs that his two geldings, which have long been in Cromwell's pasture at Cromwell's cost, may be brought to Clarencieux's house, to be conveyed hither by Peter Meawtys, Bunolt's cousin. Calais, 20 May.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* [To th]e right worshipful [M]aster Cromwell.

20 May. **1040.** Thomas Cromwell.

R. O. Warrant for an acquittance to Cromwell for 533*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* delivered into the King's coffers, of which 333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* is in part payment of 2,000*l.* due to the King by Sir Thos. Seymour, late mayor of the staple of Westminster, and the remaining 200*l.* comes of the revenues of lands received by Cromwell to the King's use.

Large paper, p. 1.

21 May. **1041.** Lord Edmund Howard to Cromwell.

R. O. Requests his friendship in behalf of Harry Spede, of London, that he may have a bond redelivered to him which he gave in the Custom-house for Rob. Wylkox, a soldier of Calais, for a butt of sack and a tun of beer "which he brought for his store, and came to Calais, and was spent there in his house," as my Lord Deputy and the Council here know. Has certified the matter to his brother the duke of Norfolk, and Cromwell, "both with our certificate and with the customer's certificate." Calais, 21 May 1532. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To his wellbeloved friend, Mr. Thomas Cromewel.

1532.

1042. Lord Edmund Howard to Cromwell.

R. O. Hears from his brother Lord William Howard, and others, that Cromwell has promised to advance his suits to the King. Is unable to repay his kindness, by which he hopes to free himself from his great debts. Will owe everything to Cromwell, for though he is highly kinned, is as smally friended as man may be, and he has been "so beaten in the world" that he knows what a treasure is a faithful friend. Calais, the —— day of ———.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* To my wellbeloved friend, Mr. Cromwell.

[22 May.] **1043.** Will. Cursum, Vicar of the Friars Observants, Greenwich, to Sir John Dyve.

The letter, dated the Wednesday in Whitsun week, and described in No. 266, is of the year 1532, not 1531.

22 May. **1044.** Robert, Abbot of Waltham, to Cromwell.

R. O. Please continue your goodness towards finishing this matter for the house of St. Bartilmew's (Smithfield), as liberal motions have been set forward. Such matters shall be largely recompensed on my part, not only in reward for your labors, but also for such yearly remembrance as you shall have no cause to be sorry for. Give credence to the bearer. Waltham, Wednesday, 22 May.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* One of the King's Council.

22 May. **1045.** Ric. Strete, priest, to Cromwell.

R. O. You will receive by the bearer, Thos. Faune, a draught of an office for Calwich. If you desire that Commissioners be appointed you may have the abbot of Rochester, Sir Will. Bassett, and Sir John Gyfford and myself. Mr. Longford owes the King for Calwich, 60*l.* He is very slack, and you had better speak to him. I am gathering rents for the bishopric, and will send them. Lichfield, 22 May.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Treasurer of the King's jewels.

22 May. **1046.** Chapuys to Charles V.

Vienna Archives. On Monday the 13th, at my solicitation, ("a *la* solicitation," *query* error for *ma?*) the Nuncio went to Court to present the brief brought by Montfalconet. On asking the Duke for an audience, the Duke told him the King could not hear him, and he was commissioned to report what he had to say; but the Nuncio said he had no charge to speak to any one but the King. The Duke then tried to find out indirectly the object of his coming, and finally went into the King's chamber, where he stayed about an hour. When he left, the Nuncio was summoned to the King; and, after talking of the news, he repeated the tenor of the brief, and gave it to the King, who seemed astonished and troubled, and said he was surprised that the Pope should persist in this fancy of wishing him to recall the Queen; for if his Holiness said the Queen was his wife, it was not his business to meddle with the way he punishes her for the rude behaviour she daily uses to him. The Nuncio said the Pope could not refuse justice, especially as the case concerned the Emperor and the king of the Romans. The King repeated several times that the punishment of his wife was his affair, and not the affair of any one else, without saying anything of the Emperor or king of the Romans; and he would read the brief and send an answer; of which he has not as yet made any signs to the Nuncio. Perhaps he has sent the answer to the Pope by the courier who went yesterday. Does not know what will be the answer, but is sure he will not obey the brief, but rather do worse. Since its presentation he has ordered the Queen to remove after these holidays to a house much farther off than where she now is, and with

1532.

1046. Chapuys to Charles V.—*cont.*

bad accommodation. The Queen is vexed, because the house belongs to the bishop of Lincoln, who has been the principal promoter of these practices. It is not surprising if the King does not take much notice of the brief, for the Pope could not have made it weaker than it is if it had been at the beginning of the process; and now after a long process he has decreed this useless brief, instead of giving a "reagravoire," on the execution made in Flanders.

On Tuesday the Estates were prorogued till November. The King was not present at the last meeting as usual; probably because there was nothing granted except the fifteenth offered by the laity. He neither refuses nor accepts it, waiting till the clergy offer a tenth; which they would not grant, neither would they revoke their constitution. The King is much displeased, and is determined to succeed either in a friendly way or otherwise. Has sent men down the river and to the harbours to search for the ships laden with artillery, but can find no news of them. The Dantzic merchant and the sailor from whom Chapuys heard it are astonished, and are seeking the interpreter who told them of it, to justify their words. Camillo Ursino took leave of the King on Thursday, and received a present of 200 cr. Heard this from Brian Tuke. Has not been able to discover anything about his business. He has been often to the Court, but Chapuys thinks more to see it, and to show certain devices for fortresses, than for any other purpose. He wishes to go to Dantzic or Hamburg, but can find no Easterling who will take him on board, so that he thinks he will have to return by France. Will send word to the queen [of Hungary] which way he goes. He has publicly boasted that he will revenge himself for his property in Naples, taken by the Emperor; and has let fall, as if he were of the Turk's counsel, that before Michaelmas the Turk will besiege Rome. He has openly said that he was going with the consent of the French king, who has also sent hither a captain named Nicolas Rusticq, of Antwerp, who is clever at enlisting and drilling troops.

The Chancellor has resigned, seeing that affairs were going on badly, and likely to be worse, and that if he retained his office he would be obliged to act against his conscience or incur the King's displeasure, as he had already begun to do, for refusing to take his part against the clergy. His excuse is that his entertainment (*traictement*) was too small, and he was not equal to the work (*il ne pouvoit la peyne*). Every one is concerned, for there never was a better man in the office.

Has received the Emperor's letters of the 28th ult., saying that he wishes for an answer to Montfalconet's charge. Both the Nuncio and Chapuys have asked for an answer, but he does not think one will be given until the return of La Pomeraye, and that then it will be meagre and cold. London, 22 May '32.

Fr. From a modern copy.

23 May. **1047.** Sir Thos. Clifford to Norfolk.

Calig. B. III. 271. B. M. St. P. IV. 606.

Immediately after leaving the Duke, returned to Berwick, and sent to the officers of Scotland for a meeting for redress; which they refused, unless, after every meeting held in Scotland at which agreement could not be come to, the next were held in England. As this was against old custom, Clifford informed Carlisle, who was then with the Council of Scotland, desiring to be apprised of their mind therein. Carlisle reports that they fully affirm their former commandment to their officers. Desires instructions what to do about this, and also about John Orweil's ship, which Carlisle says he is to receive. Today the Emperor's ambassador, Mons. Peter de Rosunbor, and Carlisle herald with him, have passed through Berwick towards the King. Berwick, 23 May. *Signed.*

Add.

1532.

23 May. **1048.** Sir James Worsley to Cromwell.

R. O. According to your letter of the 16th May, I have admitted Will. Todbold for my deputy at Lyme. Pole, 23 May.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

24 May. **1049.** Lord Leonard Grey to Cromwell.

R. O. Has been hunting in Lincolnshire, and came by lady Taylbusshe's homewards. Has had communication with her in the way of marriage, and has had very good cheer with her. Would be better contented to marry her, God and the King pleased, than any other lady or gentlewoman living. Asks him to get letters from the King and the duke of Norfolk to her on his behalf. The nag he promised Cromwell does not prove well. Sends him 5*l.* to buy one by John Baker the bearer, for whom he desires credence. Sends a blank in paper, so that if he thinks it good for him to write to the duke of Norfolk about this matter, Cromwell or Antony Budgegood may devise it as they think good. Kayme, my lady Taylbusshe's house, 24 May, 12 at noon. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

25 May. **1050.** A French Priest.

R. O. Ordination, by Geoffrey bishop of Tiberias, vicar-general of John de Rieux, bishop elect of St. Brieu, of Allan Peden (?)* as priest in the church of St. Michael, St. Brieu, on Saturday, "in jejuniis Quatuor Temporum" after Whitsuntide, 1532. *Sealed.*

Lat., vellum. Defaced and torn.

26 May. **1051.** George Throkmorton to Cromwell.

R. O. Has learned tonight for certain that Sir William Spenser† is departed, and that he has done his best to defraud the King of the wardship both of the land and of the body, as appears by some writings he has made, showing the craft and falsehood of those who drew them up. Can prove that on Thursday before Palm Sunday he had neither wit nor discretion to speak more than a brute. As he was sheriff of Northamptonshire, and great part of his land lies there, the King should provide a substantial sheriff. As to Warwickshire, doubts not the King will be well served. Sir Wm. à Parre, Sir Thos. Tresham, or Thos. Lovett would be a good sheriff in Northamptonshire; or else Humph. Stafford or Will. Newonam. Desires Cromwell to write his further mind to the two ladies, and to put the King in remembrance that he may have the land in farm. Coughton, 26 May.

Is informed Mr. Bryan means to labor out new commissions for the matter of Ravenston, which the King left to your ordering. Desires to know Cromwell's pleasure therein, as he does not mean otherwise to come to London this term. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Cromwell. *Endd.*

27 May. **1052.** Thomas Skeffington, Bishop of Bangor.

R. O. Receipt given by the King to Cromwell for 100 marks paid into the King's coffers in full payment of 500 marks due for a fine "made and concluded with the bishop of Bangor, otherwise called the abbot of Beaulieu." Greenwich, 27 May 24 Hen. VIII.

---

* Both Christian and surname are doubtful.

† He died on the 20th June 1532, according to three inquisitions taken on his death. Hence it might seem that "May" in the date of this letter was an error for "June;" but the reference to term time in London proves that it cannot be so; and we are led to the inference that Throkmorton's information was premature.

LONDON PUBLIC LIBRARIES CENTRAL

1532.

27 May. **1053.** Abbey of Northampton.
See Grants in May, No. 30.

29 May. **1054.** William Lord Dacre to Henry VIII.
R. O. Met the lord Maxwell, warden of the West Marches of Scotland, yesterday. Found him well disposed towards justice, "which I have not seen him of that mind heretofore." Appointed a new meeting for Tuesday, 25 June, to redress all attemptates since Michaelmas, when the Commissioners left the Borders. Desires instructions touching the bills delivered to the Commissioners if lord Maxwell make any demand. Would like his cousin, Sir Wm. Musgrave, sent home. The laird of Hempisfelde has been with him secretly from the king of Scots. His message was (1) to see if Dacre would join with Maxwell for the destroying of the inhabitants of the Debateable Ground, as Dacre certified after Christmas; and (2) if he would hold the inhabitants of Liddisdale out of the bounds of his office in case the king of Scots came down to search them. Declined to answer till he knew the King's pleasure. Reminds the King of the great decay of Carlisle Castle. Nawarde, 29 May. *Signed.*
P. 1. *Add.*

1055. [Cromwell to Henry VIII.]
R. O. Has caused the news from Ratisbon to be translated from Italian into English, as the King yesterday commanded, and encloses them in this. Has received a letter from Steph. Vawhan, of no great weight, except that he says the English ambassadors do now repair to the Emperor's ambassadors to Dunkirk, and says he has no doubt they will have good success, as they are sufficiently furnished to answer all things laid by the contrary part.
Draft in Cromwell's hand, p. 1.

31 May. **1056.** The Low Countries.
R. O. Protest by Wm. Knight, archdeacon of Richmond, John Tregonwell, LL.D., Walter Marsche, and Robt. Baynam, merchants, ambassadors sent by Hen. VIII. to a Diet, at the requisition of the Emperor, in accordance with the treaty of Cambray, for the redress of mercantile grievances; who, having met at Dunkirk, in the house of Peter Canthi, receiver of the town, with the Imperial Commissioners, Philip Nigri, archdeacon of Terouenne, Chancellor of the Golden Fleece, Geo. de Themsicke, provost of Cassel, Jerome Vand Dorpe, and John de Salice (de le Sauche), secretary to the Emperor, received some complaints, which the opposite party delayed to prove, and demanded a new treaty, though the English Commissioners had met at Bourbourg for that very purpose. The English declare they will remain no longer, and dissolve the Diet; offering, however, that redress of injuries will be made for all who can prove them. Dated 31 May 1532, 9 Clement VII.
Lat., vellum, in bad condition.

31 May. **1057.** Ber. Boerius, Chancellor of Genoa, to Cromwell.
Vit. B. xiii. 211*. B. M. At Antony Vivaldi's suggestion, desires his help [in some law suit]. Has sent a letter of proxy, and explained the matter to Vivaldi. Genoa, prid. kal. Jun. 1532. *Signed:* Ber^{s} Boerius, p'tonot^{s} ap^{cus}, Miles S^{ti} Petri, Can^{s} Genuen.
Lat., p. 1, *mutilated. Add.*

31 May. **1058.** Chapuys to Charles V.
Vienna Archives. A courier having lately arrived from France, Chapuys has not ceased applying for an answer to Montfalconet's charge, and the King has sent his decision to his ambassador residing with the Emperor.

1532.

As the King saw that the clergy would not consent to the abolition of their constitutions, he has proposed that they should elect 15 churchmen, who, with the same number of laymen appointed by himself, should correct the episcopal and papal constitutions. He has intimated to them that he did not wish any of his subjects, clerical or not, to swear fealty to the Pope, or any other than himself. The prelates replied, that if he would show them anything unreasonable in their constitutions, they would amend it, without the interference of laymen; that their oath to the Pope was legal, and not derogatory to the royal authority. The King was not satisfied with these reasons, and remained obstinate. His object is to force the Pope to do his will, or, in default of this, to prevent the English Church from opposing his marriage. The bishop of Winchester has been absent from Court for some days, in consequence of his having opposed the King's proposal, and having refused to preach in favor of the King. The King has now been obliged to press him to return, as it was necessary to send a despatch to Rome. Previously he was suspected of opposing the Queen, but now it is believed that he will do all good offices in that quarter.

Camillo Ursino has determined to travel through France, as he heard that he was watched for on the Flemish coast, and, from what the Easterlings said, expected to have some difficulty in finding a ship. He set off this morning. Has sent a spy after him, in case he decides to go through Flanders. He tried hard to get employment from the King, saying how well he could serve him in time of war; but the King replied shortly, that he had no war, and did not expect to have any. Has just heard from an Italian who went with him to Gravesend that he intends to wait at Sandwich for a passage to Hamburg or Dantzig. A Neapolitan gentleman who was with him has returned, professedly on private affairs, and says he has abandoned Ursino. Thinks it is a trick, and his purpose is to get a ship.

The King has sent the two Florentine monks, in the custody of two kings-of-arms, to certain convents of Conventual Friars, to be punished. London, 31 May '32.

Fr. From a modern copy.

1059. [Montfalconet] to Charles V.

R. T. 145, No. 5, § 41.

He was sent to England to ask aid against the Turks. Charles had no hope of success, but wished to take away every pretext for an invasion of the Netherlands by stating that all his forces would be employed against the Infidels. Henry put off giving an answer until the Ambassador preferred returning to wasting his time in London. He says, however, that if it had not been for the divorce they would have gladly helped him. Had an interview with the Queen. She thanked him for having sent her the Emperor's letter, and asked him to beg the Emperor to hasten the giving of the sentence by the Pope, which sentence, she said, would not only settle matters between her and the King, but would increase the friendship between him and the Emperor. Every one in the kingdom is displeased with the Pope, and even a little with Charles for not exerting more influence on him. Every one,—nobles, churchmen, and laity,—all love the Queen, even to preaching daily in her favor. Some have been arrested in a bishop's house for doing so. She bears everything very patiently, and still shows great love for the King. She said that if she could speak to him, all that has happened would be nothing, as he was so good, and that he would treat her better than ever, but she is not allowed to see him. She is sure that if the sentence were given everything would be settled, and that it is a great mistake to think that Henry would not obey. The Pope does very wrong to delay so long. If she is condemned she will bear it for the honor of God, not having deserved it; and friendship would be re-established between the two Princes. She asked about the Emperor's illness, and said

1532.

1059. [Montfalconet] to Charles V.—*cont.*

that she was about to write to him. Every one in the town was very glad when he visited her, thinking that he had brought the sentence, and was come to take her back to the King. When the King asked the Parliament for a subsidy, for making harbours and fortifying the Scotch Border, they replied that if he would live with the Queen as formerly, he should have no cause to complain, and that if he kept the friendship of the Emperor he would find himself strong enough, without any additional defences. They soon, however, altered their tone. The Queen, although surrounded by vile persons devoted to the King, has never in any way given any occasion for slander, and even those who endeavor to damage her in the estimation of the King are struck with admiration for her virtue. The duke of Norfolk is mentioned as a man who willingly takes trouble in this matter, but would suffer anything for the sake of ruling.

Fr., pp. 6. *From a catalogue of papers now lost, formerly at Brussels.*

May. **1060.** Sir Thomas Seymour.

R. O. Indenture, — May 24 Hen. VIII., between Sir Will. Paulett, Cromwell, Thos. Awdeley, the King's serjeant-at-law, Chr. Hales, attorney general, and Baldwin Malett, the King's solicitor, on the one part, and Sir Thos. Seymer on the other, relative to the payment by Seymer of 2,500 marks to the King's use in five yearly instalments.

Draft, large paper, pp. 3. *In Cromwell's hand. Endd. by Wriothesley:* "A copy of an indenture made between my master and other," &c.

May. **1061.** Ireland.

R. O. The depositions of the prior of Kilmainham and the chief justice of Ireland, before the lords of the Council at Greenwich, in May 24 Hen. VIII., concerning the demeaners of Sir Will. Skevyngton, deputy of Ireland, the earls of Kildare and Ossory, and others.

1. The Deputy and Ossory have supported Kildare's brethren against him, from whom he is in no little danger of his life. 2. The Deputy has also maintained Edmund Obyrn, one of the most arrant thieves of the land, against Kildare. 3. Ossory maintains Shane MacLorkyn in burning Kildare's country, after Kildare had hanged two of Shane's sons for theft. 4. The Deputy has fined the town of Aboy 100 marks for offences against the King, and appropriated it to his own use, and has done the same with other offenders. 5. Lord Jas. Butler, being examined what has prevented Ossory and him from agreeing with Kildare, says the Deputy has hindered it as much as he could. 6. The Chief Justice says Ossory's jealousy of Kildare is mainly for fear Kildare should maintain the earl of Wiltshire's title against him. 7. The Deputy maintains Nele More and other Irishmen of Ulster. 8. He has redelivered to Orayle, without knowledge of the Council, the pledges he gave for a payment of 1,600*l.* Irish, in compensation for damages done to the King's subjects, and he greatly favors him, though he has done more hurt than any other of the wild Irish. 9. He has exported wool to England for his own profit, and given so many licences to export both corn and wool (notwithstanding an Act passed when the duke of Norfolk was there) that corn has been raised from 2*s.* to 5*s.* a bushel, and wool from 18*d.* to 2*s.* 8*d.* the stone, so that now the King's subjects have not had enough corn to live on, or wool to set people awork within the English pale. 10. At the Deputy's coming into the land the Council arranged that he should have corn of divers townships and persons at 2*s.* a bushel, the market price being then 2*s.* 4*d.*; but he refused to receive it immediately, and compelled them to keep it as long as he pleased, and then deliver it at 2*s.*, the market price being 5*s.* 11. Although the Treasurer,

1532.

Kildare, the Chief Justice, and Chief Baron were commanded by the King to take musters of the Deputy's retinue every month, or two months at furthest, only two musters have been taken in two years,—the first at the Deputy's arrival, "the other now, at the coming away of the said Prior and Justice," when the Deputy lacked 30 of his men and 50 horses. "And yet they suppose many of those horses were borrowed." He said in excuse that the rest of his horses were out at livery. 12. The Chief Justice declares on oath that Kildare has always been diligent in attending on the Deputy till of late, when he perceived that his services were not well taken, owing to the Deputy's partiality for Ossory. Nevertheless, at all hostings he has done his duty, as before. 13. "Also the said Prior and Chief Justice, severally and apart examined upon their said oaths, what benefit or profit doth or shall ensue to the land of Ireland by the charges which the King's grace is at now with Sir William Skevington" * * * *

Pp. 4, *imperfect.*

1062. Duchy of Lancaster.

R. O. Articles on which witnesses and proofs are to be examined touching the breach of a decree made in Easter term 24 Hen. VIII. by the Chancellor and Council of the duchy of Lancaster, relative to the manors of Assheton and Carneford, Lanc., depending in variance between Jas. Leyborne, farmer to the duke of Richmond, plf., and Sir Will. Molyneux and others, defts.

Large paper, pp. 2.

1063. Sir Henry Guildford.

R. O. * * * . . . nges hon . . . . . Sir Henry [Guildford].

Two chalices and patens. 2 cruets, salt spoons, &c. 2 gilt flagons and 6 gilt bowls, with the arms of France. Other bowls with martlets. A lion holding the King's arms, portcullises, fleur de lys, &c. A parcel-gilt chafing dish. A casting bottle for rose water, &c. 4 basons and ewers. A barber's bason and pot, of silver. 4 silver dishes and 12 trenchers, with the arms of the said Sir Henry Guldeford.

Parcels of plate set out for [the lady marchioness of] Pembroke.

A silver gilt cup, chased feather fashion, with a lion on the top of the cover, 39 oz. 6 gilt bowls with a cover having a single ring and a rose under it, the feet wrought with antike work and faces, 292½ oz. 6 gilt bowls, late Sir Henry Guldeforde's, 200½ oz. 4 gilt bowls, with great martlets, the cover having a double ring and a rose, late Sir H. Guldeford's, 136 oz. 3 plain gilt bowls with a half knop, late Sir H. Guldeford's, 131 oz. A pair of great gilt pots with the King's arms in the bussels on the covers, 391 oz. 3 plain gilt pots, 128 oz.; 2 others, with round knops behind the lids, 132 oz. 2 pots with plaites in the bussels of the lids. 2 gilt cups chased with panes of bullion fashion, having two covers, and on the pomel of either the King's arms set in the knops, 121 oz. A pair of gilt flagons with the arms of France, late Sir Hen. Guldeford's, 165 oz. A pair of flagons with roses in the bussels on the sides, the King's arms on plates in the midst, the handles like wreaths, 224 oz. A gilt bason graven with roses and flower de luces about the brims, with an ewer. 2 parcel-gilt basons and ewers. 4 candlesticks and a pair of snuffers, late Sir Henry Guldeford's. A gilt layer with strawberries on the lid, 23½ oz. 12 gilt trenchers of Flanders touch, 137½ oz. 2 salts. 6 spoons with buds on the knops, 8½ oz. 12 white spoons with diamond knops at the ends, 11¾ oz. A parcel-gilt chafing dish.

Pp. 7. *Endd.:* [The inv]entory of Sir Henry Guldeford's plate.

Mutilated and faded.

1064. Funeral of Sir Henry Guldeford.

R. O. Ready money received by Sir J[ohn Gage, the King's] vice-chamberlain, by the [commandment of the Duke of] Norfolk's grace towar[d the funeral] of Sir Henry Guldeford, knt. [of the most noble] Order of the Garter.

1532.

1064. Funeral of Sir Henry Guldeford—*cont.*

The painter's bill.—Paid to John Wol[f, the King's painter], the 27th day of M . . . . [year of] reign of our sov[ereign lord king Henry] the VIII. for scutcheons, pensells, ... helm, crest, ... valaunce, pencell s . . . . . and iron work for h . . . . . banners and helm.

The draper's bill.—Paid to Robt. Ro . . . . . for cloth for morn[ing] . . . . . for my lady. Cloth hanged about . . . . . at the Friars, and . . . . . the place of the cloth . . . . . of the dropping of . . . . . cloth. Nails for ta . . . . . the rails and thread . . . . . about the corpse. A cloth to cover the . . . . . for the cross thereon.

Payments to . . . vall, bargemen, for conveyance . . . . . [from Q]uenehith to the Black [Friars], 11*s.*

[Paid to the afores]aid convent of the [Black Friars at Lu]dsgate for all funeral . . . . . by them done and . . . . . ne at the months . . . . . [F]riers, 8*l.* [To her]owdes and pursuivants at the same funeral, 73*s.* 4*d.* Victuals, bread . . . . . for the dinner, carriage . . . . . t, pins for pinning . . . . . is strawed about the . . . . . s to kneel upon . . . . . mas, and for setting . . . . . hang the helm . . . . . 72*s.* 6½*d.* Alms to Friars and also . . . . . of St. James in . . . . 7*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* . . . . . te of St. James in . . . . . his parish church . . . . . *dirige* and mass . . . . . 22*s.* 6*d.* To the curate . . . . . of Quenehith for ly . . . . . and mass executed in . . . . . To the curate . . . . . Apostills for like s . . . . . To Robt. Chil . . . . [for money] laid out in the ty[me] . . . . . his own commaunde[ment] . . . . . the poticaries servants an[d] . . . . . To Wm. Bony . . . . . of one horse to fetch . . . . . for going by water to [Greenwich] . . . . . To the priors of the 4 orders of Friars, as well for . . . . . [as for] conveying the co[rpse] . . . . . also 4 sole . . . . . by the said 4 [orders]. To John Sh . . . . . waxchandlers of . . . . . sering of the body . . . . . for the same, for . . . . . long torches wh . . . . . and the wages of . . . . . To a carpenter for [making] rails, trestles, &c. for the hearse, 14*s.* [To the Q]uenys poticary for . . . . [by hi]m brought at tyme . . . . . 20*s.* 2*d.* [To a pot]icary of London, for . . . . . [by h]im brought at time . . . . . 52*s.* 5*d.* To the Friars, in reward . . . . . by night and keeping [of the chur]ch yard where the [body was taken] in to receive the [same,] 12*d.*

[Expences] of the whole . . . . . funerals, 118*l* 12½, whereof . . . . . [be]ginning of . . . . . 140*l.* . . . . . ne money received, 21*l.* 7*s.* 11½*d.*

Pp. 4. *A fragment, badly mutilated.*

R. O. 2. Inventory of beds, &c., late the property of Sir Henry Guldeforde, comptroller of the King's household, deceased, at his place at London, and in the castle of Leeds, Kent.

London :—14 carpets, Turkey, "Gentisshe," verdure, and green cloth. 15 feather beds, bolsters in Sir Henry's chamber, the chamber over the low parlour, the great chamber, and the chambers of the chaplain, Mr. Browne, Throgmerton, Thos. Hott, Thos. Coke, and Homersam. 22 feather beds and bolsters, 8 Norfolk coverlets, 3 proof woollen blankets, and one happing, brought from Leeds to London. 14 blankets, fustian and woollen, and one Irish red. 17 coverlets of verdure and silk, embroidered with a fountain, Sir Henry's arms, a unicorn, imagery, &c., one bought from my lady Spencer. 6 quilts, one embroidered with a mermaid. 6 coverlets, of crimson satin and verdure, brought from Leeds. 4 testers and sparvers, of velvet, satin, and silk. 28 pieces of tapestry and verdure, mostly orange tawney. 15 sarcenet curtains, red and yellow, blue and yellow, and changeable. 4 testers brought from Leeds, black velvet on velvet, and yellow tinsel, black velvet and cloth of gold, yellow and blue damask, and purple velvet purled with cloth of gold. 5 pr. fine sheets for Sir Harry's bed. 7 pr. white sheets. 9 pr. canvas sheets for men's beds, pillowberes, tablecloths, napkins, towels, &c.

At Leeds Castle :—8 carpets in the parlor, the Queen's dining chamber, the King's breakfast and dining chambers, and Sir Henry's closet. 18 beds in the chamber within the

1532.

parlor, the inner chamber, the two chambers next the gallery, the Queen's dining, bed, and inner chambers, the King's chambers, Sir Henry's chamber, the maiden's chamber, the conduyt chamber, Mr. Browne's and the chaplain's chambers. 12½ pr. fustian blankets. 14 coverlets, crimson velvet embroidered with white roses, green verdure, &c. 4 quilts. 14 testers and sparvers of velvet, satin, and tapestry, embroidered with beacons and "bowser's" (Bourchier) knots, white roses, red and white roses and suns, roses and portcullises, Sir Henry's arms and H's and M's. 26 curtains of various colored sarsenet. 31 counterpanes and pieces of tapestry. Cambric and Holland sheets, pillowberes, tablecloths, &c.

Pp. 16. *In the same hand as the preceding. Endd.*

1065. Grants in May 1532.

May.

Grants.

1. Receipt [to be given] to Francis I. for 48,214 cr. of g., 12 sous, delivered at Calais, in payment of 30,000 angels at this term ; in part payment of 150,000 cr. of g. of the sun, 40,000 angels, and 35,000 cr. of g., for the sums formerly due by Charles V., &c. Westm., 1 May 1532, 24 Hen.VIII.—S.B.

2. Receipt [to be given] to Francis I. for 5,000 cr. of g. of the sun, paid at Calais, for the pension of salt, according to the treaty of Hampton Court, 2 Dec. 1530. Westm., 1 May 1532, 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

3. Receipt [to be given] to Francis I. for 7,500 cr. of g. of the sun, paid at Calais, for the arrears of the salt pension, according to the above treaty. Westm., 1 May 1532, 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

4. Receipt [to be given] to Francis I. for 47,368 cr. of g. of the sun, 16 sous, paid at Calais, in part payment of 1,894,736 cr. of the sun due by the treaty of peace. Westm., 1 May 1532, 24 Hen.VIII.—S.B.

5. Receipt [to be given] to Francis I. for 50,000 cr. of g. of the sun, paid at Calais, for the debts of the Emperor. Westm., 1 May 1532, 24 Hen.VIII.—S.B.

6. Thos. Herytage, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Drye Draiton, Ely dioc., *vice* Master Thos. Baugh, S.T.P., resigned, in the King's gift by reason of a grant of the next presentation by John abbot of the monastery of St. Mary, St. Bartholomew, and St. Guthlac, Croyland, Linc. dioc. Westm., 21 March 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* 1 May 24 Hen. VIII.—P.S.

7. Wm. Hall, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, yeoman. Pardon for the murder of Wm. Cawman, of Haughton, Northumb., tailor. Greenwich, 25 April 24 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 2 May.—P.S.

8. John Hunckys, of Blockeley, Worc. Pardon for having killed, in self-defence, William Jackeman, of Campoden, Glouc., husbandman, on the 30 Sept. 23 Hen.VIII., as appears by the record of John Norres, one of the coroners in the said co., certified to the justices of the King's Bench ; the said John Hunckys having surrendered to the Marshalsea prison, as certified by Sir John Fitzjames, C. J. Westm., 2 May.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen.VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 16.

9. Thos. May. Lease of the site, &c. of the manor of Shipton, and divers lands thereto belonging ; viz., 2 acres of pasture in Redewardemore, a pasture "of" Bushemore, a pasture called Slademore, with "le Butts subtus Mylton," 2 acres, a parcel of pasture in Chirchehyll, the pasture of Oxles, 3½ a. of land in Shortmore, 1 a. 1 r. in Brecheland, 4 a. of pasture in Nexteflane, 1 a. in Skipton, 2 a. in Dykerlane, 3 a. in Brodemede, 1 a. of meadow in Depden, 1 a. of pasture in Lodewell, 3 a. in Cademore, near Brodemore, 2 a. in Coppidmore, 1½ a. in Daywell, 2 a. of meadow in Sandebroke, 3 a. 3 p. in Coweham, 5 a. of pasture in Taddesworth, 2 pastures near Taddesworth, 1 a. of pasture in Wodeswardemore, 12 a. 1 r. 2 p. of meadow in Le Heye, and 8 a. 1 r. 20 p. in Tatham ; late of the earl of Warwick (Oxon) ; with reservations ; for 21 years ; at the annual rent of 9*l.*, and 3*s.* 4*d.* of increase.——Vacated on surrender, 30 Dec. 27 Hen. VIII., by Simon Perot, assign of the said Thos. May, in order that another patent might be granted to the said Simon. *Del.* Westm., 3 May 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 15.

10. Lord Wm. Grey, captain of Hammes castle. Licence to export yearly, for the provision of the soldiers of the said castle, 44 oxen, 250 sheep, 50 qrs. of wheat, and 60 qrs. of malt. Westm., 22 March 23 Hen.VIII. *Note at the foot :* Per me Edwardum Foxe, in absentia R. Dom. Secretarii. *Del.* 4 May 24 Hen.VIII.—P.S. Addressed to Sir Thos. More, chancellor of England.

11. Fras. Do[d], one of the officers of the pantry. Grant in reversion of the corrody of the monastery of Evisham, now held by Thos. Wynter and Will. Digneley. Westm., 18 April 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* 5 May 24 Hen.VIII.—P.S.

12. Hugh Westwood and Agnes his wife. Lease of the demesne lands, &c. of Chedeworth, parcel of the lands of the late earl of Warwick, Glouc., with certain houses belonging to the manor there ; with reservations ; for 21 years, at the annual rent of 4*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, and 3*s.* 4*d.* of increase ; on surrender of patent 26 Feb. 12 Hen. VIII., being a similar lease to the same parties. *Del.* Westm., 6 May 24 Hen.VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 16.

1532.

May.

GRANTS.

1065. GRANTS in MAY 1532—*cont.*

13. Sir Edmund Tame. Lease of all demesne lands, &c. belonging to the manor of Fayreford, along with a water-mill there, and the several water called Colnestreme; with reservations; for 21 years, at the annual rent of 16*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, and 6*s.* 8*d.* of increase. *Del.* Westm., 6 May 24 Hen.VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 20.

14. Sir Thos. Seymer. Enrolment of No. 32, dated Westm., 7 May.— *Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 23.

15. John Clapham. Lease of the close called Bulfortofts, in the lordship of Sherifhoton, Yorks., containing 80 a. of land, and the vills of Estlillynge and Westlillynge, in the lordship of Sherefhoton, parcel of the lands assigned for the payment of the garrison of Berwick; with reservations; for 21 years, at the annual rent of 66*s.* 8*d.* for the close, 20*l.* for the vill of Estlyllynge, and 10*l.* for Westlillynge, and 46*s.* 8*d.* of late increase, and 20*d.* additional; on surrender of patent 19 Jan. 10 Hen. VIII. granting a similar lease of the premises to the said John. *Del.* Westm., 8 May 24 Hen.VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 24.

16. Will. Smyth, tailor, London, merchant of the Staple. Protection, in the suite of lord Berners at Calais. Westm., 5 May 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 9 May.—P.S.

17. Sir George Lawson and Lawrence Hamerton. Grant in survivorship of the office of master of the King's works of the town of Berwick, with fees of 12*d.* a day, and as many gunners in his retinue as now are or hereafter shall be appointed for the safeguard of the said town; on surrender of patent 11 Sept. 19 Hen.VIII., granting the same to the said Sir George, in reversion on the death of William Pawne, now deceased, who held the premises by patent 14 Dec. 16 Hen.VIII. Westm., 18 Apl. 23 Hen.VIII. *Del.* 10 May 24 Hen.VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 22.

18. Griffin Barton. Annuity of 17*s.* 4*d.* issuing from divers lands and tenements in Walford, Heref.; and custody in reversion of the manor of Gayton, a messuage in Lynton called Hirtilton, a messuage in Netherweston, late in the tenure of Will. Hardewike, a burgage in Rosse, the manors of Luyde Arundell and Luyde Moche Grosse, and 4 messuages, 300 a. of land, 40 a. of meadow, 40 a. of pasture, 6 a. of wood, and 40*s.* rent, in Luyde Arundell, Luyde Moche Grosse, Luyde Godfrey, Luyde Prior, and Luyde Sawsey, in the parishes of Pype, Holmer, Willington, and Morton, Heref.; which manors, &c., one Anne Rudhall, widow of Will. Rudhall, serjeant-at-law, deceased, holds for life, as her jointure, the reversion thereof belonging to John Rudhall, son of the said William; with the wardship and marriage of the said heir, during his minority. Westm., 2 May 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* 11 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 34.

19. The mayor, burgesses, and commonalty of Doncaster. Inspeximus and confirmation of the following documents; viz.—

i. Pat. 17 Dec. 5 [Ric. II., inspecting and] confirming charter 22 May 5 Ric. I., granting to the burgesses their soc and town of Doncaster, at the old farm and an increased rent of 25 marks of silver.

ii. Charter 30 Oct. 7 Edw. IV., being a grant of liberties to the said town.

iii. Charter 18 May 23 Hen. VI., inspecting and confirming—

1. Pat. 17 Dec. 5 Ric. II. (same as No. i.), inspecting and confirming charter 22 May 5 Ric. I., as above.

2. A charter of Peter de Maulay lord Mulgreve, dated at Doncaster on Monday after the quinzaine of St. Michael, 5 Edw.III., being a release to the town of a certain custom which he and his ancestors had received therefrom.

iv. Charter 14 July 20 Hen. VII., being a grant to the mayor and commonalty of the manor, town, &c. of Doncaster, and various liberties. Westm., 13 May. — *Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 5.

20. Hen. earl of Northumberland. Constat and exemplification of the enrolment (in consequence of the loss of the original declared in Chancery) of pat. 18 June 19 Hen. VIII., granting the said Earl the office of steward of the manor of Holderness, &c., Yorksh.——Vacated on surrender [of Pat. 18 June*] 19 Hen. VIII. in order that another patent might be granted to the said Earl and Sir Ralph Ellerker, jun. Westm., 13 May.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *mm.* 10, 11.

21. Ric. Riche. To be Attorney General in Wales and the cos. palatine of Chester and Flint; on surrender by John Baldewyn of pat. 13 April 21 Hen. VIII. Westm., 13 May 24 Hen. VIII.—P.S.

22. Henry Norris, esquire for the Body. To be steward of the manors of Lewesham and Estgrenewiche, Kent, with fees of 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* a year. Westm., 11 April 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 14 May "anno subscripto" (*qu.* 24 Hen. VIII.?)—P.S.

23. John Hordana, Barnard de Bardygnyer, Lives de Castro, and Albert de Astodillo, merchants of Spain; John Delfachet, and Humphrey Munmouthe, as agent for G . . . . . Piere, merchant of France. Licence to import 169½ tons of Toulouse woad, notwithstanding the statute 23 Hen. VIII.; they having already cargoes on the Thames by virtue of licences granted before the Act passed. The names of the

* See the marginal note of the inrolment 19 Hen. VIII.

1532.
May.
GRANTS.

vessels and their masters are given. Westm., 11 May 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 14 May. —P.S.

24. John Hurte, clk. Presentation to the parish church of St. Margaret, in Fryday Strete, London, *vice* Ric. Broke, resigned. Westm., 10 May 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 14 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 22.

25. John Mawdesley. Pardon. Chelsehith, 15 May.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 9.

26. Adam Eire. Lease of a messuage called "le Hasselynghous," in Foxlawe, and a hill or pasture land called "le Greate Cliffe," in Hartyngton, and a field called Wilkyngfeld, and one acre of land called "le Spereacres Lees," in Hartyngton, Derby, which came to the hands of Henry VII. by the forfeiture of Francis late viscount Lovell, attainted; with reservations; for 21 years, at the annual rental of 23*s.*, and 8*d.* of increase; on surrender by Ant. Babyngton, son of Thos. Babyngton, deceased, of pat. 4 Nov. 8 Hen. VIII., granting a similar lease for a like term to the said Thomas and Anthony. *Del.* Westm., 15 May 24 Hen. VIII.—S. B. b. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 28.

27. Thos. Broyde,* Rob. Sowthewod, Thos. Hall, John Clerke, James Deseter, Lewis Evanne, John Mawdesloy, John Fawkener, Ralph Fawkener, and John Sturgyn. Pardon of all murders, piracies, and violations of the King's amity with other sovereigns. Westm., 25 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Chelsehith, 15 May 24 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 22.

28. Hen. marquis of Exeter, and Gertrude his wife. Licence to alienate the manors of Edelmeton, Saysbury, and Caustens, Midd., and all messuages, lands, &c. in those places, and all lands and tenements called Claverynges in Edelmeton, to Wm. Sulyard, one of the King's councillors, Ralph Waren, citizen and alderman of London, Robert Wroth, attorney of the duchy of Lancaster, Robert Chydley, John Judde, and Wm. Wilkynson, citizen and mercer of London, their heirs and assigns for ever. Westm., 20 May.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 13.

29. Mark Raphael of Venice. Licence to import 600 tuns of Gascon wine and Toulouse woad. *Del.* Westm., 24 May 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

30. For the monastery of St. James, Northampton. Congé d'élire on the death of Henry Cockes, abbot. Greenwich, 21 May 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 27 May.—P.S.
ii. Petition for the same by the prior and convent. Dated 20 May 1532.

31. Ric. Sherewood, prior of the fraternity of Carmelites in Nottingham. Pardon for having killed Wm. Bacon, one of the brethren of the same house, by a blow given in a quarrel which arose while they were drinking together in a chamber thereof, on Monday, 21 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII., of which blow the said William died on the Tuesday. Greenwich, 10 May 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 27 May—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 20.

32. Sir Thos. Seymer, alderman and mercer, of London, and lately mayor, also lately mayor of the Staple of Westminster and mayor of the Staple of Calais. Pardon for various offences,—among others, the liberation of prisoners on bail, illegal exportation of goods to Denmark and elsewhere, and the violation of the Acts 27 Edw. III. and 15 Ric. II. touching the Staple. Greenwich, 21 May 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 27 May.—P.S. *See* No. 14.

33. Thos. Cromewell and Gregory, his only son. Grant in survivorship of the manor or lordship of Rompeney in the lordship of Newport, S. Wales, parcel of the lands of Edw. late duke of Buckingham, which came to the King's hands by the attainder of the said Duke, and which Eleanor, late wife of the same Duke, held, among other of his lands, by virtue of an Act 14 & 15 Hen. VIII. Westm., 17 May 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 27 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 19.

34. Sir Edm. Walsyngham, Wm. Sulyard, Wm. Thynne, chief clerk of the King's kitchen, Ric. Hawkys, John Hughes, Wm. Follyngton, and Nicholas Gray, yeomen. Annuity of 100 marks, to hold to the use of Nicholas Hancocke, late prior of the monastery called "Cristis Church," within Algate, London. Greenwich, 20 May 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 28 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 20.

35. Humphrey Forster, esquire of the Royal Body, son and heir of Sir Geo. Forster, deceased, and lady Elizabeth, late wife of the said Sir George. Licence of entry, without proof of age, &c., on all the possessions of the said George and Elizabeth. *Del.* Westm., 28 May 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 35.

36. John Williams, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Estynton, Worc. dioc., void by death. Westm., 30 May.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 28.

37. Thos. Hennage, one of the gentlemen of the Privy Chamber, and Katherine his wife. Grant in survivorship, &c. (Identical with the grant of 23 June 1531.) Greenwich, 24 May 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 30 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 22.

* Thos. Bwyde on Patent roll.

1532.

1065. GRANTS in MAY 1532—*cont.*

May. GRANTS.

38. Sir Ric. Greynefelde. Reversion of the office of parker or keeper of the parks of Lanteglose and Heylesbery, Cornw., which was granted during pleasure to Sir John Arundell by pat. 6 July 1 Hen.VIII. Eltham, 29 May 24 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 31 May.—P.S. *Pat.** *p.* 1, *m.* 16.

39. Marcilius Clarke, a native of Nimeguen in Gelderland. Denization. Greenwich, 23 May 24 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 31 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 20.

1066. SIR THOMAS AUDELEY to CROMWELL.

R. O. "Sir, my wife sendeth to you the news growing in her garden; praying you to send me your letters of news; also to send me word where I mought buy any of the books that ye gave me, for I would send some down into the country to my friends, if ye think that I may so. *Et valete.*

"Yours all,

"THOMAS AUDELEY, k.,

"Custos Sigilli."

Add.: To my loving friend, Mr. Cromwell.

1067. FORTESCUE.

R. O. A bill of costs and travelling expences, dated Trinity term 24 Hen.VIII., and headed, "Fortescu, k."

Speaks of "my cousin Lewis Fortescue," and of "my lands in Devonshire."

"Borrowed of John Awdelett, gent., upon certain plate," 100*l.*, &c.

Pp. 5.

1068. THOMAS DERBY.

R. O. Thos. Derbye complains that for 16 years and more, and specially since the death of my late lord of Duresme, that is, seven years as Mr. Tuke's clerk, and nine years as the King's servant, he has written himself, specially in my lord Cardinal's time, all the despatches to the King's lieutenants in his royal armies, his ambassadors in France, Spain, Italy, Flanders, Scotland, and other parts, "and also the causes of this realm, as in levying of armies and other great and weighty matters, both in cipher and otherwise, without sufficient entertainment." Mr. Tuke has taken all the thanks thereof to himself, affirming untruly that he kept four clerks at his own expence to write the King's matters, which were wholly written by the said Derbye, and almost all by night, except only by the help of one of Master Tuke's clerks, named William Brown, for two years. Tuke was allowed by the King 10*l.* for the wages of one clerk, and further to the sum of 50 mks. for paper, wax, thread, boat-hire, &c.; which 10*l.* Derbye ought to have had, having been put to great expences in these particulars. When Derbye received his present office of clerk of the King's signet, vacant by the promotion of Master Tuke to be French secretary, Tuke, before he would deliver Derbye his bill, or give him his oath as the King commanded, desired to have him bound to continue his attendance upon him, and to pay him 40 mks. for the office. This Derby agreed to, upon a promise that Tuke would never demand any part of the money. The office was not worth to him 20 nobles a year, but it was all that Derby for six years had to live on, and with all possible economy he could not live on less than 40*l.* Moreover, Tuke declares he will take advantage of the obligation, which being unlawful the said Derby did little

---

* The inrolment is dated 1 May.

1532.

esteem, in spite of his previous promise, which he repeated at the time of Derby's marriage, his wife having been Mr. Tuke's servant seven years, "and never took wages of him, and had her raiment for the most part found by her friends, and gave her not a penny in recompense of her service." Depending upon Tuke's promises that he would get him provided for, Derby ran into great debt, and was forced to sue for relief to other persons. Also, on a great despatch of letters, the King at Westminster commanded my lord Cardinal to give the clerks who by his report had taken pains in those matters, "which was indeed the said Derby, 100*l.*"; but Tuke caused Derby to make a warrant with a space, promising to get him as large a part of the money as he could, and after speaking with my lord Cardinal said he could not get him out of the King's coffers more than 20 mks., "but in a forfeit or a licence he could get, to the said sum." Derby, trusting to Tuke, and seeing that that sum of 20 mks. would not help him, spoke no more of the matter, and had nothing till about a twelvemonth after, when a licence of wheat was obtained, of which his part was only 11*l.*; and it is said that Mr. Tuke enjoyed the 100*l.* When Tuke was laboring to be treasurer of the King's chamber, John Woddall was sent for to supply his place for six weeks, and Derby was appointed his successor, as Mr. Magnus can tell. On which he was encouraged to buy horses, retain more servants, sell his stuff, and make provisions northward. But Tuke got Wooddall's letters signed by my lord Cardinal for his return without seeing Derby recompensed one penny, although he had previously asked him if he would take 50*l.* to agree to the change. Derby being by these things brought into debt nearly 100*l.*, the King at Windsor, more than three years ago, on the motion of my lord Cardinal, granted him licence for the loan of the custom of 200 sacks of wool for five years; but Master Tuke, after the signature of the bill, which was delivered to him by my lord Cardinal, took the pen, and struck out 100 sacks of the 200, without making the King privy to it, although the bill was drawn up by him and Lawrence Bonvice.* When Mr. Tuke came over from Bruges with my lord Cardinal, he openly promised to give Derby 200 nobles wages, which he did not fulfil. In France, when on his journey with my lord Cardinal, Derby spent 20 nobles above his allowance, and supplied Mr. Tuke's business for the posts, but was never paid. When Mr. Tuke went to Westminster, and promised to give Derby for his relief 5 mks., on his coming home he delivered him 40*s.*, which he afterwards redemanded, and was repaid. Tuke has made many promises to him which he has not kept, and all that Derby has received for his service during 16 years, besides the said 11*l.*, has not amounted to 12*l.*; and he never had any penny of him, in reward or otherwise, but one half-angel.

Hol., pp. 3. *Endd.*

1 June. R. O. **1069.** Sir Clement West to Sir Giles Russell.

"Jh's. 1532, June 1.

"Ryght worschypfull Sir, herty recommendacyon had, the newys be the last terme my Lord and I have conclud and at an end with Schechle. Sir John Babyngton ys yn wey hedyr ward to satyll hym up on hys baylyage. My Lord† ys at Barwyke. The Parlament ys prorogyd. Sir Thomas More, has gyffyn up the Schaunsery. Mr. Awdeley, that was Speker yn Parlament, ys Lord Costos Sygyllum, and no Schaunseler. Sir Henry Gylford, Countrollar was, ys dyssessyd. Mr. Pawlet has hys rome. I had the copy off a lettyr that ys seyd the Torke sent to the Pope off defyans, whych lyke lettyr I saw xx. yer past imagenyd be French men. I take yt off non effect; wherefore I tornyd yt ageyn, and I perseyvyd trwth yn yt gladly a sent yow

* *See* 21 May 1529, Grants.

† Sir William Weston, prior of the Knights of St. John.

1532.

1069. Sir Clement West to Sir Giles Russell—*cont.*

copy, or ony odyr plezsure yn me met for yow, God wyllyng, who prezserve yowr jentyll hertes dezsyers. London, ut supra, be yowers,

"As Gode wyll,

"Clement West."

Hol. Add.: To the ryght worschypffull Sir Gylys Russell, k., commander off Battysford and Dyngyle.

1 June. **1070.** Dr. Ortiz to the Empress.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 1. B. M.

Wrote by the last post about the case of the queen of England. At present the Cardinals are receiving information (*se informan*) concerning the point whether the excusator of the King is to be admitted without a mandate.

The Queen has lately written to the Pope, explaining her grievances, and also a letter to Ortiz, which he encloses. Sees that the chief fruit of this trial will be the proof of the Queen's heroic virtues. Supposes the Ambassador will send to her what he has received in cipher from England.

* * * Rome, 1 June 1532.

Sp., pp. 4. *Modern copy.*

1 June. **1071.** Campeggio to Salviati.

Mon. Vaticana, 120.

* * * I also told his Majesty of the request made by his Holiness to the French King for his galleys with the offer of the securities, and said his Holiness expected little fruit thereof. On this subject I expressed the Pope's approval of the Emperor's conduct in despatching Balanzone to France and Falconetto to England. As to the giving of the galleys, the Emperor said he was of the same opinion, and that he had answer from Balanzone that Francis would neither give money nor men, but if the Turk came he would not fail to do his duty in person and with all his forces; that it was well known what part the Emperor ought to take in the wars and what the most Christian King ("et che ben si sapeva nelle guerre che luogo dovea tenere l'Imperatore, et quale il Christianissimo"), and that he did not wish to lose or tarnish that name of Most Christian derived from his ancestors. The Emperor said also that Francis had complained that his offer of 50,000 foot did not appear to have been accepted, &c. As to Falconetto he said he had left without any answer from the king of England. His Majesty believes that [Henry] had done this after consulting with France.

* * * Ratisbon, 1 June 1532.

Ital.

2 June. **1072.** Charles V. to Dr. Ortiz.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 3. B. M.

Thanks him for his diligence in the case of the queen of England. Desires him to act in accordance with the opinion of the Ambassador, to whom he sends instructions to urge the giving of the sentence before the vacation. The Ambassador in England writes that the Queen does not think it advisable to make use of the brief which was sent to England. What must be done now is to procure the determination of the cause and prevent delay. Ratisbon, 2 June 1532.

Sp., p. 1. *Modern copy.*

Ib., f. 4. 2. Another copy.

4 June. **1073.** Priory of St. Mary, Huntingdon.

See Grants in June, No. 4.

1532.

5 June. **1074.** Card. da Monte to Henry VIII.

R. O. St. P. VII. 372.

Thanks the King for having a good opinion of him and his services, which he may confidently make use of for the future; still more in consequence of the King's last letters, who has done so much for the Church. Rome, 5 June 1532. *Signed.*

Lat. Add.

5 June. **1075.** Delivery of the Great Seal.

Close Roll 24 Hen. VIII. m. 24 d. Rym. XIV. 433.

Memorandum that on the 16th May 24 Hen. VIII. the Great Seal, being in the custody of Sir Thos. More, chancellor of England, enclosed in a white leather bag sealed with his seal, was delivered into the King's hands in the garden of York Place by Westminster, about 3 o'clock p.m., in presence of Thos. duke of Norfolk, when the said Sir Thomas surrendered his office of Chancellor. And on Monday, 20 May, about 4 p.m., the King, at his manor of Plesaunce or Est Grenewych, in a certain inner chamber near his oratory, took the said Seal out of the bag in presence of Thos. duke of Norfolk, treasurer of England, Henry marquis of Exeter, Henry earl of Northumberland, Rob. earl of Sussex, Steph. bp. of Winchester, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, treasurer of the Household, Brian Tuke, treasurer of the Chamber, Sir Will. Kyngeston, John Sampson, dean of the Chapel, Thos. Crumwell, keeper of the Jewels, and others of the Privy Chamber; and after inspecting the same, delivered it to Thos. Audeley, whom he ordered to be called keeper of the Great Seal, and to exercise all the functions of the Chancellor in the Chancery, Star Chamber, and Council. And the said Thomas received it, and therewith, in presence of the King, caused to be sealed certain letters patent of the stewardship of the manors of Lewsham and Est Grenewych in Kent granted to Henry Norres, and afterwards replaced it in the bag, and sealed it with his own seal, and retained it in his custody. The King also then made him a knight.

And on Wednesday, 5 June, the first day of Trinity term, the said Sir Thomas Audeley in the Court of Chancery at Westminster took his oath of office as keeper of the Privy Seal. (Form of the oath subjoined.)

5 June. **1076.** Roger Lupton, Priest, to Cromwell.

R. O.

I received your letters for the election of Godfrey Herman as fellow in the college of Eton, which we have done, and I herewith send you his presentation. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right honorable.

5 June. **1077.** Chapuys to Charles V.

Vienna Archives.

Mons. de Rosymboz has returned from Scotland, and has been well received by the King and Court here.

The day before yesterday Sir Thos. Eliot came to visit him, and gave him a long account of the conversation he had had with the King. He has deserved well of the Emperor and of the Queen, but principally of the King himself, though it is very doubtful whether he wished to hear what he said. It is a long time since he has been remonstrated with in this manner, but a laugh or a tear of the lady counteracts everything. Elyot has sent the discourse to Señor Fernando de la Peulla in a cipher which he left with him, as, he says, the Emperor knows. Expects daily to know the address of the gentleman whom Ursino left here, and the return of the spy. London, 5 June 1532.

Fr. From a modern copy.

1532.

1078. [HENRY VIII.] to [SIR THOMAS CLIFFORD].

R. O. St. P. IV. 609.

We have received your letters showing that the officers of the Scotch borders "anempste your rule" refuse to meet unless you repair to them on Scotch ground. Of this we write to the king of Scots (copy enclosed), taking their refusal to be grounded on an unreasonable pride. We cannot, even if we would, give place to the king of Scots, whose ancestors have acknowledged the superiority of England, and who ought rather to resort to our land. On the conformity of the king of Scots' answer or otherwise, we shall act according to our honor; and we have commanded Carlisle, the bearer of our letters, to show his answer to you on his return, which we authorise you to break open, read, and forward to us, sealed up again with your own seal. You are also to send a copy of it to lord Dacres.

We thank you for giving such a good reception to Mons. Rosinburgh, ambassador to the Emperor, at his return from Scotland.

Draft, pp. 2.

1079. HENRY VIII. to DACRE.

R. O. St. P. IV. 610.

In answer to his letters containing three principal points; viz., (1) the meeting on the Borders for redress since Michaelmas; (2) the answer to be given to the king of Scots' messenger about the destruction of those that inhabit the Debateable Ground; and (3) whether the King will succour the inhabitants of Liddilsdale if pursued by the king of Scots. 1. He is to proceed to the meeting without difficulty. As to 2 and 3, he may say he has received no special answer from the King, but that such agreement for the destruction of others cannot be conveniently treated, being the matters of both realms in such strange terms as ye be advertised they be, and that unless the king of Scots do otherwise resolve "it shall be rather time how ye shall devise with other to do them hurt than to agree with them to the hurt of any other." Has written to the king of Scots in a resolute and plain fashion. Sends copy. Will act according to his answer. Dacre must entertain those of Liddilsdale so that they may be the more willing to serve the King if need be.

Draft, pp. 2.

6 June. **1080.** FR. DIONISIUS, Procurator General of the Servites, to [HENRY VIII.]

Vit. B. XIII. 191*. B. M.

Supposes the King has heard of his attempts to serve him from his ambassadors, especially Benet. Has laboured in the King's cause with the cardinal De Monte and the bp. of —— (et R^dum Dñum . . . . . minensem) who is a dear friend of the said cardinal. Begs the King to make as much use of him as he can. Ex Urbe, 1532 [6 J]unii.†

Hol., Lat., mutilated, p. 1.

8 June. **1081.** ARCHBISHOP LEE.

See GRANTS in JUNE, No. 7.

8 June. **1082.** CARD. OF SIGUENZA to the COMENDADOR MAYOR OF LEON.

Simancas MS. Heine's Letters of Card. of Osma, p. 218.

Extract from a letter dated Rome, 8 June 1532.

The Pope says the king of England is so bound by the French king that there can be no fear of change. He has often requested Francis to withdraw his obedience to the Holy See; and the latter delays until the return of the French commander of St. John, who will tell him the Pope's mind about the enterprise of Italy, according to which he will decide. Gives an account

† Supplied from a heading made before the Fire.

1532.

of a conversation with the Pope, who expressed his friendship for the Emperor, though the kings of France and England offer him much money merely for neutrality.

Sp., pp. 4. *Modern copy.*

10 June. R. O. **1083.** THOS. PYLKYNGTON to CROMWELL.

I have two farms belonging to my lord of London, one called Bishop's Hall, the other Bolyvant, given me by my lord (Tunstall) when bishop of London. The present Bishop will allow me to receive no more rent for them, as he has granted them to Master Aleyne, alderman of London, which he cannot do during my tenancy.

I beg you to be my good master herein. The Bishop has been in hand with me to surrender the demesne lands belonging to Bishop's Hall, with promise of compensation. He has taken great displeasure at my deputy Wylcokks. Auklande, 10 June.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Cromwell. *Endd.*

10 June. R. O. **1084.** JOHN MILLE to CROMWELL.

This bearer, who reckons himself your servant, John Kyrby, will deliver you 100 marks from my lord of Bangor. I thank you for taking my bond; and as Rob. Lisse is bound with me, let him have the obligation. The bearer is a gentleman born of an old stock, and shall inherit 40*l.* land. He writeth and understandeth competently, and will stand by you like a man. He has all good conditions, except you count hunting a vice. Hampton, 10 June.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

10 June. R. O. **1085.** THOMAS STRANGWAYS.

Petitions Cromwell that if his long suit for 700*l.* cannot take effect, 1, he may have the King's patents to carry over sea 5,000 qrs. of beans to be shipped at Hull for five years, paying the King's customs: 2, if this cannot be granted, that he may have licence for 50,000 sheepskins, not staple wares but broken skins and shearlings, to ship beyond sea for the same period: 3, if this cannot be, to have a licence for 1,000 mares under the price of 1*l.* apiece, for the same time. If this cannot be granted, to have some prebend, or the mastership of some hospital, or anything convenient. He is unmarried, and never intends to marry. Boyll in Notts, 10 June 24 Hen. VIII.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.*

11 June. R. O. **1086.** TOWER OF LONDON.

Indenture, 11 June 24 Hen. VIII., between Thos. Crumwell, master of the Jewels, on behalf of the King and Jas. Nedeham, master carpenter to the King, for the "reëdifying" of St. Thomas's tower within the Tower of London.

Large paper, pp. 3.

2. Draft of the articles of agreement in the above.

Large paper, p. 1, *much corrected, and partly in Cromwell's hand.*

11 June. R. O. **1087.** SIR HUMPHREY FORSTER to CROMWELL.

I thank you for your letter, by which I perceive that, considering the continual pain in my back, the King is content that some friend of yours should have my room, giving me the ordinary fee during my life. I beg you will make no further speed in this matter until I can speak to you, for it is all that I ever had of the King. I wish to inform the King of the motives I have for my resignation. Aldermanstone, 11 June.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* The worshipful Mr. Cromwell.

1532.

11 June. **1088.** HENRY THORNTON to [CROMWELL].

R. O. I have received your letter dated London, 5 June, and the King's letter to the abbot and convent of Michelney. So soon as resignation takes place, your letter shall be performed. True it is that dan Thomas Ine is young in years, but oldest in wit and learning of his monastery. There are many among his elders who would fain be abbot and make friends in these parts, as with Sir Nich. Wadham and others; and so, by the obstinacy of two or three simple monks of the King's foundation, little regard shall be paid to the King's letter. If they are wilful, cleave the more to this poor monk you have begun withal. Bockland, 11 June 24 Hen. VIII.

Hol., p. 1.

1089. HENRY THORNTON to CROMWELL.

R. O. I desire to know how I may deserve your labors. No creature living shall know what shall be done between you and me touching Mechelney. I hope that my good Lord Chief Justice will say something for my truth. Let one of your clerks write again that I may know your pleasure. I marvel where the fond monks have comfort, they are so full of cracks. If dan Ine obtain it, as I trust he shall, he will prove a good husband to that monastery.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful, &c.

1090. KNIGHT and TREGONWELL to HACKETT.

R. O. St. P. VII. 374. Give an account of their proceedings at the Diet held by the Emperor's Commissioners at Burboroughe, touching the injuries received by the Flemings from the Merchant Adventurers of England. Detail the origin of the arrangement between Henry VII. and the Emperor's father in 1506, for the intercourse between the two countries. The last day of May* met at Dunkirk, offering them certain terms, as may be seen by our protestation. Hacket is to resort to the Emperor and show the King's willingness to favor the Low Countries, and continue the treaties heretofore made.

In Knight's hand, and endorsed by him: The copy of a letter sent by Mr. Tregonwell and W. Knighte unto Mr. John Hacquet, ambassador with the lady dowager of Hungary, from the Diet that was last kept at places in Flanders and Calais by equal assemblies at the said places. *Endd. also by Wriothesley.*

13 June. **1091.** JOHN HACKETT to [HENRY VIII.]

Galba, B. IX. 238. B. M. Wrote last on the 11th to my lo[rd] of Norfolk. Today, before dinner, the Queen Regent sent for him. She said, with amiable countenance, "Mons. l'Embassatour, pour fere mon dewoer, i[l] fault byen que je vous advertisse co[mme] j'ay receu lettres de l'empruer et du r[oy] de Hongrye mon frere, quellis me sertefie[nt] pour vray que le Tourk vyent au plus grand puissance qu'il puet par mere et par terre pour invader la Cristyante. Et non ostant que [je] suys asses assure que l'empruer mesme a fet son devoer, en advertissant touts princis cristyen[s] affyn que chaschun en faece son bon devoe[r] al honour de Dyeu, de nostre foy, et pour la deffence de tout le religion cristiane, p[our] ayder, assister, et deffendre conttre les ennemys de nostre dite foy, je vous prie, Mons. l'Embassatuer, que vous plesse de voulloer

* On a blank leaf in MS. Vitellius, B. XXI. 63, the following memorandum occurs in a modern hand:—

"1532, May 25. 24 H. 8.

"Instrumentum protestationis deliberat' anno Domini 1532, factum per oratores H. 8. in Dunkirk ult' Maii 1532, fol. 108."

The document in question has not been found.

1532.

escrip[re] et advertir le Roy vostre maistre, de par moy, de come je vous ay adverty de ceste affere, et que ma confiance est telle que sa magiste, come deffensuer de la foy et prynce de hault cueur d'honnour et de vertu, que à ceste foys qu'il est instantement requis de ayder et acister à ceste afferre, qu'il ferra de sa bonte de telle soerte que touts aultres prynssis cristyens en prendront bon exemple. Et Mons. l'Embassatour que que saroyt l'emportance de ceste affeere, comme je say byen pour ma parte et a que pr . . ce chacun bon prince cristyen devroyt byen estre inclyn pour assister à son voyssyn."

She spoke these words with so good affection and countenance that he doubts not if the King had heard them he would be "the mangnanymyer inclynyd" to do therein what he thinks best.

As to the separation of this diet between the King's Commissioners and the Imperialists, the latter can find no fault but that the King's commission was not ample enough. Thinks their separation is more to the King's honor and advantage than if they had agreed to the proposals of the Imperialists.

Said to the Queen today that this diet, like that at Cambray in 1529, seemed to proceed more from ill will than from any good mind that the Imperial Commissioners showed to the King's subjects. She said neither she nor the Emperor intended such a thing, but they could not refuse to hear the exclamation of their subjects; they desired to preserve friendship and intercourse, and she sent them a new commission that they might agree better, as her Council said at Oudenarde.

She has written to the Emperor that she hopes what has not been done now will be done at another time, and assured him that the Emperor means nothing but to assist his subjects, and keep the old amity.

Assured her that the King means the like. Finds her right well-minded to the King. Her chief pastime is hawking and hunting. Ghent, 13 June.

Hol., pp. 4.

13 June. **1092.** [Cromwell to Henry VIII.]

R. O. Sends a book which the Friar Carmelite brought him this morning. Cannot inform the King of the conclusion of Jas. Griffiths ap Howell's matter, as he has not yet spoken with Mr. Treasurer of the Household, who will be today at Westminster. Strange news have arrived here from Rome and Venice of the Turk's repair towards Italy with a puissant army. It is supposed that great affliction will ensue to the Pope, the see of Rome, the Emperor and his confederates. London, 13 June.

Hol., draft, p. 1.

14 June. **1093.** William Godolphin to Cromwell.

R. O. Ellis, 3 Ser. II. 217. I received your letter, dated 1 June, by your servant Harry, to have two proper fellows for the feat of wrestling, and I have sent you two of my household servants who are reckoned the best for that feat. You may trust them for their truth, I will be bound in as much as I am worth. Their English is not perfect. The time is too short to make further search. On receiving your letters, I had a match of wrestling to discover the best. If the King wishes me to serve him in this journey, I will bring him six or eight than whom there are no better. At my house, 14 June.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council. *Endd.*

14 June. **1094.** More to Erasmus.

Eras. Ep. 1439. Gives an account of his resignation of the chancellorship. Complains of the rapid progress of heretical doctrines, notwithstanding the efforts that have hitherto been made to repress them. Incorrect versions of the Scriptures,

1532.

1094. More to Erasmus—*cont.*

and heretical books of all kinds, make their way from Flanders into England. Has replied to several, and does not fear what the result will be with impartial judges. Chelsea, 14 June 1532.

Lat.

Ib., 1809. 2. Erasmus to John Faber, Bishop of Vienne.

Enclosing the above letter, and speaking very highly in praise of More. States that cardinal Wolsey, who was a man of no small ability, said, when he saw no prospect of being restored to favor, that More was the only person who was fitted to succeed him, though he was not partial to More when he was alive. Gives an account of his house at Chelsea, and his family, and their mode of education. Encloses a copy of the epitaph composed by More for himself.

Lat.

15 June. **1095.** Carne and Bonner to Henry VIII.

R. O. St. P. VII. 372.

Since their last letters of the 28th, have been continually occupied in informing the Pope and the Cardinals concerning the matters excusatory, much to the hatred of the judges of the Rota. Have also set out a justification in print, which they will send. The Queen's agents obtained a citation against the King's ambassadors to appear before Capisuccha, dean of the Rota; upon which, Carne appeared before him, and he affirmed he knew nothing of it. I protested against any proceeding on his part, as the matter excusatory was before the Consistory; on which he decreed that nothing should be done. The King would perceive by Benet's letters that certain additional articles had been laid in. We repaired to the Pope on the 12th, with whom were Monte and Ancona, and submitted to him your letters for my admission as excusator. He read your letter in presence of the Cardinals, upon which I desired him that the adverse party should be cited to show cause why the foresaid articles should not be admitted. Rome, 15 June 1532.

In Bonner's hand. Add. Endd.

15 June. **1096.** Ghinucci and Benet to [Henry VIII.]

Vit. B. XIII. 192 b. B. M. Pocock, II. 265.

Informed the Cardinals of the matters connected with the excusator. Had an audience of the Pope, when, in the presence of Ancona and De Monte, the excusator exhibited his letters, with a new article, which moved the Pope much. News of the Turks. Abray Bassa left Constantinople in the middle of April. Send a bull for a commission for the process for the six bishoprics in the form desired by the King. The Pope complains that a priest in England had been thrown into prison for maintaining his authority, and that a clerk detained in Lollard's tower for Lutheranism had appealed to your Majesty as supreme. Rome, 15 June 1532. *Signed.*

Lat., pp. 4, *mutilated.*

16 June. **1097.** Dr. Ortiz to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28 585, f. 17. B. M.

Has received his letter of 2 June. The day before yesterday the Pope told him that his Nuncio had written that, by order of the queen of England, he had presented the brief to the King, who, in replying, blamed the Queen's perseverance in this affair. He said he did not know what the Pope could have to send to him, but he would read it and then answer it. It is astonishing how the enemy has prevailed with the King. He will not confess his sin, and finds fault with the Queen's virtue. Told the Pope it was his duty to order his Nuncio to signify to the King that he was guilty of a grave sin, and that he should behave to the Queen with decency, and leave this Ana with whom the enemy has entangled him. His Nuncio should be a living brief to say this to him continually, as the King continually perseveres in this

1532.

sin. The Pope is bound to do this by his office, by his regard for the salvation of the King, and the justice due to the Queen. I have also told the Pope that there are three grievous evils in the Church: the first, this cause, which scandalized the whole Church; the second, the heretics; and the third, the Turks; and he ought to publish a universal jubilee that the prayers of all Christians may be united. He replied, that he would grant it; and today, Sunday, it has been promulgated in Rome, and afterwards will be intimated through all Christendom.

I have already written that information is still being given to the Cardinals for the decision of the point whether the case is to be decided here or remitted to some place where the King can be present. The other side printed certain discussions by a Bolognese doctor, who has come here, and he has now printed a book containing all that can be said on the King's part. They only want to cause delay. Though this point is legal, and does not touch my profession, I will not fail to show the Pope and Cardinals the insufficiency of the King's reasons for wishing to remove the case from Rome, and the necessity of deciding it here, as it concerns the faith and the papal power, and the genuineness of certain canons which is disputed by the other side. It concerns the Holy See for ever, but the king of England only for his life; and it is therefore more needful for him to come or send here than for the See to go there, or allow such a matter to be decided in its absence.

As the majority of the Rota has decided thus, I cannot doubt that the Consistory will do the same. The lawyer Juan Luis has printed his information on this point, and the Ambassador has sent it to your Majesty.

Complains of the treatment of his brother, Francis Ortiz, in Spain. Rome, 16 June 1532.

Sp., pp. 6. *Modern copy from the archives of Simancas.*

16 June. **1098.** Dr. Ortiz to the Empress.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 20. B. M.

Has written already that after the discussion in the Consistory the Cardinals have been informed by both sides, and that in the next sitting it will be decided whether the cause shall be heard here, or remitted to a place where the king of England can be present.

Juan Luis on our side, and a Bolognese doctor on the other, have published books on the case, which I send to the cardinal of Compostella. The King's advocates assert that he has a right to appear in person, but cannot leave the kingdom, so that the cause ought to be judged in or quite near to England. It ought rather to be judged at the Holy See. Thinks the Cardinal will come to this decision, as the majority of the Rota have already done. Has had a letter from the Emperor, saying that the queen of England and the Imperial ambassador do not think it advisable to make use of the hortatory brief; but the Pope says he has received a later letter from the Nuncio, that the Queen thought it ought to be presented, and that when the Nuncio wished to have an interview with the King, his Majesty referred him to a knight, named, as Ortiz thinks, Montfort, with whom the Nuncio refused to communicate. On seeing the Nuncio, his Majesty said the Queen was very obstinate in prosecuting her intentions, and he did not know what the Pope could order him to do (*que cosa el Papa le pudiese mandar en esta causa*). He had read and knew the divine and canon law on the subject, and had taken many learned advisers. He did not know that the Pope could order him to do anything. The Nuncio presented the brief; and the King, seeing that it was long, said he would read it at his leisure and answer it. The Pope has had no answer as yet. Told the Pope that the Nuncio should continue to tell the King of his great sin, and advised him to publish a jubilee, which has been done. Rome, 16 June 1532.

Sp., pp. 7. *Modern copy.*

Ib., f. 24. 2. Modern English translation.

1532.

16 June. **1099.** THE DIVORCE.

Pocock, II. 661. Allegations for the Queen, by Jerome Novato, a Milanese advocate, with letters to Mai, the Pope and others. Dedicated to Peter de Accoltis, cardinal of Ancona, in a letter dated 16 June 1532.

Lat. Printed by Pocock from a copy in the Grenville Library, B.M.

16 June. **1100.** SIR RICHARD TEMPEST to CROMWELL.

R. O. Thanks him for his goodness to his son-in-law Thos. Waterton, the bearer, and to his son Thos. Tempest. Requests him to obtain for Waterton long days of payment to the merchant for the lordship of Burne. Has provided a Northern gelding for Crumwell, which, if peace be, he will bring himself this summer. If it be war, begs Cromwell to have him in remembrance to the King, that he may be appointed where he may do best service. Bollynge, 16 June. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To the right honorable and his especial good master, Thomas Cromwell, councillor to the King's highness. *Endd.*

16 June. **1101.** WILLIAM LORD DACRE to HENRY VIII.

R. O. St. P. IV. 608. Received on the 9th a letter from the king of Scots by Rob. Charters, laird of Hempisfelde,—enclosed, with copy of his answer. The king of Scots came hunting, 30 May, into a waste ground called Crammell, in Meggott's lands, within 30 miles of these West borders, with a small company of 300 persons, and had but small game. The common bruit was, to have made a road on the Debateable Ground and Liddisdale men, "now being at the sheles from their winter houses." On which bruit the parson of Awyke (Hawick). Pate Whitelawe, two gentlemen of the Hebburns, kinsmen of earl Bothwile, came to the castle of the Armetage in Liddisdale to help the keepers to hold it for the Earl. On June 1 the King returned to Peebles, and departed on the 3rd to Edinburgh. The queen of Scots at the same time came down to Newark castle to keep a forest court of Ettrick of her conjunct feoffment, and demanded the keys of the laird of Buccleughe. The laird refused till he knew the King's pleasure, and she complained of him to the King, who commanded him to deliver them; so he gave them to the lord of Meffen. There are in company with her Grace 60 horsemen and 24 runners on foot; and she passed from thence to the abbey of Driburgh, and intends to come to Coldstream, and so to Edinburgh. Has given, as commanded, a special assurance to the inhabitants of Liddisdale "unto 14 days after Midsummer," and will prolong it at the desire of Geo. Douglas till he know the King's pleasure. Was urged by Geo. Douglas to "receipt" the inhabitants in case the king of Scots had come forward against Liddisdale, which he durst not do for breach of the peace. Nawarde, 16 June. *Signed.*

Pp. 2. *Add.*

17 June. **1102.** WILLIAM PENIZON to CROMWELL.

R. O. Has had nothing to write about of moment. The queen of Hungary (*questa Ma^{ta}*) is much pleased with the present sent her by the King. She made the English dogs run with those of Spain to her great satisfaction. She and the Great Master made good cheer to a priest of mine, and I hope to return shortly well despatched.

The marquis of Guasto in Italy, it is said, "acapara quanti capitani di nome po trovare." Many say they do not mean to serve the Emperor for any pay, either against the Turk or any other. It seems the affair of the Turk has cooled. The viscount of Turena died three days ago, who was much esteemed in this court, and is greatly lamented; also the eldest son of Lautrech. "A la Henode," 17 June 1532.

Hol., Ital., pp. 2. *Add.:* Al mio hon^{o} Signor Croumuel, meistro dell zoie de la Ma^{ta} del Re in Londra.

1532.

17 June. **1103.** Francis I. to the Bishop of Auxerre.

Camusat, 92 b. The Pope formerly sent Albany to ask if he would send him a fleet of galleys under command of the Duke, if he was in danger from the Turk. Prepared a fleet accordingly, and is surprised to hear that the Pope has put his galleys in charge of Andrea Doria, from whom he cannot expect less treachery than he showed to Francis.

Desires him to mention this to the Pope, and give him the letters of credence. Chasteau Briant, 17 June 1532.

Fr.

18 June. **1104.** Dr. Ortiz to Cobos.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 27. B. M. Has received the Emperor's letter of 2 June. Cobos will see the state of the Queen's case from his letter to the Emperor.

The Ambassador has sent Juan Luis' book. Does not send what has been written on the other side. Desires him to forward the accompanying letters to England. Rome, 18 June 1532.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

18 June. **1105.** Sir M. Constable to Cromwell.

R. O. Writes in behalf of his sister's son, Harry Ughtred, brother to Sir Rob. Ughtred, who, as he mentioned to Cromwell in Westminster Hall, has an annuity by the gift of his father, Sir Harry Ughtred, confirmed by the said Robert. Part of the amount, viz., 8*s.* or 9*s.* a year, lying in Rowston, Sir Will. Percy out of malice charges the tenants in the King's name not to pay him. The young gentleman is the King's household servant, and has nothing else to live on. Everyngham, 18 June. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful master Cromwell, one of the King his right honorable councillors.

19 June. **1106.** [Cromwell?] to the Mayor of Haverford West.

R. O. Notifies that Sir Will. Wolff, sometime chaplain to Rice ap Griffith, deceased, for whose appearance in the Star Chamber the Mayor took recognisances, is discharged of his appearance before the Council. 19 June 24 Hen. VIII.

P. 1. *Add.*

20 June. **1107.** John Bishop of Lincoln to Cromwell.

R. O. Begs him to favor his suit concerning his bonds to the King. Has showed his necessities, and the expences he has far above any other bishop, by reason of his continual attendance. Has a great household of young gentlemen. Begs him to spare his payments till his next receipts about St. Andrew's tide, when he will be able to forbear 60*l.*, and at Whitsuntide after 40*l.*, and yearly afterwards in like manner till the whole be paid. The Old Temple, 20 June.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To my right worshipful friend, Master Thomas Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable Council.

20 June. **1108.** Earl of Huntingdon.

Harl. MS. 3,881, f. 33. B. M. Indenture made 20 June 24 Hen. VIII. between Margaret countess of Salisbury and Henry lord Mountague, her son, on the one part, and Geo. earl of Huntingdon on the other, for the marriage of Francis lord Hastings, son and heir of the said Earl, with Katharine, daughter of lord Mountague, before the feast of St. James the Apostle next.

Lat., pp. 2. *Modern copy.**

* There are several private deeds of the earl of Huntingdon in the same volume, ff. 33 b. et seqq., 25 Hen. VIII. to 35 Hen. VIII.

1532.

21 June. **1109.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Vienna Archives.

Received three days ago the Emperor's letters of the 25th ult., and immediately informed the Queen of the Emperor's continual remembrance of her. She charged Chapuys to thank him, and to request him to procure from the Pope the "aggravatoire" of the brief decreed at Bologna, as she sees that his Holiness does nothing but delay the sentence, and keep up the disagreement between the Emperor and the king of England, or at least to procure another brief which the Pope cannot revoke as he did the previous one. Has several times written about this, and would not have repeated it, if it had not been for the Queen's commandment and the letters of Dr. Ortiz, who says that he is only waiting for the Emperor's orders to solicit it.

As to the complaints made to the Emperor's council in Castile about the new tribute to be imposed on the Spaniards here, it is true that there was some talk of it; but some of the Castilian merchants here informed [Chapuys] of it, and he spoke to the King and Council, and the matter dropped. Has assembled all the Spaniards here, and asked them if there was any other grievance or imposition; but they say there are none except what are ancient, and they are being discussed by the Imperial and English Commissioners. Will not fail to make the proper representations, if they tell him of other grievances.

The French ambassador returned 10 days ago with two greyhounds as a present from Francis to the King. Thinks he must have brought news pleasanter than the present, for he has been very well feasted and visited. On his arrival he went to see the King, seven miles from London, and stayed there two days. The duke of Norfolk, the bishop of Winchester, the dean of the Chapel, and Dr. Faulx (Foxe) returned with him, and supped at his house. The next day they were all in communication, and then the Ambassador went to court, and did not return until evening, when the same persons accompanied him, and supped at the house of a young man of Genoa (Jennevoys) named Lomellin. Though he sent to tell Chapuys he wished to see him, there has been no opportunity till this morning, when Chapuys went to welcome him. He pretended that his journey was only on private business, but at last he allowed himself to say the opposite, and confessed that he had been asked to go, and could not deny that the mission of Rosinboz to Scotland was one cause of his journey. He acknowledged that he had solicited his master to use his influence with the Pope in the King's favor in the divorce. Had considerable trouble in getting this out of him. There must be some business of importance, as there have been such continual communications with him both before and after his journey. While Chapuys was with him, Dr. Foxe sent to speak with him about his dispatch to France, and he had to go and dine at Westminster (*Vasmotier*) with the Duke and his council. Has not yet been able to discover what they are about. The Ambassador assured him that Lasco had left France without obtaining any decision about the marriage of the Vayvode, and that the order which Francis had given him had been promised when he was acting as ambassador from the king of Poland. He said also that the French king had refused a new overture made by the people of Genoa, and is determined never to have an agreement with them. The 50,000 cr. of the pension due at All Saints were paid a few days ago. The King has also received 12,500 cr. by the agreement for changing the 15,000 cr. of salt which the French were bound to furnish yearly for 10,000 cr. in money. The three years' arrears are to be paid in four instalments of 7,500 cr., of which the first has been paid, with 5,000 cr. for this term. The private pensions have been paid, especially that of the duke of Norfolk, who has sent the treasurer four hackneys.

There has been a report that one Grimaldo, now in the French king's service and formerly general of Milan, had lately conveyed from Paris to

1532.

Lyons carts laden with money to enlist Swiss; but Chapuys hears from the man who paid the pensions that the money belongs to Grimaldo, and the Ambassador affirms that no money had been sent to Switzerland except to pay their interest and pension. The man whom Chapuys sent after Ursino followed him to France. The captain who came with him is still here, but has never been to court, nor practised with any person. He is almost always at his lodging playing *tictacq*. His host has undertaken to watch him.

Supposes the Emperor will be informed about Scotch affairs by Mons. de Rosymboz. Has heard nothing since his return, except that the King sent a herald thither last Sunday, and a Scotchman told him there was likelihood of peace or a renewal of the truce. The return of the Nuncio who went thither last winter is daily expected. About twelve days ago the bishop of Rochester preached in favor of the Queen, and has been in danger of prison or other trouble. He has shut the mouths of those who spoke in the King's favor, but the treatment of the Queen is not improved. This can be effected by nothing but the sentence, for which there is incredible desire here. Several great persons have told him that they would take charge of its execution, and Master Taillop (Wallop ?) said the same to the Nuncio two days before he left for France, where he is Ambassador. Does not think he will stay long, as it is seen that he is not ardent for the divorce; and Norfolk said that such a charge was not altogether suitable for him, being more a man of war than of counsel. Apologises for writing so often about the divorce, but is sure that the repose of the Queen and the kingdom depends upon it, and that when it is settled the Emperor will have more power in the kingdom than ever. London, 21 June 1532.

Fr. From a modern copy.

21 June. **1110.** Gilles de la Pommeraye to the Bishop of Auxerre.

Camusat, 93.

The reason of the long interval since his last letter is that he has visited France, and returned four days ago. Christiern king of Denmark has fallen into the hands of his worst enemies, so that his enterprise is at an end. The kings of England and Scotland are not on good terms, and it is feared that war will ensue. The Legate in Scotland is doing whatever he pleases for his master the Pope. If his Holiness had one here he could not do the same, for the liberties of the Church are continually being diminished. Mr. Morres (More) has resigned or been deprived of the chancellorship. The King is willing that the cardinal Trani should be the protector of the French nation. London, 21 June.

Fr.

[21 June.] **1111.** The Divorce.

Vit. B. xiii. 194. B. M. Pocock, ii. 268.

Informatio brevis super admissione excusatoris ill. regis Angliæ. Arguments alleged pro and con, in the matter of the excusator.

Lat. In Benet's hand.

22 June. **1112.** Cardinal of Siguenza to the Comendador Mayor.

Simancas MS.

Extract from a letter, dated Rome, 22nd June 1532.

In the cause of England I am not an agent, but a judge. God knows the grief it has caused me since I have been here. The chief obstacles are the continued threats of the King to renounce obedience to the Holy See, the coming of the Turk, and the Pope's cowardice. The Queen's lawyers tell me that no cause for a rent of 10 ducats was ever conducted with such carelessness as is shown on her side, while there is such vigilance on the other, as if the sentence concerned all England. The Ambassador acts like a dog in the manger (*el perro del ortolano*) in this matter as in all others. When one

1532.

1112. Cardinal of Siguenza to the Comendador Mayor—*cont.*

talks to him about matters of importance, he yawns; and when he speaks about them, he hawks in his throat, and spits. He will write about the blessed cause of England. Does not approve of what was done yesterday in Consistory. Keeps in his anger, seeing the dangerous state of Christendom. Letters of encouragement should be sent to the Queen.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

22 June. **1113.** Mai to the Comendador Mayor of Leon [Cobos].

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 36. B. M.

* * * * *

In the affair of England all our diligence ends in nothing, because they (his colleagues) do not take enough trouble to keep their friends. Any way what can be shall be done. Asks Cobos to send letters to the cardinals of Monte and Ancona, urging them to hasten the conclusion of the case, and expressing how much the Emperor will feel obliged to them for doing so. As Ancona drinks in all waters, fears that when the Emperor has given him the 2,000 ducats, the others will give him in secret a good sum (*algun buen golpe*). A letter should also be sent to the card. of Ravenna, expressive of the Emperor's confidence in him. Muxetula says that if any one is in fault, it is Monte and Ancona. But I answered they were all in fault, because, when pressing Ancona one day, Ravenna told me he said what I wanted him to say. * * * Rome, 22 June 1532.

Sp., pp. 6. *Modern copy.*

22 June. **1114.** The Divorce.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 43. B. M.

"Rapport de M. Loys Helwighen touchant l'home de Louvain."

Loys de Heylwigen, of the Emperor's council in Brabant, was supping with the porter of the castle of Louvain on 22 June 1532. Among the company was John Barlo or Carolo, priest and dean of Westberry, and three other Englishmen, who resided in the house of the commander of Chantrain. The Dean, who did not speak Flemish, was the principal person. He is of small stature, with red hair, sober in eating and drinking, speaking little, and ignorant of music or games. At table nothing was said of any importance, and the English divorce was not touched upon. After supper remarked to him that there was not so much talk as usual about the divorce, and asked whether the matter had been hushed up (*appaisiees*). The Dean replied, that it was true there was less talk, but the matter had not been hushed up. Asked who put this idea into the King's head; whether it was the late Cardinal, or some other. The Dean replied that the King's confessor, whose name Heylwigen does not recollect, spoke to him about the nullity of his marriage some nine or ten years ago, and that the King was grieved at it, for otherwise he would have wished to continue in this marriage.

Asked whether other learned men had not told the King that the dispensation was valid. This, he said, had been the opinion of some, but the majority thought otherwise. Said he had heard that the King intended to allege that his consent to the marriage was not free, in consequence of his fear of his father. The Dean replied that he had heard of this plea, but that no mention was made of it now. Said that the long cohabitation after his father's death was proof of free consent after the marriage, and the King's intention of using this plea suggested that the divorce was not proposed merely to relieve his conscience, but that the King had little affection for the Queen, and loved another.

The Dean said the King would not insist on this point of free consent, and he confessed that the King frequented the society of a lady of a noble house, whom it was reported the King intended to marry, if he obtained a divorce. Mentioned a report that the King wished to marry this lady to

1532.

legitimate by subsequent marriage a son whom he had by her; but the Dean said that this son was by another lady, who was already married. Said he had never heard of this, and he thought that the King's love for another than his wife must be for the mother of his son. Remarked also on the suspicious nature of the King's intimacy with the lady in question; but the Dean said he had never heard anything of it. Asked him if he knew these two ladies, and whether they were beautiful, worth leaving his wife for. He said he knew them both, and the mother of his son was eloquent, gracious, and beautiful, but the other lady was more beautiful still. Suggested that the King must have been charmed by potions, or otherwise; but the Dean said he had not heard of anything of the kind.

Asked him what was the opinion of the theologians of Louvain, but he said he had never spoken to any of them on the subject.

Took leave of him, and expressed an intention of visiting him again at the castle.

Has tried to find out whether the English were students at the university, or had come to collect opinions about the divorce, but can discover nothing.

Fr., pp. 6. *Modern copy.*

22 June. **1115.** St. James's, Northampton.

See Grants in June, No. 23.

22 June. **1116.** Clement VII. and Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 28. B. M.

"Relacion de las cartas de M. Mai y Muxetula, xxij. de Junio."

Muxetula says every effort is used to keep his Holiness in amity with the Emperor; and though his Holiness knows he ought to preserve it, he goes on endeavoring not to break with the king of France, excusing himself by pointing to the league between France and England, and the danger of the affairs of Christendom. He shows himself inclined not to break at all, lest they refuse obedience to him, as they have threatened to do. He will, however, continue to be a good father to the Emperor, and take part with him in the defence of Christendom.

Sp., p. 1. *Modern copy from the archives of Simancas.*

23 June. **1117.** Treaty with France,

R. O. Rym. xiv. 435.

Concluded by Giles de la Pomeraye, Kt., steward of the French king, with Thos. earl of Wiltshire and Ormond, keeper of the Privy Seal, and Edw. Fox, almoner to the king of England, confirming former treaties, and covenanting for mutual aid when required against the Emperor; and that if the Emperor suffer English merchants in Flanders to be molested, Francis shall write in their behalf to the queen of Hungary, and, if they are not released, shall arrest the persons and goods of Flemish merchants in his own dominions, &c. London, 23 June 1532.

*Modern copy.**

1118. John Godsalve to Cromwell.

R. O.

As certain laces of gold and silver must be made for the treaties, from which the seal is to hang, it is necessary for me to tarry and provide the same. I send you by the bearer your letter from my lord of Winchester. London, Wednesday morning.

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Privy Council.

* There is another modern copy in Harl. 1064, f. 111 b.

1532.

23 June. **1119.** MONEY FOR THE KING'S USE.

R. O. Warrant for Thos. Crumwell to pay to Thos. Alvarde, out of a sum of 2,241*l.* 5*s.* 11½*d.*, received of the prior and convent of the monastery of Westminster, the sum of 2,000*l.* for the King's use; the residue, viz., 241*l.* 5*s.* 11½*d.*, being placed in the coffers. Eltham, 23 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Signed at top by the King.*

24 June. **1120.** WALTER DEVEREUX [LORD FERRERS] to CROMWELL.

R. O. Thanks him for his goodness at all times. On the 19th of this June, one Jevan ap Ricard, otherwise Jevan Hyk Heue, was coining money in the chamber of a monk named Dan Rychard, at the monastery of Istratflere. The monk perceiving his craft, sent privily one of his brethren to tell the abbot, who caused Jevan and the monk to be put in gaol, and sent notice to lord Ferrers. Has them both safe in Kermerthyn Castle till the King's pleasure and Cromwell's be known. Sends the money he coined, and the instruments and metal used. If the King wishes the men sent up, desires that the commandment be directed to Sir Will. Thomas, sheriff of cos. Kermerthin and Cardigan. Kermerthin, S. Wales, the 24th day of this said month. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add:* To, &c. Mr. Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable Council. *Endd.*

24 June. **1121.** SIR GEORGE LAWSON to CROMWELL.

R. O. Is desired by friends to write in favor of the bearer, a monk of Holme Abbey, to whom Cromwell was good master, and who was with him lately along with his father abbot. York, Midsummer Day.

Hol., p. 1. *Add:* To my right worshipful Master Cromwell, Esq., and of the King's most honorable Council.

25 June. **1122.** HENRY EARL OF ESSEX to CROMWELL.

R. O. Reminds him that he laid out 100 marks "at the breche at Eryth," for which he laid plate to pledge to Sir John Mondy. Desires to have the plate re-delivered. Stansted, 25 June. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To Master Cromwell.

25 June. **1123.** THOMAS BARTON to CROMWELL.

R. O. My friends, John Byrnand, John Donyngton, and Anthony Haymond, send you a gelding for the pains it pleased you to take concerning such bonds as I and they stand bound in to Ric. Jerveys. I beg your favor to the bearer, my master's* chaplain and registre of his provostry of Beverley, wrongfully troubled by Sir John Constable and Sir Ralph Ellerker the younger touching a benefice given him by Thomas Donyngton, late deceased.† I send you the prior of Durham's letter in answer to yours in my favor. Please have me in remembrance if Hampton has the parsonage of Cheriburton, that I may be his farmer there, and I will send you a gelding, as I promised. Geoffrey Lee, treasurer to the archbishop of York, has it, and will not suffer me to occupy it for any money. Beverley, 25 June. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

25 June. **1124.** SANCTUARY.

R. O. "The names of all such persons as have taken the privilege and sanctuary of Holy St. Peter, of Westminster, for divers trespass and offences

* Thomas Winter.

† Thos. Donyngton, prebendary of York and of Southwell, died in or before April 1532.

1532.

which now be there remaining and continuing still, the 25 day of June in the 24 year of our most gracious sovereign lord king Henry the VIIIth."

The list of names numbers 49, including John Gonne, for the death of a man in Westminster almost 20 years past, Wm. Stafferton, merchantman, for debt of long continuance, Sir Jas. Whitaker, priest, for murder, and Wm. Calverley for robbery upon the sea. Among the causes given are debt, felony, the murder of two sergeants of London, receiving suspect persons, robbing churches, and stealing hens.

Pp. 2. *Endd.*

26 June. **1125.** MONTMORENCY to the BISHOP OF AUXERRE.

Camusat, 93 b. Has received his letters, and has seen those to the King of 1st, 7th, 11th, and 12th inst. The King is pleased with his conduct, and expects the despatch for the grant of two tenths, and the bulls for the suspension of privileges. He is still willing to aid the Pope with a fleet, though he wishes his Holiness had not given the command to such an Imperialist as Loys de Gonzaga. Instructions for contradicting the report that the King has provoked the Turk to invade Christendom. By letters from Mr. Velly of the 12th, the Emperor is not cured, and has gone to some baths two leagues from Ratisbon. His journey to Italy is not as near as he has caused to be reported. The King's affairs, in England and elsewhere, are going on well. He is in good health, and will start for Basse Bretagne in four or five days, and return to Nantes about the middle of August. Villancher, 26 June.

Has received letters from Raince, showing that he is well informed of English and French affairs, and that Andrea Doria is making an enterprise against Marseilles, Toulon, and Antibes. Wishes he were there already, so that he could be hung.

Fr.

27 June. **1126.** [CARNE and BONNER to HENRY VIII.]

Vit. B. XIII. 199. B. M. Pocock, II. 271. Detail an account of the proceedings of Carne, and the arguments urged against him by the Queen's advocate. He insisted that there was no difference between appearing in person and by proxy, and requested that a decree might be made by the Datary,—much to the consternation of the Imperialists. Narrates his discussion with the Datary, and the attempt of the Imperialists to prevent his being admitted as *legitima persona*. The Queen's advocate impugns your letters as insufficient. On the 22nd the Pope ordered the Datary to instruct Carne to reduce his arguments to writing, for his Holiness to peruse. Rome, 27 June 1532.

Mutilated.

27 June. **1127.** GHINUCCI, BENET, and [CASALE] to HENRY VIII.

Vit. B. XIII. 201. B. M. Pocock, II. 276. Refer him to Carne's letter, and the discussion in the Consistory respecting the excusator, and the part taken by the cardinal of Ancona. The Pope told us that the Queen had been driven from the More, a commodious habitation in the summer, to a house belonging to the bishop of Lincoln,* which is very damp in the winter; and now, when it has become more suitable as a residence, she was compelled to move elsewhere. We denied the statement. The Pope has determined in the Consistory that the clergy of Italy shall contribute half their revenues to the expedition against the Turk. The Venetians have refused to let their subjects pay anything. News of the movements of the Turks. The Emperor has gone to the baths in consequence of a complaint in his leg. The Spanish soldiers distress the inhabitants very much. Rome, 27 June 1532. *Signed.*

Lat., mutilated. Add. Endd.

* Buckden.

1532.

27 June. **1128.** Bishop of Auxerre to Duke of Albany.

Camusat, 201 b.

The Pope is sending the cardinal de Medicis as Legate to Hungary, and pays 50,000 cr. a month to the Emperor, to whom he is more a slave than ever. The Emperor is raising 20,000 men for Hungary, to be commanded by the marquis d'Algoast. The Marquis has been engaging all the captains in Italy. Pasquin Corse has been assassinated for refusing to go. The same thing has been done to count Gayas. Advises the retaining of some of the principal Orsini. Albany knows the power and goodwill of Valerio Orsino. There are secret rumours of the marriage of Albany's niece.

Fr. Headed: A Mons. d'Albanie, du 27 Juin 1532.

28 June. **1129.** Thomas Upton to Cromwell.

R. O.

I have sent you the best turquoise I could meet with at this mart, and beg you will accept it, though you may have others much more precious than this. The great Turk has proclaimed war against all Christian princes, except the kings of France and England and the Venetians. He intends to invade Hungary, and will be opposed by the Emperor in person. Antwerp, 28 June 1532.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To London. *Endd.*

28 June. **1130.** Davyd Cyssyll to Cromwell.

Vesp. F. xiii. 159 b. B. M.

The King has appointed me sheriff of Northamptonshire; and Mr. Montague, serjeant-at-law, writes, that in consequence of your report, the King's pleasure is that I should suffer no loss by it. The old sheriff, Mr. Spenser,* had a warrant from the King of 100*l.* to bear his charges. I do not know where I can get a warrant or money, except by your help. Stanforde, 28 June.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Master Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable Council.

28 June. **1131.** Chapuys to Charles V.

Vienna Archives.

After writing on the 21st, sent a man to the duke of Norfolk about the private affairs of a Flemish merchant, concerning whom the Queen had written to him. The Duke received the man well, and talked with him familiarly in the garden for nearly an hour, asking him about the Emperor's health and the condition of the Lutherans. The man replied that the Emperor was well, and that there was hope of redressing Lutheranism at the Diet of Nuremberg, where the electors of Mayence and the Palatine had gone. The Duke told this answer as a joke, and said they had letters from their ambassador at the Imperial Court, of the 18th ult., that the Emperor was ill, and that the Diet was dissolved, and in such disorder that the Lutherans, not caring for any other appointments, had made a firm league with the king of Poland, Frederick king of Denmark, the Vayvode, and the Grand Master of Prussia, against the Emperor and the king of the Romans. He looked for the letter to show to Chapuys' man, but could not find it. He was anxious for the man to believe his news, and told him to warn Chapuys not to publish the contrary, as he would be vexed to discover afterwards that it was not true. The next day, which was Saturday, went to mass at a church near his house, and sent him word that I should call on him afterwards; but he excused himself on the plea of ill health, and came to see me on Sunday morning at seven o'clock. He repeated the news which

* Sir William Spenser. *See* No. 1051.

1532.

he had told my man, and I said that I had had letters of the 4th inst.—not from the Emperor, but private letters,—speaking of the Emperor's recovery, and of the resumption of the Diet at Nuremberg. As the letters were so recent, he did not know what to reply.

Afterwards spoke to him of the report that the coming of Mons. de Rosymboz had been the cause of the journey of the French ambassador, but as there had been such frequent communications with him before and after his journey, I thought there must be some other matters. He answered, that perhaps I had heard that the French ambassador had come to prevent some marriage; but there was nothing in this, for they knew before that the queen of Hungary had refused the match; and as to the daughters of Denmark,* the alliance on the part of the father could not do them much damage as things were now; and, besides, they did not fear that the Scotch king would take any steps in matters of importance without their knowing of it, for he did nothing without the advice of Albany, who tells everything to the French king, and he to them. Whatever proposals the Scotch king has made for marriage, he has always continued to seek the hand of the Princess; but his request would not be granted, as they were too nearly related. He said also that the Scotch king was very ill-advised, and that Albany had obtained from him a bull by which he had appropriated an income of 10,000 ducats from the Church, which had heretofore protected and defended him against the nobles. Said that I heard that the Princess's hand had been sought for the son of the duke of Cleves. He replied, that the father was said to be mad, and it was not known whether the son would be so too; but they would rather marry the Princess to him than to the Scotch king. The Princess would never be married except in a high position, for she was still heiress of the kingdom; and when the great affair was settled in the King's favor, and he remarried, it was uncertain whether he would have male children, and, if not, she would be preferred to other daughters. If any person ventured to say that she was illegitimate, he would have his head cut off. He said nothing about the communications of which I asked him. I think it has been a great cry and little wool. Can only conjecture that the business was to declare that both parties have observed the articles of the treaty made against your Majesty. Since then the French ambassador has not been at court, nor with any of the Council, but he has been invited to go hunting with the King. Was told that he and Norfolk had high words together, which may have been the cause of the Duke's visit to me.

When I mentioned to the Duke that Camille Ursin said he was going to the Turk, and the King had given him some supplies, he replied that Ursin had not boasted of this to the King, to whom he had merely brought a letter from Lasco, and obtained no answer, except that if Lasco came in person, an answer would be given him. This shows their desire for his coming, and the hope they tacitly give him. The Duke said nothing about Lasco's charge, and swore that since the King gave Ursin 200 cr. for his return, his companion had not been at court, nor spoken to the King nor him, and he wondered what he could be doing here. While talking of the Turk, he said it was a great pity that all Christian princes had not rallied to assist your Majesty, but that it was your fault,—implying that you should consent to this divorce. I justified your conduct, and told him of the order passed in Spain to make no new laws against the English, and that your Majesty had heard from the Council of Castile that new impositions were daily laid upon the Spaniards here. He said that since he had conducted public business, he had taken care that subjects of the Emperor should be in no way troubled, and he would remedy anything of which I complained. London, 28 June 1532.

Fr. From a modern copy.

* See p. 464 note.

1532.

29 June. **1132.** Dr. John London to Cromwell.

R. O. I beseech your favor to me and your poor college for the King's licence to have Candiche of the Mayor and his brethren. It used hitherto to be a noisome place to us and the whole town. The bishop of Chichester, who was some time fellow of the college, promised to help us in purging that unwholesome place if we could obtain it in his lifetime. He is aged and sickly. If, in return for your procuring the King's licence, I can do you any acceptable service, I shall be glad of the occasion. I have a fair ambling colt four years old, fit for the saddle, of easy pace, and likely to prove a good gelding. He has never yet been handled. Let me know your pleasure whether you will have him as he is, or have him broken by my servant. I sent you a little book, but have not heard whether you liked it. I did in it as well as I could for that little time. Oxford, feast of St. Peter and St. Paul.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council. *Endd., inaccurately, by Wriothesley:* The bishop of London.

29 June. **1133.** Farms held by Clergy.

R. O. A *Qui tam* sued by Ric. Plommer of London, clothworker, 29 June 24 Hen. VIII., against John Smyth, clk., for continuing to occupy the manor of Chyngford Hall, Essex, under a lease granted originally to Benjamin Dygby, by the dean and chapter of St. Paul's, notwithstanding the Act 21 Hen. VIII. [c. 13.] against spiritual persons holding farms.

Large paper, pp. 4.

29 June. **1134.** Cardinal Egidius to Charles V.

Simancas MS. Recommends the abbot Lauro for title to a bishopric which the Emperor has given to him. Lauro belongs to the town of Gerona, and has written in favor of the cause of England. Rome, 29 June 1532.

Ital., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

30 June. **1135.** Anne Boleyn.

See Grants in June, No. 32.

30 June. **1136.** Henry Lokwod,* Student, to Cromwell.

R. O. I thank you for your benefits to our college and to me in this little time of our acquaintance. Without your help I can do nothing in the college, and would rather give it up than continue in the obloquy of those who will say that with my simplicity I have dangered the continuance of the founder's mind in releasing the college land without proper security. Help that this new exchange may be profitable to the college, and in more surety than the other 20*l.* was. Mr. Hynd can certify you more. The last day of June.

Remember me and my loving pupil Gregory. I wish I had a house near Cambridge for him.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

30 June. **1137.** Cardinal of Siguenza to the Comendador Mayor.

Simancas MS. Extract from a letter dated Rome, 30 June 1532.

In the cause of England we debated in the Consistory yesterday, and the Pope forbade the publication of the decision with great censures and curses. Shall not think the decision bad if it is persevered in till another Consistory, but fears a change.

Sp., p. 1. *Modern copy.*

* Master of Christ's College, Cambridge, in 1531.

1532.

30 June. **1138.** Stephen Bishop of Winchester to Cromwell.

Titus, B. I. 373. B. M.

Hearing from Master Paulet, comptroller of the King's house, that it was expedient for me to be at a point with the King for my temporalties, I desire you, considering I remitted it to the King's pleasure, whose executor you are, to do for me as you may do for your friend, and procure such an end as I may be able to perform. I would be glad to pay nothing if it were remitted, and the less I pay the better content, so that the King is pleased; but I am in that state, by his goodness, and without my asking or deserts, that, as far as I can, I will with no less goodwill pay it to him than I received it of others. Remember that I receive 1,300*l.* less from the bishopric than bishop Fox did, and owe twice as much as he was worth when he died, if his inventory were true, besides the implements of the bishopric, which importeth a great charge, "for I find in no place a panne." Determine the end as shall be agreeable to the King. I do not mean to "hucke of," or stick to pay my duty. "I would I could express my meaning always either in words or deeds, or both. Truth is called Time's daughter. Time will have child at the last, but it is long first. I would for my part Time's deliverance were as speedy in childing of Truth as conies be, that bring forth every month." Asher, 30 June.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* Of the Council.

1139. Grants in June 1532.

June. Grants.

1. Simon Symonds, M.A. Presentation to the parish church of Upplowmoth or Upplowman, Exeter dioc., *vice* Thos. Worseley, deceased. Eltham, 28 (?) May 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 3 June.—P.S.

2. Rob. earl of Sussex. To be one of the Chamberlains of the receipt of Exchequer, *vice* Sir Henry Guldeford, deceased. Eltham, 31 May 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 3 June.—P.S.

3. For Pierre seigneur de Rosinboz, Knt. chamberlain of the Emperor. Safe-conduct to leave the realm. Eltham, 4 June 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

4. Priory of St. Mary, Huntingdon, Linc. dioc. Congé d'élire on the resignation of William Gidding, last prior. Eltham, 30 May 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 4 June. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 6.

ii. Petition for the above by the sub-prior and convent. Hen. VIII. is patron by reason of the attainder of the duke of Buckingham. Dated 19 April 1532.

5. Thos. Grene and Alice his wife. Licence to alienate a third part of a moiety of the manor of Caxton, except one acre in Caxton, Camb., to Will. Longford, clk., John Norton, Thos. Saunder, and Thos. Geddynge. Westm., 4 June.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 33.

6. Sir Nich. Carewe, master of the Horse, and Elizabeth his wife. Grant in reversion in tail male of the said Nicholas of the manor of Tyllyngdon, Surrey, which came to the King's hands by the attainder of Edw. late duke of Buckingham, and was granted by pat. 4 Jan. 16 Hen. VIII. to Walter Chaldcote, one of the serjeants-at-arms; with free warren in the demesne lands. Westm., 21 March 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* 7 June 24 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 13.

7. For Edw. Lee, archbishop of York, late archdeacon of Surrey. Pardon for all intrusions on the said archbishopric before the 18th Dec. 23 Hen. VIII., and grant of the revenues of the see from Mich. 23 Hen. VIII. Greenwich, 26 May 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 8 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 35.

(2.) Draft of the patent in R.O.

8. Constat and exemplification, at the request of Thos. Hygney, parson of Harpelee, of the inrolment (the original being lost as sworn by Will. Conyngesby) of pat. 5 June 35 Edw. I., granting to John de Gurney, then pastor of Harpelee, Norf., a fair at the manor there. Westm., 8 June. —*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 15.

9. Hen. James *alias* Jamys, a native of Lucca. Denization. Eltham, 6 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 10 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 11.

10. Peter Lygham, LL.D., dean of the Arches. Pardon for all offences against the Statute of Provisors, of which he was condemned upon a bill exhibited against him in the King's Bench by Chr. Hales, the attorney general, and of all other such offences committed before 13 May 24 Hen. VIII. Eltham, 11 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm. 14 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 19.

(2.) Draft Bill for a patent to the same effect in R. O.

11. Ric. Southwell of London, *alias* of Rysynge, Norf., *alias* of Craneworth, Norf., kinsman and heir of Sir Rob. Southwell, Rob. Southwell of London, Anth. Southwell of London, Matthew Fraunsham of London, yeoman, Ric. Woode of London, yeoman, Will. Bofeld of London, yeoman, David Lloid of London, yeoman, and John Garnard of London, *alias* of Rysynge, *alias* of Crane-

1532.

June.

GRANTS.

1139. GRANTS in JUNE 1532—*cont.*

worth, yeoman. Pardon for the death of Sir Will. Pennyngtone. Westm., 15 June.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 5.

12. Edm. Miller. Grant of the office of one of the four messengers of the Exchequer, lately held by Thos. White, deceased, with fees of 4½*d.* a day and the livery of a yeoman of the Chamber. Eltham, 4 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 5.——Vacated on surrender 22 March 2 Eliz.

13. John Pyro, servant to Mons. de Vaulx. Safe-conduct to leave the realm. Eltham, 24 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 June, same year (*sic*).—S.B.

14. Thos. Wytham or Witham. Livery of lands as kinsman and heir of Margaret, late wife of Will. Tocotes, and late wife of Geo. Wytham; viz., s. and h. of John Wytham, s. and h. of Geo. Wytham and Margaret his wife, deceased. Eltham, 7 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 17 June.—P.S.

15. Will. Cleyton, LL.D., the King's chaplain. Presentation to the parish ch. of Wynniandermere, in the archdeaconry of Richmond, York dioc., *vice* Thos. Worsley, deceased. Addressed to the abbot of St. Mary's, York, whom the King desires to present him to the ordinary. Eltham, 12 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 17 June.—P.S.

16. Thos. Wyse. Licence to alienate three parts of the manor of Kenardyngton *alias* Kenarton, Kent, and the advowson of the church there, to Sir William Hawte, Sir Henry Isseley, Will. Kemp, John Guldeford, Roger Horne, Thos. Culpeper, John Bourne, Reginald Scott, Thos. Morrant, Thos. Bereworth, Rob. Wylys, Rob. Howell, clk., Ric. Howell, jun., James Bourne, John Maplysden, John Bourne, Osmund Howell, Thos. Ward, and Ralph Johnson. Westm., 17 June.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 34.

17. Anth. Bradeston, kinsman and heir of Blanche Bradeston, viz., son of Thos., son of John, son of Thos., son of the said Blanche. Inspeximus and confirmation of pat. 30 Jan. 16 Ric. II., granting to the said Blanche free warren in her demesne lands belonging to the manor of Wynterbourne, Glouc., and a weekly market and two yearly fairs there. Westm., 19 June. —*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 5.

18. James Gruffyth ap Howell of Castell Malgon, Pembroke, or of Spyttye, in the lordship of St. John's, in co. Cardigan, or of Emlyn, Carmarthen. Pardon. The petition states that he is a prisoner in Westminster. *Del.* Westm., 20 June 24 Hen. VIII. —S.B.

19. Sir Will. Pyrton. Grant of the lordship or manor of Devyles, in Newport, S. Wales. *Del.* Westm., 20 June 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B., *not filed.*

20. Will. Lordysman, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Ferndych, Linc. dioc., void by death, and at the King's disposal by the minority of Thos. Tyrryngham, s. and h. of Rob. Tyryngham, deceased. Eltham, 19 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 20 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 10.

21. *Salop:* Commission to Sir John Talbot, Sir Richard Cornwall, Sir Thomas Hangmer, Humphrey Vernon, and Richard Snede, to make inquisition p. m. on the lands and heir of John Leyghton. Westm., 21 June. —*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 2*d.*

22. Kyngeston-upon-Hull. Grant to the mayor and burgesses, for the support of their harbour, which is much decayed, of the following privilege; viz., that no stranger shall buy or sell merchandize from or to any other stranger within the borough, except at fair time, on pain of forfeiture of the goods. Eltham, 18 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 21 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 10.

23. Monastery of St. James, Northampton. Assent to the election of John Dasset, priest, canon of the said monastery, as abbot *vice* Henry Cockes, deceased. Eltham, 8 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 22 June. —P.S.

ii. Petition for the above by the prior and convent. Dated 6 June 1532.

24. Gyles Heron and Thos. Barret of London, merchant tailor. Warrant to pay the former 200*l.* for the King's final agreement with the said Gyles for the manor of Alderbroke, in the parishes of Lytle Ilforde and Wansted, Essex, and to the latter 60*l.* in full recompence for his title and interest in lands, &c. inclosed in the park at Eltham. Eltham, 23 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Signed at top by the King. Seal broken.*—R.O.

25. Oliver Kelley of Staverdell, Somers. Pardon for being concerned with others in the murder of Thos. Stone of Wymbourne St. Giles, 22 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII., at Shaftesbury, Dorset. Eltham, 18 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 24 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 10.

26. Charles duke of Suffolk, Margaret marchioness of Dorset, John earl of Oxford, Will. earl of Arundel, Walter Devereux lord Ferrers of Chortley, lord Leonard Grey, lord Geo. Grey, clk., Hen. ld. Matraverse, Sir Anth. Fitzherbert, and Sir Will. Shelley, justices of C. P., Sir Hen. Guldeforde, Sir Edw. Willoughby, Sir John Dannet, Sir Edw. Wotton, Sir Edw. Ferrers, and others named. Pardon of all unlicensed alienations and acquisitions made by them before 9 Oct. 22 Hen. VIII. of possessions lately belonging to Cecilia late marchioness of Dorset, and of the manor of Stoke-upon-Tyerne, Salop, late of Thomas late marquis of Dorset, s. and h. of the said Cecilia. Eltham, 10 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 28 June. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 19.

1532.

June.

GRANTS.

27. Thaddeus Bole. Annuity of 10*l.* for life. Eltham, 20 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 28 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 5.

28. John Wellesborne, esquire of the Royal Body. To be keeper of the writs and rolls of the Common Pleas. Eltham, 24 June 24 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 5.

29. John, son and heir of John Horssey of Clifton, deceased. Livery of lands. Eltham, 20 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 29 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 17.

30. Andrew Wryght. Reversion of the office of the King's serjeant painter, with an annuity of 10*l.* out of the small custom and subsidy of tonnage and poundage in the port of London, as the said office was granted by patent 12 March 18 Hen. VIII. to John Browne. Eltham, 19 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 35.

31. Hugh Lowas, one of the King's doorwards. Annuity of 5 marks for life out of the issues of the lordship of Denbigh, N. Wales, in the same manner as John Floyd, deceased. Eltham, 19 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 29 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 35.

32. Dame Anne Rocheford. Grant of the manors of Coldkenyngton and Hanworth, Middx.; on surrender of patents 30 Jan. 12 Hen. VIII. to Sir Ric. Weston, 23 July 22 Hen. VIII. to Stephen bp. of Winchester (by the name of Stephen Gardiner, LL.D., the King's councillor and secretary), and 26 May 1 Hen. VIII. to the said Sir Richard. Eltham, 21 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 30 June.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *ms.* 13, 14.

1140. OXFORD.

R. O.

Petition of Robert Cope "to the right worshipful Master Thomas Cromwell, Esq.," for his intercession with the authorities at Oxford to get him reinstated in the keepership of the gaol called Bokardoo. He was appointed to that office by the mayor and aldermen of the town on 6 Oct. 23 Hen. VIII., on condition that he should pay 6*d.* weekly to Thomas Crampe, of Oxford, and 20*s.* [a year?] on certain days appointed to the town, for repair of the town walls. Has paid 13*s.* 4*d.* of the latter sum, and continued the other payment until he was discharged on account of the rescue of Robert Knyght, a servant of Dr. Thorneton, warden of Canterbury College, who was committed to his custody on Friday before Corpus Christi Day. Six or seven days after his arrest the prison was broken open by two proctors, a bedell, and 40 others, scholars.

P. 1, *long sheet. Endd.*

1141. SIR ANTHONY FITZHERBERT to CROMWELL.

R. O.

I beg your favor for the bearer, my kinsman, in his suit for his brother, Nich. Coton,* a scholar at Oxford. A prebend at Lichfield, called Parva Pypa, valued at 33*s.* 4*d.* a year, is void by the death of my lord of Chester. It is in the King's gift. Saturday morning.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

1142. FRIAR JOHN LAWRENCE to [CROMWELL].

Lansd. MS. 116, f. 53. B. M. Strype, Eccl. Mem. I. pt. II. No. 47.

I am informed that Father Robbynsone offered on Sunday last to dispute with that worshipful abbot who preached that day at Paul's Cross. Since then a bruit has arisen that if the friars of Greenwich might tell the truth, they could silence all those who preached in the King's cause. Father Robbynsone proposes to declare this matter of matrimony, and justify the Queen (Katharine). This is appointed to be done on Sunday next. Unless you find, therefore, some convenient remedy by your policy, *error posterior erit priore pejor.* The vicar of our convent is in the secret, and was with Father Robbynsone at Paul's Cross. He is either with our fathers at Lambeth or amongst seculars, and does much harm by his deceitful flattering. He approves it as well done that our warden reproved the

---

* He was admitted to the prebend 15 July 1532.

1532.

1142. Friar John Lawrence to [Cromwell]—*cont.*

preacher in the pulpit in our convent, as concerning the time and manner of his speaking, and reports to certain brethren at Richmond that it was not our warden that spoke, but the Holy Ghost that spake in him. To you he was of a contrary opinion; and this shows his dissimulation. He also says that our father should prevail against you and all them who favor the King's cause. For what he has said of me I commit myself to God, assured that the King will never be so unkind to me as the vicar says. I dare not disclose by letter or messenger what I might if the King sent for me. If he send for me, urge him also to send for brother Lyst.

Hol., p. 1.

1143. Friar John Laurence to Cromwell.

R. O. Send me your mind concerning the King's pleasure. If I can do him service I shall always be ready. If I am tedious I will seek and write no more. I am not able to abide the ill will that our fathers have conceived against me for favoring the King's part. They invent all the means possible to put me to confusion; and I cannot preach and induce the people to do reverence to their Sovereign, but the friars say I preach the King's matter. Preaching at Kyngston yesterday I spake but a few words, persuading the people to reverence their prince by Scripture and example; and as soon as I entered the convent divers set upon me with open mouth, saying I had preached the King's matter, and that all our religion should be slandered thereby, and all our benefactors and lovers should, in consequence of my preaching, withdraw both their benefits and devotions. Thus they have reported me to the Queen and many others. For this I am hated by all that favor the Queen's cause. I beseech you to call to examination one Pen Ruttare, a gunner of the town, and he will inform you of the truth. If the King will appoint me time, place, and audience convenient, he shall perceive whether I am able to do him honor or not; and as his Grace doth like me, so let him use me. I am in great heaviness till I know his pleasure. [Richmond.]

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

1 July. **1144.** John Longland, Bishop of Lincoln, to Cromwell.

R. O. Thanks him for getting his payments deferred till after Michaelmas. Should not else have been able to see his church this summer, as he now intends to do. Wooborn, 1 July. *Signed:* Jo. Lo. Lincoll.

P. 1. *Add.:* To my right worshipful friend, Master Thomas Cromwell, one of the King his most honorable Council.

2 July. **1145.** Anne Boleyn.

See Grants in July, No. 7.

2 July. **1146.** Lord Leonard Gray to Cromwell.

R. O. Thanks him for his kindness, and for his letter in his favor to lady Taylbusshe. Had rather obtain that matter than to be made lord of as much goods and lands as any nobleman within this realm. As to the letter, he wrote to ask Cromwell to persuade him. "If ye should so do, I think it were remedyless for me to follow, for I promise you at this hour my heart is not in my governance, nor I ruler thereof." Would do as much for him as one friend might reasonably do for another; but unless the King were displeased in this matter, which he is not, his wretched carcase will suffer more pains in obtaining this matter than other folks would think for. Desires Cromwell to help him now or never, and now and ever, to the furtherance

1532.

of this matter, which he would fainest bring to pass of anything in this world. Desires credence for his servant, the bearer. Bewmanour, 2 July. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

2 July. **1147.** Bourbourg.

R. O. Order of the Emperor's council, empowering . . . . . to settle some dispute between . . . . . and the abbess and convent of Bourbourg, together with Micquiel Floury, farmer of the governor of Douay, who are alleged to have encroached upon the plaintiff's rights in cultivating certain parcels of land. Malines, 2 July 1532, 13 Car. V.

Fr., pp. 4. *Imperfect at the beginning.*

5 July. **1148.** Rodrigo Niño to Charles V.

Simancas MS. Extract from a letter dated Venice, 5 July 1532.

Yesterday a merchant arrived here from England, having passed through France. He says the king of England was never so set upon the divorce as now, and all the people are discontented with it. The French king is at Chatesbrian. There is no preparation for war there, because of the diversity of news about the Turk. It is publicly said that the day Francis knows that war is begun between the Emperor and the Turk he will march to Italy.

Sp., p. 1. *Modern copy.*

Simancas MS. 2. Contemporary abstract of the above.

Sp., p. 1. *Modern copy.*

5 July. **1149.** Geo. Archbishop of Armagh, Chancellor of Ireland.

See Grants in July, No. 14.

5 July. **1150.** Kildare, Deputy of Ireland.

See Grants in July, No. 16.

5 July. **1151.** Dr. Ortiz to the Empress.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 46. B. M. Has received her letter of 17 June.

The excusator wishes to use as a commission the King's last letter, of which he sent a copy previously with the new articles. There has been a discussion in the Consistory, and informations have been given to the Cardinals. Last Monday deliberation was commenced in the Consistory, and the Pope ordered no report to be made of what was done, on pain of excommunication. Doubts not that the Consistory will give the same sentence as the Rota, that the excusator must not be admitted without a mandate. Has heard that the English have had the mandate for a long time, but put off presenting it to gain time. It would be better if they never presented it, so that the sentence might be given *por contradictas*, and then the principal cause decided by an *extravagante*.

Hears that the king of England still shows disrespect and disobedience to the See Apostolic, although some preachers, both in his absence and in his presence, have inveighed against the great sin which he is committing. Rome, 5 July 1532.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

Ib., f. 48. 2. English translation.

5 July. **1152.** Thomas Hennege to Cromwell.

R. O. Has followed Cromwell's good device, and finds the King very good to him as to the money he owes his Grace. Expects to be at a point with him, of which the bearer will give him a book. Desires Cromwell, therefore,

1532.

1152. THOMAS HENNEGE to CROMWELL—*cont.*

to speak to Mr. Brian Tewcke for his indenture, and to bring it with him, on which he will make delivery both of money and specialties. Thanks him heartily for his good counsel. Desires him to remind my lord Great Seal about the prest, and about a matter between Paten and himself, of which he spoke to him in the Star Chamber. Waltham Abbey, Friday, 5 July. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Cromwell.

5 July. **1153.** THOMAS [MANNING,] Prior [of Butley,] to CROMWELL.

R. O. On a suit depending between Mr. Jermy and John Langester, desiring his favor to the latter. Sir Anthony Wingfield ought to have sent up the King's commission by Jonson, who went to London the day before this letter was sealed. Has desired Thos. Grimbold to bring up the King's letters to avoid suspicion. He can tell Cromwell the truth. Butteley, 5 July. *Signed.*

Desires to be recommended to Master Rushe, and that he will give credence to Thomas Cuk.

P. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Cromwell. *Sealed with* T. M.

R. O. 2. Copy of an agreement made between the prior of Butley and John Jermy by Sir Anthony Wingfield and Sir Arthur Hopton, the King's commissioners, touching lands in Bawdesey.

ii. *Note (in Jermy's hand?) at the foot.*—These men of worship and the Prior set their hands to these articles before Mich. last; yet I have forborne to take possession that I might obtain your favor, and I beg you to set some order between me and other of my party and John Lancaster.

Large paper, pp. 2. *Endd.*

5 July. **1154.** EASTHAM, Somerset.

R. O. Sale by Edmund lord Bray to Sir Edw. Seymour of the manor of Estham, Somerset, with lands in Crokhorne and Estham. Dated 5 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Signed by lord Bray.*

Vellum. Mutilated. Endd.

6 July. **1155.** WILLIAM GOLDWELL to THOMAS GOLDWELL, at Padua.

R. O. Parson Goldwell, your mother and I give you God's blessing. Before Candlemas last I delivered to Dr. Chamber, dean of St. Stephen's, 10*l.* to be delivered to Mr. Bukler for you; and I am certified by the Dean that you have received the money, and he wonders you have not written. This day I delivered to my good lord of Canterbury other 10*l.*, which he promises shall be conveyed to you. As in my previous letters delivered to Dr. Chamber, I desire you to send letters of thanks to the said lord "in Greek, with such sentence as be commendable for such purpose, and also to remember above all things your duty to God and to your natural Sovereign lord." If you can do him service in those parts, do it diligently, and it may turn to your preferment. London, 6 July.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* This letter be delivered to Antony Sartor, dwellyng be the bryge callid Orlio in Venece, to be delivered to Thomas Goldwell, student in Padway. *Endd.*

7 July. **1156.** THOMAS HALL to CROMWELL.

R. O. I had proposed to have seen you at the latter end of this term, to learn the state of my suit; but when I was last in Lincolnshire my horse fell upon me, so that I could neither ride nor go. Please send me word of the expedition thereof by the bearer when you come to these parts. When the King is at Bukden I will wait upon you. Huntingdon, 7 July.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

1532.

8 July. **1157.** THE DIVORCE.

R. O. Pocock, II. 280.

Decree of the Pope in Consistory, on Monday, 8 July, on the report of the card. Cæsarinis, agent for the Vice-chancellor, to wait for the king of England till October following, that he may produce the mandate in the principal cause; otherwise the case will be proceeded with.

Lat., p. 1. *Endd.*

9 July. **1158.** RICHARD, ABBOT OF LEICESTER, to CROMWELL.

R. O.

Whereas I am informed that I should send you 40*l.*, by which you might sooner stay my troubles daily wrought against me for my office; I herewith send it, beseeching you to use it as you shall think best for my quietness in Christ, and that I may have of the King or you a protection that my ordinary have no such stroke in my house as he hath had, to the disorder of me and mine; "and you shall be looked upon therefore at your own pleasure." Leicester Abbey, 9 July.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* King's councillor.

9 July. **1159.** DR. ORTIZ to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 49. B. M.

Sentence has been given for the Queen in the Consistory on 9 July. It is decided that the King must present a procuration and mandate for the principal cause, and not only to excuse himself; and if he will not do this, he will be proceeded against *por contradictas.* This will be the quickest way of deciding the case; but it is said the English have a mandate, which they have hitherto delayed to produce. Rome, 9 July 1532.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

9 July. **1160.** CARDINAL OF SIGUENZA to COBOS.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 50. B. M.

* * * * *

Yesterday it was determined in the Consistory that the king of England should be warned by a brief, that, unless he sends a power for the principal cause before October, proceedings will be taken *por contraditas.* If this be carried out, nothing could be better; but I fear some change, as the King is used with great respect. * * * *

Rome, 9 July.

Sp., pp. 4. *Modern copy.*

10 July. **1161.** PETER DE BARDIS to CROMWELL.

R. O.

Affirms he has spoken no more than the truth in the cause of Dodo and Campucci. Will bring manifest evidence to that effect, although Georgius impudently accused him of falsehood. London, 10 July 1532.

Hol., Lat., p. 1. *Add.*

10 July. **1162.** ST. BARTHOLOMEW'S, LONDON.

See GRANTS in JULY, Nos. 24, 25, and 35.

[July.] **1163.** HENRY VIII. to SIR GILES STRANGWAYS and JOHN HORSEY.

R. O.

As the prior of Muntagow has lately resigned, the King has sent thither his chaplain, Dr. Lee, to direct the election according to the King's pleasure. You are, therefore, on sight of these, to repair to the monastery, and assist him.

P. 1. *Endd.:* Sir Giles Stranguys, knight, and John Horsey, Esq. Letters of the King for the assistance of Dr. Lee, directed to them for the priory of Montague.

11 July. **1164.** PRIORY OF MONTACUTE.

See GRANTS in JULY, No. 27

1532.

11 July. **1165.** CHAPUYS to GRANVELLE.

Vienna Archives.

Seeing that there was no use in exaggerating the imminent danger of invasion by the Turk, advised the Nuncio to take the contrary way when speaking to the duke of Norfolk, and magnify the preparations of the Emperor and the Pope, and the great hopes they had of a glorious victory. This was successful, as appears in the letters to the Emperor. Where duty could not move him, jealousy did, though neither will probably take effect. Gives an account of a young priest, of honest and virtuous life, who has been hanged, without degradation, for clipping angels. The King pardoned a French innkeeper for a similar offence, but would not listen to any intercession in his behalf,—either from hatred of theology or from love of the Lady, who told her father that he did wrong to speak for a priest, as there were too many of them already. * * *

London, 11 July.

Fr. From a modern copy.

12 July. **1166.** DR. JOHN LONDON to CROMWELL.

R. O.

I wrote to you lately that I had a gelding of easy pace, four years old; which I now send you, desiring you to accept it until I can give a better recompence. I and my poor college are much bound to you. I beg your favor in my suit for Candiche and Mr. Higdon's pardon. Oxford, 12 July.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's council. *Endd., inaccurately, by Wriothesley:* Ep'us London.

12 July. **1167.** HENRY THORNTON to CROMWELL.

R. O.

Touching the monastery of Michelney, the wilful sort are by crafty means blended. Four of the monks are put in comfort to be abbot, and all their efforts are set against dan Thomas Ine; so that the Bishop, if he can, will make a monk of another place abbot there, *i.e.* a monk of Glastonbury. Divers canons residing in the cathedral church of Wells say that Ine shall never "rejoise" that room; but I do not fear them, as I remember your promise. It is necessary that the King's letter should be speedily sent to the bp. of Bath, with another from you before the Doctor comes into these parts. Rather than I should fail, I had liever be where I shall be a thousand years hence. Bockland, my poor house, 12 July.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Master Thomas Cromwell, Esquire.

12 July. **1168.** WILLIAM GODOLPHYN to CROMWELL.

R. O.

Ellis, 3 Ser. II. 220.

I have made four pieces of tin for you, to make pewter vessels for your household, in weight 1,000 lbs. or more. The mark of the said four pieces is a bow with a broad arrow on one side, and on the other side a horse-shoe. I beg you will ask the King for a licence for me for Gascon wine, to be delivered between Michaelmas and Candlemas. His Grace shall take advantage by the custom thereof, and I shall be ready to do him service, if he go to Calais, with six or eight tried wrestlers. Godolphyn, 12 July.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

12 July. **1169.** CROMWELL AND HENNAGE.

R. O.

Indenture, 12 July 24 Hen. VIII., between Cromwell and Thos. Hennage, gentleman of the Chamber, acknowledging the receipt by the former, through John Isake, Hennage's servant, of—(1) two bonds of Will. Buttes to Thos. Grevys, for 14*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* altogether; (2) one of Sir Thos. Wentworth to Grevys for 19*l.*, of which Hennage has received 6*l.*; (3) three of Thos. Barnby, of London, haberdasher, to Hennage, of 60 marks, for payment of 30*l.*; (4) one of John Ap Howell to Hennage, for 27*l.* 14*s.*; (5) four con-

1532.

ditional bonds of Nich. Aworteley to Hennage, amounting to 40*l.*, for payment of 25*l.*; (6) one conditional bond of Anth. Knyvett and John Duffeld, of London, mercer, to Hennage, in 20*l.*, for payment of 17*l.*; (7) one bond of John Eston, serjeant-at-arms, to Hennage, for 18*l.* 18*s.* 2*d.*; (8) a statute staple of Sir Edw. Chamberleyn and Leonard Chamberleyn, his son and heir apparent, to Rauf Waren, mercer, alderman of London, in 100 marks, for payment of 41*l.* 11*s.*, which Waren has made over to Henage, and of which 28*l.* 4*s.* 4*d.* have been received; (9) a conditional bond of Sir Henry Guldeford to Henage in 50*l.*, for payment of 40*l.*; (10) a conditional bond of Hen. earl of Northumbd. to Hennage in 200*l.*, for payment of 104*l.* 5*s.* 4*d.*; (11) another of Sir John Huse, now lord Huse, to Hennage, in 50*l.*, for payment of 40*l.*; (12) two bonds of Thos. Androwes, of the Exchequer, to Hennage, for 10*l.*; (13) a conditional bond of Sir Thos. à Borowe, now lord Borowe, and Humph. Stafford, to Hennage, in 40*l.*, for payment of 40 marks; (14) a conditional bond (forfeited) of Thos. Trygott, of Kyrkeby, Yorksh., to Hennage, in 100*l.*, for performance of certain covenants by Thos. Grevys, yeoman, of which 10*l.* has been received by Hennage. Total, 470*l.* 0*s.* 10*d.*

Draft, in Cromwell's hand, large paper, pp. 4. *Endd.:* An indenture bytwixt my master and Master Henage.

13 July. **1170.** Bishop of Auxerre to Montmorency.

Camusat, 176 b.

At the Consistory yesterday week the request of the Imperialists and the Queen's proctors was refused, and the case prorogued until the first Consistory after All Saints, which will be four months or more, during which time the King may send a power to discuss whether the case shall be heard here or not. They would not decide whether the excusator who is here in the name of the country was sufficient to demand a remission of the cause. Thinks the English ambassadors feared they would get less than this, seeing the influence and boldness of the other side. Has done what he could to help them. The Pope has asked him to beg the King to urge the king of England to send the procuration. Understands that he will only do so conditionally if the cause is to be remitted to England. The Pope tells him the cause has been remitted "jusques au bon temps." He thinks the Emperor will return before winter, and that then he will have a better time than now. If the matter had been decided by the votes of the Cardinals, as the Imperialists wished, the old and wise Cardinals would have voted for the King; but they are few, and the Imperialists are a large majority.

Fr. Headed: A Mons. le Grand Maistre, du 13 Juillet 1532.

13 July. **1171.** Ghinucci, Benet, and Sir Gregory [Casali] to Hen. VIII.

Vit. B. xiii. 210. B. M. Burnet, iv. 187.

In the three last Consistories before the vacations the case of the excusator was discussed; but it is not known what was done in the first two, as the Cardinals are forbidden to reveal anything on pain of excommunication. The day after the third, which was held on July 8, we went to the Pope, who said he would not tell us the deliberation of the Consistory himself, as he was no lawyer, but we should hear it the next day from cardinals Monte and Ancona. Notwithstanding this, he told us what we afterwards heard from them, but did not wish us to take it for an answer. The account given us by the Cardinals on the morrow was, that the Pope and Cardinals had determined to write a letter to exhort your Highness to send a proctor, and to do this for the whole of October next. They also advised us to exhort you to do so. Answered that we were willing to write as they enjoined; but it could not be concealed that you seemed to have been unfairly treated, as neither was an excusator admitted nor your allegations received and proved, as has often been demanded. Were much surprised, and complained that although this was certainly according to law, yet it was

1532.

1171. GHINUCCI, BENET, and SIR GREGORY [CASALI] to HEN. VIII.—*cont.*

refused; and by asking for a mandate for a proctor they seem to reject tacitly the excusator, and what he has alleged. They replied that neither he nor his allegations were rejected, and the matter was doubtful, not clear as we asserted. Ancona also made some remarks, which Karne mentions in his letter. They said also that we had been more favorably treated than our adversaries; adding that if the mandate for a proctor were sent, justice would be administered as favorably as possible. This both Pope and Cardinals asserted. When we repeated that the excusator must be admitted, they said that a proctor would amount to the same thing; for if he were appointed, remissory and compulsory letters for examining witnesses would be decreed, and some upright man would be delegated, so that proceedings could be taken *in partibus*. We should thus obtain what we desired; for the decision of the case must rest with the Pope, even if permission were given to try it elsewhere. Do not consider this to be what they wanted. Every one believes the excusator will be rejected. Rome, 12 July 1532. *Signed.*

Lat., mutilated. Add.

15 July. **1172.** CARNE and [BONNER] to [HENRY VIII.]

Vit. B. XIII. 205. B. M. Pocock, II. 292.

Give an account of the four Consistories, and the proceedings of card. Ancona, the details of which will be found in Benet's and Casale's letters. The Imperialists are much displeased that the Pope did not revoke his decree for the admission of the articles. On their replying to him he referred them to Monte and Ancona, saying he was no lawyer. He desires the King to send a proctor; against which we protested. In a conference with De Monte he said that the Pope and Cardinals were well disposed to you, and that you need not fear; and, to avoid all contention, it was thought good that the Pope in Consistory should write to you. Gives further details of their conversation, and the Pope's protestation that whatever justice and equity require on his part the King shall receive. Details the points disputed, which turn upon the interpretation of certain questions of law. Rome, 15 July 1532.

Pp. 10, *mutilated. In Carne's hand.*

15 [July]. **1173.** BENET and CASALE to HENRY VIII.

Vit. B. XIII. 212. B. M. Pocock, II. 288.

Since their last, of the 27th, the Imperialists have so handled the Cardinals that they have persuaded them not to admit Karne; and though the Old Man was always of opinion that your letters were sufficient, he did not dare to discover himself by openly opposing the Imperialists, but requested that the excusatory and other letters should be sent to himself for better information. Gives further details of the reasons for Ancona's proceedings. He had much to do to keep matters *in statu quo*. Details a speech made by him in the Consistory, and his advice how Henry ought to act in the case. He is of opinion that you should send a mandate. As nothing has yet come from France, and no expedition for bishoprics or abbacies, he begins to grow suspicious. Sir Gregory had great difficulty in removing his suspicions. De Monte has done good service. Are of opinion that the King should write to him, Trani, St. Severin, and others. The Old Man, and also the Young, do marvel that the quarter's rent doth not come. Rome, 15 [July]. *Signed.*

Cipher, deciphered. Mutilated. Add.

1174. SIR GREGORY CASALE to [HENRY VIII.]

R. O.

We have often written of the suspicion entertained by those men, and the difficulties we have had with them, which have driven Sir Gregory

1532.

to such perplexity that he can hardly live: "Et certe fuit elaborandum, quia Galli ita tractarunt Maj. v. ut impossibile esset removere e capite henis (*ejus?*) quin esset delusus."

The French king has given the Papal nuncio a bishopric of 3,000 ducats, in consideration that abbacies of the value of 2,000 ducats had been expedited in Consistory upon his nomination. The French ambassador also mentioned casually to a young man that there were now vacant in France about nine abbeys, which were at the French king's disposal, and that he got them despatched. Cardinal Trivulcio has affirmed the same. Your Majesty may judge of the importance of these words in a man so suspected. Certainly we see that these men are in utter despair; "et si non esset maxima fides quod Juvenis habet in Gregorium, actum fuisset, maxime quod Maius promisit Juveni episcopatum de Monreale qui vacavit per mortem Columnæ." Your Majesty must take care that if the French do not help, they shall not hinder.

"Si vero Ma. v[a] nolit mittere mandatum, ipse non deficiet sequi voluntatem Ma[tis] vestræ; sed certe difficillimum, immo ipposibile erit quin tandem appareat ipsum nimis favere Ma[ti] vestræ, et ita conduci negocium ut sine aliqua utilitate nobis efficiatur parum utilis et sine beneficio causæ principalis, et hoc certe, quia ne nos decipiamus et ita Maj. vestra sit decepta, [quia*] nunquam in æternum Curia ista admittet nostras materias, etiam si a mortuis veniret Bartulus qui illas vellet sustinere, quia in hoc sunt resoluti causam Majestatis vestræ continere et in eam convenire multa quæ tangunt interesse Sedis Apostolicæ quæ non erant nec concurrebant in aliis causis.

"Si Maj. vestra dubitat de fide istius Senis, sicut alias diximus, remedium esta (*sic*) in manibus suis, quod est conficere ut habeant quæ fuerunt sibi promissa quo facto sumus certi quod citius exponent vitam propriam quam deficere Ma[ti] vestræ, moti ipsorum interesse."

(*Another leaf.*)

"Resolutio facta in Concistorio fuit nobis communicata per Senem per aliquos dies ante, qui nobis ostendit magis congruum fore ut res ita diffiniretur quam si sententia ferretur, in qua multum erat laborandum, ita ut necessarium foret nimis aperire animum suum, nec plus lucrati essemus, quia cessante suspitione belli Turcarum, essemus in primis materiis quas nolunt ullo pacto admittere, et in hoc habemus totum Concistorium contra nos.

"Hoc bene curavit senes (*Senex*) quod cum ostenderet velle pro bono Reginæ ita conducere causam ut non esset pronuntiandum sed scribendum Regi, aduxit multa in favorem causæ principalis, et quæ fuerunt magni momenti, et claucerun hos (*clauserunt os*) Imperialium, qui clamabant pro sententia super materiis et expeditione causæ; et cum Imperiales in hoc veementer insisterent ut pronunciaretur, fuit illis dictum per D. de Monte quod si pronunciabitur habebitis vota majorum contra vos.

"Cardinales Cesarei in hoc solliciti erant quia videbant majorem partem Cardinalium esse contra nos in hoc quod ultimæ materiæ essent calumniosæ, moti quadam equitate rationibus adversariorum qui dicebant certum esse quod cessante suspicione belli Turcarum Rex non veniet Romam.

"Et ex Cardinalibus qui profitentur factionem Christianissimi erant contra nos, et cum hoc intelleximus voluimus quod orator Christianissimi cognosceret.

"Res ita se habuit ut in materiis non fuerit pronuntiatum et jus nobis remaneat integrum, et quod dictum fuit citius fuerit in favorem quam aliter. Circa breve Imperiales instant ut sit præceptivum sed Senes vult conficere ut sit exortativum, et ita et taliter ut possit suo modo inteligi et respondi.

"Senex multotiens nobis dixit, et nunc maxime asseveranter, ut Ma[s] vestra mittat mandatum ad causam supra fidem suam; in qua non timet, etiam si Cesar esset re presens non habilis esset facere ut ferretur sententia contra,

* This word is struck out.

1532.

1174. Sir Gregory Casale to [Henry VIII.]—*cont.*

quia non dubitat Pontificem et ipsum posse gogi (*sic*) ut fiat injustitia manifesta. Præterea jam Pontifici satis constant jura Regis, *et multis Cardinalibus; bublice etiam, et in Concistorio dicta jura fuerunt narrata et omnibus Cardinalibus certo modo infissa. Venerunt etiam doctores vocati a Pontifice, silicet Burles qui est nobiscum et aliis rationibus** motus, Senex dicit non esse dubitandum et valde sperandum."

(*Another leaf.*)

"Itaque videtur valde fore congruum ut Maj. vestra de novo mittat in Gallia (*sic*) qui Christianissimo ita molestus sit Maj. vestræ nomine ut illum inducat [et] astringat concedere abatiam . . . . . vel alias ad valorem saltem 3,000 ducatorum de is quæ nunc vacant, et ut commodius Christianissimus hoc facere possit poterit assignare pensiones quas Mati v. optulit illi cui designatæ erant abatiæ, nec deerit modus, modo velit sibi rem gratam facere.

"Præterea permagni interest ut Christianissimus provideat R. de Monte, qui, jam diu est quod multa meritus (et pro Gallis multa fecit) nullam inde gratitudinem habuit; itaque de facili Maj. vestra optinere poterit ut Christianissimus illi providere velit, &c. Certe D. de Monte extranee et pro posse se gessit, et magni interest habere ipsum propitium, sicut re vera habuimus. Præterea prosimus (?) quæ Mas vas nobis commisit valde . p . . ret ut executioni mandaretur."

Lat., pp. 5, *on three separate leaves. The handwriting is so peculiar that it has been thought advisable to give an exact transcript of the greater part of this document.*

15 July. R. O. **1175.** John Bishop of Lincoln to Cromwell.

Hopes he has received his late letters. Thinks the abbot of Leicester will make but a bare answer to the writings sent him by the King and Cromwell. "The man setteth more by his own wit now, and by such light counsel as he hath, than ever he did before. The place is almost undone by him, and the longer he tarrieth therein the more it shall decay. If he come up, as he saith he will, I doubt not but ye shall perceive his wisdom; and yet in his words he shall sometime appear wise, although his acts doth not so ensue." Advises other letters to be sent him. Lydyngton, 15 July. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To my right worshipful friend, Master Cromwell, one of the King his most honorable Council. *Endd.:* John Lucas.

16 July. R. O. **1176.** George Gower to Cromwell.

I acknowledge my abominable abuse of you in the Palace Yard, Westminster, of which I have repented a thousandfold, and deserve hard punishment. As you have suffered me thus long unpunished I desire your forgiveness. I knew neither your name nor your person. Consider the woful estate of us poor persons who stand in doubt of open shame, as perjured and forsworn. The origin of it was the executing of the King's laws; whereupon no man complained except the Bishop,† and the Bishop purchased a commission for our examination by one who is not of the Council, by a letter from my Lord of the Great Seal. As there was no commission to swear us, the Bishop's chancellor said to my Lord's clerk, "Why is it not made that they shall swear? For my lord of London will have them sworn." And so departed, and so gave Mr. More the greatest part of the commission by credence, albeit he carried with him the letter. We were then examined as if we had been about to betray the realm, and sworn against our will.

* The words in italics are underlined in the MS.
† Stokesley, bishop of London.

1532.

We beg of you to consider this. No one suffered injury by our proceedings. "It were great extremity that a man, though he were thus perjured, should wear a paper; and yet I think every man for himself hath better arguments; and as for myself in that I denied having familiarity with him the first day, and the second day I confessed to have spoken with him four times," Mr. More charged me with being privy to his evil deeds. To which I replied that I had never had familiarity with him since my first acquaintance, before I found him in the stocks as touching his acts. My second confession is true, that I was weary of his company and shook him off. Whereas the Bishop accuses me of saying that Purser had no acquaintance with him, I say I saw him in Purser's house, which is a common tavern. The two statements are consistent; for I never saw Purser and him talk together in my life. I never intended to be forsworn, or hurt any man a halfpenny. If I be put to this shame I shall never more be reputed honest, or be taken into any fellowship. I intend to leave the realm, and beseech you to consider how the Bishops have sought this occasion against us. *Dated at the head:* Le 16 jour Julii anno 1532.
Hol., pp. 2. *Add.*

16 July. **1177.** CROMWELL, Clerk of the Hanaper.
See GRANTS in JULY, No. 36.

17 July. **1178.** THOMAS ARUNDELL to CROMWELL.*
R. O. One Gilbert Becket is dead or dying, and his son should be ward to the heirs of lord Denham; "but by the experience of Laurence Curtney, now your ward, I perceive right well the King must needs have the ward of all such during the minority of Mr. Cumptun." My father is anxious to procure this for his money, as this Gilbert wrote to him when in extreme danger, wishing him to have it before any other his "coopartners." I beg you will use your influence in this matter, that another may not "prevent" him. Tresorow, in Cornwall, 17 July.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To, &c., Master Cromwell, one of the King's most hon. Council.

18 July. **1179.** KING HENRY THE EIGHTH'S COLLEGE, OXFORD.
R. O. Copy of the patent of foundation. *See* GRANTS in JULY, No. 38.

1180. "KING HENRY VIII.'S COLLEGE, OXFORD."
R. O. Grant of foundation by the King's Commissioners, A, B, C, and D. The college to consist of 1 dean, 12 secular canons, 8 priests, 8 clerks conducts, and 8 boy choristers. Master ——† to be dean.
Large paper, pp. 8.

HENRY VIII. to the DEAN AND CANONS OF HIS COLLEGE, OXFORD.
R. O.
We have appointed you to be dean; and John Roper, John Cotisforde, and Ric. Croke, doctors in divinity, Robert Carter, Thos. Canner, Edw. Leighton, Rob. Wakefelde, Wm. Treshame, John Hastinges, Hen. Williams, Ric. Curren, and Jo. Robyns, to be canons of our college there; and Dr. Nicholas de Burgo to be reader in divinity there. And as it is our pleasure to have continually within the said college eight priests, petty canons, eight clerks, laymen conducts, and ten children, choristers, to sing

* The exact year of this letter is uncertain. † Blank in MS.

1532.

1181. HENRY VIII. to the DEAN AND CANONS OF HIS COLLEGE, OXFORD —*cont.*

Divine service in our said college, you are immediately to remove all other persons now resident.

Draft, broad sheet, p. 1. *Endd.:* A copy of a letter directed from the King to the dean and canons of his college of Oxford.

R. O. 2. Another draft.

Large paper, p. 1. *Endd.*

20 July. **1182.** LOPE HURTADO DE MENDOZA to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 59, B. M. "Gave his letter to the king (of Portugal), who showed great joy, and said he was ready to serve him (the Emperor), but that his resources were small. The King inquired after his (the Emperor's) health, and was much concerned that it was not so good as it could be wished.

"He inquired after the number of his (the Emperor's) troops. The King further asked whether he (the Emperor) had informed him (Lope Hurtado) what the king of France and the king of England have answered him. Said he did not know it. The king of Portugal complained much of the unchristian behaviour of the most Christian king, &c. Intrigues of the Turks, the Vayvod, and the German Protestants at the court of France, &c. Lisbon, 20 July 1532."

Modern English abstract from original at Simancas.

20 July. **1183.** CHARLES DUKE OF SUFFOLK to CROMWELL.

R. O. Sent five or six days ago his servant, John Caundishe, to Court, where my lord of Norfolk showed him that one Threishwell and a servant of my lady of Norfolk had informed Cromwell that several of Suffolk's servants had bound themselves by oath to him to be revenged on Southwell, if ever in their lives they should meet him. My lord of Norfolk said he would not have spoken about it, believing it, as it is, untrue, if Cromwell had not showed it to the King before he knew. Wonders he could act in such an unfriendly manner. If any such thing had been done before his face, remembering his promise to the King, he would have sent his servants up to his Highness with their words, or ordered them so that Southwell should have no fear of them. Ewelme, 20 July. *Signed.*

Pp. 2. *Add.:* To my loving friend, Master Crumewell.

20 July. **1184.** [CROMWELL] to ———.

R. O. In behalf of Robert Hogan, master cook to the king's Grace, who has licence to repair "into your parts" on business. London, 19 July.

P. 1. *Begins:* Right worshipful.

II. [HOGAN] to ———.

In behalf of his "friend and fellow," Ric. Hill, serjeant of the cellar to the King, to whom he has delivered a warrant granted to the writer by Henry earl of Northumberland, dated at Hackney, 16 July 24 Hen.VIII., permitting him to hunt in the great and little parks and connygarth of Petworth, and send for any venison he requires. London, 20 July 24 Hen.VIII.

Pp. 2. *Draft, in Cromwell's hand.*

20 July. **1185.** [CROMWELL] to MASTER ROWLAND.*

R. O. The King desires him to pay to Herry Williams, the bearer, 5*l.* for the use of the dean and canons of his college in Oxford, which was due last

* The letter begins "Master Parson," corrected into "Master Rowland."

1532.

Michaelmas, for the annual portion of his parsonage of Garsinton to the late suppressed monastery of Wallingford. London, 19 July.
Draft, p. 1. *With corrections by Cromwell.*

II. The Same to Lord ———.

Requests him to grant the farm of Myxberye to John Welsborne, one of the gentlemen of the King's privy chamber. London, 20 July.
Draft in Cromwell's hand, p. 1.

21 July. **1186.** Montmorency to the Bishop of Auxerre.

Camusat, 97 b. Blames him for not having spoken to the Pope about the duke of Albany having command of the galleys. Has seen a copy of a letter written by Nic. Raynce, saying that the Bishop has moved the Pope to give the command to the Grand Master of Rhodes, which he has had no charge to do. By letters from Ratisbon of the 4th the Emperor is still at the baths, very ill. La Hunaudaye, 21 July.
Fr.

21 July. **1187.** John Du Bellay, Bishop of Bayonne, to Montmorency.

Le Grand, III. 553. The king of England is much pleased with Montmorency for negotiating the interview between him and the king of France. He wishes the king of France to come to Calais first; but Du Bellay, knowing that it was unreasonable, and trusting in his desire for the interview, was firm about it, and said that nothing ought to be concluded rather than that the King should lessen his honor. Told Henry that as it was he who asked for the interview he should not make this difficulty. At last came to an agreement according to the articles enclosed, which are to be remitted to the King's good will. As to the time, this King can hardly change, as he is obliged to return to London by All Saints Day for the opening of Parliament. So, if the King approves of it, persons must be sent to Boulogne at once to make preparations, for the king of England intends to pay all the expences of the King and his company at Calais, and the Bishop supposes Francis will not wish to do less at Boulogne. It is difficult to keep the affair secret, as Montmorency asked, though this King was of the same opinion, until he found it impossible. The preparations made in England will cause it to be known in London, and from there through the whole world. The greatest pleasure that the King can do to this King and Madame Anne is to write to Du Bellay to ask the King to bring Madame Anne with him to Calais, so that they may not be there without ladies, but then the King must bring the queen of Navarre with him to Boulogne. Will not say where he heard this, as he has sworn not to. The King does not wish the Queen to come, for he hates the Spanish dress, "tant qu'il luy semble veoir un diable." He would be very glad if the King would bring the Princes to Boulogne, where they and the ladies would stay. Norfolk says he hopes that Montmorency and he will arrange this interview so well that it will redound to the honor of both of them. Advises him to remove from the Court two classes of men, —Imperialists, if there are any, and those who have the reputation of being mockers and jesters, who are as much hated as any people by this nation. Will send soon the roll of those whom this King will take with him.

The King makes him good cheer, and treats him familiarly. Is alone with him all day hunting, and he talks about all his private affairs, and takes as much pains to show him sport as if he were a great personage. Sometimes he places Madame Anne and the Bishop together with their cross-bows to shoot the deer as they pass, and in other places to see coursing. Whenever they come to any house of the King's he shows it to Du Bellay, and tells him what he has done, and what he is going to do. Lady Anne has presented Du Bellay with a hunting frock and hat, horn and greyhound.

1532.

1187. John Du Bellay, Bishop of Bayonne, to Montmorency—*cont.*

Tells him this to show him how the affection of the king of England for Francis increases, for all that the Lady does is by the King's order. The King will take the oath to the last treaty in an abbey, as is the custom here, within three weeks, and he sends a power to his Ambassador to receive the French king's oath. Amptel, 21 July.

Fr.

22 July. **1188.** Augustine de Augustinis to Cromwell.

R. O. Pocock, II. 299.

Wrote last 16 May. Has since been to Vienna and Nuremberg. Had determined, as he forewarned Cromwell, not to write to him any more, unless he received something more than words, before the Nativity of St. John Baptist. Received at last, by bills of exchange, after he had consumed all his money and borrowed from friends, 40 nobles from Francesco Freschobaldi, for he retained 20 nobles to pay his debts. Is very grateful to Cromwell, without whose aid he could never have had them, though his procrastination had driven him to his last resources. It would also have been a great convenience if Cromwell had sent him the pension at St. John's Day, because these 40 nobles were consumed before they came. Begs him to send it without further delay, and he will be for ever devoted to him. Sends letters of excuse and news to the duke of Norfolk, as he understands his Grace's feeling towards him has altered; for what reason he cannot tell. Begs Cromwell to mediate for him, that he may not be condemned unheard. The letters will be open, but Cromwell may close them when he has read them; "et obsignabitur una cum illa . . . . . Gallice scriptum." Cromwell is to keep the Latin one. Begs him to excuse his not writing more, as he had a slight fever yesterday. Will go with Campeggio into Italy in the beginning of August, and afterwards to Rome, where, I think, I can do good to your cause. Sends remembrances to Mr. Arundel, Peter Vannes, Bonvisi, and Redington. Ratisbon, 22 July 1532.

Hol., Lat., p. 1. *Add.*

22 July. **1189.** Chr. Jenney to Cromwell.

R. O.

I hear from Mr. Rob. Touneshend, Mr. Tuke's extremity towards me. I am aware how much I suffer from not paying the King's debts, though I lack no will to do it. The exigents are returnable next term. Will make hard shift to provide. I thank you for using your influence with Mr. Tuke. Mary Maudelyne's Day.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

23 July. **1190.** Priory of Huntingdon.

See Grants in July, No. 43.

24 July. **1191.** Riot of Women at Great Yarmouth.

See Grants in July, No. 45.

24 July. **1192.** Will. Abbot of York to Cromwell.

R. O.

I have received your letter dated London, 13 July. The parsonage of Rudeston, which my predecessor granted you at the usual rent after the expiration of the years granted to Anth. Fenton, whose lease expires on the feast of St. Mark next, was by my predecessor granted to two young men of his chamber for the term of 20 years, because of the ingratitude of the said Anthony, and to avoid the importunity made in his favor by others, especially by Master Treasurer, his master. I shall be glad to oblige you as far as I can honestly, but I cannot revoke the act of my predecessor. York, 24 July.

Hol., p 1. *Add.:* Councillor. *Sealed.*

1532.

24 July. **1193.** WILLIAM CURWEN to PAULET.

R. O. Complaining that Gilbert Wharton, deputy to Sir Thomas Wharton of Cockermouth, had let John Wodhall escape out of confinement, and take refuge at St. Mary's abbey, called St. Bee's, knowing that the said Wodhall had wounded the writer's son John, who was likely to die. 24 July.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Sir William Paulet, controller, &c.

24 July. **1194.** CARD. SIGUENZA to COBOS.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 60. B. M. In speaking about the English case, the Pope said that he thought the resolution taken, of which the Ambassador has written, was a good one. I replied that I thought so too, if care were taken that after the vacation no excuse was heard on the part of the King without the production of a mandate for the principal cause. The Pope assured me that he would listen to nothing unless the mandate was produced; that the King's adultery would not affect the Queen's marriage, nor the Princess's inheritance; and that he would have a better opportunity of commanding him to leave his mistress. Rome, Eve of St. James.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

24 July. **1195.** FERRERS.

Add. MS. 28,174, f. 468. B. M. Will of Dame Dorothy Ferrers, widow of Sir John Ferrers. Bequests to churches and monasteries in Tamworth, Coventry, and Lichfield. 24 July 1532.

Pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

27 July. **1196.** JUAN ALOISIO DE ARAGONIA to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 61. B. M. Has not written lately, as he expected some good resolution in the case of the queen of England. The article about the excusator has been discussed and determined in our favor. It is decided that after the holidays the principal cause can be proceeded with, and if a competent person does not appear for the King, he will be treated as contumacious.

Speaks of his services as advocate in Rome for the Emperor and the king of Hungary, as well as for the Queen. Other advocates in the Court have a salary, but not he. Rome, 27 July 1532.

Hol., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

28 July. **1197.** AUGUSTINE DE AUGUSTINIS to CROMWELL.

R. O. Pocock, II., 301. Wrote lately with letters to the duke of Norfolk, which were left open that Cromwell might understand everything. Cromwell has heard from Francesco Freschobaldi the answer given by His Majesty to the French ambassador in Augustine's cause, and that Norfolk had promised him to mediate for Augustine. Begs Cromwell, therefore, to finish what he has begun, and when any benefice falls vacant that might suit Augustine, to remind the King about his compensation, or, if not the King, the Duke, or the Ambassador, or Frescobaldi. Begs him to deliver the enclosed letters to Norfolk, which he sends open, with his own hand.

Are waiting for the Cardinal de Medicis that we may go to Italy. Will accompany Campeggio thither. Will always devote himself to the interests of England. Ratisbon, 28 July 1532.

Sends commendations to Peter Vannes, noble Arondel, and Dr. Buttes. Bonvisi and "Rodulphus tuus, optimus adolescens," send compliments.

Hol., Lat., p. 1. *Add.*

28 July. **1198.** JOHN BELL to DR. BONER.

R. O. Has already sent to him and Benet letters and instructions about the matter of the Charterhouse of Shene, which should have arrived by this time.

1532.

1198. JOHN BELL to DR. BONER—*cont.*

Benet knows the matter, and has previous instructions, which he should look up. Wonders he has not yet received from Benet two dispensations which, when he left, he promised to procure; viz., one for John Gage, a son of the vice-chamberlain, now in his 19th year, to hold benefices to the value of 500 ducats, with a clause that he should not take orders until he was 30 years old; and the second for another of the vice-chamberlain's sons, who has been continually sick for 16 or 17 years, to eat flesh in Lent. The delay has been injurious already. "Att Worcettor and thes partes deyth well off layte I was then in the countre in Worcettor they dee." Desires to be commended to Benet and Kerne. Amptyll, 28 July.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Ven. et erudito viro D. Edmundo Bonero, u. j. doctori optimo merito, in Ro. Cur. residenti, tanquam fratri charissimo.

28 July. R. O.

1199. PHILIP CHAMPERNOWN to SIR GEORGE CAREW.

"Brother Sir George Carew," credit this bearer in a great matter concerning my duty to the King; and if you cannot speak with my lord Marquis,* show this letter, which was sent me to my lord of Norfolk, Mr. Cromwell, or Mr. Controller,† with such presumptions as the bearer will explain. Although the letter is dated the morrow of St. John's Day, it did not come to my hands before 28 July. Could not come up himself so speedily as the bearer. "And further there is no certainty who should speak or report these words, hit may be imagined by the villanies of Murlays; and so this foolish freer to make me knowledge be his letter, I would he had be hanged when he troubled me with this matter." Wishes he had mentioned it to some, so that the King had knowledge of it. By Gawyn's‡ letter he seems to have stricken out the man's name that made the report, because he would not endanger him. Thinks, from the second line, it is one of Plymouth. Exeter, 28 July.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

28 July. Add. MS. 28,585, f. 65. B. M.

1200. DR. ORTIZ to CHARLES V.

Wrote lately that the Pope and Consistory had decided that the king of England must send a mandate, not only to excuse his appearance, but also to proceed in the principal cause.

Asked the Pope to send a brief to declare this sentence to the King to prevent delay. This he promised to do, and subsequently said he had already sent it to his Nuncio to be intimated to the King. He refused to give me a copy to send to the Queen, as the Nuncio would impart it to her. I have written about it to her and to the Nuncio.

Eustace Chapuis, the ambassador in England, wrote the other day, urging me strongly to procure the second brief for excommunicating the King. I did not like to ask for it, because I heard from your Majesty that the Queen did not think fit to use the first, and therefore it was needless to ask for the second, but that the sentence should be urged with all diligence. Chapuis has since written, saying that if the sentence could not be obtained before the holidays, I must procure this second declaratory brief, for it would have great effect, and that you wished it. Took the letter to the Ambassador, who did not think it could be obtained, but gave me leave to try. States his reasons for thinking it advisable. Told the Pope that I served the king of England better than all his servants, who encouraged him in his sin, and that the guardian angels of the King and Queen spoke through me for his salva-

* Either of Dorset or of Exeter.
† Sir Will. Paulet, controller of the Household.
‡ Gawen Carew.

1532.

tion, and for justice to be done to her. The guardian archangel of the whole kingdom also demanded the same. His Holiness should consider what was due to the Apostolic See, from whose obedience the King has schismatically separated himself by leaving the Queen without waiting for a sentence, for he could at least have kept house with her, even if she had been his mother, with whom he could not marry. He was bound also to take this course by the scandal this divorce had occasioned in the whole Church. Urged, moreover, the necessity of keeping his promise to excommunicate the King, and told him that the bishop of Rochester had publicly preached in favor of the Queen's marriage, with the approbation of all his hearers. His Holiness, with a changed countenance and voice, replied that since sentence had been given that the King should send a mandate, it was right to wait to see if he would send it. If he did, the principal cause would be proceeded with, after the vacation, with all diligence; and if he did not, it would be determined *por contradictas*. I said that I was not speaking of the case, which would be decided by law, but of the actual sin in which the King persevered, which the Pope was bound to prevent, and that I would accuse him in the Day of Judgment, unless he excommunicated the King. He desired me to speak to the cardinals of Monte and Ancona, who would see what should be done; but I replied that it must be kept a strict secret, lest the other party should endeavour to defeat it by money, as usual; and that, as he had promised, there was no need to speak to any one. He said he was no lawyer, and that it was necessary to speak to lawyers about it. Replied, that he knew it was a great sin, and that he had already threatened to excommunicate the King. He acknowledged this, but the matter was of such importance that he must consult some one. Seeing I could obtain nothing more, I replied that I was content, at his command, to speak to the cardinal of Ancona alone, who, I hoped, from his learning and conscientiousness, would give me the same answer as he did last December, when he said that excommunication was the only and best remedy. As the Pope told me not to speak to Ancona till next day, I asked the Ambassador to go to him the same evening.

The next morning the Cardinal gave me the same reply as the Pope had done, that the case would be proceeded with after the vacation; but I objected, as I had done to the Pope. The Cardinal said I spoke as a theologian, but that he as a jurist had to consider what was best. Pressed him with reasons, till he could give no other answer but to ask me to leave him to consider it for three or four days. When I called again he was ill in bed, and could not give audience. He is better now, but will not give audience for ten days. I think the Pope fears a second interview with me (*mi segunda platica*), as he would not give me audience yesterday, and today he has taken physic, and will not give audience to any one.

The cardinals of Osma and Burgos are very anxious for this second brief.

Rome, 28 July 1532.

Sp., pp. 11. *Modern copy.*

29 July. **1201.** Mai to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 71. B. M.

As I have frequently written, there have been public discussions all this Lent with the excusator and the English ambassadors, and the Pope and Consistory have now decreed that if the King does not send a mandate for the first audiences, the case will be proceeded with, notwithstanding his excuses. This was intimated to the King by a brief, which I think not to the point, as the decree carries with it its own execution. I wished to intimate it, but they would not give it to me. The decree is to the same effect as the sentence for which we asked. I think they gave it in this form, for two reasons; first, out of respect to the King, and to induce him to send the mandate; and, secondly, that we might not importune them to proceed during the holidays as in past years. I am not much troubled at this,

1532.

1201. Mai to Charles V.—*cont.*

as I hope that when the audiences begin they will proceed with the principal cause, and, unless some new difficulty arises, that the sentence will be given by Christmas. The Pope promises this in such a determined way that although I have been often deceived by his promises, I am forced to believe him now.

Miguel Perez de Olivan, an envoy of secretary Joan Garcia, has sent me allegations by a great theologian, which the English party try to set aside. The young man studying at Bologna has sent to the Empress the allegations of a lawyer there. The second brief could not be obtained. They wish to wait till the beginning of the audiences, which will be on Oct. 1, to see whether the King will send a mandate. As this would be a good thing for the cause, they do not wish to irritate him. Rome, 29 July 1532.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

Ib., f. 73. 2. English abstract.

29 July. Vienna Archives. **1202.** Chapuys to Charles V.

The King was going northwards to hunt, but, though great preparations had been made, he has turned back. Some say the cause is that, in two or three places that he passed through, the people urged him to take back the Queen, and the women insulted the Lady. Others say it is in consequence of a raid by the Scotch, in which a captain was killed, although their ambassadors are still in England. They arrived four days ago, and demand the restitution of Berwick and the withdrawal of the favor shown to the earl of Angus. Was told yesterday and today that the King's chief reason for discontinuing his progress was to prepare for the interview to be held at Calais on the last day of September, and that the six or eight ships which the King ordered to be equipped three days ago are for the interview, though it is reported they are going against the Scotch. Though this does not seem probable, it comes from a good source. The King kept his intentions so secret, that the treasurer Febblien (Fitzwilliam), who is a privy councillor, knew nothing of it till three days before. A man, who had not heard of the interview, told me just now that the duke of Orleans was coming here, and the duke of Richmond going to France, which would be an unequal exchange. "Ilz ont commance de laborer du roy choses qui ne sont si tost rabiliees, car elles sont bien desmarrees et caducques."

The French ambassador, who expected to stay with the King all the summer, will be here tomorrow. It is said that they had some words about Scotch affairs, which he did not manage as well in France as he gave out here.

The King, either hearing from Rome or expecting that the Pope will decree censures to cause him to take back the Queen and banish the Lady, has said publicly, and in great anger, that he would not allow the Pope to treat him as he had done, that the Pope had no power over him; he was resolved to celebrate this marriage in the most solemn manner possible, and the necessary preparations must be made. He ordered Tallebo to be sent for, as he is Great Master, and fills some other office at the Queen's coronation. No one dared say a word, and most of the Court are scandalized, fearing that the King will carry out his intention, which is incredible. Has informed the Queen, and will not fail to keep watch, and prevent it if possible. Hears from Paris that two propositions have been discussed in the Parliament, that the Pope cannot by divine right excommunicate the French king, and that no woman is capable of possessing a kingdom. This was done at the instance of the king of England. If the Pope had interfered when they discussed his authority, they would not have taken up such quarrels. London, 29 July 1532.

Fr. From a modern copy.

1532.

30 July. R. O. **1203.** Robt. Abbot of Jervaux to Cromwell.

Six years past there was a young man, called Edw. Payntter, natural brother to the bearer, and a monk here. This Edward left the convent shortly after his profession, for which we punished him. He is, as I am credibly informed, impeached for heresy, and has been in custody under the bishop of London's jurisdiction for half a year, intending to send him here again, but we cannot receive him against our rule. We beg that we may be dismissed of him for ever. Jarvaux, 30 July.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

31 July. R. O. **1204.** Robert Polvertoft, Customer at Boston, to Cromwell.

Sends him a fat crane and a fat swan, carriage paid. Boston, 31 July a° 24.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To, &c. Mr. Crumwell, at London.

July. R. O. **1205.** Sir Edward Seymour.

Indenture, dated — July 24 Hen. VIII., between Sir [Brian Tuke], treasurer of the King's [chamber], Thos. Crumwell, master and treasurer of the King's [jewels], and Chr. Hales, attorney general, on the part of the King, and Sir Edw. Seymer, whereby the latter acknowledges the receipt of 1,000*l.* from the King, by way of prest, to be repaid in two instalments in July 1533 and 1534, or sooner, if demanded; for which Sir Arthur Darcy, Sir John Dudeley, Ric. Ryche, and Ric. Fermour, merchant of the staple of Calais, stand sureties.

Paper roll in 4 *leaves. Mutilated.*

1206. Deer.

R. O. Extracts from depositions concerning the offences of Oliver Digby, keeper of one of the King's parks.

The day that the King went from Hunsdon* to John Carleton's to supper his Grace killed two stags at Wyntrey Park with his crossbow, and commanded Digby that none should hunt there. Neighbours will swear "that year and the year after that Master Broune went out of his farm" there lay in two fields 140 deer where now they will be loth to say there are 40. Last summer and this winter Digby has been seen several times killing stags. He is accused of killing deer at Copped Hall Park, and at Chysells, on the backside of the King's farm; and of stealing and killing horses, destroying the King's game, and wasting the Abbot's wood since he has been the King's servant.

Pp. 2. *Endd.*

1207. Grants in July 1532.

July. Grants.

1. Rowland Ryggeley, page of the Wardrobe of Beds. Grant of a corrody in the monastery of Hales, Salop, *vice* Robert Lytle, groom of the Wardrobe of Beds, resigned. Eltham, 4 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 1 July.—P.S.

2. Wm. Symons of Exeter. Grant of all the prizes of wine in the ports of Exeter and Dartmouth, viz., of 2 tuns from every ship having 20, and 1 tun from every ship having over 10; at a rent of 45*s.* a tun, payable to the chief butler of England. Greenwich, 1 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 2 July.—P.S.

3. Walter Darkenall, clk. Presentation to the perpetual chantry of prince Edward's foundation in the cathedral of Christchurch, Canterbury, *vice* Hugh Barker, deceased. Greenwich, 28 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 2 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 16.

4. Francis Weston, and Anne his wife, d. and h. of Sir Chr. Pykeryng. Livery of lands. Eltham, 2 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 2 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 8.

5. Hen. Gascoigne, and Elizabeth his wife, d. and h. of Sir Hen. Boynton, deceased. Licence of entry on all the possessions of the said Henry, and on all rever-

* The King was at Hunsdon from the 9th to the 15th July 1532.

1532.

July.

GRANTS.

1207. GRANTS in JULY 1532—*cont.*

sions on the death of Isabella Boynton, widow of the said Henry. Eltham, 22 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 2 July—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 12.

6. Anth. Knevet, one of the gentlemen ushers of the Privy Chamber. To be keeper of Horsfryth park, Essex, with 2*d.* a day out of the issues of the lordship or manor of Writtell, Essex, and the usual profits, as enjoyed by Thos. Kemys, late keeper of the same park. Greenwich, 27 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 2 July.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 21.

7. Dame Anne Rochford (Anne Boleyn). Grant of the manor and park of Hanworth, on surrender of patent 19 Dec. 7 Hen. VIII. granting the office of keeper of the park to Ric. Weston, and of patent 23 July 22 Hen. VIII. granting the said manor and park to Stephen Gardyner, LL.D., the King's councillor and secretary, now bp. of Winchester. Eltham, 22 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 2 July. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 12.

8. Master Ric. Woleman, LL.D. Presentation to the parish church or rectory of High Hunger, London dioc., void by death. Greenwich, 30 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 3 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 20.

9. Thos. Hughes. Presentation to the parish church of Mylsted, Canterbury dioc., *vice* Maurice ap Griffith, chaplain, resigned. Greenwich, 2 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 3 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 20.

10. John Bene. Presentation to the moiety of the parish church of St. Mary, Bisshophill Th'elder, in the city of York, *vice* Will. Idle, last incumbent, resigned. Greenwich, 28 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 3 July. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 16.

11. Rob. Bond, clk. Appointment as King's chaplain. Also licence to the said Robert (at the request of Humph. Wyngfeld) to dwell in the household of the said Humphrey, or elsewhere, notwithstanding the Act 21 Hen. VIII. Also pardon to the said Robert as being rector of the parish churches of Carleton and Martelysham, Suff., of all offences against the above statute. Westm., 4 July.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 9.

12. Wm. Nanfan. To be clerk of the peace in Cornwall, with the same fees as enjoyed by Reginald Gayer. Greenwich, 4 May 23 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 4 July [24 Hen. VIII. ?]—P.S. *Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 5.

13. Sir Nic. Carewe, master of the Horse. Grant in reversion of the manors of Bansted and Walton, *alias* Wauton, *alias* Walton super Montem, Surrey, with all lands, &c. thereto belonging; the park, warren, villeins, &c. in Charlewod and Horley, Surrey; with knights fees, advowsons, &c.; at the annual rent of 40*l.* and free warren in all demesne lands of the said manors, &c.; to hold from the death of Katherine the queen consort, to whom the premises (with the exception of the free warren) were granted as dowry by patent 10 June 1 Hen. VIII. and by whom they were leased by her patent dated 21 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. for 99 years to the said Nicholas. Greenwich, 26 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 4 July. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 12.

14. Geo. archbp. of Armagh. To be Chancellor of the lordship and land of Ireland; the office having been granted during pleasure, by patent 19 Sept. 20 Hen. VIII., to John Alen, clk., archbp. of Dublin elect. —*Del.* Westm., 5 July 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 33. (*Rym.* XIV. 438.)

15. James lord Butler *alias* lord Le Butler, son and heir apparent of Piers Butler earl of Ossory. To be treasurer of Ireland; with the usual fees out of the customs of the city of Dublin and town of Drogheda. *Del.* Westm., 5 July 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 33.

16. Gerald Fitzgerald earl of Kildare. Appointment as deputy to Henry duke of Richmond and Somerset, lieutenant of the lordship and land of Ireland; the office having been granted, during pleasure, to Sir Wm. Skeffyngton, one of the King's councillors, by pat. 22 June 22 Hen. VIII. Also grant, in tail male, to the said Earl, of all lands of Irish rebels, now in the King's hands. *Del.* Westm., 5 July 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 33.

17. *Yorkshire:* Commission to Ralph Pulleyn, John Barton, Thos. Wentworth, and Thos. Lutton, to make inquisition p. m. on the lands and heir of Chr. Conyers, of Brotton. Westm., 5 July. — *Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 2*d.*

18. James Fitzgerald. Livery of lands as brother and heir male of Sir Thos. Fitzgerald, son of Gerald late earl of Kildare and Elizabeth his wife. Monastery of Waltham Holy Cross, 4 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 5 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 7.

19. Cuthbert Ogle, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Ingrem, Durham dioc., void by death, and at the King's disposal by reason of the forfeiture of Wm. Shaftowe, to whom one Hen. Denton leased a third part of the manor of Ingrem, to which third part the advowson of the said church belongs. Greenwich, 30 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 6 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 20.

20. John Franke, beer brewer, native of Upitta, in the bishopric of Liege. Denization. Greenwich, 20 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 7 July.—P.S.

21. Sir Ric. Vaughan, Thos. Wrythesley, and Ric. Watkyns. Next presentation to the

1532. July. GRANTS.

parish church of Llanguby *alias* St. Kebey's, near Uske, in the lordship of Treregruge, S. Wales, Llandaff dioc. Greenwich, 3 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 35.

22. *Northumb.:* Commission to Sir Thos. Hilton, Sir John Heron, Sir Ralph Hedworth, and Chr. Mytford, to make inquisition p. m. on the lands and heir of Sir Rob. Ogle lord Bottall and Ogle. Westm., 9 July.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 2*d.*

23. Nic. Coton, clk. Grant of the canonry and prebend of Pipa Parva, in the cathedral church of Lichfield, void by the resignation of Ric. Gwent, clk., and at the King's disposal by reason of the voidance of the bishopric of Coventry and Lichfield. Monastery of Walthamstow, 4 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 10 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 35.

(2.) Mandate to the dean and chapter in pursuance of the above. Dated 11 July.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 35.

24. St. Bartholomew's Priory, London. Assent to the election of Rob. abbot of Waltham Holy Cross as prior on the death of the last prior. Greenwich, 2 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 10 July.—P.S.

ii. Petition for the above on the death of prior Wm. Bolton. Dated 29 June 1532.

25. Robert abbot of the exempt monastery of Waltham Holy Cross, Essex, Licence to obtain Papal bulls allowing him to hold, for life, *in commendam*, the priory of St. Bartholomew, West Smithfield, along with the abbatial dignity of the said exempt monastery, and pardon for the obtaining of any such bulls before 8 July 24 Hen. VIII. Waltham, 7 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 10 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 35.

26. Thos. Wylde of Kenelworth, Warw., carver. Pardon for having killed John Wylde in self-defence, whereof he was indicted before Thos. Hawe, one of the coroners in the said co. Westm., 11 July.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 5.

27. The monastery of Montacute, Bath and Wells dioc. Congé d'élire to the subprior and convent, *vice* Thos. Charde, last prior, resigned. *Del.* Westm., 11 July 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 17.

28. Hen. marquis of Exeter, steward of the duchy of Cornwall, John bp. of Exeter, Sir John Arundel, receiver-genl. of the duchy, Sir Piers Eggecombe, Sir Thos. Denys, Sir John Chamound, John Turnor, and Guthlac Overton, auditors, Wm. Lowre, John Tregian, Wimond Carew, ... [Go]dolghan, John Thomas, sergeant-at-arms, Walter Borlace, and Thos. Cokk. To be Commissioners of the Stannaries. *Del.* Westm., 11 July 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

29. Sir Simon Harcourte and John Osbaston. To have the custody of the person and lands of Ric. Bekyngham, who was found by inquisition taken at Islepe, Oxon, 9 Oct. 21 Hen. VIII., before John Brome, Thos. Denton, John Osbaston, and John Bustarde, to have been a lunatic since the feast of St. John Baptist 19 Hen. VIII. Waltham, 6 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 12 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 13.

30. John Blackden, clk. Presentation to the college or chapel of Corpus Christi, near the church of St. Laurence by Candelwykestret, London, *vice* John Stephyns, clk., resigned. Greenwich, 26 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 12 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 10.

31. John Hutton. Livery of lands as son and heir of William and Alice Hutton of Wytton, York, both deceased, who held of the King as of the manor of Burstwyk, which came to the King's hands by the forfeiture of Edw. duke of Buckingham. Waltham, 7 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 12 July.—P.S. *Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *ms.* 11, 12.

32. Robt. Nassy, merchant of Florence. Protection; going in the retinue of John Bourchier lord Barnes, deputy of Calais. Greenwich, 28 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 13 July—P.S.

33. Thos. Westerman, chaplain. Grant of the chantry of St. Swithin, near the old park of Wakefeld, void, and at the King's disposal, by the death of Thos. Cokson, chaplain, the last incumbent. Hunnesden, 9 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 13 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 17.

34. Thos. Hatclyf and Nic. Lygh. Next presentation to the parish church of St. John, in Southampton. Greenwich, 30 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 13 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

35. Monastery of St. Bartholomew, West Smythfelde, London. Restitution of temporalities on the election of Robert Fuller, abbot of the exempt monastery of Waltham Holy Cross, London dioc., as prior, *vice* Wm. Bolton, deceased. Hunnesdon, 14 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 21.

ii. Petition for the above by John bp. of London. Dated 13 July 1532.

36. Thos. Crumwell, treasurer of the Crown jewels. To be keeper or clerk of the Hanaper of Chancery, with the usual fees out of the issues of the said Hanaper, and the other profits enjoyed by Thos. Hall, or any other keeper or clerk of the Hanaper; also an annual rent of 40*l.* out of the issues of the said Hanaper, and 18*d.* a day for every day he rides with the Chancellor or Keeper of the Great Seal. *Del.* Westm., 16 July 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 33.—— Vacated.

37. Thos. duke of Norfolk, treasurer of England, Thos. ld. Wentworth, Sir Philip Tilney, Sir John Cornwalis, Edm. Wyndham, Rob. Holdiche, Nic. Hare, and Rob.

1532.

July

GRANTS.

1207. GRANTS in JULY 1532—*cont.*

Tallemache. Grant of the site and buildings of the late priory of Snape, with lands in Snape, Skottys, Tastardys, Hasylwood, Freeston, Aldeburgh or Alderburgh, Bukkeslawe, Pesenhale, Sternefeld, Bedyngfeld, Orford, Leygham, Stradbroke, Hacheston, Glemham, Blakesale, Rendham, Carleton, Saxmondham, and Benhale, Suff., which came to the King's hands by the attainder of Thos. card. of York; with views of frankpledge in the vills of Aldeburg and Hasylwoode; assize of bread, beer, and wreck of the sea, in the limits of the said vills; and other liberties. Westm., 17 July.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 9.

38. King Henry VIII. College, Oxford. Patent of foundation upon the site of the monastery of St. Frediswide. Master John Hygdon to be dean, and John Roper, John Cottisford, Ric. Croke, Ric. Current, and Will. Tresham, professors of sacred theology, Rob. Carter, John Hastyngs, Thos. Canner, Edw. Leyghton, Hen. Willyams, John Robyns, and Rob. Wakefeld, bachelors of theology, to be canons there. Also mortmain licence to said Dean and Canons to acquire lands, &c. to the annual value of 1,000 marks. Westm., 18 July.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *ms.* 27, 28.

39. Sir John Burgchier ld. Fitzwaren, Thos. abbot of St. Mary's, Ford, Sir Amias Paulet, John Sydenham of Brympton, Nic. Kyrkham, John Wadham of Cateston, and Will. Vycary. Charter granting free warren in the manors of Alvyngton, in the Isle of Wight, and Lustlegh, Hants and Devon, of which they are seised to the use of Sir Nicholas Wadham.

Witnesses.—Thos. duke of Norfolk, treasurer of England, Charles duke of Suffolk, marshal of England, John earl of Oxford, chamberlain of England, Hen. earl of Worcester, Sir Thos. Audeley, keeper of the Great Seal, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, treasurer of the Household, and Edw. Fox, clk., the King's almoner. Hunnesdon, 11 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 18 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 11.

40. John Rogers, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Melyne, St. David's dioc., void by the death of Owen ap R. Vechan, last incumbent, and at the King's disposal by the minority of John Parot, son and heir of Tho. Parot. Hunnesdon, 13 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Teste* Westm., 19 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 17.

41. John Cracher, priest. Presentation to the parish church of New Radnor, Heref. dioc., *vice* Master David Walker, last rector, resigned. Hunnesdon, 13 July 24 Hen. VIII. "T. xix. die Julii a° supradicto."—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 21.

42. Rob. Colyns, A. M. Grant of the mastership or custody of the house or hospital of St. John the Baptist, at Tenby ["*apud Tembiam*"], *vice* John Rogers, clk., resigned. Amptehyll, 16 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Teste* Westm., 20 July.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 23.

43. Priory of Huntingdon. Assent to the election of Hugh Whitwick as prior, *vice* Wm. Gydding, resigned, the convent having referred the choice to John bp. of Lincoln. *Del.* Berechurch, 23 July 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

ii. Petition for the above by Michael Broughton, sub-prior. The King is founder of the monastery in right of the dukedom of Buckingham, now in his hands. Dated 15 July 1532.

44. Hector Assheley. To be paymaster of the workmen on the King's works, and overseer of the same, in the honor of Hunnesden, Herts. Ampthyll, 23 July 24 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat.* (*undated*) *p.* 1, *m.* 18.

45. Yarmouth. Writ to Sir Thomas Audeley, keeper of the Great Seal, to direct a commission of Oyer and Terminer to Sir Rob. Norwich, chief justice of the King's Bench, Sir Ric. Lister, chief baron of the Exchequer, and to other persons named in a schedule enclosed,* for an inquiry to be held at Yarmouth, immediately after the assizes at Norwich, touching a great riot and unlawful assembly of women at that town, which it is thought could not have been held without the connivance of their husbands. Ampthill, 24 July 24 Hen. VIII. —S.B.

46. Will. Bell, borderer of the West Marches against Scotland. Annuity of 2*d.* sterling a day, from 16 May 23 Hen. VIII., out of the issues of the lordship of Penrith, Cumberland. Ampthill, 21 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Berechurch.—P.S.

47. Ric. Robbesley *alias* Roppesley, of London, yeoman. Pardon for having, on the 29th March 23 Hen. VIII., broken and entered the dwelling-house of Ro. Rowe, citizen and merchant tailor, London, in the parish of All Saints, Bredestrete, London, the said Robert and Ann his wife being then in the said house, and in great fear for their lives and limbs, and stolen 4 "drinkyng pottes of sylver." Ampthyll, 24 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Teste* Berechurch, 27 July.—S.B. and P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 29, *and p.* 2, *m.* 31.

48. John Sutton lord Dudley. Livery of lands as son and heir of Edw. Sutton, late lord Dudley, deceased, and Cecilia his wife, lady Dudley. Ampthill, 24 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 18.

* Not now enclosed.

1532.

1208. Friar John Laurence to Cromwell.

R. O. I beg that the letter enclosed may be delivered to the King. He will perceive certain communications late had between me and Father Robynsone, whom our father minister desires to put in office. It will not be to the King's honor nor yours. Part of the cause will appear to you in the King's letters. You shall know more at my next coming. I hope our father minister will conclude all things to the King's honor, though I much fear his inconstancy. Do not allow Father Cursune to remain in Greenwich nor in Richmond, otherwise he will do much dishonor to the King and you. I hope you will so manage this matter that I bear no blame. I have borne so much I can bear no more. Richmond.

Give the bearer some reward.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right honorable.

1 Aug. **1209.** The Prior of the Crutched Friars.

R. O. Deposition taken before Thomas Cromwell and John Alleyn, aldermen, councillors to the King, 1 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII.

"William Crochun, Bachelor in Divinity, sayeth and deposeth that one John Dryver, now prior of the Crossed Freres, in London, upon the vigil of St. James the Apostle last past, sitting at his dinner in the Fratry of the said Crossed Friars, had sundry communications touching the King's highness, amongst the which one was that a certain fool, whose name this deponent knoweth not, named by the said Prior to be the King's fool or dysert, which (as the said Prior alleged) was by divers of the King's servants so handled that he was compelled to fall from his horse back; which communication grew by way of exhortation, saying unto his convent there present, that they should keep good religion, saying that the fool should say at the time of his fall, and after that he was set upon his horse again, that the King should have a fall shortly. And further, the said deponent sayeth, that the said Prior in his said exhortation said, amongst other, that a certain religious man should come unto him who privily should say that the King's highness was determined to put down certain religious houses; adding these words,—that if he so did, whereas tofore he was called *Defensor Fidei*, he should be called *Destructor Fidei*. In witness whereof Robert Balle, fryre of the said house, hath upon an oath by him solemnly made in the presence abovesaid, confessed, declared, and knowledged the premises to be true." *Signed:* Freyer Wyll'm Crochun—Freyer Robert Ball.

"The foresaid John Dryver, in presence aforesaid, confesseth the effect of all the premises to be true." *Signed:* John Dryvar, prior.

In Wriothesley's hand, p. 1. *Endd. by Cromwell:* The proctor of the Blake Frers, namyd Holmys.

2 Aug. **1210.** Thos. Wynter to Cromwell.

R. O. Good friends are better than riches, because when riches fail friends can help those who are fallen into poverty. Your friendship has been a treasure to me. Your letters to Donatus have done me good service, as you told him that you would consider whatever good offices he did me the same as if they were done to your brother. I am overwhelmed with your kindness. My friend Runcorn writes to me that he is under great obligation to your benevolence. Barton and Belson (Wilson ?) say, that though you are overwhelmed with business, and are in the high tide of prosperity, you never fail to talk at length with them when my affairs are on the carpet. Barton writes me, that Sir Rob. Constable is attempting many things which will give him great trouble and injure me. He promised me far otherwise, as Barton hoped, at whose persuasion I granted him the use of my house. I know not the particulars, but apply to you for succour. If, however, you

1532.

1210. Thos. Wynter to Cromwell—*cont.*

will allow me to say the truth without offence, I think you ought to show yourself a little less compliant. I live here wretchedly enough, and ever since my departure from England I have been in want of funds, which has been an obstacle to my study. If I did not sometimes think that my revenues would be less disturbed, and if I am always to be in dread of poverty, there would be no reason why I should expect that advancement in my studies that I have long wished for and might easily obtain by pecuniary aid. I have many books, but I want more. I have no clothes and no money. You know the taste of the Italians; they don't endure shabbiness, nor willingly admit poor people into their society. I have no friendship with learned men, and seldom enjoy their conversation, because I am ashamed of my poverty. You know how rich I was when I left you, and what you have hitherto sent me. Belson is there, and can, without doubt, as you say, give you an account how slenderly we have lived. I am much devoted to study; and I trust, by your efforts, that I may spend several years in the quiet pursuit of it. Belson has been sent into England for no other purpose than to learn your sentiments, and what you wish should be done by me, which hitherto I have not been able to extort by any entreaty. I have written to Barton to pay Belson as much money as will be necessary for the year's support, and I have given orders that Barton should do nothing without your consent. Belson has hitherto never received anything from me, though he has always performed the duties of a trusty servant. Padua, postrid. kal. Augusti.

Hol., Lat., pp. 3. *Add.:* Ex Regis Angliæ consiliariis.

2 Aug. Harl. MS. 6,989, f. 36. B. M.

1211. Donatus Rullus to Cromwell.

Acknowledges a letter thanking him for kindness to Wynter, who has always repaid any services with interest. Praises Wynter. Will be happy to do anything Cromwell bids him. Venice, postridie kal. Aug.

Hol., Lat., p. 1. *Add.:* "Dño Crumwello, ill^mi [Regis] Angliæ consiliario, Londini."

2 Aug. R. O.

1212. Leonard Horsman to Cromwell.

My patron, Sir Henry Everhyngham, is troubled with a froward fellow called Wetherhald, which would occupy his land against his will. He will, however, be afraid of you. Everyngham would gladly have a placard for his servants to shoot in a crossbow on his lands. Please write to Mr. John Pullen, justice of the peace, to send the judgment of 28 persons to the King's Bench, and also take the other indictment that Mr. Everyngham doth write you for into your hands, that people may know you are his good master and steward of his lands. I trust to bring your letters patent for your fee. Cambridge, 2 Aug., Christ's College.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

4 Aug. R. O.

1213. Sir John FitzJames to Cromwell.

I hear the matter of Montague* has taken good effect according to my suit, and I trust the bearer shall perform such promise as has been made. As to the obligation for the 100 marks for the restitution of the temporalities, I have advised them to spare the making thereof until the Prior has the King's royal assent, and then he will be able to make an obligation under the convent seal. Exeter, 4 Aug. *Signed.*

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

* Rob. Sherburn was made prior of Montague in Aug. 1532.

1532.

4 Aug. R. O. **1214.** JOHN JUDDE to CROMWELL.

I have received your letter. My lord of the Great Seal sealed the patent of arms when I was at Ipswich with Mrs. Hall, who desires to be commended to you, and thanks you for your comfortable letter, beseeching your favor for her and her children; or else she thinks herself utterly undone. Had I been at the sealing, it should have been with green wax and laces of silk, which cannot now be done "because of the cut that the angnus is in." As it is a perpetuity granted to "him" and his heirs, he must pay 8*l.* 9*s.* unless you obtain a warrant for his discharge. If the King license any one to empark any ground or embattle his house, it is a perpetuity. On coming to London I will visit you. Berechurch, 4 Aug.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful, —— at London.

5 Aug. R. O. **1215.** LLANTRISSANT MINES.

Warrant under the sign manual to Cromwell, as master of the jewels, to pay to John Ellys and Hugh Norres 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for expences about the King's iron mines in Lantrisshent in Myskyn, S. Wales. Grafton, 5 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII.

6 Aug. R. O. **1216.** WILL. ROCHE, RIC. REYNOLD, and THOS. WATTES to CROMWELL.

The Lord Mayor has sent an answer to you by Roiston, the town clerk, greatly in favor of the butchers of this city, and that the foreign butchers brought in unwholesome meat; which is not true. This day there came plenty in from the country, between 7 and 9 o'clock, and the foreign butchers offer the people the fore quarters of beef for a halfpenny a pound, and the hind quarters for a little more. We beg you, therefore, to spare a day or two, for the butchers of the country come in daily more and more, instead of taking a new order upon the Mayor's letter. If the London butchers were in as good mind to the continuance of the Act as the country butchers are, this business had not needed. London, 6 Aug. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

6 Aug. R. O. **1217.** JOHN DAVY to LADY LISLE.

After writing I was informed that lord Daubeney was at Waram, in the manor of Beauford, today, the Transfiguration, to sell wood and put out those who took land from the parson of Haukechurche. There shall be no default in me. I have seen the Sheriff's book of Cornwall from the Exchequer, and my master,* whose soul God pardon, runs in issues in the Exchequer to the sum of 37*l.* or more, "and would have distrained your land but I have ceased it for the time." Glyn was bound to discharge the matter against my master, but he is dead, and his land out in mortgage. Exeter, the day above-named.

The matter was touching his office in Cornwall, having been twice sheriff there.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

6 Aug. **1218.** The KING'S BOOKS.

See GRANTS in AUGUST, No. 2.

7 Aug. R. O. **1219.** JOHN LORD BERNERS to CROMWELL.

I beg you to be my friend, as you have been, and let me know the King's pleasure what recompense I shall have for Pete Caleys. I send herewith the indenture between Master Lee and me for the purchase of part of

* Sir John Basset, lady Lisle's first husband.

1532.

1219. JOHN LORD BERNERS to CROMWELL—*cont.*

the ground and housing. I have written before what charges I have been at since, and you have both written and said to me that I should be no loser. I desire to be no winner, but whatever the King's pleasure is I beg to know it shortly. I know well all others who have lands or houses taken from them are well rewarded. Calais, 7 Aug.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right wellbeloved Master Cromwell.

9 Aug. R. O. **1220.** STEPHEN VAUGHAN to CROMWELL.

Yesterday I wrote you a letter stating that the King looked for you after you could be sufficiently informed of the matters he recommended you to know or do. This morning he desired me to make inquiry for the books in the keeping of Mr. Hall touching the King's business, and that you should bring them. If you were come, the King would put me to some occupation. Woodstock, Friday, 9 Aug.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful, ——— within the Friars Austins.

10 Aug. R. O. **1221.** THOMAS WHALLEY to CROMWELL.

I have received of Will. Brabizon certain chalices, vestments, and other stuff, as appears by the bill, and will send them to you. I should like to know your pleasure touching Little Crowley tithe. The farmer there is Will. Jonson, who will house the crop, contrary to your commandment to me. One Latymere there has half the tithes. Gives advice what is best to be done. The name of the prior of Bradwell is John Ascheby. Lathbury, St. Laurence's Day.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful. *Endd.*

10 Aug. Add. MS. 9,835, f. 20. B. M. **1222.** TIMBER.

Warrant to the keeper of "my park of Falborne" to deliver six oaks to Wm. Thynne, chief clerk of the King's kitchen. Woodstock, 10 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII.

Copy in a letter book.

11 Aug. Vit. B. xxi. 64. B. M. Pocock, II. 303. **1223.** [A. DE AUGUSTINIS]* to [the DUKE OF NORFOLK].

Wrote on the 23rd and 28th July. Details the news respecting Ferdinand and the Turks. It is said that the Turk was to have entered Buda on the 24th, but was delayed by the overflowing of the Danube. Omits the story of the 12 elephants he brought with him, which could not be persuaded to cross the bridge by reason of the noise of the river, nor yet drawn back, till they were pricked by hot irons. It is said that he has laboured not a little about one Peter Perina, a popular Hungarian nobleman, who refused to yield his towns and fortresses. Another hindrance was that Ibrahim Bassa has planted the banner of Hungary, desiring that Aloysius Gritti should be keeper of it, and that the Lords should swear fealty to him; among whom the bishop of Colocza, a Minorite, who, I think, was not so taught by his rules, has been the first to comply. The Waywode is in great danger. Gives a further account of the state of affairs in Hungary, and the proceedings of the Spaniards to oppose them. The Emperor returned here on the 3rd, where he was taken by a fever, and on the 8th returned to the baths. They complain that the master of the baths fed him on the flesh of wild swine and other dry meats, and are afraid that the itching in his skin

* Mr. Pocock inaccurately calls this a holograph letter from Augustin. It is certainly not in his handwriting, and he never wrote in English; but, to judge by the phraseology and corrections, it would seem to be a translation of a letter of his.

1532.

and legs will return with the fever worse than before. His navy has come to Naples, and is more than a match for the Turk's. It consists of 150 sail. A Venetian ship has been taken by the Turks, and the crew all slain, notwithstanding they were in the Venetian jurisdiction. It is feared the Turkish navy will enter the Adriatic; and the Venetians, to avoid all cause of quarrel, are taking every precaution. The Turk has sent for Ringoni, ordering him into his presence, though he is very ill at Ragusa. Nothing is yet known of the diet at Baden, or the disputes there. It is thought that some arrangement will be made between Ferdinand and the Waywode. The former has sent handsome presents to the Turk at Nyssa. Sends the acts of the last Council at Ratisbon. All other things are deferred till the return of the Emperor. The Legate de Medici is expected with a very great train, among whom is the prothonotary Gambara. John prince of Denmark died yesterday morning. It is said that the Emperor wishes to marry his sister to the king of Scots. Leaves in eight days for Italy. Ratisbon, 11 Aug. 1532.

It is understood for certain the Turks have invaded Semprun, and will besiege Binzie; but the lord of that town is in no fear. He writes also about the defence of Vienna, which it is expected the Turks will besiege.* The Bohemians, Moravians, and Slesis have long been in arms to defend their frontier against the Turks. The duke of Saxony elector and the elector of Brandenburg are also in their parts.

Mutilated.

13 Aug. R. O. **1224.** JAMES LAYBURN to CROMWELL.

I send you 4*l.*, and hope you are not displeased at my not sending you the gelding I promised, for sometimes he halts on a hinder leg. If he mends, I will send him; if not, I will provide another. This day my lord Dacre sent me a letter commanding me to be in readiness to set forward; for he says, by information of my lord of Northumberland, the Scotch king intends to invade this realm. Cunswycke, 13 Aug. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

13 Aug. R. O. **1225.** HENRY THORNTON to CROMWELL.

"The time of Mr. Dr. Lee is being at Muchelney, he that is vicarie of the same parish is godfather to dan Thomas Ine." Much labor has been made by various monks of the house, especially by dan John Michell, who would fain be abbot, and has so labored with the vicar that he now affirms that Ine is only 23 years old. The contrary can be proved by many in the parish of Ilmister, among them by Thos. Caslyn, his godfather, who are ready to be examined, who will state that at Christmas last, 23 Hen. VIII., he was 24 years old. If this matter fail it were no little discredit to me. As it might be no little trouble for Dr. Lee to return here, it might be as well for you to direct your letters to my lord of Bath to admit his vicar general as ordinary in these parts. Buckland, 13 Aug.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

14 Aug. R. O. **1226.** ROBERT STUDLEY to [CROMWELL].

Remember my suit for Chellesfeld†, in Kent, and get Dr. Butt to present your friend Thos. Lloyde, LL.B.; and say you will cause me to relinquish my title, and I will give you 10*l.* and 20 nobles or 10*l.* for you to give to him. If you promise him for his scholar 5 marks or 4*l.* per annum

* Passing over five leaves, the PS. is continued at f. 78. This latter part Mr. Pocock has not noticed.

† *See* GRANTS in Oct. 1532, No. 13.

1532.

1226. ROBERT STUDLEY to [CROMWELL]—*cont.*

out of the said benefice until I can obtain an advowson for him, it shall be done. I have it already of the abbot of Gloucester's gift, and the incumbent is a very old man. One word of your mouth will help me, even if it were a greater matter. The time we have passes away, and the fruits are daily taken by one Colgate, farmer there, and the house is spoiled. I understand that Dr. Butt has from the earl of Northumberland another advowson in the same grant in Suffolk or Norfolk, called Holkwold; some say it is fallen; and as he can have but one, he will lose nothing by suffering you to have your friend in Chellesfeld. Let me know your determination when you return to London. London, 14 Aug.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right honorable Mr. Crumwell at the Court.

[15 Aug.?] **1227.** ROWLAND LEE to CROMWELL.

B. M. This day the vicar of St. Sepulchre's departed. I shall beg the continuance of your goodness to me for the same.* I have informed your servant Candish what is to be done for me. London, this Thursday.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To my singular good friend, Mr. Thomas Crumwell.

15 Aug. **1228.** WILLIAM GONSON to CROMWELL.

R. O. Has received of Mr. Tuke 300*l.* according to Cromwell's letter to him of the 12th Aug. Sent yesterday his clerk and others to Harwich and along the coast to seek the ships of war, with money and commission for fulfilling all things according to the King's pleasure. Is informed now, at 9 a.m., that all the ships of war have arrived in the Thames, except the *Mynyon*, and where she is they cannot tell. Part are on this side Gravesend. Has written to them the King's command that they should remain at sea till the King's pleasure be known, and sent money for their victuals and wages. London, 15 Aug.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Master Thomas Crumwell, councillor to the King.

16 Aug. **1229.** HENRY THORNTON to CROMWELL.

R. O. As touching dan Thomas Ine, monk of Mechelnay, "unless that your master cleve† accordingly my lowly and meek suit before this made unto you in his favor, he shall have so much wrong in such a matter" as ever poor religious man had. He is 25 years old, which can be proved by a hundred besides the 14 names I sent you. He was born in the parish of Ilmyster. Great labors are made in more ways than one, and perhaps with larger offers, the whole burden of which must in the end rest on the monastery. There is none so able to be abbot there. To any greater offer that has been made to you for the King's profit or otherwise, I will equal the best. If Ine fails, my credit will fail also. 16 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.*

1230. HENRY THORNTON to CROMWELL.

R. O. If you knew in what fear I am of being shamed in the country touching the house of Mychelney, I think you would feel some remorse. Hitherto I have lived without shame in this country.

P.S.—I should be glad if, at your leisure, one of your clerks would write.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To my worshipful good master, &c.

---

* Lee was appointed vicar of St. Sepulchre's on the 19 Aug. 1532.

† *Qu.* unless your mastership cleave [to him] ?

1532.

16 Aug. R. O. **1231.** Sir Edw. Guldeford to Cromwell.

In reply to your inquiry, it has been the ancient custom, time out of mind, that the Five Ports should have 40 days' warning when the King intends to cross the sea to Calais, and that a writ should be directed to the warden that he may give 40 days' warning to the mayors, bailiffs, and jurats of those ports to prepare ships and other necessaries; as you will see by some writs formerly issued in like case, which I send by the bearer. I have called before me the mayors, bailiffs, and certain jurats of each of the said ports, except Rye, where they die sore of the plague; who came to Halden on Thursday last. I told them the King intended on his return from his progress to be at Dover, and view the place where the haven shall be made, and that perhaps he might visit Calais and see what fortifications were expedient. I asked them, what ships they could provide in that case for transport. They said that, for want of notice, many of their ships had gone to Iceland, the Isle of Man, and Scarborough, and others had been got ready for the herring fishing at Yarmouth; that if they were restrained from the fishing they would be undone for a year after; but that, as humble subjects, they would do their best. Advises that if the number of persons transported do not exceed 1,000 or 1,200 they should be shipped over at one tide, so as not to interrupt their fishings. As for horses, the passengers of Dover and other places, could ship about 300 the day before or after. If the horses must be shipped all at once, some hoys might be restrained. Wishes to know if the King means to lodge in Dover Castle, for in that case the bridge and his lodging must be repaired. Halden, 16 Aug. *Signed.*

Pp. 2. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

18 Aug. Harl. MS. 4,900, f. 46. B.M. **1232.** The King's Visit to Calais.

Warrant to Sir Thos. Wryothesley, Garter king-of-arms, to be ready at Canterbury on 26 Sept. to attend the King to his interview with the French king at Calais in October, and to warn the other kings-of-arms, heralds, and pursuivants to do the same. Their servants are to be dressed in light tawny coats, with their device upon the sleeve, and red Milan bonnets. Langley, 18 Aug.

*Vellum, copy.**

19 Aug. R. O. **1233.** Lord Leonard Gray to Cromwell.

Desires him to remember the land, which the King has given him through Cromwell's help, and to help to rid it forthwith. Hears that there is a letter from the King out for him to attend upon his Grace at Calais with 12 persons. This will be no small charge to him. Has spoken to the abbot of Leicester and the prior of Wolvescrofte touching the communication he had with Cromwell at Auncelope Lodge. Has told the Abbot he is not likely to continue abbot for such causes as the Bishop will allege against him, and that Cromwell would be his friend, at the writer's desire, if he would order himself as Cromwell thought good. Both the abbot and the prior of Wolvescrofte are contented to abide by Cromwell's order. Bewmanour, 19 Aug. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

19 Aug. R. O. **1234.** William Brabason to Cromwell.

On coming to Lichfield I went to Mr. Strete with your letters, and consulted with him about the office to be found for the suppression of

* In the Calais Chronicle (p. 116) this document is printed from a later and less accurate copy in Harl. 69, f. 57 b. There is another modern copy, dated 14 Aug., in Add. MS. 6,297, f. 90 b. In both these copies the 27th Sept., instead of the 26th, is given as the date on which Wriothesley is to attend the King at Canterbury.

1532.

1234. WILLIAM BRABASON to CROMWELL—*cont.*

Calwiche; then to Mr. Sheriff, who promised to be impartial, but refused to affirm the panel Mr. Strete thought indifferent, and returned some of the best of my lord of Shrewsbury's gentlemen, whose indifferency Mr. Escheator challenged. Their evidence was in favor of the Earl for a small portion as the gift of his ancestors; "which somewhat moved the quest to take day unto the Monday next after the Exaltation of the Cross," when I think they will give a verdict for the King. Mr. Strete and I urged my Lord's council to suffer the office to be found without interruption, but they refused. Two or three others "laid in for their masters to be like benefactors," but were disregarded. "Some of the quest showed to me they durst not give verdict immediately, but at their next meeting they intend to find according to our books." My Lord's servants showed me my Lord would immediately send to you, so that the King's interest should not be staid by him. Lichfield, 19 Aug.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* One of the King's Council.

19 Aug. **1235.** ABBEY OF MUCHILNEY.
See GRANTS in AUGUST, No. 7.

19 Aug. **1236.** ROWLAND LEE.
See GRANTS in AUGUST, No. 8.

20 Aug. **1237.** INTERVIEW of HENRY VIII. and FRANCIS I.
R. O. Warrant under the sign manual to Cromwell, as master of the jewels, to deliver to Cornelis Hayes various parcels of plate particularly described, to be broken and new made according to devices to be worn at the interview between the King and Francis I. at Calais. Greenwich, 20 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII.

20 Aug. **1238.** JOHN LORD HUSE to CROMWELL.
R. O. In favor of his son-in-law, Sir Walter Hungerford, who desires Cromwell's acquaintance, and sent him by Mr. Button, the writer's friend, a patent for 4 marks a year. Oking, 20 Aug. *Signed.*
P. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

21 Aug. **1239.** NORFOLK to CROMWELL.
R. O. I wrote to you that you should provide crimson velvet for three countesses. The King's pleasure now is that no robes of estate shall be now made but only for my wife. I send you the pattern. Garter must be at Abingdon on Saturday. Langley, 21 Aug.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Master of the Jewel-house.

21 Aug. **1240.** ST. THOMAS'S HOSPITAL at ROME.
See GRANTS in AUGUST, No. 9.

21 Aug. **1241.** FRANCIS I.
Add. MS. 28,585, f. 77. B. M. "The memoir which was sent to Rome.
"The ambassadors who went to Switzerland write that the king of France has excused himself, saying that he had not asked the Swiss to send him troops in order to oppose the war with the Turks, but only to defend Provence if the Turks should attack that province. He assures that he is concerting with the king of England means how to make war on the Turks. Neither the heretical nor the Christian cantons of Switzerland will send troops to the king of France. On the contrary, they are decided to help the

1532.

duke of Savoy. The Emperor can take them into his pay if he likes. The Swiss will hold a diet on the 3rd of September in Baden, and expect there an Imperial ambassador or commission.

"*Endd.:* The memoir which was sent to Rome together with the disputes of 21 Aug. 1532."

Modern English abstract from contemporary copy in Spanish at Simancas.

21 Aug. Add. MS. 28,585, f. 78. B. M.

1242. ORTIZ to CHARLES V.

After the interview with the Pope and the cardinal of Ancona, of which I wrote lately (28 July), they have not given me audience, but I hope to obtain this second brief. The Pope is indignant with me for what I said to him, but I prefer his indignation to that of God. He will commit a great sin and offence against God if he does not excommunicate the King. If he will not give me audience soon, I think of asking the Ambassador to take me with him, though I should prefer being alone, as the Pope might talk to the Ambassador about other subjects. I believe his Holiness has informed the opposite party of my demand, which ought to have been kept secret.

I fear that this delay is partly for the purpose of giving the King information, and that the Queen is being badly treated; but the cardinal of Burgos tells me not to be troubled, for he is certain that she will now be more honored.

After writing thus far, the Pope gave me audience. He is still pale and weak. Reminded him of his promise to excommunicate the King. He said he was no lawyer, and such a thing could not be done without advice. Told him that he knew the King was in sin; that he had already threatened him, and had ordered his Nuncio to remonstrate with him; it was his duty to bring back the schismatic into the fold, and if he neglected his duty neither the cardinal of Ancona nor any other could defend him in the Day of Judgment; adding other arguments. He replied that to excommunicate him now would prevent his sending a mandate for the principal cause after the vacation. Replied, that, even if he did send a mandate, the Pope was bound to move him from his sin, or excommunicate him; and if the King would not obey the Pope in this, he would not obey him in the principal cause. He answered that though he judged that the King was in mortal sin, others might say that it was the custom in England for princes to converse with ladies, and he could not prove that there was anything worse than that in this case; and he might allege his conscience as a reason for not treating the Queen as a husband should. As to the first point, I remarked that it was a bad custom to allow fire and tow to be together and to cause such scandal; and as to the second, all I asked for was Katharine's honorable treatment as a queen during the suit. The Pope replied that I was a lawyer, and he could not dispute with me, but confessed that it was as I said. Replied that his Holiness should always keep before his eyes Christ crucified, from whom he derives his authority, and consider nothing but the honor of Our Lord and the Church, which require the excommunication of the King. He then told me to draw up a minute; but I replied that I had done so, and shown it to him eight months ago, and that the cardinal of Ancona had approved of it, but as it contained some harsh expressions Blosio had made a fresh one, of which the cardinal of Ancona had again approved, but it was left that the milder brief might be sent first.

He told me that this minute must be seen again by cardinals Ancona and Monte; so I asked him to order them to keep it secret, which he promised to do. Related this interview to the Ambassador, and asked him to speak to the Pope on the subject at the first opportunity; to which he agreed. I have been three times to the secretary, who says he cannot find such a minute, and mine is worth nothing, as it must come from his pen.

1532.

1242. Ortiz to Charles V.—*cont.*

Asked him to make one at once; and he said he would do so if he could not find the other; but I see there will be some delay, and I shall have to speak to the Pope several times, as he does not see how he is offending Our Lord by his delay. I think this a very convenient time to ask for it, and do it, but the Ambassador orders me to act with moderation. Read to the Pope a letter from Master Abel, who has been persecuted for maintaining the justice of the Queen's cause, and asked him for a brief forbidding any one to preach against her marriage during the suit, and appointing Abel an apostolic preacher, so as to give him a faculty to preach, which he has been unjustly prevented from doing.

He has ordered the minute to be drawn up, and I have furnished the memorial for it.

Thanks for the allowance of 300 cr. of which he has heard from the Comendador Mayor Covos. Rome, 21 Aug. 1532.

Sp., pp. 12. *Modern copy.*

21 Aug. **1243.** Dr. Ortiz to Cobos.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 84. B. M.

Has received his letters of 21 June and 2 Aug. Thanks him for having obtained from the Emperor that he shall not be called to account for the 300 cr. sent him from Flanders.

The Queen's cause is in the same state as before, as he will see by Ortiz's letter to the Emperor. Rome, 21 Aug. 1532.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

22 Aug. **1244.** Henry VIII.'s Tomb.

R. O.

Receipt given by Giovanni da Maiano and Benedetto da Rovezano, Florentine sculptors, 22 Aug. 1532, to Cromwell, for 12*l.* 11*s.* 8*d.* for their labor and expence on the King's tomb in July last.

Also, 29 Sept., for 12*l.* 7*s.* 10*d*, received from Cromwell for their labor and expence in August; and further, on 8 Oct., for their labor and expence in September. *Not signed.*

Ital., p. 1. *Endd.:* Benedik.

1245. Gardiner to Cromwell.

R. O.

Sends by John Godsalve the treaty with France, and a commission signed ready to be sealed; "to the doing whereof ye must necessarily help, or it shall, I fear me, be undone." Begs him also to send Dr. Oliver or Dr. Lee to be with the King on Sunday as notaries at the taking of the oath. From Langley.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To, &c. Mr. Crumwell, one of the King's privy council.

23 Aug. **1246.** [Northumberland to Henry VIII.]

R. O. St. P. iv. 611.

Has "established" the county of Northumberland, as the King commanded, causing all the gentlemen who lay within Newcastle to lie at their own houses to keep watch and ward. Kept a warden court at Newcastle, where Hector Armestrange and Andrew Armestrange his son were arraigned and judged to death. Hector is a tall personage, son to Mykyll Sym. Has, however, respited his death on account of the King's last letters concerning them of Lyddersdaill. He has offered sureties to keep good rule among the Scots, about which the writer wishes to know the King's pleasure. Armestrang was taken by Sir Ralph Fenwyke, who came through Bewcastyldale with 60 persons to burn a town of the Earl's on the Tyne. Remains at Warkworth on his charge. When the gentlemen repaired to Newcastle, Dan

1532.

Car of Graydon, being a deputy of the Marches of Scotland, and Mark Car's eldest son, with 700 men, ran an open-day foray into Norhamshire, and took a town called Felkynton, which the country rose to rescue by the Earl's commands, though the head gentlemen were at the assize. Yet your subjects there remaining skirmished with the Scots. Several of the former were taken, and three shamefully murdered, notwithstanding the peace. Has written to the Scotch king of these and other attempts before his coming, but has yet no answer.

Regrets that his espials did not enable him to warn the King of the 4,000 Scotchmen with Machonell, whose arrival in Ireland is mentioned by Sir William Skevyngton. Has done his best to procure information; not that Machonell does any hurt there. "The ferre distance of Machonell from Edinburgh, the secrets that he hath to do in Ireland being in secret articles devised by the archbishop of Glasgow, the bishop of Aberdeen, Henry Kemp, and Davy Wod, no more being privy thereto, which articles were delivered unto John Canois at his departure from the Scottish king; at which time the said Scots king did make him knight:"—owing to these two causes it is very difficult to get information about Ireland. Learns, however, that the Scotch king has had letters from Machonell within these eight days, which are kept very secret and thankfully taken, and James has sent him 500 archers from the Out Isles in great haste. Hopes soon to get at the secrets of Scotland, and on knowing the King's pleasure will let slip Tynedale and Redesdale to join with Liddersdale to the annoyance of Scotland.

On Monday, 19 Aug., the Rutherfords, Carrs, Davisons, &c., came in at Belles in Tynedale in the close night, and on Tuesday at sunrise ran an open-day foray at Hawtwesill. Sixscore of the inhabitants came to the rescue, with Thos. Errington, "constable of my poor baronry of Langley," Alex. Fetherstonehalgh, and others. The Scots, being in so great number, set upon them, but were defeated by your subjects, about sixscore being wounded to death, and 12 taken, who will suffer execution on Sunday next, the 25th, according to the laws of the Marches. The shout and cry came to Bewcastilldale and Gyllesland before it reached Langley, but not a man of these two dales came to help. Is suspicious of Tynedale men, though the country was never in better order, as the Scots passed through Tynedale both going and coming. Is sure Liddersdale would not have let them pass. Hexham, 23 Aug.

Add.: To the right worshipful and my singular good friend Mr. Almoner. *Begins:* Pleaseth it your most gracious Highness. *Endd.:* A letter to the King.

1247. [Archbishop Warham.]

R. O. Draft of a speech apparently intended to be delivered in the House of Lords.*

Protests he means to say nothing to the King's prejudice. As to the *præmunire*, he is charged with consecrating the bishop of St. Asaph before he had exhibited his bulls to the King. Urges in reply:—(1) that archbishops are not bound to know, and have never been accustomed to examine bishops requiring consecration, whether they have exhibited their bulls or not; and that it would be a serious burden on them to be obliged to ascertain. (2.) Many bishops have been consecrated before they sued out their temporalities during the last 200 years, as Thos. Bredwarden, archbishop of Canterbury, Wm. Wittelsey, and others, who sued for their temporalities a long time after. (3.) If archbishops had been bound in times past to ascertain if a bishop [to be consecrated had exhibited his] bulls to the King, the fact that

* Warham died on the 23 Aug. 1532, and this speech appears to have been composed very shortly before his death.

1532.

1247. [Archbishop Warham]—*cont.*

they had so ascertained would have appeared on record by certificates to that effect. (4.) Moreover, the wise princes in times past would have punished cases of neglect. (5.) If the archbishop cannot give the spiritualities to one who is pronounced a bishop at Rome till the King has granted him his temporalities, the spiritual power of the archbishops will depend on the temporal power of the prince, and thus would be of little or no effect,—which is against God's law. (6.) The archbishop has no right to keep the spiritualities in his hands after an elect is pronounced a bishop. (7.) If he were to wait till the King granted the temporalities, there have been kings who would keep these in their hands many years, as king Henry [II.], and so the elect would be deprived of both. This argument Warham uses against his own profit, for the longer the King kept the temporalities, the more profit would the archbishop have of the spiritualities, if he could have them with good conscience. (8.) The King is not injured by the consecration of a bishop before he has exhibited his bulls and done homage, for he can still keep the temporalities in his hand. There have been many archbishops and bishops, like bishop Pekham, who have had their temporalities detained a long time. (9.) A man is not made bishop by consecration, but is pronounced so at Rome in Consistory; and he has no jurisdiction given him by consecration, but only the rights of his order, viz., consecrating of children, &c. If the King by detaining temporalities could cause consecrations to be deferred, the Church might have no bishops at all, and consequently no priests, and sacraments would cease. (10.) By the same reasoning, the Pope should not be consecrated or crowned till he had sued out his temporalities of the Emperor which Constantine gave to the see of Rome; so that there would be no Pope but at the Emperor's pleasure. (11.) Apart from law, a spiritual man ought first to seek what is necessary for his spiritual functions, and not temporal things; (12.) and give his oath of obedience to the Pope before his temporal prince. (13.) In consecrating the bishop of St. Asaph, Warham was but the Pope's commissary, and the act was the Pope's act. Warham only did what he was bound by oath to do.

Proceeds further to show that the point for which the King contends was one of the articles which Henry II. sought to extort at Clarendon, which St. Thomas died a martyr to oppose, and which Henry II. himself afterwards gave up. Warham would be sorry to do anything prejudicial to the King's authority, especially as it was he who anointed him King, and put the Crown upon his head; but if no damage can be done to the Crown even by an ill act, such as killing a man in the King's presence, much less can it be by the consecration of a bishop, which is a good deed. The liberties of the Church are guaranteed by Magna Charta, and several kings who violated them, as Henry II., Edward III., Richard II., and Henry IV., came to an ill end. Refers to a brief of Pope Martin to Henry IV. touching a *præmunire* against the liberties of the Church, and warns the Lords (in answer to a threat held out that they would defend the matter by the sword) of what befell the Knights who drew their swords against St. Thomas,—whose punishment remains to this day in their blood and generation. Would rather be hewn in pieces than confess this article, for which St. Thomas died, to be a *præmunire*. If this Act be a law of the land it was drawn up at Clarendon* 400 save 31 years ago, and it was never put in execution against any archbishop, though many have infringed it.

Will not refuse the lay counsel offered him, though he expects little from it, for two reasons:—1. Because laymen advance their own laws, rather than those of the Church. "And in this behalf I understand that such temporal

* The council of Clarendon was held in Jan. 1164. 400 save 31 years would have fully elapsed in Jan. 1533, after Warham's death.

1532.

learned men as have been assigned of counsel with spiritual men lately in cases of *præmunire* (as it was surmised) for the advancing of their temporal laws, and for the derogation of the laws of the Church, have counselled them and induced them to confess and grant a *præmunire*, whereto peradventure they would advise me in likewise; which, if I were so minded to confess, I needed not to have their counsel." 2. Because he understands that temporal men defending their clients, when they have spoken anything against the minds of the King's council, have been called fools and put to silence; and he would be sorry that they should be so rebuked in defending him. As the matter is spiritual, desires spiritual counsel.

Declines also to give sureties, citing St. Thomas's authority. Sureties are for persons whose flight is feared; but if he had been disposed to flee, he might have done so before. St. Anselm, St. Edmund, and other archbishops of Canterbury were never compelled to give sureties. And whoever lays violent hands on a bishop and imprisons him is accursed, and can only be assoiled by the Pope, except *in mortis articulo;* and the place where a bishop taken is kept is interdicted, and the two dioceses next adjoining.

Pp. 14. *Mutilated.*

1248. Archbishop Warham.

[The following letters of archbishop Warham are of uncertain date, but the first is not later than 1525.]

All Souls Col. MS.

1. Warham to Wm. Broke, Warden of All Souls College.

I am informed that Mr. Leycetur, fellow of All Souls College, being beneficed, claims to hold his fellowship with his benefice, contrary to the statutes; and that other fellows make a like claim. I marvel at their demeanour. My mind is that upon examination you order Mr. Leycetur and others in like case, according to the statutes. If they make any further business in the law, I shall so provide that they shall take little pleasure or advantage by so doing. Loth would I be to suffer the mind of your founder to be defrauded or broken concerning the observance of the statutes. If this should be suffered to continue, every fellow being beneficed will try to keep his place, whereas in his room another scholar might profit and do good. If any of them make any appellation in the matter, they will run into express perjury by reason of their oath to keep the statutes, for they have renounced such appeals *in vim pacti*. By this they will not only lose their places in the college, but be "inhabled" to hold their benefices. I am sorry that the fellows have greater regard to their own minds than to their oaths. I desire you to show this to the persons, and if they fall to the plea of the law I will bear the costs. Knoll, 28 Oct. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.*

All Souls Col. MS.

2. Warham to the Warden and Fellows of All Souls College.

Understands that the majority of fellows at the late election gave their votes in favor of Robt. Harrys and Nicholas Freman, students in arts, and John Sterteoute, student in law, to fill the vacant fellowships; and that nothing was wanting to the election, except the presence of the Dean of law, who contumaciously absented himself, although ordered by the Warden to be present.

By this the election devolves upon Warham, but, to prevent this pernicious act of the Dean being used as an example, he ratifies the election. Hears that they elect persons into the college, with regard to their family, not to their virtue or learning,—which produces contention at every election. Exhorts them to follow the footsteps of Christ, and regard neither family nor person, but elect men of virtue and learning. If they disregard this warning, he will consult with the Pope as to removing this plague by express statute. Lambeth, 10 Nov. *Signed.*

Lat., p. 1. *Add. Endd.*

1532.

1249. Ambrose Potter to Dr. Welles.

Harl. MS. 6,148, f. 151 b. B. M.

"Sir, the love that every good Christian man is bound to bear to his Creator and Maker, take remorse how damnably and piteously ye have spoiled, devoured, and destroyed me, my company, our wives, our children, servants, goods, and good names, contrary to all law and true justice. And also how unmeet it is for a doctor in divinity to be a calcar, a tormentor, an hangman, a gaoler, a sheriff, or an escheator, as some be, not only in their own persons, but by their deputies. An escheator is called in civil *Sacratissimus errarius*, and *errarius* is called *Saccus sine conscientia in quo omnia mala bursantur*. Sir, for the love of God, let the escheator have still his name and office. Take it not from him, and remember the saying of Christ, who said in these words, *Væ homini illi per quem scandalum venit, &c.* Whereunto good regard would be taken; for I believe that false accusers, defamers, and devourers of innocents and their blood, shall have a shameful end. Also ye keep in prison my servant and (*sic*) innocent idiot, who is near hand destroyed and dead with cruel imprisonment, and without cause. For God's sake call to your remembrance how ye stand charged in conscience, and murder no moo men. And thus fare ye as ye have deserved, and he that hath most right unto you have you in his keeping."

Copy, p. 1. *Headed:* To Dr. Welles, with my lord Warham, the archbishop of Canterbury. By Ambrose Potter.

1250. Bidding of Beads.

R. O.

The beads declared by a priest in his parish church, mentioning the pope of Rome, the archbishop of Canterbury, my lord of N. our diocesan, the abbot of Westminster, the King and Queen, &c.

Large paper, p. 1. *Endd.*

[23] Aug. **1251.** Robert Norwych to Cromwell.

R. O.

I beseech you to be good master to a neighbour of mine, John Holland, chaplain to my lord of Oxenford, to be master of the college of Playsee, now void and in the King's gift. He is much esteemed as an honest priest of good conversation. If I had been near Waltham forest I should have endeavoured to have better accomplished your desire. I shall not, however, fail to remember you to your satisfaction. Colme, Friday next before St. Bartholomew.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's council.

24 Aug. **1252.** [Thomas] Whalley to Cromwell.

R. O.

I have discharged the farmer of Little Crowley. He has left a letter for you at your coming home, boasting he can pacify you with a little money. One of the college tenants there heard him speak these words: "that Cromwell should not meddle there, no other reverence done; which ill did become him." Recommends one Latymer. A gentleman came from Master Dean this week, and I made him privy to your letter, for which he gave you great thanks. Let not Jonson have any grants. I will send the stuff by Brabizon shortly. Lathbury, St. Bartholomew's Day. *Signed:* Your servant Whalley.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

24 Aug. **1253.** Francis I. to the Bishop of Auxerre.

Camusat, 161.

Has received his letters of the 17th and 18th ult. and 5th inst., and has heard the account of the Commandeur de Villiers, who has just returned. Gives him directions how to act towards Italians who offer their services. If he comes to Italy, will bring such a force that he will need no other help.

1532.

If anything is said about the approaching interview between the kings of England and France, he may say, after consultation with the English ambassador, that the Kings have heard of the great preparations of the Turk, and intend to provide some remedy, as Languedoc and Provence are as much exposed as Naples. Has been here for some time, and has suffered slightly from fever, but is recovered. Nantes, 24 Aug. 1532.
Fr.

25 Aug. **1254.** HENRY VIII. to ANGUS.

Calig.B.I.129. B. M. St. P. IV. 615.

Whereas Archibald earl of Angus has, by writing signed by him, 25 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII., promised by oath that if the King should make war on the king of Scotland, he will serve him to the best of his power, Henry promises in that case, and if the Earl swear allegiance to him as supreme lord of Scotland, to pay him yearly 1,000*l.* until he has been restored to his lands in Scotland. 25 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII.
Copy by Wriothesley.

26 Aug. **1255.** ST. ANDREW'S PRIORY, NORTHAMPTON.
See GRANTS in AUGUST, No. 15.

26 Aug. **1256.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Vienna Archives.

Wrote on the 11th about the intended interview between the kings of England and France. The preparation of ships, and of the persons who are going, is being hurried on. Nearly all the nobles, the bishops of London, Bath, Lincoln, and Winchester, and 200 or 300 gentlemen, are ordered to be ready at Canterbury on Sept. 25. The whole train will number 3,000 or 4,000 persons. The French ambassador asserted that no ladies would be present. Thinks, however, that lady Anne will be there, considering the preparations of ladies and servants to accompany her, of which the Queen has informed him. It is reported that the first meeting will be at Boulogne, and the next at Calais, where they will not stay long, for the English purveyors are ordered to victual Calais only for four days. Has not been able to get more information about what they will treat there than what he wrote in his last, except that there is a little more open speaking about the marriage of the King and the eldest French princess.* Some French merchants offer heavy wagers on it. If the French really have such a hope, either they will be disappointed, or the lady, who wrote a week ago to one of her principal favorites that she expects what she so long desired will be accomplished at this journey. Has told the Nuncio what an injury it would be to the Apostolic See, and what a disgrace to his Holiness, if either of these marriages took place at the interview; for the French king would make himself an accomplice, and the Pope would be forced to do an injustice to the Queen and all her adherents, or have the two Kings for enemies. This danger arose solely from the Pope's delay, and the sovereign remedy was an immediate sentence, which would give the French king an excuse for not complying with the King's wishes, or else the issue of briefs, penal or gracious, to prevent these treaties. The Nuncio approved of what Chapuys said, and wrote express by two ways. It would be easy to prevent the interview by a show of arming ships in Flanders; for while the English were ascertaining the truth of the report, and reinforcing their fleet, the season would be past.

The duke of Norfolk came hither five days ago with only four servants. Today he supped with the French ambassador, and said to him that the French king could not do him a greater kindness than to give him some

* Magdalen, daughter of Francis I., afterwards married to James V. of Scotland.

1532.

1256. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

troops, and send him against the Emperor. The following day he returned to Court. Understands that he came to persuade the farmers of the customs to furnish 100,000 cr. for this voyage. He told the Nuncio that it was not quite settled, and the King was going to Dover to see about the proposed mole, and then to Calais to see some forts which are already built, and to order others. The French king would be returning from Brittany about the same time; and as they would be near, he expected that they would probably meet, but would not treat of anything injurious to the repose of Christendom. The Dean of the chapel,* who now is one of the Privy Council, spoke in the same way three days ago, and seemed to regret that the King had not contributed to the subsidy against the Turk, but it was not hopeless that both Kings would act as they ought. He asked if it would be difficult to cause Syria to rebel, and to gain possession of it; which made Chapuys suspect that some such enterprise might be discussed at the interview. He said that though England had not given the Emperor corporeal aid, it had given spiritual aid by continual prayers for his success. Contrary to his custom, the King has lately praised the Emperor's virtues, and his efforts to resist the Turk; perhaps to produce an impression that the interview is not undertaken to plot against the Emperor. Whatever he says, he cannot make the interview liked, for all who are going will do so unwillingly, and the people talk of it savagely. The King has not settled who is to remain here as governor. Lords Fienatre (Fitzwalter) and Burguen (Abergavenny) are spoken of. The Queen is in a house of the bishop of Ely, 17 miles from London, and it is not known whether the King will remove her. She is much grieved at the arrest of a chaplain of hers, who has been sent to the Tower for printing a book in English in her favor. The King is trying to procure all the copies which have been sold, and has had the book examined by the university of Oxford, but they do not know what to take hold of, and it is certain that if the book had not been prohibited there would have been a danger of commotion. London, 26 Aug. 1532.

Fr. From a modern copy.

27 Aug. R. O.

1257. JOHN PRIOR OF MERTON to CROMWELL.

I beg your favor to my brother John Bowle, servant to the late abp. of Canterbury, to help him to the collectorship of Wingham, in the King's hands. It was granted to my brother, as the late archbishop's surveyor can tell. I shall be glad to recompense your pains. Paul's, London, 27 Aug.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

28 Aug. Add. MS. 28,585, f. 85. B. M.

1258. The DIET at RATISBON.

"Quod per oratorem† Ser. Regis Angliæ exhibitum fuit Ratisponæ, 28 Aug. 1532."

The king of England is deeply grieved that any cause should be given to provoke the Turk, especially in these times, to carry out his premeditated hatred against the Christians. He is quite ready to protect Christendom to the utmost of his power, and would have sent 30,000 of his subjects; but he was sure, from their nature and bringing up, that they would not stand the hardships of such a long journey. He hears also that such preparations have been made in these countries that if the Turk attacks them, he will be repulsed, and therefore thinks it unnecessary to send further aid thither. As to the defence of other parts of the Christian world, the King perceives from history and his own experience, that those of his ancestors who have gone on expeditions against the Turk have been successful, while those who

* Ric. Sampson. † Sir T. Elyott?

1532.

have merely sent contributions have not only done no good, but have afforded means for carrying out bad plans. He has, therefore, determined that as soon as he hears on good authority that the Turk has invaded countries which cannot defend themselves without help, he will go thither in person with the greatest speed, furnished with everything necessary for war. He and the French king have signified their intentions to the Pope.

Lat., pp. 4. *Modern copy.*

29 Aug. R. O. **1259.** JOHN LAURENCE to HENRY VIII.

I certify you of what was done at our provincial chapter. Father Robynsone is chosen "discrete" for our convent of Richmond to the said chapter by the majority, although, your pleasure considered, he had neither my voice nor consent, nor the favor of others whom I could prevent. When he was thus elected, I persuaded him as much as I could not to accept the office till he knew your pleasure, and to submit himself, knowing his offence, by which you might receive him again to favor, alleging the many occasions he had given for your displeasure. He replied, "I will never acknowledge no fault for anything I have said or done. I have never preached or said anything which I will not prove and defend to the fire." He desired I would not motion you to promote him to any office, for he would never take it by your assignment. He lacks that meekness in his heart which he pretends Father Cursone is chosen "dyscrete" for the convent of Southampton. Your pleasure is, therefore, not justly pondered. Cursone desires to remain at Greenwich this year, saying he is diseased. It will not be expedient, as it is founded on a false pretence. I know nothing of the acts to be passed. Our father minister leans too much to the counsel of some of our fathers, and you will be deceived by their crafty illusion. I am in great default for the attaching of two brethren who came from father Peytoo and Ellstone; also for the letters which our father minister did send to our minister general for correcting and restraining the said Peytoo and Ellstone. Some of them have spoken contemptuously of me, saying that, if it had not been for my enticing, the minister would never have written so extremely to their confusion. Thus the blame is laid wholly on me, which I hope you will consider when you see a time convenient. Richmond, the Decollation of St. John.

Hol., p. 1. *Add. Endd.*

1260. [FRIAR LAURENCE] to CROMWELL.

R. O. Is forbidden to write to the King or Cromwell under pain of imprisonment. His minister has taken offence at him without cause. Has frequently counselled him to be faithful to the King, as the King placed confidence in him; but this counsel he has taken grievously, complaining to some of our fathers, who are not lovers of the King, that the writer would put him under the King's feet, to whom he says he will never be subject. He is not the man the King took him for.* Dares not write all he knows, but will report it at his next coming to Cromwell. He is familiar with those who are opposed to the King and his just cause. By their counsel he means to complain to the King of the writer, and obtain licence to punish him; after which they will accuse him of revealing to the King the secrets of the religion, and will imprison him, and then delude his Grace. The minister has now gone to Court for the purpose.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right hon. Master Crumwell.

* Here "nota" is written in the margin in another hand.

1532.

29 Aug. **1261.** STEPHEN VAUGHAN to CRUMWELL.

R. O. Sends by the bearer, Mr. Long, Crumwell's two warrants, which came to Wykham an hour after he had left. Newhelme, 28 Aug.

Wants some of the King's books when he next comes. Will set them forth as well as he is able.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Thomas Crumwell.

29 Aug. **1262.** PRIORY OF MONTACUTE.

See GRANTS in AUGUST, No. 18.

30 Aug. **1263.** THOS. STEELE to CROMWELL.

R. O. I sent your letters to my lord of Norwich the Sunday after Bartilmewe Day, and on Monday sent to him for his answer. He little regarded it, and after many displeasant words said he would send you an answer at leisure. I shall have no other remedy at his hands but lose my corn and tithe of Wyssett. I shall lose my labor and suit made to you at Oxford and elsewhere, which cost me 3*l.* I was obliged from sickness to take a horse litter, "in compyned with to mene" (accompanied with two men). Begs he will send a process against a priest whose name is Sir William of Wyssett. I do not know his other name, but if there be a space left will fill it up, if I can get the other name; also against John Tasborowh;—the two parsons who have dispossessed me. I am informed that the priest thrashes out the corn, and intends to go into another country. I cannot wait upon you, as I am in no case to ride. Romsborwe, Friday after St. Bartholomew's.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* Councillor.

30 Aug. **1264.** WOLSEY'S DEBTS.

R. O. Indenture by which Thomas Crumwell, master of the Jewels, on behalf of the King, consigns to Hen. Posyer, grocer, London, in payment of a debt of 46*l.* 18*s.* 7*d.*, owed to him by the late cardinal Wolsey, (1) an obligation wherein John Pennand, LL.D., canon residentiary of Wells, and Geoff. Chamber, of the parish of St. Sepulchre without Newgate, stood bound to the Cardinal in 20*l.* for payment of 16*l.*; (2) an obligation wherein Ant. Dracott, parson of Dracott, Staff., stands bound to John Hughes, LL.B., in 10*l.* for payment of 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, of which half has been paid; (3) a bill obligatory wherein Jas. Sheffeld, clk., stands bound to Wolsey in 26*l.*; (4) another wherein John Grevell, of Drayton, Oxon., and Rob. Verney, of Penley, Herts, stand bound to Jo. Hughes, to the use of Wolsey, in 4*l.*; (5) a bill obligatory of the said Jo. Grevyll for 4*l.* 20*d.*; (6) another wherein Ric. Bayneham, of Malden, Essex, stands bound to Hughes in 4*l.* 4*s.*; (7) also 6*l.* wherein the abbot of Hayles was indebted to Wolsey; 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* owed to him by Edmund Haltman, parson of Cassalton, Surrey; and 20*s.* owed to him by Thos. Knolles, president of Magdalene College, Oxford. 30 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. *Seals lost.*

R. O. 2. Draft of the preceding, with corrections in Cromwell's hand.

Large paper, pp. 5.

[Aug.] **1265.** [DR. ORTIZ to SECRETARY COBOS.]

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 91. B. M. Since he came here has never written to Cobos, nor to any one of the Court, except to the card. Compostelano. Complains of the conduct of the Ambassador (Mai), who tells him he has no commission to speak to the Pope about the English case. If not, he has a right to speak as *unus de Ecclesia Dei Sancta*, as the excusator of the King, though without a mandate, speaks *sicut unus de populo*, and has always been heard.

Has been refused an audience several times lately, while the opposite party are frequently heard. The Ambassador tells him he should be con-

1532.

tented simply to ask, and say no more if his request is not granted. Replied that it was necessary to use strong reasons to persuade the Pope. If he does not obtain this excommunication, the money he spends will be wasted. The Ambasssador often does not let him know what is going on, so that he cannot inform the Empress or the Queen. Asks Cobos, if he writes to the Ambassador about his conduct, to use mild language, lest he should be irritated with Ortiz.

Sp., pp. 4. *Modern copy.*

1266. ——— to ———.

R. O. I have already reported how far they have proceeded in the cause of the king of Hungary. I have since had advices from his Majesty, who had received your letters, and who, I think, by these last resents the injury he has received from the Pope more than he did the others. He instructs me once more that even if the Pope would revoke the censures against him, without prejudice to the appeal he has made to the future General Council, I should still proceed very slowly in such a business, because he wishes first to know how France and England get on with his Holiness, and what end will be arrived at in the cause of England. And to this effect he says he has sent M. Andrea, his secretary. I have already written to his Majesty, according to your opinion; and I suppose you have done the same. His Majesty says he feels very secure of his position as regards the Turks, and that the grand chancellor of Hungary had returned after receiving a favorable answer in everything. I now wait only your letters; and you may be assured that, in the cause of my King, matters are taking a different turn from what you write. I have answered the archbishop of Colocz and of Sirimia, according to your desire. I hear that the Lutheran affairs have made great progress in Hungary, at the instance of many German lords of the King's affinity, "la cui M^{ta} ha in cio molto allargato la mano."

Ital., p. 1.

1267. Hungary.

Vesp. F. I. 20. B. M. Instructions might be given by Henry VIII. to his ambassador in France for the support of John Zapol of Hungary against Ferdinand the archduke, showing how the ruin of the latter would be for the good of Italy, "per le ragione gia dette a v. S^{a} et molte altre." King John should be induced not to make peace, but carry on the war bravely. His secretary should be despatched forthwith, for accounts from Venice say that Ferdinand, ever since the rupture of the Suabian league (*legha di Suevia*), has been urging the coming of Gritti, and appears anxious for peace; so, perhaps, he sees what we see. The secretary should be commissioned to promise king John the aid of Francis (if peace be not made) in recovering his kingdom. The King might offer to send, on behalf of king John (*dal re Giovanni*), prothonotary Casale, his ambassador in Venice, who could go in the name of both Kings to negociate these things in person, as he is highly esteemed by them both, and well known in those parts and a friend of Gritti. He could also arrange that no Turks should be employed by king John in the war, and that his army should not have the name of being subsidised by the Turk.

Ital., pp. 2.

1268. Thomas Bedyll to Cromwell.

R. O. Wishes to have back his book of the privileges of the church of Canterbury, to see what privileges the said church hath, that the prior and convent ("chapter" *interlined*) may call a convocation in the vacancy of the archbishopric.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

1532.

1269. The Judges.

R. O. "For the Justices' fees of the Staple."

Sir John Fitz James, chief justice of the King's Bench, 24*l.* 7*s.* 2*d.* Sir Robt. Norwyche, chief justice of the Common Pleas, 20*l.* 18*s.* 10*d.* Sir Antony Fitzherbert, justice of the Common Pleas, 16*l.* 13*s.* 10½*d.* Chr. Hales, attorney of the King, 4*l.* 3*s.* 7*d.*—66*l.* 3*s.* 5½*d.*

Lat., p. 1. *Endd. as above.*

1270. Grants in August 1532.

Aug.

Grants.

1. Rob. Carleton, M.A., incumbent of Westmyll and Herdby, Linc. dioc. Licence to be non-resident on the said two benefices, provided that he reside upon one of them for one month in every quarter of the year. Amptehyll, 13 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Berechurch, 2 Aug.—P.S.

2. To Sir Brian Tuke, treasurer of the Chamber. Warrant for the annual payment of 20*l.* to Stephen Vaughan as his fee for the office of the writing of the King's books, lately held by Thos. Hall, deceased. Grafton, 6 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B., *not filed.*

3. Rob. Draper, yeoman of the King's jewels. To be keeper of the wood called Westwood, in Lewisham, Kent, with fees of 2*d.* a day out of the issues of the manor. *Del.* Westm., 12 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 25.

4. Galien Hone, glazier, a native of Holland, in the Emperor's dominions. Licence to keep in his service four journeymen or covenant servants, besides the two allowed by the statute 14 & 15 Hen. VIII. Greenwich, 2 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 15 Aug.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 17.

5. Ric. Bartlet, M.D. Annuity of 10 marks for life, out of the issues of the manor of Thornebury, Glouc., parcel of the lands of Edward late duke of Buckingham. Ampthyll, 19 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 Aug.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 21.

6. Wm. Walwyn and Rob. Hennage. To be auditors of the possessions late of Edw. duke of Buckingham, in cos. Glouc., Somers., Wilts, and Hants, and in the lordships of Newport, Wenllonge, Maughan, Brekenoke, Haia, Huntyngdon, Cantercelly, Penkelly, and Alexanderston, in South Wales, and the Marches thereof, with fees of 20 marks a year; on surrender of pat. 20 July 15 Hen. VIII., which granted the office to the said William alone. Grafton, 2 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 18 Aug. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 21. —— Vacated on surrender by the said Robert, 11 Feb. 34 Hen. VIII., in order that another patent might be granted to Anthony Newdegate.

7. Monastery of Muchilney, Bath and Wells dioc. Congé d'élire to the prior and convent, *vice* John Shirborn last abbot, resigned. *Del.* Westm., 19 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. —S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 18.

ii. Petition for the above by the prior and convent. Dated in the Chapter House, 7 Aug. 1532 24 Hen. VIII.

8. Rouland Lee, clk., one of the King's chaplains. Presentation to the parish church of St. Sepulchre without Newgate, London. The right of presentation was granted to the King by a deed dated 28 July 24 Hen. VIII. by Thos. Crumwell of London, who held it in conjunction with Gregory Cromewell of London, by grant of Will. Bolton, prior of St. Bartholomew's in West Smythfeld, London. *Del.* Westm., 19 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. —S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 28.

9. John Borobryge, clk. Grant of the house or hospital of St. Thomas the Martyr in Rome. *Del.* Westm., 21 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. —S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 23. (*Rym.* xiv. 439.)

10. John Scudamore, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Sherncote, Salisbury dioc., void by death. Langley, 19 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 23 Aug.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

11. Sir Edw. Nevyle. To be the King's standard-bearer in England and elsewhere, *vice* Sir Hen. Guldeford, deceased, with 40*l.* a year. Hunnesdon, 13 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 23 Aug.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

12. Simon Sheperd. Presentation to the parish church of Rydlyngton, Linc. dioc., void by death. Langley, 19 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 23 Aug.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

13. Walter Luke, serjeant-at-law. Appointment as one of the justices of the King's Bench. *Del.* Westm., 23 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 30.

14. Wm. Johns, one of the stewards of the King's chamber. To be keeper of Carlyon park, in the lordship of Uske or Carlyon, parcel of the earldom of March, with the herbage and pannage of the said park; on surrender of pat. 6 Sept. 1 Hen VIII., granting the same, during pleasure, to John ap Morgan. Greenwich, 2 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 25 Aug.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 17.

15. Priory of St. Andrew, Northampton. Congé d'élire on the resignation of Wm. Ricknar, last prior. Woodstock, 12 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 Aug.—P.S.

1532.

Aug.

GRANTS.

ii. Petition for the above by John Barryngton, sub-prior and the convent. Dated 17 Aug. 1532, 24 Hen. VIII.

16. Sir Edw. Chamberlayne and Wm. Fermour. Grant of the next presentation to the parish church of Shypton under Wichewode, Oxon, Linc. dioc. Woodstock, 16 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 Aug.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

17. Will. Davy. Licence to export 12 oxen, 40 sheep, 8 hogs, 24 qrs. of wheat, 12 qrs. of oats, 20 couple lings, 10 couple haberdins, and 10 couple stockfisshes, for the use of the household of Sir Chr. Garnyshe at Calais. Ampthill, 25 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 Aug.—P.S.

18. For the monastery of SS. Peter and Paul, Montacute. Restitution of temporalities on the election of Robert Shirburn as prior, whose fealty is to be taken by Rowland Lee, clerk. *Del.* Westm., 29 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 17.

ii. Petition for the above by the sub-prior and convent. Dated 3 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII.

19. Roger Mathewe, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Barneham Gregory, Norwich dioc., void by the resignation of Wm. Sparkman, clk., and at the King's disposal by reason of the minority of Francis Shyrley, s. and h. of Sir Ralph Sherley, deceased. Ewelme, 27 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 30 Aug..—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 17.

1271. WILLIAM UMPTON, prisoner, late one of the grooms of the King's Hall, to CROMWELL.

R. O.

Has been in prison in the Tower a year and two months, loaded with irons, on the accusation of a deceitful person. The truth is, a pardoner of St. Thomas's hospital at Woodstock said that St. Thomas of Canterbury died for 52 points concerning the commonwealth; "which 52 your said orator denied, one excepted for the clergy, and that the said 52 points were a dance called Robin Hood." Then the pardoner asked him if he would compare Robin Hood with St. Thomas before my lord of Lincoln; on which he fortuned to ask the same pardoner why St. Thomas was a saint rather than Robin Hood? For this he was accused of heresy, and other things surmised he never thought of, but could have no indifferent hearing, as by rude words he had displeased Mr. Treasurer and my lord of Winchester in the consultation aforesaid; and my lord of Winchester said that he should as well reason in the King's right and title of lands and goods forfeit to his Highness by the offenders of his laws;—in which the petitioner is untruly reported. Begs Cromwell to interpose.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Councillor.

1272. WALTER WEYTT and GEO. REVE to WILL. FREYURS, Mayor of Oxford.

R. O.

Unless there be some remedy shortly, it little boots to live in Oxford. Nothing so bad has been seen since you rode forth last. On Sunday last, Harry Camper (?), going from Watur Wayttes, was like to have been slain. On Monday, Thos. Bradley was struck down at Carfax, "and so carried him to speak with the proctor as far as the Castle bridge, and said he should speak with the proctor, and took from him his dagger." On Sunday they beat Mr. Dr. Owen's servants, one being a night watcher. Mr. Commissary knoweth them, and hath taken sureties for them. My mistress, your wife, had some of your neighbours with her, and sent a light home with them to John Williams's door. She was pelted with stones. They took a piece of timber from Mr. Clare's door, and broke open with it Mr. Pyrry's door; "and he heard them. And the one said to the other, 'Peace,' said he, 'for if we make much noise, he hath a dog will wake him.' 'Peace,' said the other, 'thow hart a folle, for one of his men and his dog is at Kyrttlynton this night.' And so they were. So Mr. Perry, on the backside, called up Rycsson," &c. Every night fourscore or more are out, and if any one speaks to them out of the windows, they bid him go to bed, cuckold knave, or else

1532.

1272. Walter Weytt and Geo. Reve to Will. Freyurs, Mayor of Oxford—*cont.*

come down, and his horns shall be knocked in again. There is no town in the King's realm so used, especially since you left; for your charge is so great among the King's subjects they dare not stir, and they fear neither God nor the King. Some remedy must be provided for by you. Roger Forster is attached for the "langabull," and the College bids him lie in prison, and spend there a noble a day, and they will bear his charges, and say they will have a writ of error against you, if it costs them 20*l.* You shall receive gloves by Rob. Davys, chamberlain. Smythe is departed. Oxford, "this present Wednesday last past." "I pray you, speak of their guns and bows as they use."

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.*

1273. [Henry VIII.] to the University of Oxford.

R. O. Is informed that they will proceed to the election of a chancellor before Pentecost. Desires them to elect the bishop of Lincoln, in as ample a manner as the bishop of Canterbury, deceased, and afterwards to discuss a question already sent to them concerning the power and primacy of the bishop of Rome, and send their decision in writing under their common seal. Desires credence for the bearer, their commissary, concerning the above matters, and also concerning the controversy between the university and the town.

P. 1. *Draft. Endd.*

1 Sept. **1274.** Anne Boleyn.

Creation as marchioness of Pembroke, and grants of land, annuities, &c.

See Grants in September, Nos. 1—3.

Lansd. MS. 261, f. 140. B. M. 2. "The true order of the ceremony of the creacion of the marchioness of Pembroke."

Directions for the ceremony, which exactly correspond with the account which follows.

Copy, temp. Jac. I., p. 1.

Add. MS. 6,113, f. 70. B. M. 3. "Creacion of lady Anne, doughter to therle of Wilteshier, marquesse of Penbroke."

Sunday, 1 Sept. 1532, 24 Hen. VIII. The lady was conveyed by noblemen and the officers of arms at Windsor Castle to the King, who was accompanied by the dukes of Norfolk and Suffolk and other noblemen, and the ambassador of France. Mr. Garter bore her patent of creation; and lady Mary, daughter to the duke of Norfolk, her mantle of crimson velvet, furred with ermines, and a coronet. The lady Marques, who was "in her hair," and dressed in a surcoat of crimson velvet, furred with ermines, with strait sleeves, was led by Elizabeth countess of Rutland, and Dorothy countess of Sussex. While she kneeled before the King, Garter delivered her patent, which was read by the bishop of Winchester. The King invested her with the mantle and coronet, and gave her two patents,—one of her creation, the other of 1,000*l.* a year. She thanked the King, and returned to her chamber.

Gifts given by the lady Marques:—To Mr. Garter, for her apparel, 8*l.*; to the Office of Arms, 11*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* The King gave them 5*l.*

Officers of Arms present:—Garter and Clarencieux, kings; Richmond, Carlisle, and Windsor, heralds; Rougecross, Portcullis, Bluemantle, and Guisnes, pursuivants.

P. 2.

1532.

Add. MS. 6,297, f. 27. B. M.

4. Copy of the above.

Harl. MS. 368, f. 176. B. M.

5. Commission to Geo. Taylor, John Smith, and Wm. Brabzon, commissioners of the marchioness of Pembroke, to take possession of the lands granted to her.
Copy, p. 1.

R. O.

6. Valuation of her lands.
Total of the lands of the lady Anne marchioness in Wales, over and above casualties not charged, 710*l.* 7*s.* 10¾*d.*, out of which she is charged to pay by the King's grants yearly, 199*l.* 5*s.* 11*d.*, "which the tallage or knowledge money will discharge for the time; and after that, the fines for the sessions and the customs which be not charged in the value will discharge them."
Sum of the lands in England: Corry Mallett, Soms., Hundesdon, and Estwyke, Herts, "lands late Philip Pary's, in Hundesdon," manors of Stansted, Roydon, Fylollyshall, and Cokkeshall, and Weston next Baldoke (value of each stated separately), 313*l.* 5*s.* 3¾*d.* Total for England and Wales by the last gift of the King, 1,023*l.* 13*s.* 2¾*d.*
P. 1.

1 Sept. R. O.

1275. R. Page to Cromwell.

I beg to remind you of Hopper's pardon, begging you to put this my suit in your bill of remembrances during my absence. I paid 22*l.* to Mr. Alen, of London, for Francis Hastings, more than 12 years past; and received of him, with much business, 5*l.* in money, and two geldings for 11*l.*, that were not worth 11 nobles. 6*l.* remain unpaid. I beg your aid in the matter. Mowlsay, 1 Sept.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

1 Sept. R. O.

1276. Sir Ric. Weston to Cromwell.

This day I heard from Poole of the arrest of certain Guernsey men's goods in gold departing out of this realm, to the sum of 1,500*l.* The officers that arrested them claimed one half, which is contrary to the statute that all gold so forfeited remains to the King. The bearer is one of those who have forfeited a part, and can give you the list of the rest. I beg you will favor him. 1 Sept.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

1 Sept. Add. MS. 28,585, f. 86 b. B. M.

1277. Charles V.

"Responsio Cæsaris die primo Septembris decreta."
In answer to what was declared by mouth and writing by the English ambassador, 28 Aug., in reply to the Emperor's proposal of last April, concerning the defence of Christendom, and to what the King asserted that he desired on May 1, the Emperor does not think there is any good persisting, as the King openly declares that the Emperor, in this most urgent necessity, must hope for no help from him. This is unexpected, both by the Emperor and the Germans, who hoped great things from the King. The Emperor wishes he had either given a different answer, or not delayed it so long, that preparations might have been made earlier, as the enemy has attacked with greater forces than ever. The defence of Christendom should not be left to the Emperor and his brother, although they, with the help of the Pope and the empire, will not desert the common weal. As to the English not being able to endure the journey, the Emperor thought the courage of the English could be compared with that of any other nation; and, seeing that a great force of Spaniards, Italians, and Germans are assembling here, he does not

1532.

1277. Charles V.—*cont.*

see why the English could not do the like. If the Turk attack Italy, or any other part, the King can make the same excuse, as the distance is greater and the climate more different to that of England, and the Emperor has taken as much care for its defence as for that of Germany, by providing a powerful fleet, which the enemy will not dare to meet. The Emperor does not know what the King means by speaking of an occasion given to the Turk. He and his brother have done all they can to divert the forces of the enemy, even to their own loss. In this time of necessity he wishes the King would help with money, if not with troops. He is setting out against the enemy today.

Lat., pp. 4. *Modern copy.*

1 Sept. **1278.** Dr. Ortiz to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 95. B. M.

The Pope has consented to grant this declaratory brief on condition that it is not used till after the vacation, as he does not wish in any way to hinder the King's sending a mandate. If he do not, the Pope is willing that this declaratory brief should be used until the Queen is restored to her rights. With this I thought it best to be content. Asked the marquis of Villa Franca, the viceroy of Naples, to mention the brief to the Pope, who assured him it should be executed without fail. Wishes he could get it, and send it himself to the Emperor. Rome, 1 Sept. 1532.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

1 Sept. **1279.** Dr. Ortiz to Comendador Cobos.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 93. B. M.

Is much grieved at the delay in obtaining the declaratory brief. It arises from the pressure exerted by the opposite party by the means that God knows. It must be demanded by a higher authority than his own. It would be well if the Emperor wrote about it to the Pope, and ordered all [his servants] to demand it jointly. This will be a short compendious way to finish the whole case. Asks him to forward the accompanying letters to the queen of England. Rome, 1 Sept. 1532.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

1 Sept. **1280.** John Scot.

Cott. Charter, xviii. 47. B. M.

Certificate by Vianesius Albergatus, of Bologna, that, on hearing from his friend Silvester Darius of Lucca, auditor of the Rota, nuncio with the king of Scotland, of the power of fasting possessed by John Scot, a pious man, he kept him locked up for 11 days without food, without affecting his health. Rome, kal. Sept. M[D]XXXII. *Signed.*

Lat., vellum. Mutilated.

2 Sept. **1281.** Chr. Jenney to Cromwell.

R. O.

I received your letter this 2nd Sept. I send you my hawk, as you wished; but no man except yourself should have had her. I have a little cause of unkindness to you, because you caused Dr. Lee to write unto me herein, as if you thought I would do more for him than for you. I am doubtful whether Mr. Attorney will send to me or not, for he perceived by me and others that I had no other hawk. If he do, I can now answer him. My hawks and greyhounds are at your service. I should be glad if you would see her fly, as it would comfort your health, and you are somewhat disposed to be fat. If she is well handled, you will not be weary to see her fly. 2 Sept. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's council.

1532.

2 Sept. **1282.** Dr. Ortiz to Secretary Cobos.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 97. B. M.

Has received the Emperor's letter and his of 22 Sept. The Pope says he has sent a brief to bid the king of England send a mandate, but his Ambassadors say he has not yet received it. The sentence which the Pope says he has given in Consistory must be put in form of a decretal, and entered in the register. The Ambassador told me yesterday that this has been done by the Datary; but the Datary contradicts this, and says that what was given in the Consistory was not a judicial sentence, but a vote (*explication de voluntades*) for notifying the king of England. Will speak of this to the Ambassador. Rome, 2 Sept. 1532.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

2 Sept. **1283.** John [Bunolt] of Calkewell, to his Brother Clarencieux.

R. O.

"I recommend me unto you and to my good sister." Has received his letter by Mr. Weldon, with the indenture, obligation, and procuration for Mr. Warton, parson of Newkerke, which he returns. Wishes him to bring the counterpane when he comes. Will do his best for the parson's interests. Has obtained a lodging of the marshal for our good master, Mr. Cromwell. He shall have in it a parlour wherein is a field bed, with another bed for two of his servants; also a servants' hall and 2 servants' chambers with 5 beds, a cellar for 5 or 6 tuns of wine, a kitchen, a stable for 24 horses, if necessary, and over it 7 load of hay; also a garret for 100 qrs. of corn. The lodging "is the house that was to our aunte the lady Doon." It is in the most wholesome street in Calais, "and directly against my poor house." Clarencieux should get Cromwell to send Mr. Marshal his thanks for granting him such a place. Try to make an end with Bassechurch before the King's departure. Your officers here have obtained a good lodging for those you have written for. Calais, 2 Sept.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* [To Mr.] Clarencieux king at [ar]mys, this be delivered in St. Elyns at London.

Add., in another hand (*Clarencieux's?*): To the right honorable Maistre Cromewell.

2 Sept. **1284.** John Bunolt to Cromwell.

R. O.

On receipt of Clarencieux's letter, has this day procured a lodging of Mr. Marshal of this town, for Cromwell and his servants, with stabling for as many horses as Clarencieux mentions, "a cellar for your drink," and a garret for oats, all in one house. Has written to Clarencieux more fully on the subject. Calais, 2 Sept.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* [Mr.] Cromwell, master of the King's jewel-house.

2 Sept. **1285.** Cromwell's "Obligations" and Bills.

R. O.

"The true pie or catalogue of all my master's obligations, bills obligatory, and all other escripts, remaining in the custody of John Williamson, his servant, the 2d day of September in the 24th year of King Henry VIII."

i. Obligations.

Five separate obligations of 100 marks each, payable at different dates, wherein Nic. Statham, Alex. Plomley, and Ric. Jerves, mercers, of London, stand bound to my master; one of Thos. marquis of Dorset for 240*l.* as security for a debt of Thos. Trye and Thos. Holt; one of Geoff. Chamber, of London, for 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*; one of Chr. Coo, for 60*l.* as security for 50*l.* in which my master at his instance stands bound to Mr. Reynolds; one of Sir John Russell and Anne his wife, for 100*l.*; one of Sir Will. Barlowe, parson of Cressingham, Norf., for 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* payable at Mich. 21 Hen. VIII.; one of Ric. Southwell for 200*l.* payable 2 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII.; one of 200*l.* by Thos. marquis of Dorset, Ric. Philipps of Poule, Dorset, and Ant. Bogegood of London, as security for payment of 120*l.* in which my master at their instance stands bound jointly with them to Dominico Lomelino; one

1532.

1285. CROMWELL'S "OBLIGATIONS" AND BILLS—*cont.*

of 100*l.* by Thos. Somer, stock-fishmonger, of London, payable 19 Hen. VIII.; one of 40*l.* by Ric. Parker, of London, cook, payable 22 Hen. VIII. Others, for various sums: by John Tate, clk.; Chr. a Lye, shereman, of London; Chr. Bendeloos of Berdefeld; Sir Edw. Leighton, priest; Chr. Coo; John Horwood of London, innholder; Sir Edw. Seymour; Thos. Addyngton, skinner, of London, Reynold Litilprowe of Norwich; Thos. Leighton of Aspeden "in the county of Shroisbery;" lord Geo. Gray, clk.; Rob. Bolles of Yorkshire (on condition of my master obtaining a papal dispensation for his marriage with Marian Boolles, being of the second degree); John Cockes, sen. and jun., leathersellers; Sir John Wallop; Rob. Cartor and Thos. Canmor, clks.; Domyngo Lomelyne, Genoese merchant; Reynold Vaughan, baker, and Rob. Sharper, miller, both of Wansworth, Surrey. Several of the above are for past dates, one as far back as the 13th year.

Pp. 7.

ii. Statutes of the Staple of Westminster.

One by Sir John Gage and his sons Edw. and Jas. Gage, for 1,000 marks payable 21 Hen. VIII.; one by Perpoynt Deovanter, Hanse merchant, payable 15 Hen. VIII.

P. 1.

iii. "Desperat obligations."

By Will. Honynges, fishmonger, of London, and Ric. Cowper, grocer; Sir Edw. Baynton; by John Heughes of London to Sir Will. Kyngeston and Sir Edw. Walsingham, that Jas. Gryffith Appowell shall be true prisoner in the Tower; by John Turner of London, Walter Spynke of London, saddler, and John Coke of London, girdler, for performance of certain covenants; by Thos. and John Barton, Ralph Evers, Thos. Donyngton, clk., Will. Thorneton, Ant. Hamond, and Ric. Dalby, to Mr. Wynter, provost of Beverley; by my master and Thos. Alen of London, to Rob. Cowper, goldsmith.

P. 1.

iv. "Bills obligatory in paper," &c.

By Steph. Gardiner bp. of Winchester; John Chekyn of Cambridge; Sir Thos. Cornewaill; Edw., heir apparent to Sir John Gage; John Watson of London, brewer, Thos. Tong *alias* Nory king-at-arms; Chas. Knyvet; Edw. Leighton, priest; Will. Dodd, vintner, London; Humph. Farrar; Florens Volusenus; Thos. Legh; Ant. Knyvet; Marmaduke Constable, priest; John Hughes (bond of 25*l.* to the use of my late lord Cardinal); John Almayn; Will. Dod, vintner, London; Sir Edw. Lynney, priest; John Clyfford, mercer, London. A warrant of my lady marques Dorset to Ric. Philipis for repayment of 40*l.* to my master. A receipt given by Sir John Gage, 7 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII., for a chain of fine gold of 319 links weighing 10 oz. Bill of Sir Arthur Darcy, acknowledging receipt from the King, by the hands of my master, of the advowson of the vicarage of Kirkby Kendal. Bills obligatory of Thos. duke of Norfolk, Ric. Long, Anth. Knyvet, Will. Brereton, and Rob. Acton, saddler.

Pp. 5.

v. "Inventory of the desperat bills remaining in the custody of the said John Williams."

Bills of Mr. Wynter; Will. Tresham and Will. Beattes, of Oxford; Edw. Gage; Edw. Leighton; Alen Hawte (for Thos. Wyat's debt to the King); lord Geo. Gray (to save my master harmless against Sir John Alen, alderman); Rob. Croxton (to Thos. Barley, chaplain to Mr. Marney); Ric. Long (for receipt of 20*l.* from my master for half year's rent of Hudelstone, the King's ward); Mich. Purfrey (for receipt of 20*l.* to the use of the prior of Landa); Edw. Gage (for 300*l.* received to the use of Sir John Gage); Dr. Capon (for which my master has certain plate); Thos. Strangwayes (recognizance to keep the peace against my master and his servants). Indenture between my master and Roger Fowler, of the goods in Bromehill priory. Indenture between my master and Ric. Banckes, for sale of a gold chain, with image of the Assumption of Our Lady, a little rose with a diamond triangled at the foot of the same image, weighing 14½ oz. ½ q. A bill from the abbot of St. Benet's, stating that he had sent my master 5*l.* in part payment of 10*l.* for which he stands bound for Mr. Palsgrave. A letter, signed by Anth. Knyvet, to borrow

1532.

10*l.* A bill, signed by Margaret Vernon, for a loan of 20*l.* A bill of Thos. Try. A paper of the costs of Mr. Gage's patent. A bill, signed by the marquis of Dorset, to Ric. Philippes, for a payment on two statutes. Bond of Ric. and John Bradshaw of Osmaston, to save harmless my master for payments of the parsonage of Melborne to the bp. of Carlisle. Chr. Wellifed's presentation to the parsonage of Belton, Linc.

Pp. 3.

vi. "My master's patents."

A patent made to my master by the dean and canons of Cardinal's College, Oxford, of an annuity of 20*l.* A similar patent of 20*s.* a year by the prior of Bradnestok. Another of 40*s.* by Edw. Aston, of Tyksall, Staff. Another of 10*l.* by Sir Ant. Ughtred. Another of 4*l.* by Roger abbot of Furnes. Another of 26*s.* 8*d.* by Will. Burrey, prior of Shelbrede. A patent by Will. Frere, mayor of York [Oxford],* of the understewardship of Oxford. A patent of 4*l.* a year by Sir John Husee. And other patents of annuities, of various amounts, by Rob. Dillon of Devonshire; Will. abbot of St. Mary's without York; Mr. Wyntar (of 40*s.*); Mr. Will. Frankelen, chancellor of Durham, 4*l.*; John Pakyngton (3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*); Sir Will. Thomas; Sir Ant. Wingfield; the prior and convent of Rochester; the earl of Northumberland (6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*); the abbot and convent of Welbeck, Notts; the master and fellowship of the Bakers; the abbot and convent of Westminster (6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*); John Copley, alderman of the guild of Our Lady of Boston (4*l.*); the prior of Lewes; the prior and convent of Heryngham; the lord of St. John's, with the chapter; Will. Fynche, prior of Bromehill; Thos. Holbeme, prior of Michelham, Sussex; Mr. Huddlestone of Southam, Glouc.; Thos. abbot of Our Lady, Pipwell, Northt.; Sir Ant. Ughtred; the earl of Huntingdon; Edmond abbot of York; the dean and fellows of Cardinal's College, Ipswich; the prior of St. Bartholomew's, West Smithfield; Sir Walter Hungerford; Geo. Rolle; Will. Thorneton, abbot of York; lady Katharine Blunte, widow of Sir John Blunte; Lewis, prior of Ferlegh, Wilts; Will. Cleyburgh, clk.; Rob. abbot of Waltham and prior of St. Bartholomew's, West Smithfield; Ric. Verney and lady Eliz. Lucy, his wife; Thos. duke of Norfolk; Edw. abp. of York; John abbot of Athelney; Thos. prior of St. Nicholas, Spalding; Marg. Tewkysburye, abbess of Godstow; John abbot of Osney; Will. Fynche, prior of Bromer, Hants.

Pp. 6.

vii. Indentures between my master and others; viz., with Hugh Whalley, for the parsonage of Melborne; with Giles Heron, for the farm of Canbery; with the prior of St. Bartholomew's, and Giles Heron, for the same; an obligation of Heron's for performance of covenants in a pair of indentures. Indentures with Nic. Statham, for the manor of Sutton at Hone; Ric. Parker, cook, London, for wood sales; the prior of St. Bartholomew's, for the house and garden of Canberie; two servants of Sir Fras. Briau, for a loan on plate; Mr. Wyntour and Thos. Barton, for "receivership of his lands belonging to his master's provousty." A general acquittance by Will. Bolleyn, clk., to Mr. Wynter, of all actions. An indenture with lord Leonard Grey, about the pledging of certain articles of plate (described). An indenture with the prior of St. Bartholomew's touching the manors of Canbery, Cutlers and Iermongers (lease).

Pp. 2.

viii. "Releases from divers persons to my master;" viz., from Ant. Cavallary, Jas. Wilson, Rob. Bolles.

P. 1.

ix. Warrants from the King, directed to my master, Thos. Cromwell, for payment of special sums, viz.: One dated 27 May 23 Hen. VIII. for 100 marks in part payment of a fine of 500 marks concluded by my master with the bishop of Bangor. One dated 18 July 23 Hen. VIII. for 100*l.* prest to Will. Tresham. One dated 11 Dec. 23 Hen. VIII. for 1,400 marks; viz., 1,100 marks to Henry Nores, and 300 marks to Mr. Henage,—of which

* By a double clerical error, the text reads "mayor of the town of York," and a marginal note, "The office of the understewardship of York." The office is rightly given in the text.

1532.

1285. CROMWELL'S "OBLIGATIONS" AND BILLS—*cont.*

1,000 marks was parcel of the issues of Cardinal's College, Oxford, and 400 marks residue of the fine of the bp. of Bangor. One of 3 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. for the receipt of 533*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* paid by my master to the hands of Mr. Norres; viz., one half for first payment of a fine of 1,000 marks by Chas. bp. of Hereford, and one half for the revenues of the lands of the college in Oxford. One of 3 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. for payment of 20*l.* to Augustine de Augustinis, doctor of physic. One of 9 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. reciting that the King has constituted my master receiver and surveyor of the lands late belonging to the colleges of Oxford and Ipswich. One dated 17 Jan. 23 Hen. VIII. for payment of 200*l.* to Mr. Hennage out of the issues of those lands. One dated 10 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. for payment of 500*l.* to Henry Nores, of which 200*l.* are the last instalment of a fine of 1,000*l.* by the abp. of Dublin for his pardon, 200*l.* are from money advanced by Roger Peele abbot of Furnes, and 100*l.* are in part payment of 200*l.* due to the King by Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, treasurer of the Household. One dated 15 Feb. 23 Hen. VIII. for payment of 500*l.* to Thos. Hennage, of which 300*l.* is parcel of the bp. of Bath's forfeiture of 700*l.* for the escape of prisoners, 140*l.* in part payment of the issues of the abpric. of York, 26*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* for a fine made with Will. ap Owen, and 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* of the issues of the colleges of Oxford and Ipswich. One dated 5 April 23 Hen. VIII. for payment of 12*l.* 12*s.* 2*d.* to Will. Buttrey, mercer, and Hen. Uplethorne, merchant tailor. One dated 22 May 24 Hen. VIII. for payment of 40*l.* to Sir John Russell for paling the park at More. One of 22 May 24 Hen. VIII. for payment of 533*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* to the King's coffers, of which 333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* is in part payment of 2,000*l.* due by Sir Thos. Seymour, and 200*l.* is of the revenues of the lands of the colleges of Oxford and Ipswich. One dated 13 June 24 Hen. VIII. for payment of 200*l.* to Giles Heron for a final agreement of his manor of Alderbroke, and 60*l.* to Thos. Barret for a final agreement of certain lands enclosed in Eltham Park. One dated — June 24 Hen. VIII. for payment of 600 marks to the King's coffers, of which 500 are in part payment of 1,000*l.* for pardon of Ric. Southwell, and 100*l.* in part payment of a fine of 200 marks made with Peter Ligham for his pardon. One dated 23 June 24 Hen. VIII. for payment of 2,241*l.* 5*s.* 11*d.* paid by my master of the money received of the prior and convent of Westminster, of which 2,000*l.* was delivered to Mr. Alvarde to be spent on the King's buildings at Westminster, and 241*l.* 5*s.* 11*d.* was paid to the King's coffers. One dated 14 July, same year, to receive of Mr. Hennage obligations amounting to 700*l.* 2*s.* 9*d.* due to the King, and 183*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* ready money. One dated 5 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. for payment of 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* to John Elles and Hugh Norres, for money employed on the King's iron mines in Lantreshent, S. Wales. One dated 15 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. reciting articles between the King and Mr. Hennage for discharge of a certain sum of money. One dated 1 Sept. same year, for creation of my lady marques of Pembroke. Two dated 16 Sept. 24, for payment of 35*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* and 40*l.* to Rob. Draper, yeoman of the Jewel-house. One of same date, for 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* to the Observants of Richmond. One dated 16 Sept. same year, for 82*l.* 9*s.* 8*d.* for silks, &c. at the creation of my lady marques of Pembroke. One of same date, for 500*l.* to Ant. Bonvise, merchant of Luke, to be repaid to Dr. Benet at Rome. One dated 27 Sept. same year, to deliver a coat of red cloth of $3\frac{1}{4}$ yds. to each of the following persons; viz., the yeoman of the Wardrobe of Beds, 2 grooms and 2 pages of the same, 15 grooms and 4 pages of the Chamber, John Parker, yeoman of our male, and Giles Churchill, groom of our crossbows. One dated 29 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. for 100*l.* to John Pen, Nic. Sympson, Irean Brereton, John Cary, Thos. Warde, and Ant. Dynney. One dated 3 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII. to provide 21 red coats of chamlet guarded with velvet for the minstrels. One of same date for delivery of 4 coats to John Redde, Thos. Freer, Ant. Fever, and Nevill Derby, or 15*s.* apiece. One dated 6 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII. to provide 11 yds. black velvet [for ———]* and to ——— (*blank*) Horsley 10 yds. black damask and 2 yds. black velvet by way of reward, for their coats. Two receipts, signed by the King, for jewels returned to him by my master at Greenwich. One dated 28 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII. for 60*l.* to Ant. Bonvyse

* Omission in the text.

1532.

merchant of Luke, due by Philip Wylde of the Privy Chamber, which he had of the King in recompence of a licence of wine and woad, 60*l.* One of same date, for 44*l.* 1*s.* 6*d.* to Mr. Gresham of London, mercer, for silks. One dated 30 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII. for 2,500*l.* to Sir Geo. Lawson, to be employed on the Marches of Scotland. One dated 5 Dec. 24 Hen. VIII. for receipt of 1,100*l.* into the King's privy coffers.

Pp. 8.

x. "Separate bills and other specialties belonging unto divers persons being also in the custody of the said John Williams."

A bond of 1,000*l.* given by Polidore Virgill and others to the late lord Cardinal for his appearance before the Council when required. A patent made to Mr. Alvarde by Res ap Gryffith of an annuity of 40*s.* A "testimonial" of John Horsley and John Almoner, mariner, "for a how (hoy) in their presents (presence) wrecked at the North sands upon the border of Kent, laden with beer to go to Calais." A bond of Thos. Jaykes and Sir Will. Cumberton, clk., to save "the bishop of Salop" (Salisbury) against any "incondempnyte" that may ensue for the institution of the said Cumberton to the ch. of Rustelhale, Wilts. A bond given by John Marter, butcher, of London, to Will. Marshall of Alnetheley, Essex. An indenture made by Will. Franklen, clk., with Will. Frankelen and Katharine his wife, touching his prebend of Walton. A parchment containing the examination of wools before the duke of Norfolk and my lord Cardinal. The answers of the town clerk of Beverley.

P. 1.

3 Sept. **1286.** [Northumberland to Henry VIII.]

Calig. B. I. 124. B. M. St. P. IV. 616.

Has received letters from the Scotch king. Sends them, with copies of his own, to which they are an answer. The King will see James's mind towards justice and redress. Learns that Makayn is gone over to Ireland with 7,000 men, and done much harm there, but whether to the King's subjects he cannot tell. 1,000 men have been sent to him. Hopes to learn particulars when Argyle comes to Edinburgh on the 6th Sept. for the Parliament. Trusts to deliver Bothwell without indemnity, and bring Argyle and the earl of Craford to the King's purpose. James has deprived Argyle of the rule of all the out Isles, and given it to Mackayn and his heirs for ever. He has also given Crafford's lands to him. The spiritualty are all disaffected to James, except the bishops of Glasgow, Aberdeen, and Dunkeld. The abp. of St. Andrew's has obtained a bull from the Pope in such form that James is now content to release the spiritualty from a payment of 10,000 cr. a year, accepting instead 4,000*l.* stg. to be paid in four years. James is preparing an army beyond the North Seas. Has sent a servant thither to ascertain particulars.

Has received, Sunday, 1 Sept., two letters from the King by Angus;—the one about furnishing 100 men for defence of the Borders, the other for the entertainment of the said Earl and his brother George, and letting slip secretly them of Riddisdale and Tynedale to join those of Liddersdale in annoying Scotland. The captain of Berwick has doubtless certified the King of the last road made by the Scots in Berwick bounds. Has written to James for redress of this open-day foray, and also of that at Hawtewesill. One Waugh, a Scotchman, taken at Hawtewesill, is detained by Dacre, who covertly alleged his taking to be within the West March, and though the Earl has proved by a quest that it was within the Middle March, Dacre refuses restitution. He has also caused one Carock, who took two men of Tyvidale prisoners there, to let them escape, lest, if the Earl put them to execution, he should be at feud with Tyvidale. This Carock confessed on oath before the captain of Berwick and others. Warkworth, 3 Sept.

Copy.

1532.

3 Sept. R. O. **1287.** NORTHUMBERLAND to CROMWELL.

Is as much bound to Cromwell as any brother or son he has, for his manifold kindness and plainness. As to the sheriffwick of Northumberland, which the King has promised him for a certain rent, "that the country may perceive the love his Grace beareth unto me, and for my service in ministering of justice to the said county, I am sure the justices can declare unto his Highness, with the polling of all the sheriffs in this country embezzling and not serving the King's processes, thinking that the said justices will report the same, and that the country is like to be in no good stay to the sheriffwick be in my hands as appeared evidently unto them." Begs him to set forward with the King his matters concerning Lord Dacre and the old retinue that has always belonged to the warden. Sends copies secretly of his letters to the King and the duke of Norfolk on the subject. Begs him, at a convenient opportunity, seeing that wars are likely to ensue, to get the King to allow him one year's fee beforehand for the office of wardenry, and he will requite Cromwell's pains. Warkworth Castle, 3 Sept. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable Council. *Endd.*

3 Sept. R. O. **1288.** SIR ARTHUR DARCY to CROMWELL.

Is sorry the King's gift of the advowson of Kendale should now be withdrawn from him, for he had promised to give it to one of his Grace's chaplains. Has not had a penny of his Grace for three years, nor of his father for four. The King knows he surrendered 100*l.* land to help his father, for which his father received 1,000*l.*, and gave him "the said 600 marks." Has been the King's servant 14 years, and never failed at any journey or triumph; but will not weary his Grace, who, he believes, is sore charged, by asking forfeits or lands. This advowson given to a friend would have relieved him; "and of certainty I may not spend by his Grace nor my father 32*l.*" Owes various sums to the master of the Savoy, Anth. Vivald, Mr. Chollmeley, Domyngo (?), and the King. His expenditure is at the rate of 200 marks. Begs Cromwell to advance the King's gift to him, and, if he refuse any journey in the wars, let the King take the "vowson" and all his offices. Waits till Saturday for the setting forth of his ordnance given him by the King to the Borders, and for money. His day at the Borders shall not be broken, according to the King's letters. 3 Sept.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Thomas Cromwell.

3 Sept. R. O. **1289.** RICHARD BILBYE to CROMWELL.

Begs him to remember the bill made by Mr. Cole, dean of the King's chapel, and for one of his clerks to write to Mr. Pryor or Mr. Monke, baylye masters of this monastery of Westminster, touching the same. Westm., 3 Sept. 1532.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

4 Sept. Strype's Cranmer, 679. **1290.** CRANMER to HENRY VIII.

At his last solicitation for an answer about commerce between the merchants of England and the Low Countries, Mons. Grandeveile told him that as the Diet concerning that matter had lately been held in Flanders, where the queen of Hungary was governor, the Emperor would make answer by her. To Grandeveile's question about the aid and subsidy desired of the King by the Emperor, replied according to his instructions received from Wm. Paget, and gave it him in writing to show to the Emperor.

1532.

Grandeveile says he shall have an answer at Lintz. Both Cranmer and the French ambassador are furnishing waggons, horses, tents, ships, and other things for their voyage, but will not be ready to depart for eight or ten days, Expects to be at Lyntz before the Emperor, who will stay at Passaw ten or twelve days.

The Turk is in Hungary, at the same place whereof he wrote in his last.

On the 2nd inst. the Emperor left Abagh for Vienna by land, and Ferdinand went hence by water to meet him at Passaw. At Vienna the ambassadors will know his pleasure. Sends the Emperor's proclamation about a General Council and reformation of controversies of the faith in Germany, and the number of soldiers to be contributed by all the states of the Empire against the Turk. The greatest prince of Germany (the duke of Burgundy and Austry except) is only appointed to send 10 horsemen and 554 footmen. Regenspurgh, 4 Sept.

4 Sept. **1291.** Mai to Cobos.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 99. B. M.

After writing another letter, which accompanies this, the Viceroy arrived. Accompanied him to the Pope at his first audience. The Pope told the Viceroy what he had already told Mai about the amity and "respetos" of France. Cannot believe that he has done as he says, for the French ambassador enters to negotiate at all times, and does not appear discontented. Will not believe, though he swears it, that while an interview is being arranged between France and England, as it is said, they will undeceive them here until they have tried to gratify him (Henry ?) as much as they can. This is an incurable evil.* The Viceroy told the Pope he was surprised at the French ambassador's assurance that his master did not propose to make any innovations in Italy. The Pope said this was true, and that it would be well if these two wills should be united; to which the Ambassador replied that the Pope ought to search for the means to do this. Thinks it is some unimportant matter (*liviandad*), like the offensive war in the time of the duke of Albany. [The French ambassador] told [the Pope] he was much grieved at the death of the prince of Denmark,† because, if his sister were married to the king of Scotland, it would disturb their treaties. Does not know whether it is of much importance; but has told the cardinal of Ravenna to advise them, as of himself, to this marriage (*este partido*).

His Holiness will not give the tenth in France, but has given permission to sell Church property in Spain to pay the half annate.

In the English case, the Pope said that at the beginning of the audiences they would proceed, whether the mandate of the King arrived or not. He had heard that they would hold a Parliament in October, and pass Acts against the apostolic authority. Fearing this, he has sent a brief to the King, admonishing him not to do so; and another to the prelates, commanding them not to consent. The English ambassadors and lawyers have sent a person to the King to inform him of the true justice of the case; but it will probably have no effect. The Pope told Mai that Gardiner (*el Obispo Unidoniense*) has changed his mind about the divorce, and left the Court on that account; and said that it would be well if the Emperor could manage to have good intelligence with the duke of Norfolk, as he would be of great service, and is well acquainted with French practices (*porque tiene exosas las platicas Francesas en grandisima manera*).

The imperial Ambassador and the Queen's agents in England ask for a brief "regravatorio del primero." Both Mai and the Viceroy have pressed

* "Ni crehere io, ahunque me lo jure, que tratandose vistas, como dizen que se tratan, entre el Frances y el de Anglaterra, que aca les desengañen antes le haran todos los regalos que pudieren, y este es mal incurable."

† John, son of Christiern II., born 1518, died 1532.

1532.

1291. MAI to COBOS—*cont.*

it, but the Pope says they must wait till October. If the King appears (*viene a la causa*) there will be no need of it, as the cause would soon be despatched; but if he does not appear, he will grant it. Thinks it is better to wait, as the time is short, especially as he feels sure they will not grant it, although, whenever Ortiz speaks to the Pope, he promises it.

Hears from Brindisi that the Turk has retired. It is reported that an interview between France and England is being negotiated, and that cavalry have been sent to Picardy. Had another conversation with the Pope about the Turks. He promised to pay the aid, even if the Turks were repulsed.

Thinks it will be well to go on against the Turks first, because it is natural to use one's victory, and because by this they will free the Pope from his fear of the Council, and other reformations; and, thirdly, he will think this will hinder the Emperor from turning against France, of which he is afraid, as he would have to declare, and might lose the obedience of France and England, with which they have threatened him. Rome, 4 Sept. 1532.

Sp., pp. 17. *Modern copy.*

Ib., f. 108. 2. English translation.

5 Sept. Vienna Archives.

1292. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Has communicated the good news in the Emperor's letter of the 12th ult. to the duke of Norfolk, who seemed not only astonished but vexed at the perfect union of Germany. Not only did he tell some one that Chapuys had told him things with which the King would not be very pleased, but he seemed quite pensive and forbade any one to speak to him. Heard this from the Queen. His regret was increased by Chapuys saying that it was commonly reported that secretary Paget had gone to Germany to deal with the princes there. At this he changed colour, and seemed confused, but after a time said that if Paget had done this he acted on his own responsibility, for he was only commissioned to go to their ambassador. But this is improbable.

After some conversation about the arrival of the Turk and of the Emperor, he began to speak of the interview between the kings of England and France, saying that he thought he knew something of the secrets of both Kings, and was sure that nothing would be treated of, except resistance against the Turk in case the Emperor were defeated. In this case, it was to be presumed that the Turk would march towards Italy, and the Kings were determined to go against him in person, and intended to consult about it at the interview. Did not choose to display any curiosity, lest he should seem to care much for what they might arrange. In answer to a question about the king of Denmark, the Duke said that the matter did not concern the King, and they had taken no pains to enquire; but the King had heard from Flanders that he had surrendered to his uncle. On parting, the Duke was more courteous than ever.

On Saturday evening the Nuncio presented to the King the Pope's brief, exhorting him to send a power to appear in his cause. He told the Nuncio he had heard that it had been proposed in the Consistory to send briefs both to the French king and himself; but the trouble was wasted, for he would never do it. On this he put himself in a passion, as at other times, and said that if the Pope irritated him he would open the eyes of other princes, who are not learned as he is, and do not know that the real power of the Pope is very small compared with the power which he has tyrannically usurped, with his other usual threats. When his anger was cooled, he said he would consider the brief, and write his intention to the Pope. He then spoke about

1532.

the Turk, and praised the Emperor's conduct; but he feared that his army would not be ready as soon as it was needed, and that the Turk would winter in Hungary so as to wear out the Emperor. He asked very particularly about the aid given by the Pope. At Chapuys' request the Nuncio asked him about the king of Denmark; but he only said the same as Norfolk had previously said. The King said nothing whatever about his intended passage across the sea.

On Sunday, before mass, lady Anne was created marchioness of Pembroke, with an income of 4,000 ducats. After mass, which was performed by the bishop of Winchester, the King and the French ambassador drew near to the altar, and signed and swore to certain articles. Dr. Foxe made a speech in praise of the alliance between England and France, of which God, not man, must have been the inventor, as it was the best means for resisting the Turk, and was inviolable and eternal. Then the singers began to sing *Te Deum*, and the trumpets and other instruments to do their duty. Has been unable to discover any of the details of this new treaty. Langez arrived yesterday. Does not know his mission, unless that it was arranged that the French king should send a gentleman when he left Brittany, and Henry should also send word of the day of his departure,—which will be soon, for they are to be at Boulogne and Calais on 1 Oct. The first meeting will be between these places, and they will return to Boulogne, and feast for three days. Henry will then go on to Calais to meet Francis on his way thither, and they will stay there together three or four days. Their joint safety will be provided for by soldiers from the garrisons of Boulogne and Calais. The lady will not leave Calais. The King seems never to have desired anything so much as this journey, for he does not care to talk of anything else. No one else wishes it except the lady, and the people talk of it in a strange fashion. The Council, and especially the duke of Suffolk, have spoken so plainly that the King insulted him several times. The earl of Oxford (*Auffort*), great chamberlain, said a week ago to a friend that he feared this interview would be the cause of great evils to the kingdom, and it was arranged only between the King, the lady, and the French ambassador.

The repair of the Tower of London was begun a month ago. Some think it is for the Queen's lodging during the King's absence; but this is not credible, unless he wishes the people to mutiny. Some fear is felt of the Scotch, and all the lords and gentlemen of the North are ordered to put themselves in readiness, and it is said that 5,000 or 6,000 men will be sent down.

Has just heard that the King has put off his journey for 10 days in consequence of the plague at Dover, and on the road thither. It is therefore intended to embark men and horses here. It will be difficult to provide ships, and unlikely that the King will run the risk at this season, so that it is possible that the scheme may be given up. London, 5 Sept. 1532.

Fr. From a modern copy.

5 Sept. S. B. **1293.** For Sir Arthur Darcy.

Commanding all mayors and other officers to furnish him with carts, at the King's price, on his journey into the North parts, for the conveyance of the King's stuff and necessaries. Windsor, 1 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* 5 Sept.

6 Sept. R. O. **1294.** Edw. Ryngeley to Cromwell.

This day I was informed by Laurence Gyles, of this town, that he should provide a lodging for you, and room for 12 horses, at Rob. Rouff's house, next to the Staple, where the French king is to lodge, and the lodgings adjoining are thought to be most convenient for his train. My lord of Norfolk sent me word by Rob. Donyngton of this town that I should advertise him

1532.

1294. EDW. RYNGELEY to CROMWELL—*cont.*

of 16 of the best lodgings, furnished with napery and kitchen stuff, for noblemen strangers to keep their houses in. The King's French secretary spoke to me seven or eight days ago to appoint you a lodging, which I have done, and I trust you will be contented. Calais, 6 Sept. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

6 Sept. **1295.** The GREAT SEAL.

Close Roll 24 Hen. VIII. m. 24 d. Rym. XIV. 439.

Memorandum, that on the 6 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. Sir Thos. Audley, keeper of the Great Seal, about 6 p.m. delivered the said seal to the King at Whitehall, in the Banket Chamber, in a white leather bag sealed with his seal, in presence of Henry marquis of Exeter, Sir John Russell, Sir Anthony Broun, Sir Ric. Page, Hen. Norreys, Thos. Crumwell, John Bell, clk., Thos. Neuman, clk., one of the masters of Chancery, Hen. Knyvet, Thos. Aluard, and others; which seal, because the letters were much worn away, the King ordered to be destroyed, and delivered to the said Sir Thomas another Great Seal, having on one side the following style round the margin, *Henricus Octavus Dei Gratia Angl. et Franciæ Rex, Fidei Defensor, et Dominus Hiberniæ*, with other impressions; viz., the King sitting in his majesty, bearing a sceptre in one hand and the sign of the cross in the other, and on either side of the King the insignia of England, with the title of the Order of the Garter about them and the imperial Crown above; and on the other side of the same seal, the same royal style, and a figure of the King armed with a sword in his right hand, and seated on a horse, likewise adorned, and bearing on his shield the insignia of England, with a rose engraved on the right side, and a dog running under the King's feet.

6 Sept. **1296.** ABBEY OF MOCHELNEY.

See GRANTS in SEPTEMBER, No. 11.

6 Sept. **1297.** HENRY VIII. to SIR THOMAS AUDELEY, Lord Chancellor.

S. B.

To make out letters patent as follows, for provisions of victuals, on the King's repair to Calais.

1. For Richard Benet and Robert Donyngton, to provide 500 qrs. of oats, and as much poultry as they think needful. 2. William Mattres, to provide 1,000 oxen and 1,000 muttons. 3. Robert Donyngton, to provide 130 qrs. of malt. 4. Bartholomew Johnson, to provide 140 qrs. of malt. 5. John Ratclif, to provide 130 qrs. of malt. 6. James Wading, to provide 100 qrs. of malt. A proviso is inserted that no poultry be taken within Kent, Essex, or Sussex. Windsor, 4 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 6 Sept.

R. O. 2. Draft of the preceding corrected by Cromwell. *Endd.*

[Sept.] **1298.** [CROMWELL to HENRY VIII.]*

R. O.

Has caused patterns to be made after the King's device, but has desired the goldsmith not to proceed to the finishing of them till the King's pleasure be further known, for which he will repair to him on Saturday night or Sunday morning. Sends by the bearer the pattern of the King's collar of balasses and diamonds "drawn according to your Grace's first device." A matter in variance between the executors of Sir Wm. Spencer and my lady Spencer, of which information has been given to the Judges, has been heard before my lord keeper of the Great Seal, Sir Will. Poulet, and Cromwell; and it appears, by the examination of the executors and of

* Written probably on the *Thursday* preceding Vaughan's letter (No. 1299), which would be either the 5th or 12th Sept.

1532.

Edmund Knyghtley, his brother Richard, and the said lady Spencer their sister, that, notwithstanding an agreement made between the executors and lady Spencer, Edmund Knightley has done his utmost to set them at variance, and defeat the King's title to the heir; to effect which he has presumptuously caused proclamations to be made in various towns in cos. Warw., Leic., and Northt., in contempt of the King and his laws. My Lord Keeper has therefore committed him to the Fleet till the King's pleasure be known.

As to the cup of gold and corporas case, I sent your Highness word by Thos. Alvard, as the bearer Steph. Vawhan can inform you, who has made perfect books of them, and all other your Highness's jewels now in the hands of Cornelys.

Draft, corrected by Cromwell, pp. 3.

[7 ? Sept.] **1299.** S. Vaughan to Cromwell.

R. O. Delivered Cromwell's letters to the King on Friday night, when he returned late from hunting. Showed his Highness a draught of the fashion of his chain, which he called my lady Marques to look at, and liked very well. He had been afraid Cornelis would have put in more than seven balasses, and made it too large. He expects Cromwell at his coming will bring six or seven draughts of troches in which to set the other diamonds, emeralds, and rubies. He might bring six or seven for each stone. Vaughan told the King he had written a list of the jewels delivered to Cromwell, and those Cromwell was going to deliver to Cornelis to make up. "Yea, but," said his Grace, "he hath not delivered so great a charge unto him at once?" Vaughan said, Not yet; that the jewels would be delivered according to Cornelis' need of work, but that he had taken a draught of all. The King desired him to put what he had now written with the part he wrote before. The King expected Cromwell this night. My lady Marques asked Vaughan if he had brought her anything from Master Alverd.

Windsor, Saturday.*

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Unto the right worshipful Master Crumwell.

8 Sept. **1300.** Sir Thomas Audeley to Cromwell.

R. O. Came to London on Our Lady's eve. Did not mean to have returned so soon but for Cromwell's loving letters to make haste. Was sorry not to find him at home, but hopes to see him soon. Wishes to know when the King means to return to London, for it is said he is coming shortly hither, and going to Calais to meet the French king. Desires news if his Grace is merry and in good health, "for that is all my comfort." Hopes his Highness will live longer than himself. Was sorry to hear Cromwell has been sick, who has been one of his greatest friends. London, on Our Lady Day.†

Signed: Thomas Audeley, keeper of the King's seal.

P. 1. *Add.:* To his assured loving friend, Mr. Cromwell.

8 Sept. **1301.** Will. Abbot of York to Cromwell.

R. O. I have received your letter in favor of Master Fenton, who desires to have a new lease in the terms of a draft sent to me. I have communicated it to my brethren, and they are not satisfied with the terms, but will adhere to those that are usual in all leases of the parsonage of Rudstone. I have, however, appointed my counsel to keep a court at Rudstone for the profit of "the said" Mr. Anthony, when I will arrange what reparations shall be required from him. York, 8 Sept. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right honourable.

* The Court was at Windsor from 1 to 19 Sept., and this letter must have been written on Saturday the 7th or 14th.

† Lady Day in harvest, 8 Sept.

1532.

8 Sept. R. O. **1302.** ALEXANDER WODE to CROMWELL.

Please obtain the King's favor to admit Sir John Burgyn, clk., to be one of his chaplains, according to my former suit, and your pains shall be recompensed. I trust you will be good master to Ric. Copleston, that he may have a commission to look up penalties and forfeits to which the King is entitled. Nativity of Our Lady.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

8 Sept. Nero, B. VI. 106. B. M. **1303.** The KING'S ARMOURER.

Charge of Baltesar Bullato, a Milanese, armourer to the king of England, against Fra Antonio Vienuzo, formerly sacristan. He says he comes from Lucca. But no Lucchese in this city know him. He has changed his name, so as not to be known, for the tricks he did at the siege of Florence. During the war, he, with other robbers, stole chalices and vestments which had been put for safety in the sacristy of a church, in which he was employed to ring the bells and sweep. He has lent money to Bullato, and run away with robes given as security. He has stolen from Bullato a horse harness belonging to the King, worth 10*l.* st., and it was found in the house of one Peter, a Lombard. He has also committed another crime, which in Italy deserves burning, and has cheated young men at the house of Antony Bonvixi with false cards and dice. 8 Sept. 1532. London.

Ital., pp. 2.

9 Sept. R. O. **1304.** SIR JOHN FITZ JAMES to CROMWELL.

For your kind dealing for the prior of Mountagew, I know not how the said Prior hath deserved your pains. I never spake with my servant Cuff since that time. The abbey of Brewton is within a mile of my house. The Abbot is sick and old, and upon his death or resignation the monks desire to have one that I dislike. The Abbot has been to me an unkind neighbour, and I would gladly have a better one. The house is not of the King's foundation, but of Sir Andrew Lutterell's, and he and his ancestors have given the monks licence for election. But still the King's letter and your policy can do much in the matter. I shall be glad to hear from you. Redlinche, 9 Sept.

I shall be glad to know what applications have been made to you in the matter.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* Of the Council. *Sealed.*

9 Sept. R. O. **1305.** THOMAS BEDYLL to CROMWELL.

Has noticed three or four things in the paper enclosed concerning the King's great matter, which he leaves it to Cromwell to alter as he thinks fit. Thinks the contents somewhat bitter, and that they ought to be softened. They contain also some secret things, which should be well weighed whether the French king should know them. They will certainly make for the King's part, and animate the French king to speak the more at this interview. There are also some points mentioned which should induce the Pope to revoke his sentence for fear of afterclaps. Desires it to be written in a fairer hand, and that the name of the writer may be concealed, "for it may so fortune that the same matters shall be hereafter dilated in another fashion." London, 9 Sept.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

9 Sept. Nero, B. VI. 138. B. M. **1306.** ANDREA GRITTI, DOGE OF VENICE.

Commission to ——— to treat with the king of England and his Council as to sending Venetian galleys thither. Understands from his letters that the duke of Norfolk proposes that if the galleys are sent, he would treat about the kind and quantity of merchandise and sums of money,

1532.

adding that the Venetians should export from England coloured cloths and coarser wools, as well as the finer, which is against their privileges and liberties. It will be hard to find any Venetians who will go thither on these conditions. Desires the old custom to endure. Our Duchy Palace, 9 Sept. 1532.

English translation, pp. 2. *Endd.*

9 Sept. R. O. **1307.** Tower of London.

"Abstract of certain reparations done within the King's Tower of London."

Payments of carpenters, sawyers, freemasons, &c. at the Tower, from 4 June to 9 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII., showing—

i. The amount of wages paid to each kind of workman fortnightly.

ii. Ready money payments in prest to sundry carpenters "in part payment of certain frames task work taken in great;" viz., at St. Thomas's tower, a new roof and new floors; the houses of office next to the kitchen, a new wardrobe, two new lodgings adjoining the King's privy closet, and a new roof and floor to the Queen's great chamber. To Jas. Nedham, Ric. Ambrose, Thos. Sherys, Will. Walker, John Kyng, and Thos. Hall, various sums to each, amounting in all to 24*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*

iii. "Emptions bought and provided for the foresaid buildings" from 4 June to 7 Sept., with timber and other materials, turner work, iron work, &c., 377*l.* 4*s.* 3*d.* Total 970*l.*

iv. Account of the work done by the carpenters, masons, bricklayers, plumbers, joiners, glasiers, &c.; viz.—

1. Carpenters' work. Taking down old timber, &c. at St. Thomas's tower, two old lodgings and a little gallery adjoining the King's privy closet, the old timber of the Queen's dining chamber, and of the King's grandmother's chamber, now to be made the King's wardrobe, which is already half finished. Out of the old timber taken down there have been set up three houses for the masons to work in; part has been burned to melt the old lead, and part has been saved. There has also been taken down the old timber upon the four turrets of the White Tower, the old timber of Robyn the Devil's tower, the timber of Julius Cæsar's tower, and of the tower at the end of the King's wardrobe; "the which three towers finished six weeks past, and the other four turrets to be finished within eight days." The Queen's bridge is almost finished, and another bridge in her garden likewise.

2. Masons' work. Finished two great pillars of Caen stone under St. Thomas's tower, and certain hard stone set about the arch and the foundation of the walls about the floodgate under the said tower, "as the pulling down of an old wall, the which wall is almost half finished." Half the White Tower, and more, is "new embattled, coped, indented (?) and cressed" with Caen stone to the extent of 500 feet. Four doors ready wrought for three chambers, and the door for the gallery going to the King's privy closet; also the sills and jambs for two great windows.

3. Work of bricklayers, plumbers, &c., on the same buildings.

Pp. 9.

10 Sept. Camusat, 6. **1308.** [Langeais?] to ———.

"*Monseigneur.*" Having opportunity to send this despatch to Lyons, advertises him of the news in this country. The interview between the two Kings is concluded. On 12 Oct. the French king will be at Rue, 9 or 10 leagues from Boulogne, and the king of England at Dover. On the 14th the grand master of France and the duke of Norfolk will meet at Marquise to make arrangements. The interview will take place on the 20th. There will be as few people and as modest apparel as possible; no cloth of gold or silver, except for their own persons, and for the ladies, if any. He that has fewest people and most modest apparel shall give his companion to understand that he knew best how "*donner l'ordre.*" On the 20th, at

1532.

1308. [Langeais ?] to ——— —*cont.*

Marquise, Francis is to entertain Henry at dinner, whom he shall go to meet as far as Henry's territory, to conduct him to Marquise, thence to Boulogne, where they will stay three days or more. The king of England to be accompanied by all his retinue, and retain only 600 horse at Boulogne. Francis to do the like on going to Calais with Henry, who is to conduct him thence out of the English territory. No gentleman to use quarrelsome words, on pain of banishment from his country for one year; or put his hand to his sword, on pain of death. Each King to have a guard of 200 horse at Ardre. The writer bears these articles, which have been signed by this King, and is going hence to cause the Grand Master to depart. This King is sending a gentleman to obtain the signature of the King "our master," and will return to cause the duke of Norfolk to cross the sea. Francis may send to this sea his two galiaces and a number of gallions and other vessels to guard this coast; and he may assemble all the garrisons of Picardy, which the Dauphin is to keep on the frontier for the surety of the two Kings. Believes he will have already learnt the cause of the meeting, which is, that the offer by these princes of succour for Christendom was rejected by the Emperor, either because he thinks himself strong enough, or because he wishes alone to have the honor of fighting the Turk; but they, considering that if the Emperor (which God forbid!) should have the worst of it, the damage would be common to all Christendom, have determined to consult together beforehand as to what they ought to do, and in order to devise some means, perhaps by way of a council, for the reunion of Christendom. Windsor, 10 Sept. 1532.

Fr.

12 Sept. R. O. **1309.** Henry Lokwod to Cromwell.

Is glad to hear of his welfare, on which depends all his hope of worldly promotion. Reminds him of "our poor college," that we may have a final conclusion by the King's letters patent for the lands we are to have in recompense of Wyttyng. If your mastership had not been "special good" to me in our college matters, "I would never have tarried all the incumbrances that we have been in;" but now "we be meynly well if these new lands were limit and stablished." I pray you help us with the parsonage in Kent that Mr. Wyatt moved you of, "by cause there both the byshopp and the arschedekyn wylbe heysse (easy) to intret for owr colleg," and it will be a great commodity to us; and you shall have what you please for yourself for life, or your son Gregory. Let your writings be made and sent by Mr. Wyett, and you shall have them sealed with the college seal. Cambridge, 12 Sept. *Signed:* Henry Lokwod, "minister of the same."

P.S.—The bp. of Norwich's commissary has been here, and says there are debts for Croxton and Eteryg (?) Heath unpaid for five years, amounting to 8*l.*, and if they are not paid he will suspend the church of Croxton. Begs his help, and that he will send word by Wyatt.

Would have been glad to have had the vicarage of Sepulchre's until Endfeld* had fallen in. Was too scrupulous in declining Cromwell's offer. Begs him to remember the "arr."? (arrears ?) of Wyttyng now due by the King's grant. He shall have part of them if he will help. The parsonage which he desires for the wife of Mr. Cycyll is held for the term of his life by John Bird, and has been promised after his death to another. Will, however, do what he can for Cromwell. "Your son Gregorius tuus unigenitus bene valet." Would be glad if Mr. Seydnoyr, or Dr. Hawkins, or Mr. Herytage

* The writer, Hen. Lockwood, succeeded to the vicarage of Enfield in 1540. That of St. Sepulchre's was vacant in 1532, and was filled up by the appointment of Dr. Rowland Lee.

1532.

had better promotion, "so that I had one of their benefices that Gregory might lie off it, that I might see to his tuition. I would trust so to cull of him that it should be both in time to come to your comfort and his profit." Hopes after Michaelmas to have him again as bedfellow in Christ College. Desires credence for Wyet in business connected with the college.

Hol., pp. 3. *Add.:* Of the King's council.

12 Sept. R. O. **1310.** CHRISTOPHER HALES to CROMWELL.

Thanks for your letters sent by your servant, John Brygenden. I hope he may prosper. "I send unto you a buck which I know is of no reputation unto you." Accept it as the extent of my mind. I have had my health this summer, and can ride meetly well, but am no goer. I am sorry to hear of the death of your sister. Birlyng, Thursday before the Exaltation of the Holy Cross.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Councillor and master of the jewels.

13 Sept. Add. MS. 28,585, f. 112. B. M. **1311.** KATHARINE OF ARRAGON to CHARLES V.

Though she knows that the Emperor is occupied in resisting the Turk, she will not refrain from importuning him with her affairs, which are perhaps equal in the offence they cause to God. God will give the victory to those who serve Him with good works, and one of the best will be to get her cause settled. It appears not to be hers only, but to concern all who fear God, considering the evils which it has produced and will produce in Christendom if the Pope will not take some steps, and that shortly. Books are being printed here full of falsehoods and filth touching the Faith. It is determined to settle the case here at the same time as the interview between these two Kings. Begs the Emperor to urge the Pope to decide the case without more delay. The details are so foul and unreasonable, and dishonorable to her husband, that she does not like the Emperor to know them from her, and the Ambassador will tell him. Prays for his victory over the Turks. Asks him to thank card. Egydyo and the Abad Lloro for the trouble they have taken on her behalf. Enfyle, 13 Sept.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy. Add.*

13 Sept. R. O. **1312.** ROBERT MORES.

The deposition of Robert Mores, *alias* Robert à Meredethe, before Thomas Crumwell, 13 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII.

On Bartholomew's Even last he dined in his own house over against the bishop of Worcester's, in company with one Pynner, who dwells next him; and afterwards came to London to Mr. Dodmer, alderman, and also before Mr. Recorder, to offer bail for Evan, a capper, who was taken on suspicion of felony. The Recorder refused one of the two sureties, "and he saith that a woman dwelling nigh unto the bishop of Ely's place within a pale; but he saith he knoweth not the sureties that should have been bounden for the said Evan Capper."

He was also the same day, about 8 p.m., with Davy Tayler, who lives about St. John's. He dined on Bartholomew's Day with my lord of Derby's bargeman in his boat.

In Cromwell's hand, p. 1. *Endd.*

ii. On the back of the preceding are the following lists, also in Cromwell's hand, arranged in two columns.

(1.) Mynyster, Father Peytow. Warden of Greenwich, Freer Henry Elston. Warden of Richmond, Freer Ryche. Warden of Canterbury, Gabriel Pekoke. Warden of Newarke, Father Rykys. Warden of Newcastle, Father Baker. Warden of Southampton, Father Scryvener. Father

1532.

1312. Robert Mores—*cont.*

Donall. Father Deryke. Father Corson, vicar of Greenwich. Father Honter. Father Robynson. Father Robert Neswyke. Father Elwyn.

(2.) "Contra Peytow." Father Pekoke. Father Forest. Father Lawrens. Father Covert. Father Sydney. Father Penreth. Father Thomas Queyntance. Father Massey. Fraunces Boknell. Father Sebastyon.

1313. James Leek to Cromwell.

R. O. On Tuesday last Father Commissary and Father Forest were with the King, when he entertained the former with good words. He desires they should be with him on Sunday next. The commissary and Forest will come from Richmond on Wednesday to Greenwich, to hold a visitation, to know the minds of the fathers and brethren. Afterwards he will sit at Richmond. Every man is to be examined by himself. It is, therefore, supposed that when they come to the chapter the votes will be given by the headiest and stiff sort, so that if the King does not appoint a chief himself they will retain Peyto as their minister. His Grace is supported by those whose names the writer sent to Cromwell, and they will be satisfied to have a stranger appointed, if he be an Observant.

Hears that a curse has been passed by the Pope, and is coming to England to the Observants' hands. Is not sure of the truth, but as soon as he knows will send Cromwell word. Would gladly have come to Cromwell himself, but must have patience lest he be restrained. Has nothing to pay as yet, but will bring his bill at the King's coming to Greenwich or Eltham, unless Cromwell would like to see him before. Friday.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* Councillor. *Endd. inaccurately:* Thomas Beck.

15 Sept. **1314.** Thomas Hennage.

R. O. Warrant under the sign manual to Cromwell, master of the jewels, to deliver to Thos. Hennage, to be cancelled, an obligation dated —— July, wherein he stands bound to Sir Brian Tuke, Cromwell, and Sir Chr. Hales, in 53*l.* 5*s.* 3*d.* It is recited that by a former warrant, dated Hunsdon, 14 July 24 Hen. VIII., Cromwell was authorised to receive of Hennage 183*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, and certain specialties and obligations amounting to 516*l.* 16*s.* 1*d.*, residue of 766*l.* 16*s.* 1*d.* in which he was indebted to the King by indenture 22 May 22 Hen. VIII.; on which, by indenture 19 July 24 Hen. VIII., Cromwell received of Hennage the obligation first-mentioned. Windsor, 15 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII.

15 Sept. **1315.** Benet to [Cranmer].

R. O. Received Cranmer's letter from Regenspurgh, dated the 17th ult.

St. P. VII. 378. Has received no commandment from the King to certify Cranmer in what state the cause is here, as he signified the King had ordered. Will, however, give credence to his letter. Explains to him the circumstances of the admission of Carne as excusator.

After various discussions, the Pope resolved in the Consistory on the 9th July to prorogue the cause till the beginning of November, and meanwhile the King should be exhorted to "send a proxy unto the principal cause."

On the 11th the abbot of Farfa made his brother Hieronimo prisoner, as he was leaving for the Emperor with 100 light horse.

News has come that the French and English kings will meet at Calais.

Hol., draft. Headed: 15 Sept. 1532.

15 Sept. **1316.** Chapuys to Charles V.

Vienna Archives. Wrote on the 5th about the arrival of Langey, &c. Four days ago he left the Court without staying in London, so that Chapuys could not ask him about his charge. Understands that it was to fix the time for the

1532.

interview, which the French king wishes to be put off till the 20th; to offer the king of England a fleet for his passage, which he will not accept; and to ask the King to bring the new Marchioness with him. If he has not such a charge, the Ambassador has given out that he has, for the King has written to several lords to prepare their wives to accompany the Marchioness, whom he is taking to this assembly at the request of the French king. Francis has probably made this request, knowing that it would please the King and the lady, and that the King would bring her without being asked, as he cannot leave her for an hour. Doubts not that the French king wishes to see her, to thank her for her daily good offices, for which the Ambassador says he can hardly be sufficiently grateful. Francis has lost nothing by the death of the cardinal of York; for, besides that the lady is more mischievous and has more credit than he had, the King does not pay her 25,000 cr., but only flattery and promises of soliciting the divorce.

Two days after Langey arrived, the King, leaving him and the other ambassadors at Windsor, came here in haste to inspect his ships. Finding that it was impossible to carry out his determination, of which Chapuys wrote in his last, he has resolved, in spite of the pestilence, to embark at Dover; and, to prevent the danger of contagion from a large retinue, has licensed his people to embark when and where they please, so long as they are at Calais by the day fixed. Suffolk, who ought to be with the King, is going tomorrow to Suffolk to embark. His purpose in going so far may be to have an excuse for absence, as he could not prevent the interview by his remonstrances. Brian will go post to France tomorrow, in return for Langey's coming.

Has not been able to find out anything about the league which was sworn at Windsor on the 1st inst., except that the French ambassador says there was nothing in it concerning the Emperor, and it was only a defensive league, which was not really necessary, but the English wanted some addition to previous treaties. The harangue, after the oath, certainly implied something more than a defensive league.

The day before yesterday the French ambassador said to Chapuys, in presence of the Venetian ambassador and his secretary, among other words which showed his master's illwill to the Emperor, that it was reported that the Emperor, under colour of the king of the Romans, had sent ambassadors to the Turk, proposing to divide the monarchy of the world with him, and offering to leave him Hungary if he would help in subduing other Christian princes;—which, however, he did not believe. Rebuked him for repeating such stories, which he knew were not true. He said Langey was his authority. After this he said that perhaps the two Kings at their interview would treat of an expedition to Greece and Constantinople, of which his master was Emperor.

The king of England will not only not give aid to the Emperor, nor allow his subjects to serve against the Turk, but has not permitted the publication of a bull of plenary indulgence to those who pray for the prosperity of Christendom. Notwithstanding this, does not think there are ten persons in England who do not pray for the Emperor as devoutly as his own subjects.

Procured a month ago a book, written by the King's order, about the divorce, but principally about the authority of the Pope. Gave it to the Nuncio to send to the Pope to incline him to give sentence and to hinder this interview, for fear the king of England should induce the French king to join him in renouncing obedience to the Pope. The Nuncio says that he has written amply about it.

Fr. Imperfect. From a modern copy. Headed: "Londres, 15 Sept. 1532."

16 Sept. R. O. **1317.** Sir John Lamplewgh to Cromwell.

I received your letter by the bearer, concerning the murder of John Curwen, which I have communicated to the bearer. One of the brethren,

1532.

1317. Sir John Lamplewgh to Cromwell—*cont.*

named Gawyn Borradayle, is suspected of being implicated in the death of the abbot of Holme. I am glad to hear that you are talked about for the master of the wards, and shall be glad to obey your commands. Kendall, 16 Sept.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful. *Endd.*

16 Sept. **1318.** John Rokesbie to Cromwell.

R. O. I am glad to hear of your health, and thank you for your kindness shown to me at London. I have sent the bill of accounts for Chr. Wellyfed this term, which is very great. The cause is that one of my pupils died of plague in my house, with whom Christopher was conversant; and as I could not tell who was infected, I put him in a place by himself. No one would take him under 2*s.* 4*d.* or 2*s.* 8*d.* a week. He should not have required other necessaries if he had tarried in this town. Cambridge, 16 Sept.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful ——, at London.

16 Sept. **1319.** The King's Jewels.

See Grants in September, No. 15.

17 Sept. **1320.** Richard Croke* to Cromwell.

R. O. Ellis, 3 Ser. II. 196. After I left, Bartelot, the printer, told me that Goodrycke requested him to advertise the King of certain errors in "The Glasse off Treuthe;" which Bartelot refused, saying he had moved the King in such matters beforetime, and his Grace was not content with it. Though this was told Croke secretly, thinks it his duty to make it known to Cromwell, and that he should get out by policy from Goodricke what errors he notes. Thinks that Bartelot will speak of it to others. Oxford, 17 Sept.

Begs he will remember his lodgings, which have one chamber only. The tower has the roof ready, and timber for another story. 40*l.* will furnish the whole building according to the first plot, to the great ornament of the house and the King's honor.

Hol. Add.: To the right worshipful and my singular good [friend, Mr.] Crumwel at Austin Friars.

17 Sept. **1321.** Benet to [Norfolk].

R. O. St. P. VII. 379. Are in great anxiety, as they have had no letter from the King for four months. The Old and Young man are therefore in such suspicion that it is not possible to remove it out of their heads. The Old man is, by reason of age and sickness, in danger of his life; and they are afraid of losing both. For this purpose it is thought good "that Sir Gregory should come thither." 17 Sept. 1532.

Hol. Draft.

17 Sept. **1322.** Dr. Ortiz to Cobos.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 114. B. M. Writes to the Emperor about the Queen's affairs.

Has advised the Ambassador to provide that the sentence given by the Consistory should be put in writing and declared, because he was deceived if he thought it had been put in writing, though he has often said that it was. The Pope told me it had been delayed for good reasons, and that cardinal Cesis would put it in writing instead of Card. Cesarino, who was absent. Cesis has promised me a copy tomorrow.

I have now received it, and send it. You will see that the term is

* Ellis reads in this and a subsequent letter the words συν θεῷ under the signature as "subdean."

1532.

extended for the whole of October, and I think it will last until the victory which God will give to the Emperor.

Will persevere in my demands for the brief. Rome, 17 Sept. 1532.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

18 Sept. R. O. **1323.** Wm. Lord Sandys to Cromwell.

I send you a list of all the grooms and pages of the King's chamber and of the Wardrobe of Beds for whom no warrant has yet been signed. I request they may have their liveries in doublets, hose, and bonnets, as the Guard shall have. For the bill of my receivership at Guisnes please have me in remembrance. I leave one of the grooms to attend on you. London, 18 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Worshipful. *Endd.:* Sir Wm. Sandes.

ii. On the back is a list of the servants of the Wardrobe of Beds.

Yeomen: Robt. Lytill, Roland Rygleye, Will. Rigley, John Pate, Edward Floyede, Gylys Churchill. (15*s.* is written after each of these names.)

Grooms: John Antell 15*s.*, Ric. Daye, John Parker, John Geslyn, John Curson, John Thorgmorton (*sic*), Walter Badham, John Crunde (?)

Pages: Jerom West, Wm. Reskemer, John Rydley, Wm. Oxonbridge.

In Cromwell's hand.

18 Sept. Add. MS. 28,585, f. 115. B. M. **1324.** Dr. Ortiz to Charles V.

Wrote by the last post that the Pope deferred giving the brief till after the vacation, from a fear of hindering the King from sending a mandate. I think he will defer it longer, as his secretary says his Holiness wishes to see what the Kings of France and England will conclude at this interview. Sir [Gregory] Casal has left for England, to express the Pope's desire that the King should send a mandate, leave his concubine, and restore the Queen; for unless he do this, his Holiness can wait no longer, but is forced to do justice. I think he will not only wait for Casale's reply, but for the victory which God will give your Majesty. I beg you to urge the Pope to grant this brief, even though the King sends a mandate, unless he leaves his concubine and restores the Queen. If a mandate comes, the case will not be finished so soon. The brief would have as much effect as a sentence, for England would rise against the King for his contumacy and schismatic disobedience.

The Pope says he has heard from his Nuncio that the King has received the brief, bidding him send a mandate, but has not yet replied. The sentence of the Consistory has now been put in writing. Rome, 18 Sept. 1532.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

[Sept.] Add. MS. 28,585, f. 125. B. M. **1325.** [Dr. Ortiz to Cobos.]

His two last letters to the Emperor contained an account of his petition for the brief. As the Ambassador had not spoken to the Pope about it for thirty days, I was obliged to beg the Viceroy to demand it in the Emperor's name.

A request came to me from England to ask the Pope for a brief, licensing Thos. Abel to preach, as he has been imprisoned and forbidden to preach because he spoke in favor of the Queen and the Holy See, in answer to others who had maintained the contrary. Obtained the Ambassador's leave to speak to the Pope, who ordered his secretary to draw up a brief. Afterwards I was told by the secretary that both the Pope and Mai thought it not advisable to send it. Said this was impossible, as the Ambassador had consented to my asking for it. Asked Mai again to speak to the Pope on the subject, as otherwise the cause would be greatly prejudiced. This, he said, he would do. But the Pope told me afterwards that Mai thought it had better

1532.

1325. [Dr. Ortiz to Cobos]—*cont.*

not be sent. Was silent, as this sort of conduct could not be resisted; but I am in trouble, as I wrote to England that the brief should be sent.

Appended to the original of the above is a copy of the sentence of the Consistory that the King's mandate shall be waited for until the end of Oct., after which the cause will be proceeded with as justice demands.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

18 Sept. **1326.** Henry VIII. to ————.

R. O. As the see of Canterbury is now void by the death of the Archbishop, and officers require to be appointed to exercise the spiritual jurisdiction in the late Archbishop's courts during the voidance, requires him to make out a commission to Dr. Gwent, the King's chaplain, to be dean of the Arches and master of the Prerogative; and to Dr. Cocks to be vicar general and auditor of the causes, and to Dr. Pole and Mr. Strete the King's chaplain, to be vicars general, as they were before with Dr. Gwent in the diocese of Coventry and Lichfield. Windsor, 16 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII.

Draft, p. 1. *Corrected by Cromwell.*

R. O. 2. Another draft of the same letter, dated Windsor, 18 Sept.

P. 1.

19 Sept. **1327.** Sir Will. Percy to Cromwell.

R. O. As to my late Lady's feoffment, I will satisfy you when I return to London. My brother Josselyn is dead.* His son and heir, Edw. Percy, nine years old, is married to one Walterton,—a sorry bargain, his blood considered. I beg you will assist me to his wardship and marriage at a reasonable price. Bushopburton, 19 Sept. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Sealed. Add.:* Master of the wards.

19 Sept. **1328.** News.

Simancas MS. Summary of a letter from "El Robio," 19 Sept. 1532.

It is the common opinion that there will be an interview between the kings of England and France, but it is not certain what is to follow about it, except that Mons. di Lanzi "mandara questo estebbi in Ingilterra non scrivi o ritorni." (*Sic.*)

It is said that as the king of England does not care about the interview, the Grand Master will return from England.

In any event, the kings of England and France will not agree well in doing anything important.

Ital., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

19 Sept. **1329.** Thomas Hollingworth.

R. O. 24 Hen. VIII., 19 Sept. Certificate that Robt. Whatson and Sir John Thorneby have examined the books of Thos. Hollyngworth at Langforth, and find that "my mayster" owes him 23*s.* 3*d.*

There remains in the hands of one Botterworth, for herbage of certain sheep in the park, 40*s.* or more.

P. 1.

1330. Town of Oxford to Henry VIII.

R. O. Complaining that their liberties are infringed, and referring their dispute with the university to the King's award.

Copy, Lat., pp. 2.

* Josceline Percy died on the 8th Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. (1532), according to Inquis. p. m. 24 Hen. VIII. No. 67.

1532.

— Sept. **1331.** WILLIAM FREUR to CROMWELL.

R. O. I thank you for your letter sent by your servant to me and my brethren. We have taken counsel as it becomes us, beseeching you to be good master to the town of Oxford, and stay the university that it may not enjoy all its liberties until the King has determined ours. We send a copy of the grant of 29 Edw. III., with another, of our griefs, which we delivered to the King when last at Windsor. The university showed, both to their steward and ours, and also to the judges, that we might come to some agreement about them, to be determined by 12 on each side. Some we arranged, and some we referred to arbitrators. As the university sees that by the laws they cannot use their old fashion, they have put it in the King's hands. Oxford, — Sept.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Treasurer of the King's jewels.

20 Sept. **1332.** The MAYOR OF OXFORD and others to CROMWELL.

R. O. We sent you a copy of an obligation by which we intend to be bound in the award of the King concerning the liberties between us and the university. We have sent you a copy of an obligation to be made unto my lord of Suffolk, and Master Treasurer, to the King's use; and, if agreeable, we intend to engross and seal it. Oxford, 20 Sept.

Signed: Wyll'm Freur, mayer: By me, John Austen: By me, Mychell Hethe: Wellyam Flemyng: By me, John Pyy.

P. 1. *Add.:* Treasurer of the King's jewels.

20 Sept. **1333.** WILLIAM GARDNER to his FATHER and MOTHER.

R. O. I desire your blessing. My master has laid out, for making our new coloured coats, 20*d.* He also bought fustian for lining the upper body of the same, which cost 10*d.* For making of our last doublets, 14*d.* For mending two pair of hose, 1*d.* I beg you will send my brethren and me, "other off us," a pair of shoes against Easter, for we have none except what we wear every day. We also lack points for our hosen. The last were naught and rotten. Send also each of us a cap. God preserve you both, with my brother and sisters. Stooke Talmache, St. Matthew's Eve.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To my, &c. good father, Master William Gardner, at Grove Place. *Endd.*

21 Sept. **1334.** DUKE OF SUFFOLK to CROMWELL.

R. O. Desires him to send for Geo. Cornewall, that he and his servants may be bound to their good "abering" before Cromwell or the keeper of the Great Seal. Dismissed him from his service for divers assaults and affrays committed in his house; and last Wednesday he caused a servant of the Duke's treasurer to be sore hurt. At my manor of Westthrope, 21 Sept. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Cromwell.

21 Sept. **1335.** JEWELS.

Royal MS. 7 C. xvi. f. 71. B. M. Strype's Cranmer, 681. Sent from Greenwich to the King, at Hampton Court, by Hen. Norrys, 21 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII.

Seven carkaynes of gold, set with diamonds and other stones. A George, garnished with 16 small diamonds and a rocky pearl in the dragon's belly. A gold chain, Spanish fashion, enamelled white, red, and black. *Signed by Norrys.*

Pp. 2. *Endd.*

1532.

22 Sept. **1336.** Robert Norwich to Cromwell.

R. O. I have taken acknowledgment of a fine of Mr. Southwell, for the manor of Fyllolys and Cogeshall, according to the draft you sent. I beseech your favor for Mr. Knightley, now in the Fleet, who sues to you for deliverance. He says he has executed the injunction given him when he was committed. As he is one of our flock, I urged this at his desire. My wife and I desired to have seen you in these parts, and hope you will be here at some other time. We thank you for the greyhound sent by Mr. Southwell. Goseys, 22 Sept. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Master of the Jewels.

22 Sept. **1337.** The Imperial Ambassador in France to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 117. B. M. Wrote last of the arrival of the French king and queen at this town on the 13th, and the departure of the Grand Master for Calais. On Sunday, the 15th, the King swore to the capitulations and treaty of friendship with England, in presence of the English ambassador, and no others. The conditions were not published. On the 21st he told me that the king of England had importuned him for an interview for more than a year, but he had put it off till now, as he had hoped to see the Emperor last year. They were going to meet on Oct. 20, at Boulogne and Calais, and neither would take more than 600 horse. The first day the French king would meet the king of England on the borders of the county of Boulogne, dine there, and then conduct him to the town, where they would remain together for three days, and he would afterwards visit Henry at Calais. The object of their meeting was the defence of Christendom against the Turk. Nothing had been done, nor would be done, to prejudice the treaties between France and the Emperor. He was sure the king of England would give help against the Turk, but not in person. He would tell me what they agreed to do at the interview, that I might inform the Emperor; and would also send to him. He wishes the Emperor success against the Turk, and has ordered the jubilee to be proclaimed in France.

The French queen has miscarried. Ambueso (Amboise), 22 Sept. 1532.

Sp., pp. 6. *Modern copy.*

23 Sept. **1338.** Richard Croke* to Cromwell.

R. O. Ellis, 3 Ser. II. 179. Has bestowed every copy of the "Glasse of Treuthe." Many besides Roper cannot believe it is the King's writing, and, though they admit his wit, think that he lacketh leisure to search and bolt out so difficult a matter. It is confessed that the book has done more for the King's cause than all that ever has been written, and many have altered their stubborn minds to the contrary,—as the bearer, who is learned in Greek and Latin, can inform you. No man can do more than the King has done, and all arguments to the contrary seem very heavy as compared with it. Oxford, 23 Sept.

Hol. Add.: Right worshipful.

23 Sept. **1339.** Cromwell.

R. O. Indenture, 23 Sept. A.D. 1532, 24 Hen. VIII., between Rob. prior of St. Bartholomew, West Smythefeld, London, and Thos. Crumwell, treasurer of the King's jewels, being a lease to the latter of the two manors of Canbery or Canonbery and Cutlers, in the parish of Islington, Midd.

Draft, with corrections in Cromwell's hand, pp. 7, *large paper. Endd.:* The copy of my master his last lease of Canbery, opteyned of the prior and convent of St. Bartholomew's.

* See Note to No 1320.

1532.

24 Sept. R. O. **1340.** CROMWELL to MY LORD [CHIEF JUSTICE FITZJAMES].

Has received his letters, and has accordingly moved the King touching the election of the abbot of Bruton. As he wrote before to stay the election till the King's title might be tried, "so his high pleasure is that ye shall do if ye see good matter to bear it;" but as he understands that both you and lord Lisle sue for the advancement of the same person to be abbot there, he has directed his letters for that purpose. But if you see cause to stay the election for the trial of his title, "his Grace is therewith right well contented, so that his Highness may me (*sic*) remembered somewhat, like as your Lordship wrote unto me in your last, which he only remitteth to your wisdom and discretion." He "would as fain that ye were well neighboured as ye would yourself." Will always be ready to do his Lordship service in this and other things. London, 24 Sept.

Draft, in Wriothesley's hand, with corrections by Cromwell, pp. 2.

24 Sept. R. O. **1341.** SIR WILL. GASCOIGNE to CROMWELL.

I thank you for your letters. And whereas you wrote that in the trial of robbery supposed to be committed by one Rob. Gyll on one Johnson, of York, there was found in me a great crime, to my slander; careful examination was taken before Sir John Spilman and others, and Gyll was acquitted. If he has defamed me to you that I might not take the law against him, I will be wholly at your disposal. I beg you will have me in remembrance for my cause, of which I spoke to you when I was last with you with Mr. Hynde. I send you an ambling stag (*sic*) for your saddle. Cussworth, beside Doncaster, 24 Sept. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Councillor.

24 Sept. R. O. **1342.** WILL. WALWYN, Auditor,* to CROMWELL.

I am advertised from you by my cousin, Rob. Henege, that you desire a copy of the account taken by me of the manor of Rompney, in the lordship of Newport and co. Wenllonge, anno 23. I send you the certainty of the rents, &c. Gives the particulars. The lands are very good for all kinds of corn. Enters into a statement of the fines, rents, and royalties. I beg you will be good master to my brother, Fulke Walwyn, of the age of 58 years, a decayed mercer in London. His felicity is daily to serve God in the Church upon his knees, by which he has taken such a cold that his legs are much the worse. The late abbot of Westminster promised me before his brethren to help my brother to be one of the King's almsmen at Westminster. My lady Norwyche will thank you heartily for the same. Kensington, 24 Sept.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* The King's councillor. *Endd.*

24 Sept. R. O. **1343.** UNIVERSITY OF OXFORD to HENRY VIII.

Submitting to his judgment their disputes with the town. Oxford, in the Convocation house, 24 Sept. 1532, 24 Hen. VIII.

Lat., on vellum. Seal attached, mutilated.

25 Sept. Vesp. C. VII. 41. B. M. **1344.** HENRY VIII. to LEWIS INFANT OF PORTUGAL.

Has conferred a grant of arms on Don Diego Roiz Pinto, a Portuguese, and his brothers, for his services. Requests the Infant to obtain licence from the King his brother for them to use the said arms. Greenwich, 25 Sept. 1532.

Lat., draft. Add.

25 Sept. Add. MS. 28,585, f. 120. B. M. **1345.** RODRIGO NIÑO to CHARLES V.

* * * *

The Doge has had letters from Rome of the 20th, saying that the kings of England and France will hold an interview. The French say it is for

* He was Auditor of the duchy of Lancaster, and also of other Crown lands; among others, apparently, of those of the principality of S. Wales.

1532.

1345. Rodrigo Niño to Charles V.—*cont.*

the benefit of Christendom, but most persons think they will treat of the divorce and a new marriage. Some believe the Dauphin will marry the princess of Wales, and the King the daughter of the king of France. Said I thought this impossible, as the king of England could not marry till he is divorced, and then the Princess would be incapable of succession. It was not to be believed that the French king would give his daughter to the King without a divorce. I thought the interview would consist of jousts and banquets. The Doge replied that it could not be of much importance, considering the state of Christendom, as all depends upon your Majesty's success against the Turk. * * * Venice, 25 Sept. 1532.

Sp., pp. 9. *Modern copy.*

26 Sept. **1346.** The Friars Observants.

R. O. Warrant under the sign manual to Cromwell, as master of the jewels, to deliver to the Friars Observants, now at their general chapter at Richmond, to be employed as alms, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Greenwich, 26 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII.

26 Sept. **1347.** Sir J. Russell to Cromwell.

R. O. I send you the plate which I promised to send on Friday next, but send now, not knowing your haste. Send me a receipt. I trust to see you on Monday or Tuesday at home. Cheynes, 26 Sept.

I have spoken with Mr. Pen in the matter you desired, and he is well contented. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Councillor.

26 Sept. **1348.** The Turks.

Vit. B. xiii. 216. Extracts from letters to Jacopo [Salviati], respecting the operations of the Turks at Coron. Coron, 23 Sept. 1532.

B. M. Pocock, ii. 322. Two postscripts of the 25th and 26th on the same subject.

Lat., mutilated.

27 Sept. **1349.** Sir Ambrose Cave to Sir Giles Russell.

R. O. Asks him, while he is in London, if Mr. Treasurer, or any other of the religion, are there, to desire Mr. Doctor to require visitors for him. Russell knows, as well as he, who is next to him. Mr. Pemberton's commandry is 100 miles away, at least. Asks Russell to be one of the visitors; and the other, whoever my Lord will appoint, either Mr. Cowpledicke or Mr. Hills or Mr. Treasurer. Does not wish them to bring too large a company. If they do, will lodge their servants at dice and cards by the fire. Has written also to Mr. Doctor. Has no news from the Peak worth writing. Styd, 27 Sept. 1532.

Asks him to send any news of the religion to him at Stanford.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To Sir Gylls Russell, commander [of B]asford and Dingley, at London.

[27 Sept.] **1350.** King Henry the Eighth's College.

R. O. Undated draft of the grant of 27 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII., printed in Rymer, xiv. 443. (*See* Grants in September, No. 23.)

The name of Sir Anthony Browne occurs in this draft in place of Sir John Russell.

27 Sept. **1351.** St. George's Chapel, Windsor.

R. O. Grant by Henry VIII. to John bishop of Lincoln, Sir Thos. Audeley, keeper of the Great Seal, Sir Wm. Fitzwilliam, treasurer of the Household, Sir Wm. Poulet, controller of the same, John Fitzjames, chief justice of the King's Bench, Rob. Norwich, chief justice of the Common Pleas, Thos. Crumwell, master or treasurer of the Jewels, Hen. Norres, esquire of the Royal Body, Thos. Hennege, gentleman of the Privy Chamber, and Sir Anth. Brown, knight of the Royal Body, to the use of the dean and canons

1532.

of St. George's Chapel, Windsor, of the site of the abbey of Lyesnes, and the manors of Lyesnes and Fauntz, Kent; a marsh at Benflete, Essex; the advowson of the rectories of Alnethle and Mountnesing, Essex, and Welkestede or Godstone, Surrey; and the messuages at Crepilgate and Blanchapleton, in London, which belonged to the said abbey. Also the site of the priory of St. Mary Magdalene, Tonbrige, with the manors of Tonbrige, Lamporte, and Bernes in Brenchesley, Kent; the advowsons of the rectories of Lighe, Brenchesley, Yalding, and Tudeley, Kent, an annual rent of 40*s.* from the church of Elmeley, Kent; the lands called Bromys in Lomwod, Kent; and all manors, &c. in Lamporte, Tonbrige, Lomwod, Holland in Speldhurst, Yalding, Ligh cum Hollinden, Nysell, Lemanstoke, Rolfhogges in Wythiham, Shipborn and Stanford, Kent, which came to the King by Wolsey's attainder. Also the manor of Brokeley or Westgrenewich, Kent; the advowson of the rectories of Haylesham, Sussex, Pepingbery, Kent, and Wyset, Suff.; rents of 20*s.* from the rectory of Spexsall, Suff., 20*s.* from the rectory of Heslingfeld, 6*s.* 8*d.* from the rectory of Cove, 15*s.* for a portion of tithes in Chedstan, Suff., payable by the prior of Pentney; 3*s.* 4*d.* for tithes issuing from the church of Holton; 2*s.* 4*d.* for a portion of tithes in Ketilbargh; 16*s.* 8*d.* for tithes in Sypton, payable by the abbot of Sypton; 10*s.* for tithes in Elkeshall, payable by the prioress of Bungey; 26*s.* 8*d.* for tithes issuing from the rectory of Banham, Norf.; 40*s.* for tithes in Cossay, payable by the master of St. Giles' hospital, Norwich; 26*s.* 8*d.* for tithes in Bawburgh, payable by the prior of Holy Trinity, Norwich; 6*s.* 8*d.* for tithes in Wylloby, payable by the rector of Wylloby; 6*s.* 8*d.* rent for the pension of the ch. of Wylloby; 3*s.* rent for tithes in Swaffham, payable by the abbot of Westminster; 2*s.* rent for small tithes in Swaffham, payable by the vicar; 26*s.* 8*d.* for tithes in Parva Abingdon, Norf., also the advowsons of the rectories of Wykes, Tolshunt Darcey, and Boxsted, Essex, with tithes of corn and hay of Horkesley and Tolshunt; 30*s.* rent for tithes in Purley, Essex; 13*s.* 4*d.* rent for tithes in Preston; 2*s.* rent for tithes in Swyllond or Swynysland, Suff.; the advowson of the rectory of St. Matthew's without Ipswich, with the tithes of that church and of the chapel of St. Mary, Ipswich; the advowson of the rectory of Westbromwich, Staff., with tithes of corn there. Also the manor of Donton Basset, Leic., and Hill in Little Sutton, Warw., with advowsons of Donton Basset and Rakedale, Leic.; and all messuages, &c. in Donton Basset, Leyre and Rakedale, Leic.; and Little Sutton, Sutton Colfeld, and Whiteacre, Warw., which belonged to the priory of Canwell, Staff. Also the manors of Wallingford and Westhenred, Berks, the advowson of Shobingdon, Bucks; annual rents of 100*s.* in Garsington, Oxon, 5*s.* payable by the vicar of Aston, 2*s.* payable by the rector of Chynnor, 10*s.* for tithes in Aston, and 7*s.* for tithes in Chynnor, Oxon; 40*s.* for tithes in Creswell, in the parish of Buklond, 33*s.* 4*d.* for tithes in Southmorton, 40*s.* for tithes in Molesford, 46*s.* 8*d.* for tithes in Donton, 6*s.* 8*d.* for tithes in Temysford, 6*s.* 8*d.* for tithes in Donyngton, all in co. Berks; 16*s.* for tithes in Estclaydon [Bucks], 10*s.* for tithes in Gangelsden, Berks, 7*s.* 4*d.* for tithes in Shaw, Herts, 11*s.* for tithes in Kymbell, Bucks, 6*s.* 8*d.* for tithes in Redborn, and 16*s.* for tithes in Swyndon, Wilts, and all messuages, &c. in Wallingford, Westhenreth, Clopcote, Creswell, Bucklond, Southmorton, Ardington, Sotwell, Brightwell, Huddesbuddes, Northmoreton, Aston Torald, and Molesford, Berks, which belonged to the priory of Wallingford. Also the manors of Oteham and Bullokestown in Wythiham, and a messuage in Kychenham, Sussex, and all messuages, &c. in Haylesham, Lamporte in Bourne, Bullokestown in Wythiham, Coveherst and Coveling, Wichlenden, Cottesforde and Detling in Orgate, Sussex, and in Pepingbery Magna and Parva, Kent, which belonged to the abbey of Begham, Sussex. Also the advowson of Blewbery, one of the prebends of Salisbury cathedral; the site of the priory of Raunston, Bucks, with a water-mill in Ravenston; the advowsons of Raunston, and of Maryborn and Tyborn, Midd., with the tithes belonging to the same; and all messuages, &c. in Raunston, Weston, Pedington, and Stokegoldington, Bucks, which came to the King by Wolsey's attainder.

Draft, pp. 12, *large paper.*

R. O. 2. Letters patent of the above, dated Westm., 27 Sept. 1532, with the name of Sir John Russell in place of Sir Anth. Brown. *Great Seal attached, but mutilated.*

1532.

27 Sept. **1352.** HENRY VIII. to ERNEST DUKE OF BRUNSWICK.

Vit. B. xxi. 74. B. M. Pocock, II. 324.

Desires credence for Nicholas Hawkyns, archdeacon of Ely, whom he sends as an ambassador to the Emperor. Greenwich, 27 Sept. 1532. *Not signed.*

Lat., mutilated. Add.

Vit. B. xxi. 74.* B. M.

2. HENRY VIII. to PHILIP DUKE OF BRUNSWICK.

A similar letter. Greenwich, 27 Sept. 1532. *Not signed.*

Lat., mutilated, p. 1. *Add.*

Ibid., f. 76.

3. THE SAME to PHILIP LANDGRAVE OF HESSE.

A similar letter. Greenwich, 27 Sept. 1532. *Not signed.*

Lat., mutilated, p. 1. *Add.*

Ibid., f. 75.

4. THE SAME to WILLIAM and LEWIS, DUKES OF BAVARIA.

A similar letter. Greenwich, 27 Sept. 1532. *Not signed.*

Lat., mutilated, p. 1. *Add.*

Ibid., f. 74.**

5. THE SAME to WOLPHANG PRINCE OF ANHALT.

A similar letter. Greenwich, 27 Sept. 1532. *Not signed.*

Lat., mutilated, p. 1. *Add.*

27 Sept. **1353.** MAI to CHARLES V.

Simancas MS.

Extract of a letter dated Rome, 27 Sept. 1532.

Wrote previously that the king of England wished to marry the Pope's niece. Hears now that his marriage with the daughter of the king of France will be spoken of at this interview. The Pope is informed of everything, and that these proposals are intended to injure the Queen in the divorce case. The Pope has again promised to do justice, and the cardinal of Ancona is very resolute. Has just appointed Juan Colardi procurator. Hopes to attain the end, unless they try some more tricks, to which the Pope says he will not consent.

Asked the Pope to press the league, as the French say they will not arm till next year. We have written about it to the bishop of Veruli, although the French are enlisting Swiss, to serve, as they say, in Brittany.

Sp., p. 1. *Modern copy.*

29 Sept. **1354.** CHRISTOPHER HALES to CROMWELL.

R. O.

I thank you for your last. I hear the King intends to be at Sherland, Mr. Cheyny's place, on Saturday next; but I hear not whether he proposes to be at Canterbury, nor the time of his coming. If he comes to Sherland I will wait upon him there, or at any other place. John Antony desires me to send your horses to Gravesend. Let me know when, and how many, and I will send them. You write to me of my new house at St. Stephen's, which you have heard say I shall have. I pray you help me thereunto. My wife is now near her lying in, so that I cannot remove her from Canterbury to any other place. I pray you, therefore, be content with the worst lodging that ever ye had in any poor friend's house. Canterbury, Michaelmas Day.

Let me know how our Parliament shall succeed, whether to be kept at the day fixed, or to be prorogued.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Councillor and Master of the Jewels. *Sealed.*

29 Sept. **1355.** JOHN RYTON, [Abbot of Rewley,] to CROMWELL.

R. O.

Though I am an old man, the young do teach me to school, for I am compelled to keep them which be my enemies, and show themselves my tyrants. I have been always glad to oblige the King's servants, and lodge his horses at my poor house. They have reported to the Master of the Horse that my stables are good, whereas there are no worse in Oxfordshire, and the rent of assize of the house exceeds not 140*l.* If I should be accom-

1532.

panied with Italians, I shall not be long in the world. My cousin, Mr. Thomas Palmer, sent me word that the Master of the Horse promised him that neither horse nor man should be lodged with me. I pray you defend me from them. Ruley, Michaelmas Day.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

29 Sept. **1356.** Thomas Hall to Cromwell.
R. O. I delivered your letters to my neighbour, Mr. Prior of Huntingdon.* He is too much troubled with disease in his limbs to go or ride. The house is in great debt, and, at his entry, wanted all things necessary. I beg by your charity he may have convenient days for payment of the King's dues. Huntingdon, Feast of St. Michael.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's council.

29 Sept. **1357.** The Great Wardrobe.
R. O. Accounts of the Wardrobe from Mich. 23 to Mich. 24 Hen.VIII., showing the expenditure on liveries for five or six henchmen under warrants of different dates.
Pp. 6. *Endd.:* For the hensemen in the Great Warderop.
R. O. 2. A portion of a roll of accounts of the Great Wardrobe for Mich. 24 Hen.VIII.
Large paper, pp. 5.

29 Sept. **1358.** Jehan de la Haye, Commissary, to Henry VIII.
R. O. Is sorry the King is dissatisfied with him for not depriving friars Robenson and Cursun of every office. Vicars of convents are not officers either of the rule or of the statutes, else he would have done it. Begs him to give order that fathers Petooy and Hilston be sent back. From the convent of Greenwich, Sunday, Michaelmas Day. *Signed.*
Fr., p. 1. *Add.*

29 Sept. **1359.** The Suppressed Monasteries.
R. O. Account of arrears due to the King at Mich. 24 Hen.VIII. from the lands of the suppressed monasteries of Lessonnes, Tonbrige, Beghame, Romborow, Snape, Typtre, Sanwall, Canwall, Tykeforde, Wallingford, Rauneston, Felyxstowe and Falkenhame, St. Peter's Ipswich, Wykes, Thoby.
Pp. 5. *Title on fly leaf:* "The suppressed lands."
ii. Assignments on the above lands to the college at Oxford by the King's warrant.
P. 1.

1360. For the Knights of St. John.
R. O. Draft patent granting them the manor of Stanesgate, Essex, with lands in Stanesgate, Tyllingham, Totham Magna and Totham Parva, Steple Ramesey, Woodham Mortymer, Typtre, Mesinges, Tolshunt Tregoz, Tolshunt Darcie, and Maldon, Essex, which belonged to the late monastery of Stanesgate; also the rectories of Stanesgate, Steple, and Reynham, &c.; a wharf called Brookes Warfe *alias* Dockynges Wharfe, in the parish of St. Michael, Quenehith, in the ward of Quenehith, London; all which came to the King by Wolsey's attainder:—in exchange for the manors of Bridewell and Hampton Court, with messuages in Chancery Lane, and in the parish of St. [Bride] the Virgin, which the Knights have conveyed to Sir Will. Poulet, Sir Chr. Hales, Baldwin Malet, and Thos. Cromwell, to the King's use, appointing Hugh Whalleye, Ralph Saddeyler, and Will. Braboro their attorneys to deliver seisin.
Large paper, pp. 13. *The beginning is lost, and the whole is much injured by damp.*

* Hugh Oliver.

1532.

29 Sept. **1361.** GEO. EARL OF HUNTINGDON.

Harl. MS. 3,881, f. 32 b. B. M.

Compotus of the lands and manors of George earl of Huntingdon for one year, ending Mich. 24 Hen.VIII.

Buckinghamshire and Oxfordshire: Lands at Brehill, Aston Bampton, Stanlake, Gallofere, Broughton, Nether Sywyn, Bledlow, Stoke Mulys, and Aston Molens, 262*l.* 3*s.* 1½*d.*—*Devon and Cornwall:* Penhale, Crakhampton, Codford Fayzeley, Hilton, Dupford, Stanborow, Wyke Cobham, Langford, Pengelly, Trevygo, Parke, Davaunte, Ryllaton Peverell, Hervena, Hendra, Retyre and Kyrres, Namatethy, Newland, Southpole, Harleston, Sutton Lacy, Wolmeston, and Plymtre, 411*l.* 8*s.* 5¼*d.*—*Somerset and Wiltshire:* Ley, Wytley, Rowdon and Chippenham, Gore, Orston George, Rusteshall, Crowell in Crow, Bapton, Fysharton, Wynterborne Stoke, Box, Warmynster, Honybruge, Newton Seyntlow, Publow cum Pensford, 279*l.* 1*s.* 11½*d.*

Lat., p. 1. *Modern copy.*

29 Sept. **1362.** CHRISTCHURCH PRIORY, LONDON.

R. O.

Draft Bill of Privy Seal for the discharge of Richard Gressham and Edw. Altham, late sheriffs of London, in respect of a yearly pension of 100*s.* granted by former kings to the prior and convent of Christchurch, London, for the monks of Tower Hill, which has been paid to Thos. Cromwell to the King's use, for the year ended Mich. 24 Hen.VIII.

30 Sept. **1363.** JOHN RESKYMER.

R. O.

Deed by which John Reskymer, son and heir of John Reskymer, deceased, grants to John Humfray and Joan his wife, John Humfray and Will. Humfra, their sons, in survivorship, a toft in Marhasbean, and three closes described by their names and situations, at a rent of 28*s.* 6*d.* Also appoints John Penros and Jas. Chynowith his attorneys to deliver seisin. Marhasbean, 30 Sept. 24 Hen.VIII.

30 Sept. **1364.** DR. ORTIZ to the EMPRESS.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 127. B. M.

Wrote last that the Pope had postponed sending the brief till after the vacation; and I am sure that he will put it off still longer, as his secretary says that he knows the Pope waits to see what the kings of France and England will conclude at their interview. [Sir Gregory] Casale has left for England, with an order from the Pope to the King to leave his concubine and restore the Queen, for unless he does this his Holiness must proceed to do justice. I think he will wait for the victory the Emperor is about to gain, as well as for Casale's answer. A victory will soon bring the suit to an end. After the vacation will be a suitable time to ask for the brief, even if the King send a mandate, if he does not discard the concubine and restore the Queen. Will persevere in my demands. If the mandate arrives the cause will not be finished so soon. The brief will produce as much effect as a sentence, for the people would rise against the King.

The Pope has learned from his Nuncio that the King has received the brief bidding him send a mandate, but he has sent no answer to it. The sentence given in the Consistory has now been put in writing. Encloses a copy. Rome, 30 Sept. 1532.

Sp., pp. 4. *Modern copy.*

ii. Copy of the sentence.

Ibid., f. 129. 2. English translation of the above.

30 Sept. **1365.** The PRINCESS MARY.

R. O.

The third penny from the profits of the oxen and sheep spent in the household of the lady Mary, for one year ending 30 Sept. 24 Hen.VIII.—158 ox hides, at 4*s.* to 4*s.* 7*d.*, 33*l.* 9*s.* 8*d.* 81 doz. and 9 sheepskins, viz.,

1532.

"wolfelles," "sherlinges," and "winterfelles," 31*l.* 13*s.* 2*d.* 65 wey 2 st. 7lb. "ceꝑ" (*qu.* sebum, tallow?) at 12*s.* the wey, 39*l.* 1*s.* 3½*d.* 9 lb. wool, 3*s.* Total, 104*l.* 7*s.* 2½*d.*

Victuals sold, 36 q. 5 b. 3 p. wheat, 14*l.* 2*s.* 8*d.* 24 loaves, 16*d.* Spices, 5*s.* 6*d.* 32 ling, 26*s.* 5*d.* 1 cod, 4*d.* 15 q. charcoal, 5*s.* Total, 16*l.* 1*s.* 3*d.*

Lat.

1366. Dr. John London to [Cromwell].

R. O. The words in which you admonish me have caused me great heaviness. Not that I am faulty in the matter, but I grieve to be noted in anywise as acting irreverently to the King. It is not true, as reported, that I should be against the King's matter in Oxford. I consented to everything that was done, and I refer you to Dr. Bell and Mr. Bedell, the King's chaplains, for my conduct on that occasion, and also at my lord of Lincoln and Mr. Almoner's coming there. Some person, who did the King no service, "hath imagined to find adversaries unto this matter, and so to pick thank." I gave my consent before the whole university; and when I was last in London I told you, as I told you now; and I have made means to my lord of Lincoln for a long time to be suitor for me to the King, for I have been very heavy at this charge. Mr. Leghton brought me the King's letter for a book concerning the original grounds of the *præmunire*, in which were many things of antiquity touching the King's matter, and I delivered it to him without delay. One Howell, the King's servant, brought me the King's letters for a widow, my college tenant, as well to have the widow as the lease of her farm; and this I did accomplish. Mr. Norys, Mr. Long, and others can testify of my towardly doings therein; and wherever I find occasion to oblige the King or any pertaining to my lady Marquess,* I do my duty, as Mr. Barlow and Mr. Taylor, her servants, can testify. At my now coming up, I beg you to help me, that I may declare myself true subject to the King; and I have desired my lord of Lincoln, Dr. Bell, and Mr. Bedell to declare my doings in Oxford. Let it be tried whether I ever spoke such foul and irreverent words, or heard others speak them. I suspect none but Sir Jonys, who, at leaving Oxford, said to the King's servants and officers of the town and university, he trusted to find means that I should be brought up shortly, as he was. Five days before he was fetched, I, with the Commissary, examined him on certain points of heresy, which I had from Mr. Chancellor of London, and we took bail for his appearance. When he was delivered to the King's servants, I found upon him, in a bag under his jacket, a figure of necromancy, entitled *Vindicta Trojæ*. I digged out of the ground the moles he had made, and caused the Commissary to bring them up, with divers books of unlawful study. Therefore, he does not care what evil reports he makes of me. If it come from any other, let me know my accusers. I know I have some adversaries. Let me have some comfort of you, as you will find me innocent.

Hol., pp. 3. *Endd. by Wriothesley, inaccurately,* [The bishop†] of London.

1367. Scotland.

Calig. B. viii. 8. B. M. St. P. iv. 586. "Articles credential given by the King's highness to his trusty servant Carlisle, herald-at-arms, for answer unto the credence lately declared unto his Grace by Thomas Scot."

1. After delivering the King's letters and recommendations to the king of Scots, he shall say that though Henry has made verbal answer to Thos. Scot, yet, as James complains that no report was made to him of a former answer given by the King, the King, at his nephew's request, gave strict

* Anne Boleyn. † Struck out by the same hand.

1532.

1367. SCOTLAND—*cont.*

orders to his wardens not to "receipt" Scotch rebels; which command he trusts they have observed, and if not they shall answer for it. It was not the King's fault if James has not been informed, before this, of his answer made to Patrick Sinclair.

2. It is quite true that the King instructed his wardens to appoint the first meeting on the West Borders, where most need was. It may be that the earl of Northumberland, before receiving the King's orders, had complained of attemptates on the East Borders, and desired a meeting, but he has since conformed to the King's instructions. If redress on the Scotch part has been delayed by the plague, Henry hopes James will have it done without further "tract."

3. The King has no information of the outrage committed, 30 Aug. last, by Northumberland and lord Dacre's men in Tivedale, and the taking of the lord of Buccleuch. The Earl, on the contrary, complains of a forage in Tynedale and Berwick bounds; but if it be proved, justice shall be done.

4. As to the complaint that rebels of Riddesdale are allowed to come to Carlisle, the King will see reformation thereof.

5. If the king of Scots has exposed his person in vain for the reformation of attemptates, let him ascribe the blame where it is due.

6. As to the complaint that Angus was suffered to remain on the Borders, he shall remind James that by the last treaty Angus was allowed to remain in England in the hope that he might have been reconciled to James through the King's mediation, and it was thought more convenient that he should remain near the Borders than anywhere about the King. Nevertheless, Henry would have been more inclined to satisfy his good brother if the latter had shown any readiness to administer justice.

7. As to the suggestion that by causing his wardens to keep diets and not favor rebels, and by removing Angus and his friends, the King would avoid the imputation of being an unkind uncle, Henry trusts his deeds will not merit such a character in the opinion of wise men.

8. As to the announcement that James has sent a commission to the duke of Albany to treat for his marriage with Magdalene, daughter of the French king, or else with the duchess of Urbino, the King is willing to forward his marriage with the duchess of Urbino.

9. It is true, that at the conclusion of the last truce, which was made the longer in order that James might be of full age before its expiry, it was provided that ambassadors should be sent in the meantime for the conclusion of a peace. In this intention the King still persists. *Signed at the top.*

1368. EDMUND KNYGHTLEY to CROMWELL.

R. O. I perceive by my brother, who has now gone out of town, that you are my good friend. I hear the same from Sir John Russell. You know my trouble. I beg you to consider the poor honesty that God and the King have called me to, and the plague with which Fleet Street is now sore infected, to my no little danger, beside my imprisonment. Move the King to have pity on me. From the Fleet.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Councillor.

1369. NORFOLK to CROMWELL.

R. O. You shall hear tomorrow morning, if all things stand well with your folks, as I trust it shall. I have deferred the Easterlings' cause till you come. You must bring no one with you that was with your sister after she was sick. If you have not already sent to my wife, pray forbear till I have spoken with you. Saturday.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To my right trusty friend, Master Cromwell.

1532.

Sept.

GRANTS.

1370. GRANTS in SEPTEMBER 1532.

1. Anne Rocheford (Anne Boleyn), one of the daughters of Thomas earl of Wiltshire and Ormond, keeper of the Privy Seal. Charter, granting her, in tail male, the title of marchioness of Pembroke. Witnesses not given [1 Sept.].—S.B. *Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 26.

(2.) Two drafts of the preceding in R. O. in Wriothesley's hand, with witnesses as in the next charter.

2. Anne Rocheford, who was created marchioness of Pembroke on the 1st Sept. inst. Charter granting her and her heirs the prerogative and pre-eminence due to her title of marchioness in the realms of England and France. Witnesses: Edward archbp. of York; Stephen bp. of Winchester, the King's secretary; John bp. of London; Thomas duke of Norfolk, treasurer of England; Charles duke of Suffolk, steward marshal; Thomas earl of Wiltshire, keeper of the Privy Seal; John earl of Oxford, the King's chamberlain; George earl of Shrewsbury, steward of the King's household; Thomas Audeley, knt., keeper of the Great Seal; William lord Sandys of Vynes, chamberlain of the King's household; Walter Devereux lord Ferrers; William Fitzwilliam, treasurer of the King's household, and William Powlet, comptroller of the same, knts., and others. Windsor, 1 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. — S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 26.

(2.) Draft of the preceding in Wriothesley's hand in R.O.

3. Anne Rocheford, one of the daughters and heirs of Thomas earl of Wiltshire and Ormond, keeper of the Privy Seal, created marchioness of Pembroke by charter 1 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. Annuity of 1,000*l.* for life out of the issues of the honor, manor, or lordship of Hunnesdon, Herts, and of the manors of Stansted Abbot, Roydon, Bourehouse, Pisso, Filolls, and Coxhall, Herts and Essex; and of all Crown lands in co. Pembroke, and in Gilgarran, Emlyn, Diffrynbryan, Maynardove, Kenendrym, Llanstephan, Penryn, Oyesterlowe, Traynclynton, Westhaverforde, Llewelleston, Roche, Sayntismells, and Camrosse, S. Wales.—S B. (*undated.*) *Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 25 (*undated*).

(2.) Fair copy of the preceding in R.O. *Large paper, pp.* 2.

4. Wm. Buttes, M.D. Grant in tail male of the manor of Panyngton, with appurtenances in Whersted, Suff., except the advowson of the church or rectory of Whersted, which premises are in the King's hand by the attainder of Thomas cardinal archbishop of York. Woodstock, 16 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 2 Sept.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

5. Th. Lye and John Borowgh. To have the office of one gunner in the Tower of London, formerly held by Jas. Nedeham, with fees of 6*d.* a day; on surrender by Ric. Beste of pat. 12 Jan. 18 Hen. VIII. Amptihill, 24 July 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 2 Sept.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 29.

6. Wm. Legh, gentleman usher of the King's chamber. Reversion of the office of comptroller of all pleas of fines, amercements, &c. received and made before the justices of North Wales, with fees of 8*d.* a day out of the issues of the principality of North Wales; which office was granted to John Lawton for life by patent 25 Sept. 1 Hen. VII. Reading, 29 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 19.

7. Richard Cecyll, page of the Wardrobe of Robes. Lease of the messuages, &c. in Esyngdon, Rutland, and the pasture called Shenyngthorpe, Linc., with reversions, of which a 21 years' lease was granted to his father, David Cecyll, by patent 1 Aug. 9 Hen. VIII.; for the term of 60 years from Mich. A.D. 1538, on the termination of the said David's lease, at the annual rent of 18*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* payable to the receiver of Warwiklands, to the treasurer of the King's chamber, or at the receipt of Exchequer. Greenwich, 29 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Teste* Westm., ——. — P.S. *Pat.* (4 *Sept.* 24 *Hen. VIII.*) *p.* 1, *m.* 19.

8. John Willyams. Grant in fee of the annual rent of 27*l.* reserved by John Burton, late prior of the monastery of St. Frediswide in Oxford, in a 60 years' lease of the manor of Overwinchingdon, Bucks, rectory, parsonage and glebe lands, and tithes belonging to the said rectory, and to the vicarage of Overwinchindon, with the right of presentation to the said vicarage; which lease the convent granted by indenture dated 26 March 9 Hen. VIII. to Petronilla Nasshe, widow, and John Goodwyn. Also grant of the reversion of the said manor, &c., which belongs to the King by the suppression of the said monastery, as appears by inquisition taken at Aylisbury, Bucks, 9 Dec. 16 Hen. VIII., before Richard Ruthall, escheator, and was granted by patent 1 July 17 Hen. VIII. to Thomas late cardinal archbp. of York, attainted, as appears by an inquisition taken by commission at Aylesbury, 4 Oct. 22 Hen. VIII., before Sir Robert Lee, John Baldewyn, and Roger Gifford. *Del.* Westm., 4 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 26.

9. Alan Daggenall *alias* Guysnes, one of the King's pursuivants. Grant of the office of herald, with the title of Yorke. Windsor, 31 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 4 Sept.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 21.

10. John West, one of the yeomen of the Guard. Reversion of 6*d.* a day as fee of the Crown, on death, surrender, or forfeiture of Thomas Totheby, Edward Ingham, Richard Foster, William Pole, Simon Burton, Laurence Seerl, Robert Bardwell, Edmund Levesey, John Bedon, George Node, Wil-

1532.

Sept.

GRANTS.

1370. GRANTS in SEPTEMBER 1532—*cont.*

liam Dawe, Griffin Rede, or Hugh Darcey. Ewelme, 28 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 5 Sept.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 24.

11. For the monastery of SS. Peter and Paul, Mochelney. Assent to the election of Thomas Ynde,* as abbot, on the resignation of John Sirborn, the last abbot. Windsor, 2 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 6 Sept.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 18.

ii. Petition for the above. Dated 28 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII.

12. Robert Adeleston, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Suthwutton, Norfolk, Norwich dioc. *Del.* Westm., 7 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat.* (*undated*) *p.* 1, *m.* 23.

13. Master John Brereton, canon of London, doctor of decrees. Pardon for having obtained a bull, dated at St. Peter's, Rome, viii. kal. Mar. A.D. 1531, 9th Clement VII., authorizing him, if the mastership or custody of the Augustine hospital of St. Bartholomew, in West Smythfeld, near and against the walls of London, should be committed to him, (which mastership or custody was lately held in commendam by Edward Staple, bp. of Meath, by Apostolic dispensation, and is now void,) to hold the same in commendam, along with other incompatible benefices, the said John being then priest and chaplain of King Henry VIII., canon and prebendary of St. Paul's, London, and St. Stephen's, London dioc., and having obtained by dispensation the parish churches of Malpas and Cristelton, Cov. and Lich. dioc.——This patent also ratifies the bull, and allows the said John to publish the same, and put it into execution. Reading, 9 Aug. [24 Hen. VIII.] *Del.* Westm., 7 Sept.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 32. (*Rymer*, XIV. 440.)

14. Francis Pyssher, a Piedmontese. To be one of the King's runners or posts; with fees of 12*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* a year. Windsor, 15 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 17. (*undated*). (*Rymer*, XIV. 433.)

15. Thos. Cromwell, master and treasurer of the Jewels. Warrant authorizing him to pay the following sums to Rob. Draper, yeoman of the Jewel-house; viz., 1, for half a fardell of Normandy canvass for making bags for the jewels and plate, 50*s.* Item, for 60 ells of ell-broad cloth, at 8*d.* the ell, for the clothing of the same. Item, for 80 yards of white Walshe frese to lay between gilt bowles, &c. to save the gilding, at 7*d.* a yard, 46*s.* 8*d.* Item, for 12 new "coofers and standertes" for the jewels to be trussed in, at 30*s.* each, 18*l.* Item, for mending 8 old coofers or standertes, and new covering the same with new leather, and mending the locks and keys, at 6*s.* 8*d.* each, 53*s.* 4*d.* Item, for 2 new bare hides for the covering of the carts with the said jewels and plate, 6*l.* Item, for certain cases of leather for the trussing of cups and bowls of gold, 20*s.* And for a load of hay for trussing the said jewels and plate into the said "coofers," 8*s.* 4*d.* Sum total of this warrant, 35*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* Dated Windsor Castle, 16 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B., *not filed.*

16. Thomas Dyer, one of the stewards of the King's Chamber. Annuity of 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* for life, out of the manor or lordship of Charleton Camvyle super Horethowdon, Somers. Ewelme, 27 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 Sept.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 17.

17. Wm. Barlee, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Market Bosworth, Linc. dioc., void by death. Langley, 21 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm, 20 Sept.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 23.

18. Edm. Lomnor. Reversion of the offices of overseer of the small custom and subsidy of tunnage and poundage, and of the different customers and collectors thereof, in the port of London; and overseer of the bills called "cokketts," &c.; with the regulation of the custom-house wherries in the said port, and 36*l.* 16*s.* 4*d.* a year for himself and 10*l.* a year for a clerk, out of the small customs and subsidy aforesaid; which premises were granted to Thomas Palmer, one of the gentlemen ushers of the Chamber, by patent 22 Aug. 11 Hen. VIII. Chelsehith, 21 Sept. — *Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 1.

19. Humph. Forster. Licence to enfeoff Sir Wm. Sandys lord Sandys, Sir Wm. Paulett, Sir Wm. Barantyne, Sir Wm. Essex, Sir John Wallop, Sir Arthur Darcy, Leonard Chamberleyn, Robert Puttenham, Giles Forster, Ralph Vyne, Peter Symons, and Wm. Robynson, and their heirs, to the use of the said Humphrey and his heirs, of the manor of Aldermanston, Berks. Westm., 23 Sept.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 32.

20. Sir Wm. Musgrave. To be constable or keeper of the castle of Bewcastell, Cumb., with all lands, &c. in Bewcastell Dale, Cumb., late of Sir John Middelton, the park or lawn of Plompton in Inglewod forest, and common of pasture in the said forest, with power to build houses, &c. in said park or lawn; and an annual rent of 20*l.* out of the issues of the manor or lordship of Sourby. *Del.* Westm., 23 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 23, *and p.* 2, *m.* 32.

21. Wm. Tyldesley, page of the Chamber. Grant of a messuage called the "henchemens chambre" at Westminster, above the King's bakehouse, with a cottage at the "steirefote" adjoining; also the King's bakehouse aforesaid, &c. Windsor, 1 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 24 Sept.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 34.

* The name is "Ynde" on the petition; "Ine" on the Signed Bill; and "Inde" on the Patent Roll.

1532.
Sept.
GRANTS.

22. Wm. Sandys de le Vyne, K.G., lord Sandys, King's chamberlain. To be receiver general of the earldom and lordship of Guyssnes, in the marches of Calais, with fees of 18*d.* a day, payable by the treasurer of the town and marches of Calais, and all other emoluments and authority enjoyed in that office by John Baty, Gilbert Husey, Master Martin de Joyce or Richard Basford. Greenwich, 25 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 27 Sept.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

23. Henry VIII.'s College. Grant to John bp. of Lincoln, Sir Thomas Audeley, keeper of the Privy Seal, Sir Wm. Fitzwilliam, treasurer of the King's Household, Sir Wm. Poulet, comptroller of the King's Household, John Fitzjames, chief justice of the King's Bench, Robert Norwiche, chief justice of the Common Pleas, Thomas Crumwell, master or treasurer of the King's jewels, Henry Norres, esquire of the Royal Body, Thomas Hennage, gentleman of the King's Privy Chamber, and John Russell, knight of the Royal Body, to the use of the dean and canons of "King Henry the Eighth's College" in Oxford, of the site, &c. of the late priory of St. Frideswide in the university of Oxford; the manors of Bolles, Shipton, Cuddeslowe, Bynsey and Pedyngton, Oxon; an annual rent of 27*l.* issuing from the manor of Overwynchingdon, Bucks; the manors of Huddon, Edington, and Knightington, Berks; the advowsons of the churches or rectories of Bynsey, Hedyngton, Marston, Churchehill, Frytwell, and Ellesfeld, Oxon; Overwichindon, Wornall, Okeley, Bryll, and Borstall, Bucks; the advowsons of the churches or rectories of St. Clement in the suburbs of Oxford, St. Peter le Bailey, in Oxford, St. Aldate and St. Michael at the Southgate of the town of Oxford; all those portions of tithes in Solthorn, the parish of St. Giles without the walls of Oxford, Baynton and Bekeley, Oxon; an annuity or annual rent of 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, payable by the sheriff of cos. Oxon and Berks, out of the issues of said cos.; and all manors, messuages, &c. in the town and suburbs of Oxford, and in the vills, fields, hamlets, and parishes of Hedington, Marston, Pedyngton, Ellesfeld, Churche Couley, Steplebarton, Tackeley, Bekeley, Rolyerth, Churchehill, Ascote, Wodeton, Cowley, and Coldenorton, Oxon, and the vills of Assheburie and Edwiston, Berks, and Brill, Bucks, and in Multon, Northt.; which came to the King's hands by the attainder of Thomas card. archbp. of York.

Also the site, circuit, &c. of the late monastery or priory of St. Nicholas, Lyttyllmore, Oxon; the manors of Lytlemore, Forstall, and Sydenham, Oxon, and Lynerton Heywode, Berks; the advowson of the church or rectory of Samforde, Oxon, with all tithes, &c. thereto belonging; 4*s.* annual rent for a portion of tithes issuing from the rectory of Wodepery, Oxon; 20*s.* annual rent for a portion of tithes issuing from the rectory of Sonnyngwell, Berks; an annual rent of 13*s.* 4*d.* payable by the prior of Canonsassheby, Northt.; 40*s.* annual rent under the name of corrody, payable by the abbot and convent of St. Mary Abyngton; and all messuages, &c. in Lytlemore, Forstall, Sydenham, Saunderforde, Oxforde, Clyfton, Benston, Whateley, Yesteley, Brightewell, Cuddysden, Laurence Baldon, Churchecouley, Wodeton, Tackeley, Godstowe, and Garsyngton, Oxon, in Lynerton, Heywoode, Abingdon, Esthenred, Southmorton, and Kenyngton, Berks, and in Marleborough, Wilts; which came to the King's hands by the attainder of the said Cardinal.

Also the advowson of the church or rectory of Rudby in Cleveland, Yorks., with all tithes thereto belonging; and of the prebend of Wetwange, in York cathedral.

Also the site, circuit, and precinct of the late priory of St. Mary de Caritate, and St. Austin, Daventre, Northt.; the manors of Daventre, Westhaddon, Welton, Starton *alias* Staferton, Norton, Everdon Parva, and Thorpe near Daventre, Northt., and Foxton, Leic.; a portion of tithes in the parish of Lobenham, Leic.; the advowsons of the churches or rectories of Falwithesley, Preston Magna, Preston Parva, Welton, Westhaddon, Starton *alias* Staferton, Norton, Coldeasheby, Daventre, and Thorpemonwell, Northt., Foxton and Scalford, Leic., and Bysbroke, Rutland, with all tithes, &c. thereto belonging; and all messuages, lands, &c. in Daventre, Westhaddon, Thorpe, Drayton, Norton, Preston Magna, Preston Parva, Welton, Hogston, Starton *alias* Staferton, Bugby, Everdon Parva, Saunforde, Dodforde, Walgrave, Northampton, and Watforde, Northt., and in Foxton and Scalforde, Leic.; which came to the King's hands by the attainder of the said Cardinal.

Also the site, circuit, &c. of the late priory of St. Mary, Tyckford, Bucks; the manors of Tyckford, Chicheley, and Thykthorn, Bucks, and Aston, Warw.; the advowsons of the churches or rectories of Tyckforde, Chicheley, Newport Panell, Bradwell, Astwode, and Willem, Bucks, and of Aston Byrmyngham, Warw.; and all tithes, &c. thereto belonging; a water-mill in the town of Calcote, Bucks; 26*s.* 8*d.* annual rent for a portion of tithes in the parish of Wolston Parva, Bucks; 5*s.* annual rent for a portion of the tithes in the parish of Loughton, Bucks; 10*s.* annual rent for a portion of tithes in the parish of Wyllen, Bucks; an annual pension of 26*s.* 8*d.* payable by the rector of Bodyngton; an annual pension of 40*s.* issuing from the church of Aston, Warw.; 60*s.* annual rent for a portion of tithes in the parish of Lyndeforde Parva, Bucks; and all messuages, lands, &c. in Tyckford, Chicheley, Thykthorn, Newport Paynell, Bradwell, Cranley, Astwoode, Wyllen, Calcote, Gothurst, Lyndforde Magna, Lyndforde

1532.

Sept.

GRANTS.

1370. GRANTS in SEPTEMBER 1532—*cont.*

Parva, Wolston, Sulburye, Loughton, Bodington, Sherington, Ekeney, Thorneborughe, Lyscombe, Fylgrave, Clyfton, and Lathburye, Bucks, and in Aston and Byrmyngeham, Warw.; which came into the King's hands by the attainder of the said Cardinal. *Del.* Westm., 27 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 1. (*Rymer*, XIV. 443.)

24. Sir Anthony Poyntz. Lease of the lordships or manors of Sodbury (with the borough of Sodbury) and Barton near Brystoll, and the hundred of Barton, parcel of the lands of the late earl of Warwick, Glouc.; with reservations; for 21 years, at the annual rent of 47*l.* 12*d.* for Sodbury, 56*l.* 13*s.* 6¼*d.* for the lordship of Barton Regis, and 12*l.* 7*s.* 5*d.* for the hundred of Barton, 10*s.* of late increase and ¾*d.* of new increase; on surrender of pat. 16 July 22 Hen. VIII., granting the said Anthony a similar lease in a different form. Westm., 28 Sept.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 4.

1371. FRIAR JOHN LAWRENCE to CROMWELL.

Cleopatra, E. IV. (12). B. M.

I understand that Father de Hay, our late Commissary in England, whose commission I brought from Paris, has sent letters to the King by his deputy, the warden of Canterbury,* a man of Father Forrest's promoting, "hy fawtor" to the Queen, and justifier of her cause. The warden has also received letters for himself and Forrest, by which I hear the Commissary advises them to let the province continue as he left it at his departing, for it would be a great reproof to have a stranger for our head, and desires them to move the King in that behalf. Today or tomorrow they intend to make suit to the King. It would be well if you would keep them from speaking to him. They fear greatly that I shall preach in the King's matter in his favor, which they say will be a slander to all our religion. They say this either from sinister affection or ignorance, as I will manifestly prove when the King commands me, all such slander set apart, for it is *scandalum phriseorum* (*Pharisæorum?*); of which St. Gregory says, "Si scandalum ex veritate sumitur, utilius nasci scandalum permittitur quam ut veritas relinquatur."

Desires to know the King's pleasure, either by his brother or some trusty and faithful person. Rytchemownte.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the rehte honorabylle Mastar Crumwelle wyth spede. *Endd.*

1372. [CROKE] to CROMWELL.

Add. MS. 29,431, f. 1. B. M.

On Wednesday last, the King, at the suit of Master Almoner,† named me to the benefice of Fakenham Dame, which purpose he altered for considerations which this bearer will show you. Concerning Bugby, I shall not have as much, by 20*l.* a year, as his Grace gave it me for; for the nuns of Markyate claim half the tithe corn and half the glebe, the whole charges lying upon me only. Master Baught knew this, but presented the value to the King as below, to cause the King to think that the nuns ought to have nothing, or only 20 nobles a year, out of the parsonage:—"Longe Bugby, the priest found, and above all charges clear 36*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, whereof the nuns of Markyate claim a part, for the which my predecessors paid some 20 nobles."

Mr. Hughes wrongfully withheld the rent of 20 nobles from the nuns, and was sued by them. They have now let the tithes to Mr. Kindiseley's servant, and the benefice is thereby so decayed that, unless the King find some means that the parsons may have the tithes for the rent, the benefice is not likely to be an honorable reward, as it formerly was. Thus I am nothing so well rewarded for my service as the King supposes.

---

* Friar Riche. † Edward Fox.

1532.

My especial suit to you is to remember my insufficiency by reason of my long discontinuance to read Greek, and the great loss of my learning in holy letters, unto the study where[of] I have by solemn oath professed myself. As you know, to read holy doctors in Greek were nothing to the "profremente" of the hearers to the eloquence of the Greek tongue, and to read poets and orators will ask my whole study, and make me neglect divinity, "prec[hing,]" and teaching, by which I should much more beautify the King's college than by reading Greek. I should like to have the room of a preacher in the college, to be bound to preach every Sunday in one place or other. Thursday night.

The reason why Master Almoner and Master Hawkins, to whom the King had given Fakenham, were moved to petition him to give it me, was only their pity and goodness, which, considering my small living, and how I was deceived by Bugby, would fain have helped me with some other recompense.

Hol., pp. 3. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Master Cromwell.

Oct. **1373.** Interview of Francis I. and Henry VIII.

Camusat, 105. "Ordo observandus in conventu et congressu illustrissimorum et potentissimorum principum Francorum et Angliæ regum, fratrum, consanguineorum, et perpetuo confœderatorum, inter eos concordatus et conclusus."

The French king will be at Rue, nine or ten leagues from Boulogne, on 12 Oct., and the king of England at Dover. On Oct. 16, Montmorency and Norfolk will meet at Marquise to arrange for the interview on the 20th. The number of attendants and expence of dress will be as small as possible. No one, except the Kings, is to wear cloth of gold or silver, except ladies who may be present. On 20 Oct. the French king shall meet the king of England in English territory, at a place to be agreed upon by Norfolk and Montmorency, and conduct him to Marquise, where they shall dine, and then to Boulogne. The king of England, with his retinue, which is not to exceed 600 horsemen or footmen, will stay there three days, unless he wishes to leave sooner.

On his return the French king will accompany him to Sandingfeld Hospital, where they will dine, and then to Calais. The French king will stay there three days, with not more than 600 men, and on his return Henry will accompany him outside his territory. The retinues of both are not to exceed 600 as before mentioned, and Norfolk and Montmorency will arrange for posting guards. Each King will issue a proclamation forbidding the use of language likely to produce discord, on pain of a year's imprisonment, and forbidding the drawing of weapons, under the highest penalty. The French king will keep a guard of 200 horse at Ardres, and the king of England the same number at Guisnes.

Lat.

1374. The King's Visit to Calais.

Titus, B. I. 525. B. M. Pocock, II. 326. Proclamation of Henry VIII. declaring that he has appointed certain persons to manage affairs in his absence on his visit to the king of France.

From the printed copy by Thomas Berthelet.

Harl. MS. 283, f. 91. B. M. Chr. of Calais, 117. 2. Lodgings appointed for the King's highness within his town of Calais.

The Staple Inn, Sir John Wallop's, lady Banasters', the Freres, Ric. Browne's, Mr. Talbot, Thos. de Wyes, Marshall's house otherwise Whitwaies; Ric. Patrike, Botfisshe house, Ric. Chafer, Randall Mynshall, Thos. Hawarde, Henry Plankeney, Raymond Cuttewes, John Porter, Mr. Secretary, Wm. Snowdon, Thos. Tutt, Wm. Stevyns, Ric. Lemsters, Chr. Tempest,

1532.

1374. The KING'S VISIT to CALAIS—*cont.*

Thos. Lewes, John Adison, Thos. Skryven, Robt. Garneys, Robt. Bayneham, John Grynstede, Ric. Judson, Antony Strayle, Wm. Burdon, Jas. Thacher, Edm. Prestwiche, John Kele, Walter Baker, Hughe Smythe's widow, Wm. Staples, Wm. Gardyner, Mrs. Hubbard, the Noble, Henry Kele, Thorneton's widow, Everard Goston.

Lodgings appointed within the same town for the French king.

The Exchequer, Henry Lacy, Thos. Barton, Rauf Brooke, Arthur Beawford, John Sakfeld, Sampson Norton, John Stoble, Ric. Wodehous, Fras. Ychingham, Gregory Van, John Massingberd, Bryan Vavasour, George Gaynesford, Robt. Mathewe, Edw. Pye, Edw. Jenkyns, John Henbery, John Middleton, Mr. Mason, Henry Lacy, Robt. Hall, Ric. Long, Symon Jenyns, Sir Ric. Whetehyll, Ric. Sextons, the Redde Crosse, Adryan Dyer, John Myller, Henry Smalebery, William Bayneham, Newton's house at the Gate otherwise Minshall, Adryan Dogan, John Atwell, Christopher Conwaye, Ric. Rutter, Lucas wydowe.

Pp. 6. *Endd.*

1 Oct. R. O.

1375. JOHN LEGH to CROMWELL.

I am commanded by Will. Musgraff to appear before you in the Octave of Michaelmas, and hope your favor that I incur not the King's displeasure. Sorry I cannot attend you. If you have any business with me concerning the King's "teners" (tenures?) in the shire of Cumberland, the King shall lose none of his right, as far as depends upon me. I beg your favor for the sheriffwick of Cumberland this year. Yssel, 1 Oct.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

1 Oct. Royal MS. 7 C. XVI. f. 40. B. M.

1376. The KING'S JEWELS.

"A booke of jewelles delyvered by the Kinges hyghnes at sondrie tymes unto Mr. Crumwell, master and treasourer of hys jewelles, in the xxiiii. yere of hys most gracious reigne."

Delivered by the King at Windsor, 3 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII., to Cromwell, to be delivered to Cornelis Hayes, goldsmith, for alteration, &c.—14 emeralds, 18 rubies, 63 diamonds, 2 balasses, and 418 pearls set in various jewels, besides 20 rubies and 2 diamonds reserved for my lady Marques.

Delivered by the King at Greenwich, 6 Sept.—A tabernacle of gold set upon a great cushion of gold, with an image of Our Lady crowned, and a child on her lap, surmounted by a canopy. The tabernacle also contains images of Angels, St. George and the Dragon, St. John the Baptist, St. Katharine, desks of the Ascension and Resurrection of Our Lord, and other figures, which are all described. The stones therein are as follows: 24 diamonds, 9 rubies, 18 emeralds, 8 balasses, 4 sapphires, 2 garnets, 1 jacinth, and 126 pearls.

Delivered at Greenwich, 6 Sept.—A gold girdle, a collet and an image of St. George, containing 14 balasses, 1 emerald, and 134 pearls.

Delivered at Windsor, 15 Sept. (copy of Mr. Norris' bill.)—Rings, &c., containing 38 diamonds, 34 rubies, 1 balas, 2 emeralds, and 8 pearls.

Delivered at Windsor, 15 Sept.—Rings, owches, and bracelets, containing 14 diamonds, 6 rubies, 5 balasses, 6 emeralds, 22 pearls, and 2 gold plummets for a clock.

Delivered at Greenwich, 1 Oct.—Collettes and troches containing 6 rubies, 25 diamonds, and 13 balasses.

Delivered by Thos. Alverde, 18 Sept.—18 diamonds set in troches of gold.

Pp. 11. *Endd.*

1532.

1 Oct. Vienna Archives.

1377. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

It seemed from the prorogation of the interview which the French demanded, that there was some suspicion of a rupture, especially as Brian, who was to set out immediately after Langey, had not left; so that Norfolk, who came the day before yesterday to buy silk, and other great men, were not making any preparations. Now everything is settled again, and the Grand Esquire* will go tomorrow, instead of Brian, to wake up the French, and tell them that the King has started; which he will do on Friday next, St. Francis's Day. In order to avoid Rochester and other places where they are dying, the King will go from Greenwich to Gravesend in his barge, and stay there for a day at the house *du gentilhomme*. There he will embark in the *Minion*, of 150 tons, and sail to an isle in the Thames, and feast for three days at the house of a gentleman named Chennet (Cheney). Thence he will travel by land to Canterbury and Dover, and cross the sea in the *Minion*. He expects to be at Calais by the 15th. However cold other people have been, the Lady has been busy in buying costly dresses; and the King, not contented with having given her his jewels, sent the duke of Norfolk to obtain the Queen's as well. She replied that she could not send jewels or anything else to the King, as he had long ago forbidden her to do so; and, besides, it was against her conscience to give her jewels to adorn a person who is the scandal of Christendom, and a disgrace to the King, who takes her to such an assembly; however, if the King sent expressly to ask for them, she would obey him in this as in other things. Though he was vexed at what she said, he did not fail to send for them by one of his chamber, who had letters to the Queen's chancellor and chamberlain as well as to herself. The man told her the King was surprised that she had not sent her jewels, as the queen of France and many others had done. She excused herself, and sent all she had;—with which the King was much pleased.

A week ago the French ambassador, on his way to a feast given by the Lady at a house presented to her by the King, called at Chapuys' house. Showed him a summary of news of the Turkish camp obtained from prisoners. He was not pleased at it, and would gladly have evaded a promise, made before seeing it, to show it to the duke of Norfolk. He revenged himself by discrediting the news, and adding that Neustat was taken, and that 10,000 lansquenetz had been overthrown by the Turks. Heard this afterwards from the Duke while telling him of the raising of the siege of the castle and village of Guns. He was pleased at this, as an opportunity of confounding the Ambassador, who, he says, often tells them fictitious news. He has lately spread a report that the dukes of Bavaria were ill disposed towards the Emperor on account of the bad conduct of certain Spaniards, and threats used by a Spaniard who was sent by the Emperor to ask them for artillery. This is the kind of reports he spreads, either because he wishes them to be true, or to strengthen the pretext for the interview.

Norfolk told Chapuys that he had always been of opinion that the King ought to tell the ambassadors, especially the Emperor's, about this interview, so as to remove suspicion of an intention to attack Flanders while the Emperor was engaged elsewhere. Said this was not likely, as neither King pretended any claim to it. To which the Duke replied that Chapuys' opinion was not very certain, and if they played at "laisser fere François," the contrary would soon be seen; and as to the English, it was not in the King's power to move them against the Flemings, nor the Flemings against them. His conversation showed him to be unfavorable to the French, but he tried to hide it by extolling the friendship of the two Kings. Said that the Emperor was equally rejoiced at their friendship, as he desired

* Sir Nic. Carew.

1532.

1377. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

nothing so much as the union of Christendom; but as this friendship was excessive, it was dangerous;—supporting the statement by various reasons, which the Duke said he should repeat to the French ambassador. Met the latter today, and he seemed more modest than before, praising the Emperor, and expressing a hope that there would soon be greater friendship between him and his master.

Eight days ago the King met the Princess in the fields, but did not say much to her, except to ask how she was, and assure her that in future he would see her more often. It is certain that the King dares [not] bring her where the Lady is, for she does not wish to see her or hear of her. Thinks he would have talked with the Princess longer and more familiarly, if the Lady had not sent two of her people to listen. There is no likelihood of a treaty of marriage between the duke of Orleans and the Princess, as the King did not speak of it to her. The Princess will be at Windsor during the King's absence. The arrangements for the Queen are not known. The Queen was very much afraid that the King would marry the Lady at this meeting; but the Lady has assured some person in whom she trusts, that, even if the King wished, she would not consent, for she wishes it to be done here in the place where queens are wont to be married and crowned.

Three weeks ago the Scotch king ordered all men between 20 and 60 to put themselves under arms. This is reported by two servants of the Nuncio whom he sent back from Scotland because they were English. 20,000 men have taken the field, and a number of Irish. In England men and horses are continually moving to the defence of the Borders. Some raids have been made, and small villages burned. Many would not think much of invading France, which could repel them much more easily than before; but it seems to many others that the Scotch would have an advantage now from the King's misgovernment, which has alienated all the nobility and people. The Scotch continue in their enterprise, and the French will not stick to the English, and declare the Scotch enemies. The English already begin to murmur that the French are cheating them, and will not continue their cordiality (*les Francois les pipent, et ne demeureront cousins*).

A man whom Chapuys sent to the Grand Esquire has just returned with a message from him that he is going against his will to France to hasten the interview, and would rather break it off if he could; and that the King is rather vexed that Madame d'Alençon will not come, but instead of her Madame de Vendosme, who will probably bring with her companions of bad reputation, which would be a disgrace and an insult to the English ladies. These people cannot see the mountain in their own eyes, and wish to take the straw from the eyes of others.

The King has ordered general processions to be held three days in the week, beginning at last Ember days. The people came with devout intentions of praying for the Emperor's victory, though the cause was not stated. Thinks it was done from shame, as the French had behaved so well. As to the indulgences, there is no question that the King would have wished to allow them to be published so as to continue his threats against the Pope (*pour, comme je croys, continuer a ses braveries contre le Pape*).

The duke of Norfolk says that the King has recalled his Ambassador with the Emperor (Cranmer), and sent in his place the archdeacon of Ely (Hawkins), who did him good service when he declared himself Head of the Church, and in everything that has been done and written against the Pope. He was for a long time in prison for Lutheranism, and was condemned to carry a fagot by his uncle, the bishop of Ely. Is sure that he will have instructions and money to procure opinions about the divorce.

It has been determined by the King and his Council that all the ambas-

1532.

sadors, except the French, shall remain here, the pretext being want of room at Boulogne and Calais. Is sorry not to be able to go to serve the Emperor there, and fears they will not allow him to send a man, on pretence of his waiting for the packets there, and giving the King anything addressed to him immediately. London, 1 Oct. 1532.
Fr. From a modern copy.

1 Oct. R. O. St. P. VII. 380.

1378. [BENET to HENRY VIII.]
Sir Gregory has been compelled to leave for England in consequence of the absence of letters. It is divulged that nothing will be had from the French Court but what is openly known, wherefore "those men" are in a state of desperation. Andrea de Cassali goes with Sir Gregory.
Headed: 1 Oct. 1532.
Hol. Draft.

1 Oct. R. O.

1379. BENET to [NORFOLK].
I wrote on the 17th ult. how necessary it was, for the entertainment of those men you wot of, that Sir Gregory "should come thither." I am still more of this opinion now, for they are in such a desperation that they shall be deluded with words that it will be impossible to entertain them any longer. And without them we can do no good, for the adverse party is urgent for process against the beginning of next month, which, without the foresaid stay, they will obtain. Besides, they here, I suspect, have an inkling of the practice, which has been somewhat divulged in the French Court, and if it be not soon remedied all we have gone about may be destroyed. 1 Oct. 1532.
Draft in Benet's hand, p. 1.

1 Oct. Vit. B. XXI. 78. B. M. Pocock, II. 327.

1380. HENRY VIII. to the KING OF HUNGARY.
Desires credence for [Nicolas] Hawkyns, archdeacon of Ely, who is going to take the place of Dr. Cranemer, resident ambassador. Greenwich, 1 Oct. 1532. *Signed.*
Fr., p. 1. *Mutilated. Add.*

2 Oct. Vit. B. XXI. 77. B. M.

1381. HENRY VIII. to FREDERICK COUNT PALATINE.
Desires credence for Nicolas Hawkyns, archdeacon [of Ely], whom he sends to take the place of the present ambassador. Greenwich, 2 Oct. 1532. *Signed.*
Lat., p. 1. *Mutilated. Add.*

2 Oct. R. O.

1382. JOHN ABBOT OF WALDEN to CROMWELL.
The last day of Sept. I received your letters, by which I perceive that John Smyth has complained to you that a monk, cellarer of my house, should be a bearer against him of Will. Hoggeken and Nich. Hynde in certain causes, contrary to his duty, and contrary to the ordinance made between them. I have called the cellarer before me, intending to forbid him to meddle in these matters. He denies meddling in the said matter between the parties, or in any order taken in the probation of the testament of Eliz. Marchaull, mother of the said Smyth, or carrying any corn, as Smyth alleges. But he says that on the Eve of Our Lady's Assumption, about 5 p.m., Hoggeken and Hynde, being laborers with him in the harvest, took horse and cart of ours without his knowledge, and went into a lordship of the bishop of Ely, called Litelbury, to fetch the corn of seven rods there, which ground the said

1532.

1382. JOHN ABBOT OF WALDEN to CROMWELL—*cont.*
Hoggeken farms of the Bishop; that Smyth came to this ground with sword, bow, and arrows, and shot Hoggeken in the head, so leaving him and Hynde to carry away the corn without my cellarer's knowlege, as he is ready to depose. You must not overmuch credit Smyth, as he is a very troublous fellow. Walden Abbey, 2 Oct.
Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

2 Oct. **1383.** ST. ANDREW'S PRIORY, NORTHAMPTON.
See GRANTS in OCTOBER, No. 2.

3 Oct. **1384.** DR. JOHN LONDON to CROMWELL.
R. O. I have sent you a dish of partridges with the fee which you are pleased to accept of me and your poor college, *sc.*, 40*s.* in gold. Before, you had but 20*s.* I beg we may have the King's licence to conclude with the town for Candiche. If we had it I would this winter prepare to have brick burned for next summer. Hornchurch, 3 Oct.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council. *Sealed.*

4 Oct. **1385.** JEWELS.
Cott. App. xxviii. 37. B. M. Memoranda of jewels returned by Cromwell to the King, 4 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII., viz., a golden collar, 143 diamonds, 54 rubies, a gold carket, a gold owche, emeralds, balasses, and rings. *Signed by Cromwell.*
Pp. 2.

5 Oct. **1386.** CHRISTOPHER HALES to CROMWELL.
R. O. I thank you for your last letters by John Antony. My horses shall be at your service. Antony showed me letters lately from Calais, by which it appears that your lodging there is not very convenient, and there is no bed. Mr. Marshal of Calais thinks you will bring your own stuff with you. It will be right for you to let John Brygenden have such things as shall be convenient for you, "and among much more that I am indebted to you for him I will make recompense." Canterbury, Saturday, 5 Oct.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Councillor and Master of the Jewels.

5 Oct. **1387.** MATTHEW [KING?]* to CROMWELL.†
Vit. B. xiii. 236. B. M. "Jesus Maria, 1532, a di 5 Oct. In V[enezia].
"Segnor mio, Messer Cromuello, mi riservava a scriver a vostra Segnoria, et . . . . . cosa degna di venir ad le orechie, che non essendo di poi la parte . . . . . [deside]rato il longo tempo, che sonno absente da vostra Segnoria, et che Cicer[o] . . . . . materia a intratenire li amici, usava se non altro, *si vales bene* [*est, ego valeo*]; e per non li venir in oblivione non voglio transcorrer de non li fa . . . . . quatro versi in memoria di la servitu mia verso di quella, et p . . . . . Maiesta del mio Serenissimo Re, per moiam di quella, alla quale ma . . . . . il mio itinerare, che di nuovo cum la mia persona me inchinero . . . . . minimo servitore, che me pareria poter esse appellatto ingratto a non . . . . . di quella, Ateso le amorevole dimostratione di sua ser^ma^ Maiesta, u . . . . . .

* See 1 Oct. 1533, Nero, B. vii. 91, though that letter is in English, and apparently in a different hand.

† The substance of this letter is described in a modern marginal note, mutilated by the Fire, as follows :—"[He d]esyreth him to obtaine a favoure in his behalfe (?) [f]rom the King concerning the bringing of Candie [w]yne, and giveth him relation [o]f some newes concerning the Turke his proceedings in Hungarie."

1532.

" Et vi diro il vero, Signor mio Cromuello, mi riservava anchora a scriver . . . . . continua expectatione ogni hora di dover la rengratiare de haver o . . . . . derai da sua Maiesta, et che vostra Segnoria per sua humanita tolse in . . . . . la quale non tanto per il beneficio che mi resultassi, quanto per esser . . . . . apresso sua serenita magior gratia, che li altri mercanti, et prorogativa . . . . . sonno disposto a sforzarmi di superar li altri mercanti, che usa . . . . . ficto di quello. Benche quomodocunque, io non manchero mai dil . . . . . cum ogni possibel mezo gratificarmi cum sua altezza. Et sempre esser . . . . . s[a] et ubligatissimo, et tanto maiormente, quanto per sue mani . . . . . non dubito di non impetrar, prima per la permission sua, la quale a g . . . . . et ame non credo habi a venir a mancho, che pur non sonno delli ing . . . . . Segnoria. Poi per esser comune beneficio di la Maesta Regia, che senza che . . . . . la puol veder in un anno quante nave di Malvasie de Marcadanti streng . . . . . a li lidi vestri, che non trovera ale sue costume pur una sola botte . . . . . et pur io ricercho questo avantazo per adoperarlo, el non haver la gratia i . . . . . frequentar continuamente el mandar in quetti porti vestri delle nave, et qu . . . . . delle potissime cause che fabricho, una bellissima caracha per mandar in . . . . . le altre mie nave, le quale oltra la intratta sonno in beneficio delle cos[tume] . . . . . sempre al servitio di la Maesta del Re, e vestra Signoria la qu . . . . . occupata, sapendo certo quella m . . . . . or suo.

. . . . . molte parte debbe esser advisatta de li exerciti de Ongaria, et armata de . . . . . che non voria, che sua altezza per el studio delli Cesarei in ampliar le cosse sue . . . . . le forze di Cæsare le quale non sonno cusi grande di un gran longo, como sua . . . . . che si crede, et comette ali oratori che scrivanno, et si sforza de diminuir le . . . . . le quale sonno grandissime, et ben Cæsare si puol gloriare, de una . . . . . a Julio Cæsare, che una tanta prosperitta non estatta piu al mondo, che in un . . . . . ssime secure, e, in stagione, che el non piove goza de acqua, sia statto tante . . . . . . l exercito Turchescho, non solamente hanno possutto marchiar inanzi, ma . . . . . nutti tirar in alto, et perder un grandissimo tempo proprio cossi datto . . . . . eniva in tempo che ritrovava tuto sproveduto, et in quel stante, chel exercito . . . . . impeditti da le grande acque, fu monitto Vienna, et il resto del paese, che . . . . . usione di modo, chel signor Turcho non li ha parso occasione di expugnar . . . . . do un suo eraldo amodo nostro, adessidar sua Cesarea Maesta de venir . . . . . conflitto, et li fece intendere che lui ittinerava verso Pitovia, dove e . . . . . gne, et che se sua Maesta voleva deputar la giornatta lui non arderis . . . . . ria alcun luogo, ma che, chi vinceva fusse signor del mondo ; ma a Cæsar . . . . . preposito el partito, ne ha volutto mostrarsi in campagnia de mille miglia . . . . . barchatto sul Denubio per venir a Vienna. Et sappi vestra Signoria chel Signor . . . . . expugnato alcun luogo, como si semina, ma molti castelli, si sonno detti a lui, ... acostato, et lui li ha lassatti, ade chi isonno. Immo li ha cressuto le jurisdictione . . . . . si puol veder, et per qualche relatione el ditto exercitto, e, per ritornar in . . . . . so Belgrado, como desidera tuti Christianni, et ultimamente, la S[ta] del nostro [Signor] ha propalatto la captura di Modon et Chorum, per che vaddi a le orechie del Signor . . . . t che l'habbi causa di ritornarsi piui infretta, et tamen non e cossa alcuna . . . . . et mancho di Modone, ma li sateliti Cæsarei si servenno de questi . . . . . la comune opinione, e che ogni modo questi Turchi non habbinno . . . . . Ongaria, ma ben si dubita che atempo nuovo habbinno a ritor . . . . . ti come fanno li altri Principi, maxime questo tratto la Maiesta Cæsarea che a spesso tesori, ... teressi. Il mancho che sia diexe per cento a[l] mese cum boni aseg . . . . . danari, si che vestra Segnoria intende succinte quel che

1532.

1387. MATTHEW [KING ?] to CROMWELL—*cont.*

e occorso i . . . . . teniro advisatta di quel che seguira, laqual prego benche le . . . . . pur el bon animo mi sforza apregarla che mi proferisca in omni . . . . . che a vostra Segnoria e superfluo proferrirmi, essendo tuto di sa . . . . . pregandola anchora, se la cognoscessi che io potessi far qualche o . . . . . la vogli fare che io sia deli adoperatti, che la mi fara summa gratia . . . . . esser servitore de sua S^{a} ma far piacer a li cani della Maesta del Re . . . . . etiam a vostra Signoria, che Idio felice conserva quella." *Signature lost.*

Mutilated, pp. 3. *Add. Endd.:* Mathew . . . . . .

5 Oct. **1388.** The KING'S MONEY.

Royal MS. 7 C. XVI. f. 75. B. M.

Receipt by Sir Thos. Audeley, keeper of the Great Seal, Sir Brian Tuke, treasurer of the Chamber, and Thos. Crumwell, master of the jewels, of 20,000*l.* from the King at Greenwich to be taken to the Tower. 5 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII. *Signed.*

Vellum. Endd.

5 Oct. **1389.** The GREAT SEAL.

See GRANTS in OCTOBER, No. 9.

5 Oct. **1390.** LEWES PRIORY.

See GRANTS in OCTOBER, No. 7.

5 Oct. **1391.** WILLIAM BOTRYE, of London, Mercer, to CROMWELL.

R. O.

Bill for black velvet at 12*s.* the yard, and damask tawny at 7*s.* 8*d.*, "which was for the Northern men per Will'm Body," due 5th Oct. A.D. 1532.

P. 1. *Endd.*

6 Oct. **1392.** The KING'S VOYAGE TO CALAIS.

R. O.

Warrant under the sign manual to Cromwell, as master of the jewels, to deliver to Edw. Egleby 11 yds. black velvet, and to ——— (*blank*) Horsley 100 yds. black damask, and 2 yds. black velvet, "by way of reward, for their costs, to wait upon us in this our intended viage." Greenwich, 6 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII.

6 Oct. **1393.** EARL OF SHREWSBURY, Lieutenant of the North.

See GRANTS in OCTOBER, No. 11.

6 Oct. **1394.** DACRE to CROMWELL.

R. O.

According to Cromwell's letter, has received 500*l.* from Sir Geo. Lawson for the works of Carlisle Castle. Has given 100*l.* of it to Sir Wm. Musgrave for the repairs at Bewcastle, and has caused lime, sand, and stone to be provided at Carlisle. Has great hope there may be enough. Has written to the King for certain devisers of works, but got no answer. Begs Cromwell to solicit a letter from the King to the prior of Carlisle to take an account of the stuff, and one to himself for the delivery of the rest of the money. Begs him to excuse Wm. Curwen, of Camerton, who is commanded to be before Cromwell for his fine, and who is too old to travel; also to be favorable to Thos. Salkeld, Dacre's servant. Nawarde, 6 Oct. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Maister Crumwell.

1532.

6 Oct. R. O. **1395.** Sir Edw. Guldefford to Cromwell.

I beg you to remember my bill, signed before the King's going to Calais, and the warrants for the paling of the parks and repair of the lodge, else I shall be unable to keep the King's deer in the park or keep up the lodge, and 100 marks will not make another such lodge. And I will deserve your favor. Halden, 6 Oct. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

6 Oct. R. O. **1396.** Hugh Mallet.

Copy of a writ addressed to the sheriff of Somerset, for the arrest of Hugh Mallet, returnable in the King's Bench. Westm., 6 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII.

ii. Draft testimonial by ———— inhabitants of the borough of Bridgewater relative to something done by Rob. Botteler, Mr. Hugh Mallet's servant, at Bridgewater at St. Matthew's tide last past.

P. 1.

6 Oct. Simancas MS. **1397.** Mai to Charles V.

Extract from a letter dated Rome, 6 Oct. 1532.—It is said here that the interview between the kings of England and France is prorogued till 25 Oct., and many think it will be postponed longer to see how Turkish matters succeed. It is certain that the Kings are meeting upon this account, and have more fear of the Emperor's victory than of the Turk's.

Nothing more is said about the marriage of the king of England with the daughter of the king of France, but they say she will marry the Scotch king, and the Dauphin the princess of Wales. Has written to the card. of Ravenna, who is not here, and then Ancona will write about the Scotch marriage, as the Emperor has ordered.

Sp., p. 1. *Modern copy.*

7 Oct. R. O. **1398.** Christopher Hales to Cromwell.

I thank you for your help to my brother Caunton in the deliverance of my letters to my lady marchioness of Pembroke. As I intend to wait upon the King at his coming to Canterbury, I send you only three geldings. My lord prior of Christchurch sends you three more. He is glad at your coming, in consequence of your gentle treatment of the sub-prior. My wife is crept into the straw. Two of my servants are sick,—Petyte, whom you know, and Tayllour that came late to me. As you must have daily access to the King, you shall lodge in a friend's house, where no one shall disturb you, or else at Christchurch. Canterbury, Monday, 7 Oct.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Councillor and Master of the Jewels.

7 Oct. **1399.** Jewellery.

Royal MS. 7 C. xvi. 50. B. M. Receipt by Henry Norrys, from the King, of a gold casket set with 8 diamonds of various kinds and 16 pearls. 7 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII. *Signed. Endd.*

Cott. App. xxviii. 36. B. M. 2. Memoranda of the delivery of jewels to the King by Cromwell, 7 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII.; viz., an owche of gold ruby buttons, balasses, and diamonds.

P. 1. *Signed by Cromwell.*

1532.

8 Oct. **1400.** Mochelney Abbey.

See Grants in October, No. 16.

8 Oct. **1401.** Mai to the Comendador Mayor.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 132. B. M.

* * * *

The knight Casal has gone to the interview of the kings of England and France; but, as he is much favored by the Pope, I fear he has no particular commission, especially as the Pope favors the brother of count Guido, with whom Casale has a lawsuit. He complained to the Pope about it, and has obtained a *supersedeas* (*sobreseymiento*). The ambassadors with the two Kings might be written to; but they say the Ambassadors will not go to the place where the interview will be held.

In the English cause the King has all this month to appear. It was given to him by fraud, as the Consistory was only for September, and they have inserted October in the decree. (*Y hasele dado con cauthela que el consistorio no fue sino por Septiembre, &c.*) * * * *

Rome, 8 Oct.

Sp., pp. 5. *Modern copy.*

8 Oct. **1402.** Sir Ralph Eure and two others to Cromwell.

R. O.

John Berton and Anthony Awmonde have received a commission to take the issue of the King's woods at Sheryf Howton, and its members, to which a return was required at Mich. last. Have taken the issue of Sheryf Howton, but not of all the members yet, they are so far apart. Request a new commission for a longer time. Malton, 8 Oct. *Signed:* Rawf Eure—John Barton—Antony Hawmond.

P. 1. *Add.:* To the right honorable Mr. Cromwell, one of the King's honorable Council.

9 Oct. **1403.** Duke of Suffolk to Cromwell.

R. O.

Asks him to favor Gawyn Carew at the next election of sheriffs for Devonshire. Kawe, 9 Oct. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To my kind and loving friend Master Cromwell.

9 Oct. **1404.** Bishop of Auxerre to Albany.

Camusat, 205.

Has received his letters of 11th ult.

There is great anxiety to hear from Andrew Doria's fleet, which has gone to fight the Turkish fleet, if he finds it. Hears that the Emperor has ordered him to return to Genoa, and leave the poor Turk till another time. The Spaniards continue to spread evidently false reports of the flight of the Turk. They began to print them, but were laughed at, and told to print also how the Emperor's sea army of 14 or 15,000 men, which went to succour Poussonio and Strigonia, was defeated, and a band of Italians under the marquis of Algoast cut to pieces. Hears that Hieronymo de Leva has been beheaded for accusing the Marquis of having only 5,000 Spaniards in his company. The Pope is determined to take the abbot of Farfa by force, and has sent horse, foot, and artillery against Vicovara, where he keeps Hieronimo, nis brother, prisoner. Fra Nicolo has passed here on his way to Capua, displeased with the Pope, and the Pope with him. He has not much hope of being a cardinal. John Antonio Mussetola is still dangerously ill. Both say the Pope laughs at them; but the Bishop does not believe this.

Fr. Headed: A Mons. d'Albanie, du 9 Oct. 1532.

1532.

9 Oct. **1405.** Card. of Siguenza to Cobos.

Add. M.S. 28,585, f. 135. B. M.

The Pope considers the interview of the kings of England and France as certain, and fears it will be to his prejudice (*contra el*). Hopes the usual effect will follow, that the princes will be more at variance (*diferentes*) after the interview than before. His Holiness relies upon the Emperor's power. Rome, 9 Oct.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

[9 Oct.] **1406.** Sir Francis Bryan to Cromwell.

R. O.

The King has given the French queen's skinner a protection for one year, which he sends with this. Desires Cromwell, if his debt pass not 40 marks, to aid him to the said grant; otherwise the King's pleasure is that he shall retain it till he speak with him. My lord of Norfolk is well amended, and I trust a week's rest at Eltham shall set him afoot. From Stone* this morning at 9 o'clock. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Master of the Jewel-house and of the Privy Council.

10 Oct. **1407.** Nicholas Longmed to Cromwell.

R. O.

I have sent you divers letters, and was bold enough to write unto you to receive 8*l.* stg., ordering my wife to pay it to Sir Henry Fermor, and to receive my bill of 8*l.*, which I had by exchange of Will. Hawker, servant of Fermor's. Please to pay the money to Fermor, and receive a bill of 32 ducats, dated the Groyne, 10 Oct., where the said Hawker was imprisoned 25 days, and very ill treated, only for warning the crew of Will. Sprat's ship, merchant of Bristol. Sprat was imprisoned for buying a ship of certain Biscayans at Bristol, in execution of a statute made by Ferdinand king of Spain, and confirmed by the present Emperor. Enters into further details of the affair.—But for this I would have been in England and in Flanders, intending to lade for London. For Mr. Carey's matter, which is an old one of 96*l.* and now in Lussheburne (Lisbon), I must beg your favor. Describes his further trouble. I hope you will cause the King and my lord of Norfolk to be good unto me. I am yet able to serve 20 years. Groyne, in Galicia, 10 Oct.†

P.S. by William Spratt, asking for Cromwell's favor in this matter.

Hol., pp. 3. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

11 Oct. **1408.** Sir Thos. Audeley to Cromwell.

R. O.

The Council here have "entered in the experience of part of their instructions" signed by the King, as they have written to his Grace. Complaint is made to him that by Cromwell's order Reynold Heygate has entered on a parcel of copyhold land of the manor of Fylolls Hall, purchased of Mr. Southwell, which, being in litigation, was sequestered by Audeley last harvest. Desires to know his mind therein, and also touching the payment of 7*l.* for Bonde, late escaped out of the Fleet, for which he is pressed by Gresham's servant. On Tuesday last the tide flowed in the Thames three hours longer than usual. Norwich Place, 11 Oct. *Signed:* Thomas Audeley, custos sigilli.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To his loving friend Mr. Cromwell.

11 Oct. **1409.** Sir Thos. Audeley to the Duke of Norfolk.

R. O.

Various persons have asked for a commission of sewers for Plumpstead, &c., and have delivered me certain names (enclosed). I can do nothing

* The King was at Stone in Kent on the 9th October 1532.

† Dated at the head, Groyne, 6 Oct.

1532.

1409. Sir Thos. Audeley to the Duke of Norfolk—*cont.*

without your assent, and wish to know your pleasure. The Council here have entered "in the experience of part of their instructions," as they informed the King, and which you doubtless shall know. Norwich Place, London, 11 Oct. *Signed:* Thomas Audeley, custos sigilli.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

12 Oct. **1410.** The Bishop of St. Asaph's.

See Grants in October, No. 21.

12 Oct. **1411.** Peter Ligham to Bishop Fisher.

R. O. I thank you for your venison. The King left Canterbury on Thursday last,* at 12 noon, and reached Calais on Friday about 10 in the morning. I was named by the prior of Christchurch to be his vicar general and master of the Prerogative; but the King will none of me, saying that he heard that I was a good priest, but he would have more experience of me whether I were *plene conversus* or I should have any such room. I am well content. I am very desirous to hear how our good gracious Queen doth, and where she is, for I heard not of her Grace this many days, nor how her cause doth at Rome. It is said in Canterbury that the Emperor has the victory over the Turk. I beseech Jesu preserve him, and keep you long in good health. My lord of Bath came this day to Canterbury. It is said my lord of London will be here on Monday. Canterbury, 12 Oct.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

12 Oct. **1412.** Anthony Carsydony to Cromwell.

R. O. Will be grateful if you can obtain "the matter of Mr. Maffyo," and will cause him, besides the butts of Muscatel and Malmesey that you shall have in every ship, so to do that you shall not think your labor ill employed. Have received letters from Maffyo, dated Venice, the 13th ult. He writes that the Turkish fleet, hearing of Andrew Doria, has made for Constantinople as fast as it might, to anticipate him, who might otherwise have taken it. By letters from Flanders of the 7th inst., news had come from the Imperial Court of the 3rd ult., advising that the Turk had sent before him 12,000 horse, and had entered Austria. The Count Palatine went to meet them, set upon them between two hills, and destroyed every one of them; by which the Christians are greatly encouraged. But the Emperor is going to Vienna with a puissant army. London, 12 Oct. 1532.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

12 Oct. **1413.** A. A[ugustine] to Cromwell.

Vit. B. xiii. 217. B. M. Pocock, ii. 332. Forgets how many letters he wrote from Germany. Afterwards he wrote from Trent, Venice, and Bologna. He will hear the news from others. Reports the proceedings of the Turks, the news of Hungary, the capture of Coron, &c. Gregory Casale lately passed this city on his way to the Pope. Is still staying with Campeggio, who is uncertain of his movements. The Pope has banished about 100 citizens of Ancona, which he holds by a very slight tenure. Desires his recommendation to Norfolk, and that Frescobald may be appointed to pay him 20*l.* for the last term. Has never heard a word from Cromwell. Bologna, 12 Oct. 1532.

Hol., Lat., mutilated, pp. 2. *Add. at f.* 220 b.

* 10 October.

1532.

12 Oct. **1414.** [Augustin De Augustinis] to Francis ——— at London.

* * * * *

Vit.B. xiv. 30. B. M. tante mie vi tro . . . . . 22 et 23 Agosto . . . . . non so cosi Iddio . . . . . una gratia parte have . . . . . amalato, o vi sia . . . . . li giorni passati . . . . . io non lo vedetti per l . . . . . qui al cardinale, e . . . . . se non da Norimberga . . . . . negligentia, ma per qualcun . . . . . v[a] costi per la via del quale . . . . . overo per la via di Firenze, et p . . . . . venendo come è publica fama in . . . . . con el papa, come si tien per certo in . . . . . non si facei tal aboccamento, pur tra . . . . . Delle cose mie vi ho scritto tante volte . . . . . voi risposta, laqual vi prego o per voi o per altri fati . . . . . perche non cessaro mai del scrivere in fino (?) da voi non ho qualcun . . . . . vi guardi, 3 di fa passo, a giornata per alta (?) terra verso voi . . . . . mie commendationi a tutti a tutti. 1532, adi xij. Ottobre, in Bologna . . . . . Gilberto le infrascritte (?) parole, accio non facei molto invogli di lettre . . . . .

Tutto v . . . . . [A. A.]

Omnium admirabilium, quæ mihi in hac vita contigerunt, hoc unum max . . . . . tuo ex Norimberga nec tuis nec alterius quicquam unquam intelexerim . . . . . te an vivas, non arbitror te eo negligentiæ aut socordiæ devenisse . . . . . sed etiam tui oblitus sis, sed potius sinistro aliquo casu te impeditum e[sse] . . . . . me non scripseris. Quare si me amas, aut potius si is es qui soles, ad . . . . . ea per vias illas, quas tibi dixi, et multiplicatis literis, ut si aliquæ in . . . . . destinentur. De rebus meis nescio quid ad te scribam nisi prius a te tot . . . . . buero. Verumtamen si consilio egueris, habes illic Freschobaldum nostrum. Si . . . . . me literas tibi deficient, non deficiet, ut arbitror, Antonius Bruschettu[s] . . . . . Florentiam aut Venetias, literas autem destinabis ubicunque erit R[mus] C. Cam[pegius]. Eodem die ut supra, Bononiæ.

Tuus A [A.]

Vi prego, M. Francesco, vi piaccia intender precisamente meglio poteti la volunta . . . . . dioceajuti (?) morendo a Marsilia, e per el primo darmene diligentemente ad[viso] . . . . .

Hol. Mutilated. Add. * * Londini.

12 Oct. **1415.** Sir T. Wentworth to Cromwell.

R. O. I received a letter from John Gosnold, whom I required to wait on you, touching the manors of Elmesett, Oston, and Somersham, stating that I was to keep possession of them. Since Michaelmas, Ric. Cooke has been in hand with divers of the King's tenants to pay the rents to him, though he never had possession. Let me have some assurance for discharging Cooke's former lease, as he reports that at his coming to London he would inform master Chancellor of the Duchy how he is kept out of possession. Netillstede, 12 Oct. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

12 Oct. **1416.** Robert Abbot of Cokersand to Cromwell.

R. O. Has received his letters for the preferment of Sir Jas. Layburne to certain lands in the manor of Assheton belonging to their monastery. It

1532.

1416. Robert Abbot of Cokersand to Cromwell—*cont.*

is true that the late occupiers paid only 33*s.* 4*d.* by extortion, instead of 7*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* as formerly. Immediately after my entry the heirs of the late occupants offered to pay that rent, acknowledging the wrong, claiming the land by custom of the country called tenant-right; to which I consented. Begs, therefore, to be excused from complying with Cromwell's request. Cokersand, 12 Oct. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

13 Oct. **1417.** Frederick [King of Denmark] to Henry VIII.

Nero, B. III. 122. B. M.

His subjects of Hamburgh have shown him Henry's letters complaining of injuries to Englishmen in Iceland. Has inquired concerning these charges, and finds that the English have molested the people of Iceland and his other isles; that they claim a fishing-place which the Icelanders have occupied time out of mind; drive preys out of the land; reduce the people to bondage; have violently taken away half the tribute due to him this year; and some have taken away fish appointed for his own use. The head officer, finding himself so grievously molested, asked in the King's name for assistance from his subjects, the people of Hamburgh and the Bremes, and thus repelled the said violence, some Englishmen being killed in the conflict; and it cannot be denied that they all deserved to have been similarly treated. Requests the King will excuse the merchants of Hamburgh and Breme, as they could not refuse their aid, being bound thereto by law. Suffers Henry's subjects to have free haunt of merchandise in his realms, but cannot suffer injuries from them. Desires him to prevent such conduct, and to punish the offenders. Has commanded his head officer, and the Hamburg men and the Bremes, "that they shall lay nothing for themselves" but what they can defend by good right rather than by violence. Wishes to have good regard everywhere to the use of merchandise and the contracts of the people. Desires an answer by the bearer. Our palace of Gottes, 13 Oct. 1532.

Hears from the head officer of the Isle, that Ludolf Smydt, of Hamburgh, this summer, for cause of his merchandise, fought with Robert Legge and John Wyke, Englishmen, captains of ships; that Legge agreed with Smydt, but Wyke ran aground on the shore, and the goods were adjudged to king Frederick according to an ancient custom. The head officer received them, and paid the price of the redemption to the Germans who assisted in collecting them. Records this in this writing, lest the King might think the citizens of Hamburgh ought to be accused of it.

English translation, pp. 7.

13 Oct. **1418.** Sir Edw. Guldeford to Cromwell.

R. O.

I send you by the bearer two baken cranes, two baken bustards, one howper, and a wild goose. Halden, 13 Oct. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful . . . . . at the Friars Augustines in London.

13 Oct. **1419.** Rob. Norwych to Cromwell.

R. O.

Though you have taken pains with my brother Woode in his matter at Abingdon, to bring it to a good conclusion, I beg you will not be weary if I am a further suitor for him. Griffith Reede, clerk of the Check, will leave his room to my brother if it stand with the King's pleasure, he having 12*d.* a day to live upon. Woode, who has 6*d.* a day, will relinquish it if the King will add 6*d.* more during the life of Griffith. I have written to Mr. Norris to put you in remembrance. God send the King speed in his journey. From Porters, in Essex, 13 Oct. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

1532.

14 Oct. **1420.** Anne Boleyn, Marchioness of Pembroke.
See Grants in October, No. 23.

14 Oct. **1421.** The Council in London to Henry VIII.
Vesp. F. xiii. 131 b. B. M. St. P. i. 384. Proceedings of Privy Council, vii. 343.
Congratulate him on his favorable passage to Calais. Search has been made in the city and suburbs of London, but no great number taken. There is a rumour of the increase of the plague, and specially at the Inns of Court. Council Chamber, Westm., 14 Oct. *Signed:* Edw. Ebor—Thos. Audeley, custos sigilli—Rob. Sussex—T. Darcy—Andrew Wyndesor—John Fitzjames—Ric. Woleman—Brian Tuke—John Daunce—John Aleyn—John Tregonwell—Thos. Bedyll.
Add. Endd.

14 Oct. **1422.** Augustine to Cromwell.
Vit. B. xiii. 218. B. M. Pocock, ii. 335.
Repeats the news in his last letter. Bologna, 14 Oct. 1532.
Hears that the meeting of the King with the king of France has been put off. The Emperor has proposed to the Pope, for a future meeting, three places, but it is supposed that he will prefer Bologna. One reason for his leaving Vienna for Italy was the plague, by which the secretary Valdes lost his life.
Lat., hol., mutilated. Add.

14 Oct. **1423.** John Bishop of Lincoln to Cromwell.
R. O.
Begs his favor to the bearer, vicar of Little Okeley, in his suit for the augmentation of his benefice, which is not worth more than 8 marks, and is insufficient for the household he is bound by law to keep. The parsonage belongs to the King's College in Oxford, "which is not yet perfyted ne stabylished in ther lyveloode, the order whereof is in your hands." Thame, 14 Oct. *Signed.*
P. 1. *Add.:* Master Thomas Cromwell, one of the King's most hon. Council.

14 Oct. **1424.** David Cecyll to Cromwell.
R. O.
Thanks him for his manifold kindness. Sends a couple of cygnets. Requests he will take into his service the bearer, son of a servant of his own, whom he has found at school this twelvemonth or more. "He writeth a good secretary hand and Romans, understandeth well and speaketh Latin well, to my understanding. He shall never take wages of your mastership but when ye shall see your pleasure therein." Stamford, 14 Oct.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

1425. David Cecyll to Cromwell.
Titus, B. i. 350. B. M.
In accordance with Cromwell's letter to the master of the college of Fodrynghay and to Cecyll, to procure the restoration of the goods taken from the bearer by John Aley of Stanforde, who is now dead, they summoned one Arnowde, the duke of Richmond's servant, to whom Aley had given them, and he was content to pay 26*s.* 8*d.* to the poor man, but now refuses to do so. The poor man will lose his money unless Cromwell sees to it. Stanford.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right honorable Master Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable Council. *Endd.*

1532.

14 Oct. R. O. **1426.** Richard Abbot of Leicester to Cromwell.

I desire nothing in this world except to continue my life in quietness, as Mr. Richard, your nephew, can more plainly inform you. I send you two geldings, trusting hereafter to provide you with better. Leicester monastery, 14 Oct.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* King's Councillor.

14 Oct. R. O. **1427.** Thomas Bedyll to Cromwell.

Nothing notable has occurred since his departure, except what the King is informed of by letters of the Council. Dr. Cleyton* died this night following St. Edward's Day. He had a benefice of the King's patronage, called Ribchester or Ribford, a prebend in Lichfield, and the vicarage of Dancaster of the patronage of the abbot and convent of St. Mary Hill in York. Is so new a man in the King's service that he does not look for any of these promotions, but writes only that Cromwell may be the first to inform the King of the vacancies. Westm., the morrow of St. Edward's Day.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council. *Endd.*

14 Oct. R. O. **1428.** R. Wrothe to Cromwell.

I beg God will send the King, you, and all the nobles in this honorable journey, your health, with a safe return. As you have promised to help my chaplain, Edmund Akerode, to a benefice, there is a priest sore infected with the great sickness, who has a free chapel of the abbot of Westminster, late deceased, lying in Cambridgeshire, called Cressehawe, which I should be glad for my chaplain to have. It is not more than 20 nobles a year, but as it is without charge he would more gladly have it. London, 14 Oct.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Master of the King's Jewels.

14 Oct. Vienna Archives. **1429.** Chapuys to Charles V.

The King's departure, for which everything was ready, was delayed, by the arrival of news on Friday, till Monday the 7th. He will make shorter stoppages than he intended, and cross on the 14th at latest, if he has an answer from the Grand Esquire.

The French ambassador, on coming to take leave yesterday, repeated what he has several times said, that this assembly was only held for the purpose of resisting the Turk, and driving him out of Christendom. He thought that if the two Kings made a treaty, they would leave a place for the Emperor to enter; and if he refused, it would be clear that he did not intend the public good, but only his private glory and profit. He asked what the Emperor had replied when he was informed of the interview, and was surprised when Chapuys said he had received no reply. He inferred either that the Emperor was displeased and irresolute, or was ill advised to think little of such an assembly. He and several others thought that the Emperor would send a special person thither. Comments on the fantasy of these people, who think to frighten the world by their assemblies, made partly to please ladies. Told him there was no need for an answer, as the information he had sent the Emperor of the interview was not from the King, and it was probable that the King would send him an intimation, either by his Ambassador or otherwise; besides, it was possible that the Emperor might make such good preparations against the Turk that there would be no need to hold an assembly on the pretext which they had published. If his

* William Clayton, prebendary of Stotfold, in Lichfield cathedral.

1532.

ambassadors were not allowed to go thither, he would hardly send any one else. Tried to find out which Prince had first proposed the interview, saying that the people firmly believed that it was Henry; but he asserted the contrary, confessing, however, that the Lady had done a great deal towards it. Talking of the rising of the Scotch, the French ambassador said they had taken arms rather from fear of an invasion by the English than for any other reason. It only depended on his master that there should be peace between them, but as they would do nothing for peace they might both do the worst they could, for he would not meddle for either of them.

The King is taking with him a legion of doctors and monks who are in his favor about the divorce, and among them the three Cordeliers whom the French king sent from Brittany, and the Jews he summoned from Venice. There will probably be some conference about the divorce, and perhaps the King wishes it to be discussed before the French Council and Cardinals, and decided by them. If the Cardinals are so rash or ill advised as to do this, the King will not fail to complete his folly. From what the Ambassador says, Francis will have this and other means to make him stumble so as to alienate him from the Emperor's friendship. Has sent viscount Hannart the copies of the briefs forbidding any one to take part in such a decision, to be used as he thinks best, so that the Cardinals and others may not pretend ignorance.

After writing the above, received the Emperor's letters of the 25th, with a copy of his letter to the Ambassador in France. Will act in accordance with the letters, and continue to inform the said Ambassador of what he thinks advisable. Has obtained leave to send a man to the assembly. He will go straight to the Ambassador, and has charge to speak to the Duke and others of the Council. Has caused the Nuncio also to send a man who will communicate with Chapuys' messenger.

Has already written that the duke of Norfolk has expressed shame that the King's answer about the Turk was so long delayed, and so mean. Hopes the Emperor will be able to do without these people, or settle this difference about the Queen shortly.

The Government of the kingdom is in the hands of the archbishop of York, the earl of Sussex (*Succez*), and lord Darcy (*Sarcy*), with the Council. London, 14 Oct. 1532.

Fr. From a modern copy.

15 Oct. **1430.** THOS. AUDELEY to CROMWELL.

Vesp. C. xiv. 149. B. M.

Received his letters on Sunday, 13 Oct., about 1 p.m. Thanks him for his news concerning the King's prosperous passage. Sends the lady Marquis's patent sealed. As to the acquittances, was in great doubt when he saw the warrants; for some are for May, anno xxiij., others for anno xxiv., and some have no dates; so that he knows not what day to give them. Had already made and sealed the acquittances, so now they are double sealed. Advises Cromwell to take care in the ordering of them, for it were not honorable that double acquittances should pass for one thing. It would be well to discover from Fowler, who had the receipt of the money, what acquittances have been delivered, and to let my lords of Norfolk and Winchester, and the rest of the Council, know of it. Will have acquittances enrolled in future, that there may be no uncertainty as to their being sealed. Sends them, dated as far as possible, and leaves the ordering of them to Cromwell. Desires him to move the King for his discharge. Last Sunday afternoon the Chief Justice asked whether the King had made any lieutenant of the realm in his absence. Said that his Majesty had not done so, not thinking it requisite for so short a time. The Chief Justice, however, was in great doubt how the King's laws and justice should proceed, and the matter was accordingly discussed privately by the justices in the Exchequer Chamber

1532.

1430. THOS. AUDELEY to CROMWELL—*cont.*

on Monday morning. It was determined to keep silence about the matter, for any doubt of error can soon be remedied by Parliament. Found that at the King's previous interview with the French king, there was no lieutenant appointed, and that the *teste* of writs bears date beyond sea, where the Cardinal was. Wishes him to mention the matter to the King, but to no other. The King's affairs are well, and the realm is in good peace. The council give good attendance, and are conformable to good orders. Asks Cromwell to move my lady Marques to make him keeper of the park at Mr. Southwell's, if she make one there. Tuesday, 15 Oct., 6 a.m. *Signed.*

Pp. 2. *Add.:* To, &c. Mr. Cromwell, attending upon the King's highness at Calais.

15 Oct. **1431.** BENET to [NORFOLK].

R. O. St. P. VII. 381.

The post arrived on the 12th from Vienna, stating that the Turk had retired from Hungary, and destroyed the bridges on the Drave and the Save. The Emperor left Vienna on the 4th, and sent Peter de la Cova to the Pope, desiring an interview at Piacenza or Genoa, as Bologna was out of the way. The Emperor has promised the Germans a General Council. The Pope desires the meeting to be at Pisa, but the place shall be determined when Cova arrives. He is greatly displeased that he has had no notice of the meeting of the French and English kings. Believes that he dissembles, and has been informed of it by the French ambassador. Infers it from the fact that the Pope told the French ambassador yesterday that the King would have no ambassador at the meeting. The Emperor has sent Guido Rangone to Venice to obtain passage for him and his train through Friuli.

Hol., draft. Headed: 15 Oct. 1532.

15 Oct. **1432.** JOHN WHALLEY to CROMWELL.

R. O.

Wrote last by Myllis, the pewterer, about "the strait ordering of those prisoners left behind you, and how that the parson of Honylane* and Master Abell said mass before Master Lieutenant sithens your departing, as Gilbert, one of the clerks, showeth me." It is said also the bishop of London was very sorry he had not got Fryth and his company into his keeping, of whom he had thought himself sure. Thinks, however, they are in better safeguard. My mistress your sister, your brother, my mistress your mother, and all your family are in good health. Your friends and lovers wish you and the King a merry and prosperous journey and safe return. Your buildings at home go well forwards. Hopes those at the Tower will be at a good point in three weeks, but must have money for the finishing. "Mr. Richard Gresham riding to Walsingham ward, at Barkeway hath buried his wife's eldest daughter, and at his house in London one of his sons, and his wife very sick at Barkewey." London and the neighbourhood are in good quiet. Mr. Peycock, haberdasher, is chosen mayor. London, 15 Oct.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To his right worshipful, &c. master, Maister Thomas Crumwell. *Sealed.*

15 Oct. **1433.** SIR JOHN LAMPLUGH to CROMWELL.

R. O.

I received, 9 Oct., the King's letters, dated Greenwich, 27 Sept., commanding me to give possession to Sir Ric. Robinson, clk., of the chantry in the parish church of Brigham. On Thursday, 10 Oct., I went to Brigham church

* According to Newcourt (I. 252) Laurence Cook, S.T.B., was made parson of All Hallows, Honey Lane, on the death of Dr. Forman in 1528, and held it till 1537, when he resigned in favor of Thomas Garrard, A.M.

1532.

for that purpose, betwixt 8 and 9 a.m.; and on meeting the parish priest coming from the church, I asked him where he was going; he said to his chamber to say matins, for the church doors were shut up, and he could have no entry there except when he was let in. I desired him to go again with me there, and he should know the cause of my coming. When I came there I found another priest in the church porch, and he told me the same. I then called to the churchwardens to let me in. They said they did not know where the key was, but drave time with me till knowledge came to Thos. Lamplugh, of Dowenby, who sent his servant, Ric. Sympson, to know why I came. I told him I marvelled the church doors were so kept that I could not execute the King's commands. He said none should not have possession, for he had received commandment from the earl of Northumberland to refuse it, and offered to send for his master. At his coming, I willed him, as my kinsman, to make no further business. He said he had the earl of Northumberland's letter for his discharge, and read it before many. I desired that I might enter the church; and when I was with the parishioners in the porch he went in at the other door with two of his servants, Ric. Sympson and John Cudbartson. When I entered the church and saw them there, I commanded them to depart in the King's name. They refused. So I departed, and sent two of my servants to Cockermouth, to Gilbert Qwarton, deputy to Sir Thomas, telling him I was prevented by Thos. Lamplugh from executing the King's commands, he alleging that he was acting by the earl of Northumberland's orders. I desired him to cause the said Thomas and his servants to avoid. He answered that neither the King nor the Earl had written to him; therefore he would not meddle, but rode on the morrow to Westmoreland early. Then I went again to the said church, and there found Rob. Lamplugh, son and heir to Thomas, and with him John Cuthbardson, and one Wilson, servants to the same; and there were churchwardens and others of the parishioners, of whom I desired that I might execute the King's command. They proceeded to open the door next the chantry, that I might enter; but those within would not suffer them; so they fell to "sufflynge" within the church, and were like to have gone together and have suspended the church; on which I went in and parted them, commanding them to keep the peace in the King's name, and so departed for fear of murder. John Cuthbardson and Wilson remained in the chantry, and had meat and drink and a bed; and sometimes went to fetch them such things as his fellow and he might occupy. The others abode till Monday, the 14th; and then I came again to the said church, and found Cuthbardson and Sympson in the chantry, and asked them if it was according to the King's laws to keep and use it in that way, as they were not parishioners nor belonged to the diocese. As they refused to avoid, I, with four of the parishioners, took them and haled them out of the church, and so took possession. Lamplugh, 15 Oct. *Signed.*

Pp. 2. *Add.:* Of the Council. *Sealed.*

15 Oct. **1434.** JOHN JUDDE to CROMWELL.

R. O. On Sunday, the 13th inst., I received your letter, dated at Canterbury, the 9th, and repaired to the Great Seal for a patent for my lady Marchioness to send you. He had already heard from you, and sent one of his clerks to write it, and it is now delivered, with other commissions, to the bearer. I wish your prosperous return to England. London, 15 Oct.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* At Calais.

15 Oct. **1435.** JOHN WYLLIAMSON to CROMWELL.

R. O. Mr. Smythe, the auditor, repaired, according to your command, to the sheriffs of London for delivery of the stranger out of Newgate, for whose sake Peter Champanti moved you; but not knowing Smythe, they staid

1532.

1435. JOHN WYLLIAMSON to CROMWELL—*cont.*

deliverance, especially Mr. Raynolde, until they might communicate with me. They will deliver him on receiving from you a sufficient discharge, and they have removed him from Newgate to the Counter, where he remains, at great cost, as Champanty reports, who begs that you will pity the poor man. Raynolde, one of the sheriffs, has written his whole intent in the matter, which you will receive by my fellow Swyfte. Please thank Raynolde for his gift and remembrance to us now in your absence. I have been with Mr. Recorder for the woman in Thames Street, and he says he will do all he can for her for your sake. Dr. Clayton,* at Powles, is dead ; and he had in his gift the prebend of Lichfield, the vicarage of Dancastre, and the parsonages of Richmond and of Bromefeld. Remember Chr. Wellyfed with some of these. Sir John Hurte, a chaplain of the King's, informed me of these promotions, and begs you will help him to some of them, and that you will write to the bishop of York to stay the gift of the prebend of Richmond till you return. Please to remember good parson Ogle for some of them. I have caused your house to be broken and set out of order in short time and for little cost, to be repaired against your return. Your mother, Mr. Wellyfed, and your sister are in good health. London, 15 Oct. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

16 Oct. **1436.** JOHN FULWELL to CROMWELL.

R. O. All things in the sanctuary, as well within the monastery as without, are in due order, according to the advertisement you gave me when I was last with you in London. At your return I trust "you shall not hear but that we shall deserve the King's most gracious favor in our suit." The Prior and all the Convent desire to be recommended. Westm., 16 Oct. *Signed:* Dane John Fulwell, monk, bayly of Westm.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Master of the Jewels.

16 Oct. **1437.** SIR THOMAS AUDELEY to CROMWELL.

R. O. Has received his letters this Wednesday, 16 Oct., showing that the King is informed that the acquittances which Cromwell wrote to him to seal were found in the streets, and are supposed to have been lost by Audeley's negligence. Has no further charge of warrants when he has once despatched them, but delivers them always to those who usually have their custody. Finds, on examination, that both the warrants and the letters patent thereon made were delivered to Cromwell. Nevertheless, according to Cromwell's first letter, sends them to him sealed, and desires him to see them cancelled. London, 16 Oct. *Signed:* Thomas Audeley, custos sigilli.

P. 1. *Add.*

16 Oct. **1438.** CARDINAL OF OSMA to CHARLES V.

Heine's Letters to Charles V. 175. By the letters of the cardinal of Medicis, of Oct. 3, the Pope is informed of the Emperor's determination to leave Hungary and Germany, and come to Italy on his way to Spain. Is troubled that the Pope seems grieved at any act of the Emperor; but, on the other hand, it shows he loves his Majesty's greatness and prosperity, since it is clear that what afflicts the Pope gladdens the French, the English, and the Venetians. Has spoken to the Pope about it. Rome, 16 Oct.

Sp.

* Wm. Clayton, prebendary of Stotfold (Lichfield), admitted 8 Oct. 1529; his successor admitted 11 Dec. 1532.

1532.

16 Oct. **1439.** Dr. Ortiz to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 144. B. M.

Congratulations on his victory over the Turks.

The Ambassador has procured that the cause of the queen of England is committed to the Rota, and the Pope has explained the Emperor's coming to Italy, and that he wishes to meet him. Asks for instructions. Is very anxious for the brief. Thinks it will be obtained this month. Rome, 16 Oct. 1532.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

16 Oct. **1440.** The Same to Cobos.

To the same effect. Rome, 16 Oct. 1532.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

17 Oct. **1441.** St. Alban's Abbey.

See Grants in October, No. 26.

17 Oct. **1442.** John Wylliamson to Cromwell.

R. O.

I have delivered your letters, as you desired, to my lord of the Great Seal, and have had as yet no answer. Whereas you desired in your letter that Swifte should stay at home, I only received it the 15th inst. at 8 p.m., before which time Swyfte had left at 3 p.m., taking with him for you divers writings under the Broad Seal, and other letters directed to you. Body tells me "that old Sir John Aleyn is now wooing of a young wife whotte." She is 30 years of age and lusty, and is sister to my lady Sydney, and lieth within St. Antony's College by us, "and thither the good man, after the wooer's manner, lurketh almost nightly." Body laments the age of Mr. Aleyn, "and is right sorry that so wise a man and so grave should be so heavy asleep, and so soon overcome with so light a fantastical dream." Mr. Jerveis desires you will remember him for the manor of Nether Court, of which you have the bill with you.

Before I closed this letter, my lord of the Great Seal delivered me his, which you will hereby receive. Your works go well forward. Mr. Alwerd, Mr. Heretage, Mr. Russell, Nedam, Armestronge, Whalley, and divers other carpenters and bricklayers, bestow great diligence upon them. Please give thanks to them and to Swalowe for their labors. All yours are well. London, 17 Oct. *Signed.*

Pp. 2. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

17 Oct. **1443.** James Cruse to Cromwell.

R. O.

Is grateful for benefits to himself and friends conferred by Cromwell at his request. There is a priest dead in Warwick, named John Haly, who had in Wells a prebend of 8*l.*, "and to be resident to have the devident of the church, which is no small thing, of the bishop of Bath's gift, and another prebend in Wymborne Mynster, of the gift of Mr. Pole, dean there, of 10*l.*" Cromwell might ask these preferments for some of his own friends, and if he has no one else in view bestow them at the writer's nomination, who would give 40 marks for each of them. Will attend Cromwell on his return. 17 Oct.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

17 Oct. **1444.** Christopher Hales to Cromwell.

R. O.

I trust that the King and all the nobles attending on him are in good health. I wish you all a joyful return to England. The lords and others of the Council here in commission are diligent. I have never seen the judges so weary for fear to be here. The serjeants of the law, who are only here for profit, have asked licence to depart,—not without cause, for the sickness is

1532.

1444. CHRISTOPHER HALES to CROMWELL—*cont.*

much increased in London and Westminster since the King left, and universally death is in London, and most about the Temple and Fleet Street. Will be glad if it were the King's pleasure for the term to be adjourned. It is expedient, however, that a Council should always be sitting now the King is out of the realm. Westm., St. Luke's Eve.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Councillor and Master of the Jewels. *Endd.:* "Lettres a° xxiiij° et xxv° R. H. VIII."

17 Oct. **1445.** CHRISTOPHER HALES to CROMWELL.

R. O. I have written other letters to you today. Shortly after, I received your letters from Calais of the 14th. Among your other instructions I have spoken as the King commands with Mr. Browne the serjeant in his matter. He precisely refuses to sell it, and says he has never consented to do so; but the King shall have his house and lands in return for a house and lands of equal value, and he hinted at a promise you had made him. I have spoken with Mr. Riche and Mr. Chauncey touching my lord Scrope. Chauncey, like an honest man, affirmed that he has not exceeded his warrant in that matter. I cannot ascertain you of the matter of Chyngford. The realm is quiet. Westm., Eve of St. Luke.

Recommend me to Mr. Porter of Calais, and his wife.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Councillor and Master of the Jewels.

18 Oct. **1446.** CHRISTOPHER HALES to CROMWELL.

R. O. At 18ª Michaelis, which was Wednesday last, Robert of Wode appeared in the King's Bench, thinking that by nonsuit of the plaintiff and the King's warrant he should have been delivered. The plaintiff by his attorney opposed the nonsuit. Unless you write to Audelet and have the plaintiff nonsuited, Wode will not be delivered this term. All are glad to hear of the King's prosperity. The plague of sickness is so sore here that I never saw so thin a Michaelmas term. God send you and all in His service a joyous return. London, St. Luke's Day.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Councillor and Master of the Jewels.

18 Oct. **1447.** JOHN LEGH to CROMWELL.

R. O. I am told you are master of the King's wards. If so, I have need of a substantial favor. It will be very hard to prevail concerning the King's rights, the freeholders are put in such fear by those who claim the tenure of the cornage. If it is held of the King, he can enter upon all their lands. I desire you to help me to the sheriffwick of Cumberland, and I will send you a Scotch nag next term. I send you here for a remembrance a Scotch knife. I thank you for your goodness to my cousin Sir Rowland Legh* and my cousin Dr. Thomas Legh. Yssell, St. Luce (Luke's) Day.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To my special friend and lover, Master Cromwell.

19 Oct. **1448.** MAI to RODRIGO NIÑO.

Simancas MS. Extract from a letter dated Rome, 19 Oct. 1532.

The interview between the kings of France and England is considered as certain, and they begin to threaten to treat of reformations and councils. Supposes they do it to frighten the Pope, but thinks they will alter their plans on hearing of the retreat of the Turk, and the Emperor's arrival in Italy.

From England they write that the King has given his mistress an estate worth 5,000 ducats a year, and they presume he intends to get rid of her, and marry her to some one. Is not deceived, as he thinks whatever they say or

* Sir Rowland Lee had promotion to the vicarage of St. Sepulchre's in Sept. 1532.

1532.

do bad and diabolical. Is not deceived either by the mission of Gregory Casale, who said that he was going to do good in this matter. Thinks they will all follow the King's madness as usual.

Sp., p. 1. *Modern copy.*

20 Oct. **1449.** [CRANMER to HENRY VIII.]

Vit. B. xxi. 79. B. M. Pocock, ii. 315. Cranmer's Remains, Parker Soc., p. 232.

[The Emperor has made] such speed in his journey towards Spain, that [he has travelled] 200 English miles from Vienna, and is [now at a] town called Villach, but six Dutch miles from Italy. [It is] possible that he intends to cross the sea to Spain bef[ore Chri]stmas. On his way he will speak with the Pope, among other matters, about a General Council to be held this next year, according to his promise to the princes of Almayne at this last di[et]. I think he will not forget to mention your great cause to the Pope, about which I ask for instructions. He has written to his Holiness to meet him on his way to Genoa, but Mons. de Grandveile tells me the place is not yet fixed. I wish also to know what I shall treat with the English ambassadors with the Pope.

The Emperor's Italian and Spanish troops did great damage on their way to Vienna by Isprugh, Passaw, Lintz, and other places near the Enus and Danubius, as I wrote in my last letters of the 2nd inst.; and now the Italians returning by Austria, Stiria, and Carinthia have done much more harm. Eight thousand of them, led by the count of St. Secundus, the marquis Colump[na], count Philip Tornierus, and John Baptist Castoldus, being indignant that the Emperor would not attack the Turk, and that their wages were not paid, left his service, and, choosing new captains, plundered the country for more than 200 English miles, both churches and houses, "not leaving monstral nor the sacrament." The men-at-arms with the Emperor consume what the others left; so that when I followed the Emperor from Vienna two days after, I found neither man, woman, child, meat, drink, nor bedding in unwalled towns, but only straw, hay, and corn for my horses to eat, and myself and servants to lie in. The people had all fled into the mountains. Fabricius Maromaus, with a band of about 3,000, comes after the Emperor, and burns the towns, as I hear from two of my servants whom I left at Vienna, one sick and the other to keep him. They have spoiled one walled town, Newmarkes, which the others had not attempted. A servant of mine was present. The corn, both for food and seed, is burnt, and the people have been more oppressed by those who came to defend them than by the Turks, *so that I can see no great fruit from this great army assembled against the Turk. It has alienated the minds of the Almains from the Italians and Spaniards more than ever, and diminished the minds of the Italians and Almains towards the Emperor, because he has so quickly dissolved the army that came to him with so good a courage, and has not prosecuted his enterprise against the Turk in Hungary and Greece, as they expected; but now the men-at-arms are much displeased, and many say openly that they will never return at the Emperor's calling hereafter.*

The husbandmen muster together upon the mountains, and with guns and stones slay many of the Emperor's people. Sometimes they come down in the night and slay small companies which they find sleeping, and in the day time plunder the carriages following the court. They have slain many gentlemen of the court, and yesterday they slew three or four gentlemen of Burgon, for whose death the Emperor is right pensive; but the boors put no difference between one man and another, for all with the Emperor are to them Italians and Spaniards. It is said that they have killed the ambassador of Mantua, and the legate de Medices was taken priso[ner] at Saint Vite, six miles hence, [and released] by favor of the Emperor's letters. Afterwards, in another place, [they would have] slain him, if he had not escaped with good horses. [They slew] one of his men of arms with an

1532.

1449. [CRANMER to HENRY VIII.]—*cont.*

arcabuse, and took Mons. . . . . whom your Grace knoweth right well. He had a narrow escape of being killed with a halberd, and was taken into the mountains for two days, where they would have killed him, if one man had not been his friend. Four of the Legate's carriages are robbed, and every day we hear of much murder and [rob]bing. Tha[nks] be to God, I have as yet escaped, but these next two days I shall be in more danger than I have been yet. Nevertheless, I trust that He that conducted me safely hither will likewise conduct me to Italy and Spain, and after to England.

Don Ferdinando is not much beloved, neither by the neighbouring Princes nor by his subjects. This wasting of the country is likely to increase the murmur of the people against him, and many men fear an insurrection very shortly, for which this commotion of the commons is a preparative. Deus omnia vertat in gloriam suam, for inconveniences might follow which could not be repaired in many years.

A blazing star, called Cometa, has appeared in the East every morning since the 5th or 6th inst. for two hours before daylight. Its beam inclines upward, partly toward the south, and it is much whiter in colour than that which appeared last year. Mine host at a city called Indiburs, and many other persons, have seen a blue cross above the moon; a flaming horsehead and a flaming sword have also been seen; but I have seen nothing but the comet. "What strange things these tokens do signify to come hereafter, God knoweth, for they do not lightly appear but against some great mutation. And it hath not been seen (as I suppose) that so m[any] comets have appeared in so short time."

Many of the household are dead of the plague; among others, Waldesius, a Spaniard, them[peror's] chief secretary. He was in his Majesty's singular favor, being well learned in Latin, and partly in Greek. Anything that the Emperor wished to be done well and exactly was given to him, and I suppose he made the draught of the Emperor's answer enclosed in my last letters.

Coming from Vienna I passed the place where was the first battle against the 14,000 Turks who came to Ens, though some say they were only 8,000. The captains of our part were Cassiander, a Croat, and Bacrespal and Waylande, two Turks in king Ferdinando's service; but the Turks durst not abide for fear of duke Frederick, who was near. Saw about 2,000 corpses, mostly Turks. About 2,000 more were slain at another place, but they killed 2,000 or 3,000 Spanish arcabusaries, and took many prisoners to Hungary. From their first entry into Austria and Stiria until their return to Hungary, they have killed 15,000 or 16,000 Christians, and escaped, all but 3,000 or 4,000. This is the common report, but Mons. Grandeveile says that all the Turks were killed except 2,000 or 3,000, as I wrote in my last letters.

Today a chaplain of the bishop of Saltzburg told me that the Turk was preparing another army, but I can hear no good ground to believe it.

Ferdinando has hitherto accompanied the Emperor, and will shortly go to Isbrugh, where the Queen is.

Saluted him before his departure, and offered him my service. He [commended] him to you, and said that as the Emperor [made you] participant of the news here, there was no need to send any news but this, that the Emperor and he have rece[ived letters from] sundry parts, according in one thing, that Andrew Doria h[ad capti]vate and taken from the Turk Modona and Corona in Morea, [and an]other stronghold, of which he did not remember the name; but as they have no letters from Doria himself, they will not give firm credence thereto.

The Emperor has sent for duke William of Baver, that he may conclude peace between him and Ferdinando before he leaves Almayne. The brother

1532.

of duke Dalby has been taken by the boors, with his carriage and horses, and two of his servants slain; and this is done in the way which, by the grace of God, I must ride tomorrow.

The French ambassador advised me not to speak with duke Frederick in the camp, as it would cause the Emperor suspicion; and immediately the Emperor dissolved his army, the Duke left by way of Regensburg, so that I could not speak with him to know if he had any communication with the Emperor in your Grace's cause; but the French ambassador, who had left his horses at P[as]sawe, and was obliged to return to them, has promised to speak to him and send me an answer. Villach, 20 Oct.

Hol., mutilated, pp. 5. The passages in italics are in cipher, with marginal decipher.

20 Oct. **1450.** Sir Thos. Audeley, Lord Keeper, to Cromwell.

R. O. St. P. I. 385.

Thanks him for his letters of news sent by Mrs. Hampton, received Sunday, 20 Oct. Many die of the plague, and the serjeants in Fleet Street have left in consequence. They have broken commons in the Inner Temple, for the lawyers are in great fear. The Council have commanded the Mayor to certify how many have died of the plague. The lord of Carlisle and lord Darcy report from the North that the Scots are quiet. The Council wish to know if they may open letters that come from Scotland. Parliament must be prorogued on 4 Nov., for which Audley must have a commission under the Great Seal. Wish to know to whom the authority for proroguing it must be given. It used formerly to be by a temporal lord, a bishop, and the Chancellor. Has sent the lady Marquess's patent. Hopes he will break the seals of the acquittances that were sent. Norwich Place, Sunday, 20 Oct.

Begs he will move Hampton in behalf of John Eston, who has a great matter in France, in which Hampton has been his factor.

Hol. Add.: Mr. Cromwell, &c., attending upon the King's highness at Calais.

20 Oct. **1451.** Christopher Coo to Cromwell.

R. O.

I beg you, at your prosperous return from your journey, to have me in remembrance to the King. I have everything ready for my pardon in form. I have never had any aid, except from Mr. Almoner and Sir John Wallop. Such goods as I paid Ric. Raynold, *i.e.*, 446*l.* by your award, and 60*l.* for costs, were taken by the French to Fontarabia, then in their possession; for which I was granted a licence for 200*l.*, to be levied out of Picardy, but got nothing. Further details on the same subject. 20 Oct.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right noble Mr. Crumwell, Councillor to the King's grace.

20 Oct. **1452.** Thos. Wynter to Cromwell.

R. O.

I am sorry to trouble you, considering how much you are engaged. The bearer is an ample witness of my wretchedness, and how much I suffer from it. I do not write as if I thought you neglected me, or that one hint of my trouble was not sufficient, but in the hope that some letter of mine will find you at leisure. All my hope is in you. You are now placed in that position which I and all your friends have long wished for, and you have attained that dignity that you can serve them as you please. I am persuaded that I should not remain so long in a state of distress, but that you did not know of it; yet some of my letters must have reached you. How much my money (*nostræ pecuniæ*) would have served me if it had reached me, for at this time of year people lay in provision for the twelvemonth. If the profits of my benefices have not yet come to you through Barton's carelessness, they were due without any deduction at Michaelmas last. If you will take care that the next courier brings me a fair sum of money, you will oblige me

1532.

1452. Thos. Wynter to Cromwell—*cont.*

much. You need not be afraid that I shall squander it. You may keep as security the plate I left you before my departure. Please send me immediately 100*l.*

There is no news at present, except that Bonner is always threatening me. I have received very bitter letters from him, with all kinds of threats that he will endanger my preferments, and deprive me of all that I have by the canon law. I beg your assistance; and remember that this is the man to whom the late Cardinal, just before his death, commended me "quasi fratrem fratri." This brother of mine strives and threatens to do me all the injury he can, more than any of my enemies; but whilst you are alive I do not fear his big words. I had intended to write to the King, but forbore till I knew more of your wish in this matter. Padua, 20 Oct.

Is obliged to send the letter by the public post.

Hol., Lat., p. 1. *Add.:* Consiliario.

20 Oct. R. O. **1453.** Thos. Wynter to Runcorne.*

Although I receive letters and hear reports that the King is not so well inclined to the bp. of Winchester, your dearest patron and mine, yet somehow we are always slow in believing what we cannot hear without sorrow. Unhappy me! that a bishop of so much virtue, faith, probity, and humanity should fall into trouble of this kind. I should like to hear your report, and whether it be true that the Bishop is not so much at Court as usual, and whether he has left it to devote himself to theology and preaching. I thought, before I left England, he had resolved to give up everything and take this line; and I even began to offer my prayers to God that he might accomplish this resolution. I long to hear from you the news, and what statutes Parliament has resolved on. It is long since I had a letter from you, for I have not heard a word from my many friends since I left England. Is there nothing which it is of interest for me to know, or pleasant to hear, in this long interval? You will allege you did not know my address. I will receive any kind excuse if, after you have received my letter, "diutius Harpocratis discipulum non agas." Though I am sorry for Donington's† death, I am glad it has not been without advantage to you. I cannot sufficiently wonder at the rashness of my father Hampton. I hear that he has taken the law against Bonner, who will be certainly more than a match for him. Urge Hampton to forbear, for he will lose a great sum by it, and my reputation will suffer. Write to him at once if he is not at home. I promise, and you may promise him in my name, another benefice if he will but desist, and whatever money you spend I will repay you.

The Turk has fled. The Emperor is coming with an army into Italy. Andrea Doria has taken their celebrated "Maris Portum." Remember me to Dr. Stewar and Dr. Barret, and the rest of my friends. I send you Bonner's letters. When you have read them you will see the impudence, not to say madness, of the man. I wish the cause of Hampton could be defended in good faith, and then I could despise the fellow's big talk; but it cannot be defended by any astuteness. Pole is at Venice, and is resolved to stay there. Padua, 20 Oct.

Hol., Lat., p. 1. *Add.:* Dño Runcorno amico charissimo, Londini.

20 Oct. R. O. **1454.** John Wylliamson to Cromwell.

I have received this your third letter, and beg you will impute no sloth to me in default of writing. I have written to you both by Swyfte and by Swallowe. Since you left, I have received only 33*s.* 4*d.* of all the sums due

* Perhaps Thomas Runcorn, afterwards prebendary of Winchester and Chester.

† Thomas Donington, prebendary of York and Southwell, was dead in April 1532.

1532.

to you for half year's rent of a farm belonging to Christchurch, called Byrche holte. Mr. Whalley calls fast upon me for money, to whom, since your departure, I have paid 200*l.*; but he calls for more, saying you promised him 400*l.* at your departure, and he will put away the workmen unless I pay him more money. But I am somewhat slack in this matter, according to your commandment, as I have received no money. I have sent you 100 books, entitled *le Myrouer de Verite*, received from Mr. Palgrave. I have delivered your letters to Mr. Attorney and Mr. Sheriff, but have received no answer. Your mother, Mr. Wellyfed, and your sister are well. London, 20 Oct.

Six of our Friars Austins on this Sunday bore tapers before the cross, for their penance, in St. Dunstan's-in-the-East, for striving with the priest of the said parish for the corpse of a stranger that died there. *Signed.*

Pp. 2. *Add.:* Right worshipful. *Sealed.*

20 Oct. **1455.** John Onley to Cromwell.

R. O. Since the King left, serjeant Knyghtley has not ceased to slander his title to all the justices, declaring his sister's great griefs and the cause of his imprisonment. Knowing such days as be prefixed by the Exchequer for the King, he has ridden down to the country to do some mischief. To counteract him, I have caused the King's council to meet to survey the matter on the King's behalf, and have caused Mr. Paul Devon, the King's serjeant, to ride into the country to meet with him. I wish he had continued in the Fleet. The Lord bring you well home. London, 20 Oct.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* At Calais.

21 Oct. **1456.** R. Strete, Priest, to Cromwell.

R. O. The office of Calwich is passed for the King. Mr. Longford owes 46*l.* 5*s.* 2*d.* due at the feast of the Annunciation. He has in his hands the tithes, 13*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*; also the last Michaelmas rents, 11*l.* 16*s.* He promises to bring it you. Lichfield, 21 Oct.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Treasurer of the Jewels.

ii. Memorandum of the above sums, in Cromwell's hand, at the bottom of the letter.

21 Oct. **1457.** Thomas Bedyll to Cromwell.

R. O. Certifies him of the death of Dr. Cleyton, who had from the King the living of Ribbesford or Rybchester, and a prebend in Lichfield, of which he does not speak again, as he does not know whether Cromwell has received his letters. There has been better rule in London since the search on Sunday se'nnight, and since the King's departure no enormities have been committed. All things are quiet, except the sickness. There have died in the plague 99 persons, and from other causes 27. The number of those in places about London is unknown. Tregonwell desires his remembrances. Westm., 21 Oct.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

21 Oct. **1458.** Edmund Walsyngham to Cromwell.

R. O. The people here are quiet, as far as I can learn, except the simple people, who will not give over their babbling tales. You wished me charitably to handle your gentle chaplain, Curtoyse by name, mild in countenance and crafty in conditions. This I have done; for he says mass every day, "and prayeth for you as I think Dr. Coke and Abell see one of them another at the church some time, but they speak not together." Abell would fain have one of the books in answer to his, but without your consent I will deliver none. The old monk lieth with Dr. Coke; the other three, as yet, lie together. Two of

1532.

1458. EDMUND WALSYNGHAM to CROMWELL—*cont.*

them wear irons. Frythe wears none. Although he lacks irons, he lacks not wit nor pleasant tongue. His learning passes my judgment. As you said, it were great pity to lose him if he may be reconciled. Our greatest comfort here is to hear of the King's health. God send him a safe return. At the Tower, 21 Oct.

P.S.—Have in remembrance Dr. Coke, Chr. Coo, Will. Umpton, and other prisoners remaining in the Tower. Umpton has been here 15 months.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

21 Oct. **1459.** NEWS FROM ROME.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 156. B. M.

"Relacion de las cartas de Roma," 20 and 21 Oct. 1532.

There is news from France and England that the Kings were about to meet; that the king of England had given to Mrs. Anne an estate of 5,000 ducats a year, which is taken as a good sign that he intends to marry her to some one. He will press on the case as much as possible. He does not hope it will he finished this winter.

The French ambassador was confused, and fears the Emperor's arrangements in Italy. Salviati allows a courier to be sent to France and England with news of the Emperor's arrival in Italy, saying this would either break off the interview between the Kings, or make it less injurious. The Ambassador thinks he carries some other message (*algo mas*).

Sp., pp. 14. *Modern copy.*

22 Oct. **1460.** [NORTHUMBERLAND to HENRY VIII.]

R. O., continued in Calig. B. VII. 179. B. M. St. P. IV. 618.

On Monday, 7 Oct., came to Berwick, as he had already written; and with "my brother Clifford," Sir Arthur Darcy, and Sir Richard Tempest, consulted with Angus, whom they all find true to the King. The Scotch king is in such fear of his own subjects that he cannot raise a large army; and if the opportunity be taken, they will allure to the King's purpose many of the nobles, and great part of the Merse and Tevidale. George Douglas, however, fears that if those of Lyddersdale have not some comfort of the King, they will accept a pardon from James. Several of the Merse and Tevidale have promised to give warning of any road made by the Scots, and to stand aloof when it takes place. Angus and his friends think that if the King take this opportunity, he may do what he pleases with Scotland; but if it be let slip, it will be hard hereafter to bring them to the lure, for the Scotch king is in great poverty, the Emperor, whom he reckons his chief friend, is busy with his wars, and the French king is friendly to England; and though the Controller of Scotland and Thos. Scott have delivered Beamond, owner of Charlton, who was taken prisoner, and gives him a coat of velvet in compensation for his hard treatment, yet they detain his brother, with all the other men, goods, and "insight" taken at the same time. Nor do they offer any redress for your subjects then slain. They have made no forays, however, since the coming down of your garrison; but Tynedale and Ryddesdale join with Liddersdale for the annoyance of Scotland. A gentleman of Scotland, with whom the Earl and Clifford spoke at Berwick, says the King is as much loved in Scotland as any of his predecessors, and he has no doubt that when Northumberland displays his banner, Tivedale will become subject to Henry. The Scots of Tivedale, under Launce Carr, burned a town of the Earl's, called Alenam, on Thursday, the 10th Oct.; and on Friday took another, called Newstede, with 200 cattle and 26 prisoners, and murdered two young "spryngaldes," the elder not above 15. Desires 20 light pieces of ordnance, such as were allowed to Darcy. Information has been given by a Scotch gentleman against Sir William Ewry, that he told the controller of Scotland that this war was

1532.

caused not only by the earl of Northumberland, but by the Douglases ; yet he trusted it should be peace, and then the Douglases should be voided out of England. Learns from Tempest that the Scots asked Sir William Ewry, at Cornell, to come and speak with them.

On Sunday the 13th Oct. 100 light horse came by night and took a town called Lowrebotell. On Monday the 14th, James appointed the earl of Murray in Parliament to be his warden of the East and Middle Marches, promising him 3,000 men to lie upon the Borders, he himself lying at Coldingham. On this, Mark Carr promised to burn a town of Northumberland's,* three miles from Warkworth, "and give me light to put on my clothes at midnight." He also said, as they had a governor on the Scotch Marches as well as in England, he would keep Henry's instructions given to the garrison about making day forays, for he and his friends would burn enough in the night. On this, the Earl gave strict watch to be kept. Nevertheless, on Thursday night 30 light horsemen came to Whitell, a little village of the Earl's, lying toward Ryddisdale, on Shilbotell More, which they would have burned, but they had no fire. They took a wife great with child, and, saying "Where we cannot give the laird light, yet we shall do this in spite of him," gave her three mortal wounds on the head and another on the right side. The Scots escaped, though all the country rose and gave warning by beacons. Having ascertained that this act was done by men of the Mershe and Tyvidale, countenanced, it would seem, by the earl of Murray, the Earl and Clifford let slip 500 horsemen of Glendale, with some men of Berwick, to join Geo. Douglas, who came into England again at dawn. Before their return they burned Coldingham, with corn worth 1,000 marks stg., and two towns adjoining, called Branerdergest and the Black Hill, took fourscore prisoners, 60 horse, and 200 head of cattle. This has stayed Murray's coming to the Borders, and deterred inland men from venturing near. The tax that should have been granted for the 3,000 men is refused ; and the king of Scots has left Edinburgh, and gone to Stirling. Has devised with Clifford to burn Kelsey within these four nights by the aid of Tynedale and Riddesdale. Warkworth, 22 Oct.

22 Oct. **1461.** Thomas Heritage, Priest, to Cromwell.

R. O. Your building goes as well forward as any I have seen. Another of the best of the Spensers, named Thomas Spenser, of Hodenell, is dead, and has made my cousin, Thos. Spenser, that was with you, his heir. If I thought he might have your good counsel, I would communicate with the said Thos. Spenser's wife, to marry my said kinsman, for considerations I forbear to write, because letters keep no counsel. Please let Ralph Sadler, or some other of your clerks, write me three or four words. 22 Oct.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

1462. T. Heritage to [Cromwell].

R. O. I beg you will write to the sheriff of Warwickshire, and thank him for his goodness to Mr. Cruse.† Desire him to impanel an inquest for finding of Thomas Spenser to be Master Spenser's heir of Hodnell, according to his last will.‡ *Signed.*

P. 1.

* Here the R. O. fragment ends, the remainder of the letter being in Calig. B. VII. 179.

† *See* 17 Oct.

‡ *See* Inquisition *post mortem*, 24 Hen. VIII., No. 90, on the death of Thomas Spenser, by which it appears that he died on the 6th Oct. 24 Hen. VIII. (1532), at Hodenell, in Warwickshire, and named in his will Thomas, son and heir of William Spenser, of Badby, to have his lands. The inquisition itself is not dated, except 24 Hen. VIII., but the writ for taking it is dated 11 Oct.

1532.

22 Oct. **1463.** Sir Thomas Audeley to Cromwell.

R. O. Has received his letters this Tuesday, 22 Oct. Assures Cromwell he gave no credence to those who imputed the loss of the King's warrant to his negligence. Believes it was due to Stokleye, servant to the clerk of the Crown, who should have the custody of such warrants. No news since he wrote by Geo. Hampton's servant. London, 22 Oct. *Signed:* Thomas Audeley, custos sigilli.

P. 1. *Add.*

23 Oct. **1464.** John Wylliamsun to Cromwell.

R. O. On the 21st inst. I received a letter from you, dated the 15th, by a shipper of Calais named Bowrynge, desiring me to send you Thos. Fermour with your vials. Mr. Heretage, and Martin, his clerk, proceed diligently with your house. For the sake of the former, be good to one Thos. Spenser. We have had no small cheer from Mr. Alwerd, Mr. Botry, Mr. Lysse, Mr. Waryngton, Dyrycke, Mrs. More, and Mr. Polgrave. My mother, Mr. and Mrs. Wellyfed, commend themselves to you. London, 23 Oct.

Mr. Pyerson, the pothecary, sends you a box by Swyfte. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful. *Sealed.*

23 Oct. **1465.** Thomas, Prior of Christchurch, Canterbury, to

R. O. Cromwell.

Hopes God and St. Thomas will reward Cromwell for his goodness to him and his church. Received this day his letter dated Calais, 17 Oct., desiring him to give the commissaryship in Calais, now void by the Archbishop's death, to Master Will. Peterson and John Benolte, clerk. Sends a commission of the office accordingly. Canterbury, Wednesday, 23 Oct. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Councillor.

23 Oct. **1466.** Christopher Hales to Cromwell.

R. O. I received your letter written at Calais the 19th inst., and will commune with Mr. Brown as you desire. Mr. Ryche and I have had communication with Mr. Mannok, owner of Chyngford; and by the aid of Mr. Alyngton, who applied himself with diligence to prefer the King's pleasure, we have concluded. The manor is tied with a jointure of marriage, &c. Mr. Ryche and Chacye have written to my lord Scrope, but have had no answer. My lord Norwich recommends himself to you, and says the King was advertised, before he left Greenwich, that his house was visited with sickness. On Sunday night there will be a search generally throughout the realm in secret manner. The sickness is fervent, and many die. The Temple and Inns in Chancery have broken term. Those who are not citizens are much afeard. All are glad to hear of the King's prosperity, and pray for his return. Greis Inne, 23 Oct.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.:* Councillor and Master of the Jewels.

23 Oct. **1467.** John Whalley to Cromwell.

R. O. Has received, by his fellow Swyfte, Cromwell's letter dated Calais the 19th, by which he was glad to learn that he was in good health and merry. Will do his best about the King's buildings in the Tower, which are in good case. Has this day 400 persons at work, and all little enough. Next pay day, Saturday se'nnight, will despatch most of them. The house is wondrous foul. There is a thousand loads of rubbish to be taken out of the cellars and kitchen. Your house goes well forward, and you will see a great change when you come home. My mistress, your sister, your brother-in-law, and all your household, are merry. The prior of Redyng, one of the prisoners

1532.

at the Tower, was removed three days after Cromwell left, from Frythe and his fellows, to Beatcham Tower, "accompanied with the parson of Hony Lane and Christopher Coo, to be converted." London, 23 Oct.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To, &c. Mr. Thomas Crumwell.

23 Oct. **1468.** Archbp. of Barri, De Praet, and Mai to Charles V.

Simancas MS. Extract of a letter dated Bologna, 23 Oct. 1532.
Have been told that the English ambassador here has spoken to the French king about the Turk, and that the French king says if the Emperor will release him from half the ransom of his sons, he will spend the money against the Turks, and makes other propositions.
A courier arrived yesterday from the Imperial ambassador in England with letters from the Queen, saying that the King wishes the divorce case to be decided by law, and does not consent to a citation or inhibition, except in a certain manner, nor to the coming of Campeggio and the Auditor of the Chamber, who did no good service to the Emperor in Spain, but rather has confirmed the King and others in their suspicions about the brief being forged. Bologna, 23 Oct.
Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

25 Oct. **1469.** John Aleyn to Cromwell.

R. O. The city is quiet. The plague reigns much as it did before Cromwell left. Watch is duly kept from 8 p.m. to 2 a.m. The sheriffs have a running watch through the city from east to west, both on the north side and the south, "and at their meeting in the west cometh thorough the whole city, and overseeth the watch in every ward, so that like watch was never seen, very well appointed in their harness. General precession three days in the week, with a great number of innocents praying for the good estate and safe return of our Sovereign lord, with all his nobles and subjects. The Council here as diligent, as well the highest as the least, as ever were men, and failed no day since the King's grace departed; and at their assembly as willing lords and agreeable as ever hath been. God continue it!" They have assurances from all parts that the whole realm is quiet, but the plague has been more severe than in London. Cromwell's household and friends are well and merry, preparing "a new altered house," as the writer hears, which will content him. London, 25 Oct. 1532. *Signed.*
P. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Master Cromwell, one of the King's honorable Council, this be delivered at Calais or elsewhere.

26 Oct. **1470.** Christopher Hales to Cromwell.

R. O. Since my last, Mr. Riche and I are at a point with Roberts the auditor for his lands which were Mrs. Lubbyshed's near Copthall. Roberts and Ryche behaved well, but the former would not part with the land except to the King. We have promised him 220*l.*, which he gave for it. He says it is worth 400 marks. We long for the King's return. The plague is very sore. I thank you for your little gelding. Gray's Inn, Saturday before St. Simon and Jude.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Councillor and Master of the Jewels. *Sealed.*

26 Oct. **1471.** Fr. Paul, General of the Minorites, to [Henry VIII.]

Vit. B. xiii. 220*. B. M. Thanks the King for his letters. Has appointed John de la Haey commissary general of the Order in England, as he desired. Would have also appointed him provincial minister, if it had been in his power. This appointment is made by an election. Paris, 7 kal. Nov. 1532. *Signed:* Fr. Paulus Parmensis, Minister generalis totius Ordinis Minorum.
Hol., Lat., p. 1, *mutilated.*

1532.

[Oct.] **1472.** THOMAS ALVARD to CROMWELL.

R. O. Your mother-in-law, your sister and her bedfellow, with all your households, are in good health; also your servant Wylliamson, who is very diligent in your business. I hope your house will be ready by your return home if you do not come upon us too soon. My Lord Keeper of the Great Seal, and others of the Council, sit at Westminster every day, either in the Star Chamber or the Council Chamber, by which means all is in good order here; and watch is kept in London every night, and in the country also, as I hear. For the King's place at Westminster, the greatest speed is made against his coming home. The French gardener is dead. He was alive on Saturday, 12 Oct. at afternoon, with me, and seemed quite well. He was buried on Monday morning the 14th. Nevertheless they do not die so sore as they did.

On Friday last there was a privy search in London and Westminster, which did much good. For Westminster the Council appointed Sir Hugh Vaughan and myself, the monk Baylye and the Archdeacon. Sir Hugh Vaughan took much pain, and does still; "for I went with him every foot; and in faith there was good rule, saving for queynys, but there was but few vagabonds, which was of our works. Also for the Sentwary Mr. Monke Baylie and the Archdeacon did their parts very well." I request you will be good master to Mr. Swalowe, and speak to Mr. Gaage to get him the room of pursuivantship that I spoke to you for at Greenwich. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To, &c. Mr. Cromwell, one of the King's Council.

27 Oct. **1473.** THOMAS ALVARD to CROMWELL.

R. O. Has received his loving and kind letters dated Calais, the 19th Oct., stating that the King is in good health, and is glad the death in London and Westminster is so assuaged. Is pleased that the King is satisfied with the forwardness of his buildings here in Westminster. Are at a great forwardness with the joiners, and there shall lack no diligence either of Mr. Herytage or of himself. Acknowledges Cromwell's thanks about his house. The death is quite abated in London and Westminster. The Council sits daily in the Council Chamber, and privy watch is kept duly. On Sunday last no ill rule or suspect persons were found. Commend me to my father. I am glad his arm is well amended. Commend me also to Mr. Norres, Mr. Hennage, Mr. Paage, and others of the Privy Chamber. If you tarry 10 or 12 days I trust your house will be ready for you. Westm., 27 Oct. *Signed.*

Pp. 2. *Add.:* To, &c. Mr. Cromwell be this delivered at Calais, one of the King's most hon. Council.

27 Oct. **1474.** ORDER OF THE GARTER.

Anstis, Order of the Garter, II. 389. On 27 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII. a chapter of the Order of the Garter was held at "Gisortii, seu quod usitatius est Calisii," at which were present the kings of England and France, the dukes of Richmond, Norfolk, and Suffolk, the marquis of Exeter, the earls of Arundel, Rutland, and Oxford, Viscount Lisle, Lord Sandys, and Sir Wm. Sandys. Anne de Montmorency, viscount Beaumont, Great Master of France, and Philip Chabot count of Newblaunce, were elected.

Lat.

28 Oct. **1475.** WILLIAM BODY to CROMWELL.

R. O. Has, accordingly as Cromwell commanded him, repaired to the archbishop of York, for the 200*l.* due Midsummer last; who says he cannot pay till Christmas next. From your house, St. Simon and Jude's Day.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

1532.

28 Oct. **1476.** Sir Thos. Audeley to Cromwell.

R. O. Desires to know what person the King will nominate on the commission for proroguing Parliament, of which he has not yet been informed; also to ask my lord of Norfolk for commissioners for sewers of Plumstead, &c., to whom he has already written, because, the Duke being lord Treasurer, that authority belongs to him. All quiet here, except suits of justice, which have good speed as required. The plague increases in London, especially about Fleet Street. The Temple and Lincoln's Inn have broken commons, as well as Serjeant's Inn. I beg if you make any provision of French wines for yourself, you will help me to a tun of claret for my money. London, 28 Oct. *Signed as C. S.*

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Crumwell, Esq., master of the King's Jewels.

28 Oct. **1477.** Henry, Abbot of Waldeu*, to Cromwell.

R. O. I thank you for the friendly letter you sent to the abbot of Fountains in my favor. At my coming home, since I was with you in London, I was ordered to my monastery, where I found the abbots of Fountains and Woburn, who visited me by virtue of the King's commission. I delivered your letter to the abbot of Fountains, and he received it well, and rather favored me. The abbot of Woburn brought with him the cellarer of his house, who urged that I should resign or be deposed, if he could get his cellarer promoted to my office. The abbots have proceeded in their visitation, and called a chapter. What was done, I know not; but they called upon me to give an account of the state of my monastery;—which I did, and it is better than I found it. I send it to you. The abbot of Woburn reported that he would spend large sums of money to make his cellarer abbot of Vawdew. I showed that at my entry into my place the house was in debt 480*l.*, as did appear by the accounts submitted to Marmaduke late abbot of Fountains, to the abbots of Kirkstead, Swynstead, and Lowthpark, the visitors; on which I have paid every penny. I have had great losses, for the body of my church fell down, and the rebuilding cost me 100*l.* I lost in one year 1,100 sheep by the rot, besides buying corn in the dear years past. The King has had of me no small sum, and the value of the lands belonging to the monastery is not beyond 140*l.*, now advanced by me 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* beyond the old rent. This was little considered by the abbot of Woburn; and by his means, he and the abbot of Fountains have taken away my convent seal, so that I cannot accomplish the promise I made you. Please write to the abbot of Woburn to desist from his importunate suit, and to the abbot of Fountains to close the visitation. I trust all the men of worship and gentlemen of the country will report well of me. I send you by the bearer a poor token. Vawdew, 28 Oct. *Signed.*

Pp. 2. *Add.:* To my singular and especial good master, &c.

28 Oct. **1478.** John Palsgrave to [——— Sayntlowe.]

R. O. Recommendations to "your mastership and to my good lady your wife." This Monday, St. Simon's Day and Jude, your servant Thos. Fowlkes informed me you had commissioned him to fetch home your son, Master Will. Sayntlowe, as the mortality in London was so great, and you supposed I had gone over sea with the King; but as I was not gone, and there is no danger of sickness, he left it to me to write. I have promised to serve Mr. Baynton and Mr. Dominico, in the house of the latter, till Candlemas, when I mean to go to the university of Cambridge, and keep house at the Blackfriars. There I could have with me your son, Mr. Russell's son, a younger brother of Andrew Baynton, and Mr. Noryce's son, of the King's privy chamber, "for whom I have been spoken to by means, though he hath not as yet spoken to

* *i.e.* Vallis Dei.

1532.

1478. JOHN PALSGRAVE to [——— SAYNTLOWE]—*cont.*

me himself." I am induced to go to the university, for three reasons: 1, I am already B.D., and hope to be D.D. 2, I could get a man to help me in teaching, as this constant attendance hurts my health. And I go to Cambridge rather than Oxford, because I have a benefice 16 miles off. Your son, Will. Sayntlow, is the best sped child of his age and time with me. If you withdraw him, either "for any tenderness that my lady, his mother, may have towards him," or for any doubt of my "honest dealing" with "such an inheritor as he is, on my faith I promise you that you have killed a schoolmaster, for I will never teach more after Candlemas Day." I hope my lady, your wife (whose displeasure I hazard before I know her), will excuse me, as your servant brought no letter, and Mr. Kingston, who gave me charge with your son, is beyond sea. Do not believe the reports made to you and her. The example of Mr. Russell's son shows what it is to let children go see their mothers. "The child shall not recover this three years what he hath lost in one."

Thanks him for a present of flesh.

Hol., pp. 3.

28 Oct. **1479.** POLE to SADOLET.

Poli Epp. I. 397.

Thanks him for his great hospitality shown to Pole when he was most desirous of meeting with him. Recalls with delight, after the lapse of months, the pleasure of his conversation, and how Sadolet freed his mind from perplexity in very great matters. Even the pain of parting was alleviated, as he had Sadolet for a companion still in the book he gave him to present to Bembo. Describes how it delighted him on the journey into Italy. But Sadolet must not think his task accomplished in bringing Pole to the mere threshold of philosophy, or even in giving him the whole of philosophy. He must lead him to that sacred harbour in which he himself lives with tranquillity of mind. Has written at considerable length, partly in compliance with Sadolet's own request, to know what he thought of the book, partly to urge him not to pass over in silence the study of theology as he has so worthily discoursed on every other art. Is sure it will greatly gratify "Langes nostro," for the instruction of whose children the work was mainly undertaken, if he devote some attention to this greatest of studies, in which all others merge like rivers in the ocean.

Comes now to Sadolet's injunctions, with regard to which little has been left him to say, by the letters of those to whom Sadolet gave him messages. Sends letters from Bembo. It is easier to conceive than to describe his satisfaction with Sadolet's book. Delivered, at Verona, Sadolet's letters to the bp. of Verona, who detained him with him one day, talking about scarcely anything else than Sadolet and his studies. Met with your friend Lazarus at Padua, and gave him also your letters. Venice, v. Calend. Nov. 1532.

Lat.

28 Oct. **1480.** JOHN DAVY to LADY LISLE.

R. O.

I did all I could for young Bury, of Colaton, but Mr. Pollerd has him by means of his brother, Ric. Pollerd. He holds of your Ladyship in Bekington. I find no precedent to charge him by knight's service. I think letters of homage are at Heaumpton. I have arranged and put in boxes the documents about your jointures, according to your commandments sent by Mrs. Jané. One Gardener, tenant at Whitechapel, died on Thursday last; and another tenant, Roger, two or three days before him; by which you gained two oxen for heriots, which the widows have bought of me for 32*s.* Desires instructions what to do with the money. Mentions a presentment of the Court about the goods of the felon Ric. Edward. Will fulfill her Ladyship's command given when he was last at Soberton. Has shown his mind to John

1532.

Bury about the new feoffment to be taken in Gloucestershire and Wiltshire. Mentioned in his last letter by Mr. Angel how possession was taken in Devonshire. When I came home I bought a coat for myself, as your Ladyship commanded when I was at Soberton, but Norres would not pay for it without a letter from you. I beg you will give me the reversion of Ware's house for one of my maidens, on the same terms as another man will give. I have sent you the account of Womberlegh and Whitechapel. John Bury's debt is 21*l.* 12*s.* Will send the books of Tehedy and Femarshall. Womberlegh, St. Simon and St. Jude.

I have sent you half a year's rent of Crowde.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.*

28 Oct. **1481.** ENGLAND and FRANCE.

Camusat, 109. Leonard, 388. Treaty between Henry VIII. and Francis I. against the Turk, engaging, in case of a renewal of his attempts against Christendom, notwithstanding his recent retreat, to equip an army of 80,000 men, of which there shall be 15,000 horse. Calais, 18 Oct. 1532.

Camusat, 110 b. Leonard, 390. ii. Supplementary treaty to the above, specifying the proportions of men and money each prince shall furnish. Francis to supply 53,000 men; of whom there shall be 11,000 horse, and 3,000 pioneers and artillery men. Calais, 28 Oct. 1532.

1482. UNIVERSAL PEACE.

S. B. Commission to Jerome bishop of Worcester, Wm. Benet, LL.D., archdeacon of Dorset, Sir Greg. de Casalis, Th. Cranmer, archdeacon of Taunton, and Nic. Hawkins, archdeacon of Ely, as ambassadors to Charles V. and other princes, to treat for a universal peace in conjunction with the ambassadors of Francis.

29 Oct. **1483.** JOHN WYLLIAMSON to CROMWELL.

R. O. I have received your letters, dated the 26th inst., being not a little thankful for the news you write of. My mother, Mr. and Mrs. Wellyfed, are glad to hear of your joyful cheer. Benj. Dygby, who gaped long to be Mr. Aleyn's executor, is lately dead. I trust you have received your vials. We have received gifts in meat and drink, since your departure, from friends whose names I will tell you at my return. London, 29 Oct. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

29 Oct. **1484.** The KING'S VISIT TO CALAIS.

The maner of the tryumphe at Caleys and Bulleyn. Printed by Wynkyn de Worde.

On Friday, 11 Oct., at 5 o'clock, the King went on board the *Swallow*, and came to Calais by 10, where he lay till Sunday sevennight. On Oct. 16, the duke of Norfolk, with the earl of Derby and others, met the great master of France, six miles from Calais, at the English pale, and fixed the meeting of the Kings to be at Sandyngfelde. That day the Great Master dined with the King. On Monday, Oct. 21, the King went to meet the French king, with sevenscore lords and knights in velvet coats, 40 of his guard, and others, to the number of 600 horses. They met at Sandyngfelde. The French king was accompanied by the king of Navarre, the cardinal of Loreyn, the duke of Vandome, &c., to the same number as were with the King. They embraced each other five or six times on horseback, and so did the lords. They rode hand in hand for a mile, and then lighted, and drank to each other. Within a mile of Bulleyn, the Dolphin, the duke of Orliaunce, and the earl of Angolame, with four cardinals and 1,000 horse, met them.

1532.

1484. The King's Visit to Calais—*cont.*

Before they entered, guns were shot, which were heard 20 miles off; and in the town, the garrison, Swiss guard, Scots, and Frenchmen of the guard, with 200 gentlemen in gowns, were drawn up to receive them. The King and lords were sumptuously entertained there until Thursday; and provisions and wines for the servants, and horsemeat, were provided by the French. There were no ladies or gentlewomen there. On Friday the Kings came to Calais, the Dolphin, &c. accompanying them to where he met them before. The French king had 300 mules laden with stuff. They were saluted by 3,000 shot at Newnam Bridge, the Blockhouse, Rycebanke, and the town; while at Boulogne there were not more than 200, but they were great pieces. Within the town were set on one side serving men in tawny coats; and on the other, soldiers in red and blue, with halberds. The French king went to Staple Hall. On Saturday both Kings went to Our Lady's church to mass, and in the afternoon they sate with their Councils. On Sunday the Kings heard mass in their lodgings, and in the afternoon the King went to the French king at Staple Hall, where was bear and bull baiting till night. The French king supped with the king of England; and after supper the lady marques of Pembroke, lady Mary, lady Darby, lady Fitzwater, lady Rocheford, lady Lisley, and lady Wallop, came in masked, and danced with the French king and lords. The King then took off their visors, and they danced with French gentlemen for an hour. The French king's doublet was set all over with stones and diamonds, valued at 100,000*l.*, and his company far surpassed the English in apparel. On the day the Kings came from Bulleyn, the French king made the dukes of Norfolk and Suffolk knights of the Order of St. Michael, and on Monday the 29th the King made the Great Master and Admiral knights of the Garter. On that day there was great wrestling between the English and French. The latter were all priests, and big men and strong, but they had most falls. On the 29th, the French king left for Paris, the King accompanying him to Morgyson, seven miles. He intends to be at Canterbury on 8 Nov., and so home.

Pp. 5, 4°.

29 Oct. **1485.** ——— to ———.

Camusat, 106. On Saturday last, 19 Oct., the king [of France] arrived in this town of Boulogne, and the Monday after went to Marquise, which he left about 10 a.m. to meet the king of England, accompanied by Messrs. de Vendosme, de Guise, and St. Pol, the Great Master, and the Admiral, with a band of 200 gentlemen, and other great lords. When the two Kings saw each other they rode out from their troops and embraced each other, and afterwards each King embraced the lords of the other party. The French king insisted on the king of England taking the right-hand side,* and in this order they rode for two leagues towards Boulogne, stopping to drink wine at a little thicket over a fountain on the French frontier. At 1 p.m. the French princes left Boulogne, with the Legate, cardinals, and prelates of France, and met the two Kings at a league from the town. After mutual embraces they returned to the town, where they were saluted by more than 1,000 guns. On dismounting, the King led the king of England to his chamber, and each supped alone. Afterwards they met in the hall, and retired to a closet for some time. Both Kings are lodged in the Abbey; the refectory, used as a hall, being carpeted and hung with tapestry representing the victories of Scipio Africanus, at 50 cr. an ell. At one end is a buffet of six steps, laden with gold and silver gilt plate, and great gold cups set with precious stones. Below is a canopy of crimson satin, *semé* with lions and

* "bailla la main droicte le Roy au Roy d'Angleterre a toute force, car il la refusa souvent."

1532.

other beasts, in pearls. Over the table is another canopy, with a figure of Charity in gold thread. On Tuesday the Kings supped there. The king of England was served by his people bareheaded and on their knees, and the French king in the usual way. The former wore clothes which the French king had sent him similar to his own, being a crimson satin doublet set with pearls, and a robe of white velvet embroidered with gold thread and "crespines" of gold. In these clothes he came to mass, with all his men between the ages of 30 and 60. There were with him "le comte de Richemonte," and the dukes of Suffolk and Norfolk. Two oratories for the Kings were fitted up near the high altar of the church of Our Lady. The king of England went into that on the right, and heard a low mass, and then as he was waiting for the King another was begun. Francis came in at the beginning of the Gospel, accompanied by princes, cardinals, and noblemen. The king of England came out of his oratory and embraced him, and then returned with the cardinal of Lorraine to his oratory, to hear the end of the mass, and the French king went to his oratory to hear his mass, while the singers sang "motez." After mass the Kings returned to the Abbey and dined separately, while music was made by trumpets, hautboys, cornets, and singers. The King's *maistres d'hotel* wore velvet robes and great gold chains, worth 1,000 or 1,200 cr. On Wednesday each King invited the lords of the other to dinner. That day the king of England wore a doublet covered with diamonds and rubies, valued at 100,000 cr. There dined with him the Legate, the cardinals of Tournon and Grammont, Loys de Nevers, Marshal de Florenges, Barbezieux, and Humyeres. After dinner he played tennis with the French princes, as he did on Tuesday. The two Kings could not have shown more friendliness to each other. On the morrow they went to Calais, the King having only 600 horses in his train. On Tuesday he will return, and thence go to Paris. This morning the King presented to the king of England six "pieces de chevaux." The Princes were present at his levee. He is a handsome and gracious prince. On Thursday the king of England gave the princes 300,000 cr., which the King still owed him for his ransom. The same day the Order of France was given to the dukes of Norfolk and Suffolk.

Since writing the above, on Friday last after dinner the Kings left the town to go to Calais. The king of England wore a riding gown of cloth of gold, with slashes fastened with diamonds and rubies. The Princes and the Legate and Cardinals accompanied them for a league. At Calais the King was lodged in a house of merchants, square, with a courtyard in the middle. The king of England was lodged some distance off, and with him "Madame la marquise de Boulan," with 10 or 12 ladies. The King sent to her by the provost of Paris, as a present, a diamond worth 15,000 or 16,000 cr. Yesterday, Sunday, the King wore a doublet embroidered with diamonds, worth more than 100,000 cr. The king of England wore a robe of violet cloth of gold, with a collar of 14 rubies, of which the least was as large as an egg, and 14 diamonds not so big. Between these stones there were two rows of great pearls, and hanging from them a carbuncle as big as a goose's egg. This collar was valued at more that 400,000 cr. In the afternoon there was bull and bear baiting in the courtyard of the King's house. The King will stay till tomorrow, return here to sleep, and hold the feast at Estapes. Tomorrow the king of England will give the Order of the Garter to the Grand Master and Admiral. The King paid the expences of the English at Boulogne, and the king of England did the like for the French at Calais, though there were many more of them than there were English. The king of England presented his bastard son, the earl of Richmond, to the King yesterday, and today presented him with six horses.

The Kings parted on Tuesday last, 29 Oct.

Fr.

1532.

29 Oct. **1486.** Chief Justice Fitz James to Cromwell.

Harl. MS. 6,989, No. 30. B. M. St. P. I. 387.

Thanks him for his news of the King's passage to Calais, his visitation by the French nobles, the meeting of the two Princes, and the French children. All is quiet here. The Scots have attacked and burnt a town of the earl of Northumberland. He has burnt one of theirs, as appears by his letter to the King. The plague increases. Several persons have died of it, as Benjamin Dikby, Jas. Clarell, and Bayley, an alderman of London. London, 29 Oct.

Wishes him to judge "between Gervisse and my son Barkeley."

Hol. Add.: Mr. Tho. Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable Council.

30 Oct. **1487.** John Whalley to Cromwell.

R. O.

Wrote five days ago by Nich. Tyrry (supposing till this day that he had left London) about providing some Cane stone and Luke stone for the masons to work on during the winter. Mr. Alward has delivered prest money. There are not 50 tons left. Your buildings at the Tower and your house go well forward. Your family are merry. London, 30 Oct. 1532.

Hol., p. 1. *Add. Endd.*

31 Oct. **1488.** Christopher Hales to Cromwell.

R. O.

I tarried in London until Monday last. On the Sunday before my servant Wynborne died, and I was afraid Thos. Davy would go the same way. As my wife was purified on Tuesday, I came home to do my duty. Since then Caunton, my wife's brother, and one of my servants, have fallen sick, and one of my horses broke one of my servant's legs. I have received your letters in behalf of your friend Gerveys of London, "giving me a temperament in the same to exclude other affections." I will comply with your wishes. I intend to ride to London on Monday; "and 4° die Crastini Animarum I will be there." I pray God send the King good weather homeward. Canterbury is free from infection. I have not seen London so destitute of people as it was when I came there. Canterbury, All Hallows Eve.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Councillor and Master of the Jewels.

31 Oct. **1489.** Francis I. to the Bishop of Auxerre.

Camusat, 172.

He knows from what Francis wrote from Rue, and from his late conversation at Paris with the Papal ambassador, who has doubtless written about it, that he is not contented with the Pope's conduct toward him. Perceives from the language used by the king of England at their interview that he also is displeased at the way the Pope has acted in the matter of his marriage, and especially at the citation to appear at Rome, without sending judges to England. Every one knows that it has not been usual to compel kings to come to Rome. Both the Kings desire to inform the Pope more fully of their causes of complaint, so that he may remedy them for the future, and to have some persons present at the interview between the Pope and Emperor who can speak when affairs concerning them are discussed. Intends, therefore, to send the cardinals Tournon and Grammont speedily, with instructions. Desires him to inform the Pope of their coming, to send them news as often as possible, and to inform them of the time and place of the meeting.

As the Emperor will not omit to do anything he thinks necessary to draw the Pope over to his side, the Bishop may advise his Holiness, as of himself, to be careful not to grant anything which may hereafter prejudice any one; and remind him that the Emperor has promised the princes of Germany to cause a council to be summoned within a year; and if he does not keep his promise, he may also fail in anything he promises the Pope.

1532.

If, on the other hand, he desires to hold a council, it is in the power of the kings of England and France to prevent it, or to hold it, if he does not wish, as, besides the clergy of their own realms, all the princes and potentates of Germany daily solicit it.

Received four or five days ago three letters from the Bishop, two of the 9th, and one of the 15th, with an account of what the Pope said about Napolion and Jerome Ursin, and the taking of Modon and Coron. Had heard it already from the sieur De Velly. Though the chief reason of his meeting with the king of England was to consult about the danger of Christendom, when they heard the news of the retreat of the Turk, they thought there was no longer any need to make provision, and only made arrangements in case of another attack. Estappes, 31 Oct. 1532.

Fr.

31 Oct. **1490.** PEDRO DE LA CUEVA to COBOS.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 147. B. M.

* * * * *

In the affair of the queen of England [the Ambassador] tells me that I may speak, and I have done and will do so while I am here; it is necessary that more diligence should be used, as all say that people are getting careless (*la solicitud anda floxa*). * * * Rome, 31 Oct.

Sp., pp. 8. *Modern copy.*

31 Oct. **1491.** ANTONIO MUXETULA to CHARLES V.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 152. B. M.

* * * * *

News has not yet come from France that the interview has been held, but the king of England was still at Calais. Both Kings threaten the Pope's nuncios, saying that as his Holiness does not take proper account of them, they will be obedient sons, but they will procure better treatment in some other way, more for the sake of others than themselves. They say that this interview will have a good effect on the affairs of the Pope, and his obedience. * * * Rome, 31 Oct. 1532.

Sp., pp. 7. *Modern copy.*

1492. INTERVIEW OF HENRY VIII. AND FRANCIS I.

R. O.

Accounts of the Commissioners appointed by the King to view the charges of those of the French king's train who were lately lodged in Calais and its Marches.

The ward of Griffith ap Hendereth; Thos. Melody, officer:—Bills of John Kele, Raymond Cuttures, Harry Banester, Edm. Prestwyche, Peter Pryesley, Robt. Hodgeson, John Porter, Laurens Johnson, Wm. Pycher, John Gavelly, Jas. Roberts, Gyles Segewik, John Maydewell, Wm. Talbot. Total, 59*l.* 3*s.* 9½*d.*

Johnson's ward; Thos. Melody, officer:—Bills of John Cocke, Ric. Egyngworthe, Arnold Duluke, Ric. Browne, John the Spaniard, Ric. Thorpe, Robt. Garnyshe, Wm. Blakton, Harry Adams, Harry Snowdon, Andro Flamok, John Apowell, Wm. Fletcher, Harry Warton, Thos. Lether, Peter Amy, Nic. Wolley, Robt. Rollff, John a Bele, Eliz. a Cleve, Thos. Hall, John Baker, Thos. Jones, Jane Bretland, Nele Robson, Wm. Croke, John Woodward, Wm. Fisheborne, Wm. Johnson, Rob. Aylesby, Eliz. Hayes, John Hyll, Hugh Smyth, Rob. Cocke, Geo. Morell, Harry Vernon, John Hatfield, John Kyng, Jas. Walters, Thos. Lacy, Thos. Steffyns, John Morton, John Eton, Diryk Johnson, Thos. Knight, John Chambres, Matthew Fyvenall, John Benet, Bawdwyne Poncherdene, Hamelet Rydar, Mare Lemester, Thos. Saunders, Ric. Lenche, John Holande, archer, Bastyan Davy, Wm. Fyscheborne, Thos. Lewys, John Payne, John the Spaniard *alias* Ryall, Newell Cordys, Wm. Mason, Edw. Garthe, John Cokeson, water bailiff, Wm. Bardesley, Robt. Marshall. Total, 254*l.* 1*s.* 9*d.*

1532.

1492. Interview of Henry VIII. and Francis I.—*cont.*

Robt. Baynam's and Wm. Lake's ward:—Bilis of Ric. Turpyn, Thos. Percy, John Ferrys, Robt. Hall, Wm. Kenerdy, Edw. Markeland, Wm. Jane, John Hynlery. Total, 21*l.*

Wm. Snawdon's ward; Thos. Lewes, officer:—Bills of John Hert, Jane Bowmer, York Herald, Thos. Doway, Wm. Harryson, Geram Wright, John Johnson, John Draynow, Ric. Townesende, Robert Partrige, John Haster, John Ratlyff, Wm. Archer, tailor, John How *alias* Spycer, Nic. Mydelton, Robt. Ingolby, Robt. Thacher, Christofer Tempest, Wm. Skynner, Wm. Govard, butcher. Total, 46*l.* 5*s.* 1½*d.*

Wm. Pryesley's ward; Thos. Lewys, officer:—Bills of Wm. Snawdon, alderman, Wm. Staples, Symond Meux, Wm. Maundey, Wm. Berde, John Gorreyne, trumpeter, Cristyan Derham, Wm. Robynson, Ric. Mathewe, Gawen Cramyngton, Alys Smyth, John Edwardes, John Morecok, Harry Byrgett, Thos. Bollenoys, Edmund Mommar, fisher, Geo. Leonard, Jas. Mighell, Thos. Raw, John a Kawkewell, joiner, Thos. Clerk, Geo. Myghell, Alex. Dayly, Margaret Clare, Adrian Elbotte, Matthew Wyke, John Farlyng, fisher, Katherine Pereson, John Elbote, carter, Felyp Crayer, Maryan Browne, Matthew Whytte, tiler, Fraunces Franke, Morgane Bollande, Laurens Hochyn, Florans Swete, John Caster, John Nicolas, Antony More, Isabel Mountford, John Highfeld, Harry Byrgett, John Fryar, John Faulke, Ric. Cole, John Chaunce, Water Jones, Antony Peres, Wm. Cannon, mason, Matthew Hake, Ric. Howsse, John Arnold, Jas. Johnson, "sowdyar." Total, 102*l.* 10*s.* 8½*d.*

ii. Demands of certain of the inhabitants of Calais, and without the Lantern Gate, for the expences of the French king's train.

Without the Lantern Gate, in the water bailiff's bailiwick:—Demands of Wm. Pryseley, lady Mower, John Broke, the post, Robt. Shepway, Geo. Kyng, Thos. Massy, Ric. Rypley, Wm. Cotten, Wm. Talbot, Thos. ap Price. Total, 33*l.* 6*s.* 11*d.*

Mr. Massyngberd Alderman's ward; John Clare, officer:—Demands of Mrs. Baynam, Wm. Shakeshaft, Humfray Butler, Ant. Strayle, John Elwold, Hugh Phylcoks, John Atwell, Thos. Dene, John Mummer, Ardyson's widow, Jas. Thaccher, John Baxster, Roger Browne, John Long, Cornelys Case, Thos. Haward, Barnaby, John Luk. Total, 79*l.* 18*s.* 3*d.*

Alderman Plankney's ward; John Clare, officer:—Demands of Thos. Dekyn's widow, Ric. Haryes, Edw. Vauke, John Judson, Wm. Chydley, Humfray Medlycote, Fraunces Hall, John Nicolas, Ric. Caterall. Total, 7*l.* 17*s.* 8*d.*

Thos. Hollond's ward; Andrew Barrett, officer:—Demands of Thos. Skryven, Gise Besse, John Mates, Hugh Colton, Thos. Baker, Henry Harper, Ric. Dudeston, Robt. Chamberleyn, Peter Skynner, Wm. Wade's widow, Nic. Basshe, Hen. Trippe, Bastyan Davy, Thos. Story, Wm. Fyre, Jas. Huson, Giles Parson, Nic. Scottey, Lod Pounde, Chr. Conwey, Bastyan Peterson, Chas. Arundell, Ric. Eliott, Ric. Curlew, Walter Pole, Wm. Sympson, Wm. Leonard, John Fole, baker, Harry Kendall. Total, 58*l.* 3*s.* 6*d.*

Pontesbery ward; Davith Fely, officer:—Demands of Wm. Rykerdby, Geo. Couper, Thos. Welles, John Grenested, Jacobyn Derek, Robt. Wilkocks, Edw. Page, Hugh Dellingcourt, Jas. Arthure, Wm. Stevyns, Wm. Johnson, Rose Somerset, Hen. Freman, John Bulles, Felyp Gylbert, Ric. Michell, Jas. a More, Peter Newys, John Teby, John Rogers, Awdrey Sonnyng, widow. Total, 94*l.* 19*s.* 0½*d.*

Thos. Skrevan's ward; Andrew Barett, tipstaff:—Demands of John Taylor, Edw. Baseley, Maryon Meux, Jas. Tomson, Thos. Brande, miller, Pers Pryke, "my lady Banester giveth to the King all her charge," Wm. Oliver, Ric. Gybson, Jas. Plomer, Geffrey Loveday. Total, 11*l.* 12*s.* 9½*d.*

Christopher Conwey's ward; Davith Sely, officer:—Demands of Edw.

1532.

Skell, chandler, Denys Squyer, the tenants living before the King's Gate at the Chekar put out of their houses, in which the King's Privy Chamber was lodged, Thos. Saunders, fawkenars' charge, John Abell, Kateryn Conwey. Total, 6*l.* 14*s.* 10*d.*

The West Country without Calais :—Demands of Nic. White, Harry Froyk, Peter Best, Ric. Colf, Gylian de la Bare, Thos. Forvard, John de Camp, Jas. Porter, Humfrey Hall, Ric. Lewys. Total, 9*l.* 14*s.* 7*d.*

The East Country without Calais :—Demands of John Edall, Wm. Matrys, and for forage for the horses of the French king's train in Marke and Oye. Total, 28*l.* 1*s.*

For hay, oats, litter, &c. laid out by John Palmer, 98*l.* 16*s.* 9*d.* For making racks and mangers in wool houses, and other alterations, 4*l.* 1*s.* 1*d.* 33 qr. 3½ bushels of oats, at 3*s.* 8*d.* a qr., delivered to the Frenchmen by Robt. Donyngton; 3 loads hay, 11*s.*; binding the hay in bottles, 6*d.* Total, 109*l.* 11*s.* 11*d.*

Wine bought of John Walters, vintner, by order of the Council, 5 tuns 1 hogshead of Gascon wine, delivered to the French in a cellar by the market, 6*l.* gret, or 3*l.* 14*s.* st. a tun,—19*l.* 7*s.* 8*d.*

* Not charged. For Raff Harre upon Mrs. Conwey's bill, with the tales, 20*s.*

Pp. 21. *Endd.:* "A boke of the charges of the French king and his trayn being in Calays."

1493. HENRY VIII. to BENET and another.

Vit. B. XIV. 7. B. M.

"Trusty and [right well-beloved, we greet you well,] and have recey[ved your letter of the xxth of this month,] wherein ye advert[ise us of your opinion concerning the making] of any appeal [there; the declaration of the Nicene council] as you do take [it; and, thirdly, how you have stayed] the delivery of [our letters to the Pope, lest he should] thereupon take a ground [and foundation to resolve against] us now at the Emperor's coming in[to Italy; with your doing] whereof we be right well pleased [and contented; and] the Emperor's said coming being so near, an[d his demore] in Italy of lightlywode to be short, [it were] good policy to pass over the time w[ith the Pope,] and to suspend thereby his resolution, if [he should] utterly diffine against us until [the said] Emperor were past. And therefore, forasmuch [as we] have here communed and devised with Sir [Gregory] de Cassales in that matter, wh[o shall by] mouth report unto you the same, and [now] depeched of us, repaireth thitherward [in all diligence,] ye may use his said coming th[ither with the Pope] for a mean to retard such purpos[e as the Pope might be moved by the Imperials to resolve against us, and say that by him you shall know more than is known, and before his arrival there cannot tell] further what [to do; wherewith if ye can content] the Pope, ye [may then retain with you our said] letters, and not to [deliver them, but in case of extrem]ite to be used [by the Pope in making any declarati]on against us, which [we think he will not] do. And in case he should, [we doubt not but] whatsoever ye write unto us [in your said] letters concerning the declaration of [the Council] of Nice, and the difficulty of the [making of] appele, by reason of the bull [of Pius, the] copy whereof, like as ye have sent [unto us no]we, so likewise ye have sent it unto us [before]. Yet ye will, we doubt not, according to [such trust a]s we put in you, search and study to say and do that [may lie in y]our possible powers for the conservation of [our rights, with]out regard or respect [of any other person,] and at that time against the [bulls prohibiting appellation] allege how they be but [decrees of Popes given in their own favor] to the hurt [and prejudice of all them that shall be grieved by them, taking away] refuge and

* This is added on a separate leaf in the handwriting of Wriothesley.

1532.

1493. HENRY VIII. to BENET and another—*cont.*

re[medy of wrongs, which is defence granted] by law [of nature, and not to be in anywise taken] away; and as to[uching the Nicene council, to say that albeit] by some decretal [it be limited as you writ in case] of appeal, yet, [finding divers other councils] confirming the same, and noting, [in the book which we] sent unto you, how men sh[ould not appeal] beyond the seas, for confirmation wh[ereof be there also] certain counsailes in the said book alleged, [ye will] according to our expectation endeavour yourself t[o show] unto us the zeal and affection ye have to [do us] service there, which might be to our satisf[action and] contentation, whereof we have had and have ever good trus[t, and] shall remember the same accordingly.

"Ye shall furthermore understand that having delivered to [Sir Gregory,] for the use of the Old man,* a grant for the bis[hopric of Elye], as the said Sir Gregory shall show unto you, [and jointly] with you, Master Benet, execute our pleasure in that behalf, w[e will that in any]wise ye now press him to [attain the admission of our excusator, being a matter so evident and manifestly just in the opinion of all learned men here, as a lack therein should cause us little to trust any other matter to be further obtained by their means. Wherefore we do sue, and pray to use and make as much instance and sticking therein as you possible may."]

Draft, mutilated.

Harl. MS. 296, f. 31. B. M.

2. Later copy of the preceding, from which mutilated passages have been supplied.

P. 1.

1494. The KING'S VISIT to CALAIS.

R. O.

Costs of Ric. Bennett and Robt. Donyngton in providing oats against the King's coming to Calais, from 21 Aug. to ——† 24 Hen. VIII.

Riding about England for 50 days, 21 Aug. to 9 Oct., when they brought 400 qrs., 16*d.* a day each. Freight to Calais, 4*d.* a qr. Carriage from the ship to the loft, $\frac{1}{2}d.$ a qr. Bearing them from the carts to the loft, $\frac{1}{4}d.$ a qr. Hire of two lofts, 8*d.* a week for 15 weeks. Carriage of 390 qrs. back to Greenwich, $5\frac{3}{4}d.$ a qr. Total, 21*l.* 14*s.* 8*d.*

P. 1. *Endd.*

1495. CALAIS.

Faustina, E. VII. 33. B. M. Chron. of Calais, 125.

"For Mr. Amner, touching the fortifications of Calais."

"A device made by the King's highness at his Grace's being at the town of Calais, in the 24th year of his reign, for the fortification of the same."

"First, to make Becham's bulwark so massy that it be not well bateable;" and from the same bulwark N.E. into the sea, to make a strong bulwark with an arch for a carriage to pass under, with gates to be opened and shut as thought good; also that a platform may be made on the said arch. The bulwark towards the sea to be made round, so as to beat into the sea to the mouth of the haven, and along the greve towards Flanders and the way to Lantern Gate. To make a travers from Becham's tower to Becham's bulwark, with an arch for the water to pass under, both for the defence of the "brais," and to prevent men looking along them. Works towards Milkgate described. Becham's tower to be taken down, to the two windows at the nether end of the ivies growing on the same, and the said towers to be "massied" up with lime and sand, stone, rubbish, &c., and a platform set on the top. The bulwark between Becham's tower and Milkgate to be raised, and a platform, if need be, with a vauntmure set on the top. Between Becham's and Dewlin's tower are six towers, counting Becham's as one, whereof three to be made massy, and three open, to beat the flanks of the

* Peter de Accoltis, cardinal of Ancona. † Blank in MS.

1532.

ditch. A mount to be constructed halfway between Becham's and Dewlyn's tower, within the town, to beat the park, the pawne, the Downs, and the country all abouts. A light bridge to be made beside the said mount out of the town to give succour to the "brais," or retire into the town, as need may require. Alterations to be made on the new bulwarks at Milkgate and at Dewlyn tower. Dewlyn's tower to be taken down, as far as necessary, and made broader. The tower next it towards Princes bulwerke to be open, and the tower next that to be massied up for a platform. A new bulwark to be made between Dewlyn tower and the Prince's bulwark, with some further alterations at the latter place. Another light bridge to be made between Prince's bulwark and Dewlyn tower, and a new bulwark between Prince's bulwark and Bolen gate, &c.

Where the wall round the town stands on arches, they are to be filled with brick, and two feet of the vaundmure to be taken down, and along the wall splays to be made after the King's device, instead of loops; and such a rampeir of earth to be laid along the wall as two carts may go afront thereupon.

ii. A device for the haven.

At the end of the east jutty a strong tower to be made, with a platform on the top, and cannoners, &c. to beat the mouth of the haven, both hard by the water and along the greve towards Graveling. The jutty to be made broad beneath and narrow upwards, the timber work being made strong against the sea. A travers to be made over the haven with three floodgates, from the bulwark in the bray where the King did appoint, straight over the Downs, a tower being made at the end. A stone wharf to be made along the Downs on the side towards the haven from Risebanke almost to Dikeland to prevent the sea in course of time wearing through the Downs, especially when the wind is between E. and S.S.W. A strong wall to be made from the end of the bray behind the Castle along the full sea mark till you come to the new bulwark, &c. A stone wharf to be made from the end of the new bray next the Castle almost as far as the round bulwark of earth to keep off the sea in N. and W. wind. A sluice to be made at Dikeland, and a wall of earth from the said sluice straight up to the high land of the country, passing between Frowick's house and Lambert's. A wall of earth to be made on either side of the "plashe" at Newnham Bridge, to prevent the fresh water overflowing the country when the sea is stopped till the half-ebb. The earth for the making of the said two walls to be dug only in two places where ponds shall be formed thereby.

Endd. (*by Cromwell?*)

Ib., f. 103. 2. Another copy.

1496. William Button to Cromwell.

R. O. The warden of the New College has granted to the farm of Alton a new lease, which is not delivered until he comes to his audit. The warden says he has given you a lease at the farm of Sterte, which you have sold for 10*l.*, for the which ye should be content to stay your suit for the exchange between the warden and the King, "and soo over to my lord my master from the King." If it be so, I am without my purpose. Begs he will write to Dr. London that the lease may be staid till the King comes home again, at which time you may take such order as you please. Begs he will remember Mr. Hynd concerning the office of *custos rotulorum* in Cambridgeshire to my lord of the Great Seal. From London.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* One of the King's Council. *Sealed.*

1497. Friar John Laurence to Cromwell.

R. O. I have attempted with all diligence to accomplish the King's command and yours. At Boulogne I had such intolerable pain in my foot from a

1532.

1497. Friar John Laurence to Cromwell—*cont.*

wrench that I could not set it to the ground. My brother and I lack knowledge of the French tongue, and also of the country, but providentially met with a servant of my lord marquis of Exeter, Will. Wevare, the bearer, and, considering our necessity, he provided for us a child that perfectly understands the English and French tongues to act as our guide. As the child had no clothing, Wevare took him a crown of 5*s.* to buy him a coat, and gave him money in his purse to pay his charges. He also offered us money, which we only accepted for speeding the King's letters. I beg you will thank him, and repay his costs. At Bullayne.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right honorable.

1497. For Execution of the Laws.

Proclamations, Soc. Antiq. i. 63.

A proclamation commanding the justices of peace to see due execution of all laws and statutes made for the common wealth of the realm, especially the statutes made concerning sewers, and for repressing and punishment of vagabonds and sturdy beggars. A writ to the sheriff of Kent is prefixed.

Later copy, p. 1.

1499. Grants in October 1532.

Oct.

Grants.

1. Sir Thomas Gamage and Ric. Carue. Grant of the first presentation to the parish church of St. Bynoi, Berfro, N. Wales, Bangor dioc. Chertsey, 17 Sept. 24 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 1 Oct.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 17.

2. For the priory of St. Andrew, Northampton. Assent to the election of Francis Leycester as prior, *vice* Wm. Recknar, resigned. Windsor, 12 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. *Teste* 2 Oct.—P.S.

ii. Petition for the above by the sub-prior and convent. Dated 11 Sept. 24 Hen.VIII.

3. John Petyte. Appointment, during good conduct, as third baron of the Exchequer. Greenwich, 2 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 2 Oct.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 17.

4. Thos. Treheron *alias* Notingham, one of the King's pursuivants. Grant of the office of herald, and the name, style, and title of Somerset; with fees of 20 marks a year. Windsor, 1 Sept. 24 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 3 Oct.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 16.

5. John Dane or Danye. Grant of the office of pursuivant commonly called Notingham, with Henry duke of Richmond and Somerset and earl of Nottingham, resigned by Thomas Treheron; with an annuity of 10*l.* Windsor, 2 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 3 Oct.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 16.

6. John Rayne, LL.D. Licence to have three benefices, notwithstanding the Act of 21 Hen. VIII. Woodstock, 16 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 4 Oct.—P.S.

7. Robert the prior and the convent of the monastery of St. Pancras, Lewes. Mortmain licence to acquire lands, &c. to the annual value of 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Greenwich, 30 Sept. 24 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 5 Oct.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

8. Thos. Pope. Grant of the reversion of the office of clerk of the Crown in Chancery, which was granted to Ralph Pexsall by pat. 6 Mar. 13 Hen.VIII., with 20*l.* a year in that office, and a livery of fur annually from the Great Wardrobe. Also grant to the said Thomas of the office of clerk of the writs and processes before the King and Council in the Star Chamber at Westminster.—P.S. (*Date illegible.*) *Pat.* (Westm., 5 Oct.) 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 34.

Vacated on surrender 26 Feb. 29 Hen.VIII. as to the office of clerk of the Crown in Chancery, in order that another patent might be granted to Thos. and John Lucas.

Vacated on personal surrender 22 Dec. 26 Hen. VIII. as to the office of clerk of the writs, &c., in order that another patent might be granted to the said Thos. Pope and one Will. Smyth.

9. For Sir Thos. Audeley, keeper of the Great Seal. Commission to hear and determine causes as the Chancellor of England might do. *Del.* Westm., 5 Oct. 24 Hen.VIII.—S.B.

10. Francis de Bardi, merchant of London or of Florence, *alias* Checote de Bardy. Protection, as being in the suite of John Bowcher lord Berners, deputy of Calais. *Del.* Westm., 5 Oct. 24 Hen.VIII.—S.B.

11. For Geo. earl of Shrewsbury, K.G., steward of the Household. To be the King's lieutenant towards the North parts, with power to array the lieges in cos. Salop, Stafford, Derby, Notts, Yorks., Northumb., Cumbl., Westmorl., Lanc., and Chesh. *Del.* Westm., 6 Oct. 24 Hen.VIII.—S.B.

Another commission as general of an army about to be sent against the Scots, with power to confer knighthood, &c. *Del.* Westm., 6 Oct. 24 Hen.VIII.

1532. Oct.

GRANTS.

12. Licence to the abbot of Melinais (*Mellinensis*), Mr. John Thenandi, frere John Colmieir (?), frere Thos. Verrier, frere Eustachius, frere Peter Brossier, frere Peter Desnons, frere John Chabane, John Bonroye, Guyllerme Bygot, frere Isaac, Geo. B[ro]wn, prior of the Augustine friars in London, and frere John Peryn, to go beyond the sea. Greenwich, 6 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

13. Thos. Bacon, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Chellysfeld, Rochester dioc., void by the death of John Williams, the patronage having been granted to the King by William Walsyngham, 29 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. Greenwich, 5 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 6 Oct. — P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 18.

14. John Cocks and Ric. and John Warren. Licence to be King's chaplains, and to hold their rectories for four years without residence, notwithstanding the Act 21 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 7 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 25.

15. Ric. Pygot. To have the corrody in the monastery of Coggshall, Essex, surrendered by Wm. Colman. Greenwich, 3 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 7 Oct. —P.S.

16. For the monastery of Mochelney. Restitution of temporalities on the election of Thomas Ine as abbot. Windsor, 3 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 8 Oct.—S.B.

17. Wm. Waller, of Gromebregge, late sheriff of Kent. Pardon. *Del.* Westm., 8 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

18. Geo. Heynes, groom of the buttery. To have the corrody within the priory of Worcester, now held by Wm. Gowre, at the next voidance. Windsor, 10 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 8 Oct.—P.S.

19. Wm. Orchard, merchant. Licence to export 300 weye of butter and cheese. Greenwich, 7 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 9 Oct.—P.S.

20. William abbot of St. Mary's without the walls of York. Pardon. Greenwich, 7 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 10 Oct. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 21.

21. For Henry bishop of St. Asaph's. Licence to imprison persons convicted of felony within his diocese in the "Rede Towre," otherwise called the Bishop's tower, in Denbigh Castle, North Wales, as he and his predecessors have been accustomed to do, not having any castle or gaol belonging to the bishopric. *Del.* Westm., 12 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

22. John Hulston, of Westminster. Grant of the free chapel of St. Mary Magdalene and St. Arnull, near Totehill, Midd., in the same way as to Philip Tymmys, deceased. *Del.* Westm., 11 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII. —S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 4.

23. Anne marchioness of Pembroke. Grant of the several rents and farms reserved to the King and the abbot and convent of Waltham Holy Cross, in the following leases, viz. :—

Pat. 1 Sept. 8 Hen. VIII., granting to Charles earl of Worcester, the King's chamberlain, a 20 years' lease of the fishery of the waters of Uske and Seyn, in the lordship of Uske and Caerlyon, parcel of the earldom of March, and all rivers leading into the said waters; and also the manor of Wondy, and all demesne lands, &c. in Nova Grangia, Llantrussan, and Holygosse, in the lordship of Uske and Kaerlyon, at the annual rent of 20*l.* for the fishery and weirs, 10*l.* for the manor of Wondy, 11*l.* 10*s.* 9*d.* for the demesne lands in Nova Grangia, 9*l.* 0*s.* 4*d.* for those in Llantrussan, and 4*l.* for those in Holygosse, and 4 marks of increase.

Patent 31 July 6 Hen. VIII., granting to John Wogan of Bolyston a 20 years' lease of the islands called Scopeholme, in the earldom or lordship of Haverford, S. Wales, and all lands and tenements in the said islands, and the water-mill called Camps Myll, in the said earldom or lordship, in the same way as Sir John Wogan formerly held the same, at the annual rents of 3*l.* for the island, and 26*s.* 8*d.* for the mill.

Patent 17 Nov. 10 Hen. VIII., granting to Thomas ap Robert a 21 years' lease of the manor of Trylleke, the hamlet of Pennergoly, the hamlet of Pennealt, in the lordship of Trilleke, parcel of the earldom of March, marches of Wales, at the annual rents of 4*l.* 12*s.* 2*d.* for the manor, 43*s.* 8½*d.* for the hamlet of Pennergoly, 110*s.* 11½*d.* for that of Penneallt, and 6*s.* 6*d.* of increase.

Patent 24 May 11 Hen. VIII., granting to Wm. Jones (on his finding security to the exchequer of Uske) a 21 years' lease of a parcel of land called Pencarreg and Byblyns, containing 6 acres, 12 acres in the lordship of Uske, and another parcel of land in the lordship of Treguk, called Eves Grove, containing 6 acres, two parcels of land in the said lordship, containing 6 acres, between the meadow of Edward ap Jenkyn and the road from Llanbradok to the meadow of the said Edward, and the lands of John Thomas; another parcel of land containing 3 acres, in a place called Gorilode Howell Bady, in the parish of Llanbadok, in the lordship of Uske; at the annual rent of 16*s.* 8*d.* for the parcels called Pencarreg and Byblyns, 13*s.* 10*d.* and 3*s.* 4*d.* increase for Eves Grove, and the two parcels in the lordship of Uske, and 2*s.* 4*d.* and 12*d.* of increase for the parcel of land in Gorylond and Howell Bady.

Patent under the seal of the chancery of Pembroke, 23 April 11 Hen. VIII., granting Maurice Lloid [and Jankyn Lloid, his son, a 21 years' lease of certain lands called Iverspits, late in the tenure of the said Maurice, in the vill of Llanstehan, 7 acres of meadow lying under the castle there, the pasture called Castell Hill, a weir there [called] Ladywere *alias* Ebewere, and the ground of

1532.

Oct.

GRANTS.

1499. GRANTS in OCTOBER 1532—*cont.*

another weir to be newly built by the said Maurice and Jankyn, and to be called Neuslode were, the mill of Llanstephan and Mondegney, parcel of the earldom of Pembroke, and a parcel of waste pasture called Forestycha, between the water of Drymlyn on the west, and the commote of Elnet on the north, in the vill of Penryn, parcel of the same earldom; at the annual rents of 18*s.* for Iverspits, 30*s.* for the 7 acres of meadow under the Castle, 13*s.* 4*d.* for Castell Hill, 12*d.* for Ladywere *alias* Ebewere, 53*s.* 4*d.* for the mill of Llanstephan and Mondegney, 3*s.* 4*d.* for Foresticha, 12*d.* for the ground of the other weir, and 3*s.* 4*d.* of increase.

Patent 29 Mar. 10 Hen. VIII., granting to Griffin ap Roger a 21 years' lease of two corn-mills, certain pastures, and a fulling mill in the lordship of Kaerlion, at certain stated rents.

Patent 5 May 15 Hen. VIII., granting to Morgan Jones a 21 years' lease of the herbage of Uske park, and certain lands, &c. in the lordship of Tregruke, at certain stated rents.

Patent 20 May 8 Hen. VIII., granting (by the advice of Sir Edw. Belknap, now deceased, Bartholomew Westby, and Rob. Blag, likewise deceased,) to Sir Owin Perot and Katherine his wife a 21 years' lease of the mills of Haverford West, and the weir and water of Dongledy, with the fishery therein, which Wm. ap Ho lately held, at the annual rent of 15*l.*, and 26*s.* 8*d.* of increase.

Patent 6 May 22 Hen. VIII., granting to Wm. Harrys a 21 years' lease of the farm of Westguxton, &c., at certain stated rents.

Patent 5 July 20 Hen. VIII., granting to Tho. Williams a lease of lands in Penrosemede and Kaerlyon. [Enrolled 19 Hen. VIII. p. 1, m. 23.]

Patent 9 March 18 Hen. VIII., granting to Wm. Jones a 21 years' rent of a fishery or weir of Kaerlyon, at the annual rent of 20*s.*

Patent 16 May 14 Hen. VIII., granting to John Wogan of Bolyston, and Wm. Wogan, late of Melton, Pembroke, a lease of the islands called Sokkholme, Middelholme, and Skalney, in the earldom or lordship of Haverford, S. Wales, &c., at stated rents.

Patent 16 Nov. 11 Hen. VIII., granting a 21 years' lease to Sir Wm. Herbert of Troy, of the site of the manor of Magna Troy, parcel of the possessions of the late earl of March, in the commote of Uske, at a rent of 7*l.* 13*s.*, and 2*s.* of increase.

Patent 4 April 20 Hen. VIII., granting (by the advice of the chancellor of Pembroke) to Wm. ap Dd. Williams a 7 years' lease of the farm of the coal mines in the view of Cordrathe, Pembroke, which used to be leased at 53*s.* 4*d.*, at the annual rent of 46*s.* 8*d.*

Charter of John abbot of Waltham Holy Cross, dated 7 Nov. 14 Hen. VIII., granting to John Rodes of London, and Margaret his wife, a 61 years' lease of the manor of Stansted, Herts, at the annual rent of 25*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

Another charter of the said abbot and convent, dated 24 Oct. 18 Hen. VIII., granting to John Rodes of Stansted Abbot, Herts, a 5 years' lease of a tenement in Isney or Isney Parke, called "the Lady Grove," in Stansted, with wood and underwood called Stansted Grove *alias* Almondes Frith, at the annual rent of 5*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

Another charter of the said abbot and convent, dated 20 Sept. 17 Hen. VIII., granting to Roger Rodes a 21 years' lease of the lands called "le Pitansry" *alias* Joyses, in Stansted Abbot, as formerly held by Ric. Draper, at the annual rent of 5 marks, payable to the "pitanciarius."—Which manor, &c., leased by the said abbot and convent, were afterwards granted to the King by Robert now abbot, and the said convent, in exchange for other possessions.

Also grant to the said Marchioness, of the earldom of Pembroke, with the issues thereof, and the lordships of Gylgarran, Llanstephan, and Westhaverford, lately belonging to Jasper late duke of Bedford, and the lordships and manors of Uske and Caerlyon, lately belonging to the earl of March; with all woods, underwoods, advowsons, knights' fees, &c., thereto belonging; the manors of Hundesdon and Estwyk, with appurtenances, Herts and Essex; and the manors of Stansted Abbot, Roydon, and Weston near Baldok, Herts and Essex; which manor of Roydon, James Morres now holds to farm for a term of years, at the annual rent of 53*l.*, by a lease of the master and scholars of Christ's College, Cambridge; the manors of Fyllolleshall and Coggeshall Hall, Essex, and all messuages, lands, &c., which the King lately acquired from Philip Parrys in Hundesden or elsewhere, Essex and Herts; the whole manor called Corry Malett, Somers., and all lands and tenements so called, lately belonging to the earl of Huntingdon; and the annual rent of 23*l.* 8*s.* 5½*d.* issuing from the manor of Corry Malett, with knights' fees, wards, marriages, &c.

Also grant to the said Marchioness of views of frankpledge, waifs and strays, in the said earldom, lordships, manors, &c. Westm., 14 Oct.

Enrolled on Pat. "25" *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *ms.* 44 *to* 47.

(2.) Draft of the preceding in Wriothesley's hand.—R. O. *Large paper, pp.* 23.

24. *Yorkshire:* Commission to Rob. Bowes, John Norton, Ralph Evers, and John Barton, to make inquisition p.m. on the lands and heir of Wm. Thursby. ——— 14 Oct.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 2*d.*

25. Wm. Oxenbrige, one of the pages of the King's Chamber. Grant of two parts of five parts of two messuages or tenements in the parish of St. Peter in Westchepe, London, in one of which Thos. Hayes and (while

1532.

Oct.

GRANTS.

he lived) Hen. Worley, citizen and alderman of London, dwelt, and in the other Simon Palmer now dwells, and formerly Nic. Dicons; which two parts came to the King's hands by reason of an acquisition thereof in use by the wardens and commonalty of the Goldsmiths of London, without licence, as appears by an inquisition before Sir Nic. Lambert, mayor and escheator of London. Grafton, 2 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 16 Oct.—P.S.—*Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 16.

26. For Robert the abbot and the convent of the monastery of St. Alban's, Herts. Charter granting an annual fair at the town of St. Alban's, on the eve, day, and morrow of the Nativity of St. Mary. (Witnesses' names not given.) *Del.* Westm., 17 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 31.

27. Robert the abbot and the convent of the monastery of St. Alban's, Herts. Mortmain grant of the patronage and advowson of the rectory or vicarage of the parish church of Aston Rowant, with the advowson of the chapel of Stokenchurch, Oxon. *Del.* Westm., 17 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 31.

28. Sir John Gage. Licence to alienate 40 acres of land, 2 acres of meadow, 10 acres of pasture, and 50 acres of wood in Hellynglygh, called Cromer *alias* Caneland, Sussex, to Giles Fynes; with remainder, on his decease, to Thos. Fenys lord Dacre, and Wm. Fenys, his uncle. Westm., 18 Oct. —*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 13.

29. Rob. Gygges and Alice his wife, and Ric. Gunnor and Constance his wife. Licence to alienate the manor of Estbekham, called Isaakys, Norf., to Edm. Wyndham, Francis Mountford, Will. Knyghtley, and Miles Groos. Westm., 18 Oct. — *Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 15.

30. Rob. Turwhytt, esquire of the Royal Body, and Rob. Ellarcar. Grant, in survivorship, of the office of chamberlain of the town of Berwick-upon-Tweed, with the usual fees; also a retinue of 12 soldiers in the said town, with 10 marks a year for each of 4 of them, and 9 marks for each of the 8 remaining, out of the issues of the town; on surrender of pat. 13 Sept. 17 Hen. VIII., granting the same to the said Rob. Turwhytt alone. Calais, 10 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 20 Oct.—P. S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 13.

31. Leonard Thorneton. To be clerk of the King's navy. Greenwich, 5 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 25 Oct.—P.S.

32. Edw. Ogglesthorpe. Lease of the farm of Newesham, in the lordship of Longenewton, parcel of the duchy of York, in the bishopric of Durham, with reservations for 21 years, at the annual rent of 5*l.* 20*d.*, and 20*d.* of increase; on surrender of pat. 9 July 10 Hen. VIII., being a similar lease in a different form. *Del.* Westm., 26 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 4.

33. David Williams of Harodon Parva, Northt., yeoman. Pardon for having, along with Rob. Uppyngham of the same, yeoman, and Edm. Madyson, of the same, yeoman, on the 23rd Oct. 23 Hen. VIII., broken and entered the house of Brian Sympson, at Bletyshoo, Beds, and stolen therefrom certain money and valuables of the said Brian. Windsor, 31 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 30 Oct.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 34.

1500. FRIAR JOHN LAURENCE to CROMWELL.

R. O.

I thank you for the kind offer you made me when I was with you last. If you accomplish it, I trust you will say with the prophet, "Inveni virum secundum cor meum." I have never been able to accomplish it, for my head has ever been tied under another man's girdle. If ever I be at liberty, you shall find me not only a faithful subject but a profitable chaplain.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right honorable.

1501. DISCOURSE ADDRESSED TO THE KING.

Lansd. MS. 97, f. 148. B. M.

Begins: "In most humble wise showith unto your gracious Highness your natural-born subject hath long time intended to show your Grace your image of a Christian king in form of Christ's heavenly man, called the Son of Man, that your Grace may see how to bear Christ's heavenly manhood upon your shoulders in the same form as the Son of Man in Matthew xvii. showed himself in his kingdom, his face shining as the sun."

There are marginal notes of the argument as follows:—"The image of a Christian king in form of Son of Man." "The Lord promised all men shall know him, that men shall no more teach one another." "The King's head

1532.

1501. Discourse addressed to the King—*cont.*

seal is the form of Christ's church in his heavenly manhood." "To justify all men by faith without works of law." "Right of faith is the righteousness of God." "The righteousness and mercy of God are both knit together in unity of God." "The state wherein every man by faith in spirit is justified by the Holy Spirit of Christ at the altar." "The form of living in Adam's fall into sin under law." "The Pope hath destroyed the faith of Christ." "Abhomination of the Pope." "The Pope['s] wicked Church." "The Pope must needs will that sin should work." "The Pope hath destroyed the unity of Christ's person." "False preachers of Christ" (*i.e.* the Pope's lawyers and divines). "The Pope's church standeth for lack of setting up Christ's church." "The Pope hath been esteemed like as God." "The image of Christ's heavenly man borne upon the shoulders of a Christian king." "The form of the King's image, his body (*i.e.* his kingdom) to be without sin." "The spirit and flesh are adversaries." "The earthly man in the heavenly man, both one." "God's teaching is by revelation of Christ." "In Adam's fall can be no faith." "If the King wishes to tread down the Pope's church, he must begin at Christ's church, which He left at His ascension, and thus draw up the Pope's laws by the roots." "A king's head right of faith is in his heavenly man over his earthly man." "Walk after the spirit contrary to the flesh."

Advises the King to assign some discreet person of his Secret Council, not busied with matters of law, "to see and perceive such order as is to be ministered by God's laws in form of your kingly head seal, not to trouble your gracious mind unto your coming home again by God's grace out of France." By that time all such things as follow shall be put in right order:—

1. "Your Grace, in form of Son of Man, shall be a lively King in your kingly image like as an earthly man, to have all your people as members in your kingly body of your realm, in as sensible knowledge in the soul in your kingly head in Christ's heavenly man, as every earthly man hath sense and knowledge of all his bodily members in his soul in his head, so as never man nor woman in England shall live out of cure nor out of knowledge, never to have no insurrection nor riot in this whole realm." 2. The King must see that all the people have work, and that those who cannot work must have livings to keep them out of need. "That order is ready made," whereto the King shall not spend one penny; for the living of those who cannot work shall rise out of the works of those that can. 3. By leading the people out of necessity and giving them work, the King will be the best beloved king that ever was in England, which will be the richest of all realms. 4. "By the very ministry of right of faith in God's laws," the King shall have 400,000*l.* a year, which is withheld from him contrary to God's laws. 5. He will be able to raise 200,000 men-in-arms within eight days, "and never put no lords to no penny cost."

Enlarges upon these five points, advising the King, without any alteration of laws which would be prejudicial to any one, to set up a right order of faith, to put all the people to work at husbandry, clothing, &c., and not to suffer vagabonds or workers of sin. The whole reformation of right order of the common weal rests only in the ministration of the "kingly head right," which is "the very right of faith in spirit of your heavenly man over the soul and body of your earthly man."

"Where the Pope hath put your Grace out of his Church, if your Grace will know your kingly head right in form of God's law, shall pluck down the Pope and his ministers of his law from the high altar in the quere, and spurn them out of Christ's holy church, to make that place holy at the altar, where the Pope's ministers, by his law, judgeth all matters of sin and bawdry."

The King can prove the Pope a heretic and antichrist by God's law.

Pp. 11. *Add.*

1532.

1 Nov. **1502.** KNIGHTS MADE.

Claud. C. III. 115. Chron. of Calais, 122.

"Knights made in Calais on All Hallowen Day, A.D. 1532, in the 24th year of the reign of the King."

Sir Thos. Darcy of Essex, Sir Humph. Forster of Berkshire, Sir John Ackett of Waterton, in Ireland, Sir Geo. Somersett of Northampton, Sir Geo. Gryffith of Staffordshire, Sir Will. Neweman of Northampton, Sir Edw. Aston of Staffordshire.

Sir Thos. Palmer, captain of Newenham bridge, was dubbed by the King, 10 Nov.

From a later MS.

1 Nov. **1503.** BENET to [NORFOLK].

R. O. St. P. VII. 382.

Don Peter de la Cova arrived on the 27th ult. The Emperor has written to the Pope that he is contented to come to Bologna. It was intimated that he would leave on the 10th. He will not tell the French ambassador or myself the day, because this night a courier was despatched to the Emperor to see if the Emperor would come to Rome. Describes the Emperor's arrangements. The Legate left, making great journeys of 40 or 50 miles a day, and at last came to a town where he had an interview with the count of St. Secondo, who was arrested by a Spaniard the next day, and the Legate was kept at the town house three days, and was then released by order of the Emperor. He is now at Venice. The Count commanded 7,000 Italians, who mutinied, after the Emperor left Vienna, for lack of wages. Gives a further account of the proceedings of the arrest.

Hol., draft. Headed: 1 Nov. 1532.

1 Nov. **1504.** The FRENCH PENSIONS.

R. O.

Money received by Robert Fouler to the King's use :—For the King's ordinary pension of France, due 1 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII., 47,368 cr. For the ordinary pension of salt, due the same day, 5,000 cr. For the arrears of salt, due the same day, in full payment, 7,500 cr. "For the clear rest of the Emperor's debt," besides 50,000 cr. discharged by the King, 46,785 cr. Total, 106,653 cr.

Whereof paid to De Vaulx by warrant, 1,000 cr. Also to him, for his reward for the King's ordinary pension, 300 cr.; and for the Emperor's debt, 200 cr. To the legate and chancellor of France, for his half year's pension, 1,000 cr. To the great master of France, for his, 1,500 cr. To the admiral of France, for his, 1,000 cr. To the bishop of Paris, for his, 300 cr. Leaving 99,353 cr. = 23,182*l.* 7*s.* 4*d.*

Whereof paid to Mr. Crumwell in England, 666*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To the retinue of Calais, for April payment 24 Hen. VIII., 3,789*l.* 13*s.* 10*d.* Left at Calais, for the King's works, 2,000*l.* Balance to be delivered to the King, 16,726*l.* 0*s.* 2*d.*

Pp. 2. *Endd.*

1 Nov. **1505.** The FRENCH PENSIONS.

S. B.

1. Receipt for 46,785 cr. of the sun, paid by Joachim de Passano, sieur De Vaux, at Calais, being the final instalment of the sums of 150,000 cr., 40,000 angels, and 35,000 cr. of gold, formerly due by Charles V. to the King, and now by Francis I., according to the treaty of Crevecœur. Westm., 1 Nov. 1532, 24 Hen. VIII.

S. B.

2. Similar receipt for 5,000 g. cr. paid by De Vaux at Calais, on behalf of Francis I., in lieu of the contribution of salt, according to the treaty of Hampton Court. Westm., 1 Nov. 1532, 24 Hen. VIII.

1532.

1505. The French Pensions—*cont.*

S. B. 3. Similar receipt for 7,500 crowns of the sun, paid by sieur De Vaux at Calais, being the final payment for the three years' arrears of the salt contribution. Westm., 1 Nov. 1532, 24 Hen. VIII.

S. B. 4. Similar receipt for 47,368 cr. of gold of the sun, 16 sous, due on certain bonds, &c., by treaty. Westm., 1 Nov. 1532, 24 Hen. VIII.

S. B. 5. Similar receipt for 48,571 g. cr. of the sun, 18 sous, as the true value of 10,000 angels, 35,000 cr., to be paid at this term in completion of the payment of 150,000 cr., 40,000 angels, and 35,000 cr. of g., formerly due by the Emperor, &c. Westm., 1 Nov. 1532, 24 Hen. VIII.

S. B. 6. Undated receipt for 7,500 crowns, for the arrears of the salt pension.

1 Nov. **1506.** John Abbot of St. Werburg's, Chester, to Cromwell.

R. O. The abbot of Whalley, collector of the subsidy, has divers times sent to me for 50*l.* due to the King. I have paid him 30*l.*, and as soon as I can after Christmas I will pay the residue. My tenants are very poor, and have been sorely treated in my absence by such as were deputed into my room to pay incomes and fines which were never asked before. Chester, the feast of All Saints.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

2 Nov. **1507.** Henry VIII.

Vit. B. xiii. 219*. B. M. Pocock, ii. 339. Promise to translate Benedict de Accoltis, card. of [Ravenna], whom the King has already nominated to the bishopric of Coventry and Lichfield, to the see of Ely, when it falls vacant. Calais, 2 Nov. 1532.

Draft, p. 1. *Lat.*

2 Nov. **1508.** Walter Walssh to Cromwell.

R. O. I am thankful for your return home, beseeching your favor to meet my friends as in times past. Give credence to my brother, the bearer, in such causes as I have willed him to trouble you with. 2 Nov., "at Wynchecombe, going towards the place that I was born at, hoping that the air there will help me to get some more strength than I yet have."

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council, and Master of his Jewels.

2 Nov. **1509.** Thomas Alvard to Cromwell.

R. O. I have received divers letters from you, much to my comfort. Your household are well, including your mother-in-law, your brother-in-law and his wife, and your trusty servant Williamson, who takes great pains to accomplish your pleasure. Your brother-in-law also calls on the workfolks daily. The steward and the rest of your servants do their duties well. Is glad to hear of the King's good health, and longs for his return. God send him a fair passage. As I wrote, the death is swaged, and there is good rule kept, for Sir Hugh Vaughan takes pains in his office, like an honest gentleman. I pray you be good master to him. Am glad the King has you in such favor, and the French king also. "Also of your housekeeping, it is showed me there is never an Englishman, the King's grace except, that doth keep and feast Englishmen and strangers as ye do." I pray God to send you ten times as much as ye have to the maintenance thereof. Is sorry that gentle Mr. Norres is sick. God send the King and my lady (Anne Boleyn), and all the ladies and gentlemen of the Privy Chamber, and you, well to return to England. Westm., 2 Nov. *Signed.*

Pp. 2. *Add.:* To, &c. Mr. Cromwell, one of the King's most hon. Council, this be delivered, at Calais.

1532.

3 Nov. **1510.** [CALAIS.]

R. O. "The interruptions of the liberties and privileges of the Charter."

1. The mayor has been often interrupted in his criminal jurisdiction; and of late, for an offence done within the Latern gate, the offender was had to prison on the walls, in custody of the marshal, where he still remains, though the mayor has frequently claimed his custody. 2. The marshal has also put in prison upon the walls an officer of the mayor's, for arresting a certain foreign person, not a soldier, in discharge of his duty, and kept him in prison six days and six nights. 3. As the staplers do not occupy as amply as formerly, many woolhouses and dwelling-houses become vacant; and as no money comes from them to pay your garrison as of old, the burgesses are delayed the payment of their credits. 4. The restraint made in England against victuals coming to this town, without the King's patent or placard, is injurious. 5. The mayor ought to name and admit the serjeants of the scunage as officers under him to execute summonses, &c., but they pretend to be under the exclusive command of the bailly of Colne, whose jur[isdiction is] not within the scunage, but only as rec[eiver of the] King's rents. 6. Your place called the Exchequer, and the place called Staple Inn, and other places in this your town, ought to bear the charge of certain watches for the surety of the town, which has been thrown of late years on the burgesses. [7. Divers persons, not burgesses, keep herbigage in the town contrary to the charter.*]

ii. Thomas Tate, mayor.† Agreed, 3 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII. by Mr. M[ayor?] Henry Plankney, John Massingberd, William . . . . . , Chr. Conwey, Will. Snawdon, Ric. Ponti . . . . , Griffith Appenrith, Thos. Holland, Will. Johns[on], and Rob. Baynam, aldermen, that the three articles written "in the next leaf of paper before," shall be presented with the supplication to the King, and when it shall be requisite "the afore[written] 6 articles of the interruptions to be showed f . . . ."

Pp. 2, *mutilated.*

4 Nov. **1511.** The KING'S PLATE and JEWELS.

Titus, B. I. 57. B. M. Commission to Rob. Draper, Jo. Bedill, and Jo. Halile, of the Jewel-house, to convey from Calais the jewels and plate lately used by the King at his interview with the king of France. Calais, 4 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII. *Signed.*

Vellum.

4 Nov. **1512.** JOHN WYLLIAMSON to CROMWELL.

R. O. I have received your letters dated 26 Oct. Let us have some small remembrance of you, and certify us of your return. Though your house is not complete, I hope you will be pleased with it. This Monday I received from Mr. Gyldon, of Lincolnshire, 2 doz. live knotts, and 2 cranes, which I would have sent you had I been sure of your tarriance. London, 4 Nov. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

4 Nov. **1513.** THOMAS BEDYLL to CROMWELL.

R. O. Thanks him for his favor. Is happy to hear that the King has been very fortunate in all his affairs. Will be glad to know of his return. If God has been gracious to the King there, as Cromwell writes, he is not less so here. The realm was never in better order. Tregonwell desires his recommendations. Westm., 4 Nov.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council. *Endd.*

---

* This article is struck out.

† The words "Thomas Tate, mayor," are written in a different hand,—qu. his own signature?

1532.

1514. Sir Thomas Audeley to Cromwell.

R. O. The King has this afternoon determined to prorogue his Parliament till 4 Feb. next, and that letters go forth to the sheriffs as usual. Thinks it a very good time, being about the middle of Hilary term, when the days will be improving, and "it was much my suit to bring it to that time." Did not like to ask his Highness himself for the reversion of Toby, but hopes Cromwell will do it, who knows in what case he stands, "few worse in the realm if I should chance to return backward by sudden chances." The King is willing to grant him the licence to retain and have chaplains, of which he spoke to Cromwell at Windsor, but would not grant him the reversion of Peksall's office for Pope till he had ascertained its value. Begs Cromwell to advance his suit therein. It is but 20*l.* fee, and a great charge of writing, with not more than 100 marks for keeping three or four clerks. "I fear I cannot speak with you or ye go at any leisure. I intend to be at the court on Wednesday, and take my leave of the King." "Scribbled this afternoon." *Signed:* Thomas Audeley, k., custos sigilli.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To his loving and hearty friend, Master Cromwell. *Endd.*

4 Nov. **1515.** Parliament.

Harl. Ch. 43, F. 33. B. M. Commission by Henry VIII. to Edw. archbp. of York, Sir Thos. Audeley, keeper of the Great Seal, and Robt. earl of Sussex, in consequence of the King's absence at Calais, to prorogue Parliament on this next Monday until 4 Feb. next. Westm., 4 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII.

Vellum. Sealed.

4 Nov. **1516.** David Cyssyll to Cromwell.

Titus, B. I. 351. B. M. Asks Cromwell to move the King, according to his promise, that Cyssyll may lose nothing by his office as sheriff of Northamptonshire. Will be a great loser unless he may have the same office next year. London, 4 Nov.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable Council.

[4] Nov. **1517.** Edw. Mountagu to Cromwell.

Harl. MS. 6,989, f. 52. B. M. "Right worshipful Master Cromwell." Asks him to be good master to David Cycyll, sheriff of Northampton, in his account, wherein he is likely to be a great loser without Cromwell's help. Advises his continuance as sheriff next year, as the King's matters concerning Spenser and Mauntel's lands are not yet found. Westminster Hall. Monday after All Souls Day. *Signed.*

P. 1.

4 Nov. **1518.** Sir Thos. Audeley, Custos Sigilli, to [Cromwell].

Titus, B. I. 84. B. M. This 4th Nov. Parliament is prorogued by himself, the abp. of York, and the earl of Sussex, till the 4th Feb. Present in the Upper House the bishop of Carlisle, lord Darcy, the lord of St. John's, and the abbot of Waltham. The Commons are delighted at the amicable interview between the King and the king of France, and Henry's personal trouble therein. All pray to God to send him a safe return. Today, after the prorogation of the Parliament, the lords of the Council, and all the justices and barons of the Exchequer, and the Master of the Rolls, assembled in the Exchequer to nominate three persons for each sheriffwick. Encloses a list of the names. A similar list is sent to the King to prick. Since your departure, there has been much ado for Spencer's matter. The offices in "Northshire" and Warwickshire will not be yet found. It is thought that Mr. Throgmorton is not so hearty in Warwickshire as he might be. Tomorrow is the appearance of the jury before the Exchequer again, where there is great counsel and

1532.

friends made to be there against the King. Though Knyghtley, the serjeant, will not openly show himself in this matter, yet I hear that all is done by his counsel. At the last appearance of the jury, his servant Beyny gave evidence as he was "learned" by his master. I have provided that if it appears to those who are there for the King that the jury are so labored that they will pass against the King, that then the Exchequer shall have a *supersedeas* and take no verdict. If the King suffer wrong herein, it will be an ill precedent, and a great wrong to other shires. In Northamptonshire the jury have "taken day." David Cecyll, the sheriff, has endeavoured himself uprightly for the King, and shows me there is no doubt in the jury, but that the King shall be truly served. He has been sheriff there not more than three months. If I might have put him in the bill again, he would surely have been in, but the judges said that he might not. I have put him in for Rutlandshire. Recommends Sir Wm. Parr, who is named as one of the sheriffs for Northamptonshire, unless the King will make Cecyll sheriff again, and give him his pardon. Recommends Walter Smyth or John Grevyll for Warwickshire and Leicestershire. Sends a bill of names for escheators in Warwickshire and Leicestershire. Asks him to move the King or duke of Norfolk about it. Monday, 4 Nov.

Asks him to keep the bill of sheriffs to himself till the King has published it.

Hol., pp. 3.

1519. Convocation.

S. B. Writ to the keepers of the spirituality of the archbishopric of Canterbury during the voidance of the see, to prorogue Convocation to the 5th of Feb. following, in the manner set forth in a writ 19 Aug. 21 Hen. VIII. addressed to the late Archbishop; the said Convocation having already been prorogued to the 5th Nov. by virtue of a writ 15th May last, directed to archbishop Warham.

5 Nov. **1520.** Katharine of Arragon to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,586, f. 47. B. M. Congratulates him on his victory in Hungary, and his going to meet the Pope at Bologna. I hold it certain it is God who, by means of your Highness, has sought to benefit the whole of Christendom; from which all this kingdom and myself have certain hope, that, with the grace of God, his Holiness will slay the second Turk, which is the business of the King, my lord, and my own. I call it the second Turk,—because the ills which have followed, and still follow every day, owing to his Holiness not putting an end to this cause in time, are of so great and such evil example, that I do not know which is the worst, this business or that of the Turk. Is sorry to importune Charles so often, the delay has occasioned her so much suffering. For the love of Christ, continue your good work, otherwise my remedy will remain with God, and I shall enter another purgatory, from which I hope to be released if it be your will. If his Holiness say he will do it in the absence of your Highness, recollect what he promised you at another time in that same city, and what he has done. I certify you that, whether your Majesty is present or absent, it is all one. The truth is known here. By thus destroying the hopes of those who persuade my King and Lord to make this a perpetual case, all will be at an end. And believe me, your Highness, that there is no one who knows this better than I do. Artford* (Hertford), 5 Nov. *Signed.*

Sp. Modern copy, headed: "5 de Nov. 1533 (segun la carpeta)." †

* The transcriber reads this date "De Aufort (o Otfort)." But the letter has been printed in the duke of Manchester's "Court and Society," I. 175, and there can be no doubt about the place.

† But the endorsement is certainly wrong.

1532.

6 Nov. Add. MS. 28,585, f. 163. B. M.

1521. KATHARINE OF ARRAGON to FRANCIS DE LOS COVOS, Commander of Leon.

The benefits conferred by your sovereign on Christendom show the importance of persevering in good works, and you cannot do a better than to urge him to lose no opportunity that his Holiness may make an end in the business between the King and me. Vichefarfil (Bishop's Hatfield ?), 6 Nov.

P.S.—For want of peace of mind I have not strength of hand to write what I would, that if the remedy of his Majesty fail me, when he is with the Pope, I am unassisted.

Sp. Modern copy from the archives of Simancas.

6 Nov. R. O. St. P. VII. 384.

1522. NORFOLK to BENET.

Urges that the bishop of Worcester be made a cardinal, for whom the King is as anxious as he was before. Calais, 6 Nov. *Signed.*

Add. Endd.: Rec. 19 Nov. 1532.

6 Nov. Add. MS. 28,585, f. 164. B. M.

1523. J. HANNART to the EMPRESS.

Wrote from Paris on the 8th, sending a copy of a letter from the captain who defended Guns for 25 days against the Turks.

Accompanied the French king on his way to the interview; but at Abbeville, 17 leagues from Boulogne, the King told the ambassadors they must go no further, as the king of England had sent to say that he would not bring any ambassadors with him, and he wished to act likewise. Hannart and the ambassador in England both sent secret persons to the interview, from whom they learnt that the two Kings met on the confines of the county of Boulogne, at three leagues from Calais, on Monday, 21 Oct. They treated each other as brothers, and returned to Boulogne. At a league from the town, the cardinal of Sans, the Dauphin, and the two other princes met them. The king of England showed them much affection; and they, much respect to him. They feasted in the town for three days. The French king presented Henry with six horses and six suits of clothes, and the latter presented Francis with six *hanaceas* (harnesses ?) and a camp bed (*cama di canpo*). It is said that he presented the Princes with all the money their father owed him by the treaty for the liberation. A council was held with three persons on each side: for France, the Legate, the Grand Master, and the Admiral; and for England, the dukes of Suffolk and Norfolk, and a bishop who is chancellor. Does not know what was done. They spent the same time at Calais, and then separated.

While at Abbeville, received a despatch of 11 Oct., with news of the Emperor's victory. When I told the King of it, he said that the interview was about the Turk, and that the king of England was ready to assist. The Queen is well, and with the King at a castle three leagues off. Mians, in Picardy, 6 Nov. 1532.

Sp., pp. 4. *Modern copy.*

7 Nov. Lanz, II. 21.

1524. CHARLES V. to MARY OF HUNGARY.

Touching his arrival in Venetian territory, his expected interview with the Pope, &c.

Has received the packets she sent him from the ambassadors in France and England. Must wait the issue of the meeting between Francis and Henry VIII. Cannot believe the report that Henry will be so blind as to marry Anne Boleyn during that meeting, or that Francis would pander to his sensualism so far. Has, however, written to his ambassadors at Rome to show the Pope how the king of England has scandalously brought the said Anne with him to Calais, treating her like a wife, in contempt of

1532.

ecclesiastical authority, so that his Holiness may be the more disposed to do speedy justice. Mantua, 7 Nov. 1532.
Fr.

7 Nov. Cleop. E. iv. 29. B. M. Ellis, 3 Ser. ii. 249.

1525. Ric. Lyst to Cromwell.

I, your poor beadman, as yet unknown to you, heartily have me recommended, being glad to hear of your prosperous comfort and consolation, both spiritual and temporal. Father Forest, who neither loves nor favors you, has labored to supplant father Larans, the King's true subject, and bring him out of favor with the King, and our fathers and brethren, and to expel him from the convent of Greenwich. The chief cause is that he knows he will preach the King's matter whenever he is commanded; which Forest will neither do himself, nor suffer Larans to do. If you hear that Larans is commanded to go from Greenwich to any other place, it would be well for you to obtain an order from the King for him to remain, which would be more to the King's honor and the comfort of us that favor his cause. If the King knew Larans' good qualities, both in learning, preaching, and politic wit, he would not esteem him little; and that he will well know, when he hears him preach, for he has a common custom in his preaching ever to draw the hearts of the King's subjects to favor his Grace. I trust that he will do the King as much honor and pleasure as fathers Peyto, Elston, Forest, and his fellows have done dishonor and displeasure. Wrote about Forest to "my lady marcas of Penbroke," who, I suppose, has told the King and you. I have heard him say that you durst not displease him, lest he should bark against you and your deeds in his preaching, and that he would never take the King's part, nor favor his cause. The more shame and confusion to him; for I have heard the King himself say that he promised to preach for him. I suppose you heard of his last indiscreet sermon at St. Paul's Cross, where he used himself more like barking and railing than preaching, "speaking and railing over large of the decay of this realm, and of pulling down of churches." He spoke also of the matter between Dr. Lee and his wife, knowing nothing of it but from her complaint. He has divers times reported that you are the maintainer of Dr. Lee against his wife. I think the chancellor of London should be spoken to no more to assign father Forest to preach at Paul's Cross. Our fathers have often assigned me to accompany him, supposing me to possess intelligence and learning. Many a time when he has preached, I have sitten under the pulpit with a pair of red ears, because I have heard him so often break Master Precyen's* head. It is more convenient for him to sit at home with his beads than to go forth and preach. Recommend me meekly to "my lady marcus of Penbroke," to whom I and my poor mother are much bound by her charitable benefits. There are other things about our religion, known to very few, which I intend to show to you or the King at convenient time and place. Send me word secretly if you have received this letter. Greenwich, 7 Nov.
Ric. Lyst, lay brother among the Observant Friars at Greenwich.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* [Mr.] Cromell, nowe beynge in Calys. *Endd.*

8 Nov. R. O.

1526. Reynold Lytylprow, Mayor of Norwich,† to Cromwell.

The bearer is in suit for grain, as are many more, and he desires your favor as he is very poor. Never saw these parts in so much poverty and idleness. People can get no wool, and all commodities made of it are decayed in these parts. I doubt not that you will be able to find a remedy. Corn is dear in these parts, wheat being 10*s.* a qr. and barley 6*s.* 8*d.*, owing only to the regraters, who are great farmers, and others who have corn to sell. Some remedy must be provided. 8 Nov.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

* Priscian, the grammarian. † Mayor in 1532, according to Blomefield.

1532.

9 Nov. R. O. **1527.** CHRISTOPHER HALES to CROMWELL.

I am glad to hear of the amicable entertainment between the King's highness and the French king. Nothing is so much desired now as the King's return. Mr. Salter is dead. I think that Mr. Pakyngton would be a meet man to be preferred to the justiceship of North Wales. On your own matter of which you write concerning the ward of Courtney, I have not seen Mr. Arundel since his coming into England, and therefore can serve you no otherwise than by making scrutiny. The plague is abated. Chancery Lane end, 9 Nov.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Councillor and Master of the Jewels.

10 Nov. R. O. **1528.** THOMAS, PRIOR OF CHRISTCHURCH, CANTERBURY, to CROMWELL.

Thanks him for the favor shown to him and his brethren in the matters concerning their church. Has received the King's letter for presentation of the benefice of Olderkirke, in the marches of Calais, to John Benolt, secretary of Calais. Sends, as Cromwell desired, the institution to the same; at the making of which Dr. Gwent, dean of the Arches, and Dr. Petir were present. Offers Cromwell a lodging at his coming over from Calais. Canterbury, Sunday, 10 Nov. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

10 Nov. R. O. **1529.** DUKE OF RICHMOND to the PRIOR OF TUTBURY.

I am required by the King to repair from hence tomorrow to France, and it is determined that such of my servants as remain behind in England shall be established in religious places, to have meat and drink for themselves, horse-meat for their geldings, and chambers for their lodgings; of whom Robt. Amyas, clerk of my Jewel-house, is appointed to abide at your monastery. Calais, 10 Nov. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.*

10 Nov. R. O. **1530.** R. GWENT, of the Arches, and PETER LIGHAM, Commissary, to CROMWELL.

Whereas the King directed his letters of late to the prior of Canterbury for the preferment of John Benolte to the living of Olderkerke at Calais: the prior sent for us for advice, as the incumbent is yet alive, and has not resigned. Also, he who came with the presentation had no procuracy for Benolte to accept institution. As you wrote so urgently, we have conveyed a procuracy in his name, and caused one to be instituted for him, and we pray you to keep the institution in your hands till the incumbent be called before some judge, and deprived, or, by some good policy, driven to resign. For any man in possession of a spiritual benefice must be deprived by process before another man can be instituted; and this procuracy is not allowable unless a man "do ratify it as it cometh to his knowledge." Besides, by the law of the realm, no man being in possession six months can be deprived, except by a writ of right. Begs he will protect their "poor honesty." Canterbury, 10 Nov. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

10 Nov. Vienna Archives. **1531.** CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.

Since the King's departure, at which he did not choose to have Chapuys present, nothing has happened worth writing. Has heard several times from the man whom he sent with the King, but supposes the Emperor will hear from the Ambassador in France.

Received yesterday the Emperor's letters of the 3rd and 11th, with letters of credence to the King, which shall be delivered at his return. Will notice his behaviour on hearing of the good news contained in the said letters; for which all Christendom ought to be thankful, and to pray for the

1532.

continuance of the Emperor's prosperity. The people here will acquit themselves well in this respect. Three weeks ago Norfolk wrote the substance of these news to Brian Tuke, for the information of the Council, adding that the Emperor had dismissed all his army. As he did not mention the reserve who would stay for the conquest of Hungary, the Council thought this was bad; but Tuke altered their impression, and convinced the ignorance and malice of those who would not believe that the Emperor was paying for the army under the prince of Melphi, whose exploits they wished to compare with the Emperor's. Tuke, who seems well inclined to the Emperor's service, assured him that he did not know that there was anything new in the league lately sworn at Windsor by the King and French ambassador, except some explanation of obscure points, and assurance for this assembly, which was arranged principally to consider the affairs of the Turk, and incidentally the divorce.

The King keeps the Ambassadors so far off, and has told them so little of the cause of his voyage, that there has been no need to speak of causing them to abstain from making a league during the assembly, but Chapuys has always imparted to the Ambassadors what he thought conducive to friendship and alliance.

There is no opportunity of proceeding with the proposals made by the French ambassador in presence of the Venetian, as he has obtained leave to resign, and the seigneur de Montpesant has been appointed in his place, Jocquin having refused. The news of the mutiny of the Italians in the Emperor's letters comes at a suitable time, for it is the article of which the King will think most.

La Marquise de Exces has sent Chapuys a letter, not signed, but either from her husband or the Grand Esquire, saying that he had heard from Gregory Casale, who has been negociating with cardinals Grammont and Tournon, whom the two Kings are sending to Rome, that one of their principal charges is to summon the Pope to declare immediately that the divorce should be pronounced, which he had formerly promised to do when in prison, or ("*il*," *qu. error for* "*ou*") to remit the cause here, otherwise the two Kings were determined to abrogate the Papal authority in their kingdoms, and Henry would have the case decided by the prelates of his own kingdom. Further, Gregory said that he was half certain, from promises which the Pope had made to him, that the sentence would not be given while the Emperor was in Italy (*par de la*), but that when he was in Spain the Pope would show the King the wish he has to gratify him. The King was much pleased at the Emperor's journey to Spain. Advises the Emperor to consider this, and to procure the decision of the process on which depends the liberation of the Queen from purgatory, and the welfare of the kingdom and Christendom. Will not say more, as the Emperor knows the importance of the matter, and the Queen has written.

Paget returned eight days ago. He has visited several Lutheran doctors, to persuade them for write to the King. He has also been to the doctors (duke?) of Saxony, "et vers le filz," and also to the Lansgrave, but has not been well received.

The man whom Chapuys sent to the interview has written that the duke of Norfolk had complained of the soldiers who had come to the frontier, though he had told Chapuys that it was not intended to treat of anything injurious to the Emperor. He complained also of some article which the captain of Gravelines had caused to be drawn up, but was satisfied with the man's excuses.

Parliament, which was to meet on the 4th inst., is prorogued till 4 Feb. The object of the delay is to hear the result of the mission of the cardinals. Raids have been made into Scotland by the English garrisons for the last ten days. Several villages and abbeys have been burnt. The Council are displeased at this, but there is no talk of reparation. London, 10 Nov. 1532.

Fr. From a modern copy.

1532.

10 Nov. **1532.** Dr. Ortiz to the Empress.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 166. B. M.

The case of the queen of England has again been committed to the Rota. Monday, 4 Nov., was the day on which the King's mandate should have been presented, but this has not yet been done up to today the 9th. Two citations have been issued, but the other side always opposes them, saying that the conclusion given by the Consistory must first be examined. The Pope, says that, notwithstanding their opposition, the case shall go on.

The Pope will have the brief dated now, but will not have it used till after he has seen the Emperor. He is hindered by this meeting between the kings of England and France. If I acted on my own judgment, as the meeting between the Pope and Emperor is determined on, I should speak to the Pope with rigour, as I know that he fears, not me, but my reasoning, to which he has not replied. The Emperor has, however, ordered me to defer to the Ambassador's opinion, and he will not take me to have an interview with the Pope, and thinks that I am usurping his functions. The cardinal of Siguença thinks the Ambassador is in fault, but advises me to leave the matter until the Emperor has been consulted. For this reason, spoke mildly to the Pope, saying that when Christ gave supreme authority to Peter, He asked him three times if he loved Him more than all others, meaning that in exercising this authority he should consider nothing but the love and honor of God, without respecting princes; and his Holiness should therefore not delay to excommunicate a sinner like the king of England. The Pope replied that the brief would be dated now, and used when he had seen the Emperor.

Urged him not to wait. He said he would look at the minute, and send it if he thought proper. The Ambassador thinks I have exceeded my duty.

I am much pleased at the coming of the Comendador Mayor de Alcantara, don Pedro de la Cueva, for he has seen the falsity of the charges against me. Rome, 10 Nov. 1532.

Sp., pp. 6. *Modern copy.*

Ib., f. 169. 2. English abstract of the above.

Pp. 2.

10 Nov. **1533.** Chapuys to Comendador Mayor de Leon (Cobos).

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 171. B. M.

Hopes the Emperor will have a pleasant voyage to Spain. The queen (Katharine) wished to send a man to ask the Emperor, if he saw the Pope, to urge him to decide her case, but has instead written this letter to Cobos. London, 10 Nov. 1532.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

Add. MS. 26,056, f. 4. B. M.

2. Modern copy of the paragraph relating to queen Katharine in the preceding letter.

P. 1.

10 Nov. **1534.** Mai to Charles V.

Simancas MS.

Extract from a letter dated Rome, 10 Nov. 1532.

Late yesterday letters came from France. The interview between the kings of England and France was being held, the English being at Calais, and the French at Boulogne. [The cardinal of] Tournon and the bishop of Tarbes were going to the Pope on matters of great importance. * * * Hyeremia, the secretary of the king of the Romans, has just arrived with the Emperor's letters of 4 and 5 Nov. The Comendador Mayor of Alcantara, Andrea del Burgo, and Mai, went to the Pope, and spoke about the mistress of the king of England, of whom they had already spoken several times. He said he would order the cause to be despatched, and would give them a brief for the separation of the King and his mistress. It is several days since Mai asked for this. Hopes there may be more haste than before. There has been as much delay as possible.

So., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

1532.

10 Nov. Simancas MS. **1535.** Pedro de la Cueva, Comendador Mayor of Alcantara, to the Comendador Mayor of Leon (Los Cobos).

In the matter of the queen of England I have told the Pope and the auditors what the Ambassador said to me. It is thought shameful that in such an important case there should be so much delay. Some blame the Ambassador; but others, as well as he, lay the whole blame on the Pope. Rome, 10 Nov.

Sp., p. 1. *Modern copy.*

11 Nov. Add. MS. 28,585, f. 173. B. M. **1536.** Katharine of Aragon to Charles V.

After writing the letter which the Emperor will see, she was informed by a friend of what the kings of England and France had determined at their interview to procure from the Pope by means of the Cardinals who were there. Refers the Emperor to the report of his Ambassador in France, and asks that what she writes in her [other] letter may be done. The thunders of this land do not cast thunderbolts except to strike her. Asks the Emperor to encourage the Pope, and procure the benefits which England and herself expect from him and the Emperor.

Sends this post, as letters go safe now. Hopes for a good answer. Arforde Castel, 11 Nov.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

11 Nov. R. O. **1537.** Calais.

Grant by Henry Lacy, late alderman of the town of Calais, for a sum of money paid him by the King, and by Ric. Blont, son and heir of Alice, late wife of the said Henry, for a grant made to him by the King,—to Sir William Powllett, controller of the King's household, Thomas Cromwell, master of the Jewels, Henry Norice and Thos. Henedge, gentlemen of the Privy Chamber, and Rob. Fouller, vice-treasurer of Calais, to the King's use, of a great tenement, with curtilages, &c., in the parish of St. Nicholas, Calais, in Farthing Strete otherwise called Eschequour Strete, having that street on the east, a tenement of Sir Ric. Whetehill and lands late of Hugh Norton on the south, a street called Cowlane on the west, and land of the King on the north. The length of the premises on the eastern side is 233 feet 8 inches, on the western 232 feet 6 inches; breadth at the northern end 117 feet 2 inches, at the southern 135 feet 2 inches. Calais, 11 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII.

Two seals attached. Endd. as enrolled in a register of the town of Calais during the mayoralty of Thos. Tate, 24 Hen. VIII.

12 Nov. Add. MS. 28,585, f. 174. B. M. **1538.** Capt. Thouard to M. d'Yre.

Capt. Matute arrived this evening.

Hears from him that the king of England came to France (*par deça*) to marry his Lady, but it has been delayed, to the advantage of the Emperor. The Kings have determined to ask the Emperor for a part of the portion of the queen of France (*la part et portion*), comprising Artois, Tournay, and part of Burgundy. They have sent two Cardinals to Rome about the tenth which they have begun to collect; and if it is not granted, the king of England will raise it entirely in his kingdom on rents and other lands. The King's solicitor at Rome, Jeronimo del Cæsar,* was at Calais, and has been ill-treated by the Lady for not managing her affair better; for she had hoped to be married in the middle of September. Cæsar told the Lady that the Pope had delayed the sentence for fear of the Emperor. On hearing this, the two Kings sent two Cardinals to make him hasten. It is thought

* Sir Gregory Casale is the person the writer intended.

1532.

1538. Capt. Thouard to M. d'Yre—*cont.*

that the king of England is practising this tenth, so as to manage the Pope at his pleasure. It is hoped that the Emperor will cause the sentence to be given before the Cardinals arrive.

Fearing this, the Kings have sent Jeronimo in post. Hears that the French king has sent a gentleman to England, since the interview, for the letters and quittances of the present and "mercède" that the king of England has given to his sons. If these letters are sent they will send with them the King's bastard son, and the son of the duke of Norfolk, with 60 horse, who will remain in France for the greater security of the treaty.

It is said that they are much displeased at the Emperor's prosperity, and intend to do the worst they can to him, especially in Italy, before he leaves. Advises good guard to be kept. 12 Nov. 1532.

Fr., modern copy, pp. 2.

13 Nov. R. O. **1539.** Margaret Marchioness of Dorset to Cromwell.

Whereas you should have from me at Christmas next 116*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* for which my good friend and councillor John Holt is bound unto you by statute, I am so charged with divers payments between this and Christmas, that I beg of you to spare this money till Lady Day, out of your kindness to me and my late Lord, and not trouble Holt for the same. Tyltey Abbey, 13 Nov. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To my very loving friend, Mr. Cromwell.

13 Nov. R. O. **1540.** John [Bunolt], of Calkwell, to Cromwell.

Robert Portecolix arrived this afternoon, and brought me a box, in which were two letters directed to you, and with them the institution and induction of Olderkerke. The official of Canterbury has written a joint letter with another doctor, "and, as I showed your mastership this morning, he bendeth with Baschurch." I send another letter which was in the box,—I suppose from my lord of Christchurch, Canterbury. Cannot thank Cromwell sufficiently for his benefits. Will defer taking possession of the benefice till Sunday or Monday next, as he must do his duty in receiving the King's money tomorrow and Friday. Begs him to stay the official and Mr. Baschurch as his wisdom can imagine. Calais, 13 Nov.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Crumwell, the King's councillor.

13 Nov. Camusat, 111 b. **1541.** Francis I.

Instructions to cardinals Tournon and Grammont.

After presenting to the Pope the King's cordial recommendations, the Cardinals shall tell him that at the late interview between the kings of England and France at Boulogne, great complaints were made of his Holiness's conduct in the matter of the two tenths granted to the French king for the defence of Christendom; and the new exactions placed on the expedition of bulls. Full instructions are given for their remonstrance on this subject.

They shall also say that the two Kings are so closely united that the interests of both are the same, and if the Pope provokes them into undertaking anything against him, great damage may ensue. Once they had intended to do so, but have decided to request reparation first; and in case of delay, which will be taken for refusal, they will demand a General Council in eight months, or, if that cannot be done, in three months after that. If the Pope will not, they will hold the Council themselves. All princes and kingdoms will adhere to them, and especially the princes of Germany, Lutherans, and others. The Kings' subjects will be forbidden to send money to Rome directly or indirectly.

1532.

If the Pope uses censures, and the King is forced to go to Rome for absolution, he will go so well accompanied that the Pope will be very glad to grant it. The Cardinals must represent to the Pope the state of Christendom, and the evils which would result from the Kings being separated from the Church by lack of justice.

The French king will be willing to meet the Pope at Nice or Avignon, as his Holiness sent word by the card. Grammont that he would meet the King after the Emperor's departure from Italy. He will procure the king of England to come also, so that all things may be arranged. The Cardinals shall do what they can in the matter of the king of England, as if it was the King's own affair. Amyens, 13 Nov. 1532.

Fr.

1542. Sir Thomas Audeley, Custos Sigilli, to Cromwell.

15 Nov. Titus, B. I. 346. B. M. Ellis, 1 Ser. II. 22.

We have no news but that the King has arrived in his own realm. As we have been informed, by sundry letters, of his prosperous going and return, we think we can do no less than give thanks to God for the same; and tomorrow the Council, with the Lord Mayor, will be at *Te Deum* at St. Paul's. Many of us would have attended the King, but dare not approach him, as we "have been conversant in the air here." If I had not devised a *supersedeas* into Warwickshire for Spencer's matter, it would have been found against the King. London, 15 Nov.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Crumwell.

15 Nov. R. O. St. P. VII. 385.

1543. Sir John Hackett to Cromwell.

The bishop of Ross has left for Calais, intending to go to England, and with him the Scotch Lyon king of heralds, who were ambassadors for their king in France. The Bishop is desirous of making Cromwell's acquaintance, to see the King and speak with Norfolk. Has sent letters to lord Berners, deputy of Calais, to this effect. Newport in Flanders, 15 Nov. 1532.

Hol. Add.

1544. Sir Ric. Whettehill to Cromwell.

15 Nov. R. O.

Thanks him for his goodness. Requests that the 10*l.* be paid to his cousin Geoff. Lee, or to his son Gilbert, and that their quittance be taken for it. Calais, 15 Nov.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Cromwell, of the King's most honorable Councillors.

15 Nov. Le Grand, III. 558. Pocock, II. 378.

1545. Clement VII. to Henry VIII.

Is grieved to see that the King, who has always hitherto been a pious son to the Pope and Holy See, has changed his conduct for the last two years without reasonable cause, though the Pope has not altered his affection for him. Is sorry that his office and justice have compelled him to do anything to displease him, whom he has always tried to gratify. Is he to neglect justice and the salvation of the King's soul, or prefer their private affection to public interests and the Divine will? Is bound to do not what pleases the King at the present moment, but what he thinks consonant with his honor and justice. Trusts that when this cloud of error has passed from him, his former attachment will return, and he will confess that his Holiness could do nothing but what he has done, and has sometimes been over-indulgent. Reminds him of his committing the marriage case to the two legates in England four years ago, at the King's request, though it seemed to him rather unjust, until the Queen's appeal caused him to commit

1532.

1545. CLEMENT VII. to HENRY VIII.—*cont.*

it, not to the dominions of the Queen's nephew, or other places where she might be favored, but to Rome, the auditory of the Rota, to be referred to himself and the college of Cardinals. Meanwhile, though the King ought not to have taken any new steps during the process, without waiting for a decision, he removed the Queen from his company, and publicly cohabited with a certain Anne. As this conduct was an injury to Divine justice, the case, and the papal authority, wrote to him the letter dated Rome, 25 Jan. 1532, pont. 9, beginning "Quod pro nostra in te benevolentia, tuoque honore et salute, falsum esse cupimus," &c. Is grieved to hear that he still continues to separate himself from Katharine, and to cohabit with Anne. Again exhorts him and warns him, on pain of excommunication, to take Katharine back as his Queen, and reject Anne, within one month from the presentation of this letter, until the papal sentence be given. If the King does not do this, the Pope declares both him and Anne to be excommunicated at the expiry of the said term, and forbids him to divorce himself from Katharine by his own authority, and marry Anne or any other, such marriage being invalid. Rome, 15 Nov. 1532, pont. 9.*

"Sic scriptum in calce partis interioris ejusdem brevis, die vigesima tertia Decembris MDXXXIJ."

Lat. Add.

*** *In the British Museum, Press mark C. 25, e. 15, are to be found copies of three briefs, dated respectively 7 March 1530, 5 Jan. 1531, and 15 Nov. 1532. The first is for a general interdict in England; the second is confirmatory of the first, and declaring all children by Anne Boleyn illegitimate; the third is a copy of the preceding documents.*

15 Nov. **1546.** MAI to COBOS.

Simancas MS. Extract from a letter dated Rome, 15 Nov. 1532.

Yesterday the English made a protestation to the Pope about the process of the cause.

Has managed to get a copy of it, and to prevent its doing harm.

Letters from France of 2 Nov. state that the interview is being held, but nothing of importance, except the coming of the Cardinals. Each King stayed for three days in the house of the other. The French king gave seven horses to the king of England, who gave him in return a gold cross set with stones, a "dozel," and a camp bed of "alioffar," and stones. He gave also to the sons of the king of France the 300,000 ducats which their father owed him. This last Mai does not believe.

Nothing has been said about the marriage of the duke of Orleans, or of the princess of Wales.

At Calais no Council is held, but only banquets and good cheer. The English [king] does not allow the Lady to have much communication with the French, (*no dexava tener mucha communicacion a la dama con los Franceses*). One night she was dancing disguised, with seven other ladies, dressed in cloth of gold, and the French king managed to discover her, and talked to her for a long time. The French ambassador writes that the Pope was at the point of death.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

16 Nov. **1547.** Sir GREGORY CASALE to HENRY VIII.

Vit. B. XIII. 221. B. M. Burnet, VI. 47. I followed the French king to Compiegne. As I had been informed that the Pope would shortly meet the Emperor, Francis thought it good that letters should be written to the two Cardinals at Paris to hasten into Italy. I urged him also to instruct the Cardinals to remember Card. de Monte, and

* "anno novo" in Le Grand.

1532.

promise him the pension of 3,000 g. cr. out of the 40,000 g. cr. that he was willing to distribute. I saw the secretary upon the matter, who told me that there were no funds at present for De Monte, but a promise for the future; on which I remonstrated. I write the news to Guron, and I think that Benet is writing to the duke of Norfolk. Gives an account of arrangements made by the Emperor with his brother Ferdinand, and of a disaffection in the army, of which Peter Maria de Rubeis is accused.

The meeting of the Emperor and the Pope is sure to be at Bologna, whither the Pope is hurrying. I have urged my brother Francis to call on De Monte to urge the Pope to determine nothing in the King's cause till he returns again to Rome, and if this cannot be obtained the Cardinal should go to Bologna, where, they say, the Pope will tarry till March or April. When I left Calais the secretary of the Nuncio told me he had letters from the Nuncio intimating his intention of writing to the Pope to do nothing before my return. You will learn from the bishop of Winchester what follows on the refusal of the French king to keep his promise respecting De Monte's pension, as I have written to the Bishop. Compiegne, 16 Nov. 1532.

Lat. Add. Endd.

1548. CROMWELL'S REMEMBRANCES.

Titus, B. I. 429. B. M.

The rental of Greenwich and Dartford, and the collection of the revenues. The mitre of the bishop of Chester. The Convocation of the Clergy, and what shall be the King's pleasure therein. To remember Lord Mordaunt for Thos. Spencer's heir of Bedfordshire, the King's ward, *pur cause de garde*. To speak with my lord of the Great Seal for the Merchants of the Staple and the Merchants Adventurers. To speak with Mr. Villiers for my lord of Rocheford's man. To devise a commission for Christ Church.* A commission to be sent to Calais to pull down the ditches late inned by Sir Robt. Wingfield. The articles for the orders of Calais to be perfected. To speak with the King for Mr. Seymer's daughter for Elderton. To remember my lord of Canterbury's best mitre to be demanded in lieu of the King's legacy. A new collar of Garters to be made for my lord of Norfolk for the one given to the Great Master. Hardyng's bill to have the next avoidance of a Baron of the Exchequer. The abbot of St. Osythes. Mr. Treasurer's pardon for his debt. The Parliament book. A cupboard for my lady Marchioness† out of the Tower by Draper. Lord Rutland, for the borrowing of 200*l.* Robt. Dell Woode and Griffith Reede. The signature of Jennyn the jeweller's bill.‡ Lord Sandes' licence for wine.§ Dr. Pooley's bill for the prebend in Warwy[k]. Sir Walter Stoner. The striking of sovereigns. The "plate" (map) of Dover haven. The determination for Calais, and the articles of the same. The letters and instructions for Denmark. The letters for Ireland. The licence of denizen for Cassalys.

Partly in Cromwell's hand, pp. 2.

17 Nov. **1549.** JOHN GREVYLL to SIR WILL. PAULET.

R. O.

I thank you for your kindness to my brother, Fulke Grevill. As you are master of the King's woods, I send you a bill of the waste done in Hendley parks, Warwickshire, and of the deer. If Sir Edw. Willoughby, their keeper, continue in his room, the woods will be clearly undone. 17 Nov.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Sir William Poulet, knight and controller of the King's honorable household.

---

* Christ Church, London.

† Anne Boleyn.

‡ This entry is crossed out.

§ See GRANTS in NOVEMBER, No. 22. This entry is likewise crossed out.

1532.

17 Nov. R. O. **1550.** Sir Robt. Croftes to Sir Giles Russell, Commander of Battysforde and Dyngley.

I have demanded tithe apples from the chantry of Sir Thos. Garneys, who answers that he will not deny me any, nor he will not pay me any, and that he ought to receive tithes from me, as well as I ought from him, and that I am not bound to visit him, "but if he give me for my labour." I have obtained a citation from the chancellor of the bishop of Norwich, but will not serve it till I know your pleasure. The Chancellor marvels that you suffer him to sing in your church. Send me your mind in writing, for some will neither pay ducks nor apples. Mrs. Poley will pay neither tithe pears nor tithe walnuts. If I suffer them this year, they will not pay any next year, "for I think they will pay no tenth to Almighty God." Badley, 17 Nov.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

18 Nov. R. O. **1551.** Charles V. to Henry VIII.

Has received his letter of the 1st ult. notifying the recall of the bearer, Dr. Cranemer, his ambassador, and that he has sent Dr. Hawkyns, archdeacon of Ely, to succeed him. Commends Cranemer's diligence in his charge. Mantua, 18 Nov. 1532. *Signed.*

Fr., p. 1. *Add. Endd.*

18 Nov. R. O. **1552.** Robert Chapman, Mayor of Cambridge, to Cromwell.

Has received a letter from the King's attorney not to allow John Hassenor, Peter Harryson, and John Neale, aliens and cordwainers, to depart or embezzle their goods, as an information has been laid against them in the Exchequer by John Molde of this town. As these parties have been anxious to become denizens, would be glad if these aliens might be rated to such a number of servants that the English residents may have convenient living, and not be driven away. Cambridge, 18 Nov.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Cromwell. *Endd.*

18 Nov. R. O. **1553.** Thomas Arundell to Cromwell.

I beg you to have my father's cause in remembrance. My father's servant has brought your patent, which, though simple for you, I hope you will be satisfied with for old acquaintance. My father, I hope, is over suspicious, but fears some knowledge of his suit might come to Sir Ric. Greynfeld. I am ashamed to trouble you about so small a thing, but it will ease my father's mind. If it be not passed, pray let not Sir Ric. Greynfeld be sheriff of Devonshire; "for sith I cannot have it myself, I am so full of charity that I would be right glad that he should go without it." Westm., 18 Nov.

Has sure knowledge that Sir Francis Briand was Sir Richard Grenfeld's friend in this cause; so Cromwell must act according to his discretion.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Cromwell, of the King's most honorable Council.

18 Nov. R. O. **1554.** Sir Thomas Elyot to Cromwell.

Hearing of the safe return of the King is the most joyful thing that ever happened unto me. When I heard that he intended to pass the seas I was bereft of my sleep. God is my witness I speak without flattery, and I have prayed to Him for the King more than I ever did for myself. I am glad that your excellent wit augments the King's good opinion of you. When the King commanded me to serve him as his ambassador I was loth to go, knowing my inability; but after I heard his determination, I resolved to serve him no less than any bachelor knight his ambassador had done.

1532.

At my coming to Brussels, showed myself as was becoming the King's ambassador, who is the second king in Christendom. How I used myself in my replies to the Emperor, God is my judge. I have seen him change countenance, which, as they know that have been with him, is no small thing; but, by watching my opportunity, and using him with silken words, I attained such familiarity that he used more abundant words with me than he had done to any other ambassador. He is a prince who by long travail in Council is become of a marvellous deep and assured wit. That journey is now grievous unto me, as I have incurred a debt of 600 marks beyond my allowance; and, as I perceive, the King's opinion of me is diminished, for many are advanced to be councillors whose services were not so important as mine. I would rather live in quiet and study than have as much as any king could give me. If my creditors were not importunate I would pay the King the 100 marks I borrowed. I was allowed 20*s.* a day, and spent 40*s.*, and lost also by the exchange. I spent money to gain knowledge, especially to those by whom I trusted to apprehend Tyndall according to the King's commandment. I beg the King will forgive me my debt, or make good my losses. I am named for sheriff of Cambridgeshire, but if I am appointed I shall be wholly undone, as no man escapes from that office by less than 100 marks. I beg to be excused. I know nothing of that country beyond three miles from my house, and have little acquaintance there. Carlestowne, 18 Nov.

Hol., pp. 3. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

18 Nov. **1555.** Lady Lisle.

R. O. Account addressed to "your honorable ladyship" (lady Lisle) of the charges of repairing her balinger, named the *Sunday*, from 27 May till the day of her departure, 9 July.

Charges of victualling at Portsmouth, including flesh that my Lord bought and victuals fetched from the castle and from Sobarton. Charges for ropes, iron, &c., and victuals for the voyage, 4 marks apiece to Thos. Persey, master, John Morres, pilot, for the voyage, 4 nobles each to 3 mariners, and other payments to 5 others. 3*l.* received of Thos. Hawxworth, sent by my Lady in 8 angel nobles, which is not sufficient.

Pp. 4. *Headed:* "Jh's, a° 1532, the 27 day of May, in Porchestar." *Endd.:* For my Lord's balingers.

R. O. 2. Account of money due "to your Ladyship (lady Lisle) for this voyage."

For freight of certain barrels due by Will. Fysshar, Ric. Bennat, Thos. Persey, the master, John Morres, Mr. James, and the writer, John Norton.

Headed: "Jh's, a° 1532, the 18 day of Novembar."

ii. "Here followeth the average of a balinger named the *Sunday*, of Porchester, which average was made the 28 day of October." For "skoppars and skoppar nayls," 16*d.*; for the pilots' wages, 53*s.* 4*d.*; for the coopers' wages, 16*s.* Total, 3*l.* 10*s.* 8*d.*

Account of 151 barrels of herring to be disposed of to my Lady and other, at 5½*d.* ½ q. the barrel.

Pp. 3. *All in the same hand as* § 1.

R. O. 3. "A bill of lading made the 29th day of August, in the Isle of Man." (*Headed:* "Jh's 1532.")

"Here followeth my Lady's copollment."—Laid in, 3 hogsheads, 2 "humbarbarels," and 18 herring barrels. At Carlingford, 16 Sept., 7 barrels; 23rd, 2 barrels, &c.

With similar bills of lading for Mr. Fysshar, Bennet, and the master, John Morres, Mr. Jamys, John Norton, and the mariners.

Pp. 4. *In Norton's hand like the two preceding.*

19 Nov. **1556.** John Lord Husey to Cromwell.

R. O. I am desired to write for your favor to the abbot of Holme. According to right and conscience, whatever was amiss in the late Abbot's days

1532.

1556. JOHN LORD HUSEY to CROMWELL—*cont.*

shall be reformed to your contentment. The present Abbot will satisfy you, I heartily thank you for this bearer when he was with you at Calais. Otford, 19 Nov. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

19 Nov. **1557.** MARGARET MARCHIONESS OF DORSET to CROMWELL.

R. O. I know not how to thank you for your great pains heretofore taken for me in my "enorme businesses," and your goodness to me and mine of late for quieting the poor house of Tiltey, which otherwise would have been destroyed. I have no remedy but to make to you continual requests as my only hope. My yearly payments have been so great, and will increase during my son's minority to 500 marks yearly; also to the earl of Arundel, whose daughter my son refused, 300 marks yearly until 4,000 marks had been paid; to my cousin, Sir John Willoughby, 200 marks, and other charges. So that, without your loving help with the King that a motion may be made to the Earl that he will be content to receive 100*l.* stg. yearly, I shall not be able to marry my poor daughters nor keep my house. The Earl refused to take my son when the King's grace was contented that he should have had him after his refusal. I desire that 1,000 marks due to him may be remitted, because if my son, the lord Mawtravers, had refused the marriage of my daughter his wife, the said Earl should have paid to my late lord only 3,000 marks. I sent my warrant to Ric. Phellipps to pay you 40*l.*; but as he told me that he had heard nothing of the said warrant, and was not assured that you would be in London when he was, I send you the said sum by my son Medeley. Tyltey Abbey, 19 Nov. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To my very loving friend, Master Cromwell.

20 Nov. **1558.** JAMES V. to HENRY VIII.

R. O. Since the receipt of Henry's letters presented by Dingwall pursuivant,
St. P. IV. 623. explaining that the "vageouris" were sent to the Borders, not to annoy the Scots, but to protect Henry's subjects, and to recover goods taken in depredations for lack of justice, James has forborne to do anything more. Being advertised of Henry's leaving the realm, he had given special charge to his wardens to redress complaints, and had sent his controller, Jas. Colvil, of East Wemis, and Thomas Scot, of Petgorno, bearer hereof, to be with his officers in doing so. They were there 20 days, during which time the English officers refused a meeting, and Northumberland wrote to Murray that he was forbidden to keep one. Doubts not Sir Ric. Tempest, Sir Arthur Darcy, and Sir Will. Eueris will testify to this. The men of Tynedale, Riddesdale, and Berwick, accompanied by the Douglases, now commit greater outrages than ever, on purpose, apparently, to break the peace. Edinburgh, 20 Nov. 20 Jas. V. *Signed.*

Add.

[20] Nov. **1559.** [NORTHUMBERLAND] to [HENRY VIII.]

Calig. B. VI. 24. On Wednesday, the 20th of this month of November, received his
B. M. letters directed to him and the Council here. The same day the Scots
St. P. IV. 625. assembled to the number of 3,000, crept upon them at the close of night, "and kest of yaire forray to the number of 300 men, and tuke up a town called Rosse, and laid their bushment in the edge of Cheviot." On the meeting of the ambush and foray they cast off two others. One ran down the water of Bremish, and took up four towns, Inggram, Reveyl, Brandon, and Fawdon; the other the water of Aylle, taking up two towns, Ryle and Prendewyke;—seeing which the country rose with a garrison, and pursued them to Oswall Forde and Parish Stamble, four miles within English ground. Here they saw three standards displayed, the lairds of Sesforth's, Buccleugh's, and

1532.

Farnyhirst's, and a muster of 5,000 men. The writer says he knew from Englishmen and Scotchmen they were no less than 3,000, with their captains, the laird of Sesford, warden of the Middle March, the laird of Buccleugh, John Care, son and heir to David Ker of Farnyhirst, Mark Care, with all the hedsmen of the forest of Atrik, with all Teviotdale on horseback and foot, 400 tried men from the west, and all the inhabitants of the forest of Gedworthe (Jedburgh), and all the tried men of Moorehowseland and Lawtherdaill. They carried off into Scotland "divers prisoners, with great number of horse, nolt, and sheep." Thinks that due notice ought to be taken of this thing, as the king of Scotland had made proclamation on Saturday, 9 Nov., pardoning all offenders, except the earl of Angus, his uncle, his brother, and their adherents; but on Tuesday the 19th, that no Scotchman should speak with an Englishman on pain of death, and if he possessed land or goods, half to go to the lord warden, half to the informer. Begs the King may remember him, that he may be better able to serve him. The ship at Berwick hath taken a certain Scotch ship which was driven by stress of weather into Hull, and there detained by the mayor. On the writer sending a warden serjeant with proper authority, desiring him to give up the ship, he contemptuously refused. Begs that as he has the same authority as Dacres in the West Marches, this injury may be redressed.

Contemporary copy, pp. 3.

20 Nov. **1560.** KILDARE to MY LORD OF THE GREAT SEAL.

[The letter of which an abstract appears in vol. IV., No. 4958, and which is there supposed to have been addressed to an Irish official in 1528, was probably written in 1532, and addressed to Sir Thomas Audley as keeper of the Great Seal of England.]

20 Nov. **1561.** JOHN WELLYSBURN to CROMWELL.

R. O. I thank you for speaking to the abbot of Osney, for wa[ter?] of Myxbury, with the sheep's pasture and pond, as you showed me at Canterbury when the King went to Calais. On sending my friend Mr. Wescot and my brother to the Abbot, he answered he had granted nothing of the foresaid parcels, but made you such an answer as contented you. I desired him to give me 20 oaks within a mile, wherein I began the repairs of the farm of Osney. He said they were all too small; so that I am disappointed in all things I desired. I intend to live in rest among my neighbours, which now cannot be. Let me know whether you advise me to go to the Abbot for these things or not, and what I shall say to him. I have been sore sick since I saw you last, and though my body is recovered, the disease of my mind is as strong as ever. In 20 days I expect to be at the Court, if money come in. Fulwell, Oxon, 20 Nov.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

21 Nov. **1562.** SIR WILL. MORGAN to CROMWELL.

R. O. I am glad to hear that the King has given you the hundred of Rompney in co. Wenlloke.* I send you information as to the customs of the said county. A high court, called a shire, is held at Newport, where all the freeholders are bound to attend to serve the King in all causes pertaining to him; also, a certain number of your tenants, being custom-holders, give their attendance to convey such persons to the gallows as are condemned to die; also, to bring forms, stools, and cushions to the justices in eyre. Let me know your pleasure touching the same. 21 Nov. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

* *See* GRANTS in MAY 1532, No. 33.

1532.

21 Nov. **1563.** THOMAS BAGARDE to CROMWELL.

R. O. Is in peaceable possession of his office under the bishop of Worcester, obtained by Cromwell's favor. Thanks him accordingly. Worcester, 21 Nov. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* One of the King's Council.

21 Nov. **1564.** NICHOLAS HAUKINS to HENRY VIII.

R. O. St. P. VII. 386. Has not hitherto been able to write, as he has never met with a post for England. Having obtained licence from the King at Greenwich on Wednesday (2 Oct.), arrived at Calais on Saturday, and reached Italy five weeks after. Had an audience on Saturday six weeks (16 Nov.), of the Emperor at Mantua, who dismissed Cranmer, and admitted me in his place, as you will understand by Cranmer himself. Rœulx, the grand master, and Granvelle, after thanking you for your letters, proffered their services. I have not yet delivered your letters to the King elect of the Romans (Ferdinand), nor to the Princes of Germany, as there are none with the Emperor, nor had I yet spoken with Cranmer to discover their inclinations, and also because the Emperor has dismissed his army, and departed into Italy, and goes thence to Spain. To know the certainty thereof I rode post to Ausbroke, where I heard that he would not depart this winter. Gives a more detailed account of his journey. At Gravelines he was received by the captain, who desired peace between the two countries. At Cologne the people were much afraid of the interview between the two Kings, lest they should invade the country during the Emperor's absence. The further he got into Almain, the less popular he found the Emperor, chiefly because his soldiers have been left unpaid. They are also sore displeased with him because of his Spaniards and Italians, whom they hate worse than the Turks, for their cruelty, and for destroying their towns and cities, and abusing their wives and daughters, as I was told by a Fleming; who said he would not give a penny for all the goods and lives of the Spaniards or others that should pass by Frankfort, Nuremberg, &c., to Vienna, nor for mine if I went the same way. He showed me that in High Almain, a Spaniard and his servants were cut to pieces; that the inhabitants felled great firs across the ways, and digged pits in them. A gentleman of the duke of Milan told Cranmer and me that the Almains had slain 110 out of 170 Italians. In Italy the grudge against the Emperor is not so great. Here they call him "misero," and say he does many ungodly things for money, and that he and his brother were the cause of the coming in of the Turk, because they would make no terms with the Waywode for the Crown of Hungary, and therefore they think the Pope should be left to defend his own country. I have turned half of your dialogue* into Latin, but I would most humbly desire you to consider "whether it be best that those complaints on your Highness' people, and to them made of their unkindness and unnaturalness, and such other, be turned into any other language than ours or no."

At the end of the month the Emperor proposes to leave for Ferrara, and so to Bologna, to meet the Pope. Wishes to know if he is to follow by sea. Is a bad seaman, as Aldrige can inform the King. Begs the King will excuse his handwriting, and will be glad if one who could write fair were sent him. When he left England, Thomas (Soulemont) was anxious to have gone with him; but as he writes the King's letters in French, and was necessary at the interview at Calais, Hawkins would not press it.

Would be glad now if he could be joined with him. No ambassador here is without a secretary. My lady marquess of Pembroke (Anne Boleyn) showed me it was your commandment that I should seek out books here treating de *potestate Papæ*. I have sent one by Cranmer, which, as Rinke of

* The "Glass of Truth." *See* No. 547.

1532.

Cologne tells me, is substantially written; only Cromwell must find an interpreter. He also tells me that the bishops of Cologne and Treves have been excommunicated for collating their benefices. Cranmer left on the 19th. By his prudent and gentle demeanor he has procured much benevolence in the Court and out of it, especially with other ambassadors, who judge him worthy to be in high favor with you. He has delivered me your plate and other things. He has returned only upon my word and sight of my instructions. Mantua, 21 Nov. 1532.

Hol. Add. Endd.

21 Nov. R. O. **1565.** John Lo[ngland], Bishop of Lincoln, to Cromwell.

Thanks him for his kindness. Sends him, by his chaplain, his fee of 53*s.* 4*d.* Begs him to be good master to the poor house of Huntingdon, which is left almost as poor as Job by the negligence of the late prior. At the Old Temple, 21 Nov.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To my right worshipful friend, Master Cromewell, one of the King's most honorable Council.

21 Nov. Add. MS. 28,585, f. 175. B. M. **1566.** Mai to Cobos.

The Pope left Rome on the 18th. The Pope refused the appeal of the English, and at the time the Pope left they appealed against his refusal, until the Emperor was out of Italy. He (the Pope) told me that Benet made the excuse "con el (the Pope?), diciendole que es obra del excusador."

I answered I feared that there was some trick between them; of which the Pope showed himself to be sure. Trusting in his goodness, I am going to procure a reply. I do not know if it is necessary to "criar la otra parte," if at my instance they have to give apostyles, as the Datary says, although I shall be contented with what they give me, without so much solemnity.

As to the brief of separation, Blosio tells me that Cuevas spoke to him in Rome about some other brief, for which it was necessary to delay till arriving at Bologna. Terni, 21 Nov. 1532.

Cardinals Matera, Santa Cruz, Sanctiquatro, Cesis, Ridolfo, Mantua, Siguença, Burgos, de Guddi, and Cesarino are coming hither.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

21 Nov. Add. MS. 28,585, f. 193. B. M. **1567.** Dr. Ortiz to the Empress.

Two days before the Pope left Rome, while the Cardinal of Siguença was with him, I asked to be shown the copy of the brief, and that it might be sent off, as he had so often promised. He said he was content with it, and his secretary had orders. Told the Pope the secretary would do nothing, and always denied that he had licence from his Holiness. He then called the Secretary, and rebuked him for not having shown the minute of the brief to the Ambassador; but the Secretary afterwards assured me that it was not his fault. The next day the Ambassador received a copy, and approved of it. He told me that they had to date it on that day, and that as he was satisfied with it, I should be so too; that he had promised the Pope not to use it till the Nuncio had spoken with the King. I suppose he could not obtain it without that condition. I told him I was grieved at this delay, because, though the brief was dated now, the time of using it would coincide with the Pope's interview with the Emperor, which is not so suitable as during the meeting between the kings of England and France. The kingdom of God should vindicate justice by intimating this brief at a time when Satan has shamelessly planted his banner by the pernicious example of this woman.

The Ambassador will have written about the Pope's journey. If the brief has not yet been sent, there is no reason why it should not, as what is required by justice is never out of season.

1532.

1567. Dr. Ortiz to the Empress—*cont.*

The Ambassador tells me that all difficulties concerning the excusator are removed, and that the conclusion given in Consistory has been confirmed by the Pope's decree. Since the Pope's departure from Rome I have followed him to Bologna.

Sp., pp. 3. *Modern copy.*

Ib., f. 195. 2. English abstract.

22 Nov. R. O. **1568.** Margaret Marchioness of Dorset to Cromwell.

I beg the continuance of your favor as concerning the assignment of the two *quondam* pensions out of this poor house. I beg you to consider its poverty. I have sent you by my son Medley your 40*l.* in part recompense of your goodness shown to me. Tyltey, this Thursday, 22* Nov. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

22 Nov. R. O. **1569.** John Bennolt to Cromwell.

Could not do his duty to Cromwell as he desired, by reason of the "rageous and stormy weather," which has continued since Cromwell left. Sends 9 good partridges without heads. Hopes shortly to obtain more, which he will send either by his "cryker" or some other person. The day Cromwell left, a disease broke out on the head of his little spaniel. Begs him to be good master to his man Henry Holland, for the signature of his bill of 6*d.* a day, "for my lord Debite† ys oblyviouse." Hopes to obtain shortly Cromwell's candles from St. Omer's, and send them by the next mariner that goes to London by long seas. Calais, 22 Nov.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Cromwell, Master of the King's Jewels House.

1570. Lady Lisle to Cromwell.

22 Nov. R. O. My lord and I thank you for our good supper on All Hallows Day, and for many other kindnesses. I have sent you a "tecke" because I would know of your safe return to England, for my lord and I were in great peril for lack of a good pilot. From my lord's manor of Subberton, 22 Nov. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

23 Nov. R. O. **1571.** Calais.

Deed by which Henry Lacy, late of Calais, alderman, and Ric. Blont, son and heir of Alice late wife of the said Henry, release to Sir Will. Powlett, controller of the Household, Thos. Cromwell, master of the Jewels, Henry Norrice and Thos. Henedge, gentlemen of the Privy Chamber, and Rob. Fouler, vice-treasurer of Calais, to the King's use, a great tenement with garden and ground in the parish of St. Nicholas, in Farthingstrete *alias* Escheaquourstrete in Calais, viz., between the said street on the east, the tenement of Sir Ric. Whetehill and the land of Hugh Norton on the south, Cowlane on the west, and the King's land on the north; length on the east side from north to south, 233 feet 8 inches; on the west, 232 feet 6 inches; breadth at the north end, 117 feet 2 inches; at the south, 135 feet 2 inches. 23 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII.

Signed and sealed.

Parchment. Endd.: "Irrotulatur de recordo in Registro novo glauco cartarum magnæ aulæ villæ Caleis tempore Thomæ Tate majoris ibidem a° 24 regni Regis H. VIII."

---

* *Qu.* 21st? The 22d Nov. did not fall on a Thursday between the years 1526 and 1537.
† Lord Berners, deputy of Calais.

1532.

23 Nov. **1572.** Richard Croke to Cromwell.

R. O. Wishes to know the author of a report told him by Mr. William that Cromwell had informed the King's highness that Croke was not content to accept this his most gracious gift and college. Desires that if there be any report of him he may be allowed to answer it in person. Oxford, 23 Nov.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right honorable.

24 Nov. **1573.** [Cromwell] to the Abbot of St. Edmund's Bury.

R. O. Desires to have a house in Essex, near Honysdon, and requests the Abbot to let to him the farm of Harlowebery for 60 years, the lease of which to Malery and his wife is almost expired. Will do what he can for the monastery. Asks for an answer by the bearer. Has agreed with Malery for the remainder of his lease. Eltham, 24 Nov.

P. 1. *Add.*

24 Nov. **1574.** Thomas Twesell to Cromwell.

R. O. As Tamworth, the auditor, is sore sick at Sion, I beg I may be one of the King's auditors, as you promised me. What I have now is not 50*l.* a year, for I had 20*l.* of my lord of Northumberland, and now I have nothing, as the possessions are dispersed. Winchester, 24 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful Mr. Cromwell, London. *Sealed.*

24 Nov. **1575.** John Hastings to Cromwell.

R. O. Wrote to him before his departure over sea, promising to write somewhat in the King's matter. Has done so, and he shall have it this week or next. Oxford, 24 Nov.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Master Crumwell.

At the foot, in Cromwell's hand:—A letter to Geo. Lawson. A letter to the abbot of Fountans. A letter to the abbot of Fernes. A letter to the inhabitants of Scarborow and Bamborow.

24 Nov. **1576.** Priory of Spalding.

R. O. Examinations taken, 24 Nov., touching a sum of money stolen from the prior of Spalding.

Eight interrogations are proposed, and seven witnesses examined upon them.

John Boston, sub-prior, says the sum stolen was 500*l.*, which he thinks was taken within the last quarter of a year; that he has heard nothing of its restitution; that the abbot of Swyneshed visited the monastery three weeks ago, for what cause he knows not; that he heard nothing said in the convent about the theft, and suspects no one; that John Beyston, a servant of the prior, lately made a pilgrimage to Walsingham by order of his mother; and that the abbot of Swyneshede once said to him, "Be of good cheer, and make no business for it; for, by the leave of God, it will come again."

Dan Robert Pynchebeke *alias* Woode deposes nearly to the same effect, but adds that Hen. Smyth, a student, was in the monastery within a quarter of a year, and it was said in the parish that he came to discover the stolen money by magic (*causa revelandi hujusmodi pecunias per artem*). He says also, that "infamia laborat in patria contra famulos domini Joh'is Hussy militis."

Thos. Spalding says the abbot of Swyneshede came several times to the monastery this year, and that the sub-prior one day ordered the monks not to talk about the loss of the money; that the father and mother of John Beyston died very lately, and that he went a pilgrimage after their death. John Spalding says the abbot of Swyneshede was two weeks in the monastery on his way from Northampton.

1532.

1576. Priory of Spalding—*cont.*

John Beystone says that 400*l.* were stolen, and that the Prior missed the money immediately after Easter last; that the abbot of Swyneshed was there last Monday; and that one Mr. Smyth, priest, was at Spalding three or four times, and told the Prior that he would recover the money; that his father and mother had come to Spalding, and there died, and that he was commanded by them to go a pilgrimage for them.

Dan Nich. Pynchebek also says that the money was missed after Easter, and that he was told by Wm. Peresy, the Prior's servant, that 20*l.* had been returned; also that Hen. Sewesmyth of Cambridge came once or twice to the prior of Spalding in the summer preceding, and said, "he would find means to bring the money again;" that the abbot of Swyneshed came this term from London, and talked with the Prior; and that many others, both religious and secular, know more than he does about it, especially Thos. Spalding, jun., the Prior's late captain (*nuper capitaneus Prioris.*)

The sub-prior Boston, Pynchebek, and John Spalding are again examined on some points. John Atkinson, servant, says that he heard, about the feast of the Invention of the Holy Cross, that 200*l.* had been stolen from the Prior, but never heard of their restitution; that a priest came to the monastery, who was said to be a "calculator," but what he did he knows not.

Pp. 6. *Endd. by Wriothesley.*

24 Nov. R. O. **1577.** Marino di Martines di Gozi, in Crogna, to Jeronimo Molino.

Requests him to send a deputy to receive some wines for him. 1532, 24 Nov. "A Chrugni" (Corunna). *Signed.*

Ital., p. 1. *Add.:* Jeronymo Molino, fo (fattore?) de M. Marino —— in Londre. *Endd.*

1578. Christopher Wellyfed to Cromwell.

26 Nov. R. O. I thank the Lord for having preserved you in this journey, to the comfort of us your poor kinsmen. I write to certify you of my expences, which I hope you will not think very sumptuous nor unbefitting a scholar. My "newe" (nephew?), your son, is in good health, and prospers more at his book in a week than he did before in a month. Barttlow, 26 Nov.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To his right worshipful uncle, Mr. Thomas Cromwell.

26 Nov. Vienna Archives. **1579.** Chapuys to Charles V.

Since writing last, the King has returned. He stayed a few days at Dover and on the neighbouring coast to consult about the construction of harbours, or at least to make a pretence of doing so, that he might have an excuse for demanding money from his subjects, to repay the expences of his voyage. He arrived the day before yesterday at Eltham, which is seven miles off. Sent a man to ask for an audience, which was granted for 10 o'clock yesterday with much courtesy. After commanding the duke of Norfolk to tell the messenger of the appointment, the King told the man himself in presence of the French ambassador and the company. Went thither at the time assigned, in company with the Venetian ambassador, who was soliciting a licence for wool for the galleasses which were coming next year. In my lodging I found the dean of the chapel,* who was ordered to conduct me to the court. In the first hall I met the earl of Wiltshire, who led me into the dining hall, where the duke of Norfolk was waiting for me. Ill as he was, he had come to receive me. Asked him the cause of the delay of the Cardinals and Gregory, who, it was said, had not yet passed Paris. In

* Sampson.

1532.

order to get something out of him, said that I was displeased at their slowness, as I supposed that their journey would conduce to the quiet of Christendom, and I thought that as the two Kings were sending the Cardinals to inform the Pope of what they had treated at the interview, they would also send suitable persons to the Emperor, as friendship, honor, and the common weal demanded. I had no doubt about this, knowing the affection and friendship of the King to the Emperor, and the handsome way in which the French king had spoken of him at Calais, about the resistance to the Turk and other things. The Duke did not answer for a time, and then spoke of his illness, which had prevented him attending to business at Calais. He said that some suspected that the meeting of the Kings was to invade Flanders, of which there was no fear, and he hoped that other princes would be no more ungrateful to the King than he had been to them. To this I rejoined, that if he meant the Emperor, he must know that there was no prince who would do more for the King than he would, provided it was a reasonable and honorable thing, as I had often told both the King and the Duke. I asked him to consider how the Emperor could, in accordance with conscience and honor, comply with the King's complaints,—that is, the divorce. After his customary sighs, he asked for news of the Turk, and said the Emperor's fleet must be in need of victuals. On hearing of the Emperor's success, he said it was very good, but it would have been better to have prevented the Turk's coming at all, and it was very ill-advised for Christian princes to interfere in Hungarian matters for either party. Showed him the great injury which would follow if Hungary were in the power of the Turk, as it would be if the Vayvode held it. He did not know what to answer to this; and indeed, there was no opportunity, for I was summoned to table, and his illness caused him to retire. From this conversation I suspect that the Cardinals have instructions to speak to the Pope in favor of the Vayvode, on the plea of the repose of Christendom, and that his Holiness favored his election and authorized his coronation, as La Pommeraye said in excusing the aid given him by his master.

After dinner, went to the King, who was in a short coat, ready for hunting in the park. He received me as courteously as ever.

Presented to him your Majesty's letters, which he did not read at the time, as they were only for credence. Told him of your Majesty's success against the Turk, and kept back nothing, as he seemed to take pleasure in it. Told him confidentially of your voyage to Spain. He said that he was very glad of the Emperor's success and good health; he always thought the Turk's enterprise a foolish one, for even if men had not resisted him, time would have compelled him to retreat, with great shame, without performing any exploit. He implied that his retreat had only been occasioned by time; but on my telling him that he had suddenly retreated after the defeat of his vanguard (*ses coureurs*), which he had forbidden to be published, the King gave the credit to men, and not to time. He considered the journey to Spain very reasonable, but he thought it could not be so soon, on account of the unsuitableness of the season, and that Andrea Doria could not be at Genoa at the time stated, for it was not known where he was. He said what had been reported about the taking of Modon was a fable; it was true, no doubt, about [Co]ron,* but he heard it was [not ?] proposed to keep it. He had heard from Venice that your Majesty had written to the Signory, wishing the mutinous soldiers who had retreated into their territory to be punished, which the Signory had refused. He thought it was a disgrace to your Majesty to provide for the passage of the said soldiers, as they deserved punishment; but seeing your letters of the 22nd, he praised your virtue. He had heard that the Pope thought of meeting your Majesty at Bologna, but he thought

* "Yl estoit bien vray de ron," in transcript.

1532.

1579. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

the Pope's health would not allow him to take the journey. He evidently was not as pleased at the meeting of the Pope and your Majesty as at your return to Spain.

Waited some time to see if he would say anything about the interview; but as he made no signs of doing so, I began by saying that God had favored their meeting by giving them such fine weather,—and rightly so, as the cause of it, as far as had been published, was for the service of God and the welfare of Christendom; and I thought that your Majesty, who only sought the union of Christendom, could not have greater pleasure than to see the continuance of the friendship of these two princes, whose quarrels would be enough to trouble the whole of Christendom, as was shown in the time of Philip of France and Richard of England, whose dissensions caused the loss of the Holy Land. Said this about your Majesty in order to disabuse the King of the opinion mentioned by the French ambassador, that you were not pleased with the assembly. The King replied, that they could not have wished for better weather; that the meeting was only for the good of Christendom; that his friendship with the French king was likely to continue without prejudice to any one, for they intended to do no injury to any one, nor break old treaties; they thought the Emperor would not wish to infringe them; and that the French king was a good prince. Finally, he said he was very glad to have news from the Emperor, as he had had none from his ambassadors for a long time, and he would shortly answer your Majesty's letter, and send news.

Mons. de Montpesat, the French ambassador, has continually followed the King, and been in Court until yesterday, when he left to come here, a little before I arrived. The Queen has been informed that the more La Pommeraye solicits the divorce, the more he dislikes it. This is beginning to be perceived, for he has not obtained the favor of lodging in this town in the King's house, which the other ambassador did. Will visit him and show him confidence. I write rather too lengthily, as your Majesty has desired me to advertise you amply of the doings of this Court, and that you may know that they have not diminished but rather increased their courtesy in consequence of this assembly. London, 26 Nov. 1532.

Fr. From a modern copy.

26 Nov. **1580.** CALAIS.

R. O. Deed of William lord Sands, K.G., captain of the town and castle of Guisnes, granting to Powlett, Cromwell, Henry Norice, Thos. Henedge, and Rob. Fouller, to the use of the King, a tenement and land in the parish of St. Nicholas in Calais, between the street called Old Haven on the east, St. Nicholas Street on the south, a tenement of the heirs of John Page on the west, and a tenement late in the tenure of Jas. Wading on the north. Calais, 26 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII.

Signed and sealed by Sands, the seal of the mayoralty of Calais being also appended, at his request, by Thos. Tate, mayor.

26 Nov. **1581.** CALAIS.

R. O. Grant by James Wading, brewer of Calais, for a sum of money paid by the King to Powlett, Cromwell, Norice, Thos. Henedge, and Rob. Fouller, to the King's use, of the tenements, gardens, &c. in Calais, in the parish of St. Nicholas, in Castelstrete, viz., between that street on the north, the street called Pennystrete or Old Haven on the east, a tenement of lord Sandes and a tenement of the heirs of John Page on the south, and the street called Showlane on the west. 26 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII. *Sealed* with Wading's seal, and with that of the mayoralty of Calais, affixed by Thos. Tate, mayor, at his request. (*The second seal lost.*)

Endd. like No. 1537.

1532.

26 Nov. **1582.** JOHN DAVY to LADY LISLE.

R. O. I have received your letter with credence by Mr. Dygory, and will do the best I can. I have sent to Mr. Yeo to come to the next court to choose a reeve after the old custom. I think they will be loth to do it, for they are charged more rent than before, and I wish to know whether you will discharge it or not. It is 5*s.* 11*d.* as appears by the book of accounts. Bery says he will pay his receipts to you, and to none else. He is sorry for your displeasure. I will send your books under seal. Bery's *debet* for Womberlegh is 11*l.* 17*s.* 1*d.* I would have sent the *debet* of Tehedy and Marshall, but I had not the books. When Richard Harrys comes I will send again. Thanked be God for the safe coming home of my Lord and your Ladyship, for here was great discomfort. Womberlegh, the morrow of St. Katharine's day.

The mill is in decay, and must be repaired, or it will hurt your fishing.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

[27 Nov.] **1583.** JOHN GARDENER to MASTER MYNNE.

R. O. Gives an account of killing a fox with greyhounds, and enlarges on the goodness of his hounds.

I would have been with you before this, but I tarry till my Lord be stalled, for I must wait upon my lord of Lincoln* when he cometh thither. Master Cheyne had fully purposed to have brought in suits (?), but now all that matter is past. I beg Master Copwood and you to excuse me till I come. Messenden, Wednesday after St. Katharine's Day.

Hol., p. 1, *mutilated and defaced. Add.*

27 Nov. **1584.** QUEEN MARY OF HUNGARY to CHARLES V.

Lanz, II. 28. Having sent by the grand falconer Vara a gerfalcon and tarselet to the king of France, he being there (on the borders) with the Queen, the Grand Master and others, they told him they wished much that the interview between the Queen and me should take place in Picardy or Champaigne. The Queen also refers to it in a letter to me,—desiring, however, that it be kept secret. I have only given a general answer, till I know your mind, that it is one of the greatest desires I have in this world to see her.—Gives the arguments of her council for and against it, some being suspicious of the French, others thinking it would intimidate the English and Gueldres. Mons, 27 Nov. 1532.

Fr.

28 Nov. **1585.** MARGARET MARCHIONESS OF DORSET to CROMWELL.

R. O. I have received your letter by Adyngton's servant, the skinner, who claims certain duty owed him by my late Lord, and in whose favor you write earnestly; but I would have you know how I am handled by him. He keeps my Lord's creation robes of crimson velvet, and I cannot know where they are, and therefore till he informs me I refuse to pay him. I beg you will summon him, and learn what he has done with them, and name the person to whom he delivered them, and I will be glad to arrange with him. No one living has more need of your help than I. Is overwhelmed with payments. Tylty Abbey, 28 Nov. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

* Bishop Longland was appointed Chancellor of Oxford University in 1532.

1532.

28 Nov. **1586.** Mai to Charles V.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 177. B. M.

The Pope tells him that he shall arrive at Bologna on Saturday (7 Dec.)

Told his Holiness that the news that the French king is about to send an embassy to Scotland, and marry his daughter to the King, is more a sign of fear than a threat;—with which the Pope agreed, saying it would be a good thing "que pusiessen el seso en su lugar." It is reported that the duke of Cleves is dead, and the duke of Lorraine (*el de lorheno*) claims his estates.

The Pope has had news from England that they wished to celebrate the marriage in presence of the French king, but refrained in consequence of the Emperor's victory; that the Cardinals bring proposals for the English affair (*medios para esto de Anglaterra*) to waste time. Asked him to give us the necessary remedy. Spoke to his Holiness of the reported fear of insurrection in England, which showed the groundlessness of his apprehensions of scandal arising from the sentence. Asked him to answer the last schedule of the English, but I fear it will not be obtained till we arrive at Bologna.

Wrote in my last that the brief of separation would not be sent till we arrived at Bologna, as they wish to mention in it the monitions and briefs which have been already despatched. Asked the Pope, as he was willing to send it, to despatch the one that had been agreed upon, and that he should give us the one containing reference to the briefs above mentioned. With this he was content. I did this to save time, because the Pope said that he wished, before the brief was published on the part of the Queen, to have another sent him by his Nuncio, and that we might keep the other here; and if the King would not have it presented, or would not answer, that then, with the blessing of God, ours should be presented. To gain time, I solicit the despatch of the other.

The Pope has just heard of the impossibility of providing hay, &c. at Bologna, and advises the Emperor to bring as few people as possible.* * * Del Burgo, 28 Nov. 1532.

Sp., pp. 6. *Modern copy.*

[28 Nov.] **1587.** Merchants of the Hanse.

R. O.

Informations exhibited before the Barons of the Exchequer, in Trinity and Michaelmas terms 24 Hen. VIII., against certain merchants of the Hanse in respect of woollen cloths [for violations of the statute 22 Hen. VIII. c. 1. against aliens buying wools]. The names of the merchants are given, and the amount and value of the wools for which each is proceeded against.

P. 1.

29 Nov. **1588.** Sir John Mablisteyn to Sir Giles Russell, Commander of Badisford and Dyngley.

R. O.

In answer to his question whether any money may be recovered "of the spoil and mortuorum or vacant for Sir Nicholas Hussey;" told him before that there would be nothing of the two former, as the responsions for the mortuorum are unpaid to the amount of 60*l.*; but of the vacant there may be a good sum.—Will be glad to have the responsion due last Midsummer, for Mr. Turcoplyer when he departed left the treasury all unstored. Will send on his letters. London, 29 Nov. 1532. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add. Endd.:* R. 2 Dec. 1532.

30 Nov. **1589.** The King's Jewels.

R. O.

Signed bill for the allowance to Robert Draper, John Bedill, and John Halile, officers of the Jewel-house, for attending at the Tower of

1532.

London, and conveying jewels and plate thence to Calais and Boulogne, at the meeting of the French and English kings, and back again. From 20 Sept. to 30 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII., 50 days, at 2*s.* apiece, 15*l.* *Sealed.*

30 Nov. **1590.** The Scotch Borders.

R. O. Warrant under the sign manual to Cromwell, as master of the jewels, to convey to Sir Geo. Lawson 2,500*l.* to be employed on the marches of Scotland. Greenwich, 30 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII.

30 Nov. **1591.** John Lawrence to [Cromwell].

Cleop. E. iv. 132*. B. M. Thanks him for his kindness at Bullane. I have had such information concerning our father commissary since my return to England that I greatly doubt his fidelity towards our Sovereign, and his returning. However, it may be otherwise. I hope that my commending him will not cause me to incur the King's displeasure if he does not keep touch according to his promise. If he do come, in my opinion it will be necessary for you to counsel him to beware of father Forest, who boasts that he will rule the Commissary at his pleasure. He greatly rejoices that he put the King beside his purpose at our last chapter, saying that if he had not been there, the King would have destroyed our whole religion. Other things necessary for you to know, I will tell you when I next speak with you. I enclose a letter just received from a brother of Greenwich, both a priest and a preacher, showing his deceitful illusions and crafty hypocrisy. I had brought divers of our convent to favor the King and his cause, but he has so dissuaded them, that, through fear, and through his flattering, they are now for the most part of a contrary opinion. I trust, through your wisdom and aid, the matter will be shortly redressed. Have compassion on my poor brother, the bearer, and help him to obtain his right against this good time. If he do not obtain it, or get help some other way, he will be constrained to give up his occupation. Desires to be recommended to the King, whose commandments he will be ready to accomplish. Richmond, 30 Nov.

Hol., p. 1.

1592. Murder.

R. O. Report by Sir John Gaynsford, justice of the peace for Surrey, of examinations taken by him touching the murder of Robert Grame, collier, committed at Crowherst on the night of Friday, 30 Aug. 24 Hen. VIII., showing circumstances of strong suspicion against John Comport, the younger, and his servant John Benson, who were in consequence sent up for further examination before the Privy Council. In the course of this statement it appears that after Benson had undergone some examination, Gaynsford locked him up in his own house; but he escaped in the night, and fled to his master Comport, who with him left home an hour before day, and went to the earl of Wiltshire at Penshurst in Kent, complaining that Gaynsford had taken his servant on a light suspicion about a man that was found dead. Comport then offered to give bail for his servant, but the Earl brought both master and man back from Penshurst to Gaynsford for further examination. Gaynsford reports it as his opinion that Comport and Benson killed Grame, and no others. The examinations before him were taken in Oct.

"Item, what further examination or confession hath been had before the Council since my coming away, I cannot tell; but, notwithstanding all that was done before, the said Comport is at liberty, and is come home to his house. How he is delivered I cannot yet tell."

Pp. 18. *Endd. In the margin the word* "Nota" *occurs opposite several passages.*

1532.

1593. RICHARD CROMWELL, SADLER, and others.

R. O. "The hoole resceite of William Brabazon." Of Williamson, at his going to Cance, 40*s.*; of Ric. Crumwell, 3*l.* 4*s.* 8*d.*; of Rauf Sadler, at divers times, 9*l.* 2*s.*—14*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

Brabazon's expences, 13*l.* 2*s.* 10*d.* Remainder, 23*s.* 10*d.*; which I paid to John Williams.

P. 1. *Defaced.*

R. O. 2. To the smith, for 11 shoes and 2 "remevez," 2*s.* The moyle's tramells, 2*s.* Cord when the horse went into France, 12*d.* Shoeing two geldings, 16*d.* Horse-bread to the ship, 2*s.* Meat and drink for 2 horse-keepers lying without Calais walls, 2*s.* Reward to the shipmen, 4*s.* 8*d.* Two boats at the landing at Dover, 2*s.* 4*d.* The portage of my master, his men and mails, 3*s.* 3*d.* Supper at Dover: 3 doz. bread, 3*s.*; 2 capons, 2*s.* 4*d.*; 2 shoulders of mutton, 8*d.*; a neck of mutton, 3*d.*; apples, 1*d.*; sugar, 5*d.*; salt, 1*d.*

November, Thursday, 14th.—Dinner at Dover: a quarter of mutton, 8*d.*; a loin of veal, 6*d.*; a pig, 6*d.*; butter, 4*d.*; vinegar and verjuice, 2*d.*; 4 lb. of candles, 6*d.*; apples, 2*d.*; 2 lb. sugar, 18*d.*; "sawcygez," 2*d.* Reward to the master cook's servant for bringing a present, 4*d.* Paper, 1*d.* To the horse-keeper, for horse-meat at Sandwich, 3*s.* 4*d.* The horsekeeper's supper, 2*d.* At Dover, 3 shoes for my master's horses, 6*d.* To the barber of Dover, for "slygyng" of 2 horses, 20*d.*

Friday, 15th.—At Dover. 2 doz. bread, 2*s.*; a pint of malvesey, 2*d.*; 2 mail girths, 8*d.*; a cod, 10*d.*; whiting, 6*d.*; eggs, 4*d.*; 3 doz. butter, 18*d.*; white herring, 6*d.*; red herring, 2*d.*; 80 apples, 12*d.*; vinegar and verjuice, 2*d.*; mustard, 2*d.*; and 2 lb. candles, 3*d.*

Saturday, 16th.—A quart of malvesey, 4*d.*; butter, 2*d.*; 2 lb. sugar, 18*d.*; eggs, 3*d.*; 2 lb. candles, 3*d.*; white salt, 4*d.*; 6 dishes of butter at night, 3*d.*; ½ lb. dates, 4*d.*; onions, 1*d.*; 1½ doz. bread, 18*d.*; whiting, 3*d.* For Est, 1*d.*

Sunday, 17th.—A pint of malvesey, 2*d.*; vinegar and verjuice at dinner, 2*d.*; 2 "sawcygez," 2*d.*; onions, 1*d.*; a pig, 5*d.*; butter 6*d.*; veal, 4*d.*; verjuice at supper, 1*d.*; candle, 3*d.*; beer, 2 barrels, 4*s.*; wood at Dover, 8*s.*; horse-meat at Dover, 11*s.* 5*d.*; 12 gallons wine, 8*s.*; ½ doz. bread, 6*d.*

Monday, 18th.—Wine at breakfast at Dover, 6*d.*; a pint of malvesey, 2*d.* Reward to the house, 2*s.* 8*d.*

For one to help in the kitchen at Dover, 10*d.* Horse-meat for Mr. Attorney's horses, 12*d.*; their dinners, 10*d.* Reward for bringing a present at Sandwich, 12*d.* Received of Rauf, 5*l.* Received of Ric. Crumwell by the horse-keeper, 4*s.* 8*d.*

Tuesday, 19th.—At Sandwich: supper on Monday, and breakfast on Tuesday, 20*s.* Reward in the kitchen, 12*d.*; horse-meat, 4*s.* 1*d.*; the ferry, 2*d.*

Wednesday, 20th.—Horse-meat at Feversham, and the horsekeeper's supper, 6*s.* 5*d.* Reward to the maidens there, 20*d.*

Thursday, 21st.—Received of Rauf, 40*s.* A pint of malvesey, 2*d.* Reward to Prowce, 14*s.* Rhenish wine at Gravesend, for dinner, 2*s.*; fire, 6*d.*; bread, beer, and ale, 12*d.*; the kitchen, 2*s.* 6*d.*; horse-meat, 12*d.*; the watermen there, 8*d.*; shoeing at Canterbury, 20*d.*

Pp. 6, *commencement lost.*

1594. JOHN BOND to CROMWELL.

R. O. Thanks God for Cromwell's passage and safe return. Respecting an order made by Cromwell that the writer should pay Clement Kyllyngeworth 7*l.* and 24*s.* 6*d.* for his costs in the Fleet. Has sent for the said Clement, who refuses to come, but as a fantastical person resorts to Cromwell, as if he were undone, while the writer has been imprisoned 17 weeks, and is in danger by two exigents.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

1532.

1595. CHRISTOPHER COO to CROMWELL.

R. O. I am glad of your return, and your noble liberality in your plenteous house, which has not failed of a universal knowledge to your high laud. I am much "coacted" by doings of certain persons in this my trouble, and desire you to move the King for mercy to be shown to me, that my liberty and goods may be secured. I put myself in your hands.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right noble Mr. Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable Council.

1596. CHRISTOPHER COO to CROMWELL.

R. O. Begs he will take in good part his importunity. It is most expedient in these causes, whereunto divers personages be called, whom, as he hopes, Cromwell will move to pity. Hopes Cromwell will forget his many follies, and that his submission may be taken in its true meaning, which was only to obtain the King's remission by his benign help. Wishes to have a hearing, as he is driven to utter undoing without his pitiful consideration. Begs he will command this bringer to take a token to Mr. Lieutenant [of the Tower] that the writer's servant may repair to him. Is bound to make a request for the poor Doctor.*

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right noble and his singular Master Cromwell. *Endd.*

1597. THE DIVORCE.

R. O. The substance of the Emperor's answer is that he will comply with whatever the Pope decides in this matter, but his Majesty ought first to consider whether the Pope's decision will be such as an honorable prince can agree to, seeing that the things the Pope has already done are most unjust. First he sent two sentences to the King, declaring that he ought to depart from his former marriage, and contract a new one, and that the children born of the second wife would be legitimate, giving the strongest assurance that the cause should be tried within the kingdom and never revoked. Afterwards he revoked the cause to Rome, a place most suspected, and where the Pope was himself a party, as the matter concerned his power. He required the King to name a proctor, against the privileges of the kingdom; and when a certain lawyer, the King's subject, then at Rome, replied that the King could not lawfully be compelled to do so, he was told the Pope in his own conscience judged it lawful, although such a view could not be defended by any law. Whatever the Pope could have done in that cause, after such an excuse, was but the most open injustice. Yet, notwithstanding the opinions of universities and lawyers, and even his own, the Pope proceeded to the cognizance of the cause, and is said to have given a sentence diametrically opposed to former sentences; yet, if we are to believe the Pope himself, it is not he that has done so, but the Emperor; for whatever was asked of him in the King's name, he always answered he would be glad to do it if the Emperor would agree. Thus the Emperor is judge, and not the Pope; and it is no wonder if the Emperor say he will abide by the Pope's decision, when the Pope himself confesses it is the Emperor's doing, and not his own. Yet I wonder the Emperor can defend such manifest injuries done to such a friend. On the other hand, the King is so thoroughly satisfied of the justice of what he himself has done, that neither sword nor persecution, death nor life, &c., can drive it out of his breast; for the King will neither change his mind, nor the people the law, nor will he forfeit the privileges of his country. So, if the Pope attempt to force the King to what is against his conscience, he is not only unjust, but he labors in vain, and to the detriment of his own fame, opposing the Word of God, and creating trouble in Christendom.

Draft, in Croke's hand. Lat., pp. 2.

* Dr. Coke.

1532.

Nov.

Grants.

1598. Grants in November 1532.

1. The duke of Norfolk. Licence to import 12 tuns of wine for the use of his household, presented to him by his friends. Calais, 2 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B.

2. Charles Alexander of Kenton, Devon, clk. Reversal of outlawry, sued in the Common Pleas on a writ *de eo quod reddat* by Peter Wilford; the said Charles having surrendered to the Flete prison, as certified by Sir Robert Norwiche, C.J. Westm., 5 Nov. —*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 8.

3. Will. Sulyard, one of the King's councillors, Ralph Waren, alderman of London, Rob. Wrothe, attorney of the duchy of Lancaster, Rob. Chydley, John Judde, and Will. Wylkynson, mercer, of London. Licence, at the request of Edw. Northe, to alienate a moiety of the manors of Edelmeton, Saysbury, and Constans, Middx., &c., and a moiety of the lands called Claveryngs, in Edelmeton, to Stephen bp. of Winchester, John Bell, clk., Thos. Clarencieux king-at-arms, Ric. Watkyns, proctor of the court of Canterbury, Ric. Nele, salter, of London, and John Devereux, notary public, to the use of Balthazar de Guercii, surgeon to the Queen Consort. Westm., 9 Nov.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 32.

4. Chr. Danby of Farneley, York. Exemption from serving on juries, and from being made sheriff of Yorkshire, &c. *Del.* Westm., 14 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 4.

5. John Sayntjohn. Constat and exemplification of the enrolment of patent 21 Dec. 3 Hen. VII., granting to Oliver Sayntjohn the manors or lordships of Depford, Kent, Garsyngton, Oxon, Hatfeld Peverell, and Tremynys, Essex. Westm., 14 Nov.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 16.

6. Lionel Talmage. Licence to alienate the manor of Bentley, Suff., to Lionel Bokkyng, Hen. Blosse, Lionel Wythe, Lionel Fosdik, Lionel Hering, Will. Hoxon, John Wythe, jun., Thos. Gibbon,† Thos. Clerke, John Felgate, jun., Will. Lorde, and Will. Butte. Westm., 16 Nov.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 11.

7. Wm. Blesely. Licence to alienate the manor of Kaylesthrop and lands in Kaylesthrop, Grymelthorp, Byskerthorp, Cateby, and Welton, near Louth, Linc., to John Madyson, Will. Rooper, Chr. Rooper, and John Angewyn, to the use of Edw. Madyson. Westm., 18 Nov.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 7.

8. Wm Hall, burgess of Calais. Reversion of the next soldier's place that shall fall vacant in the King's retinue there, with 8*d.* a day. Addressed to the lord Barners, deputy of the said town, and the lord Edm. Howard, comptroller there. Calais, 7 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 18 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 4.

9. Anth. Seyntleger *alias* Selinger, of Ulcombe, Kent. Exemption from being made escheator or sheriff of Kent or Middlesex, or serving on juries, &c. Dover, 16 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 20 Nov. —P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 8. *Undated.*

10. Sheriff Roll.

Cumb.: John Lamplewe, John Legh, *Sir Will. Musgrave.

Northumb.: Ingram Percy, Thos. Eryngton, *Nic. Horseley.

Yorks.: *Sir Marmaduke Constable, sen., John Norton, Sir John Melton.

Notts and Derby: *John Hercy, Arthur Eyr, Germain Pole.

Linc.: Sir John Thymolby, *Sir John Markham, John Seynpoll.

Warw. and Leic.: *John Haryngton, Walter Smyth, John Grevile.

Salop: *Thos. Lakyn, Thos. Newport, Thos. Oteley.

Staff.: Philip Draycot, *John Vernon, Geo. Gresley.

Heref.: Thos. Bodenham, Will. Clynton, *Thos. Monyngton.

Glouc.: *Sir Will. Denys, John Arnold, Thos. Whytingdon.

Oxon and Berks: Thos. Denton, John Brome, *Humph. Foster.

North'ton: Sir Thos. Tresham, Thos. Griffith, Sir Will. Parre, †Davy Cissell.

Camb. and Hunts: Sir Lawrence Taillard, Ric. Sapcote, *Sir Thos. Elyot.

Beds and Bucks: Ric. Fermour, *Sir Edw. Donne, Sir Rob. Ley.

Norf. and Suff.: *Sir Thos. Le Straunge, Rob. Crane, John Spryng.

Essex and Herts: *Sir Philip Boteler, Will. West, Thos. Peryent, sen.

Kent: Anth. Seyntleger, Sir Hen. Isley, *Sir Will. Fynche.

Surrey and Sussex: John Palmer, *Chr. More, Sir John Gaynsford.

Hants: Rob. Bulkeley, *Sir John Kaylwey, Anth. Wyndesore.

Wilts: Will. Ludlowe, Rob. Baynard, *John Erneley.

Somers. and Dorset: Will. Uvedale, *Sir Thos. More, John Rogers.

Devon: *Sir Ric. Greynfeld, Andrew Hillarsdon, Sir Will. Carewe.

Cornw.: *Hugh Trevanyon, Ric. Penrose, Humph. Trevilian, ‡Sir Everard Dykyby.

Rutland: Anth. Colby, *Francis Broun, David Cecyll.

Cheshire: Will. Damport, of Bromhall, *Geo. Paulet, Edw. Litelton.

Westmor.: In feod.

Worc.: In feod.

—*Del.* Westm., 20 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII. Signed by the King at the beginning.

ii. Fiat appointing David Cecyll sheriff of Northamptonshire. Signed by the King.

11. Will. Reskymer, one of the pages of the King's chamber. To be bailiff of the

* The names with asterisks are pricked by the King.
† This name is added in the margin by the King.
‡ This name is inserted in a different hand, and dotted.

1532.

Nov.

GRANTS.

manor or lordship of Sherifhoton, and keeper and paler of the park there, *vice* Laurence Ecclesfeld, deceased.

Vacated on personal surrender, 10 May 30 Hen. VIII., in order that another patent might be granted to Thos. Curwen. Windsor, 4 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 22 May.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 31.

12. Wm. Blakenhall and John Godsalve. Grant in survivorship of the office of common meter of all cloths of gold and silver tissue, "tynsett," satin, damask, and other cloths and canvas of aliens and others called "foreyns" *alias* le "Stilliarde" in the city of London, with the usual fees, payable by the owners and buyers in equal portions on the goods measured. Calais, 18 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 23 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 8.

(2.) Copy of grant in R. O.

13. Worcestershire. Commission to Walter Blount and Thos. Acton, to make inquisition p.m. on the lands and heir of John Wasshebourne. Westm., 23 Nov.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 1, *m.* 2*d.*

14. Edw. Gryffyth. Livery of lands, as s. and h. of Sir Will. Gryffyth; viz., of the manors of Penryn and Penwullys, Carnarvon and Anglesea, N. Wales, which are held of the King as of the principality of Wales; and all the possessions of Joan, widow of the said Sir William, now living. Eltham, 21 June 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 25 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 14.

15. Anth. Mighelson, a native of Brabant. Denization. Greenwich, 5 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 25 Nov.—P.S.

16. Wm. Gwynne, clk. Presentation to the canonry and prebend in the cathedral church of Coventry and Lichfield, void by death of Wm. Clayton, clk., and at the King's disposal by the voidance of the see. Dover, 14 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 25 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 20.

17. Thos. Heritage or Eritage, the King's chaplain. Presentation to the office of precentor in Lichfield cathedral, and to the canonry and prebend of Bisshopeichyngton in the said cathedral, at the King's disposal by the voidance of the see. Addressed to Will. abp. of Canterbury. *Teste* Westm., 25 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 25.

18. Rumbold Johnson, a native of Brabant. Denization. Greenwich, 5 Oct. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 Nov.—P.S.

19. The bishop of Winchester. Licence to import 6 tuns of wine for the use of his household. Calais, 3 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 26 Nov.—S.B.

20. Reginald Whiteacres, one of the yeoman ushers of the King's chamber. To be bailiff of the lordship or manor of Sutton in Galtresse forest, Yorks., lately held by Rob. Hogan, deceased. Dover, 15 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 27 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 8.

21. The earl of Oxford. Licence to import 4 tuns of wine presented to him by his friends. Calais, 10 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII. *T.R.* Westm., 27 Nov.—S.B.

22. Lord Sands, the King's chamberlain. Licence to import 4 tuns of wine presented to him by his friends. Calais, 10 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII. *T.R.* Westm., 17 Nov.—S.B.

23. The marquis of Exeter. Licence to import 4 tuns of wine, presented to him by his friends for the use of his household. Dover Castle, 14 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII. *T.R.* Westm., 27 Nov.—S.B.

24. Thos. Lawe. To be wood-ward or keeper of the King's woods in Wedgenok and Fernehill, Warw., lately held by John Knight, deceased, with the usual fees payable out of the issues and profits, from which Sir Edw. Belknapp, late occupant of the office, took the same. Greenwich, 25 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 27 Nov.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 34.

25. Arthur Hewar. Lease of all demesne lands, meadows, and pastures, with marshes, both fresh and salt, and the liberties of all faldages, in Rysyng, Rydon, Northwotton, Southwotton, and Bawsy, Norfolk, belonging to the manor of Rysyng, parcel of the duchy of Cornwall; with reservations; for 21 years, at the annual rent of 51*l.*, and 5*s.* of new increase, payable to the receiver of the said duchy of Cornwall; on surrender of patent 2 Dec. 8 Hen. VIII. granting a similar lease to Thos. Thursby, of Bishop's Lynne, Norfolk. *Del.* Westm., 28 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 34.

26. Thos. duke of Norfolk, treasurer of England. To have the custody of the person and lands of Geo. White, son and heir of Edw. White, deceased, an idiot. *Del.* Westm., 28 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 11.

27. Thos. Stynt. Licence to alienate a messuage and lands in Thursley and Wytley, Surrey, formerly of Gilbert de Hyfeld, to John Cotton and Thomas May. Westm., 28 Nov.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 14.

28. To the King's Treasurer and Chamberlains. Mandate for the payment to Sir Edw. Nevile, to whom the office of King's standard-bearer was granted by patent 23 Aug. last, of the arrears of his annual stipend of 40*l.* Westm., 28 Nov.—*Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 8.

29. Sir Rob. Norwiche, C.J. of the Common Pleas. Annuity of 17*l.* out of the issues of the possessions of Edm. Shaa, deceased, in Samwelles, Berkyng, Halstede, and Horndon Market, Essex, during the minority of Alice Shaa, d. and h. of the said Edmund, with the wardship and marriage of the said Alice. *Del.* Westm., 29 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII.—S.B. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 2.

1532.

1 Dec. **1599.** Sir Anthony Wylughby to Cromwell.

R. O. I would have come to speak to you but for the gout. Therefore, I have sent my wife to you, desiring you to solicit my matter to the King, that some end may be taken, or else I am utterly undone. I will gladly fulfil the promises I have made you. Wader, 1 Dec. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful. *Endd.*

1 Dec. **1600.** Receipts and Payments.

R. O. "Received for the King's pension for the Emperor" due 1 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII., 50,000 cr. For the King's ordinary pension due 1 May 24 Hen. VIII., 47,368 cr. For the arrears of salt due 1 May, 7,500 cr. For the pension of salt due 1 May, 5,000 cr. Total, 109,868 cr., which, at 4*s.* 8*d.* each = 25,635*l.* 17*s.* 4*d.* "Whereof paid to Mons. de Vaulx, in reward for the debt of the Emperor" due 1 Nov. 23 Hen. VIII., 200 cr., and for the ordinary pension due 1 May 24 Hen. VIII., 300 cr. For making of racks and mangers in Wolhouses, 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To the Council of Calais, for cloth for coats of the retinue there with the King's devices, 380*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Delivered to the King at Calais at sundry times, 6,000*l.* To Master Cofferer by the King's warrant, 3,000*l.* To Master Nich. Hawkins, archdeacon of Ely, going in embassy to the Emperor, for his diets at 30*s.* a day, for one year, paid in advance, 447*l.* 10*s.* To Edw. Aglyonby and Edw. Horsley, for the reward of 100 Northern men, at 3*d.* a day each, paid by Mr. Tuke (35*l.*), and for one month's wages paid at Calais, 183*l.* 8*s.* To Thos. Williams, riding to the court of Rome, 120 cr. To Sir Gregory de Cassalys, by warrant, 700*l.* To the same in reward 500 cr., and to his uncle 300 cr. To Mr. Crumwell, for money spent in the King's affairs at Calais, 350*l.*, and other payments. To Wm. Gonson in prest, for transport of the King between England and Calais, 240*l.* To Sir John Wallop, going to the French king, a year's diets, beginning 11 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII., at 26*s.* 8*d.* a day, 486*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To the same, for post money, 9*l.* 2*s.* To lord Berners, deputy of Calais, in loan, 500*l.* For the charges of the French king's train lodged and victualled at Calais, as appears by a book signed by Sir Will. Paulet and Mr. Crumwell, 939*l.* 6*s.* 3½*d.* To the duke of Richmond's council, to be repaid at Candlemas, 333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To the council of Calais, for provision of malt and oats against the King's coming thither, 400*l.* To Hen. Lacy, for his interest in a mansion adjoining the Exchequer in Calais, 40*l.* To Jas. Wadyng, for his interest in a brewhouse and five tenements, 130*l.* To Sir Ric. Whetehyll, for his interest in a yearly rent of 60*s.* Calais money, 36*l.* To Edw. Jenkins and Jane his wife, for their interest in five tenements and a woolhouse, 60*l.* To the heirs of Thos. Hewys, for their interest in three tenements, 20*l.* To lord Sandys, for his interest in a stable and barn, 20*l.* To Mr. Hackett, for his diets, at 20*s.* a day, from 5 Sept. to 1 Dec. 24 Hen. VIII., and for a half year beginning 1 Dec., with 15*l.* for postage of letters, in all to be received of Mr. Tuke, 283*l.* 15*s.* 2*d.* Paid to Tuke by John Williams at Calais, to be received again, 200*l.*

Total payments, 15,131*l.* 13*s.* 1½*d.*, leaving 10,504*l.* 4*s.* 2½*d.* to be delivered to the King.

Pp. 4. *Endd.*

2 Dec. **1601.** Benet to the Duke of Norfolk.

R. O. Bonner will be despatched in two or three days for England, who will
St. P. VII. 391. explain all; but what he says must not be *divulged to the French ambassador*. Tomorrow cardinals Tournon and Grammont will be here. Bologna, 2 Dec. 1532.* *Signed.*

Add. Endd. One clause in cipher.

* This date has been altered from 1533.

1532.

2 Dec. **1602.** [Wriothesley] to Cromwell.

R. O. Came to Dover this Monday, 2 Dec., at 5 in the morning. Hired Tovy's boat, which brought Cromwell over from Calais, which will depart with him at 7, if possible, for Boulogne,—if not, for Calais. Trusts this present Monday to be at Boulogne before midnight. Will not forget Cromwell's letter to Master Fowler, whichever way he goes. Will write from every place, if he can find a messenger. Dover, going to seaward, 9 o'clock a.m.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To his right worshipful Master Crumwell.

2 Dec. **1603.** Dr. John London to Cromwell.

R. O. I thank you for your goodness shown to me and to all your beadsmen of my lord of Winchester's college. The mayor and aldermen have told me that for your sake I shall have my desire in Candiche and my other suits, and they are coming up to you for the same. I hope for your help in the matter. They shall have sufficient recompense in lands and rent, and your pains will not be employed on an ungrateful person. Oxford, 2 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Sealed. Add.:* One of the King's council. *Endd.:* "L.—Lettres a° xxiiij. et xxv. R. H. viij." *Also by Wriothesley, inaccurately,* "The bishop of London."

[2] Dec. **1604.** John Davy to Lady Lisle.

R. O. Sends accounts and court rolls of Womberlegh and Whitechapel, with a rental of the Berton of Womberlegh. Bery's debt appears upon the account. Will send the books of Tehedy by Ric. Harris, sealed. He owes for Tehedy 20*l.* 9*s.* 2¾*d.*, and the manor of Marshall is 5*l.* 13*s.* 7½*d.* No man will meddle with the Berton, because Mr. Dygory's stuff is in it. Your timber this year is somewhat better than last year. I am ill-treated in these parts, as the bearer can show you. Womberleigh, Monday after St. Andrew's Day.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

3 Dec. **1605.** James Sadolet to Reginald Pole.

Poli Epp. I. 402. I was glad to be assured by your letters of your good health, for your man Thomas wrote to me from Avignon that you had had a relapse of your old complaint at Venice. Another advantage I obtained from reading them, which was still more agreeable, though perhaps not so necessary for me,—that I learned how highly I was thought of by one so learned, kind, and universally beloved. Fears, however, Pole is partial. Further compliments in reference to Pole's acknowledgment of his hospitality, and remarks upon his book. Has heard from Bembo. Said nothing expressly of theology, as it was included in philosophy. Carpentras, iii. non. Dec. 1532.

Lat.

3 Dec. **1606.** Calais.

R. O. Release by Sir Richard Whetehill and Eliz. his wife, to Powlett, Cromwell, Norris, Henedge, and Rob. Fouller, of his interest in the tenements described in No. 1581. 3 Dec. 24 Hen. VIII. *Sealed* with the seals of Sir Richard, of his wife, and of the mayoralty of Calais, the last being affixed by Thomas Tate, mayor. (*The third seal mutilated.*)

Endd. like No. 1537.

5 Dec. **1607.** Calais.

R. O. Grant by Edw. Jenkyns, soldier of Calais, and Joan his wife, for a sum of money paid by the King, to Powlett, Cromwell, Norris, Henedge, and

1532.

1607. CALAIS—*cont.*

Fouller, to the King's use, of their interest in four tenements and a house called a Wolhouse, with void land, in the town of Calais, which, by reason of their ruinous condition, came to the hands of Henry VII., and were by him granted on lease for 70 years to Thomas Barton, merchant of the Staple of Calais. The premises abut on the highway called St. Nicholas' Street on the south; on a tenement and void place, formerly in the tenure of John Huberd, and now in the King's, on the north; on a house called a Wolhouse, formerly in the tenure of Will. Cope, Esq., on the east; and a street called Sholane on the west. They are 100 ft. long from east to west on the north side, and 102 ft. on the south; 70 ft. broad at the east end, and 63 ft. 6 in. at the west. 5 Dec. 24 Hen. VIII. *Sealed* with the seals of Jenkyns, his wife, and the mayoralty of Calais, the last being affixed by Thos. Tate, mayor. (*The second seal is gone, and the third a little mutilated.*)

Endd. like No. 1537.

5 Dec. **1608.** HENRY LORD STAFFORD to CROMWELL.

R. O. I send you by the bearer, Master Fuller, the King's auditor, 20*l.* for my fine to be excused from being knight of the Bath. Stafford Castle, 5 Dec. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the Privy Council.

5 Dec. **1609.** S. VAUGHAN to CROMWELL.

R. O. Came to Dover on Sunday, the day he parted with Cromwell. Took passage on Monday at 10 o'clock, and arrived at Whitesand Bay, 12 miles on this side of Boulogne, at 10 o'clock at night. Could not get a horse for any money, the roads being so dangerous; for the snow that fell was immediately frozen. Walked 12 miles, "not scaping mo falls than I have fingers." At Boulogne took post horses—the most dangerous riding he ever saw, and arrived at Paris on Thursday morning. Lost half a day by a fall he and his horse had near Abbeville, by which he hurt his leg, and was scantly eased by an application put on at Amiens. Trusts it will be well in six or seven days.

Has heard nothing of the man during his journey. A post who came from Lyons today had met with no such person. Will set forward tomorrow to such places as he was instructed. Paris, St. Nicholas' Even.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Master Cromwell be this yoven in London.

6 Dec. **1610.** HONOR LADY LISLE to CROMWELL.

R. O. Compliments from my Lord. I thank you for your kind letter, which I have several times perused, and for your great kindness in lending my Lord 20*l.* when he was far from home. I return the money by this messenger, by whom you will also receive two cheeses and such wildfowl as I can get. Subberton, 6 Dec. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the Privy Council. *Endd.*

6 Dec. **1611.** CALAIS.

R. O. Deed by which Thos. Jacson, soldier of Calais, and Marion his wife, late wife of Thos. Hues, burgess of the same, Henry Montney, soldier of Calais, and Katherine his wife, one of the daughters and heirs of the said Thos. Hues, and Eliz. Hues, another daughter, grant to Powlett, Cromwell, Norris and Henedge, and Rob. Fouller, a tenement in Sholane, in the parish of St. Nicholas, Calais, viz., between the said lane on the west, the street of old called the Corn Market (*Mercatum Granorum*) on the north,

1532.

and a tenement late of Sir Ric. Whetehill, late in the tenure of Jas. Wading, and now in that of the King, on the east and south; to hold to the King's use. 6 Dec. 24 Hen. VIII.

On parchment. Seals of the grantors and of the mayoralty of Calais attached. Endd. as registered in the town hall of Calais.

7 Dec. **1612.** EDWARD KARNE to HENRY VIII.

R. O. St. P. VII. 392. Since the departure of the ambassadors and Mr. Boner, nothing has been done in your great cause here, except that on the 28th ult. a citation was read against your Highness in the audience of the Contradictes, at the instance of the Queen's proctor, before Capisuccha, dean of the Rota. Called the King's counsel together, to devise how to stay Capisuccha; and it was decided, if he proceeded, to appeal. Attended next morning in the Audience, but no man appeared "for the parte adverse;" so that the citation came to nothing, and the appeal was unnecessary. Rome, 7 Dec. 1532.

Hol. Add. Endd.

R. O. Pocock, II. 344. 2. Copy of citations by the auditor of the Rota to the King and his ambassadors, the bishop of Worcester, and Benet, dated 4 Nov. 1532.

Lat., p. 1. *Endd.*

R. O. 3. "Copia citationis de xxviij. Novembris."

P. 1. *Endd. as above.*

R. O. 4. "Copia appellationis interponen' Romæ," viz., of the appeal prepared by Karne above referred to.

Pp. 2. *Endd. as above.*

R. O. 5. "Copia petitionis pro revocatione commissionis." 7 Nov. 1532.

Pp. 2. *Endd.*

R. O. 6. "Copia appellationis a repositione interposita a decano Rotæ."

P. 1. *Endd.*

R. O. 7. "Copia appellationis a Capisuccha."

P. 1. *Endd.*

R. O. 8. "Copia primæ appellationis interpositæ a Papa."

Pp. 3. *Endd. as above in the same hand. And in another hand:* A copy of the first appeal exhibit to the bishop of Rome.

R. O. 9. "Copia responsionis Pontificis ad primam appellationem ab eo interpositam," delivered to Karne, 18 Nov. 1532.

P. 1. *Endd.*

R. O. 10. "Copia secundæ appellationis interpositæ a Pontifice," exhibited by Karne on Monday, 18 Nov. 1532.

Pp. 2. *Endd.*

R. O. 11. "Copia appellationis," viz., of another appeal by Karne against the citation.

Pp. 2. *Endd. as above.*

The above documents are printed by Pocock, vol. II. *pp.* 344 *et seqq.*

7 Dec. **1613.** THOMAS MYNTERNUS to CROMWELL.

R. O. The favor he received from Cromwell in England he finds here from Wrisle, the King's ambassador. His studies have been so much disturbed that he has been able better to remember than to perform his obligations. The coming of Wrisle to Brussels is very agreeable to him. Louvain, ex Collegio Juristarum, vii. id. Dec.

Lat., p. 1. *Add.:* Consiliario.

1532.

7 Dec. R. O. **1614.** HENRY THORNTON to CROMWELL.

I perceive by my servant, who staid in London till your return from abroad, how ye reckon small kindness upon many considerations in the abbot of Michelney. He will never be able to requite your kindness, but you will find him of such honesty as I shall prove to you at my next resort to London. If I be justified in what I have heard, the King shall take profit. I hear you are dissatisfied with the leases of beans and pulse in Brentmarsche and Martock. Explains the usage. Brockland, 7 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's council.

8 Dec. R. O. **1615.** CALAIS.

Deed by which Thos. Jacson and Marion his wife, &c., release to Powlett, Cromwell, Norris and Henedge, and Rob. Fouller, to the King's use, the tenement in the parish of St. Nicholas, in Calais, described in No. 1611. Sealed with the seals of the grantors and of the mayoralty of Calais. 8 Dec. 24 Hen. VIII.

On parchment. Six seals have been attached, but only two remain. Endd. as registered.

8 Dec. Camusat, 116. **1616.** MONTMORENCY to the BISHOP OF AUXERRE.

* * * The king of England has sent hither his bastard son, and the son of the duke of Norfolk, who are being brought up with the King's children. The Dauphin is nearly as tall as the writer. * * * Paris, 8 Dec. 1532.

Fr.

8 Dec. Titus, B. I. 371. B. M. Ellis, 1st Ser. II. 113. **1617.** SIR THOMAS ELYOT to CROMWELL.

Thanks him for his wise advertisements and counsels in the letter he received by Mr. Raynsford, but if Cromwell knew the causes of his discomfort he would pity rather than blame him, "if your old gentle nature be not changed." Knows well his duty to the King, which, God knows, he cordially discharges from no interested motive, but from admiration of "the incomparable good qualities both of his person and wit." Is, nevertheless, "cruciate" in his mind when he considers his infelicity and loss of time in unprofitable study, though he owns it is for lack of wisdom, having been too little time studious of philosophy. Soon after his father's death he unexpectedly came into the possession of the land he now has in Cambridgeshire, but his title was disputed; and though he was comforted by the late lord Cardinal, who had it enrolled before him, and heard himself the first covenants between Elyot's father and his cousin Sir Wm. Fynderne, the suit was prolonged a year and a half by his adversary, whose daughter was married to Mr. Porte, the justice, and cost him above 100*l.* My lord Cardinal afterwards promoted him, unasked, to be clerk of the Council. "Then was there newly delegate from the Star Chamber all matters of the North parts and Wales, as ye know." The few that remained were mostly complaints of beggars; and against the will of his clerks he set a moderate rate of fees. Was also clerk of the assizes westward, which was worth to him 100 marks yearly, but Wolsey induced him to give it up that he might attend the Council, taking only 200*l.* for it. At the end of the year he sued to Wolsey for a patent of the office, which he believes was made out, but he could never get it, Dr. Cleyburgh and others opposing him. Thus for six years and a half he served the King in the Star Chamber, and in some things pertaining to the clerk of the Crown and to the secretaries, without fee or even thank of the King. All that he got was the colic and the stone, and almost continual rheums. Finally, on my Lord's death his patent was cancelled, and he was only rewarded

1532.

with knighthood, "honorable and onerous," when he had less to live on than before. Had a little before paid to Dr. Naturess, executor of Sir Wm. Fynderne, 348*l.* to redeem a yearly charge upon his land.

Thus, without office or fee (for he refused fees to serve the King without suspicion), without farm or cattle, except 400 sheep, has kept a poor house equal with any knight of the country. Has spent in the King's messages 540 marks above the King's allowances (of which he does not repent if the King is pleased); but now, when he hoped to live quietly, repay his creditors, and pursue his old studies, he is called to that office* "whereunto is, as it were, appendant loss of money and good name." Of the one he is certain; the other is hard to escape, strict justice being everywhere odious. Since his coming over, has discharged five honest and tall personages that he might recover from debt; but now he must augment his household. Carleton, 8 Dec.

Hol. Add.: To the right worshipful and mine assured friend, Mr. Cromwell. *Endd.*

8 Dec. R. O. **1618.** Rob. Bishop of Chichester to Cromwell.

I am sorry to hear I have been misreported to you. I pray you not to think otherwise of me than becomes a man of my vocation, but to think as well of me as I have done of you since I knew that by your prudent counsel and charitable words the priory of Hardham, which was to have been suppressed, still stands and prospers. I beg to know who is my accuser, for I am sure there is no cause given. Aldingborne, 8 Dec. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

8 Dec. R. O. **1619.** Edward Boughton to Cromwell.

Will it suit you to be at Lesenes on Monday or Tuesday to view the King's lands? If so, "I most heartily require you to take a breakfast in my poor lodging, or your lodging over-night, if it shall please you." Woelwiche, Our Lady Day the Conception.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

9 Dec. R. O. **1620.** S. Vaughan to Cromwell.

I arrived at Lyons 9 Dec., the ways being so perilous by the frost that I never expected to come home without a broken leg. I had a fall at Amiens, as I wrote you from Paris. At Lyons I met an Englishman who had come from Mr. Cranmer, who was 10 leagues off, and is expected here. The news will please the King.

I wrote this at night, intending early in the morning to ride towards Cranmer, whom I will conduct in safety, or die by the way. There is no news here that I have been able to collect. I trust by Christmas we shall be in England, although Mr. Cranmer is disposed only to make small journeys. Lyons, 9 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* One of the King's councillors.

9 Dec. R. O. **1621.** John Bunolt to Cromwell.

Sends by Cromwell's servant 24 partridges and 6 plovers. Begs him to obtain the King's signature to the bill for 6*d.* a day which he delivered to Cromwell; also to befriend Thos. Knight in his matter against Dr. Vagham, in which Cromwell remembers a decree was passed by the Council. Calais, 9 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Crumwell, councillor to the King's grace and master of Jewels House.

* Sir Thomas Elyot was sheriff of Cambridgeshire in 24 and 25 Hen. VIII.

1532.

9 Dec. **1622.** JOHN BUNOLT to CROMWELL.

R. O. Since his other letter was closed, the passage has been unfavorable. Has therefore caused the stuff to be drawn that Cromwell may have it sweet. Begs him to procure for the garrison of Calais payment of their half year's wages due 6 Oct. last, for they have great need; also to be good master to the water bailly in his matter. Calais, 9 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add. like preceding. Endd.*

9 Dec. **1623.** WILL. POPLEY to LADY LISLE.

R. O. Has written to my lord "about certain wrongs and vexations that John Raven hath in this country about a tenement that he late held of my good lord his master which I have bought of him." Begs her to further his suit. Ciscetor, 9 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

10 Dec. **1624.** CHRISTOPHER HALES to CROMWELL.

R. O. I beg your favor in the matter of which I wrote to you concerning the parsonage of Dreyton Bassett. I doubt not, if you will send for Robynson, and desire him to be ordered therein by you, he will stick to his presentation, and so will Sir John Dudley. Thus it will fall into the King's gift by lapse. "And other mean I cannot devise to bring the matter to pass." Pardon me for not coming to you, as I must depart at next tide. I will wait on you at the beginning of next term. "I pray you, have an eye to your servant Brygenden, that he fall not to folly out of your house this Christmas. I am a great debtor of yours for him. I pray you think not long for recompense." Greys Inn, 10 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

10 Dec. **1625.** CARD. OF SIGUENÇA to COBOS.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 180. B. M. * * * * *

The Pope says that the two Cardinals who come from France will ask for judges away from Rome for the English affair; they have signatures from many lawyers. The French king has suspended the convocation of the clergy till February, so as to put the screw on the Pope (*por hazer torcedor al Papa*), and prevent him doing anything at this interview injurious to France or England.

The king of England wished these two French cardinals to go to Rome to support his injustice, but the Pope thinks they may have come about French matters. They are lodged in the house of the Counts de Populis, where the Marshal intended to quarter the writer. Bologna, Tuesday night.

Sp., pp. 4. *Modern copy. Endd.:* 10 Dec. 1532.

10 Dec. **1626.** SIR CLEMENT WEST to SIR GILES RUSSELL.

R. O. Since your departure my house was infected with sickness, and I lost a nephew of mine. I wonder you have not sent your kinsman to be admitted, as you said you would. I put off my voyage as long as I could for his sake. I left Hamton 15 Oct. and arrived at Calais, 1 Nov.; on the 11th under sail, arrived at Alygant the 17th; "the 21 at seyll, and befors of wynd sorgyd at Melaws the 17, and the 29 seylyd to the entre off the Fare, and surgyd tyll the fyrst off thys present, and then enteryd and a ryvyd here both schyppys yn saffte." The Emperor has put back the Turk, and has now come to Italy. Some say he will into Spain, and some to Rome and to Constantinople. Howbeit, here are 40 galleys going to him to Gene. These, with other ships and galleons to the number of 100 sail, chased 130 sail of Turks, and have taken and fortified Corea and Petras. They beat

1532.

down two castles by Lepanto, "and killed all, except one of them rendered, and let all go free. Much good artillery got they there. My lord master and the convent fares well, as says he that came thence." Myssena, 10 Dec. 1532.

Commend me to your brother and the Knights.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Sir Gylys Rossell, k., commondyr off Battysford and Dyngle [at] Seynt Johns Jerusalem, yn Inglond. *Endd.:* R. on Ester Day the xiij. day of Aprell 1533.

11 Dec. **1627.** Richard Tate to Cromwell.

Calig. E. i. 42. B. M.

My lords of Richmond and Surrey* have been well welcomed in their journey toward the French court, with presents of wine and other gentle offers. My lord of Richmond has been in good health, and finds the country "very natural unto him." Surrey has suffered from an ague which he had before he left Calais, but it is hoped the worst is past. On arriving at the Court, which was at Chantely, the Great Master's house, the King embraced my lord, and made him great cheer, "saying that he thought himself now to have four sons, and exty[med] him no less." After the Daulphin and his brethren and all the noblemen had embraced him, he was taken into the King's privy chamber, where the King told him he should always be as one of his chamber. In Paris he has lodging in the Daulphin's own lodging, and sups with him and his brethren. Has found the Great Master and other governors to the Daulphin tractable and willing. Writes secretly that he finds great fault in setting forward my Lord's train, "which as yet is out of fr[ame]." Hopes things will in time be better established. Paris, 11 Dec. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Mutilated. Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Thos. Cromwell, councillor of the Privy Council.

[12 Dec.] **1628.** John Davy to Lady Lisle.

R. O.

There was a fault found in the book of account, which I corrected in my coming home. I send the books of Tehedy and Marshall with a paper of all the tin. Treunwith promised to have written up the Court rolls. Ric. Harrys has put in his allowance Mr. Saintaubyn's fee. Womberlegh, Thursday after Conception of Our Lady.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

13 Dec. **1629.** Dacre to Cromwell.

R. O.

Has received his letter showing that the King desires to be advertised concerning the repairs of the town and castle of Carlisle. The King was pleased, on sundry representations by Dacre of the decay of the fortifications, to send down Master Candishe, Christopher Morice, and others, to view the same; upon which they made a "platt." Requests that the "platt" be called before his Highness. Nawarde, 13 Dec. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Maister Thos. Crumwell.

14 Dec. **1630.** Sir George Lawson to Henry VIII.

R. O.

Received at York, from Master Cromwell, on Saturday, 7 Dec., 2,500*l.* in gold; and on Monday, the 9th, took it to my lord of Northumberland, the warden, to pay the conduct money and wages of the 1,500 men lately arrived in these parts. In the King's letters there is no mention of payment for wages and coats; so he has only paid their conduct money to Newcastle, and wages for 20 days, waiting till he hears the King's further pleasure.

* See Calais Chronicle, 44.

1532.

1630. Sir George Lawson to Henry VIII.—*cont.*

Considering that this garrison of 1,500 men will remain till more damage can be done, though this raid was very successful, and that the payment of the former garrison of 1,000 men begins on the 12th, informs the King, as Norfolk desired him, that about 150*l.* will remain in his hands, and it will be necessary to send more money in time.

The beerhouses, bakehouses, mills, &c. in Berwick and Holy Island are marvellously in ruin for lack of keeping, and it is necessary that they should be repaired, as well as the castle and town of Berwick, and the tower of the White Wall, which has been damaged by tempest. Wishes for orders. Berwick, 14 Dec. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.*

14 Dec. R. O.

1631. William Brereton to Cromwell.

Did not keep his appointment at Leson, knowing that Cromwell's occupations were so great, else he would have gone to Mr. Page. Mr. Boughton has showed him the marshes laid out for the King. Likes the selection. Cannot say whether the King has his full number of acres. They will appoint some persons. The writer, with his friend Swifte, will see that the King has no loss. Would have sent some fowls, but his fowler is very ill. Leson, 14 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Cromwell. *Sealed.*

15 Dec. R. O.

1632. Richard Croke to Cromwell.

There is no way but one with Mr. Dean,* for he has lain speechless this 20 hours, and purges *insensibiliter* both ways. His goods are all conveyed to Magdalene, Corpus, and New College, on which he has bestowed large sums, but nothing to this college, where he had his promotion. He had received since its suppression, besides salt and other necessaries, 180*l.* in ready money. Cannore is his executor. Long since he had granted away by advowson all his promotions but Witney and the prebend of Melton. On a crafty surmise made by Dr. London, that Carter, Leghton, and I should be at London to sue for the avoidance of Melton, he has resigned it to London, who is, by common report, an impugner of the King's cause, and an enemy of all that favor it. I have sent my servant to you with this information, forced by my fidelity to the King, who otherwise would be deceived. Oxford, 15 Dec.

Recommends Dr. Legh.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right honorable. *Endd.*

15 Dec. Vienna Archives.

1633. Chapuys to Charles V.

Nothing important has happened since his last letter of 26 Nov., but he would not have delayed writing except for want of a messenger.

On receipt of the Emperor's letters of the 27th ult., sent to communicate their contents to the duke of Norfolk, that he might inform the King of them. The last time Chapuys saw the King he had asked him to do so, as his ambassador had not written for two months. Wished also to tell the King of the good conduct of the Venetians concerning the Emperor's passage, which he had attributed to fear. He was not pleased with this news, and still less with the charge of the prothonotary Gambara, concerning the Emperor's interview with the Pope, of which he had already heard, and had sent to France and Rome to hinder it.

Soon after Montpesant's arrival, went to welcome him, and found him well disposed toward the Emperor and the preservation of peace. He assured

* John Higdon, dean of Christ Church.

1532.

Chapuys that the treaties made at the interview at Calais concerned nothing but resistance to the Turk, and that the Cardinals who were said to have been sent by the King about the divorce were going on their own account, without any charge, and without their expences being paid; but it was understood that if they were required by the King's agents to solicit the divorce they would do their best to assist them. Three days after, he told Chapuys that if he would dine with him, he would show him what had been agreed at the interview. Went to dinner accordingly, but he excused himself from fulfilling his promise on account of the company present.

Whatever the Ambassador may say, the Queen has informed him that the King has given the two Cardinals 9,000 marks, which is worth nearly 30,000 crowns, either to distribute in Rome or for their expences. This, coupled with the fact that the King is practising more than ever with the Parliament (*les gens de ses estatz*), causes the Queen to fear what he boasted at Boulogne and Calais—that he will succeed in his attempt.

A gentleman who is a great favorite of the lady, and intimate with the duke of Norfolk, said that he knew the French king was making war upon the Genoese, in consequence of his treatment in Spain. He could do nothing more without breaking the treaties, and expected the Emperor would assist them, and thus give a pretext for contravening the said treaties.

Ten days ago the French ambassador went to see the King at the Tower, whither he had gone to view the building. The King showed him all the treasure. Four days afterwards the King returned thither with a small company to show the Lady the whole; and the Ambassador, who had received letters from France, went thither also. In answer to a question from the King, he said before the company that the news was good, and that Andrea Doria had sent back two ships of wounded men, and that the count of Tende had been despatched from the Court [of Savoy?] into France; and then told the King the rest in private. In return for his news the King gave him a gilt cup (*une des belles couppes dorees que fut a la trouppe*). On his return the Ambassador told a certain soldier that it was time to prepare himself, for he would bet that the noise of arms and drums would be heard in France before May.

He has often said to Chapuys that he wished the Emperor was in Spain, for his sake, and that of the queen of France. Perhaps there are also other reasons.

The Nuncio has received letters of the 10th ult. from the Pope, to exhort the King to send a power for his cause, and to remove the King's distrust of him. He sent to Greenwich to ask for an audience, and was told that he must wait till the King came to London. On going to Court, thinking that he should see the King, he was conducted to the room of the duke of Norfolk, where the Privy Council and others were met. He was told that the King, who had taken some pills, could not give audience, and had ordered them to hear what he had to say. They all said that the Pope had done very ill not to remit the cause here, and the King would never send a power. As he was leaving, Norfolk told him that the King would send for him when at leisure; which he has not yet done. The King had taken no medicine. Thinks he feared the presentation of some executive brief, and wished to show the Pope that his Council is more determined than himself.

A fortnight ago a young man came here who has served for three years in the fortress of Gravelines. As he draws well, the King's artillerists and engineers are trying to get from him a plan of the fortress. Will try and prevent it.

A pursuivant of Frederick king of Denmark is here, but only to show that the death of 40 or 50 Englishmen, who were lately killed in Iceland, was due to their own fault. The King is satisfied as far as regards the Danes, but not with the conduct of the people of Hamburgh. He proposes sending a doctor and a herald thither to obtain satisfaction.

1532.

1633. CHAPUYS to CHARLES V.—*cont.*

Since the King's return the garrisons on the Scotch border have been reinforced, as the truce is expired. Some think there will be trouble with Scotland. Thomas Scot, one of the principal persons in Scotland, arrived today, being conducted by Lord Darcy. He spoke very haughtily this morning to the King, who was three hours in Council afterwards. It is said that the news he brings is the beginning of troubles. Will try to find out the particulars of his charge. London, 16 Dec. 1532.

Fr. From a modern copy.

15 Dec. **1634.** RODRIGO NIÑO to CHARLES V.

Simancas MS. Extract from a letter dated Venice, 15 Dec. 1532.

The Signory has received letters from their ambassador in Paris, of the 5th. The King was at Paris. The ambassador they have sent to take the place of the one now there on the 21st met Gregory Casale, who had overtaken the cardinal of Tournon at Montargis, and the cardinal of Tarbes at San Marturini. Both said that matters of great importance to Christendom had been considered at the interview, and they were going to inform the Pope thereof. Knows nothing else of what the courier brought. It is thought that the Cardinals will speak of the divorce, for the king of England is more abandoned than ever in this matter.

Sp., pp. 2. *From a modern copy.*

1635. [NORTHUMBERLAND to HENRY VIII.]

R. O. St. P. IV. 627. Having received the King's commands to invade Scotland, and being informed of the plenteous country of Lodyane, about Donglas, three miles from Dunbar, whither many of the Merse had removed with their goods and cattle, took advice of his brother Clifford and the other captains of the garrison here; and on Wednesday night, the 11th inst., invaded Scotland, accompanied by the whole garrison and a band of Northumberland men. On Thursday morning, before daybreak, sent forth two forays, wherein were George Douglas and Archibald his uncle, who, at daybreak, raised fires in Donglas, and destroyed the town and corn there; also the towns and corn of Aldhamstokes, Cobbirsbeth, Hoprygg, Old Camers, and Reidtlewes. Sent for their support, Sir Arthur Darcy, accompanied by 600 and above "in a fleying stale;" and for his relief, Sir Richard Tempest, with his retinue of 500, "being so near unto my battle that his strength did lie unto the said fleyng stale and me." Set forward, and burnt a town called Raynton; "and thus, thanks be to God, the forays, fleyng stale, and battle, safely, without loss or hurt, did meet at the hour of 12 of the clock, not being one pele, gentleman's house, nor grange, unbrynt and destroyed; and so reculed towards England." In our return we forayed all the country towards Berwick, and burnt and destroyed the towns of Conwodd, Honwodd, two Rustayns, Blackhill, and Hillend, two Atons, "and wan the Barmkyn there;" all which towns were in the Merse. Many Scotchmen have been taken prisoners, and there were seized over 2,000 "noyte," and 4,000 sheep, with all the insight, &c. Saw no power of Scotchmen assembled till they came in the Merse, where about 2,000 men were seen about 3 p.m. After day was gone, arrived at Berwick. Will shortly set forward in Tevidale, where the frosts are so severe as has not been seen. Desires thanks to be given to Sir Thos. Clifford, Sir Arthur Darcy, and Sir Richard Tempest, and to other inhabitants of this country, whose names he sends enclosed. The earl of Angus, his uncle Archibald, and his brother George, assisted in their persons. Understands the lord Home intended to have given us a setting on at Billy Myre, when Angus's friends said plainly they would not adventure their lives against a battle so well furnished. On this they all deserted lord

1532.

Home, leaving him not more than 1,000 men, and he never ventured near your army. Is much pressed to advance men to knighthood, according to an old privilege of wardens founded on custom, but will not take it upon him till he know the King's pleasure. Sir George Lawson was with him on Monday the 9th, and has paid the soldiers.
Pp. 4.

16 Dec. R. O. **1636.** John Abbot of St. Osith's to Cromwell.

I have received your second letters, and am sorry my answer did not please you; and though this is the first thing that you ever received of us, "I pray you take it as no nay," for the thing is not in our liberty, as Master Christr. Haale, Master Pyrton, and Master Sinclair can inform you, whatever Master Draner, who was here on the 1st Dec., may say. He threatened me with the King's letters. St. Osys, 16 Dec.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

17 Dec. Lanz, II. 41. **1637.** Charles V. to Mary of Hungary.

Approves of her policy in sending the gerfalcon (*see* No. 1584) and tarcelet to the king of France. The French proposal for an interview is much like what they make when they see that they may gain something and can lose nothing by it if it be followed up. Believes the Queen is sincere in wishing for it as well as Mary; but reminds her that Francis tried the same policy a year ago towards himself. Has already written to her how she might disentangle herself from such proposals, and thinks this more necessary now than ever, as the French would get all the advantage of such a meeting, while it might even injure the Emperor. But it must not appear that the negociation is broken off by the Emperor, but by circumstances. Delays Varas five or six days that she may have the better excuse, &c. Bologna, 17 Dec.
Fr.

17 Dec. R. O. **1638.** Sir Arthur Darcy to Cromwell.

On Thursday last the Lord Warden, with the garrison and 2,000 countrymen, were in Scotland, and burned Donglas and 12 other towns: 2,000 cattle and more sheep were taken. Such a "roode" has not been seen in winter this 200 years. The Douglases devised it. Their services are wholly to the King. The King wrote a letter, marvelling that we did not ride, but our instructions were not to do so, unless a notable act and a day foray were done by the Scots.

Thought we were too busy in what we had done, for when thieves rode our thieves rode against them, and no act was done by the wardens or by foray but we did "reacquit" it. Feared to pass the King's instructions, but now his pleasure is declared we will be busy as the weather and our horses serve. Victuals are extremely dear; oats at 12*s.* the qr. in Berwick, and 7*s.* amongst the garrison. Hay has risen within these three days, in consequence of the storms. Fears if the weather break not, riding will be stopped for a while. 17 Dec.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Thos. Cromwell. *Endd.*

17 Dec. R. O. **1639.** Cromwell's Accounts.

View of the account of Thos. Cromwell of money received and paid by him for the King, from Mich. to 17 Dec. 24 Hen. VIII.
Arrearages of the last account, 608*l.* 17*s.* 3*d.* 3¼*q.*
Received to the King's use since 2 April, 25,655*l.* 11*s.* 10½*d.*
Total, 26,264*l.* 9*s.* 2*d.* 1½*q.*

1532.

1639. CROMWELL'S ACCOUNTS—*cont.*

Paid for the King, 24,606*l.* 8*s.* 8*d.* Due to the King, 1,658*l.* 0*s.* 6*d.* 1½*q.* Remaining in the charge of Wm. Body, Cromwell's servant, 2,253*l.* 12*s.* 0*d.* ½*q.*

Lent by Cromwell to sundry persons, 593*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

ii. Fines for knights assessed by Cromwell and not paid, as appears by the obligations examined, 17 Dec., 2,180*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Fines made with sundry persons, spiritual and temporal, and unpaid, with 400*l.* for the fine of the elect bishop of Chester, 12,250*l.* 5*s.* 1*d.* Money lent by the King's commandment, 2,020*l.* Forfeits for conveying corn, 1,580*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Total, 18,031*l.* 5*s.* 1*d.*

Pp. 3. *Endd.*

18 Dec. R. O. **1640.** HENRY LACY to CROMWELL.

Touching my business, you desired me at your departure from Calais to inform you if it went not forward, and you would send another commission for its better expedition. I therefore send you two books, the first being "a good instruction of my said business," and the second containing a copy of the King's commission, with my bill of complaint, and also "the King's general surveyors of his lands, two letters," and the copies of two privy seals. I trust to you for the recompense of the 60*l.* I lost for your sake; and you will find in the book of instruction 100*l.* to your own advantage. I have also shown how the King is deceived in some things. A speedy remedy is required, else great inconvenience may arise in the Court at Marke to the King's lands, and to me his tenant. I refer you to the bearer, John Walla (Whalley), merchant, of London. Calais, 18 Dec. 1532.

I shall send you by the next ship "a shar" (chair) [wrapped in canvas]* of the best fashion out of Flanders, with your name written on it. "Felype Crahor was ryght glad for to brenge your mastershepe the sad shar without takyng any freght therfor." For better speed I have sent this letter and the books by Craher, though my good friend has written to his friend John Walley to pursue the matter. The four pannels of the said "schar" are trussed underneath the seat.

Hol., pp. 3. *Add.*

[19] Dec. R. O. **1641.** REYNOLD LYTYLPROW to CROMWELL.

There is a Frenchman to whom I bear favor, who has been much vexed in the time of wars by Sir Edwd. Bolen, and spoiled of all he had. He desires to be a denizen, in which you can help him. Send me two words what the charge shall be. If it is great, it cannot be borne, for the man is poor. Norwich, Thursday before St. Thomas's Day.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Cromwell, dwelling at Austen Friars.

19 Dec. Add. MS. 28,585, f. 183. B. M. **1642.** DR. ORTIZ to the EMPRESS.

Has received her letter of 19 Nov.

Has already written that the King did not send a mandate by the end of Oct., and that, after some discussion, the Pope, before he left Rome, confirmed by a decree the conclusion of the Consistory, but would not give the sentence *por contradictas*, as he was just leaving Rome. Hopes to persuade the Emperor to urge the Pope to order the case to be proceeded with in the Rota, and that report be made to his Holiness here before the Emperor leaves. As the other side has not answered, the sentence is certain; and they cannot complain that it is given by favor, as no other could be given.

* These words are crossed through.

1532.

I send a copy of my letter to his Majesty from Bologna. The brief has been despatched and sent to Rome to be notified, "en la Yglesia de contradictas." It will shortly be sent to Flanders to be notified and printed. Sends a copy of it, and also a letter from queen Katharine. Advises the Empress to preserve the Queen's letters, as some day they will be valued as relics.

The interview between the kings of England and France is finished. The cardinals of Agrimonte (Grammont) and Tornon are expected here, but I do not know their purpose. I thank God the King has not married that Anna. In the brief the Pope has annulled any marriage the King may make.

It is reported from England that it is customary for the King and Queen to send jewels when they send messages to each other (*se embian a visitar*), but lately the King had ordered the Queen not to do so. Before the interview, however, he sent to ask her for all her jewels, which she at first refused to send, in accordance with his previous order, but on a repetition she complied.

The ambassadors at first thought I had better stay in Rome; but as there was nothing to do there, I came here. Bolonia, 19 Dec. 1532.

Sp., pp. 5. *Modern copy.*

Ibid., f. 186. 2. English abstract of the above.

1643. [The Imperial Ambassador in Portugal] to ———.

Add. MS. 28,585, f. 204. B. M. "Respuesta del Rey de Portugal sobre el negocio de la Reina de Ynglaterra."

On the 29th ult. the King replied as follows to us, don Esteban Dalmeyda and myself. That the Emperor had informed him, through me, of what the queen of England had written about her husband's intentions, and desired him to unite in sending ambassadors to England. To this he had replied that he was ready to do so, and had chosen persons to send; but the Emperor had let him know nothing of what the King had done since. He did not know whether the Empress was assisting in the cause. When there was any matter of difference between common persons, it was usual to know the cause before meddling in it; and this was still more necessary in a matter concerning princes. He would order don Pedro Mascareñas to enquire of the Emperor what steps he had hitherto taken with the king of England; and would likewise order his ambassador in Rome to request the Pope to treat this case as it deserved, and to inform him how it was going on. He should then know what to do to fulfil his duty to his aunt.

His lawyers had discovered that the Queen's right was clear. He would send their opinions to the Emperor if he wished.

Sp., pp. 2. *Modern copy.*

19 Dec. **1644.** John Bunolt to Cromwell.

R. O. Has received [letters] from Mr. Hacket, who desired him to send on one directed to Cromwell by a sure man. Sends it by Mr. Allayn King. It is said "the corvesters (?) woll have the Emperor to be iteratt crowned in Rome." Ever since you left we have had great frost and snow, with stormy weather. "Now it breaks, and like to do much harm." Calais, 19 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Master [Cr]umwell, councillor to the King's Highness, and master of his Jewels House.

19 Dec. **1645.** Thomas Earl of Rutland.

R. O. Warrant to Thos. Cromwell, master and treasurer of the Jewels, to pay 200*l.* to Thos. earl of Rutland, by way of prest and loan, to be repaid at the Feast of the Purification, 1534. Westm., 19 Dec. 24 Hen. VIII. *Signed.*

Vellum, mutilated.

1532.

20 Dec. **1646.** Dr. Thomas Lee.

R. O. Warrant under the sign manual to Cromwell, as master of the Jewels, to pay to Thos. Lee, D.C.L., who is appointed ambassador to Denmark, 60*l.*, for his diets, at 20*s.* a day, beginning 21 Dec. Westm., 20 Dec. 24 Hen. VIII.

20 Dec. **1647.** Canons of Christchurch, Oxford, to Cromwell.

Faustina, C. vii. 100. B. M. Have written a letter to the King concerning the death of their dean,* and desire him to make any alterations therein which he thinks advisable. Send Croke as messenger to the King. He will do nothing without consulting Cromwell. Wish the new dean to be one of themselves. Complain of their poverty. Without his help many of them will not be able to keep off hunger this Christmas. Oxford, 13 kal. Jan. "Regii Oxoniensis Collegii canonici."

Lat., p. 1. *Add.:* Clarissimo et unico Mæcenati nostro, domino Thomæ Crumwello, regio consiliario dignissimo.

20 Dec. **1648.** Sir Gregory da Casale to Gardiner.

R. O. Pocock, ii. 355. Guronus writes that I did wrong not to go to Rome, and that I should go; but as I cannot tell whether he had your authority for this, I shall remain here till I hear from you. When I received your last letters I was on the point of going thither, when my brother notified to me the process they were agitating at Rome against the King; and I remained, as I wrote to you, fearing to make a mistake; for, as I was well known to be a servant of the King, my presence might have been to the advantage of the opposite party. I am perplexed, not knowing whether the King wishes me to obstruct this process of the Pope's, or to leave it alone; and whether, if I do, I should speak as if on my own authority. For this reason, I sent my brother to Rome instead; and I now send Guronus to you to learn your mind and the King's.

I learned, by letters of Guronus of the 10th ult., of his despatch, and of the letters you obtained from the King to the king of the Romans, for my brother's liberation; for which I and all my brothers are for ever bound to you. I await the return of Guronus before departing to Rome, that I may be certain of what he wrote to me. When I first received his letters I despatched a servant to my brother, and wrote to him to use all means to prevent the Pope proceeding in the King's cause till I came.

Lat., pp. 2. *Headed:* Ex literis D. Gregorii Casalii die xx. Decembris Bononiæ datis ad D. Secretarium. *Endd. by Gardiner:* From Sir Gregory de Cassales to me.

20 Dec. **1649.** A Convert to Christianity.

S. B. "By the King.

"Henry R.

"Trusty and welbelovyd we grett you well. And where ye be accustumyd to pay yerely to all and synguler such person and persons whych be from tyme to tyme whyth yn this our Royalme of Englond convertyd to our Crystyan and most Catholyke fayth from any other erronyous fayth and mysbeleve, thre half pens by the day duryng the naturall lyfe of every such person and persons, for and towardys ther relefe and fyndyng, ye havyng from us knowelege of our pleasour by our warrante to you dyrectyd in that behalf; We late you wyte that for as moche as Kateryn Wheteley, some

* John Higden died 13 Jan. 1532-3, according to Le Neve (vol. iii. 511). Can this date be wrong?

1532.

tyme callyd Aysa Pudewya, refusyd her erronyous fayth and beleve, and toke and receyvyd baptysme, and our Cristyan and most Catholyke beleve within this our Roylme of Englond, our will and pleasour is that ye pay or doo to be payd yerely unto the sayd Marye (*sic*) during her lyfe naturall thre half pens every day. And this byll sygned wyth our hand shalbe to you a suffycyent warrante for thaskyng and havyng of your allowaunce in our Eschequer from tyme to tyme in that behalf. Yoven at our manor of Westminstre, the xxth day of Decembre in the xxiiijth yere of our reygne.

"To our trustye and wellbelovyd Clerke and Counceller, Master John Tayler, Master of our Rolles and Recordes in our Chauncerye, and to the Master of the Rolles for the tyme beyng, and in his absens to his deputie there."

S. B. 2. Similar warrant for Marye Coke, *alias* Omell Faytt Isya. Westm., 20 Dec. 24 Hen. VIII.

20 Dec. **1650.** Sir Robert Corson to Cromwell.

R. O. Desires to know what to do with the priest's money and horses. Divers abbots and priors that he took money of are here, desiring to recover part and forgive the rest, but I told them I would wait your orders. I would have sent a servant of my own with this letter, but as your servant, Sir Will. Lawrence, was in the town, I thought it best to send by him. I pray you befriend me in the matter Mr. Alvard showed you of between Sir Weston Brown and me; also to speak to the King about our parish church.

It would be meritorious for you and the duke of Norfolk to show the King of the great dearth of grain in Suffolk and Norfolk. Barley and malt were never at so high a price,—5*s.* a comb, and like to be higher, as those who have "newynges" of corn of their own will not thresh it, but buy 300 or 400 comb to keep it in their hands. There is also great complaint of the scarcity of cheese and butter. Cheese is 24*s.* or 26*s.* 8*d.* the wey, which used to be 10*s.* or 12*s.*; and butter, which was 8*d.* a gallon, is now 16*d.*,—all from persons buying it up and exporting it from Woodbrege; whether into Flanders, Calais, or London would be known if the customer there did his duty. Is told upwards of 200 wey are shipped this day. Ipswich, Friday, St. Thomas's Even the Apostle. *Signed.*

Pp. 2. *Begins:* Mastyr Cromwell.

20 Dec. **1651.** R. Chapman, Mayor of Cambridge, to Cromwell.

R. O. The corporation of Cambridge send him, by Thos. Braken, the bearer, 20 pikes and 10 tenches, for the service they owe him, and for his favor in their causes. Cambridge, 20 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right honorable Master Cromwell.

21 Dec. **1652.** William Noxton, Prior of Southwick, to Lady Lisle.

R. O. Thinks it seven years since he heard from my Lord and her Ladyship. Is sorry that he has no "deutees" to send to them towards their great charge at the King's coming to Calais. Has never seen everything so scarce. Southwick, St. Thomas's Day.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

22 Dec. **1653.** John Daunce to Cromwell.

R. O. Recommends the abbot of Thame, who had obtained of the King a grant for the next voidance of Shipton under Wichewodde. It has been found, however, that Dr. Bawgh, one of the King's chaplains, had a further grant of the same. Hopes he will use his influence with the King, that

1532.

1653. JOHN DAUNCE to CROMWELL—*cont.*

when any other benefice shall be vacant the abbot may be remembered. Heard Cromwell, at the table of my lord of the Great Seal, speak highly of the Abbot. Nether Wynchingedon, 22 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

23 Dec. R. O. **1654.** JOHN BUNOLT to CROMWELL.

Begs his favor for the bearer, who has a suit to the King to sign a bill for 6*d.* a day in this town. Calais, 23 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Crumwell, councillor to the King's grace, and Master of Jewels House. *Endd.*

23 Dec. R. O. St. P. IV. 630. **1655.** SIR GEO. LAWSON to HENRY VIII.

This Monday, 23 Dec., my lord Warden, accompanied by Sir Thos. Clifford, Sir Arthur Darcy, and Sir Ric. Tempest, with your whole garrisons, both of the first 1,000 men and of the 1,500 men laid on the Borders, laid siege to a pele called Cawe Mylles, in Scotland, outside Berwick, which, after a long defence, yielded, and has been delivered to the keeping of Angus. The first garrison of 1,000 men is paid to the 8th January next, but the 1,500 men are only paid to the 25th Dec. Has only 150*l.* in his hands. Berwick, 23 Dec. *Signed.*

Add.

23 Dec. R. O. **1656.** CARDINAL CAMPEGGIO.

His commission of the peace for the city of Salisbury, addressed to Sir John Fitz-James, chief justice of the King's Bench, Sir Ric. Lyster, chief baron of the Exchequer, Ric. Hilley, the Cardinal's vicar general, Sir Edw. Baynton, the mayor of Salisbury, Barth. Husey, Chas. Bulkeley, John Stone, John Barowe, sen., and Rob. Southe, with powers to put in execution the statutes against beggars and vagabonds, &c. Salisbury, 23 Dec. 24 Hen. VIII. *Seal mutilated.*

24* Dec. Vit. B. XIII. 225. B. M. Pocock, II. 357. **1657.** AUGUSTINE to CROMWELL.

Pays him very fulsome compliments on his reputation and progress in the King's favor. Is never so miserable but that, when he hears something said in Cromwell's honor, he feels himself wonderfully exhilarated. Has written very frequently. Will say nothing of the constant promises made by the king of England for his compensation by La Pommeraye, the French ambassador. Begs he will communicate respecting the business with Frescobald, since, if he can meet with no better success, he will return to England in the spring. The Pope, on the 19th day after he left the city, came to this town. He was mounted on a Turkish horse, and wore a red cloak. The Emperor arrived on [Friday] the 13th, and was met at seven miles distance by the Cardinals, who waited two hours for his arrival. Gives an account of his reception, and his kneeling to the Pope to kiss his toe, which the Pope would not permit. When he entered the church, and saw Campeggio in the throng, he turned some steps out of the way to embrace him, and asked after his health. Mentions a saying that Friday was a lucky day with the Emperor, according to the report of the Spaniards. On which some one said, "Because the progenitors of you Spaniards crucified the Lord of Heaven and Earth on a Friday, you imagine that whatever you undertake on that day will be successful, but you will find yourselves mistaken." Grammont and Tournon are expected. I need scarcely tell you how great

* Supplied from marginal note made before the Fire.

1532.

is the anxiety, for they come with instructions from both Kings, and fortified with much learning. News of the proceedings of prince Doria, the Turks and Hungarians. They say a portent has happened here,—that a lion on a column in the night time turned its face to the east, which was formerly turned to the west. They look upon this as a symptom of the destruction of the Turkish empire. News of the German princes. Bologna, [24] Dec. 1532.

Lat., hol., mutilated. Add. Endd.

24 Dec. **1658.** Edmund Bonner to Cromwell.

R. O. St. P. VII. 394.

Thanks for your kindness touching the benefice of Chery Burton near Beverley, wherein Mr. Winter hath otherwise used me than I have given cause. Also your remembrance made for me to the King concerning Ribchester, late one of the promotions of Mr. Clayton, of which, with your favor to Dr. Bagard, archdeacon Bell lately informed me. On the 18th Nov. the Pope with six cardinals and a small train took his way to Bologna, not by Florence but by Perugia, "six other Cardinals to make up a brown dozen, and yet not all good saints," making their journey by Florence with the rest. As the road was very foul by continued rain, the Pope was often compelled to go on foot for a mile or two; "and his company, beside that pleasure and pastime, for lack of a feather bed compelled to lie in the straw, where, if I had been harbinger, I would other have caused them to lie on the boards with sorrow, or else have set fire in the straw." Since then we have not had a fair day for a month. No man "doth sing Salve festa dies, either for the pleasure he had or the winning." The Pope entered Bologna twice,—first on Our Lady's Eve, the Conception (7 Dec.), privately; and the next day, with the usual ceremonies, in his long white kirtle, and his rochet upon the same, and a stole about his neck. Of any miracle that was done upon the halt or lame I heard not. In consequence of the rain and a full moon on Thursday, which is not thought propitious, the Emperor's entry was put off till Friday. He was received at the gates by 12 cardinals, having a canopy borne over his head, with the two eldest cardinals on each side of him. In his company were the dukes of Mantua, Milan, &c., but the whole were not more than 500. He rode in a coat of gold; but, from the foulness of the weather, or other reasons, showed no great joy in the ceremony. Describes the interview between the Emperor and the Pope. He made one low obeisance, and, going a little further, a second; and, thirdly, on reaching the Pope he would have kneeled down to kiss his foot, which the Pope would have prevented, but in the end he kissed his foot, his hand, and lastly his cheek. He was then conducted along a platform large enough only for the Pope and himself to pass from the steps of the church to the gate of the palace, where the Emperor made a low courtesy to the Pope, and departed to his lodgings. The citizens would not have allowed the Spaniards to lodge in the town. There are 5,000 lanceknights to keep order. They treat the Bolognese after the Gospel; for in what house they enter they will eat and drink such as they find, paying nothing therefor; and, beside the Gospel, they will well favoredly beat their host. The Spaniards have as much good love in these parts as a man may buy for a halfpenny. On the third Sunday in Advent, the Emperor heard an oration by a "freer flaterabunter" in the Pope's chapel. Card. Ægidius and the card. of Ancona are dead; as is also Aloysius Gonzaga, the Pope's captain. The old abbot of Farfa has been reconciled so so to the Pope, and has of late been at Rome. Andrea Doria is at Naples. The two French cardinals have not yet come. I send you a dialogue between Marforius and Pasquillus. Marforius, as you well remember, is a great statue lying beneath the capitol. Pasquillus you know very well. Desires to be recommended to my lord of Winchester, Mr. Alm[on]er, archdeacon Bell, Mr. Heneage, Welsh, and Brereton. Bologna, 24 Dec.

Hol. Add.

1532.

24 Dec. **1659.** BENET to HENRY VIII.

R. O. St. P. VII. 401.

Received on the 19th the King's letters, dated Calais, 7 Nov., by Thomas. Though, as your Majesty will perceive, by our common letters written on the Pope's departure from Rome, we were in good hope of the Pope, to confirm him I told him of Sir Gregory's coming from England with such things as would please him. Though the Pope would make no promise, yet he persists in the suspension of the process till Sir Gregory's coming. I therefore forbear the delivery of your letter to him of the 2nd Oct. I have never found him more tractable; and when I told him that he might find means to satisfy you while the Emperor was with him, and have you as great a friend as ever, he said he would give a joint of his hand if some means could be found, and called to remembrance what he said two years ago, that the opinion of the lawyers was more favorable to your cause than that of the divines. Details further his conference with the Pope on this subject. Had Ancona lived, the Pope would have followed his opinion, and I expect good fruit from his nephew. Therefore, I could not resist the deliverance of such things as Sir Gregory delivered him. Advises the King to write a gentle letter to the Pope. The two French cardinals have not yet arrived. Bologna, 24 Dec. 1532. *Signed.*

Add. Endd.

24 Dec. **1660.** HAUKINS to HENRY VIII.

R. O. St. P. VII. 404.

For your English dialogue,* I send you "a dialogue for my small eloquence Latinised." I could, if it pleased you, have "conversed" it into English or French Latin, but I perpended that for England that in English was sufficient, and for France that which you have commanded to be transposed into French; and men, I trust, will by little and little acknowledge the truth. The difficulty is in the Italians, who are so curious and delicate, that if the writing please them not, they abject it, and for this cause very many of them "fastide" the study of Scripture. I have, therefore, accommodated it to their tastes. I have added and suppressed certain passages, *e.g.*, "for that God maketh evil," &c. is added, and marked with strikes that you may perceive these alterations at once. I have "omisid" the sayings of councils, &c., because I lack the quotations; and you will please to command Cranmer or Gudric to write them in as they are in the originals. Also I have not interpreted the preface.

Three days ago, one belonging to Cranmer came to me out of Almain, saying that the duke of Saxe trusts to be king of the Romans, and is favored by the princes of Germany; that the dukes of Bavaria are displeased with don Ferdinand; that a week since, being at Augsburg, he spoke with Laurence Stabar, asking if he had anything for Cranmer. He answered, None other, but I supped with the king of Hungary here in one of Focar's houses. On enquiring of Focar's clerk, found it was a duke of Hungary pertaining to the Waywode.

I had rather write the secrets of your Grace's realm than of this country, for here I know more of your secrets than many do there. *It is said the duke of Milan will marry the Pope's niece.* The Pope and the Emperor lodge here in the same house. He has 6,000 Almains in the city; 500 watch without and 200 in his lodging. If he had a law suit, would rather have such a judge than be a judge himself. *Hears from Augustine, Campeggio's physician, that the Emperor has given his master a bishopric, and did him great honor, as he sat among the Cardinals.* Will be glad if the King will send him his book "De Potestate Papæ," and that also which he did set in order. Learns from Benet and Bonner that they may be of service. Has had great kindness from both, and strongly recommends Bonner's just petition to the King. Bologna, Christmas Eve, 1532.

* The "Glass of Truth."

1532.

It is said that the Emperor's natural daughter (Margaret) is to be married to the Pope's brother's natural son.

Hol. Part cipher, deciphered. Add. Endd.

24 Dec. **1661.** HAUKINS to CROMWELL.

R. O. St. P. VII. 406.

Has written to him, and begs his favor in a small matter. All other ambassadors have their meat vessels for their tables of silver, as Cranmer can inform him. Howbeit, he had none, nor have I. Judge you how they are content to be served in tin or pewter, who are accustomed to dine at home off silver. I have much plate here of the King's, but, except the salt, the bason and ewer, two flagons, and the spoons, all unprofitable. Wishes to know if he may turn the unprofitable plate into profitable. Will bear the charge of the making. Begs him to be good in Bonner's case. Bononi, Christmas Eve, 1532.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add. Endd.*

24 Dec. **1662.** [BENET and SIR G. DA CASALE to HENRY VIII.]

R. O. St. P. VII. 397.

Urged the Pope that the best thing he could do was to bring the Emperor to a sense of justice. For this he admitted that no one was so fit as cardinal Ancona ; but as the Cardinal was too old to travel to Bologna, he had wished the Emperor to come to Rome. Happily, the cardinal of Ravenna, Ancona's nephew, was favorable to your cause. We urged the Pope to have him in the place of Ancona, who has since died. The Pope sent for him, to learn what were his uncle's opinions. Ravenna told him that he had always been of counsel with his uncle in this cause. He professes his readiness to serve your Majesty, knowing his uncle's great reputation, and "that the Pope will believe that Ravenna doth say," as he is rather Imperial than otherwise. I, Sir Gregory, have delivered him the writing that I brought from England in order to confirm him in his good will, and because he knew what your Highness had given and promised. The 3,000 ducats we left at Lyons, but have bound ourselves to pay it him in a month. We should have paid it before if we had not been kept in suspense by the letters of my lord of Winchester, who ordered us not to pay unless the matters excusatory were admitted. On this we could not insist.

Ravenna has been in hand with the Pope, who enquired much into this matter; and has answered him in such a manner as we had agreed upon. The Pope is much pleased at the proof he had of Ravenna's acquaintance with the opinion of his uncle. This day Ravenna was visited by the Emperor's ambassador, who told him that the Emperor was marvellously pleased at his procuring the writings and vote of his uncle in this case, and would more believe the said vote than all the men and books in the world. The Cardinal answered, that in time convenient he would freely declare his uncle's vote. You will see how important this man is to the cause.

Headed : Common letters of the 24th Dec. *Copy by Tuke. Endd.*

25 Dec. **1663.** The MINORIES.

R. O.

Computus of Roger Hog . . . . . of the convent of Minorisses beyond Algate, London, from Christmas 23 [Hen.] VIII. to Christmas 24 [Hen.] VIII.

[Balance] from last account, 25*l.* 3*s.* 1*d.*

"[De] . . . is sive . . . reddit' " :—Prior of Newark, prior of Esingspittle, Beatrice Whitewell ; tenements late belonging to John Barnes, John Paris, and John Wyssyngsettes, the wardens of London Bridge, quit rent from the Cocke at Dowgate, 52*s.* 10*d.*

Olde Fisshe Street: Wm. Honyng, 6*l.*

Woode Street : Thos. Watts, Thos. Raynton, John Bankes, 4*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

Lade Lane : Robt. Marshall, Nic. Richardson, Edmund Atkynson, Wm. Hickson, Ric. Writte, John Masson, Wm. Bradeshaw, 5*l.* 18*s.*

1532.

1663. The Minories—*cont.*

Seynt Laurence Lane: Wm. Gressam, Thos. Habraham, Wm. Gressent, 8*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*

Bow Lane: Thos. Paris, Wm. Gressam, Roger Monyngton.

Dowgate: Edw. Grene, Wm. Mabbeson, Wm. Roggers, Wm. Sargent, Wm. Horbury, "Ihus (Jesus') comons," 11*l.* 15*s.*

Vyntre: Adam Heyre, 40*s.*

Abbeschurche Lane: Ric. Boyes, John Busshe, Robt. Amadas, Matthew Wyntur, Laurence Cokkes, Luke Feryng, Jas. Curdner, Joice Moyste, Robt. Leigh, Ric. Grene, 19*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.*

Lumbert St.: Geo. Tadlowe, John Devereux, John Percywall, Edw. Barbour, Robt. Cressy, Chr. Samon, John Robson, 32*l.*

Lothebury: Patrick Prowse, 66*s.* 8*d.*

Paternoster Row: 26*s.* 8*d.*

Ostergate: Robt. Baylye, 100*s.*

Sithebourne Lane: Ric. Game, Martin ———*, Thos. Masse, Wm. Carpenter, Hen. Barker, Alice Grene, John Riche, 5*l.* 19*s.* 4*d.*

Elena Bowyer, for a tenement outside the great gate of the Minorisses, 10*s.*

Total, 148*l.* 4*s.* 11*d.*

Rents paid: To Thos. Lane, rector of Trinity the Less, London; the warden of Moch Wakering church, Essex; the prior and convent of Christchurch, London; the abbot of Bermondsey; the prior of Christchurch, Canterbury; the master of St. Katharine's Hospital near the Tower; the master of St. Thomas's Hospital, Southwark; the prior and convent of Esingspitle: the wardens of St. Pancras church; the dean of St. Paul's; the chamberlain of Westminster Abbey; the prior of Smithfield; the collector of the rents of the chamber of London; the sheriffs of London; and the abbess of the Minorisses. Total, 9*l.* 14*s.*

Decays of rent, 26*s.* 3½*d.* Vacancies of tenements, 70*s.* 8*d.* Victuals bought, 64*l.* 9*s.* 11¼*d.*

Repairs at the monastery and tenements belonging to it, 39*l.* 5*s.* 5*d.* Necessary expences, 29*s.* 2*d.* Total, 119*l.* 15*s.* 5¾*d.*

"Super." Arrears due from Paul Pylgryme, alien, Robt. Westcott, Wm. Makson, Thos. Alicour, Elizabeth Stoner, Wm. Sergeant, Thos. Blagbourne, Collette Sweatter, Simon Bowen, Ric. Game, Robt. Levyn, John Yrelondes, Luke Feryng, John Riche, Robt. Crassy, Thos. Bee, 22*l.* 14*s.* 7*d.*; Ralph Down, Ric. Bois, Thos. Masse, Hen. Barker.

A paper roll, mutilated.

1664. Christopher Coo to Cromwell.

R. O. I beg you will put the King in remembrance to have compassion of me this high feastful time. My remaining so long in such hard captivity will be a general warning to other merchants. Further urges mercy.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right noble Master Cromwell, of the King's honorable Council.

25 Dec. **1665.** Thos. Legh to Cromwell.

R. O. Please ask the abbot of Westminster when he is elected to take the bearer into his service. By this you will do a charitable deed. 25 Dec. 24 Hen. VIII. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Councillor. *Endd.*

27 Dec. **1666.** Ghinucci to Cromwell.

Harl. MS. 6,989, f. 17. B. M. Hears by the letters of Augustine, his nephew, of Cromwell's kindness to himself. Begs him to see that the present chancellor of his bishopric manages matters better than his predecessor. Recommends Augustine. Bologna, 27 Dec. 1532. *Signed.*

Lat., p. 1. *Add. Endd.*

* Blank in MS.

1532.

[27 Dec.†] **1667.** [Dr. Augustine to Cromwell.]

Vit. B. xiii. 227*. B. M. Pocock, ii. 363.

Wrote three days ago in the packet of Dr. Benet. Begs he will urge that the long promised compensation may be paid him, and the 20*l.* transmitted. Has always found Cromwell his good friend. Intends returning to England.

News of Doria. They are always at prayers here, with more ceremonies than Jews at their synagogues. I am still starving, and have never passed a more gloomy day than when, in the mass for Christmas Day, I was compelled to remain without food or drink for many hours. The Emperor offered water for the Pope to wash his hands. Desires to be remembered to Norfolk and Wiltshire.

Lat., hol., mutilated.

27 Dec. **1668.** Garrison of Calais.

R. O.

Warrant under the sign manual to Cromwell, as master of the Jewels, to deliver to Rob. Fouler, vice-treasurer of Calais, 4,000*l.* for the garrison. Greenwich, 27 Dec. 24 Hen. VIII.

28 Dec. **1669.** Edward Abp. of York to Cromwell.

R. O.

I thank you for your goodness, especially of late, in two things: first, for the dissolving of the injunction; and, second, for the licence you have obtained for me to be absent from the Parliament,—a great boon, as I have no horse, stuff, nor provision, and my late coming hither has been so chargeable. Cawod, 28 Dec. 1532‡ (?) *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.*

28 Dec. **1670.** Sir George Lawson to Cromwell.

R. O.

Received his letter dated London, the 21st inst., at Berwick on the 26th. Has accordingly sent the King an account of all monies that have come into his hands in these parts. There remains little in his hands. Wrote to the King that there remained 150*l.*, but since then he has paid three days' more wages to the new garrison of 1,500 men, so that they are fully paid, both conduct money and wages, up to the present day. The first garrison of 1,000 men is paid up to the 8th Jan. next. The new garrison make great exclamation for money for their coats. The 500 marks about which the King desired to be certified, that Sir Thos. Clifford and Lawson had for provision of corn, were spent this last summer. There is rye and malt remaining unsold within the King's garners in Berwick, and other part sold to the soldiers upon their next half year's wages. Has thus received about 200*l.* from the sale of the corn. The remainder of the said 500 mks. will not be received till Midsummer next, or after the half year's wages of Berwick are paid. Has no money in hand for the repairs ordered by the King at Berwick, as of the tower of the White Wall, which is sore undermined by water, and the King's bakehouses, brewhouses, mills, garners, and storehouse, as well in the Nesse and Walles Green in Berwick as within the castle, which are much decayed, owing to the late tempestuous weather. It is very hard to get hay and oats, which Cromwell has desired to be laid in. Two or three ships laden with beans and malt have been waiting for wind to come hither six weeks and more. Has sent a servant into Norfolk and Lincolnshire to provide corn. Berwick, 28 Dec.

Has not received a penny of Mr. Wynter's money all this year, for he has been little at York since before Michaelmas. Believes Thos. Barton will send money shortly. *Signed.*

Pp. 2. *Add.:* Maister Cromwell, esquier, and of the Kinges most honorable Counsaill.

† Supplied from note made before the Fire, which dates the letter 27 Dec. 1532.

‡ The last figure is a little doubtful.

1532.

1670. Sir George Lawson to Cromwell—*cont.*

R. O. 2. Sir George Lawson's account of moneys received for the King's affairs in the North from 14 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII.

Received of the abbot of St. Mary's, York, 3,333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*; and from Mr. Cromwell, by John Gostwyk, 2,500*l.*

Paid for conduct money of 1,000 men of the first garrison on the Borders, 324*l.* 8*s.* 3*d.* For four months' wages of the said garrison, ending 8 Jan. next, 3,994*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To fletchers at Newcastle, for trimming and mending 700 bows and 600 sheaves of arrows, 7*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Conduct money and wages for 1,500 men of the new garrison, paid to the 28th day "of this month of December," 1,455*l.* 13*s.* 8*d.* For hire of horses for carriage of ordnance and for laborers' wages at the first road to Dunglasse in Scotland, and at the road made to the Cawemylles, 6*l.* 11*s.* 9*d.*

In Lawson's hand, large paper, p. 1.

ii. Another copy of the preceding, with additions; viz., an additional sum of 2,034*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, received from Cromwell by the hands of his kinsman Ric. Morgan, and a schedule of claims on the balance in hand, *i.e.* for wages to the 1,500 men to 5 Feb. and to 5 March next, and for their coats.

Large paper, p. 1.

28 Dec. **1671.** The Scotch Borders.

R. O. Warrant under the sign manual to Cromwell, as master of the Jewels, to convey to Sir Geo. Lawson 2,034*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, to be employed on the King's affairs in the marches of Scotland. Greenwich, 28 Dec. 24 Hen. VIII.

29 Dec. **1672.** Peter Ligham to Cromwell.

R. O. I have received letters from Dr. Tregonwell, of Dr. Guent, mentioning your kindness to move the King for my preferment. Having the King's favor I intend to take no benefice with cure, but there is a little benefice indued with a vicar in Rumney Marsh, called Newchurch, of the yearly value of 8*l.*, late held by Mr. Ingram, of which the presentation is in the King's hands by the death of my lord of Canterbury, which I should be glad to have. Canterbury, 29 Dec. *Signed.*

Pp. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

29 Dec. **1673.** Sir George Lawson to Cromwell.

R. O. Sent by the last post to the King and Cromwell accounts of the money he had received in these parts. Has since laid out over 40*l.* to help the poor soldiers in the garrison. Is ready to pay more if the King commands it. Has arranged for provision of beans, oats, and malt. This provision of corn I make out of the portion of the 500 marks received by Clifford and me last summer. My Lord Warden and others here have written to the King to explain why they have not discharged 500 men of the garrison. If they are to be kept, hopes Cromwell will send money. The new garrison is very clamorous for money for their coats; for which he has written to the King, and to my Lord Warden and others here for the sure mustering of the said garrison, recommending that they should make their abode here. My Lord Warden has commanded my attendance at Newcastle at this time. Newcastle, 29 Dec. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Master Cromwell, Esq., and of the King's most honorable Council.

29 Dec. **1674.** Sir Thomas Clyfford to Cromwell.

R. O. Writes to the King about some affairs of the Borders, and making request for a ship of Scotland, taken by his servants at sea, which had been restrained and taken from them by order of the mayor of Hull. Begs

1532.

Cromwell to second his suit. Sends copy of his letter to the King. Berwick, 29 Dec. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Master Cromwell, of the King's most honorable Council. *Endd.*

29 Dec. **1675.** WALTER COWLEY to CROMWELL.

R. O. St. P. II. 161.

It is reported by several who have lately come from Ireland that my lord of Kildare, for the maintenance of his son-in-law, Fergenanym O'Karroll, besieged a castle belonging to the adversaries of his said son-in-law, who were in strife with him for the lordship of O'Karroll, and that Kildare was shot with a handgun under the ribs, and was lying in great danger. My lord Butler is married to the late earl of Desmond's daughter and heir general. "And for the great lachenes my lord of Ossory hath imputed in me in the expedition of my suit there, he hath made so quick speed" that Dermott McGilpatrick, the murderer of his son, is taken and put in durance. Bristol, St. Thomas's Day in Christmas.

Hol. Add.: Of the Council. *Endd.*

29 Dec. **1676.** MARY OF HUNGARY to the COMMISSARY GENERAL OF THE ORDER OF ST. FRANCIS DE OBSERVANTIA, in the Province of France.

Vesp. F. III. 87 b. B. M.

Desires him to stop the warden of the Franciscan monastery at Ghent from going to England, as his preaching is so useful at the present time. Mons, in Hainault, 29 Dec. 1532. *Signed.*

Lat., p. 1. *Add.*

30 Dec. **1677.** JOHN SANTFORD to CROMWELL.

R. O.

I caused your writing in my favor to be delivered to my lord of Cumberland, in Craven, the morrow of St. Katherine's Day. He was sorry for me, and sent the writ against Roland Faderstonhalf to the under-sheriff, Sir John Loder, to serve on Roland and on Robt. Warcop; whereon Roland threatened me, and rode to Berwick. I believe he was little welcome to Sir Thos. Clifford. The said Roland stole my gelding from my servant, Ric. Panttre, the 9th May, as he rode on my errands with other things. Tuesday sevennight before St. Katharine's Day, he and his friends got a rope about a fat cow in my house, and carried her off. Gives further particulars.

I sent your letter to the sheriff of Northumberland, to serve on Alexander Faderstonhalf for riots. Sir John Dellavalle and Sir Thos. Percy cannot be served as yet. The said Alexander will sue of the King 25 marks, my late wife's inheritance. He was her son, and Thos. Blenkinsop another sister's son. I beseech you defer the matter till Easter term. One called Lying Wil has come into the country, and says he is your spy into Scotland. Don't trust him. I have not heard such a lying Jack. 30 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

30 Dec. **1678.** SIR EDW. GULDEFORD to CROMWELL.

R. O.

I am told you have written a letter to John Mayne, of Biddynden, commanding the feoffees of the chantry there of Dr. Clement Browne, to put out Sir Will. Christemas, the chantry priest, which is an honest man, and put in Sir Richard Gleys, an Irishman, as unthrifty a priest as is between this and Ireland. As this touches me, I beg you will suspend further proceedings until my coming to London at the next Parliament. Sir Richard discharged himself of the chantry; and if he should enjoy it, it will be contrary to the will of the founder. One part of the parish is in my park, and within my rule of the seven hundreds. He handled the matter in such a way that you

1532.

1678. Sir Edw. Guldeford to Cromwell—*cont.*

should not be made aware of his abominable unthriftiness. "If he had not brought your letter, I would have laid a yoke in his neck which should have been too heavy for him to have borne." Halden, 30 Dec. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful. *Endd.:* G. Lettres a° xxiiij. et xxv^to^ R. H. VIII."

30 Dec. R. O.

1679. William Nevill.

"Accusations declared by Thomas Wood, gentleman, against William Nevyll, 30^mo^ die Decembris anno 24^to^."

1. That Nevill had told him that he should be earl of Warwick; and on his asking how he knew it, said "that one Jonys of Oxford had by his cunning raised four king devils, which brought the said Jones into a tower, and showed him there the picture of the said William Nevyll standing in a robe of velvet and a cronall on his head, and said it was he that should be earl of Warwick." Wood advised him not to trust thereto, for devils would lie. But he answered that Jones and others, who had cunning, could "so bind them that they shall not lie."

2. Another time he had been about Michaelmas last at Warwick, and viewed the castle there; when an old man met him, and, having learned his name, said he was welcome to his own.

3. Nevill also showed him that the King would shortly over sea, and should never return, and that he knew by divers prophesies he should not reign the full term of 24 years; also that before this Christmas the king of Scots should make three battles in England, "and should come in by Worcester and obtain; and that he would be at one of these battles himself, for he had one would show him when time should best be, and who should obtain, to whom he would lean and be retained."

4. Another time Nevill asked him who should be his officers and of his council when he was earl of Warwick. To which Wood replied, that he knew that best himself. Nevill then named Roger Wynter, John Walsh, Wm. Gower, sad gentlemen of Worcestershire, and Ric. Sheldon, to be his officers and of his council, John Morgan to be his marshal of the hall, and Thos. Wood to be master of his buckhounds and of his parks. Wood then inquired how he was to come by the earldom, by the King's gift or otherwise? To which Nevill answered, "Not by the King, for he shall not reign, but by my right inheritance." And on Wood remarking that lord Latymer should have it first, "Nay, said he, my brother shall be slain at one of the said battles, and then shall I have the ward of his son, and have both his lands and the earldom of Warwick." All the time the King was last beyond sea, Nevill had a servant lying at London for news; and for a fortnight after the King's return, he would have laid wagers that he had not come, and would not come back. He accordingly desired Wood to help get him men, for he that had strength should rule; also to sell his corn and goods to make money, and to sow no corn this year, for those who sowed should not reap it.

5. He had employed one —— Wade, a simple person, "to labor in astronomy for him;" and Wade assured him he should be earl of Warwick within five years. He had also shown Wood a letter he had received from Jones, written "with the highest style and recommendation that ever he heard, that he was not worthy to write to his Excellency;" and addressed, "To the right honorable William Nevile earl of Warwick, &c."

6. He had also told Wood "that a bear, which had been long tied to a stake, should arise and make peace and unity," and explained the bear to mean himself as earl of Warwick.

7. He had also told Wood that one Nashe, a calker, had said that he should be earl of Warwick, and that he would desire much to lie in a place of the Earl's beside London, near the Thames.

1532.

8. He also told Wood that he should find great treasure in Warwick castle; for the earl of Warwick, when he went to battle, had hid his treasure in a tower there; that he would "translate and build the same castle of new," and so find the treasure.

9. He also confessed that he had made his new gallery at Wyk that he might keep there 100 or 200 men, with drawdoors and other privy doors to convey them at his pleasure. *Signed:* By me, Thomas Woode.

Pp. 5. *Endd.*

R. O. 2. The confession of William Nevile.

Detailing his communication before Christmas "was twelvemonth," and at other times, with Nashe of Cicestre [Cirencester], who had assured Neville that his wife should die, and that he should marry an heiress of Graystoke's kindred, and become lord Latymer. On the recommendation of Nashe, he had also dealt with one Johns at Oxford, in whose chamber he saw certain "styllatoryes, alembykes, and odre instruments of glasse," and a sceptre and other things pertaining "to the conjuration of the iiij. kyngs." The astrologer promised to give him and his brother each a ring to obtain favor of great men, such as my lord Cardinal had. He also said that if the King went over, his Grace should marry my lady marquess of Pembroke before he returned, and that it would be dangerous to him and most of the nobles that went with him. The wizard warned him against the northern wars; that "there should be a felde in the North sone [after ?] All Halow-tyde," in which his brother should be slain, and recommended him to seize Warwick castle for his own security. Nevile replied that the late duke of Buckingham, "Yong Ryse," and others, had cast themselves away by too much trust in prophecies. He also spoke to him of Agrippa's book *De Occulta Philosophia*, and of two masters of art who had been "sore punished in the time of Henry VII. for keeping magical images."* Johns also told him "that none of Cadwaladre's blode shulde reign longer than xxiiij. yeres;" and "that prynce Edward† had issue a sonne which was conveyed over see, and there had issue a sonne who is yet alyve, eythre in Spayne or Almayne," and that either he or the king of Scots should reign after the present King.* At another time Nashe said "that there should be three battles in those parts betwixte the thre masses: one at Hynam Crosse beside Glocetor; another on the sevyn downes," where the duke of Suffolk would be slain; and the third "at a towne besyde Abyngton;" and that Neville should be created earl of Warwick within a few years. To which the said Neville had replied, that lord Montague was more likely to be so promoted; and was informed that he "need not care for that, for his eye should be out or that time." Neville afterwards related this conversation to Thomas Wodde, who remarked "that if it were such a troublouse worlde, he wolde have his parte amongs them, specyally of thabbot of Pershore and the parson of Fladbury."* He had also been informed by his brother George that Johns had said, "If the Kyngs grace came home, his Hygnes should be dryven ou[t] agayne by his comons;"* and one William Wade told him "that the King's grace shulde spede very well beyonde the see, but his Highnes shulde not marry before his Graces retorne," &c.

Pp. 8. *Headed:* "Ih'us." *Not signed.*

R. O. 3. A paper [by George Neville, addressed to the King's council], entitled, "These are answers off Rychard Jones, as concerning my brother Williamis fortune, the whych he desyryd to know off as farre as I know by them both." Giving an account of the dealings of William [Neville] with the said Jones,

* Each of these passages is scored down the side with a "no'" (*notandum*) in the margin, apparently in the King's hand.

† The son of Hen. VI., who was betrothed (not married, though it is often said so) to a daughter of Warwick the king-maker.

1532.

1679. William Nevill—*cont.*

a necromancer, who had promised him "by his scyence" the earldom of Warwick, and to bring him into such favor with the King "that he shuld not dessyre that thynge off his Grace lyeghtly, but he shuld obteyne it." The writer speaks also of his brother Christopher [Neville], as also of his having written to his brother William, whom he calls "my lord," to avoid taking part in the Northern wars.

P. 1. *Not signed.*

R. O. 4. [Thos. Wood] to the Lords [of the Council]. Confessing his conversations with William Nevele at Weke and at Oxford, who had inquired of him whether it would be possible to have a ring which should bring a man in favor with his prince, such as Wolsey had. "And Master Cromwell, when he and I (Nevill?) were servants in my lord Cardinal's house, did haunt to the company of one that was seen in your faculty; and shortly after no man so great with my lord Cardinal as Master Cromwell was."

Speaks of the metal of Solomon's ring, &c.; of Wade, who had told Nevill that he should be a great man. With the exception of Sir Gr. Done, Kt., who wished to have "Mastres Elezebeth Gere," he had made no moulds for rings for any one. The country knows more of Will. Nevel's matter than he does, except that at his foolish desire he wrote a foolish letter or two, "to make pastime to laugh at." But he will undertake to make for the King the philosopher's stone within twelve months, and is willing to be kept in prison till it is done.

Pp. 3.

1680. Ric. Jones to [Cromwell].

R. O. Next to God and my prince you have my heart. I wish you would inform the King I will be bound in 100*l.* to make the philosopher's stone in twelve months and a half "upon Soule," and in twelve months upon "Lune." It is a precious thing. For the love of God admit me to your service, not as a servant but as one of your dogs. I will give any sureties you please, and will bind my friends, whether you will to my lord of Worcester or to Sir Will. Morgan, steward where I was born.

P.S.—If it had pleased you that I should have written to Oxford, as Master Lieutenant promised, concerning Dr. London, "ye had been certified or this of that that would a made him smoke, and other two of his 'finity or this time." Because I talked of my lady Marques* and you largely, they owe me a privy malice, but, as they dare not show it, they devise to bring me to confusion some other way. They varied before my face for my stuff, as Mr. Whyttakyr and Mr. Gethyn can tell. I wish the King knew Mr. Nevell as well as the country knows him. He made much pastime with his continuance there, but no treason. "The most that I have offended was in laughing at his countenance."

Hol., pp 2. *Endd.*; Lettres, anno xxiv. et xxv^to^ R. H. VIII.

1681. ——— to ———.

R. O. ". . . . . rd, so hyt is that I am in trubul her[e b]y menes of . . . . . Bornet. He sayth that I entysyd yow to lewe the [King's ?] workes, and to worke for me. And also he sayth that I shuld say thes wordes, 'Thow prest, I kno that thow haste thys science, and therefor let not [the] Kyng have hyt, for ferre lest he wyl spend hyt vantoly and in tyrany;' wyche I do deny, and so I trust ye wyl, for hyt can not helpe to do me hurt. Wherfor I [pr]ay yow to sey thes wordes, that yff ye obtayne thys science, kepe sum in store to ket the a bysshopryke. And [if] ye shal be sent unto by

* *Qu.* of Pembroke ?

1532.

the Consell let thes be the [wor]des, for I have kepyd a cope of*, so that youres and myne [ma]y agre. And so shal he that entendyth to vex yow and me be . . . . . And for your . . . . ."

A letter in fragments pasted together on a sheet of paper, which is endd. in a contemporary hand: A lettre pasted uppon paper.

[30] Dec. R. O. **1682.** JOHN WINDEBANCKE to CROMWELL.

In answer to requests made to you at your last being here, in favor of your late kinsman Mr. Basford's widow and children, your pleasure was to receive of her into your custody, a warrant to be signed by the King for the arrears of his fee and money disbursed by him on the repairs of the castle of Guisnes. I therefore beg you to get the said warrant signed. The widow sends you a toothpick and a gold whistle, which Mr. Basford was wont to wear about his neck, only as a token, hoping to recompense your pains hereafter. Guisnes, — Dec. 1532.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

30 Dec. R. O. **1683.** JANE BASFORD, widow, to ROBERT FOWLER.

According to Mr. Cromwell's grant for the obtaining of the King's warrant, we have sent him letters of remembrance. We beg you at your being there to urge him to get it signed, according to his promise made before you when he was last at Calais. Guisnes, 30 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Robert Fowler, vice-treasurer of Calais, at London.

31 Dec. R. O. **1684.** ROBERT ABBOT OF WALTHAM to CROMWELL.

I have, according to your letter, assembled my convent for sealing the deed and "departure" of the lands comprised in the same. I much doubt their consent to the exchange of such lands as the King would have. You had better, therefore, come over and speak with them in the King's behalf, as your politic wisdom shall see best, "and then to perceve the matter that resteth in their heads." Waltham, 31 Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

Dec. R. O. **1685.** ANNE BOLEYN.

Parcels of plate given by the King's highness to my lady marques of Penbroke, m. Decembris anno xxiiij. regni sui, as followeth.

A gilt cup with a cover, Spanish fashion, chased with "holines leaves," with a tower on the top.

A gilt cup of assay. 2 gilt cups of assay with the King's arms in the bottom. 6 plain gilt bowls with a cover. A pair of gilt pots chased with daisies. A pair of great gilt pots, plain, with the King's arms in the bussells. A pair of gilt pots, plain, without plaits in the bussels in the top of the cover. 2 gilt layers, chased, upright. 18 gilt trenchers of Flanders touch. A pair of covered gilt basons; one chased wreathen, the other upright with beasts. A cup with a cover, of Almain making, and on the pomell of the cover a man holding the King's arms. A great double cup, "gilte arsed," of Almain making. A double cup gilt, with white leaves of silver about the borders. A pair of gilt pots with high tirrettes on the lids. 2 gilt pots. A pair of flagons with roses embossed upon the sides, with plaits in the midst, and therein the King's arms. A gilt cup with a cover, with three borders enamelled blue, with the King's arms in the bussells. 6 gilt bowls stricken with martlets. 2 pairs of gilt pots chased with damask flowers. 3 goblets chased with drops and scriptures about them. 3 goblets chased, feather fashion, having a boy bearing a shield with the King's arms. 3 gilt salts; another of antike work, with white and red roses and scallop shells. 2 gilt basons with ewers, graven with roses and flower deluces.

* So in MS.

1532.

1685. ANNE BOLEYN—*cont.*

2 gilt standing trenchers with salts at the corners. 5 gilt chaundillers plain, parcel of the King's plate at York Place, in Sir Thos. Alvard's charge. 5 parcel-gilt bowls without a cover, with martelotes.

ii. Plate late Sir Henry Guldeford's.

Two gilt pots with round knops behind the covers. A pair of gilt flagons or bottles with the arms of France. 6 plain gilt bowls without a cover. 3 low salts, gilt with a cover of Paris touch. 12 gilt spoons with half knops at the end. A pair of parcel-gilt pots with round knops behind the cover. Two pairs of parcel-gilt pots. 6 parcel-gilt bowls with a cover. 2 parcel-gilt basins and ewers. 11 white spoons, with roses at the ends. 4 white chaundillers with high sockets. A round bason of silver for a chamber, and a silver pot with a lid. A chafing dish, parcel-gilt.

Total: gilt, 4196 oz. at 4*s.* 8*d.* = 979*l.* 1*s.* 4*d.*

Parcel-gilt, 1047 oz. 2½ qu. at 4*s.* = 209*l.* 10*s.* 6*d.*

Total, 1,188*l.* 11*s.* 10*d.*

Pp. 4. *Endd.:* Plate given unto the Queen by the King's highness.

1686. WILLIAM UMPTON, prisoner, to CROMWELL.

[Dec.] R. O. I beg you will have remembrance of me, who have been in prison and irons a year and five months, by which I have lost my legs and limbs, and from extreme cold and lack of clothing such a disease has fallen into my hands and my body that I am undone. What ingratitude have I deserved for my faithful service ?* My whole trust is in you.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Councillor.

1687. WILLIAM UMPTON, prisoner, to CROMWELL.

R. O. Whereas I understand by Mr. Lieutenant that you intend to remember my supplication made before the King's departure, I am in great hopes. I am as innocent as a child newly born, and have rather deserved the King's gracious favor than such ingratitude as I have so long sustained.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Councillor.

. . Dec. **1688.** THOMAS BARTON to CROMWELL.

R. O. Received on the 9th his letter dated London, 28 Nov., marvelling much that I have not brought up to you such sums of money as are due unto my master, Mr. Wynter, of the revenues of his provostry at this last audit. Please to remember that at your last interview with Wynter and me for conclusion of such covenants betwixt him and [you] concerning his said provostry by your advice, I stand [bound] to make payment yearly at York to Sir Geo. Lawson at certain periods. I have not been so negligent as you think, but kept the days appointed; but Lawson was not at home, but at the Bor[ders] on the King's business. Mr. Fuller, the auditor to my master, delivered to Lawson's chaplain my account with the whole charges of this year, being 96*l.* 0*s.* 8*d.* I should be sorry to give you any offence, or be subject to the law for such matters. If I had known that you wished to have the money, I would have brought it up to you myself. I have nothing to do with the revenues of the archdeaconry of York. Palmes is the receiver thereof, and pays to the hands of . . . . Barton, steward to the household of the archbishop of York. I wish to know your pleasure, as I did not dare send the money by this bearer. If you write to [Lawson], he will ascertain you of the truth of this matter. I wish to know at what time you will have the trotting colt my master gave you. Beverley, . . Dec.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Master Cromwell at London. *Endd.*

* See Vol. IV. 105, 2751.

1532.

[Dec.] **1689.** The MEETING at BOLOGNA.

R. O. Copy of a letter written from Bologna, "a di ——," giving an account of the celebration of Christmas by the Pope and the Emperor.
Ital., pp. 2.

1690. The CUSTOMS OF LONDON.

R. O. A statement showing that the King is yearly deceived of great sums of money in the Custom-house of London. There are six customers and three controllers, making nine head officers, who have nine clerks under them, making 18 persons in all. One of the said nine clerks, who had been there but few years, grew to good substance, and after his death his master was offered 200 marks for the clerkship, and refused it. One clerk has been offered for his place over 200 marks and a pension of 5*l.*, and has not yet accepted. Jasper Fyloll, late gentleman usher of the Chamber, is ready to prove the premises, and desires to be made surveyor of the said Custom-house in like manner as John Mylles and John Heron held the office.
Large paper, p. 1. *Endd.*

1691. R. WROTHE to CROMWELL.

R. O. I hope you will not be displeased that I have not sent you any venison. Does are so ill with me that I dare not send you one. If you wish to have one as they are, it shall be done, though it will be right bare. Be good to my servant, the bearer, that he may enjoy such lease as he has hitherto done, of the prioress of Halywell, "of such her lands as the late prior of Christchurch, London, lately held to farm." Have my poor bill in remembrance for the great benefice of Cresshall. I would gladly be at a point in that matter, for the priest now singing there has more for his stipend than the fruits thereof do extend. Enfield, Friday.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Master of the King's jewels. *Endd.*

1692. R. WROTHE to CROMWELL.

R. O. The bearer has shown me a replevin made by Sir Thos. Nevill, steward of the monastery of Westminster, showing me that it is your pleasure I should advertise you whether you may make out a like warrant or not. I think not by law, unless you had a patent of your office; but perhaps that is unknown in the country, and you might get your patent afterwards. So I think you may make a new warrant or send letters to Edw. Clayton not to distrain in Will. Pynshon's ground, late Thos. Stamer's, till you have examined the cause. Gray's Inn, Monday.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Master of the Jewels and Councillor.

1693. GRANTS in DECEMBER 1532.

Dec.

GRANTS.

1. Thos. Dyer, one of the stewards of the King's chamber. Lease of the farm called Charleton Camvyle upon Horethowdon, Somers., and lands, &c. thereto belonging, in the manor or lordship of Charleton, which farm was late in the tenure of Ric. Palmer, and now of Rob. Gilbert of Whitcombe, Somers., and a toft there called "le Estbroke;" with reservations; for 40 years from the death of the said Rob. Gilbert, or from the expiration of his 21 years' lease of the premises which he holds by patent 4 July 9 Hen. VIII., at the annual rent of 14*l.* 14*s.* 8*d.*; viz., for the farm, 8*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*; for the toft, 8*s.*, and 5*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* of increase. Windsor, 1 Sept. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 5 Dec.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 30.

2. Philip Wilde and John Belson, yeomen of the Guard. Grant in survivorship of the office of bailiff of the lordship of Longe Newton, Yorks., lately held by Rob. Huggen, deceased. Greenwich, 27 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 5 Dec.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 33.

3. Edw. Nevell, clk. Grant of the prebend of Ringmer in the college of Estmalling, Sussex, void by the death of Ingram Bedell,

1532.

Dec.

GRANTS.

1693. GRANTS in DECEMBER 1532—*cont.*

and at the King's disposal by reason of the voidance of the see of Canterbury. Greenwich, 30 Nov. 24 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 5 Dec.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 3.

4. Guido Jennet, a native of Fano (?) ("in partibus Fanes' oriund.") Denization, with power to hold benefices in England to the annual value of 100 marks, and to be nonresident notwithstanding the statutes. Eltham, 23 Nov. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 7 Dec.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 25.

There is a copy of the preceding patent on parchment in R. O. without date, and endorsed "Literæ naturalitatis pro Guidone Jenetto secretario Equiti Cassalio." There is also a Signed Bill for it in Vesp. c. XIV. 275, B. M.

5. Francis Coket, one of the yeomen of the Guard. Grant in reversion of the offices of one of the walking foresters and one of the riding foresters of Galtresse forest, Yorks., now held by Roger Cholmeley; this reversion having been granted by patent 23 June 23 Hen.VIII. to Rob. Hogan, master *pro ore* in the King's kitchen, now deceased. Greenwich, 1 Dec. 24 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Hoxton, 7 Dec.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 2, *m.* 23.

6. Adam Carus, clk. Presentation to the parish church of Wyninandermer, York dioc., *vice* master Wm. Cleyton, doctor of decrees, deceased. Greenwich, 6 Dec. 24 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Westm., 7 Dec.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 31.

7. Ric. Coren, clk. Presentation to the rectory of St. Michael, Croked Lane, London, *vice* Ingram Bedyll, deceased, at the King's disposal by reason of the voidance of the see of Canterbury. Addressed to the prior of Christchurch, Canterbury. Westm., 16 Dec. 24 Hen.VIII. *Del.* Hoxton, 17 Dec.—P.S. *Pat.* (9 *Jan.*) *p.* 1, *m.* 28.

8. Peter Clerck, a native of Flanders. Denization. Westm., 16 Dec. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Westm., 18 Dec.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 29.

9. Devon. Commission to Baldwin Malet and John Ford to make inquisition concerning wards and idiots and their lands. Westm., 19 Dec.— *Pat.* 24 *Hen. VIII. p.* 2, *m.* 21 *d.*

10. Thos. Cromwell. Licence to import 4 tuns of wine. Westm., 20 Dec. 24 Hen. VIII. —S.B.

11. Will. Grisling. Licence to import 80 tons, 1 hogshead, 1 tierce of Gascon wine, laden in a ship called the *Bona Venture* of Plymouth. Westm., 18 Dec. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* 23 Dec.—P.S.

12. Ric. Deane, clk. Grant of the free chapel or hermitage of St. Margaret near Conyngesborowe, Yorks., *vice* Chr. Hewster, deceased. Westm., 22 Dec. 24 Hen. VIII. *Del.* Hoggeston, 27 Dec.—P.S. *Pat. p.* 1, *m.* 31.

1694. COMMISSIONS OF THE PEACE.

R. O. A book containing the names of the justices of assize on the different circuits and justices of the peace for the different counties, [for the 24th* year of Henry VIII.]

i. Justices of Assize:—

Home Circuit: Sir Thos. Inglefeld and Chr. Hales, attorney general.

Norfolk Circuit: Sir Rob. Norwiche and Sir Ric. Lister.

Oxford Circuit: Sir John Porte, Thos. Willoughby, serjeant-at-law.

Western Circuit: Sir John FitzJames and Sir Will. Shelley.

Midland Circuit: Sir Humph. Conyngesby and Sir Ant. Fitzherbert.

Northern Circuit: Sir John Spelman and John Baldewyn, serjeant-at-law.

ii. Commissions of the Peace:—

Beds: Sir Thos. Audeley, keeper of the Great Seal, Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, J. bp. of Lincoln, Will. prior of St. John's of Jerusalem in England, Edmund lord Bray, John lord Mordaunt, Sir Rob. Norwiche, Sir Ric. Lyster, Sir Henry Grey, Sir Fras. Bryan, Sir John Russell, sen., Sir John Seynt John, Sir Will. Gascoign, Sir Mich. Fyssher, Walter Luke, serjeant-at-law, John Gostwyke, Thos. Fitzhugh, Nich. Hardyng, and Simon Fytz.

Bucks: Sir Thos. Audeley, keeper of the Great Seal, Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, J. bp. of Lincoln, Will. prior of St. John's of

* A modern endorsement says 25 Hen. VIII.; but as Sir Thomas Audeley is mentioned as keeper of the Great Seal and not as Lord Chancellor, it certainly cannot be later than January 1533, whereas the 25th year of the reign began in April 1533.

1532.

Jerusalem in England, Andrew lord Windsor, Edmund lord Bray, John lord Mordaunt, Sir Rob. Norwiche, Sir Ric. Lyster, Sir John Daunce, Sir Francis Brian, Sir John Russell, sen., Sir Will. Gascoign, Sir Edw. Donne, Sir Rob. Lee, John Baldwyn, serjeant-at-law, Edmund Pekham, John Cheyny, Thos. Denton, Edmund Molyneux, Paul Darell, Geo. Bolstrode, Roger Gifford, Ric. Brute, and Ric. Hampden.

Berks: Sir Thos. Audeley, keeper of the Great Seal, Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Hugh abbot of Reading, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir John Porte, Sir Thos. Inglefeld, Thos. Willoughby, serjeant-at-law, Sir John Daunce, Sir Ric. Weston, Sir Will. Essex, Sir Anthony Hungerford, John Cheny, Humphrey Foster, Edw. Fetiplace, Thos. Warde, Walter Chalcote, John Latton, Ric. Stafferton, Hen. Brigges, and Will. Hyde.

Cornwall: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Hen. marquis of Exeter, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, J. bp. of Exeter, Sir John Fitzjames, Sir Will. Shelley, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir John Arundell de la Hern, Sir Piers Eggecombe, Sir Ric. Greynvile, Sir John Chamond, John Arundell, son of Sir John Arundell, John Densill, serjeant-at-law, John Arundell of Talfern, sen., Hugh Trevanyon, Will. Godolghan, Christopher Tredennek, Ric. Eggecombe, Rob. Vyvian, Ric. Penrose, Will. Lowre, Hen. Trecarell, Thos. Seyntabyn, Will. Carnyshewe, Rob. Langdon, John Tregean, Thos. Chamound, Humphrey Trevilian, and Nic. Carmynowe.

Cumberland: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Henry earl of Northumberland, Henry earl of Cumberland, J. bp. of Carlisle, William lord Dacre of Gillesland, Christopher lord Conyers, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir John Spelman, John Baldewyn, serjeant-at-law, Thos. Magnus, clk., Sir Thos. Clifford, Sir Will. Parre, Sir Thos. Tempest, Sir Thos. Wharton, Sir John Lowdre, Sir Will. Musgrave, Rob. Bowes, Geoffrey Lancastre, Ric. Barwys, Will. Bentley, Ric. Irton, and Will. Lancastre.

Cambridgeshire: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, N. bp. of Ely, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Rob. Norwiche, Sir Ric. Lyster, Sir Michael Fyssher, Sir Rob. Payton, Sir Thos. Elyott, Sir Giles Alyngton, John Hynde, serjeant-at-law, Philip Parys, John More, Thos. Checheley, Thos. Megge, Thos. Hutton, Rob. Tylney, Thos. Rudston, Thos. Castell, and Christopher Burgoyn.

Derbyshire: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Geo. earl of Shrewsbury, Will. lord Mountjoye, Francis lord Talbott, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Humphrey Conyngesby, Sir Anthony Fitzherbert, Sir John Porte, Sir Godfrey Fuljambe, Sir Roger Mynours, Sir Hen. Sacheverell, Sir Thos. Cokayn, Sir Anthony Babyngton, Matthew Knyston, German Poole, Thos. Curson, Ric. Curson, Arthur Aire, Edw. Aire, Geo. Fyudern, and Ralph Sacheverell.

Devon: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Henry marquis of Exeter, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, J. bp. of Exeter, John lord Fitzwaren, John lord Zouche, Sir John Fitzjames, Sir Will. Shelley, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Will. Courteney, Sir Peter Eggecombe, Sir Edw. Pomerey, Sir Will. Carewe, Sir John Fulford, Sir John Chamound, Sir Ric. Greynvile, Sir Thos. Stukeley, Sir Philip Champernon, John Rowe, serjeant-at-law, Roger Yorke, serjeant-at-law, Baldwin Malett, John Gilbert, Bartholomew Fortescue, Andrew Hillarsden, Ric. Eggecombe, Ric. Hals, Hugh Pollard, Alex. Woode, Ric. Yerde, Rob. Chudeley, John Forde, Hen. Walronde, Ric. Pollard, and Will. Rowpe.

Dorsetshire: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Hen. lord Montague, John lord Audeley, John lord Fitzwaren, Edw. lord Stourton, Hen. lord Daubney, Sir John Fitzjames, Sir Will. Shelley, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Giles Strangewayes, Sir Will. Stourton, Sir Thos. Trenchard, Sir John Rogers, Sir Edw. Willoughby, Sir Thos. Moore of Mylplesshe, John Horsey, sen., Will. Uvedale, John Rogers, jun., John Orenge, Will. Hody, Nic. Willoughby, John Horsey, jun., Hen. Assheley, and Hen. Strangwaies.

Essex: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, John earl of Oxford, Hen. earl of Essex, Thos. earl of Rutland, Thos.

1532.

1694. COMMISSIONS OF THE PEACE—*cont.*

earl of Sussex, Will. prior of St. John's of Jerusalem in England, Hen. lord Morley, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Thos. abbot of Colchester, Sir Rob. Norwiche, Sir Thos. Inglefeld, Christopher Hales, attorney general, Sir Brian Tuke, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, sen., Sir Roger Wentworth, Sir Giles Capell, Sir Thos. Seymour, Sir Will. Pyrton, Thos. Crumwell, Humph. Broun, serjeant-at-law, Roger Cholmeley, serjeant-at-law, Humph. Wyngfeld, John Seyntclere, Will. West, Edw. Tyrell, John Tyrell, Thos. Darcy, Anthony Darcy, Edw. Grene, John Gatys, John Broun, Rob. Mordaunt, Ric. Riche, Ric. Higham, Bartholomew Prowse, Thos. Tey, Guy Crayford.

York, East Riding: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Cuthbert bp. of Durham, Hen. earl of Northumberland, Geo. earl of Shrewsbury, Thos. earl of Rutland, Hen. earl of Cumberland, Thos. lord Darcy, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir John Spelman, John Baldewyn, serjeant-at-law, Brian Higden, dean of York, Thos. Magnus, clk., Sir Geo. Darcy, Sir Ric. Tempest, Sir Ralph Evre, Sir Will. Evres, Sir Rob. Constable, Sir Ralph Ellerker, jun., Sir Rob. Aske, Sir John Constable of Holdernes, Sir Will. Constable, Sir Peter Vavasour, Sir Marmaduke Constable, sen., Sir Marmaduke Constable, jun., Sir Geo. Lawson, Sir Francis Bigod, Thos. Fairfax, serjeant-at-law, Rob. Bowes, Christopher Hilzard, Will. Babthorp, Ric. Smetheley, Rob. Creike of Beverley.

York, West Riding: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Cuthbert bp. of Durham, Hen. earl of Northampton, Geo. earl of Shrewsbury, Thos. earl of Rutland, Hen. earl of Cumberland, Christopher lord Conyers, Thos. lord Darcy, Francis lord Talbott, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Ric. Lyster, Sir John Spelman, John Baldewyn, serjeant-at-law, Brian Higden, dean, &c., Sir Geo. Darcy, Sir Will. Gascoign, of Calthorpe, sen., Sir Ric. Tempest, Sir Will. Evres, Sir Thos. Wentworth, Sir Will. Middelton, Sir Rob. Nevell, Sir Will. Malyverey, Sir Geo. Lawson, Thos. Fairfax, serjeant-at-law, John Norton, Brian Hastynges, Rob. Bowes, Will. Babthorp, Will. Copley, Rob. Chaloner, John Polleyn, Thos. Grice, Thos. Grene, and John Lambart.

York, North Riding: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Cuthbert bp. of Durham, Hen. earl of Northumberland, Geo. earl of Shrewsbury, Thos. earl of Rutland, Hen. earl of Cumberland, Christopher lord Conyers, Thos. lord Darcy, Francis lord Talbott, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir John Spelman, John Baldewyn, serjeant-at-law, Brian Higden, dean, &c., Thos. Magnus, clk., Sir Geo. Darcy, Sir Ric. Tempest, Sir Thos. Tempest, Sir Ralph Evres, Sir Will. Evres, Sir Will. Middleton, Sir John Nevell, Sir Marmaduke Constable, Sir Edw. Gower, Sir Geo. Lawson, Sir James Metcalf, Thos. Fairfax, serjeant-at-law, Rob. Bowes, John Norton, Roger Lassels, Will. Rokeby, John Pulleyn, Rob. Mennell.

Gloucestershire: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, J. bp. of Exeter, C. bp. of Hereford, Walter lord Ferrers, Thos. lord Berkeley, —— abbot of Gloucester, J. abbot of Cirencester, Hen. abbot of Tewkesbury, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir John Porte, Thos. Willoughby, serjeant-at-law, James Denton, clk., Sir Will. Kyngston, Sir Ant. Poyntz, Sir Edmund Tame, Sir Thos. Cornewaill, Sir Edw. Crofte, Sir Will. Morgan, Sir Will. Denys, Sir John Brigges, Sir Christopher Baynham, Sir Ant. Hungerford, Sir John Russell, John Salter, Geo. Bromeley, John Pakyngton, Rowland Morton, Nic. Wykes, Rob. Witney, Leonard Poole, John Arnold, Rob. Wye, Thos. Matson, David Brooke, James Clifford, Thos. Lane, and Thos. Whityngdon.

Huntingdonshire: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, N. bp. of Ely, J. bp. of Lincoln, John lord Husey, John lord Mordaunt, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Rob. Norwiche, Sir Ric. Lister, Sir John Russell, sen., Sir Will. Husey, Sir John Seyntjohn, Sir Will. Gascoign, Sir Laurence Taillard, Walter Luke, serjeant-at-law, John Hynde, serjeant-at-law, Edw. Mountague, serjeant-at-law, Ric. Sapcote, John Castell, Thos. Hall, Thos. Lowth, Thos. Megge, Thos. Wavton, and Thos. Downold.

1532.

Hertfordshire: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Hen. earl of Essex, Thos. earl of Rutland, J. bp. of Lincoln, Hen. lord Morley, Will. lord Mountjoye, Sir Humph. Conyngesby, Sir Thos. Inglefeld, Christopher Hales, attorney general, Sir John Russell, sen., Sir Giles Capell, Sir Griffin Donne, Sir Thos. Seymour, Sir Philip Butler, Thos. Perient, sen., Will. Purdewe, John Brokett, John Bassyngburn, John Bolles, Geo. Hyde, Edw. Brokett, John Perient, jun., Humph. Fitzherbert, John Conyngesby, Thos. Knyghton, John Gill, Ric. Baron, and Rob. Dacres.

Herefordshire: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, J. bp. of Exeter, C. bp. of Hereford, Walter lord Ferrers, Sir John Porte, Thos. Willoughby, serjeant-at-law, James Denton, clk., Gamaliel Clifton, clk., Sir Will. Morgan, Sir Thos. Cornewaill, Sir Roger Mynours, Sir Ric. Cornewaill, Michael Lyster, James Baskervile, Thos. Baskervile, John Russel, John Salter, Geo. Bromley, John Skudamore, Rowland Moreton, Thos. Monyngton, Thos. Bodenham, Nic. Chippenham, Roland Bruge, Ric. Warmecombe, and Will. Clynton.

Kent: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Hen. marquis of Exeter, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, J. bp. of Rochester, Will. prior of St. John's of Jerusalem in England, Geo. Nevell lord Burgevenny, Geo. Brooke lord Cobham, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Thos. Inglefeld, Christopher Hales, attorney general, Sir Hen. Wiatt, Sir Thos. Nevell, Sir Thos. Cheyny, Sir Edw. Guldeford, Sir Edw. Nevell, Sir Will. Crowmer, Sir John Fogge, Sir Ric. Walden, Sir Edw. Wotton, Sir Will. Hawte, Sir John Norton, Sir John Scott, Sir Alex. Culpeper, Sir Edw. Ryngeley, Sir Will. Fynche, John Hales, Thos. Willoughby, serjeant-at-law, Thos. Crumwell, Hen. Norreis, Geo. Guldeford, Will. Kempe, John Baker, James Walsyngham, Thos. Woode, John Colman, Anthony Seyntleger, jun., Hen. Fane, Will. Rooper, Will. Walsyngham, James Pekham, Edw. Boveton, Will. Draper, John Crips, John Crowmer, Edw. Monyn, Thos. Willesford, Thos. Roydon, Will. Goldewell, Will. Marten, Edw. Thwaytes, Walter Hendeley, Rob. Meycote, and John Culpeper.

Linc., Kesteven: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Thos. earl of Rutland, John lord Husey, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Humph. Conyngesby, Sir Anthony Fitzherbert, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, sen., Sir John Thymolby, Edmund Busshey, Rob. Husey, Francis Hall, Rob. Broun, Francis Brown, Thos. Hall, Thos. Halgh, Ant. Missenden, Thos. Brudenell, Thos. Gildon, and Ric. Ogle.

Linc., Lindsey: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Thos. earl of Rutland, J. bp. of Lincoln, John lord Husey, Thos. lord Burgh, Geo. Hennege, dean of Lincoln, Sir Humph. Conyngesby, Sir Ant. Fitzherbert, Sir Rob. Dymmoke, Sir Christopher Willoughby, Sir Rob. Tyrwhite, Sir Will. Askue, Sir Andrew Billesby, Edw. Burgh, Will. Skipwith, Thos. Hennege, Will. Tyrwhite, John Mounson, John Seyntpoole, Will. Gardyner, Will. Sandon, John Goderike, John Coppledyke, Edw. Forman, Thos. Dymmoke, John Littelbury, Ant. Missenden, Thos. Missenden, John Hennege, Thos. Halgh, Nic. Girlyngton, Thos. Gildon, Edw. Madyson, Edw. Dalison, and John Hall.

Linc., Holland: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Thos. earl of Rutland, J. bp. of Lincoln, John lord Husey, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Humph. Conyngesby, Sir Ant. Fitzherbert, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, sen., Thos. Hennege, Francis Broun, John Littelbury, John Meres, Rob. a Price, Thos. Tempest, John Hennege, Ant. Eyrby, Thos. Gildon, Nic. Roberdson, Thos. Holland, John Hall, John Coppledike, Thos. Halgh, Ric. Reede, Rob. Pulvertoft, Thos. Broun, and John Tamworth.

Leicestershire: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Geo. earl of Shrewsbury, Thos. earl of Rutland, Geo. earl of Huntingdon, J. bp. of Lincoln, Sir Leonard Grey, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Humph. Conyngesby, Sir Ant. Fitzherbert, Sir Ric. Sacheverell, Sir John Digby, Sir Will. Skevyngton, Sir Thos. Pulteney, Sir Everard Dygby, Sir Will. Turvile, Roger Wigston,

1532.

1694. COMMISSIONS OF THE PEACE—*cont.*

Thos. Hasilrigge, Will. Assheby, Will. Legh, Edw. Warner, Thos. Trye, Thos. Harvy, Thos. Brokesby, Nic. Jakson, John Fowler, John Beamount, Roger Ratclyffe.*

Middlesex: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Thos. earl of Rutland, Will. prior of St. John's, Andrew lord Windsor, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Thos. Inglefeld, Sir John Spelman, Christopher Hales, attorney general, Sir John Daunce, Sir Thos. Nevell, Sir Brian Tuke, Sir John Aleyn, John Hales, Thos. Crumwell, John Denysell, serjeant-at-law, Roger Cholmeley. serjeant-at-law, Ralph Pexsall, John Skewes, John Broun, John Pakyngton, Hen. White, Rob. Wrothe, Rob. Elryngton, Rob. Cheseman, John Newdigate, John Palmer, and Thos. Robertes.

Northamptonshire: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, J. bp. of Lincoln, Will. prior of St. John's, John lord Zouche, Thos. Vaux lord Harowdon, Sir Ric. Grey, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Humph. Conyngesby, Sir Ant. Fitzherbert, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, sen., Sir John Russell, sen., Sir Will. Parre, Sir Will. Gascoign, Sir Thos. Tressham, Edmund Knyghtley, serjeant-at-law, Edw. Mountague, serjeant-at-law, Thos. Griffith, Ric. Knyghtley, Ant. Ralegh, Thos. Brokesby, Ric. Tressham, Thos. Brudenell, John Hasylwoode, Will. Newenham, Edw. Warner, John Lane, Thos. Lovett, Will. Saunders, and Rob. Chauntrell.

Notts: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Geo. earl of Shrewsbury, Thos. earl of Rutland, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Humph. Conyngesby, Sir Ant. Fitzherbert, Sir Will. Meryng, Sir Will. Perpoynt, Sir Brian Stapleton, Sir John Markham, Sir John Byron, Sir John Willoughby, Sir Ant. Babyngton, Will. Clerkson, John Babyngton, John Hercy, Edmund Molyneux, Roger Grenall, Thos. Meryng, and Will. Waryner.

Norfolk: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Rob. earl of Sussex, R. bp. of Norwich, N. bp. of Ely, Sir John Bourghchier lord Berners, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Rob. Norwiche, Sir Ric. Lyster, Sir John Spelman, Sir James Boleyn, Sir Roger Townesende, Sir Will. Paston, Sir Philip Calthorp, Sir John Heydon, Sir John Shelton, Sir Thos. Benyngfeld, Sir Edmund Benyngfeld, Sir Thos. Straunge, Sir Francis Lovell, Will. Elys, Christopher Jenney, serjeant-at-law, Rob. Holdyche, Edmund Wyndeham, John Tyndale, Ric. Suthewell, John Robsart, Roger Woodehouse, Will. Conyngesby, Francis Moundeforde, Will. Yelverton, sen., Walter Hubberd, Rob. Townesend, Nic. Hare, and Rob. Curson.

Northumberland: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Hen. earl of Northumberland, Ralph earl of Westmorland, Hen. earl of Cumberland, Will. lord Dacre of Gillesland, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir John Spelman, John Baldewyn, serjeant-at-law, Thos. Percy, Ingram Percy, Thos. prior of Durham, Thos. Magnus, clk., Sir Thos. Clifford, Sir Thos. Tempest, Sir Christopher Dacre, Sir Will. Hilton, Sir Will. Heron, Sir Thos. Wharton, Sir Ralph Fenwyke, Sir John Hern of Chepchese, Sir Will. Ogle, Cuthbert Radcliff, Roger Lassels, John Norton, Rob. Bowes, Thos. Horseley, Lionel Grey, John Bedenell, Rob. Mennyll, Rob. Claveryng, Rob. Colyngewoode of Esselyngton, Thos. Strangways, and John Bentley.

Oxfordshire: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Will. prior of St. John's, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir John Porte, Sir Thos. Inglefeld, Thos. Willoughby, serjeant-at-law, Sir John Daunce, Sir Adrian Fortescue, Sir Will. Barentyne, Sir Edw. Chamberleyn, Sir Simon Harecourte, Sir Walter Stoner, Sir Rob. Lee, Sir Ant. Hungerford, Sir Thos. Elyott, Humph. Foster, Will. Fermour, John More, Thos. Denton, John Osbaldeston, John Busterd, John Brome, Ant. Coope, Ric. Weynman, and Geoffrey Dormer.

Rutland: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Thos. earl of Rutland, J. bp. of Lincoln, John lord Zouche, Sir Will.

* This name is added in another hand.

1532.

Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Humph. Conyngesby, Sir Ant. Fitzherbert, Sir John Dygby, Sir Everard Digby, Edw. Mountague, serjeant-at-law, Ric. Sapcotes, John Haryngton, Francis Broun, Thos. Brudenell, David Cecill, and Simon Swafeld.

Surrey: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Hen. marquis of Exeter, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Thos. earl of Rutland, J. bp. of Rochester, Sir Edmund Howard, Will. prior of St. John's, Sir Geo. Nevell lord Burgevenny, Edmund lord Bray, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Ric. abbot of Bermondsey, Sir Thos. Inglefeld, Sir Will. Shelley, Christopher Hales, attorney general, Sir Ric. Weston, Sir Thos. Nevell, Sir Hen. Wyatt, Sir Nic. Carewe, Sir John Gage, Sir Brian Tuke, Sir John Dudley, Sir John Aleyn, Sir Matthew Broun, Sir John Gaynsford, John Scott, Thos. Crumwell, Ralph Pexsall, John Russell, Christopher Moore, Rob. Wyntershull, Thos. Lysle, Thos. Stydall, Will. Westbrooke, John Skynner, Ralph Vyne, John Mores, John Danestre and Will. Muschampe, Thos. Hennedg,* Sir Ant. Brown,* Sir Ric. Page.*

Staffordshire: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Chas. duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Geo. earl of Shrewsbury, Sir Will. Blounte lord Mountjoye, Walter lord Ferrers, Francis lord Talbott, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., James Denton, clk., Sir John Porte, Sir Ant. Fitzherbert, Thos. Willoughby, serjeant-at-law, Sir John Talbott, Sir Lewis Bagott, Sir John Gifford, Walter Wrottesley, Geo. Greysley, Will. Bassett, John Salter, Geo. Bromeley, John Vernon, John Draycote, Edw. Aston, Edw. Littleton, Thos. Gifford, Will. Horwoode, Thos. Shrympeshire, John Grosvenour, Thos. Moreton, and Ric. Selman.

Shropshire: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Will. earl of Arundel, Geo. earl of Shrewsbury, J. bp. of Exeter, C. bp. of Hereford, Walter lord Ferrers, [Francis lord Talbott,†] Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir John Porte, [Sir Ant. Fitzherbert,†] Thos. Willoughby, serjeant-at-law, James Denton, clk., Sir John Talbott, [Sir Lewis Bagott, John Gifford,†] Sir Edw. Crofte, Sir Will. Morgan, John Salter, Geo. Bromeley, Ric. Hoorde, Thos. Bromeley, Rob. Nedam, Thos. Lakyn, Ric. Foster, Ric. Selman, Francis Yong, and Thos. Newporte.

Hampshire: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, J. bp. of Bath and Wells, T. bp. of Bangor, Arthur viscount Lysle, Sir Edmund Howard, Will. prior of St. John's, Hen. lord Mountague, John lord Audeley, Will. lord Sandys, Sir John Fitzjames, Sir Ric. Lyster, Sir Will. Shelley, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Will. Paulet, Sir Geoffrey Poole, Sir Ric. Sandys, Sir James Worseley, Sir Will. Gifford, Sir Geo. Puttenham, Sir Rob. Wallopp, Sir Peter Filpott, Sir Lionel Norreis, Edmund Mervyn, serjeant-at-law, Ric. Andrewes, James Bettys, Ric. Palshide, Stephen Coope, Rob. Bulkeley, Nic. Tychebourn, Hen. White, Ant. Wyndesore, Will. Hawles, and John Wyntershull.

Suffolk: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, John earl of Oxford, Rob. earl of Sussex, R. bp. of Norwich, N. bp. of Ely, Thos. lord Wentworth, Rob. lord Curson, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., John abbot of Bury St. Edmund's, Sir Rob. Norwiche, Sir Ric. Lyster, Sir Rob. Drury, Sir Christopher Willoughby, Sir Arthur Hopton, Sir Ant. Wyngfeld, Sir Philip Tylney, Sir John Henyngham, Sir Thos. Tyrrell of Gippyng, Sir Thos. Tey, Sir Will. Rowse, Sir John Cornewales, John Sulyerd, Edw. Cockett, Humph. Wyngfeld, Will. Waldegrave, jun., John Jernegan, John Sprynge, Lionel Talmage, Thos. Barnardeston, Geo. Colt, Rob. Crane, Thos. Russhe, John Harvy of Oulton, Edmund Lee, Rob. Reynold, son of Rob. Reynold, sen., Clement Higham, Hen. Hubberd, and Will. Drury.

Somerset: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Hen. marquis of Exeter, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, J. bp. of Bath and Wells, W. bp. Majorensis, Hen. lord Mountague, John lord Audeley, John lord Fitzwaren, Edw. lord Stourton, Hen. lord Daubeney, Sir John Fitzjames, Sir Will. Shelley, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Will. Paulett, Sir Will. Stourton, Sir Nic. Wadham, Sir Hen. Longe, Sir Andrew Lutterell, Sir Ant. Hungerford, Slr John Seyntlowe, Roger Yorke, serjeant-

* These three names are added in Cromwell's hand.
† These names are struck out.

1532.

1694. COMMISSIONS OF THE PEACE—*cont.*

at-law, Baldwin Malett, John Stowell, Thos. Speke, Hugh Paulett, Hen. Capell, Thos. Clerke, John Newton, Will. Porteman, John Fitzjames, jun., John Horsey, Hugh Malett, Thos. Jubbes, Will. Vowell, James Hadley, Hen. Thorneton, John Cave, and John Porter.

Sussex: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Will. earl of Arundel, Hen. earl of Northumberland, R. bp. of Chichester, Arthur Viscount Lysle, Hen. lord Mountague, Sir Geo. Nevell lord Burgevenny, Sir Thos. West lord de la Ware, Sir Thos. Fynes lord Dacre, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir Ric. Lister, Sir Thos. Inglefeld, Sir Will. Shelley, Christopher Hales, attorney general, Rob. prior of Lewes, Sir Thos. Nevell, Sir John Dudeley, John Hales, Sir David Owen, Sir John Gage, Sir Edw. Nevell, Sir Geoffrey Poole, Sir Alex. Culpeper, Sir Roger Copley, Sir Hen. Owen, Sir Will. Pelham, Sir John Dawtrey, Sir Ric. Shirley, Sir Edw. Braye, Sir Will. Goryng, Ant. Wyndesore, John Sakevile, Hen. Darell, Ric. Covert, Giles Fenys, Ric. Devenysshe, Thos. Thetcher, Ric. Sakevile, Will. Skardevile, John Shelley, Will. Erneley, Walter Hendley, John Covert, John Palmer, John Parker, John Stanney, Thos. Shirley, Will. Waller, Edw. Scotte, Will. Staple, and Nic. Tufton.

Westmoreland: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Hen. earl of Northumberland, Ralph earl of Westmoreland, Hen. earl of Cumberland, J. bp. of Carlisle, Will. lord Dacre of Gillesland, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Sir John Spelman, John Baldewyn, serjeant-at-law, Thos. Magnus clk., Sir Christopher Dacre, Sir Thos. Clifford, Sir Will. Parre, Sir Rob. Belyngham, Sir Thos. Tempest, Sir John Lowther, Sir Edw. Musgrave, Sir Thos. Wharton, Geoffrey Lancastre, Rob. Bowes, Ric. Redmayn, Thos. Sandford, Lancelot Salkeld, Rowland Thorneborowe, Geoffrey Middleton, Ambrose Middleton, Thos. Musgrave, jun., Lancelot Lowther, Will. Lancastre, John Warcope, Thos. Blenkynsope, John Lambert, sen., Ric. Dukett, Thos. Wharton, and Gilbert Wharton.

Wilts: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Hen. lord Mountague, Edw. lord Stourton, John lord Audeley, Sir John Fitzjames, Sir Ric. Lyster, Sir Will. Shelley, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Ric. abbot of Malmesbury, Sir Will. Paulett, Sir John Bourghchier, Sir John Seymer, Sir Hen. Longe, Sir Will. Stourton, Sir Edw. Baynton, Will. Essex, Sir Edmund Tame, Sir John Brigges, Sir Ant. Hungerford, Sir Edw. Seymour, Roger Yorke, serjeant-at-law, Walter Hungerford, Ric. Hilley, clk., Rob. Baynard, Ant. Stilman, John Erneley, Will. Ludlowe, Thos. Apprice, Edmund Mompesson, Bartholomew Husey, Hen. Poole, Charles Bulkeley, Rob. Wye, and John Pye.

Worcestershire: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Will. earl of Arundel, Geo. earl of Shrewsbury, J. bp. of Exeter, Walter lord Ferrers, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., Clement abbot of Evesham, Will. prior of Worcester, Sir Humph. Conyngesby, Sir John Porte, Thos. Willoughby, serjeant-at-law, James Denton, clk., Sir Edw. Crofte, Sir Will. Morgan, Sir Gilbert Talbott, Sir Thos. Cornewaill, Sir Geo. Throkmerton, Sir John Russell, John Salter, Geo. Bromeley, John Russell, John Skudamore, Thos. Nevell, Roger Wynter, Rowland Moreton, John Walshe, John Littelton, John Pakyngton, Will. Nevell, Rob. Wye, John Ketilbye, Will. Gower, and Will. Sheldon.

Warwickshire: Sir Thos. Audeley, &c., Thos. duke of Norfolk, Charles duke of Suffolk, Thos. earl of Wiltshire, Will. prior of St. John's, Sir Will. Fitzwilliam, jun., —— abbot of Kelyngworth, Sir Humph. Conyngesby, Sir Ant. Fitzherbert, Sir John Dudeley, Sir Geo. Throkmerton, Sir Edw. Ferrers, Sir John Willoughby, Sir Edw. Willoughby, Roger Wigston, Will. Legh, Will. Boughton, Will. Feldyng, Thos. Trye, Thos. Spenser, Reynold Digby, John Grevill, Thos. Ardern, Humph. Dymmoke, Simon Mountford, Edw. Conwey, John Waldiffe, Will. Willyngton, Thos. Holt, Baldwin Porter, Ric. Willis, Ric. Fulwoode, and Francis Slade.

*** *The names of justices of the quorum are indicated throughout by the letter "q" in the margin.*

1532.

1695. CONFESSION of TRISTRAM TESHE.

R. O. Being examined by Mr. Wm. Berker, mayor of York,* by virtue of the King's commission, on a charge of embezzling certain goods of John Pollerde, he declares that in the 18th year of the King, when Mr. Thos. Mayson was mayor, the said John Pollerde being informed against by a servant, as Teshe supposes, was put to much trouble by Mr. Geo. Gaille, then master of the King's mint at York, and Master William Holgill, general surveyor to Thos. late Cardinal and Archbishop, to give sureties of 200*l.* that he should in his own person make answer to the said lord Cardinal and his Council before a certain day. Teshe was one of his sureties, John Appylyard was another; but Appylyard refused to be bound unless Pollerde obtained other sureties to save him harmless, and Teshe allowed himself to be bound in another obligation of 60*l.* to Appilyerde. For his security again, Pollerde delivered to Teshe, "a paunte and pledge" in money and plate to the value of 86*l.* On the expiry of the obligations, as nothing was laid against Pollerde, they were cancelled by Master William Holgill, and delivered up to Teshe, who thereupon returned to Pollerde the said "paunte" and pledge. Denies having received goods of Pollerde otherwise, or having embezzled any. Never knew that Pollerde or his goods were attached. *Signed,* "Per me Tristamum † Teshe," *with a flourish between the Christian and surname.*

P. 1, *broad sheet. Endd.*

1696. DEPREDATIONS AT SEA.

R. O. "1532.—Here followeth the confessions of certain Bryttons that were taken and robbed by certain English."

Nic. Barbe of St. Malo's, master of a balinger called *the Mychell;* Hayman Gollard, owner. This ship was taken on suspicion and robbed by these men following. Five Scots and 9 Bretons were in her. Balingers called *the Vallantyn* of Kenton, Simon Jeylles master, *the Trynyte Prowys* of Keynton, Phil. Selby, Master, and one of Plymouth, Thos. Eayr master; with other balingers of the same quarter. "We found this Byrton ship at sea laden with wool, cloth, and salt hides, and came from Whytthorn in Scotland; and also we found her with these English men in her; and the Burtons (Bretons) were put in the English balingers:—Richard Brysard of Paynton, being master of the Burton ship; John Kylford of Tormound," and eight other Englishmen named, from "Centon," Plymouth, Dawlish, &c., "being mariners to lead the Byrton ship."

Depositions of Brian Myners, John Barbe, and Pierre Hattyva, of St. Malo's, and of Thos. Moysor, who say the ship was laden at Bordeaux and Nantes, sailed at St. Malo's in the middle of May, and discharged their cargo at Whytthorn. They hailed a great ship off the Lysard, bound for Brassell. The deponents disagree as to whether the Scots in the ship be merchants and have wool on board.

Pp. 3.

1697. WALTER BASSET.

R. O. Petition to Cromwell, as one of the King's council, by Walter Basset of St. Andrew's Mylborne, Dorset, carpenter, to have the King's pardon for the death of Sir Will. Browne, vicar of said place, who had been guilty of repeated acts of criminal intercourse with his wife. By the mediation of Sir Roger Banestre, vicar of Hilton, a reconciliation had been effected on Palm Sunday, when Browne took oath in church to give no more offence;

* He was mayor of York in 1532. *See* Drake's Eboracum, 364.

1532.

1697. WALTER BASSET—*cont.*

but on the Friday after Christmas day (which fell upon a Tuesday*) he was again found misconducting himself in Basset's house, and a scuffle ensued in which he was killed.

P. 1. *Endd.*

1698. [GOLD?] to MR. DERYNG.

R. O. I commend me to you as to my brother unknown in body, but greatly known in spirit by the devout information of my spiritual sister, dampne Eliz. Barton, and cannot but love you fervently, knowing by experience that she neither loves nor accepts as her familiars any but such as God loves, or at least such as have a great zeal to godliness. I desire you during your life to pray daily for me as I shall for you. I was with my said sister and yours this day se'nnight, when she received letters from you, not with a little gladness. She was then in health of body, thank God. I intend to be with her again this day three weeks, and so to be monthly, so long as God shall please. I promise you, I think every day a year till the month days; "and that day of her presence (alack for pity) is no day, ne worthy to be called an hour; but I would that day were turned to so many years as God will that I shall continue here in this present life." Commend me to father Risbey and the confessor and the abbess.

"Salutes Risbeum et confessorem et abatissam cum dominis (?)"

Commend me to father Risbey, my lady prioress and others. I have sent you a piece of figs "de orto" (horto), and another of "reassinge of the sone." You can send me no better token than a word of your handwriting. My servant will wait your pleasure. Show nothing to him of the contents of my letters.

Corrected draft, in Gold's hand, p. 1.

II. [GOLD?] to [ELIZ. BARTON.]

"My lover, my sister, my earthly comfort." Mr. White, my special friend and yours, was suddenly attacked with his disease last night, and sent for me about midnight. I continued with him all night. His disease is very strange. It took him in the fingers' end of his left hand in his sleep; "wherewith he waked, and was forthwith deadly sick at the heart by the space of a quarter of an hour, like as he should have swooned. He had it before Christmas, and then it did hold him by the space of an hour, more grievous than now. He cannot think what it should be, whether it be a natural (?) as a beginning of the palsey or of the gout, or else a plague of God. Therefore he desireth you, for the love of God, to make meekly petition to God for the knowledge hereof." He was confessed this night, and this morning received the sacrament. He has sent you now other 4 nobles. I pray you to write exhorting him to joy in visitations of God. Of the 4 nobles you sent before, I showed him that you had bestowed 20*s.* in charitable deeds while I was with you, and kept but 6*s.* 8*d.* to yourself. He said he meant you should have had it all if it had been your pleasure, and this also. I hear you have been with Our Lady of Cortopstrete since I was with you. "I trust ye have then heard news. If I may not now be partaker of them in writing, I trust in God to be with you this day three weeks." If you have any knowledge of my brother's petitions, or my lady of Sion's, or of mine, I pray you write to me. I dined this day with Mr. Wele and his wife. "Ye be entirely commended from them." Your sister is well. Mr. Deryng sent

* Christmas Day did not fall upon a Tuesday in any year between 1526 and 1537, but the date of this document must lie between 1531 and 1533, when Cromwell was addressed as one of the King's council. Christmas Day was a Monday in 1531, and a Wednesday in 1532.

1532.

special word to her to be acquainted with me, and I have written to him this day as to my loving friend because he is yours. "Dr. Cranmer, Mr. Longforthe, atque . . . . "

Hol., pp. 2. *On the back are a number of notes and texts from scripture in the same hand.*

1699. ——— to [HENRY GOLD].

R. O. He must not think him ungrateful for not having written. Much time has passed without advantage to them in this matter (*absque nostro in hac parte fructu*). Their friendship is too ardent to be injured by such a trifle. "*Quid . . . . . tum ex hac re prospectum habere potes quæ me nunc ad scribendum impulit.*" A report had for some time prevailed in college (*apud nos*) that you, unlike your former self, had abandoned learning for pleasure. The writer's affection for him, however, prompted him to admonish him not to disappoint the expectations that had been formed of him, but act in a way worthy of his abilities.

Lat., p. 1.

1700. W. LONGFORTH to HENRY GOLD.

R. O. "Your friends were importune of me at the last congregation to put forth your grace," which has been done. It is gotten, *cum duabus sermonibus, uno ad clerum, altero ad crucem Pauli, et cum unica responsione, sic quod non teniaris* (sic) *ad ulteriorem residentiam:* he may appoint what day he will "to commence of," and answer a day or two before. Mr. Dr. Cranmer is content "to dispute to you" what day so ever ye will, but the question must be sent before Palm Sunday. He has no other leisure but that or Easter week to study for the determination that he must make of them in a solemn lecture; he is so much occupied by his reading in divinity and other business. Other of Gold's friends would have written to him to persuade him to take his degree, but for the sudden departure of the messenger. Cambridge, 25 March.*

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* " . . . . . near to . . . . . or at his benefice, Aldermary parish; inquire the name at my lady Watts; or if he be not in London, inquire where it may be delivered, to be shortly sent to him." *Added on the side:* "At the sign of the Scomer (?) in Wood Street." *This address is crossed out.*

1701. WILLIAM HUETT to HENRY GOLD.

R. O. Begs Gold not to be offended at his writing to inquire whether the plague is increasing at Cambridge, or has abated. *Signed:* Gulielmus Huettus, Ypodidasculus Cantabrigie.

Hol., Lat., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right honorable Master Henry Gold, master of art in Cambridge.

1702. CALAIS.

R. O. "A resolution and determination taken by the King's Highness and his Council upon such requests as were made unto his Grace by the deputies, officers, and soldiers of the town and marches of Calais."

1. Although the King, "upon a notable ground and evident matter greatly charging the council, officers, and rulers of the said town," has by proclamation restrained the free access of victuallers out of England to Calais, allowing none to pass without special licence, yet, in consideration for the

* This letter is certainly some years earlier than 1532. Probably it is of the year 1527 or 1528. Gold was instituted to the rectory of St. Mary Aldermary on the 10th Dec. 1526.

1532.

1702. CALAIS—*cont.*

inhabitants, who are not to blame, he has devised with his council how to enlarge this restraint for the weal of the town, restricting at the same time the liberty of the heads and rulers; viz., the proclamation is to be revoked, but the deputy and other officers are to be bound in recognisances not to allow victuals to be conveyed through Calais to the dominions of other princes, beyond the value of 5*s.* at a time; so that if there be a superfluity of victuals in Calais they shall be returned to England. 2. But as the garner of the town should be always furnished with 1,000 qrs. of corn, which, owing to the moistness of the air, cannot be kept without changing, the deputy and five of the council may license its exportation to prevent loss (provided not more than 200 qrs. a year be exported), they standing bound to the King in 100*l.* not to abuse the liberty. 3. Merchandise of all kinds from other countries may be freely exported, but in case of any scarcity of victuals the deputy and council with the mayor and aldermen of the town shall command under a penalty every inhabitant to supply himself by a certain day with victuals sufficient for him and his household for such time as shall be thought advisable. Also the King is content that a provision may be had to avoid strangers out of the town, except certain necessary persons to be appointed by the King, and none henceforth to be sworn English before the mayor by the deputy's warrant without a patent from the King. 4. The officers of Calais and Guisnes shall compel the inhabitants to learn and speak English for their common speech, binding fathers and mothers for their children, and masters for their servants, to teach the language, and suffer them to speak no other.

In Derby's hand. Pp. 6. *Endd.*

R. O. 2. Another copy. *Pp.* 4. *Endd.*

1703. CALAIS.

R. O. Remonstrance of the council of Calais touching a book of articles sent them by the King and his Council in answer to such requests as the council of Calais made to the King at his last being here:—

1. They thank the King for revoking the restraint of victuals made in England, and restoring to Calais the liberty of conveying provisions thither; but beg that the deputy and head officers here be not bound by recognizance to prevent victual brought from England being conveyed to other countries. This rule could only be enforced by stopping the transit of all commodities; and if the Picards, who bring cart-loads of flesh and other victuals to market twice a week, were not allowed to take back beer brewed in Calais, they would cease to come. Merchants also victual their ships here. Think it should be sufficient for the King to give plain instructions to the deputy, to be obeyed under penalty of his displeasure. When there is more than enough at Calais, it should be sufficient for the deputy to bind himself by promise not to grant any licence to convey it elsewhere than to England. 2. The wardens of the garner of Calais demur to the regulation against uttering any of the corn of the garner into strange parts, as contrary to their indenture. 3. The council thank the King for the article about free export of merchandise brought from other countries. Any restraint made by the council has always been to secure a sufficient supply to every man for his own house. 4. Think the provision for avoiding strangers very good, but difficulties may arise from marriages between English persons and strangers, and the children claiming to be English. 5. Approve of the article for compelling the inhabitants to learn and speak English; but there may be difficulty in bringing it about. Think the benefices, of which a list, hereto annexed, has been delivered to them by the commissary, should be given to Englishmen only, that there should be no preaching except in English, and that the schools should be kept by them entirely.

1532.

ii. "New additions."

They recommend further:—1, a reformation of the usage by which the constable of the Rysbank and other officers, on the arrival of a merchant ship, claim to fill their bottles or flagons, some of them of an unreasonable size, with wine out of the cargo; 2, a restraint on the exportation of wood from England, except to or through Calais; 3, that when free exportation of corn is allowed from England, it shall go by or to Calais only, by which the King will have three customs instead of one, and the decay of the town, which the King and many of the nobles saw when they were here, will be arrested; 4, a reformation of tolls, which discourage the resort of victuallers to the town; 5, that currency be given to foreign silver, as there is no white money here but groats, half groats, and pence; and the victuallers, some of whom come five or six miles to this market, have this money taken from them by the searchers on their return; 6, that the wages of the retinue be paid regularly on the 6th of April and October, and after the old rate, for in this October payment they have lost a penny in every crown; 7, that orders be given to customers in England, in pursuance of the King's pleasure, to restore their former liberty of conveying victuals. *Signed:* John Berners—Edmund Howard—Edward Ryngeley—Crystofer Garneys—Robert Fouler—John Rowkewood.

Pp. 19.

iii. List of churches at and near Calais, with their incumbents:—

St. Mary's, Calais; rector, Mr. Chamberleyn, absent. St. Nicholas', vacant. St. Peter's, near Calais; rector, Dominico de Corsis, reported dead, and has not been there for 30 years. Colne; John Butteler, royal chaplain. Marke, with the chapel of Ghempe; resident rector, John Bennolt, royal secretary. Hoverkerke; Edward Wygan, absent. Newkerke; rector, Roger Morton, absent. Olderkerke, Mr. Secretary. Oye; rector, Dr. Vaghan, King's chaplain. Gwysnes, rector; Milo, King's chaplain. Andren; rector, John Carter, absent. Balyngham; rector, the Lord Chamberlain's chaplain. Campe; rector, John Bradway, resident. St. Blaises; rector, John Apday, absent. Bocard; rector, Richard Anlaby, resident. Hamyswell; rector, John Gregyll, vicar of Barking, absent. St. Nicasse's; rector, Nicholas Courleux, absent. Froyton; rector, John Crayforth, royal chaplain. Calkewell, with Niel chapel; John Bennolt, secretary, resident. Bonynges; William Peterson, resident. Pytham; rector, Nicholas Halle, chaplain of the Chamberlain. Herveringham; William Bragges, absent. Skalys; rector, Thomas Hukar, absent. Slymes; rector, Robert Willson, absent. Pepelynge; rector, John Laylonde, absent. Mellake; rector unknown.

iv. Copy of a proclamation made at Calais, permitting English men and women to marry natives of Calais on the marches, without licence.

Proclaimed 8 March 2 Hen. VIII., by agreement of the whole council, in the absence of Master Deputy in England.

1704. [The Deputy and Council of Calais to Henry VIII.]

R. O. Have received the King's letter, dated Greenwich, 27 Dec., containing two articles:—(1) concerning the sums of money advanced by the King for making provision against his coming; and (2) that wools, felts, and other merchandise belonging to the Staple shall not be dispatched hence till they know his pleasure. As to the first, there appears some difficulty how it may be observed without detriment to them, who bound themselves to the King, rather that provisions might be made in time, than for any reasonable cause why they should be bound. Hope, however, that no fault will be found in them, though it is to their pain. As to the second, have taken such orders as will not fail to "quadre" with the King's commandment.

1532.

1704. The Deputy and Council of Calais to Henry VIII.—*cont.*

Reply at length to the articles mentioned in the previous paper, and to the same effect, though using different arguments in some places. In the "new additions" it is mentioned that last summer there were 200 or 300 sail of Normans and Bretons at Tynemouth haven for coal. Suggest the withdrawal of the Deputy's power to grant licence for marriages between English and strangers.

Pp. 11. *Endd.*

1705. Calais.

R. O. Commissioners appointed to survey the lands which Sir Robt. Wingfield has lately had drained and ditched, to know whether their drainage will hinder the fortifying of the town, and to view the fortifications at Gwys[nes].* The dukes of Norfolk and Suffolk. *The marquis of E[xce]ster* (*struck out*). The earl of Oxford. The Lord Chamberlain. *Lord Rochford* (*struck out*). Mr. Treasurer. Mr. Comptroller. Mr. Vice-Chamberlain. Sir John Wallop. *Sir Nic. Carew* (*struck out*). Sir Fras. Bryan. Mr. Crumwell. Robt. Fowler. William Gunstone. Christopher Moreys.† Sir John Rossell. Francis the founder. (*The two last are added in the King's hand.*) The master mason of Calais.†

In Wriothesley's hand. P. 1. *Endd.*

2. An earlier draft of the preceding in Cromwell's hand. *P.* 1. *Endd.*

1706. Corn.

R. O. Register of bonds given to the customer of Sandwich, by merchants exporting corn and other provisions, for their conveyance to Calais in 22 and 23 Hen. VIII.

Pp. 12.

ii. A similar register taken for the ports of Chichester, Bishop's Lynn, Kingston-upon-Hull, and Boston, during the same period.

Pp. 31. *Endd.*

iii. A similar register for Yarmouth and Blakeney, partly for corn sent to Calais, and partly for corn sent to London.

Pp. 13.

iv. A similar register for the port of Lynn, of corn sent to Calais, Cork, London, Dartmouth, West Chester, Winchelsea, Holy Island, and Plymouth.

Pp. 13.

1707. Corn.

R. O. "The book of the King's process sued against divers for corn‡" (*i.e.* for conveying it out of the realm). The proceedings seem all to be taken in 24 Hen. VIII.

Pp. 33.

1708. George Hasell.

R. O. Reasons of dissent given against the finding of a quest by Richard Sexton, the foreman, Robt. Garnysh, and John Saxbye, who produce evidences to show that Geo. Hasell was not born "in this town (Calais) or

* The last clause is added in a different hand, and very faint.

† The names of Chr. Moreys and the master mason are added by Cromwell in a faint ink.

‡ This title is written in Cromwell's hand on the fly leaf.

1532.

in the King's dominions." Old Father Thos. Redyng says precisely, that he was not born here. Wm. Yong was openly and shamefully disbarred by the King, and everything whereto his hand or consent was, disallowed. Orders were given that all books in his hand should be brought in by a certain day, so that it lieth with my Lord* and the Council to punish the detainer of this book. Sampson Norton proved that Hasell was born in Sperleyne, in Flanders, of which his father was bailiff. This is confirmed by the chief lord of that country, and the mayor of St. Omers. Norton swore that it was true before the mayor, and so did the chief part of this inquest. John Henbury deposes that Hasell, "after that he was a stranger enoysyd by certain old widows here," promised Henbury 20*l.* for letters of denization, which Dr. Knyght asserts that Henbury endeavoured to obtain. The brygenden-maker's wife affirms that he was born at St. Omer's. John Laurence went to Sperleque, and obtained depositions on March 3, 1531, from Jas. Colin, Guilbert le Griet, John le Hortre, brewer, and Bertin le Flemencque, concerning his birth. For these reasons we will not give credence to this book, "but submit them and their works to your discretions."

His lands are forfeited in either case, since he left them to his wife, a stranger.

Pp. 4. *Endd.:* Depositions against George Hasell.

1709. The Archbishopric of Canterbury.

R. O. Statement of the value of the temporalities of the archbishopric, payable at the different feasts throughout the year. Total, 3,009*l.* 17*s.* 7*d.* ½*q.*

1710. The Great Wardrobe.

R. O. Account of the Great Wardrobe.

Surplus of accounts at Mich. 23 Hen. VIII., 1,775*l.* 15*s.* 4½*d.*; at Mich. 24 Hen. VIII., 3,369*l.* 17*s.* 9¾*d.* Total, 5,145*l.* 13*s.* 2¼*d.*

List of creditors having claims on the above amount, with the sums owing to them:—Ralph Warren† (1,011*l.* 7*s.* 3*d.*), John Scutte, Thos. Adyngton†, Wm. Hewetson†, Letice Worsshopp†, Wm. Grene, John Malte† (1,131*l.* 19*s.* 9*d.*), Eliz. Nicholson, Nich. Jennyns, Hen. Clidrowe†, Wm. Taillour, Hen. Johnson, Wm. Miles, Ric. Clifton, Andrew Carre, Rob. Acton†, Wm. Nicholson†, Wm. Colyns, John Browne, Rob. Fause, Geo. Lovekyn, my lord steward (for his livery, 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*), my lord Chancellor (for his wax, 16*l.*), my lord Barnes, Chancellor of the Exchequer (12*l.* 17*s.* 4*d.*) Alex. Plymley, Thos. Abraham, Ant. Vyvalde, Thos. Welsshe, the King's Remembrancer (4*l.* 12*s.* 8*d.*), Laur. Gorrer, John Scott, the third Baron (12*l.* 17*s.* 4*d.*). Total, 4,037*l.* 16*s.* 9*d.*

The remainder, 1,107*l.* 16*s.* 5¼*d.*, has been paid to divers creditors since Mich. 24 Hen. VIII.

ii. Payments by warrant, from Mich. 23 to Mich. 24 Hen. VIII., to my lady Princess and my lady Margaret, and for the King's stable. Total, 2,261*l.* 12*s.*

Pp. 3. *Endd.*

1711. Plate.

R. O. Part of an account of plate, mentioning the delivery of different items to the following persons:—Mr. Lovell, by Mr. Davers; Mr. Cary, by Banaster; the lady Guldeford the elder; the Queen's almoner; the King's nurse, by my lady Willoughby; Mr. Darrell, by Suttell; my lady Darrell, by Crede; the

* Either lord Berners or lord Lisle, deputy of Calais. If the document be later than 1532 it must be lord Lisle.

† These are marked in the margin as paid.

1532.

1711. PLATE—*cont.*

Queen's Chancellor, by lady Willoughby; the bishop of Durham, by Hasilrig; the bishop of Salisbury, by Mr. Decons; the lady Eliz. Boloyn, by Oliver Holland; the lady Marques (Dorset), by Geo. Fraunces; Mrs. Norrys, by Huddeswell; Sir Henry Marney, by Tyrrell; the lady Mountjoy, by Rob. Hilton; the old lady Lucy, by Wheler, yeoman; Sir John Petche, by Thos. Rice; Jas. Worseley, by Davy Morgan; the lord Fitzwater, by Ric. Aleyne; Dorothy Verney, by T. Wadell; Mrs. Lacy, by her servant; John Copynger, by Geo. Mountjoy; "to Mrs. Laurence, and she hath paid the money"; Sir Hen. Guldeford; the dean of the King's chapel, by Mynours; the countess of Surrey, by Marbery; the earl of Devon, by Harryson; Mr. Palmer, by W. Thomas; lady Fitzwilliam, by Geo. Sutton; the bishop of Llandaff, by Burton; Dr. Chambre, "per Canc'"; the lord Bergevenny, by Madeson; the lady Weston, by N. Streverne; Mr. Compton, by Brian Annesley; the lady Bryan, by Higdon; the earl of Kildare, by W. Mylles; the lady Eliz. Grey, by Yerdeley; the King's almoner, by Cope; the lady Parre, by Ric. Sutton; the lady Guldeford, the younger, by Carleton; Mrs. Norres, by Boeth; the lady Compton, by Owen Holand; Mrs. Carewe, by Edw. Davy; Mrs. Jernegan, "per Canc'"; the lady Wyngfeld, by Walton; Harryatt, my lady Princess's servant; Mrs. Blanche Marbery, by order of the Queen; the duke of Buckingham, by John Poyntz; Sir Edw. Nevell, by Cooke; Mr. Victoria, the Queen's physician; Mr. Plomer, the Queen's chaplain, by Cheyney; Mr. Mallet, the Queen's chaplain; lady Fitzherbert, by the Queen; the lady Fitzwater, by Ric. Awood; the archbishop of Canterbury, by Bulstrode; the bishop of Lincoln, by Gryffyth; the lady Anne Hastings, by Hugh Carre; Sir Thos. Tyrrell, by Anthony Carleton; the earl of Northumberland, by Geo. Brigus; the earl of Surrey, by Marbury; the duke of Norfolk, by John Glynne; the countess of Devon, the King's aunt, by Dynes; the lady Vaux, by Manours; Sir Henry Guldeford; Sir John Husee, by Thos. Anton; the lady Grey, wife to lord John Grey, by Big (?); Mrs. Bryan, by Higdon; the bishop of Winchester, by Wheler, page; Mrs. Goldyng, by Mrs. Fynche; the Cardinal, by Radclyf; the old lady Daubeney; John Potecary; Mr. Dent, the Queen's chaplain, by Cheyney.

The account is divided into sections headed with the following names; viz., Tewysylton, Averell, Sponer, Amadas, Lupset.†

Pp. 31.

1712. AN INVENTORY OF PLATE.

R. O. * * * * *

A sa . . . . . A Scot[ch] crone. A strange "quoyne" (coin) of gold [with t]he sun on one side. A piece of Flemish gold, called "the di. lewe."

Parcels of silver and gilt :—

14 hearts, great and small. 75 rings. 14 crucifixes. 6 heads of St. John. 4 buckles of sundry fashion. 2 "dymysentes," with roses. 2 tables with 2 images in each. * * * A St. James shell, with 2 staves and the scrip of silver gilt. 8 crystal stones, 6 white and two red. 2 gilt groats. 2 "pens of ij. pens gilt." 25 pence and old halfpence, gilt. 1 new halfpenny, gilt. A St. James shell. A little "joywell." A little Jesus with a crown. A beast under a tree. A flower with certain letters. A little owch with 5 small rubies and 3 pearls. . . . . 2 Trean . . . . [silver] and gilt.

† The date of this document is uncertain. It is placed here, at the period when Cromwell was master of the Jewel-house, and was endeavouring to introduce reforms into the office, or at least to ascertain the number and extent of the Crown jewels, when documents of this nature would either be prepared from earlier memoranda, or else be copied for his use.

1532.

i. Parcels of silver :—

10 hearts. 20 rings and one "gemewe." A crucifix. 8 "legges," great and small. One Antony cross. 4 buckles. 7 pictures of men, women, and children. 9 pictures, in plates of silver. 2 pictures. 2 heads of pictures. 2 women's breasts. A hand . . . . . tonys . . . . . xx . . . . old halfpe[nce]. 4 scutcheons. "A . . . . . of silver." A groat. A crown. A jewel. A thing to close in St. John's Gospel. A book of silver with a heart on it. A tooth of silver. A tooth set in silver. Three pieces of silver of outlandish coin. A coral stalk.

A sma[ll ch]eyne of gold set . . . . . Twelve rings of gold with turquoise, diamond, sapphire, ruby, and garnets.

Twenty-one rings of gold without stones. * * * . . . . . of gold, with a scriptu[re with]out it, enameli[ed] . . . . . of gold, enamelled [with] a ruby and a pearl and [r]edd drops . . . . . of gold, with 3 rubies, a garnet, and 2 pearls. A little rose of gold, the white rose and red. An owche of gold, with a diamond, a garnet, and 2 pearls. An owche of gold, with an amethyst and 3 pearls. A heart of gold, with the letters I and M on the sides sunderly. A Jesus, of gold, enamelled. A gold heart, with the five wounds graven. A lozenge of gold, with the image of a man graven. A cross of gold, with a small crucifix. A gold image of St. Barbara. A gold image of a man. A round brooch of gold, with Our Lady and her son in a ship.† A little owche of gold with a garnet. A plain gold heart. A heart with Jesus, and flowers enamelled. A crystal stone set in gold with 2 pearls pendant. A little 3-square piece of gold with holes pounced.

Pp. 6. *Mutilated.*

1713. Crown Lands.

Titus, B. iv. 112. B. M.

"Articles made and devised on the behalf of our most dread sovereign lord the King, touching his revenues, to be put in execution for the profit of his most royal estate, according as it appertaineth unto the office of his surveyors general, and by them to be certified unto his Highness."

1. What lands and other hereditaments have been purchased or otherwise come to his Highness since the beginning of his reign.

2. What lands have been parted with by exchange or otherwise.

3. What possessions and revenues remain in the King's hands answerable before the general surveyors.

4. In what counties the King's castles, lands, &c. are situate, and their condition.

5. The ruin and waste of the said castles, &c., since the beginning of the reign.

6. What money has accrued to the King by the sale of lead, timber, stone, or other stuff.

7. The names of the honors, castles, &c., which have been surveyed by the general surveyors, and rentals, terriers, or extents made thereof.

8. What honors, &c., have been let on lease by the surveyors, so that the King now has only the rent, instead of both certainties and casualties as before.

9. The yearly value of the increase of rent of such honors, &c.

10. What fines have been paid for them. In the West country the fines and other casualties are very great, as the lands are taken for term of life.

11. What reversions have been granted, and by what authority. It is thought that honors, manors, and lordships, let wholly with the rents and other profits, may fall into decay, and exactions be put upon the tenants, the farmers in such cases being commonly their own judges, and the keeping of courts and other necessary things disused.

12. To certify the last view of forests, parks, and chaces, with the present quantity of game, and condition of the fencing.

† "Nostre Dame de Boulogne."

1532.

1713. Crown Lands—*cont.*

13. The waters belonging to the King, both common and several, and how the fishings and sewers are maintained.

14. What woods and underwoods have been sold by the surveyors, besides those sold by the justice of the forests, or the masters of the wood-sales.

15. What arrears are unpaid by receivers, bailiffs, &c.

16. What profit has grown to the King by recognizances or bonds taken before the general surveyors.

Pp. 3. *Endd.*

1714. Crown Lands.

R. O. A register of leases of Crown lands in South Wales, Cheshire, the earldom of March, the lands assigned for the pay of the garrison of Berwick, the duchy of Cornwall, the lands of the late earl of Warwick, of the late duke of Bedford, Barkeleislands, Buckingham's lands, the late viscount Lovell's lands, Coopercioners' lands, lands exchanged and purchased, Spencerislandes, the town and marches of Calais, Richmond's lands, Beaumont's lands, the Isle of Wight, and Salisbury's lands. The dates of the leases range from 13 to 24 Hen. VIII., and the increments of rent are noted in the margin.

Large paper, pp. 33.

1715. Debts to the Crown.

R. O. Memorandum to know the King's pleasure touching these debts following:—

1. "Concerning the old obligations of king Henry the VII.th's time, whereof he . . . . Sir John Heron to have been cancelled, and no mention of him in his last book . . . . part of them were for exercising of offices, and other conditions, as appearance and oth[er] . . . . . otherwise to be discharged, and those which had any likelihood to be good were put [in suit] by Sir Henry Wyat, and also by me, and be yet in the King's attorney's hands in suit . . . . . to many of them, and other insufficient, and divers of them new boundes be p[romised] and yet the old obligations remaining, showing in the books a visage of both debts." (Some of these be leviable.) The countess of Salisbury, which the King commanded to respite when it was in suit, ij^{m}cccxx. (Good debt.) Averay Rawson, for which Sir Ant. Poyntz was bound, 1,550*l.* (Young Poyntz offers 200 mks. at days, and the prior of Kilmaynam is bound for 150*l.*, not yet due. The rest is little worth.) Edw. late duke of Buckingham owed great sums, for part of which other lords and gentlemen were bound, and for part lands were recovered, whereof part are in the King's hand, and the rest given away. (500 mks. was a debt due to the duke of Norfolk, parcel of his marriage money, a[nd was] consigned over to the King, and for that [my] lord of Sussex and the lord Berners are bound; and 1,000*l.* was in king Henry VII.'s time, and for that Sir Thos. Wodhouse, his chancellor, was bound; and for 1,650*l.* lands were recovered.) John Keme, Geo. Medley, Ric. Reynoldes, Robt. Palmar, and Fras. Baldewyn are somewhat behind of 5,000 mks. due 1528, and shall owe 5,000 mks. more at March 1535. (This debt was 10,000*l.*, for 5,000*l.* delivered in naughty obligations, and 5,000*l.* in money, and the King hath been paid almost 10,000 mks., with respite that is given. The rest is good, save for Kyme's part, who hath Medley's part and his own.) Sir Thos. Brian, for money lent for marriage of his daughter, 5,000 mks. (I think lands were recovered, and Sir Fras. Brian hath sold them.) Lord Berners, 100*l.* Sir Griffith Rice, 506*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* (The rest Sir Piers Egecombe hath paid.) Lord Darcy, which the King commanded to be respited when it was in suit, 662*l.* 14*s.* 6*d.* (This may be put in suit again at the King's pleasure.)

1532.

Sir Thos. Cornewale, by statute and other obligations, 286*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* His lands be aliable hereunto.) Lewes Harpisfelde, 7,080*l.* (For much of this new obligations be taken of Champneys and other, the rest is desperate; and of this sum much is double obligations for one debt.) The earl of Derby, deceased, a bill of his debt is given to my lord Norwich. (Good debt.) The old lord Dudley, 292*l.* 5*s.* 8*d.* (Good debt.) Barnarde Salviati, 812*l.* (Not totally desperate.) The French queen and the duke of Suffolk. I made a book to Mr. Cromwell of their debt. Anthony Guydot, 1,682*l.* 15*s.* 7*d.* (His days are not come, and it may be made good.) Peter Bushome, 180*l.* Christopher de Peirre of Nawar, 200*l.* (These have nothing in England.) Peter Corse, 1,930*l.* 14*s.* 7*d.* (Desperate.) John Campouche, 288*l.* 15*s.* 8½*d.* A poor man. John Baptist Morovelli, 493*l.* 19*s.* 1*d.* (Little of this is good.) Philip Friscobalde, 558*l.* 6*s.* (He is in Flanders, little worth.)

P. 1, *large paper. The passages in brackets are in another hand.*

R. O. 2. Another fragment of the preceding, found apart.

Antony Cavalari, 4,520*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* (Little good.) John Cavalcanti and his company, 1,707*l.* 1*s.* 7*d.* (He asketh as much of my lord Cardinal.) The Mayor and Fellowship of the Staple gave Mr. Cromwell a bill of their debt. (At a point.) Barth. Salviati, 150*l.* 2*s.* 4*d.* (He hath nothing in England.) Laurence Bonvix, 10,983*l.* 6*s.* 9*d.* (It may be made good debt.) William Corse . . . . . iiij^{li}. viij^{s}. x^{d}. (He asked [as] much of my lord Cardinal, and is dead.) Francis de Bardis . . . . . vj^{d}. (L. Lisle bound for 1,000*l.* not yet due.) Guydo Portinary . . . . . (Capons asketh as much due by L. Cardinal.) Caponis, 252*l.* . . . . . Raff Diall, 600*l.* (I have little hope of it. I had him in the Tower.) John Baptista Saceti and William Corse, 250*l.* (Not totally desperate, but he is not here.) John Baptiste Grymalde, 37*l.* 7*s.* 2*d.* (Nothing.) William late archbishop of Canterbury, 165*l.* (He showeth discharge for all, save 5*l.* A warrant must be had for delivery of the obligations, receiving 5*l.*) In the cofferer's hands, delivered to him by Brian Tuke, for a prest to remain continually in his hands for the better payment of the King's household, 8,000*l.* The earl of Northumberland, beside this great debt of Anthony Bonvise, owes for his father 100 marks; of Castelyn's debt, 120*l.*; and of his livery, 316*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*—503*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

P. 1, *mutilated.*

1716. ——— to [the COUNCIL.]*

Harl. MS. 2,252, f. 18. B. M. Complains of the great deceit done by sufferance of the great and head officers of the city of London, as pots holding but seven pints are stamped with the King's letter H, and used for a gallon. Gives an account of the standards in use in England, and mentions statutes bearing on the question from Ric. II. to Hen. VII., and that the King "that now is" (Hen. VIII.) has enacted that eight pints go to the gallon.†

Pp. 8, *imperfect copy.*

1717. HENRY VIII. to LADY ANNE SAVON, widow.

Titus, B. I. f. 58. B. M. Ellis, 2 Ser. II. 89. In behalf of Stephen Mylles, who is greatly minded towards her, to honor her by way of marriage. *Signed at the top.*

Add.

1718. RALPH EURE to CROMWELL.

R. O. Received his letter of Sunday by Chr. Wylamson, servant to my lady Salvand. Cromwell and others of the King's council have been

* Addressed as "your good lordships." † 23 Hen. VIII. c. 7.

1532.

1718. Ralph Eure to Cromwell—*cont.*

informed that one Stephen Mylles took lady Salvand from her house against her mind; but she confesses it was by her own mind. Eure would like to know who reported so untruly that jewels and money were taken by him. She was at Eure's house, and the said Stephen with her, at her pleasure; and Stephen accompanied her from Eure's house to her own. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Master Cromwell, one of the King's most honorable Council. *Endd.:* Raffe Eure.

1719. [Cromwell] to the Abbot of Bury.

R. O. Cromwell and others having charge of the King's buildings at the Tower of London and Westminster have been compelled, for lack of masons, carpenters, and other workmen, to send into all parts of the kingdom. Is surprised to learn that the Abbot has stayed several workmen in his district, notwithstanding the King's commission. Would be sorry the King should hear of his demeanour, and urges him to send up the masons at once.

Hol., draft, pp. 2.

1720. [Lord Audeley to Cromwell.]

R. O. My humble petition is that you will be so good master to me as to advise me what to do in this extreme necessity. I see you are so molested by importunate suitors that I fear to utter my mind to you. "And now the King's officers calleth for rent, and necessity hath made Our Lady Day come 12 months before Michaelmas, and creditors be importune, which must needs be paid or staid." A remedy is in my mind, which I should like to show to good Mr. Bedylle, to disclose to your mastership at convenience.

Hol., p. 1. *Endd.:* Audelay.

1721. Sir Thos. Audeley to Paulet and Cromwell.

R. O. I am willing to accomplish your desires; yet, all things considered, it stands neither with justice nor equity in this case, being a dispute between party and party for perambulation of limits. Specifies his reasons. Gives an account of the commission issued for hearing the cause, to which the earl of Oxford and young Compton were parties, and after various delays were now to have come to a settlement. It seems to me, therefore, "very sore" to grant a *supersedeas.* I do not write this from favor to any one, nor could I be induced to do anything by which the King should be wronged. But I write this to you both, that we may run by a just line to the King's honor and profit. I write this, as I perceive by your letters that you suspect me of partiality, and that the person who came to me for the *supersedeas* went away disappointed. Excuses himself upon that head, and informs them what further steps should be taken. Saturday morning, at Hoxon. *Signed:* Thomas Audeley, k., custos sigilli.

Hol., pp. 2. *Add.*

1722. Hugh Bartlatt.

R. O. Petition to Cromwell, praying for payment of the arrears of a debt due to him as late servant of the prior of Christchurch, Aldgate, London, proved before Dr. Oliver, Dr. Lee, and Will. Candyssh, clerk to your mastership, and amounting to 9*l.* 11*s.* 1½*d.* Of this sum Cavendish had paid him 20*s.*, but has refused him the rest, although he has often applied.

P. 1. *Headed:* To Mr. Thomas Cromwell, of the King's council.

1532.

1723. JOHN BENNEG, "Sayyer,"* to CROMWELL.

R. O. Complains that he and three men in his service were engaged on Cromwell's work for 18 days, when Cromwell was beyond sea, and were promised 2*s.* 4*d.* a day, "because that we should work our owers that is alowed us in the Kyng workes," but were only paid 2*s.* a day.

Hol., p. 1. *Begins:* Master Crumwell.

1724. GEORGE BEYNAM to CROMWELL.

R. O. Your servant, this bearer, has taken so much pains, that the abbot of Tewkesbury will let the farm of Stanwey to you and your assigns, reserving to himself the manor and certain lands. Urges Cromwell to move as well for the manor and lands as for the farm, otherwise it will be no meet place for the writer to inhabit. The Abbot has two or three manors besides, which are more convenient for him. Begs him to press this with speed.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Master of the King's Jewels.

1725. RICHARD BRUGES to CROMWELL.

R. O. I perceived from my father, on his coming home from the last Parliament, that you had remembered me for the little parsonage of Chadleworth. I thank you for the same. I understand there is a new abbot elected to the monastery of Westminster, and I beg the continuance of your favor. Desires an answer by the bearer.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council. *Endd.*

1726. WILLIAM CHESTER.

R. O. Petition of Wiliam Chester, merchant, to Master Thomas Crumwell, "one of the King's most honorable Council," complaining that, having obtained an outlawry against John Palmer, of Lemyngton, for non-delivery of certain wools, in an action commenced in Hilary term 22 Hen. VIII., he cannot get the sheriffs of cos. Glouc., Worc., and Warw. to execute it, although the said Palmer is a man of great possessions.

P. 1.

1727. JOHN LORD DUDLEY to CROMWELL.

R. O. Thanks him for his comfortable words. Begs he will move the King to receive his poor request. The late Lord, my father,† left me in debt for him, myself being indebted in his lifetime. To keep myself from prison I was constrained to make shift with such lands as he left me in fee, of which I made a bargain with Sir John Dudley for 2,000*l.*, but never had from him or his assigns more than 1,400*l.*; for which I am bound to pay Sir John Dudley, every 12th May, 400*l.*, until the 2,000*l.* is paid. I am also bound to him in the forfeiture of all my lands to the sum of 6,000*l.*, according to certain covenants, to the undoing of me and my family. I am also bound in certain obligations to Sir John Alen for the manors of Swynford and Hembley. I therefore beg you to ask the King to take into his hands my lordship of Segeley, of the yearly value of 180*l.*, and to discharge me anent Dudley and Alen of the 2,200*l.*; the King to have this lordship for 20 years after the decease of my mother, who is 86 years old. For your pains in this I will give you 10*l.* a year for life, to buy a tun or two of wine for your household. I would have gladly come to you, but that Sir John Dudley lays wait for me in the city of London to keep me afore the days of payment. *Signed.*

Pp. 2. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Cromwell. *Endd.:* My lord Dudley's letters.

* *Qu.* Sawyer?

† Edward Sutton lord Dudley, who died in 1530.

1532.

1728. Erasmus Forde to Mr. Stedalff.

R. O. I write to you as one of the King's Commissioners of Sewers, against the extreme handling of divers poor men. Mr. Cromwell, one of the King's council, came to Southwark, and brought with him the King's commission concerning the statute of sewers, and called before him Mr. Skote, and gave us our charge, commanding us to act indifferently, both in reference to the King and the meanest men. We have found the King's weirs unlawful, and common purprestures to his own stream, and we have done the same to all others without malice. Such as we have set to examine the weirs have been arrested, and we could scarcely bail them; and I am informed by the curate of our church that some are sued in Westminster Hall, as the master of St. Thomas' Spittal told him, for unlawful fishing in the Thames. Mr. Welles of Kingston was like to be indicted at Croydon for presenting a "steyre" that one Dean of Kingston, taker of timber and board for Hampton Court, has made and encroached on the Thames above all others; and, to fear us, he says we be false harlots, and will bring the King himself to see it. He came to my house, called Norbeton Hall, "and like an Hemprour enters into my ground, bordered about with elms, the chief pleasure of all my house, unknowledging to his master, the surveyor of Hampton Court," and has dug up by the roots 35 of my purest and fairest elms. I am a poor man, "and would rather 'a geve 35 nobles, to have borrowed it of 35 men, and, if I were rich, rather to have lost 35*l.*" If I am to be handled in this way, I had liever forsake the country than be thus shamed for doing the King's work. I am sick of an ague, and not strong enough to sue to Mr. Cromwell. Dytton.

Hol., pp. 3. *Add.:* Mr. Stedalff, one of the King's Commissioners of Sewers in Surrey.

1729. Edmund Gryffyn, the King's Gardener at Hampton Court, to Cromwell.

R. O. Petition setting forth that the King had, by patent 10 May 18 Hen. VIII., granted him for life "the office of marshalsea of his Four Courts" in Ireland, with a yearly fee of eight marks Irish; which office he enjoyed till the deputyship of Ireland was granted to Gerald Fitz Gerald earl of Kildare, by patent dated 2 July 23 Hen. VIII.,* or thereabouts, who appointed Will. Bathe under-treasurer and general receiver. Petitioner then appointed as his deputy Ric. Foster to exercise the office in his absence; but Bath refused to pay the fee either to Foster or to the petitioner himself, who applied to him for it since his coming to England. The amount is 10 marks 4*s.* 6*d.* Begs Cromwell to send a serjeant-at-arms for the said William to make him answer.

Hol., p. 1. *Add. at the head:* Of the King's council. *Endd.*

1730. Thos. Hall, Clerk of the Hanaper.

R. O. Pardon for Cysle, widow of Thos. Hall, late Clerk of the Hanaper, of 150*l.*, which he received before his death on 8 July 23 Hen. VIII., and which she is unable to repay. John Judde, Hall's deputy, has paid 300*l.*, the profits of the office in Hall's time, to Thos. Cromwell, now clerk of the Hanaper. Allowance is to be given also for 14*l.* worth of stone, &c., received by Hall from Thos. Alford for the King's buildings at Ipswich. A bond for 50*l.* given by Hall to Wolsey for the sealing of the patent of his office is to be cancelled.

Large paper, pp. 3.

* The real date was 5 July 24 Hen. VIII. *See* Grants in July, 1532, No. 16.

1532.

1731. NICHOLAS HANCOK* to CROMWELL.

R. O. With contrite heart desiring your favor. I trust to be one of the penitents St. Austin mentions, looking for grace at your hands, and desiring you to spare me within Christchurch, till Saturday or Monday next at the furthest, five or six days' meat and drink at my last cast. I cannot provide a house to go to till that time, as yet I have not my pension. I desire you will discharge me of the quit-rent "and the bocher," for which neither I nor my sureties dare go into the city, or I would have visited you. I trust you will not see me lie in prison for the debts of the house, for, if so, I must die there. I pray I may have a discharge for the debts of the house to the King, and not be arrested when I have resigned; also that I may have honest bedding, my chaplain and two servants, considering the room that I have outwardly kept, not regarding my person and lewdness. "Your poorest bedeman, statu pessimo, Sir Nic. Hancok."

Pardon my rude ignorance, "for my brain and wit is not stable. God, the King's Highness, and your mastership may it amend, when all parties shall please."

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Master of the Jewels.

1732. NICHOLAS HANCOK to CROMWELL.

R. O. When I left you at Westminster Bridge I desired you to discharge me of the debts of the house, as conscience would, especially for the butcher, the quit-rent, and Miles Cocker, carpenter. It is now grown to 11*l.*, and attachments are out against me for the payment. I have sold all that I have, and do now beg and borrow. None will lend, as I have given up my room and house, and they bade me sue to the doers thereof. The matter may be easy, if you allow the lease made to John Jonson of the tenement now occupied by Miles Coker. 14 or 15 have set to their hands, saying the lease is good. As I said, if you will discharge me of the said three debts, I would profit triple the same. You bade me put that to light, and I should profit thereby. I have therefore sent you two obligations and one acquittance of Milles, sanctuary man of Westminster, until I can see you, though that is uncertain, and I dare not go abroad. If not, I must go into sanctuary, which shall be no honor or pleasure to you. When I gave up my house, I little thought to be thus handled.

If I had been false, the three writings might have done harm. I can say more than all the other dissimulers, as you shall find.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the worshipful Mr. Cromwell.

1733. NICHOLAS HANCOK to CROMWELL.

R. O. I have sent you three writings concerning the business between Christchurch and Milles, sanctuary man. I sent also four "a-late." One was the obligation of Ric. Gray for performing the indenture of Bexley, for which he owes 6*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* for the half year's rent due Midsummer last; also 23*s.* 4*d.* due at Christmas last, as the sub-prior says. I am willing to declare anything else you desire. I ask to be discharged of three attachments out against me, in Essex, Midd., and London, for the 11*l.* decreed against me in Chancery, as you would not allow the lease made to John Jonson, granted under his seal to Miles the carpenter, to stand good. I am not able to pay it. For that, and the butcher's debt, and the quit-rent, I have sold and spent all that I have.

I am ready to resign my raiment, bedding, and chamber, or else I must purchase sanctuary.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the hon. and my singular good master.

* He was the last prior of Christchurch, London, and surrendered his house to the King in 1532.

1532.

1734. NICHOLAS HANCOK to CROMWELL.

R. O. You said, at my last meeting with you, you would discharge me of 10*l.*, and my sureties from the butcher and quit-rent, and from Miles Cokker, the carpenter, and that I should have sufficient bedding and raiment. That done, I will do that which shall be as beneficial to the house as double the debt. Touching any sale of lease, I have made none, although words were spoken to me to that effect. I will do nothing to your displeasure.

Signed: Nicholas Hancok, outcast.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Master Cromwell.

1735. NICHOLAS [HANCOK], late of Christchurch, to CROMWELL.

R. O. Has had more comfort from Cromwell of late than for a long time before; yet all his friends turn from him, and make slanderous reports of him, saying he reckoned on good profit and quietness in giving up his house. "And as yet the contrary I find, and so shall continue," unless the King set him clear by granting him the petitions which Sir John Allen and Mr. Gybson, serjeant-at-arms, know of. These two have befriended him much without promise of reward. Will fulfil whatever he promises to do. Desires to be set on foot again, and be his own man, when he hopes to use himself to the honor of God and comfort of his mastership. A vicarage called Lyd, now void, is in the King's gift by the death of the bishop of Canterbury, which, with the priory of Bylsyngton, will set him up.

P.S.—If the King will grant him the priory and vicarage by patent for life, will act so that Cromwell shall say he has deserved them. Implores Cromwell's help now, else he is undone.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right honorable and my singular good master Cromewell.

1736. ROBT. HERNE to CROMWELL.

R. O. Complains that a quantity of salmon, herrings, fish, oil, and honey exported from Ireland to Lichfield is neither lawfully made nor lawfully sold for lack of a lawyer; and begs Cromwell to write to Mr. Stred and the baily of Lichfield to suffer the writer, who is a stock-fishmonger of London, to have the execution of the packing, sorting, and gauging the said goods.

P. 1. *Add.:* Mr. Cromwell, one of the counsellors to our sovereign lord the King, and Master of his Jewels. *Endd.*

1737. HUGH HUNTELEY to SIR WILL. KINGSTON.

R. O. I delivered your letters to my lord abbot of . . . . . "[wher]ewith he was verie gladde." I moved him for Derest, saying that I had heard that he should have letters sent unto him for it, and it was better for him to grant it to you than be compelled to give it to others. He said it was little worth, and if he were constrained to grant any of his cells, you should have the best of them, and there was nothing he would not do to please you in, the foundation of his house only excepted. [Date lost.]

Bristow is the best cell.

Hol., p. 1, *mutilated. Add.*

1738. JOHN LAURENCE to HENRY VIII.

R. O. I am in the greatest anguish of heart. Our father minister is very unkind to me, and has put me out of office, and he boasts he will obtain your authority to put me in prison. My offence is that I wrote to him from the chapter, desiring him to be so faithful to you, according to the confidence you had in him, and exhorted him to the same by mouth. He has answered, "Wilt thou supplant me under the King's feet? I will not obey the King,

1532.

but the religion." Since then he never spake merrily to me, and intends to complain of me to you. If so, I beg he may be examined as to the particulars, and then his charges will be found to be without foundation. He is greatly altered since our chapter, and is not the man you took him for. You might think I spoke from affection if I entered into particulars. Let me be set to answer him face to face, when I will prove what I say. I have things to show to you, pertaining to your honor and the wealth of the realm.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

1739. John Laurence to [Cromwell].

R. O. I hear you have conceived great displeasure against me, for which I am right sorry. There is, however, no just cause for it. I have always been anxious to do you service. Whatever I have done has been for the King's honor and yours, for which I have incurred great odium. I have informed you I could never be suffered to come to you. If it be your pleasure to admit me to your presence, you will find me at all times pliant and obedient. If you will be as good a master to me as you have promised in times past, I shall be your daily orator.

Hol., p. 1. *Endd.*

1740. [Sir George Lawson] to Cromwell.

R. O. "Gentle Mr. Cromwell, where ye write to me ye would I should remember my wife, would to God she would remember her own honesty, and leaving walking and idleness in London, of herself specially and four persons which she keepeth there doing nothing but attendant upon her." Will not drudge and drivel to keep her and four persons idle, not even delving in the garden. Means to keep himself out of debt so as to serve the King and make his due accounts once a year. The present time is "marvellous chargeable" to him, notwithstanding the allowance obtained from the King by Cromwell's help; and it would be better for his wife to break up her house, and take either one man or one maid with her, and board in some honest house. Has written, out of regard to Cromwell, to John Raven, to give him 5*l.* for her, for her charges till Michaelmas next. Hope to see him before then, and arrange for a divorce or separation, which she has long wished for "in our old days." Wonders she is so crying for money, when she had so much at divers times out of his counting-house.

Desires that this letter be burnt.

Hol., pp. 2.

1741. Sir George Lawson to Cromwell.

R. O. In answer to a letter of Cromwell's about his wife. Has always studied that they should live together without debt, "after the compass of that thing that God has sent me;" but she has been extravagant, and, notwithstanding "the great lack of my former living taken from me by Sir Thomas Clifford," she has not abated her expences. Would rather die than not fulfil his duty to the King "as his Majesty hath called me unto, of his goodness and not of my merit." Was nearly brought to extreme poverty last year, which would have been imputed to himself by Cromwell and others not knowing the truth. She keeps at London two men and two women, whose charges he cannot sustain. Offered to pay her charges if she would break up her household and go to board. As to faults to be found on both sides, is willing that the truth should be tried. Has written to John Raven to give Cromwell 40*s.* or 4 marks for her. On his coming will be ordered as Cromwell and other friends think best. Begs him to read this schedule to his wife, and burn it.

Hol., pp. 2. *Begins:* Master Cromwell.

1532.

1742. ELIZABETH LADY LAWSON to CROMWELL.

R. O. Begs that she may have the 6*l.* "that your servant Candisshe hath in his hand," towards her housekeeping "against this blessed time;" or at least 5 marks of it. Is in debt for beer and other things, and knows not of whom she should be more bold than of her husband. Begs him not to regard her husband's message by Mr. Gorstwycke, which was a thing surmised only to excuse himself, and deprive her of pity. Would have waited on him herself, but is ill at ease, and ashamed lest Cromwell think her guilty in any such causes, which she is not. Desires to know his pleasure by Peter or Williamson, and will make her husband such account of the money at his coming that he shall think it well bestowed.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Master Cromwell. *Endd.:* My lady Lawson.

1743. SIR GEORGE LAWSON.

R. O. Detached leaf of an account book, containing these words only:—

"Over and besides the costs and charges of Sir George Lawson, knight, this accountant, remaining at Sheriff Hutton with his servants and horses, at divers and sundry times within the time of account by the space of 40 days and above to oversee the same works at——"

[The rest is blank.]

1744. JOHN LICHEFELD, late Canon of Christchurch, London, to [CROMWELL].

R. O.

Complains that he is in the greatest distress because, when they had thought themselves happy in the peaceful condition of their monastery and entirely devoted to religion, their whole house was suppressed. Is very unfortunate, as he is one of the last admitted and dedicated to God; and now, after his religious training, is an entire outcast, and meets no respect from men. Has visited various religious houses and congregations, begging to be received among them, but without any success. Will be entirely lost, except "tua gravitas" has compassion upon him.

Lat., p. 1. *Endd.*

1745. [HENRY LOCKWOOD] to CROMWELL.

R. O. Requests him to give "this poor man" a letter to the abbot of Chester for the next vacancy of a place right meet for him in his old age. He has been the writer's servant in times past. "Your son Gregory is merry, thanked be God." Marlow, Wednesday. *Not signed.*

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Mr. Thos. Cromwell, at London. *Endd.:* Marlowe.

1746. HENRY LONGE, SIR ANTHONY HUNGERFORD, and SIR JOHN BRYGYS to CROMWELL.

R. O.

We beg your favor for the abbot of Malmesbury for such payments to the King as he is behindhand for his temporalities. His predecessor left him little ready money. During the vacancy, part of the plate and much of the goods of the house were embezzled. It is sore decayed, and he must maintain it, or his friends would be blamed for his promotion. Considering these things, the subsidy and other charges, he can make no great payment at present. *Signed.*

P. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

1532.

1747. HENRY LONGE to CROMWELL.

R. O. I desire the continuance of your goodness towards me, and send you a couple of bucks.

I thank you for your favor to my brother, Richard Long.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

1748. WALTER LUKE to CROMWELL.

R. O. My son, as ye sent by him to my lord Grand Seal, had my patent sealed; for which I thank you. I beg you will have [me] in remembrance for the circuit of "Norh't" (Northampton?). I have shown my mind to my special friend and neighbour, Mr. Gostwyk.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

1749. JOHN MICHEL, Proctor at Shene, to DR. BEDELL.

R. O. Send me word by the bearer whether you intend to come to us at this time, or when we shall attend on you. I should have come myself, but I was afraid of being suspected by our brethren of having presumed too much, or accelerating their trouble, which they needlessly expect at your coming. I expect you will alleviate many a heavy scruple. From Shene, this morning.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Dr. Bedell, most worthy councillor to the King's grace. *Endd.*

1750. SIR JOHN NEVILL to CROMWELL.

R. O. I desire you to pardon me that I am so bold to write to you when I ought to have come myself. But as I am going to kill two deer for the King, I desire you to remember me to his Grace for the keeping of the manor of Afryng (?). Will save the King 20 deer a year, and have his wife to lie there.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

1751. R. PAGE to CROMWELL.

R. O. I would have spoken with you today for my friend, Mr. Edw. Sapcottes, but you were too busy. Saturday.

Mr. Russell did not forget to speak to you for him. He is a very good fellow.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

1752. WILLIAM PARYS to CROMWELL.

R. O. My petition is to desire you to help me to my liberty. If it please Mr. Hill to take further pains, "betwixt this and that little that I have in Spain," I trust to content him. I am afraid to attend upon you till I have good tidings.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To his worshipful and singular good master Cromwell. *Endd.*

1753. SIR WILLIAM PAULET to CROMWELL.

R. O. I send you new letters to sign, and must trouble you often till we have done. Send me the book of the forest of Deane, that we may speak with Sir Christopher Bayneham before he leaves London.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To his fellow and friend, Master Cromwell.

1532.

1754. Sir William Paulet to Cromwell.

R. O. Since you sent your servant I have sent to the Friars and to your house, but you were not at home. If it be not my chance to ride with you to Tottenham to see the place of the late Master Compton, which you promised me, let me not lack the same at this next Michaelmas.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* My loving and assured friend.

1755. Edward Powell to Cromwell.

R. O. Of a dispute with Ric. à Dene, to whom he has offered 3*l.*, but he is not content. Will accept as arbitrators Mr. Yorke, serjeant, and Dr. Benet, chancellor of Sarum.

P.S.—My servant, Edmund Payntar, will bring me your pleasure.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Councillor.

1756. Robert Reynold to Cromwell.

R. O. Please send me 50*s.* you owe me for 2 rings. It is of more value than 100*l.* have been in time past. This is a Welshman's hand.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

R. O. 2. The Same to The Same.

I thank you for your great kindness at our last meeting at Coventry. I have been suing these four months for a room at Calais which the King gave me "of a spear, the next that dies of three men, that is, the water bailly, or Arthur Somerset, or John Prowde, and thus (this) have I gotten by the help of Mr. Clerk of the Kitchen," who is my kinsman. I have no money to take me to Calais. You owe me 33*s.* 4*d.* for two rings, which I beg you will send me. If you deny the debt, lend me 40*s.* You are the first I have borrowed money of for 10 years. "Written at Southwark this present day, with a Welsh hand and false English."

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To the right worshipful Master Cromwell, London.

1757. John Shukborowe to Cromwell.

R. O. On Thursday morning last I waited upon you at the Austin Friars. I saw you at mass there; went with you, when mass was done, to Dormer the alderman, with many other suitors, but did not dare speak to you.

As I went into the city I was arrested as surety for Lord Edmund Howard for 26*l.*, of which I have paid 10*l.* and have five years' payment for the rest. I am surety for more, and dare not go abroad in the city. I pledged a damask gown and a good coat for 5*l.*, which I shall lose if I do not pay the money tomorrow night. If you would lend me the money, I will leave my gown in your hands, and pay you before Lady Day next. I have a gelding, which I will give you for your favor.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

1758. Sir Walter Stonor to Cromwell.

R. O. I have caused Snappe to be taken by my brother Robert, the bringer, on Wednesday morning, excusing myself from coming, as I hurt myself on Sunday last with taking two thieves. I trust to be with you on Friday or Saturday.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

1759. Oswald Sye, late servant to Master Amadas, to Cromwell.

R. O. Whereas the King gave Mr. Nedam* the clerkship of his works, and at the request of my friend Mr. Flower his predecessor, Nedam promised I

* Jas. Nedeham. *See* Grants in April 1531, 22 Hen. VIII., No. 20.

1532.

should have the engrossing of his books concerning the same office; trusting to his promise, I forsook divers worshipful men's service. I now understand that, at your request, he has given the said office to another. If you and Nedam knew my doings you would be content that I should enjoy it, as I have been well broken in the engrossing of books, and know very well the cast thereof, as Masters Draper, Beydill, and Hallyghly can tell.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Master of the Jewels. *Sealed.*

1760. OSWALD SYE to CROMWELL.

R. O. I have requested my kinsman Mr. Davyd, the bearer, to desire you to accept me as one of your servants, not for the sake of wages, but of your favor. London, this present day.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council. *Sealed.*

1761. SIMON SYMONDS to CROMWELL.

R. O. I beg your favor for the bearer, whom I desire to succeed in my benefice of Elmedon, now in the King's gift. As soon as I can procure any other living, as I hope by your means, I shall resign.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

1762. RICHARD TAVERNER to CROMWELL

R. O. I am unknown to you, and in great distress. I am a master of arts at Cambridge, where I have taught, but was induced to leave it by my friends to become a student abroad. My friend who supported me is dead, and I dare not ask for the King's liberality without first communicating with you. *Signed.*
Lat., p. 1. *Add.:* Regi à Consiliis. *Endd.*

1763. [RICHARD] TAVERNER to [CROMWELL].

R. O. I thank you for offering to speak to the King for my relief, and that at your instigation the duke of Norfolk has promised me an annuity. I wish no more, as I am content with a little.
Hol., p. 1.

1764. ROBERT TESTWOOD to CROMWELL.

R. O. I was child in this King's father's chapel for seven years in his latter days; afterwards in my lord Cardinal's college in Ipswich. I am now in a casual service likely to decay, and therefore beg your assistance.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Master Cromwell.

1765. JOHN ABBOT OF WAVERLEY to MASTER STUDDAUFE.

R. O. I commend me to you and your wife, thanking you for your hearty cheer; and though I cannot recompense your deserts, I shall remain yours with my whole heart. I have received Mr. Cromwell's most friendly letters. And whereas I was determined to have ridden to my lord of Winchester by Mr. Treasurer's command; I intend all this day to stay, and, if I can, to be with you tomorrow night; if not, to meet you in London, at the *Pope's Head* in Southwark. God reward you for your gentleness, as a most loving kinsman. Waverley, this present morning.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

1766. JOHN WHALLEY to CROMWELL.

R. O. Desires him to see these poor men, to whom he owes money, dispatched against this time. Will get in their bills in two days, and bring Cromwell an abstract. Cromwell has no cause to mistrust him.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* To his right worshipful and most singular good master, Thos. Cromwell.

1532.

1767. JOHN WORTHINGTON to CROMWELL.

R. O. It has chanced me to be in some trouble, and if you would send for me and my adversaries to appear before you at your leisure, the matter might be truly opened on both sides. I will bring honest men to confirm the truth of my deposition. Thursday.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council.

1768. JOHN WORTHINGTON to CROMWELL.

R. O. I send you such depositions as from time to time "shall be stand to." This Saturday.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Of the King's Council. *Sealed.*

1769. THOS. ALVARDE to HENNEGE.

Royal MS. 7 C. XVI. 35. B. M. Sends him 11 purses, containing emeralds, diamonds, spynealls, rubies, and other jewels; some set in rings and colletts.
Hol., p. 1. *Endd.*

1770. JOAN BAYLY to LORD LISLE.

R. O. Petition setting forth that she is the widow of his late servant John Bayly, otherwise called John Musson, bayly of Stanydelf and Astons Thyng, co. Warwick, of whom John Wystowe, learned in the law, borrowed 5*l.* 7*s.*, which he refuses to repay, saying that the sum has been allowed to the said Musson by lord Lisle.
P. 1. *Endd.*

1771. GEORGE GRYFF[YTH] to MASTER FOWLER, Under-treasurer of Calais.

R. O. Reminds him of his promise to pay his half-year's annuity soon after Midsummer. Will gladly give him 40*s.* at every payment. Knows he has been evil spoken of to Fowler.
Hol., p. 1. *Add. Endd.:* 633*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Fl. fac. 422*l.* 4*s.* 5*d.* st.

1772. SIR WILLIAM PO[U]LET to LORD LISLE.

R. O. Master Barantyne, I perceive, has written to ask you for his horse, which you will not deliver without my assent, as he was taken in the bishopric. He ought to have it on giving surety to pursue the King's laws; so you may as well let him have it without more ado. I will see that he sends men to give evidence next session against the prisoner. Senamton, Thursday.
Hol., p. 1. *Add.*

1773. JOHN ROLF to LORD [LISLE].

R. O. Has been ordered by Lisle's servant, Ric. Bell, to give up at Michaelmas a piece of land called "Coxx," which was let to him by Nich. Person, Lisle's deputy for his farm in Subberton. As he is not worthy to communicate personally with his Lordship, writes offering to take the whole farm for a term of years.
P. 1.

1774. NICCOLUCCIO VIVACESSII to [HENRY VIII.]

Add. MS. 29,431, f. 5. B. M. I know that rumors have reached your Majesty, injurious to Joachim de Osteteris, and me Niccoluccio Vivacessii, your faithful servants.
In consequence of a dispute about money matters with Richard and John Grassa (Gresham?) and John Allen on St. George's Eve, they have had him arrested, and done what they could to destroy his credit. Begs him to protect them both from injustice.
Lat., pp. 3. *Endd.:* Joachim Hosteter.

1532.

1775. ——— to [CROMWELL].

R. O. The horse was stolen last February. The thief was Robt. Keyl, now imprisoned at "Gnugat" (Newgate), who has confessed the robbery before Alderman Alyn, and that he had sold the horse and trappings to Thos. Sacford for 7 nobles. On which the Alderman wrote to Sacford, warning him to deliver up the horse and trappings; and the Ambassador sent a messenger, who spent, in the seven days he was away, about 3 nobles (*et spese in circa sette giorni che fu fora nobeli appresso tre*). The Ambassador then sent Sacford the 7 nobles, to avoid the trouble of prosecution; but he refused to return the horse, but wrote to the Alderman, confessing, as will be seen by the copy of his letter, that he had bought the animal for 7 nobles, and had the trappings, but that he had sold the former for 15; which gives reason to suspect that he is an accomplice in the thefts. The Ambassador, therefore, begs you not to be any longer deceived, as he has shown all possible gentleness, and desires to have his horse back again, with the trappings, which are of black velvet and gilt.

Ital., pp. 2.

1776. TREATIES.

R. O. "* * * one party and Tho[mas Crumwell] . . . . . on the other party, witnesseth that the sa[id] . . . . . hath . . . . . of the date hereof unto the said Sir ——— Weston and ———, safely to be kept to the use of our said sovereign lord the King within his treasury at Westminster, all these writings, escripts, and muniments hereafter specified; that is to say, a warrant [of the Ki]ng's highness for the valuation of the coin and mint, and changing of the same. Item, a bull, under lead, of dispensation, for the contract of matrimony betwixt the most noble king Henry the VII[th] and queen Elizabeth.

"Item, a square box, whereupon it is written:—Treaties made with Scotland, containing sundry writings hereafter specified; that is to say, a commission to the abbot of Kelso and Andrew Kereth for the treaty of peace and abstinence of war for one year, de dato primo die Aprilis, A.D. 1521. A commission to the archbishop of Glasguensis, the bishop of Moraviensis, the earl of Anguissh, and other, for the treaty of peace and abstinence of war for three years, de dato 6 Januarii, a° 1525. An obligation of the earl of Anguisshe, with the witness of a notary annexed unto it, for the approving and ratification of the peace, de dato 10 die Januarii, A.D. 1525. A writing from the three estates of Scotland to the King's highness, whereby they show and declare that they will in no wise remove the duke of Albany from the governance of the realm of Scotland during the minority of the young King, de dato 11 Februarii, a° 1521. A prorogation of truce and abstinence of war betwixt England and Scotland, dated at Stryveling, 20 Maii, a° 1521. A minute of abstinence annexed unto the abbot of Calc' (Kelso) his commission for the treaty of truce with my lord Dacres for four months, &c., datum 24 Novembris, A.D. 1520. An indenture for the abstinence of war for one year. A paper of the answers made by the lords of the Council of Scotland to certain articles and qualifications exhibited by Mr. Magnus, the King's ambassador there. A treaty made at Berwick, the 15th day of January, betwixt the earl of Anguissh and the earl of Westmoreland, ambassadors for the king of England and the king of Scots. A commission to the archbishop of Glasguensis, the earl of Anguissh, and other, for the treaty of peace betwixt England and Scotland, de dato 28 die Septembris, A.D. 1525. A ratification of a treaty made at Stryvelyng in the year of our Lord 1499. A ratification of a treaty made at Ayton, de dato ultimo die Septembris A.D. 1497. Minute of a treaty between the King's highness and the king of Scots. A safe-conduct for certain merchants. A confirmation of a treaty of peace and matrimony betwixt the most noble king Henry the VIIth and the king of Scots. A commission from the king of Scots that now is, for the treaty and conclusion of peace, de dato 4 Decembris, A.D. 1528. An indenture betwixt the ambassadors of England and Scotland concerning the earl of Anguissh, de dato 12 die Decembris, a° 1528. A treaty of peace passed betwixt the King's highness and the king of Scots, de dato 14 die Decembris, A.D. 1528.

1532.

1776. TREATIES—*cont.*

"Item, another box, whereupon is written:—Tractatus induciarum et commissiones, containing these writings following; that is to say, Commissio Regis Christianissimi pro tractandis induciis, de dato 10 Martii, A.D. 1527. Ratificatio induciarum Dominæ Margaretæ, data 24 die Junii, A.D. 1528. Commissio Regis Christianissimi facta episcopo Baionensi oratori suo ad recipiendum ab illustrissimo rege nostro certas pecuniarum summas et ad tradendum acquietancias pro eisdem, data 22 Decembris, a° 1528. Commissio Regis Christianissimi pro quietancia danda, sub dato 8 Augusti, A.D. 1528. Confirmatio induciarum Regis Christianissimi, de dato 17 die Junii, A.D. 1528. Confirmatio tractatus induciarum per Cæsarem, data 27 die Augusti, a° 1528. Commissio Regis Christianissimi ad tractandum de modo et forma gerendi bellum contra Cæsarem, data 10 Martii, a° 1527. Confirmatio tractatus communicationis belli a partibus Flandriæ in Italiam, data 22 die mensis Decembris, A.D. 1528. Commissio Regis Christianissimi, data 10 mensis Martii, A.D. 1527. Summæ pecuniarum Francorum regi traditæ pro bello Italiæ.

"Item, another square box, whereupon is written:—Certain treaties and amities between the King's highness, the Emperor, and the king of Castile, containing these writings following; viz., Confirmatio amicitiæ per imperatoriam Majestatem, sub magno suo sigillo et manu sua signata. Confirmatio amicitiæ per Johannam et Carolum reges Castelliæ, Legionis, &c., sub magno sigillo dicti Caroli regis, manu sua subscripta. Instrumentum publicum super juramento ejusdem regis solemniter præstito. Literæ patentes, sub magno sigillo Caroli regis, super abolitione horum verborum, *proventus et emolumenta*, et super optione domino nostro regi in eisdem concessa. Literæ indentatæ super abolitione eorundem verborum, *proventus et emolumenta*. Instrumentum publicum super juramento a Cæsarea Majestate præstito. Commissio Catholici Regis facta domino Bernardo de Mesa et quibusdam aliis ad recipiendum juramentum domini nostri Regis. Scedula continens formam juramenti præstiti a Cæsarea majestate sua manu signata. Protocollum instrumenti super præstatione juramenti domini nostri Regis in præsentia oratorum Regis Catholici de amicitia servanda. Scedula papyrea manu Johannis Heron, militis, subscripta de quibusdam scriptis obligatoriis et aliis sibi traditis et liberatis, data 15 Octobris, a° regis Hen. VIII. 9. Bulla sanctissimi domini nostri Papæ de potestate concessa fratri Nicholao Schonberg, ordinis prædicatorum, ineundi et concludendi ligas et amicitias cum principibus. Protocollum instrumenti publici confecti super optione, &c., per Catholicum Regem domino nostro regi concessa.

"Item, a little coffer, called a fosser, whereupon is written:—The treaties made with the Emperor at Windsor, containing these writings following, viz., Instrumentum submissionis pro observatione tractatus Wynsoriæ. Instrumentum de juramento Cæsaris super indempnitate præstanda. Instrumentum de indempnitate obligationis fienda. Juramentum Cæsaris manu sua subscriptum. Articuli tractatus a Cæsare non observati. Instrumentum submissionis de indempnitate obligationis præstanda et observanda. Instrumentum submissionis Cæsaris pro observatione tractatus matrimonii. Instrumentum acceptilationis juramentum (*sic*) Cæsaris super conventionem servandam per dominam Margaretam factam. Instrumentum super juramento Cæsaris de confœderatione. Instrumentum super juramento Cæsaris de acceptilatione. Tractatus Wyndesoræ factus super matrimonio. Tractatus Wynsoræ factus super mutua confœderatione. Ratificatio conventionis dominæ Margaretæ de dote illustrissimæ dominæ Principissæ. Commissio pro contrahendis sponsalibus cum domina Principissa. Tractatus Calisiæ factus. Protestatio de non recedendo a fœdere Calisiæ facto. Tractatus de invadendo Franciam. Commissio pro eodem. Tractatus pro duce Burgoniæ. Obligatio pro centum millibus florenorum auri facta domino nostro Regi, data 12 Augusti, a° 1527.

"Item, another square box, whereupon is written:—Confirmations of treaties made with France, containing these writings following; viz., Ratificatio tractatuum pacis et obligationum per tres status Linguæ Occitanæ, A.D. 1527. Instrumentum submissionis illustrissimæ dominæ Ludovicæ Franciæ Regentis. Literæ Frauncisci regis Gallorum confirmatoriæ pacis manu sua propria scriptæ. Confirmatio tractatus pro regina Maria. Con-

1532.

firmatio tractatus obligationis. Exemplum commissionis illustrissimæ dominæ Ludovicæ de regentia Franciæ factæ. Commissio dominæ Regentis pro concipienda obligatione. Confirmatio articuli de duce Albaniæ. Confirmatio articuli comprehensionis Scotorum. Commissio dominæ regentis de tractanda pace. Confirmatio tractatus pacis per dominam regentem. Juramentum regis Gallorum et instrumentum ejusdem. Juramentum dominæ Ludovicæ Franciæ regentis. Obligatio illustrissimæ de novis literis obligatoriis per regem conficiendis. Obligatio de tractatu pacis per regem conficiendo. Obligatio regis Christianissimi. Obligatio civitatis Rothomagensis. Obligatio civitatis Parisiensis. Obligatio civitatis de Lyons. Obligatio civitatis Aurelianæ. Obligatio Burdegaliæ. Obligatio de Towrs. Obligatio civitatis de Amyens. Obligatio civitatis Remensis. Obligatio civitatis Tholosiæ. Obligatio ducis Longovillæ. Obligatio comitis Saynt Pole. Obligatio Guillermi Montmorency. Obligatio cardinalis de Burbon. Obligatio comitis Brienniæ. Obligatio comitis Fuxi. Obligatio comitis de Malo Leporario. Confirmatio articuli comprehensionis Scotorum. Confirmatio articuli de duce Albaniæ. Confirmatio de dotalitio illustrissimæ dominæ Mariæ. Commissio regis Christianissimi pro tradendis et recipiendis literis confirmatoriis pacis et amicitiæ. Acquietatio Anthonii et Johannis de Cavalary pro summa 60,000 librarum. Acquietancia 64,444 coronarum solis contributarum guerris Italiæ pro mensibus Novembris et Decembris, A.D. 1527.

" Item, a round box, whereupon is written :—Quædam fœdera sive tractatus inter regiam majestatem Angliæ et Cæsaream ac Catholicam Majestates, containing these writings following; viz., Tractatus amicitiæ cum Cæsarea majestate initæ et conclusæ de dato 29 Octobris, A.D. 1516. Commissio Johannæ et Caroli regum Castellæ et Legionis facta domino Barnardo de Mesa super fœdere ineundo cum sanctissimo domino nostro Papa et Cæsarea majestate. Commissio Cæsareæ majestatis facta domino cardinali Sedunensi ad tractandum et concludendum unionem, ligam, &c. Commissio Cæsareæ majestatis facta domino Bartholomæo Tycyono. Articulus pro Helvetiis sigillatus per oratorem Catholici regis. Confirmatio Catholici regis super articulo pro Helvetiis. Instrumentum publicum super juramento a rege Catholico præstito. Instrumentum publicum super præstatione juramenti regis Catholici et reginæ Castellæ per dominum Barnardum de Mesa Temopolitanum (*sic*) episcopum.

" Item, another square box, whereupon is written:—Fœdera et tractatus nonnulli, containing these writings following; viz., Commissio Ludovici regis Gallorum ad tractandum super matrimonio contrahendo cum domina Maria sorore illustrissimi regis nostri, de data 29 Julii, A.D. 1514. Tractatus pacis cum oratoribus Johannæ et Caroli Hispaniarum et Navarræ regum, de dato 29 die Octobris, A.D. 1516. Ratificatio comprehensionis Federici regis Siciliæ, de dato 21 Junii, A.D. 1599 (*sic*). Commissio Ferdinandi ad tractandum de pace, de dato 2 die Maii, A.D. 1515. Commissio Ludovici regis Francorum ad contrahendum matrimonium, de dato 8 Augusti, A.D. 1514. Confirmatio tractatus pacis per Carolum Hispaniarum regem, de dato 21 die Decembris, A.D. 1518. Tractatus amicitiæ cum Catholico rege initæ et conclusæ, A.D. 1516. Confirmatio tractatus regis Gallorum, de dato 11 Martii, A.D. 1595 (*sic*). Tractatus amicitiæ cum Ferdinando Aragoniæ rege, de dato 29 Octobris, a° 1515. Confirmatio tractatus pacis cum Cæsarea majestate, de dato 12 Octobris, A.D. 1520. Juramentum regis Gallorum.

" Item, a wicker box, containing divers charters, writings, and muniments concerning the marriage of king Richard the Second and Isabell, daughter to the king of France, to the number of ten pieces.

" Item, another wicker box, containing these writings following; viz., Juramentum Isabellæ Angliæ reginæ super acquietancia per eam facta. Acquietancia ducis Burgundiæ. Acquietancia ducis Bituricensis. Acquietancia ducis Burbonesii. Acquietancia Isabellæ reginæ Angliæ facta super restitutione sua et jocalium et bonorum suorum. Literæ auctorizationis et licentiæ datæ reginæ ad acquietandum regem.

" And, moreover, the said Thomas Crumwell hath delivered unto the said Sir ——— Weston and ———, safely to be kept to the use of the King's highness as is aforesaid, all these other writings and muniments hereafter specified; that is to say, the oath of the citizens of the city of Cork and the town of Kynsall. Item, a writing of the oath of the earl of Desmount. Item, an indenture tripartited betwixt the earl of Desmount and

1532.

1776. TREATIES—*cont.*

Dr. Hatton, the King's ambassador in Ireland. Item, a book of certain covenants to be concorded and agreed betwixt king Henry the VII. and Philip king of Castile. Item, an acquittance testifying that the bishop Helnensis, councillor to the king of Spain and his ambassador, and other have received of the king of England, by the hands of John Heron, treasurer of the King's chamber, the sum of 40,000 angel nobles, which was lent by the King's highness to the said king of Spain. Item, a general acquittance made by the prior of the hospital of Our Lady without Bishopsgate to the King's highness. Item, a book of subsidy granted by the clergy within the diocese of Duresme. Item, a book of the subsidy granted out of the archdeaconry of Richmond. All which said charters, writings, escripts, and muniments before specified the said Sir ——— Weston and ——— knowledge and confess themselves by these presents to have received and had of the said Thomas Crumwell, the day of the date hereof, safely to be kept within the King's Thesaurie to the use of his Highness as is aforesaid. In witness whereof, &c."

Draft, mutilated. Endd.

1777. HERALDRY.

Harl. MS. 2,076, f. 12. B. M. Visitation of Lancashire and part of Cheshire by Lancaster Herald, 24 Hen. VIII., by special commission of Thos. Benolt, Clarencieux.

Pp. 14.

1778. WOODS.

R. O. Extent of some estate, comprising the park, the wood, seven coppices, two of which are called the Frith and the Slagrave, the Waste and the Great Wood.

Headed: M^ter^ Paulet boke. *On the back, in Cromwell's hand:* For Mr. Downs.

The manors of Romborow, 21*l.* 0*s.* 9¼*d.*; Hyntelsham, 6*l.* 11*s.* 8*d.*; Dodneshe, 21*l.* 13*s.* 2*d.*; Cretingham, ———; Thorney Lezenes, in Stow Markett, 40*s.* Total, 51*l.* 5*s.*

Pp. 3.

1779. The PRINCESS MARY'S STABLE.

R. O. Bill delivered to the Princess's Council by Wm. Chester, for a bridle which he was commanded to bring up, 16*d.* Paid at Ludlow, 3 May.

ii. Bill presented to the same by Wm. Benet and Wm. Chester, yeomen of the Princess's stable, for oats.

1780. The KNIGHTS OF ST. JOHN.

R. O. Licence to Sir William Weston, prior of St. John's, and the brethren, to appropriate the rectories of Stanesgate, Steple, and Reynham, Essex, of which the advowsons were granted to them by patent, 19 "Nov." (Dec.) 23 Hen. VIII., and confirmed by Parliament in 24 Hen. VIII.

Copy on paper roll. Endd.: A copy of the King's letters patent for my lord of St. John's, &c.

1781. TOWER OF LONDON.

R. O. Indenture between Cromwell, treasurer of the King's jewels, and Thos. Hall and John Kynge, carpenters of London, for the building of three new houses to the King's use, adjoining to the King's lodging in the Tower of London, of certain stated dimensions.

Draft, pp. 3, *large paper. Endd.*

1782. DUCHY OF [CORNWALL].

R. O. A "valor" of the possessions of the duchy n 24 Hen. VIII.

Large paper, mutilated, pp. 2.

1532.

1783. ESCHEATORS.

R. O. A sheet endorsed "Nomina Escaetorum in singulis comitatibus Angliæ anno r. R. Henrici viii. xxiiij^to^." This sheet contains only the names of six counties, with a blank column for the names of the escheators.

1784. PLURALITIES.

R. O. Information addressed to Master Crumwell, of the King's Council, against Sir Robert Batty, chaplain to the Master of the Rolls, for having obtained, without licence, in addition to two vicarages which he already possessed, the one in Somersetshire, in the dioc. of Bath, and the other in Yorkshire, in the dioc. of York, another parsonage called Tatenell, Staff., dioc. Chester; which three benefices he enjoyed together for a year, till, having got into a dispute with one Sir Chr. Greninge, clk., by whom he expected to be accused, he got one Rafaell Maruff to obtain a licence for him, ante-dated by a year, which cost him 32*l.*

P. 1.

1785. GASCON WINE.

R. O. The account of 63 tuns Gascon wine, belonging to the King, bought at Bourdeaux by his servant Roger Basyng, and discharged out of a Breton ship at Rye, and received into the custody of John Coveley, customer, and John Prowce, habitant of Rye.

11 tuns sold by Prowce, at 4*l.* a tun. Freight, 30*l.*, and expences, 12*l.* 10*s.* 2*d.* Sold by John Coveley, and is charged withal to make account of rebating 5 tun pipe, the which went to the selling of the same wines, 46 tun pipe, valued at 4*l.* a tun. 10 cr. of the sun, paid by Prowce to the master of the ship, because Coveley arrested him, and caused him to tarry five weeks longer than his charter partie did bind, and would not let him be bailed, as Prowce will justify, 46*s.* 8*d.* To Coveley's servant, as a reward, 6*s.* 8*d.* Total that Prowce charges Coveley with, 188*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, whereof paid by Coveley to "Maister Thos. Crumwell, master and theausaurer of our souveraigne lorde the King's juells," 94*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.* Remaining in his hands, due to the King, 95*l.* 5*s.* 10*d.*

Pp. 10. *Endd.:* John Coveley and John Prowce's accounts.

1786. CANONS OF EXETER.

R. O. "Articles against the Canons residentiaries in Exeter."

(1.) The King is their founder. (2.) There are 24 prebends. (3.) The canons are sworn to keep all statutes and customs of the Church, according to a form given. (4.) The portion of a resident is assigned by an ordinance of the Church, only 4*l.* being allowed to the non-residents; and a clause is added that they have no right to murmur, as they can reside if they wish. (5.) The canons resident made a statute five or six years ago that no prebendary should reside unless one of the old canons' houses were void. (6.) They have pulled down a single canon's house since making their statute. (7.) The canons refused to admit to residence John Holwill, clerk, for whom caution was offered by Thos. Sowthorn, as it was contrary to their new statute. (8.) Thos. Wyse, canon residentiary before the making of the statute, entered residence in his chamber, and continued it in the chaunter's place, when there was no single canon's house void. (9.) Dr. Gybbons, Thos. Sowthrun, and Robt. Weston kept their residence in the Bishop's place, and had the whole profits of the church for the time. (10.) Dr. Brerwood kept his residence in the Dean's house. (11.) The canons made a decree that John Williams should have the next house void, John Holwil's interest notwithstanding. (12.) Whether Williams at his entry yearly spent 40*l.* in promotions, as the statute enjoins? (13.) How much of the church's money

1532.

1786. Canons of Exeter—*cont.*

Thos. Southern, Dr. Brerwood, Dr. Traves, and Thos. Wyse have spent to withstand Holwil, against the King's interest? (14.) They will not observe the statute that every canon shall go to his benefice after he hath made 46 days, although the Bishop has commanded it. (15.) Whether Mr. John Wyse, the late treasurer, had "*decentem familiam*," viz., six servants in wages, besides ministers of the church? If not, he must restore much goods to the church. (16.) Whether Mr. [Thomas] Wyse always had six servants since his first residence? (17.) What is a canon residentiary's portion for 3 years and 3 months?

Pp. 2. *Headed:* Doctor Gibbons cancellarius ac præsidens capituli dissentit cæteris canonicis in hoc negotio.

1787. London.

R. O. Indenture, ——— 24 Hen. VIII., by which Richard Pace, the dean, and the chapter of St. Paul's, lease to John Stapulton, tailor, London, a tenement in the parish of St. Dionyse Bapchurche.

Draft, pp. 2, *large paper. Endd.*

1788. All Hallows, Lombard Street.

R. O. Petition of the parishioners of All Hallows, Lumbert Strete, London, addressed to Cromwell as "one of the King's Council," complaining of a bull procured from the Court of Rome in A.D. 1453, confirming a constitution of the bishop of London for offerings upon holidays, amounting to 14*d.* on every noble; whereas previously the citizens paid only 12*d.* on every 10*s.* rent to the curates or parsons of their parish churches. This imposition the inhabitants of the City paid under compulsion, but those of the suburbs have successfully resisted it to this day. House property now fetches double the rent it did when the bull was obtained, and there has been much more building within the City, especially in the parish of All Hallows, Lombard Street, "to the sum of 40*l.* or near thereupon," besides the increase of rents. "Also the said parsons and curates keep none hospitality, and be not resident;" and they put the bull in execution with great rigor, "being therein both judges and parties." This bull was procured without licence of the King or his progenitors, and the petitioners dare not obey it for fear of incurring the danger of *præmunire.* Also the parsons of some churches in the City, viz., St. Magnus, St. Leonard's Eastcheap, St. Benet Graschurche, and others, have of late sued their parishioners for tithes on the strength of the said bull, but, fearing the consequences to themselves of putting it into execution, have ceased their suits, and agreed to receive 12*d.* on every 10*s.* rent.

Pp. 3, *large paper.*

1789. King Henry VIII.'s College, Oxford.

R. O. Manors, lands, and tenements, and other spiritual possessions allotted and appointed for the King's College in Oxford, yearly value, 666*l.* 11*s.* 10¾*d.* To the College at Windsor, 603*l.* 6*s.* 4*d.* Given by the King to divers coopercioners, *i.e.*, to Sir Wm. Fitzwilliam, treasurer of the Household, Sir Adryan Fortescue, Thos. Downes, and other, 268*l.* 10*s.* 8½*d.* Appointed to be given to divers of the King's servants, 325*l.* 4*s.* 8¼*d.* To be exchanged, 319*l.* 14*s.* Total, 2,183*l.* 7*s.* 7½*d.*

P. 1. *On the back is the following:*

"Priore de Shene, 150*l.* . . ij*s.* q. Abbat' de Waltham, 8*s.* Geo. Colte, arm., 16*s.* 10*d.* M. et Soc. Collegii Christi, Cantebr., 66*s.* 8*d.* Thome Barrat et Thome Pemberton, 13*s.* 4*d.* Magistr' S. Laurencii de Pounteney, 6*s.* 8*d.*—55*l.* 15*s.* 6¼*d.*"

1532.

1790. St. James's Priory, Derby.

Add. MS. 672, f. 119. B. M.

Rental of the priory of St. James, in Derby, 1532. Rents for land in Chernewode Forest; tenements and closes in Derby; from the prior of Lenton and the master of Burton Lazare; from the chamberlains of Derby, for passage over St. James' Bridge on St. James' Day. Quitrents from Sir Harry Cheverell for Parkinson's house in Derby; from the Trinity Guild; the abbot of Lylsull, in Shropshire, for land at Blakforbye, &c. Total, 11*l.* 15*s.* 11*d.*

Copy, p. 1. *Endd.*

1791. Walden Abbey.

R. O.

Oath of Robert Barryngton, S.T.P., abbot elect of the Benedictine monastery of St. Mary and St. James, Walden, London dioc., to obey the bishop of London as his ordinary, to promote divine service in the monastery and to improve its interests, to attend synods or visitations of the Bishop, and to allow a sufficient pension to the late abbot, John Thaxstede,* for life.

Lat., pp. 2.

1792. Windsor College.

R. O.

Lands and tenements given by the King to Windsor College.

They consist of manors, rectories, pensions, &c. in Lessones, Thoby, Tonbridge, Begham, Ronburghe, Wykes, Typtre, Horkesley, Ipswich, Sanwall, Canwall, Wallingforde, Blewbery, Raunston, Blakemore, and lands acquired from Sir Robt. Utred. Total, 603*l.* 18*s.* 3½*d.*

Lat., pp. 6.

1793. Assault.

R. O.

A complaint, addressed to Cromwell, one [of the King's] Council, by John Smyth, porter, and eight others, touching an assault committed on Smyth in the night by Will. Fysscher, serving man.

Large paper, pp. 2.

1794. Francis Galyardes.

R. O.

Denization to Francis Galyardes, a native of Rhodes, with a special provision that he shall pay customs duty like a native, and not like an alien, notwithstanding the statute 22 Hen. VIII. This licence is granted in consideration of the losses he has sustained owing to the capture of Rhodes by the Turks.

Draft, large paper, pp. 4.

1795. Hugh Malet.

R. O.

Wrongs done by Hugh Malet and his servants to Joan Rowswell, widow, 24 Hen. VIII.

Robt. Bottler, John Hankoc, and John Pole, his servants, took oxen and colts off her ground, and impounded sheep, without cause, on St. "Calstyn's" Day. At St. Martin's tide they entered her house, and beat her servants, and carried away some of her goods, and damaged others. On the Saturday following they broke open her barns at Oke, and carried away corn.

P. 1.

* According to Dugdale, Thaxted resigned 30 Jan. 1532.

1532.

1796. AMBROYSE MASSON, Merchant of Morlayx.

R. O. His petition to the King for restitution of his ship and goods, which were taken about a year and a half ago by inhabitants of Mynchett. Restitution was ordered by the Council; but Gunston and Gresham, who valued the property, have omitted the coffers and habiliments, and have valued the rest at one third less than their value at that time. Asks that this may be corrected, and that he may be paid also for his costs, according to the treaty between the King and his dear brother and perpetual ally, the king of France.

P. 1. *Endd. by Wriothesley.*

1797. RICHARD MORS.

R. O. Petition of Richard Mors, priest, to Mr. Cromwell, the King's high [Councillor ?], setting forth his innocence of a charge of robbery brought against him by Philip Warton, who was robbed of a silver bowl by Margery Crese, wife of Ric. Crese, freemason, dwelling near Charing Cross, which she employed Mors to sell for her, pretending that it had been given her by lord Monteagle in discharge of a debt.

Large paper, pp. 2.

1798. HENRY SOMER.

R. O. Due to Henry Somer, annuity for seven years from 18 to 24 [Hen. VIII.], 16*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*

Lat.

1799. THE KING'S JEWELS.

R. O. Report of Sir Thos. Awdeley, keeper of the Great Seal, Sir. Will. Pawlett, controller of the King's household, Sir Will. Kyngeston, Sir Brian Tuke, and Sir John Daunce, commissioners appointed by letters under the privy signet, dated Eltham, 2 June 24 Hen. VIII., to take account of the jewels and plate remaining in the hands of Rob. Amadas, deceased, treasurer of the said jewels, and of a book of "Extra," signed by the said Amadas, and to deliver them to the charge of Thos. Cromwell.

They certify on —— day of ——— 24 Hen. VIII. that on certain days in June and July the same year, they have examined the accounts of Elizabeth Amadas, and the said plate and jewels, and tested the weight. Three copies of this book have been made; the first, signed by the King, the Commissioners, and Cromwell, given to Eliz. Amadas; the second, signed by the King, the Commissioners, and Mrs. Amadas, and given to Cromwell; and the third, signed by the Commissioners, Mrs. Amadas, and Cromwell, and given to the King.

i. Jewels of gold, certain of them garnished with stone and pearl, and certain ungarnished:—

The King's crown, of gold; the bordure garnished with 6 balacis, 5 sapphires, 5 pointed diamonds, 20 rubies, 19 pearls, and 4 collettes without stones. One of the crosses of the crown garnished with a great sapphire, an emerald crased, 4 balacis, and nine pearls, not all of a sort. On the left side of the cross a fleur de luce, set with an image of Christ, with a great balace broken, and a less balace, a pointed diamond, 2 pearls, a collett without a stone, and a crampion without a pearl. Next that, another cross, with a coarse sapphire, 4 coarse balaces, a fair little emerald, a lozenged diamond like a heart, a ruby, 8 pearls, and a crampion without a pearl. Next that, another flower de luce, set with a St. George, a fair balace, a pointed diamond, 3 pearls, a collett without a stone, and a leaf without collett and stone. Next that, another cross, with a large round sapphire, 4 balaces, 4 pearls, a collett without a stone, and 5 crampyons without pearls. Next that, another flower de luce, set with an image of Our Lady and her child, a balace, a pointed diamond, 3 pearls, and 2 colletts without stones. Next that, another cross, set with 2 sapphires,

1532.

4 balaces, 8 pearls, and a crampion without a pearl. Next that, another flower de luce set with an image of Christ, a balace, a pointed diamond, 3 pearls, and 2 colletts without stones. Next that, another cross, set with a coarse sapphire, 4 balaces, 9 pearls, and a collett without a stone. Next that, another flower de luce, set with an image of Christ, with a balace, a small pointed diamond, 3 pearls, and 2 colletts without stones. On the diadem above, 12 pointed diamonds, some better than the other, 3 triangle diamonds, one table diamond, and 28 pearls, two in a troche, weighing 90 oz.

A pair of bracelets, with balaces and pearls, 7½ oz. A gold sceptre, with a dove thereupon, 12 oz. A rod of gold, 3½ oz. ½ q. A round ball, with a cross of gold, 17½ oz. The Queen's crown, of gold; the bordure set with 6 sapphires, not all of a fineness, two less sapphires, 6 balaces not fine, 4 small balaces of little value, 24 big pearls not fine, and 8 small pearls; 6 crosses, each set with a sapphire, a balace, and 4 pearls, not great; six flower de luces of gold, each set with a balace, a sapphire, and 5 small pearls, the sapphires and balaces not fine, with a diadem and a cross of gold not garnished, weighing 47 oz. A gold sceptre, with a dove on the knop, for the Queen, 6¼ oz. A gold circlet for the Queen, set with an emerald, 4 sapphires, 4 roses of diamonds, 4 balaces, all set in roses, and 14 pearls, weighing with the silk 18½ oz. A tablet of gold with relics, called the tablet of Burbone, garnished with the Four Evangelists, 8 sapphires and 10 balasses, the glass of the lever broken in many places, and divers of the relics shaken out, lacking one clasp, 177½ oz. Chains, enamelled of various colours. A collar with 26 garters, knit together with gold laces, for the King's wearing, 28 oz. 1½ q. A George on horseback; the forepart of the George of diamonds, the mail and rivet of his cuirass of silver half gilt, a gold sword, a lozenged diamond like a shield, and a gold dragon, 3½ oz. ½ q. A piece of unicorn's horn, not garnished, 3½ q. A branch of gold, with five serpents' tongues, 15½ oz. A collar of lily pots, with a griffin of gold, the wings and hook silver, 17¾ oz. A gold horn enamelled with red and white columbines, with a girdle of silk embroidered with red and white roses, 7 oz. A gold bottle for rosewater, blue enamelled with gold butterflies, garnished with 12 pearls, 13¾ oz. An image of St. George on horseback in a camewe set in gold with a chain, 3¼ oz. An image of a woman in a camewe, 9¼ oz. A yard of Moyses garnished with gold with the arms of England and Castile, 4¾ oz. A golden rose with 9 branches of roses, garnished with leaves and buds, and a light sapphire in the top, standing on a foot borne up with 3 golden oxen, 21¾ oz. Garters wrought in the stole. A device of gold, with columbines set with 4 coarse rubies, a light triangle diamond, and 6 pearls, 6½ oz. ½ q. 2 gold hawkbells, ⅝ oz. A tablet of gold, with Our Lady graven in a garnet, and a little pearl, a chain and a hook, 2 oz. 3½ qr. A falcon of a cameo, the head gold, with a garland set with 6 little coarse emeralds, and 6 coarse balaces; his breast set with 4 coarse broken emeralds, 7 other emeralds, 2 coarse balaces, and 7 pearls bordured about with little emeralds and 66 small garnishing pearls; on the tail, 4 small emeralds, a coarse balace, and 38 garnishing pearls and 3 big pearls, 27½ oz. A little George, of gold, 1 oz. 1½ q. A rose of gold with 9 branches, standing upon 3 acorns, and a coarse sapphire in the top, 21 oz. A gold rose with nine branches, standing on three lions' feet, and a coarse sapphire in the top, 19½ oz. A casting bottle of gold, with a little chain with a white and red rose in a bussell on both sides, 9¼ oz. A baldric of gold with 8 balaces standing between angels, with 36 pearls, 97½ oz. A collar of Spanish work, with 16 fair balasses, 6 great pointed diamonds, 2 great rocked diamonds, 2 great table diamonds square-lozenged, one other long table diamond square, another diamond heart-fashioned, a table diamond sixsquare, a great triangle diamond, one long lozenged diamond, and the Great Myrror, 88 oz. A bezaunte of gold, &c.

ii. Crucifixes of gold, certain of them garnished with stone and pearl, and certain ungarnished:—

A gold crucifix with an image, 2 angels standing on 2 pillars set on a base of gold holding 2 chalices, the cross garnished with small pearls, and 6 small balaces, 2 borne with 2 angels, 22 oz. 3½ qrs. A crucifix of gold standing on 6 pillars, with 4 pinnacles and 4 pearls, the base set with an emerald, a sapphire, 2 diamonds set in 2 troches, with 4 pearls in a troche; in the same base 12 troches or tuftes, whereof 7 are set with counterfeit stones or glasses, and 46 garnishing pearls; on the base, 6 white harts crowned and

1532.

1799. THE KING'S JEWELS—*cont.*

chained, and among them 5 bushes, and images of Our Lady of Pity and St. John Baptist, set with sapphires, pearls, and glasses or stones; on the pinnacles, 32 small pearls, 2 angels holding a balasse, garnished with 16 small pearls; at the foot of the cross, Mary and John, set with 41 small pearls; on the cross, a crucifix set with 2 balaces, 2 sapphires, and 97 small pearls, 74¼ oz. A gold cross broken, with an image, standing on a silver-gilt base; the image nailed with 3 pointed diamonds, in his side a balace, and on his diadem 2 coarse sapphires and other stones, the enamel defaced, and the arm broken, 40 oz. A cross of the Holy Cross, garnished with gold with 3 light balaces, 2 light sapphires, and a gold chain. A gold cross standing upon a mountain, garnished on one side with 6 diamonds, 8 letters of diamonds, on the other side a ruby, a pillar, a sponge, a spear, and a ladder, of which one staff is lacking; 3 images standing on the mountain, each having a diadem garnished with small pearls, 91 oz.; and two other crucifixes.

iii. Chalices, cruets and holy water stocks, of gold, certain garnished with stone and pearl, and certain ungarnished. 4 chalices and patens, having engraved on them the Trinity, and Mary and John, and the Cardinals' arms. 2 cruets with white and red roses on their feet, and a pair marked A. and A.W. 2 holy water stocks garnished with diamonds, rubies, &c.

iv. Images of gold, certain of them garnished with stone and pearl, and certain ungarnished:—

An image of St. George, on a silver-gilt base, with a maiden and lamb, having 11 pearls on her head; under his feet, a silver dragon with 4 gold branches; on the shield a balace, and 8 pearls; on the sleeve, 52 small pearls; on the girdle, 5 coarse balaces, 4 pearls and 4 bells; on the baldric, 18 bells, 14 light rubies, and 17 small pearls; on the helmet, a tuft with an ostrich feather, 2 balaces, 11 good pearls; a silver sword in his hand, with a pearl in the pommel, 101¼ oz. A head of St. Thomas of Canterbury, of gold, on a base, with 6 coarse stones or glasses, and 6 troches of small garnishing pearls; a collar round his neck, set with 5 coarse stones or glasses and 3 troches, each containing 5 pearls, and 1 troche with 4 pearls; the bordure of his mitre set with 8 coarse stones or glasses, and 7 troches containing 33 pearls; in the residue of the mitre 18 coarse stones or glasses, and 83 small pearls, 7¼ oz. An image of St. Christopher, standing on 4 pillars, the base set with 13 sapphires, 11 balaces, and 68 small pearls; 3 trees set with 43 small pearls, Our Lord on his shoulder, and a staff with a sapphire in his hand; 2 men at his feet, one with a lantern, 62¾ oz. An image of St. George, of ivory, garnished with gold, with a joint of St. George enclosed, 9¼ oz.

v. Paxes, tablets, tabernacles, and corporas cases, of gold, certain garnished with stone and pearl, and certain ungarnished:—

A gold pax of the baptism of Christ, garnished with rubies, pearls, and a sapphire, 10 oz. A tablet or monstraunce, of gold, with an image of St. John the Evangelist writing, garnished with balaces, sparks of emeralds, &c., 40¾ oz. A gold tablet set with 8 light garnishing sapphires, 9 good pearls, the Trinity and 6 other images, gold, and closed in the foot with *costa Sancti Andreæ*, with a chain and hook set with a light sapphire, 25¾ oz. A gold tabernacle with Our Lady teaching her son, and an angel bearing an owche set with a small balace and 5 good garnishing pearls; 4 angels bearing 4 light garnishing balaces and a light table sapphire, with an image in the top and a little pearl, 16⅝ oz. A gold tablet of the Salutation of Our Lady, garnished with Margarets, 25⅝ oz. A gold tabernacle with byrrall, and within the byrrall, the Trinity, and Our Lady with her child in her arms, and above the Salutation of Our Lady, St. John the Baptist, St. Catharine and an angel, 22½ oz. A gold tabernacle with Our Lady of Pity, with her son in her lap, with 2 angels behind, garnished with a big light ruby and garnishing pearls, with a chain and hook, 10 oz. A gold corporas case garnished with sapphires, balaces, and pearls, 169½ oz.

vi. Cups, bowls, and cups of assay, of gold, certain garnished with stone and pearl, and certain ungarnished:—

A cup of gold, called the Dream of Paris, having on the cover the images of Paris, Jupiter, Venus, Pallas and Juno, and Paris' horse, garnished with 19 diamonds; in the 5th border of the same cover 31 great rubies; Jupiter garnished with 10 small rubies,

1532.

and Paris' helmet garnished with 2 small rubies; Venus and Pallas each having one small ruby on her breast; Juno lacking her chaplet; the horse of Paris having 7 small rubies, having also upon 5 bordures of the covering 40 great pearls; Jupiter having his garment garnished with 31 small pearls; Paris having one small pearl on the top of his cap; Venus having two pearls hanging from her chaplet; Pallas having no pearls; Juno having upon her chaplet, hanging down, 2 small pearls, and on her buttock other 2 small pearls; the horse garnished with 27 pearls, great and small, with a small fane in the top of the cover; on the foot and shank 26 rubies, 9 diamonds, 4 sapphires, and 34 pearls, 120 oz.

A cup chased with roses, flower de lucys, and Margarets lozenged, with wreaths enamelled white, red, and green, a lion on the top in a basket, garnished with 68 pearls, 54⅝ oz. A gold cup with lozenges H. and R. crowned, the knop crowned with a diadem, with 5 garnishing pearls, 50 oz. A cup of gold and byrrall with 8 images enamelled on the cover, and 4 on the foot, 17½ oz. A jasper cup garnished with gold, 29½ oz. A gold cup graven with roses and pomegranates, with a red and white rose on the cover, 14¾ oz. A gold standing bowl, pounsed with great martlets, the knop a crown Imperial, 77¼ oz. A bowl of crown gold, "caret 5*d.* in every ounce," garnished with balaces and pearls; on the knop a table balace and a rocky balace, with 4 fair pearls, and Sampson bestriding a lion in the midst, 142 oz. A gold bowl with a cover, and the King's arms in a garter, with a crown Imperial, 76¼ oz. A gold cup with a pelican on the knop, 58 oz.; another with 2 naked boys holding the King's arms, with a crown Imperial, 62¾ oz. A gold cup, the cover having dragons' heads enamelled white and red, with branches of roses between them, and chased with drops underneath, the knop having a rose enamelled white and red, the body chased with running leaves, two angels on either side with the King's arms, and dragons and greyhounds chased bearing them, the shank of the cup having running leaves enamelled white and red, the foot pounced with droopes and chased with running leaves, 58¼ oz. A gold cup with wreaths enamelled red and green, and on the knop a dragon and greyhound bearing the King's arms with a crown Imperial, 65 oz. A gold cup with 3 wormesheads under the knop, and upon the knop a white and red rose, 59¾ oz. A gold cup with a cover, and thereupon an angel kneeling within 5 pillars, holding a cardinal's hat, and under the cover, within the pommel, the cardinal's arms and hat enamelled, 58½ oz. A gold cup and cover, with an image of St. Katharine enamelled white, and a wreath of pomegranates, 34½ oz. A gold cup with a cover with the cardinal's arms held by 2 boys, 59 oz. A gold cup with a cover and a crown Imperial, set with balaces, diamonds, pearls, &c., with 6 letters of FF in the foot, 269 oz. 3 plain gold bowls with one cover, with friars' girdles about the feet and cover, about the knop of the cover a double roman A, and within the arms of France crowned, 298 oz. A gold bowl with a high foot chased with the cover, and upon the cover a liberde's head rising out of a crown, and in the mouth a great ring of gold, within the cover the cardinal's arms enamelled under a cardinal's hat, 103 oz. In all, 40 cups and bowls.

vii. Candlesticks of gold for the chaundry:—Three with pricks with H. and R. enamelled red. Another for a "sise," with a stele, a chain, a pair of snuffers, and graven on the backside with H and K, a rose and pomegranate, 9¾ oz. 2 others of Spanish work, enamelled with imagery and flowers, with sheaves of arrows set above the base, 86¼ oz.

viii. Goblets of gold, whereof one garnished with stone and pearl:—A goblet of glass with gold foot garnished with roses white and red and a crown Imperial, the King's arms on the cover, which is of glass, 12¼ oz. 4 others, wrought with roses, pansies, H and K, &c.

ix. Salts of gold, certain garnished with stone and pearl, and certain ungarnished:—A salt of gold with a cover borne up by a Morean having rubies and pearls about his neck, and diamonds and other stones on the cover, &c., 46½ oz. A gold salt, called the Moresdaunce, with 5 Moresdauncers and a tabrett, and a lady holding the salt, set with diamonds, pearls, &c., 147 oz. A gold salt with a cover like a branch, with a woman like a housewife with a black hood, garnished with rubies and pearls, 23 oz. A gold salt with a cover like a tower, with 4 portcullises, 5 vanes, 9 small pearls, borne by 2 lions and 2 small dragons, 22¼ oz. A little salt with H and K and red roses enamelled, 8 oz. 1½ q. A salt with a camel on the cover, with a mother of pearl on his back, and a man enamelled,

1532.

1799. THE KING'S JEWELS—*cont.*

his legs "crasid," the cover garnished with coarse emeralds, diamonds, and a ruby, 24½ oz. A salt chased with roses and pomegranates, the knop a portcullis. A salt of gold with a "casaden" therein, with a cover, and a pale about the foot. A salt of byrrall garnished with gold, red and white roses, 10 oz. A salt of gold with branches of strawberries, with a tuft of strawberries or hawse upon the cover, 21⅝ oz. A gold salt with a cover, the shank a man kneeling on a green mountain, holding a staff with a pearl at the end, the King's arms in a shield fastened to the staff, the foot garnished with coarse stones and pearls, and the cover having a red and white enamelled rose on the top, 35½ oz., &c.

x. Spoons of gold, certain garnished with stone and pearl, and certain ungarnished:—

The devices on them are H.; H. and K.; roses and pomegranates; roses, portcullises, and margarets; white and red roses; a crown Imperial, &c. The stele of one spoon is "made like chessmen." A strainer of gold for oranges, 10⅛ oz. 18 spoons of byrrall. A gold spoon with an image of Jesus and a diadem set with emeralds, and a ruby, 4½ oz., &c.

xi. Layers, ewers, and basons of gold, certain garnished with stone and pearl, and certain ungarnished:—

A layer of gold and byrrall, enamelled with margeron pots, having on the top 5 hanging pearls, and holds no water, 50 oz. A layer of gold, the foot and body garnished with balaces, sapphires, and troches of coarse pearls, and on the knop balaces and pearls, and a lion holding the King's arms, 65⅛ oz. A layer of gold, with 5 white harts on the body and cover, garnished with pearls, blue flowers and chains, 19 oz. A gold bason, the border garnished with red and white roses, H. and K., 132 oz.; and a similar ewer, 47½ oz. A layer of byrrall garnished with gold and pearl, 19¼ oz. A pair of covered basons of gold, with friars' girdles about the edges and about the busselles in the bottoms, with the busselles, the arms of France in a shield, under a crown, 333½ oz. A gold layer, with the words "Loyalle incure," upon the cover a white rose and a red, 34½ oz. 2 great gold ewers, the spouts serpents with friars' girdles about the feet, and upon the lids the arms of France, and a shield under a crown Imperial, 255 oz. In all, 9 layers, 4 basons, and 3 ewers.

xii. Glasses garnished with gold and cruses of gold:—A glass with a cover garnished with 4 "squytchynes" with the King's arms, 12¾ oz. Another glass and 3 cruses, chased with crowns Imperial, "hernes," &c.

xiii. Flagons and casting bottles of gold:—

A pair of flagons with friars' girdles about the feet and lids, dragons upon the sides, circles encompassed with friars' girdles and plates of the arms of France, 394½ oz. 2 casting bottles, one with a daisy on each side, and the other with leopards' heads rising out of crowns.

xiv. Crosses and crucifixes of silver and gilt, whereof two of them garnished with stone and pearl, and the residue ungarnished, with certain staves for the same crosses of silver:—

A gilt cross with 3 images standing on a mount like Calvary, with a pelican upon the top, 34½ oz. A silver gilt crucifix, with an image of Our Lady and a King crowned with a sceptre, and 2 rolls graven with scripture, standing on a base, with a vyse and 3 pins of silver. A gilt crucifix with Mary and John, having on it roses and fetter locks, with a vice gilt. A processional cross with a shaft of timber plated with silver; 6 wreathen staves to bear the canopy. A gilt crucifix standing on a base, with an image of the Passion of Christ, of silver, sitting on a mount, on his head a crown of thorn, a diadem gilt, in his right hand a "roodde," and in his left hand a whip with a rope silver and gilt, bound about his hands, with a pillar, a spear, a ladder and a sponge, the mount all gilt, having dead men's heads and bones with snakes of silver white, 146 oz. A jasper cross garnished with silver and gilt, Mary and John standing on the foot, which is chased antike-work, the bordures enamelled and set about with 8 plates of pursulynes and counterfeit camewes; on the foot before, an "amytis" in a silver-gilt collet; above the knop of the foot, a rose of 14 garnets in a gold collet, and above it a coarse sapphire in a silver-gilt collet; the cross garnished with 6 amytis, 4 coarse garnets, 3 coarse balaces, a jasinke, 2 coarse emeralds, and 6 coarse pearls; the crucifix nailed on the cross with 2 coarse rubies, having a ruby

1532.

in the wound of his right side, and a diadem on his head, set with 4 pearls; Mary's diadem garnished with rubies and pearls, on her breast a little diamond, and on the branch under her foot 2 coarse emeralds, 3 coarse balaceys, 2 coarse amytys, and a coarse carsidon, all set in silver gilt colletts; St. John's diadem garnished with rubies and pearls, an emerald on his breast, a coarse emerald, and on the branch under his feet 2 coarse sapphires, a ruby, a balace, 2 amytis, a cassiden and an emerald, 146 oz. A gilt cross with the images of Mary and John standing on a mountain, the crucifix having a plate over his head with the scripture, Jh'us Nazerenus Rex Judeorum; 3 angels with chalices keeping the blood running from the wounds, with 4 evangelists at the corners of the cross; the cross having a bolt of iron through it to make the joints fast, and a little flat staff of timber, 1,020 oz. A great cross, with Mary and John, and 3 angels on a mountain full of dead men's bones, on a foot with the King's arms, with antiques and other good works, all gilt and enamelled, 447 oz. A little silver gilt crucifix in a byrrall with 4 great pearls of mother of pearl, and 4 great glasses, with a shield and arms in a shield; on the foot, birds, fishes, and lions, 22¼ oz. A cross of the Legacy, weighing with the timber 175½ oz. In all, 22 crosses.

xv. Monstrances, tabernacles, devises, and tablets of silver and gilt, certain garnished with stone and pearl and certain ungarnished, with a coffer parcel-gilt :—

A monstrance of the Resurrection of Our Lord, having a vice on his diadem, and lacking four pins of silver under the base, 111 oz. A monstrance, silver gilt, with Our Lady in childbed, and the Salutation of Our Lady with five angels, 28 oz. A silver gilt monstrance with four angels and the Trinity, with a scripture in the midst, 208½ oz. A silver gilt tabernacle with a bone of the finger of St. Leople, duke of Oystryche,* 33 oz. A silver gilt tablet, with the Trinity, Our Lady and 12 images, garnished with stones and pearls, 105 oz. A parcel-gilt coffer with 4 relics. A silver gilt tabernacle or monstrance of Paris making, standing on a mountain with two angels bearing it up, with red and blue garlands on their heads; the King's arms in the midst, and an angel on either side; about the mountain 14 cameos springing out of the root of Jesse, and on the base under the foot, on either side, a camewe face, six pearls, four counterfeit "petitooes," four-square, and a coarse camewe face set in the midst, all set in silver gilt collets, and branches of oaken leaves; 11 pearls round the cameos; in the midst where the sacrament is to be set a silver gilt foot, and before it a glass or birrall; on the backside a round silver gilt plate to open, having a vice and a silver pin, with the scripture of the fore part of the same, "Santa inmaculata Virginitas quibus te lawdibus," and on either side a jasper; on the base, pearls, counterfeit sapphires, and a face of counterfeit jacinth, set in collets; at the corners of the base a half lozenge set with pearls and counterfeit sapphires, and in the top a counterfeit stone called a petitoo, and under it a great counterfeit garnet rockey; on the top of the monstrance a crucifix held up by two dolphins, the back wrought with antike leaves; a little monstrance or pix to set upon an altar at Easter with houseling bread, gilt, with blue flowers enamelled, and the bottom and sides all byrrall, 23½ oz. A tabernacle of Our Lady, with her son in her arms naked, with angels crowning her, and angels playing on instruments before her; on the other side a lily pot, and she sitting in a throne, with the cardinal's hat, arms, and antique work, 536 oz. A table or tabernacle of Our Lord and St. Peter, and Our Lord giving him authority of Holy Church, with a scripture, &c., 254 oz. Another of Our Lord, and St. Thomas putting his hand in Our Lord's side, 249 oz. In all, 18 articles.

xvi. Images of silver gilt, and part gilt, with books of gospels and epistles covered with silver and gilt :—

34 images of St. Anne and Our Lady, Our Lady and child, St. Barbara, St. Bartholomew, St. Philip, St. Mary Magdalen, St. Margaret, St. John Baptist, St. Peter, St. Leonard, St. George, St. Thomas of Ynde, St. James, St. Matthew with an axe and a book, St. Symonde with a crooked staff and a book, St. Margaret standing on a dragon, St. Katharine with a crown, a wheel and sword, and St. Edward. The weights, where specified, range from 40¼ oz. to 213 oz. A gospel book, one side garnished with silver

* Leopold, marquis of Austria, 1096–1136.

1532.

1799. THE KING'S JEWELS—*cont.*

gilt, and a crucifix with Mary and John, the King's arms with red roses and pomegranates, the other side purple velvet, with 5 bosses of silver and gilt, 62½ oz. Another book of gospels, with antique work of silver gilt, with an image of the crucifix and Mary and John, 322 oz. A book of the "pystelles," with an image of St. Paul, 321½ oz.

xvii. Candlesticks, of silver gilt, for the chapel:—

2 great gilt candlesticks for the chapel with wreathen pillars, enamelled blue betwixt the pillars, having 11 images in howsyng. 2 candlesticks gilt, with griffons on the base, with the King's arms in the midst, with bolts of iron, 880 oz. In all, 22 candlesticks.

xviii. Holy-water stocks, of silver gilt, parcel gilt and white, with a font parcel gilt:—

A holy-water stock with a stryncle, parcel gilt, with H. and E. crowned. Another with a sprinkyll gilt, the belly graven with a griffon, a lion, and a Cornish chough, cross keys, and cardinals' hats, 145½ oz. In all, 6. A font chased with men, beasts, and fowls, half gilt, with a cover gilt, 281 oz.

xix. Cruets, of silver gilt:—

A pair of jasper cruets, garnished with silver gilt, chased chevorne wise, 43½ oz. 2 gilt cruets, with stones, handles, and spouts, made like worms' heads, 25¼ oz. A pair of coarse gilt cruets, the spouts like dragons, and the lids with leopards' heads, 29 oz. Another pair, with the King's arms, 50 oz. Another pair, the handles like dragons, and A. W. on the cover, 29 oz. In all, 11 pairs.

xx. Chalices, of silver gilt and parcel gilt:—

12 chalices, 11 of them with patens, having on them the Prince's arms; "*Benedicamus Patrem*" and "*Calicem salutaris*;" "the Trynite thereupon of P. and A."; swans, Stafford knots, and cart naves; the weight 20 to 51½ oz.

xxi. Paxes and pixes of silver gilt, with tablets and boxes for singing bread, gilt:—

A tablet of mother-of-pearl, garnished with silver gilt, of the Passion of Christ, 5½ oz. A silver gilt pax or tabernacle, of Spanish work, with Our Lady of Pity, 60½ oz. A silver gilt pix, graven with roses, portcullises, and fleurs de lys. A pax with an image of St. Jerome. A gilt box with a cover for singing bread, chased with H. and K., with roses, portcullises, and flower de lucis, and the knop without a plate, 20¾ oz. A pax with a crucifix, and Mary and John, and the King's arms in the nether part, 59¼ oz. In all, 13 articles.

xxii. Sensours, of silver gilt, parcel gilt and white:—

14 censers, 2 with leopards' heads, 64½ oz. to 241½ oz. the pair.

xxiii. Bells and ships for frankincense, of silver gilt and parcel gilt:—

A silver gilt bell with an iron clapper. 12 silver gilt hawk's bells, with the point, 4¾ oz. A gilt ship, with a little spoon for the chapel. A mother-of-pearl ship garnished with silver gilt, having the cardinal's arms and a griffin on the cover, with a spoon, 27¼ oz. In all, 5 ships and 15 bells.

xxiv. Powder-boxes and pots for green ginger, with forks of silver gilt:—

A powder box like a castle, with a vane, 29 oz.; and another like a tower, with a spoon, 19¼ oz. A ginger pot with a gilt cover graven, lozenged with drops and leaves with a white gillyflower on the knop, set with a rose of garnets, and a fair spoon and fork, 40¼ oz. Another, with a greyhound and dragon, and the King's arms on the cover, graven with roses and flower de lucis, 11½ oz. Another graven with roses, portcullises, and ostrich feathers, with a red rose and 3 ostrich feathers upon the knob, 23 oz. 3½ qu. Another standing on a base and 3 antelopes, with a cover, a fork and spoon, and St. Edward on the cover, 45½ oz. A fork with a birrall shank garnished with silver gilt, 3 oz. 12 articles.

xxv. Cups of silver gilt and parcel gilt, one of them garnished with coarse stone and pearl, and cups of assay of silver gilt:—

A cup of serpentine, garnished with silver gilt, with a cover chased like a rose, enamelled with the 12 months, 25⅛ oz. A great colloke or cup of serpentine, with a cover garnished with silver gilt, 164 oz. A standing cup, gilt, of Spanish fashion, chased with "holine" leaves, with a tower in the knop of the cover, 62¼ oz. A gilt cup of assay, 8⅞ oz. A cup of assay,

1532.

with a little ring in the bottom, 5¾ oz. A nut of jasper garnished with silver gilt, with a cover, with a lion on the top, and the King's arms, 46 oz. A cup with a silver cover half gilt, and a maser in it, with an eagle on the knop, 20½ oz. A cup with a cover gilt, of the Almayn fashion, 40 oz. A double cup with a cover gilt, chased upright with men and beasts, six-square, 67½ oz. A cup with a cover gilt, with holly leaves and the cardinal's arms in the pomel of the cover, 62 oz. A cup with a cover gilt, of serpentine, the cover garnished with coarse stones and pearls set in collets and flowers of gold, 24 rubies about the cover, about the pommel 4 coarse diamonds and 4 flowers of rubies, with 8 coarse trochys of pearls, one pearl lacking, 88½ oz. A cup with a cover graven with damask flowers, on the cover sunbeams, on the top a purple flower, 40 oz. A cup with a cover gilt, having a small circle of white about the foot, a great circle about the bowl, and another upon the cover; on the cover a green mountain, and thereupon 2 naked children holding a shield with the cardinal's arms in a hat, 83½ oz. A cup with a shank wreathed, the bowl a shell, about the bordure of the shell a swage green enamelled with the cardinal's "poose" (posy), the cover having a swage, under the bartylment a blue amell, and therein these words, "Ecce Agnus Dei," in the top of the cover, a castle on a green mount, 77 oz. A cup "gilte arsid," having within the cover, A. L. I. N. in Roman letters, 63½ oz. A cup with a cover, chased with antique work, and a man standing on the knop, having a club in one hand and a shield in the other, 65 oz. In all, 73 cups.

xxvi. Bowls of silver gilt:—

A standing gilt bowl with a cover, having a double rose on the cover, with a greyhound and a dragon bearing a crown Imperial, 26 oz. A bowl with a cover pounced with roses and portcullises, standing on a foot graven with the reason of the Garter, and the cover bordered with a crownett, with a rose and a ring in the midst, 61½ oz. 6 great bowls with a cover, with great martelets, 3 greyhounds, and 3 dragons, bearing a crown, 751¾ oz. 6 plain gilt bowls with a cover graven with Stafford knots, cart naves, and widows' mantles, 206 oz. 6 gilt bowls with 2 covers, chased with swans, cart naves, Stafford knots, antelopes, and widows' mantles, and on the knops two double rings with the King's arms, 338 oz. 3 bowls chased with martelets, with a scripture round the brim having a Jh'us graven in the bottom. 6 large bowls with a cover chased with sunbeams or stars, 324 oz. 6 bowls with a cover with great martlets, the feet of the bowl and cover chased, and upon the cover two leopards holding a cardinal's hat with the cardinal's arms, 554⅓ oz. In all, 278 bowls.

xxvii. Pots of silver gilt:—

2 great pots gilt, chased with leaves and rings, with 14 bullions under the bases, and 2 angels behind the covers, with 3 wings, 586 oz. A great gilt pot, with a handle, a dragon, and 2 scutcheons with the King's arms standing in two lions' mouths, and a crownett under the base, 417 oz. A great gilt pot with a castle on the top, and a vane and men of arms in the castle, with 8 bullions under the base, 382 oz. Another, match to the same, 379 oz. 2 pots chased with oaken leaves and rings, with 16 small bullions under the bases, and 2 angels behind the covers, with 4 wings, bearing the sun and a rose crowned, 336 oz. 2 great gilt pots chased with oaken leaves and rings, and under the base 11 bullions, and upon the covers 2 castles with 10 images, 2 lions bearing 2 vanes with the King's arms, and behind the covers 2 angels with one wing, 354½ oz. A pair of gilt pots pounced with martlets, with H. and E. knit together, 84 oz. Other devices are portcullises and roses; H. crowned and E. and Margarets; daisies; columbines; Margarets, roses, and portcullises, with H. and E. crowned, and the King's arms; flower de lucis; feathers; H. and E. knit together; cart naves, antelopes, swans, Stafford knots, and widows' mantles, with a swan upon the top; dragons; waterflowers; men hunting wild beasts; damask flowers; flower de luces, pomegranates, roses, and caps of maintenance crowned; angels and ciphers; branches with a crown Imperial on the covers, and "Dieu & mon droit," on the bellies; "Dominus michi adjutor" and the cardinal's arms, &c. In all, 160 pots.

xxviii. Pots of silver parcel gilt and white:—

Two pots potelares, 119½ oz. A little pot with a red rose of gold on the cover, 20½ oz 2 pots white, pear fashion, with 2 knops behind the cover, 153 oz. 2 pots plain white,

1532.

1799. THE KING'S JEWELS—*cont.*

with covers helmet fashion, 195½ oz. 2 pots parcel gilt, with the cardinal's arms and hat upon the lids, 322 oz. In all, 68.

xxix. Flagons of silver gilt :—

2 great flagons chased, gilt, with the King's arms in the midst, of the Spanish fashion, 755 oz. 2 great flagons gilt, with 4 bowls, 6 spice plates, 2 basons, wreathen, chased with bayles set in lions' mouths, 723 oz. 2 flagons with 2 bayles set in 4 tigers' mouths, having 2 basons in the sides and 2 lions in the tops, 722½ oz. 2 flagons or bottles of stone, garnished with silver gilt, coarse rubies, glasses, and pearls, 85 oz. A flagon of jet or touche, garnished with silver gilt, 168 oz. A pair of gilt flagons with ships graven in the bottoms, 243 oz. A pair with the cardinals' arms and hats, 224 oz. 2 great gilt flagons made like barrell ferrs, 1,175 oz. In all, 49.

xxx. Bottles of silver gilt :—

2 bottles with stars on the sides, and great and small chains. A pair with chains and the King's arms on the busselles, 217½ oz. A little bottle with a silver gilt chain for rose water, 11¾ oz. In all, 13.

xxxi. Bottles of silver parcel gilt and white :—

A little bottle with two small dragons, 24½ oz. 2 flagons or bottles white, with the Princess's arms, with chains and dragons, 244¾ oz. In all, 11.

xxxii. Spice plates of silver gilt and parcel gilt :—

2 great spice plates with covers enamelled with 2 naked men with shields, 1041 oz. A gilt spice plate with Venus on the top, wanting five pinnacles on the foot and on the top, 182 oz. Other plates are ornamented with roots and griffins; flowers, true love fashion; imagery; waterflowers of the Spanish making; trayfoyles; branches, woodhowses, and griffins; roses, portcullises, and a castle; and strawberries and diamonds. In all, 29 spice plates and 1 spice box, with cover and spoon.

xxxiii. Spice plate dishes of silver gilt, parcel gilt, and white, 64.

xxxiv. Candlesticks of silver for the chaundry, gilt, parcel gilt, and white, with plates, stondysshes and snoffers of silver:—

5 gilt candlesticks, chased with H. and E., 240½ oz. 5 candlesticks for a table, graven with H. and K. knit together, 160 oz. 3 candlesticks, white, bayne fashion, with pricks and roses, 114 oz. A great plate of silver for lights, with a crown Imperial chased with a great rose, 81 oz. A pair of snuffers with a dragon well wrought, with turretts, 11¾ oz. A standish of Spanish work well gilt, with a box of silver for ink, 95 oz. 3 candlesticks standing upon lions, 158½ oz. 2 plates of silver for lights, with crowns Imperial, sockets and pillars, and on the backside 2 bars of iron, 255⅞ oz. 3 chaundelers, all gilt, with pricks pounsid with roses, flower de luces, and portcullises. 6 candlesticks with pricks, chased with leopards' heads and cardinals' hats, 296 oz. 6 candlesticks of the Almayne fashion for quarriers, 242½ oz. 37 items.

xxxv. Spoons of silver gilt, with forks silver and gilt:—

A gilt spoon with a stele of birrall, 1½ oz. 7 spoons with the Apostles at the ends, 15¾ oz. A gilt spoon with St. John Baptist at the end, 2 oz. A ginger fork with a silver gilt spoon, 2¼ oz. 12 gilt spoons, slipped at the ends. 18 gilt spoons with half knops and Stafford knots, 34¾ oz. In all, 13 items.

xxxvi. Spoons of silver, parcel gilt and white:—

12 spoons with gilt columbynes at the ends, 23½ oz. Others with saints, griffons, and apostles. One spoon of silver, London touch, 1½ oz. In all, 13 items.

xxxvii. Goblets and cruses of silver gilt and parcel gilt and white:—

A goblet or colloke, silver gilt, weighing 30¾ oz. A goblet of byrrall with a silver gilt cover, 37 oz. A goblet of jasper with a silver gilt cover standing upon three lions, 16¼ oz. A goblet of white glass with the foot and cover silver gilt, with a woman painted sitting under a tree, and a naked boy, 8 oz. A goblet with a cover with "doopes" gilt, having graven thereon "Benedictus Deus in donis suis," and the cardinal's arms enamelled upon the knop of the cover, 40½ oz. 3 goblets with a cover, gilt, and a half knoppe with R. and C., 64 oz. A gilt goblet with a cover, feather fashion, and upon the knop the cardinal's arms, 48½ oz. 39 goblets and 47 cruses.

1532.

xxxviii. Salts of silver gilt:—

Two gilt salts chased with waterflowers, 65½ oz. A goodly salt with a cover set about with three Kings of Collayne, and with the King's badges upon the base, 47½ oz. Others ornamented with dragons, Margarets, roses and portcullises, pomegranates, St. John Baptist, antike work, red and white roses and scallopshells. A gilt salt with a cover and 4 feet upon a plate, and 4 holes for eggs, 23½ oz. A salt of crystal and cassidony with a silver gilt cover and flower de luces in the knop, 24½ oz. A salt with a cover gilt, the bowl of birrall, with Adam and Eve, 22½ oz. Total, 48 salts.

xxxix. Salts of silver, parcel gilt, and half gilt:—

25 salts, some ornamented with a naked child with wings, water leaves, and martlets.

xl. Basons covered, and basons uncovered, with ewers of silver gilt:—

A pair of covered basons with a spout, gilt with sunbeams in the bottom, enamelled with blue flowers, 174 oz. A pair of goodly basons double gilt, chased of the Spanish fashion, one having a crown with the arms of England and Spain, 375½ oz. Others have the King's arms and labels in the bottoms; suns in the bottoms, and the King's arms in the bussells; rose branches and small martlets: ostrich feathers; the arms of Wolster and England; men, beasts, and the arms of England and Spain; &c. In all, 46 basons.

xli. Basons without ewers, and basons with ewers of silver, parcel gilt and white:—

A round bason for a barber, parcel gilt, 57½ oz. A white bason with the Princess's arms in the busselles, 61¾ oz. A round bason white for the King's shaving. 2 basons and 1 ewer, having in the bottom the arms of Lincoln, and on the cover of the ewer a green flower, 141 oz. Others with the King's arms. In all, 31 basons and 5 ewers.

xlii. Layers of silver gilt and parcel gilt:—

A layer parcel gilt, of the fashion of a lie pot, with a bayle, 107½ oz. A layer, gilt and enamelled, of Sampson and the lion, 23½ oz. A layer gilt and enamelled red, with a woman and a unicorn, 19¼ oz. A fair layer with covers gilt, of the Spanish fashion, well wrought with branches, woodhowses, and birds, 100 oz. Others are chased with percherynge work; roses, pomegranates, and flower de luces; a sunbeam; a hedge on the cover; a white strawberry on the lid; and monsters. A layer of birrall, garnished with silver gilt, 30 oz. Two white barbers' pots. In all 25.

xliii. Ewers of silver and gilt, parcel gilt and white, with barbers' pots of silver white:—

26 ewers, some helmet fashion; others with the King's arms; roses and small martlets; dragons pipes, and girdles and double C. Weights from 22¾ oz. to 96½ oz.

xliv. Chafing plates, "fimitories," and pans of silver gilt, parcel gilt, and white:—

2 chafing plates, a fair chafing pan to warm a bed, with a long stele, parcel gilt, well wrought, with letters and red roses, 61 oz. A fumitory for fumigations, white, with a cover, 26½ oz. Another, 28½ oz.

xlv. Chafing dishes of silver gilt, parcel gilt and white:—

7 dishes, one ornamented with portcullises, another with holes to roast eggs, with feet and handles of brasell, 58 oz.

xlvi. Trenchers and cases of knives, of silver and gilt:—

2½ doz. trenchers gilt, of Flanders touch, 339 oz.; 2 doz. of London touch, 263½ oz.; silver gilt trenchers with salts at one corner. In all, 125 trenchers. Two great cases of knives of silver, parcel gilt, of Paris work, with covers, having the King's arms in bussells. In each case 13 knives and a ginger fork. Two smaller cases with 12 knives and a ginger fork and a pair of shears, 254 oz.

xlvii. Vessell of silver gilt:—

A garnish of silver vessel, gilt, that is, 2 chargers, 12 platters, 12 dishes, and 12 saucers, 1128 oz. 4 dishes like "potengers," gilt, 75 oz., and other articles. Total weight, 7,904 oz.

xlviii. Vessell of silver white, with a "gridon," boiling pots, a ladle, and a chafer of silver:—

24 small dishes, 11 saucers, 2 chargers, 12 platters, 12 dishes and 12 saucers, 1,763½ oz. A little "gridyon" of silver, 10 oz. 12 saucers, white, of Roone touch, 141 oz. Chargers, platters, &c., of Bridges making, 1,005 oz. A boiling pot of silver white for the King's privy kitchen. Another, with 3 feet, for the King's meat, and a ladle, white. A chafer having 3 feet, with a stele, with H. and E. 24 platters of silver white marked with the world, 6 platters of silver white marked with 3 steropes, 12 platters marked with "hartes,"

1532.

1799. THE KING'S JEWELS—*cont.*

12 dishes and 12 saucers marked of Flanders touch, 20 platters marked with the purse, of 2 sorts, and part marked with the pomegranate, and 6 platters marked with "hartes," 3,665 oz. 4 chargers, 6 platters, and 12 saucers marked with B., 682 oz.

xlix. Certain parcel of plate of diverse sorts of silver, gilt and parcel gilt:—

A round box for a running glass, silver and gilt, wrought with branches, 12¼ oz. A play at "Ware Watte," silver gilt, graven with flower de lucis and roses, 15½ oz. A pair of balances with weights, gilt, with a case set with H. and R. and the King's arms, silver gilt, 12¾ oz. A fair mirror on a foot, silver gilt, garnished and enamelled, 273½ oz. A toasting plate like a rack, silver gilt, 11⅝ oz. A horn for gunpowder, garnished with silver gilt, 30 oz. A box with a game of the chess, silver gilt, enamelled, containing 32 men, 20 oz. A constable mase, 29 oz. A strainer for oranges, 4 oz. A silver lanthorn with 8 bars. A serviatte, of silver gilt, otherwise called a voydare, with a cover chased with running leaves, and on the knop a George and dragon, and 2 halfknops with the King's arms, 189 oz. 2 fumes of silver gilt, with hooks and chains. A desk of timber plated with silver and gilt, a goodly work, 173½ oz. A table or "stole," silver and gilt, with iron in it, to lift one on horseback, 197½ oz. A crismitory of silver and gilt, with 4 beasts of silver and gilt, of 4 pillars, 76½ oz. 4 pipes white, for a cross staff with 3 pommels, gilt, 80 oz. 2 mases or pillars, 185 oz. An old maser with a bond and a base, silver gilt, 7¼ oz. A black nut garnished, with a cover, silver gilt, 27¾ oz. The King's great almose dish, gilt, 559 oz. The Queen's, 256 oz. A great almose dish like a ship, 278 oz.

l. A mitre of gold garnished with stone and pearl, with 2 bracelets, 2 gloves, garnished with gold, stone, and pearl, and a crosier staff of silver and gilt:—

The mitre has the nether border set with 2 roses of diamonds, 6 sapphires, 4 balaces, 12 troches of pearls, having 4 in every troche; under that 12 troches of 2 pearls each. Above the bordure 14 whole troches of 2 pearls each; 2 other troches with 2 pearls. In the fore part of the mitre, a bordure of gold, set with a cross of diamonds, 3 balaces, 1 sapphire, and 16 troches of pearls. On the right side of the fore part, an owche of gold, with a large sapphire, 3 balasses, and 9 pearls, in 3 troches; the same side garnished with 4 sapphires, 2 balaces and pearls, some wanting. On the left side of the fore part, an owche of gold, set with a sapphire, 3 balaces, and 9 pearls in 3 troches; and the same side garnished with 5 sapphires, a balace, and pearls. On the hinder part of the mitre, a gold bordure in the midst, set with a flower de luce of diamonds, 3 balaces, a sapphire, and 16 troches of pearls. On the right side of the hinder part, an owche of gold, set with a sapphire, 3 balaces, and 6 pearls; the same quarter garnished with 5 sapphires, a balace, and pearls. The left side of the hinder part garnished with an owche of gold set with a large sapphire, 3 balaces, and 6 pearls in 3 troches, and 4 sapphires, 2 balaces and pearls, some of which are wanting. The crown about the mitre is gold, garnished with 18 sapphires, 14 balaces, and 16 pearls, set in 4 troches, 23 troches of 3 pearls, and one troche of 2; 30 branches, of gold, whereof one is broken, with 18 pearls, wanting 2 seeds in two of the branches. The two knops above have 10 pearls. The mitre is lined with crimson velvet, and touched with clouds and branches of pearl, some wanting. Two labels cowched with pearl, wanting very many pearls, and garnished with 11 balaces and 3 sapphires; the gold pendants set with 4 sapphires, 18 pearls, 4 round bells of gold, one being broken and half lacking, and 6 square long bells of gold wanting 3 clappers, having plates and pins of gold upon the upper ends. 2 bracelets of plates of gold set with 12 coarse balaces, and 2 red counterfeit stones, and 24 troches of 3 and 4 pearls. On the right glove belonging to the said mitre a gold cross enamelled with blue, red, and white, set with a fair lozenged diamond and 2 less lozenged diamonds, 7 rubies, 2 sapphires, 2 balaces, and 1 pearl, and a great ring with a stone called a pontificall. A flower of gold on the left glove set with 4 diamonds, 6 rubies, and 2 sapphires, weighing together 112 oz. A silver-gilt crosier having 2 pinnacles broken, with 6 images set in howsing garnished with pinnacles, with an angel, lacking one wing, holding a great counterfeit stone, lozenged, set in gold, and in the head two hands in clouds holding scriptures, with the crosier and staff, 110 oz.

A vellum book, pp. 92. *Each page signed:* Thomas Audeley, miles, custos sigilli—Brian Tuke—William Poulet—John Daunce—Willm. Kyngston.

1529.

Privy Purse Expences of Henry VIII.*

Add. MS. 20,030. B. M.

"Yet payments in November" [1529].

17th and 20th. The King at York Place. To a servant of the . . . . . the Savoyes for bring[ing h]oney to the King . . . . . Doublets and hose for the King's boys. 19th. To the carters who came with the carriage from Oxford. To Ogle of the Stable, for the board of three boys from 18 Oct., 24*s.* 6*d.* To Philip Clampe, for the meat of two hawks, 2*d.* a day. To the gardener at Beaulie, for bringing roots and herbs, 6*s.* 8*d.* To the King's watermen, 18 days waiting, at 6*s.* 8*d.* a day. To a servant of Lady Bulstrode, for bringing cheeses, 5*s.* Snuffers, 2*s.* 22nd. 1¼ yd. purple velvet for Mrs. Anne, 41*s.* 8*d.* 23rd. John Crepye, jeweller, 97*l.* 17*s.* Stuff prepared for Mrs. Anne, 217*l.* 9*s.* 8*d.* 24th. To Haukyne, one of the falconers, for meat for 4 hawks at 4*d.* a day. To a servant of lord Westmoreland, for bringing a spaniel. To the gardener of Beawlie, for bringing glasses with waters, vj. . . . j.d. To a servant of the Lord Chamberlain, for bringing a wild boar, 40*s.* To Sir Edw. Seymore, on a reckoning between the King and him, 337*l.* 10*s.* To Peter Lovet, a Frenchman, for 19 pavices of steel and other ware, 34*l.* 12*s.* 8*d.* To Raulf Mondy, one of the hunters. To Robt. Rydley, tailor, for garments for Sexten. 26th. To John Scut, on his bills, 51*l.* 9*s.* 2*d.* 28th. To lady Carewe, upon an emerald, 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 29th. Reward to one that pretended title to Bridewell, 20*s.* 30th. To Sir Thos. Cheney, for money paid by him as rewards to the crew of Master Treasurer's ship, when the King went abroad, 6*l.* 15*s.* To Dr. Stubbes, for his building at York Place, 200*l.* To the watermen, for their liveries, 10*l.* To a servant of Sir Giles Capell, for bringing cheeses to the King, 5*s.* To Forde, keeper of the King's mastiffs, for necessaries, 6*l.* 1*s.* 10*d.* To Thos. Westby, one of the King's chaplains, for stuff, 4*l.* 10*s.* 4*d.* To Sir Antony Browne, 3*l.* 15*s.* To the master of the barge, for 16 new oars, at 18*d.* To Morgan Fenwolf, jeweller, for 9¾ oz. of Paris work, 26*l.* 16*s.* 3*d.* To Ric. Gressam, of London, mercer, 250*l.* To Humfrey, of the privy buckhounds, for chippings for a month, 9*s.* Total for Nov., 1,910*l.* 15*s.* 9*d.*

f. 5. *December.*—1st. The livery of Elys, the falconer, 20*s.* To the master of the barge, for bringing stuff from Greenwich to Westminster. 2nd. To Cicill, groom of the Robes, for money paid to Morgan Phenwolf, 16*s.* 8*d.* 5th. To Master Hennage, for 3 scholars of Oxford, 20*l.* "For the hinging over the gate at York Place," 4*l.* 6th. To Dr. Reppe, 10*l.* To Dr. Goodryke, 5*l.* 7th. To my lord of Wiltshire, upon a bill of his hand, 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Dr. Dyngley, for the exhibition of John Mason, a scholar at Paris, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 8th. To Averay of the botelles, for a gelding for the King's closet, 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 9th. To Dr. Baughe, for the King's private alms for a month, to begin at Christmas, 10*l.* 10th. To the Yeoman of the Toil, 6*l.* 12th. To Sir Fras. Bryan, for the Frenchman who came with the Pope's ambassador, for a pearl, 22*l.* 10*s.* 14th. To Alart Plymer and John Norman, jewellers of Paris, 569*l.* 5*s.* To Copeland of London, for a bard for the King, 40*l.* To the Scottish gentleman, 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To the falconer who came with him, 6*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.* 14th. To young Weston, for a great glass for the King, 53*s.* 4*d.* To a servant of Sir Giles Capell, for bringing pheasants and partridges, 7*s.* 6*d.* To Philip Wylde, of the Privy Chamber, 4*l.* 10*s.* 15th. Five falcons and a tarsell, 8*l.* To Sir Edw. Boleyn, Knt., upon a bill of Sir John Rudston's, 79*l.* 4*s.* 7*d.* To Cornelys Hayes, goldsmith, 100*l.* To Johnson, master of the King's barge, 22*s.* 6*d.* 16th. Hose for young Weston, Marke, and the two Guilliams, 30*s.* Doublet of worsted, hosen, and sarcenet for Sexten the fool, 31*s.* 10*d.* 18th. To John Emson, keeper of the King's fool, 15*s.* 4*d.* Four bayles for the barge, 4*s.* To Hen. Knevet, in reward, 53*s.* 4*d.* 20th. To Thos. Ogull, for the board of two boys at Windsor and Greenwich, at 20*d.* a week. Reward to strange minstrels, 50 cr. at 4*s.* 8*d.* The boat hire of one that went for a pottle of salad oil for the King, 10*d.* A pottle of salad oil, 2*s.* 4*d.* A bottle and rushes to brenne with the oil, 3*d.* To lord Conyers' servant, for bringing a horse, 20*s.* 23rd. A perwyke for Sexten, the King's fool, 20*s.* 24th. To the

* The full text of this account is printed by Sir Harris Nicolas.

1529.

PRIVY PURSE EXPENCES of HENRY VIII.—*cont.*

Princess, to disport her with at Christmas, 20*l.* Reward to the treasurer of Wolesnay and the auditor of Winchester. 28th. To the Sub-dean of the King's chapel, for the exhibition of 4 scholars at Oxford, 4*l.* 31st. Reward to John Wescote, for bringing a gelded deer, 13*s.* 4*d.* To my lady Anne, 110*l.* To the ferryman's wife, for carrying over the King's horses at Greenwich divers times, 6*s.* 8*d.* To the lord Chamberlain's servant, for bringing a wild boar, 40*s.* To the King, to game with, 100*l.* To the clerk of the closet, boat hire for fetching stuff from Greenwich to York Place, 2*s.* Reward to Marke and the two Guilliams, 40*s.* Reward to Wytham, Geo. Lawson's servant, 40*s.* Rewards to the pages of the King's and Queen's Chambers, 80*s.*; and the master of the bears, 40*s.* To Master Bryan, for money given in reward to a strange minstrel at York Place, 40*s.* Total, 1,449*l.* 9*s.* 6*d.*

1530. *January*, a° xxj.—Greenwich and York Place. To Eustace, a jeweller, for a glass,
f. 9. 10 cr.—45*s.* To Crystofer, the mylloner, for 154 pearls and an emerald, 358 cr.=80*l.* 11*s.* To Blue Mantell, for 7 cloths of embroidery work, delivered to Water Walshe, 35*l.* To Lovell, the gardener at Richmond, for bringing sweet water and fruit, 10*s.* Reward to the duke of Suffolk's minstrels, 50*s.* To the King on Twelfth Night, for gaming, 100*l.* in angels=112*l.* 10*s.* 7th. To Antony de Bolayn, merchant of Paris, for stuff bought by the King, 45*l.* To the clerk of the kitchen, for 6 messes of meat at York Place on Dec. 9, 39*l.* 8*s.* 8*d.* 8th. To John Parker, yeoman of the King's Robes, in reward, for a clock he gave the King, 3*l.* To Walshe, for goshawks which the King bought upon the "cage" (cadge), 3*l.* To poor folks, whom the King healed, 15*s.* 9th. New Year's gift to Blind More and his two fellows, 40*s.* Their liveries and badges, 3*l.* 6*s.* 10th. To one who brought quick deer from Rayley to replenish Greenwich Park, 30*s.* Hay and oats for the deer at Greenwich, 4*l.* 15*s.* Lost by the King to Domyngo at game, 450*l.* To Sir Thos. Palmer [3]38*l.* 10*s.* To Master Seymore, 376*l.* 17*s.* 5*d.* Month's wages of Shere, keeper of the beagles, 5*s.* 15th. To Sir J. Russell, for money paid by him to Peter Mighen for books, 3*l.* To the duke of Suffolk, for money borrowed by the King to play, 100*l.* in angels = 112*l.* 10*s.* To the King, the day before he removed from Greenwich to York Place, 100*l.* 20th. To a servant of the earl of Northumberland, for bringing glasses to the King, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Basing, for the depechement of the wages of the mariners of the *Mynyon* and the *Mary Guylford*, 100*l.* Hose for Master Weston, Marke, both the Guilliams, Patche, and the boys that ride the King's geldings. 23rd. To Sir Bryan Tewke, for the depechement of my lord of Wiltshire and others towards the Emperor, 1,743*l.* [8*s.*] 24th. To Dr. Baugh, for the King's private alms for two months, 20*l.* 27th. To a servant of lord Bray's, for taking up a falcon of the King's in Bedfordshire, 6*s.* 8*d.* To 4 poor people whom the King healed of their diseases at York Place, 30*s.* To the King to play at dice, 100*l.* To Nedeham, for finishing the bridge at York Place, 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 29th. To Mr. Fitzwilliam, treasurer of the household, won of the King at bowls, 4*l.* 10*s.* 31st. Healing the King's horses, 8*l.* 15*s.* Total, 4,120*l.* 14*s.* 6*d.*

f. 13. *February.*—The King at Greenwich, York Place, and 21st at Hampton Court. 1st. To Herasmus, one of the armourers, for 8 candlesticks, 27*l.* 9*s.* 3rd. Reward to 2 nuns of Canterbury, 40*s.* 4th. Reward to the nurse and midwife of my lady of Worcester, 4*l.* 5th. To the watermen, for waiting 2 days at the King's coming from Greenwich, and going from York Place to Hampton Court, 21*s.* 4*d.* 8th. Reward to Rydley, page of the chamber, 20*s.* 12th. To Friar Nicholas, by the King's command, 3*l.* 15*s.* To Peter, the scrivan, upon Dr. Stubbes' report, 14*l.* 9*s.* 4*d.* 13th. To Cornelys, the goldsmith, 200*l.* To Bekensall, a scholar of Parys, 20 cr. = 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 15th. To my lord of Suffolk and Sir Bryan Tewke, for the King's affairs, 6,000 cr. = 1,400*l.* 16th. To the watermen, for bringing the King to Batersaye and back to York Place. For 3 tun of white wine of galiake, 16*l.* 4*s.* 17th. To Westby, clerk of the closet, for 6 mass books and velvet to cover them, 3*l.* 11*s.* 22nd. Rewards to the gardener, keepers of the park, and ferryman at Hampton Court, 30*s.* 26th. To Master Hennage, for money given by him to the servants of my lord of Lincoln and Mr. Secretary, for bringing letters, 40*s.* 27th. To Mr. Bedill's servant, for bringing letters from Oxford, 20*s.* 28th. To the keeper of the clock at Hampton Court, 40*s.* Total, 4,750*l.* 4*s.* 3*d.*

1530.

f. 16. *March.*—1st. To John Belson, towards St. David's Feast, 40*s.* 3rd. Reward to a servant of the abbot of Gloucester for bringing two baked lampreys, 20*s.* To a servant of my lord of Lincoln, for bringing letters from Oxford, 7*s.* 6*d.* 4th. To a servant of my lord of Suffolk, for bringing letters, 10*s.* 9th. Reward to John Droyt, John Blanche, and Ipolite, the King's minstrels, going to their country, 10*l.* 11th. To the proctors of Jesus Yelde, in Powles, 6*s.* 8*d.* Reward to a servant of Sir Wm. Sydney's, 6*s.* 8*d.* 12th. To Thos. Ogull and the dieter of the King's running geldings, 6*s.* 8*d.* 15th. Reward to the vice-chancellor of Cambridge, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 16th. To Master Latymer, who preached before the King the Second Sunday in Lent, 5*l.* To the proctor who came with them from Cambridge, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 17th. Reward to men of Stanes, for bringing a fresh salmon, 20*s.* 20th. To the King, to play at dice with the duke of Norfolk, Palmer, and Domyngo, 40*l.* in angels = 45*l.* 21st. To a servant of lady Sideney's, for bringing orange pies, 6*s.* 8*d.* To labourers who cleaned the alleys in the park at Windsor, 10*s.* 8*d.* 23rd. To the sergeant of the cellar, for money lost by the King at dice, 22*l.* 10*s.* 25th. To Sir Torche, the King's beadman at the Rodes in Greenwich, for one year, 40*s.* 26th. To the Master of the Rolls' servant for bringing mules, 40*s.* 27th. To the King's confessor, 20 cr. = 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Reward to one that was my lord of Suffolk's minstrel, 40*s.* 30th. Quarter's wages to the gardener at Wanstede, 20*s.* To my lord of Rocheford, for money paid in reward to ———,* 20 angels = 7*l.* 10*s.* 31st. To the King, of the money that came from Calais, 500 cr. = 216*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To the ferryman at Dochet, by the King's commandment, 20*s.* Total, 2,561*l.* 6*s.* 7*d.*

f. 20. *April.*—At the More. 5th. To Lord Rocheford, for the use of Maister Weston for 4 games of tennis, which he won of the King at 4 angels a game, 6*l.* To 4 poor people whom the King healed of their sickness at the More, 30*s.* To the water baily of London, for bringing the King a quick seal, 26*s.* 8*d.* 6th. To Wm. Lewes, for 2 pair of virginals with 4 stops, brought to Greenwich, 3*l.*; and a little pair brought to the More, 20*s.* To Domyngo, for money lost at game, 80*l.* in angels. 8th. To John Bekensawe, student at Paris, 5*l.* 10th. To the two Guilliams and Phillippe's boy, for their howsell, 30*s.* 20th. Quarter's wages to the gardener at Windsor, 20*s.* 23rd. To Mr. Heritage, for the King's buildings at the More, 60*l.* Reward to Marke, 10*s.* To an old poor man, by the King's charitable alms, who laboured to obtain a bill to be signed, 10*s.* 24th. To Guilliam, the King's fletcher, for arrows for my lord of Richmond, 20*s.* 25th. In alms on Good Friday, 40*s.* To five poor people whom the King healed, 1*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.* 27th. To my lord of Richmond's nurse, 40*s.* To my lord of Norfolk, for as much laid out by the King's commandment, 59*l.* 5*s.* 28th. To him that keeps the armoury at Windsor, 40*s.* To Thom, the jester, for his howsill and his livery coat, 25*s.* Alms to the friars of Hounslow, 20*s.* † 29th. To Mr. Pole, the King's scholar, 300 cr. = 70*l.* To Lubished, for himself and a White Friar, 100 cr. To Taylor, servant of lady Anne, for finding a hare, 3*s.* 4*d.* 30th. To my lord of Rochford, for 2 mules, 22*l.* 10*s.* To Antony, of the tennis play, for the costs of tennis at Windsor and the More for 11 days, 3*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 31st. To the marquis of Mantua's servants, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To the choristers of Windsor, for the King's spurs, 6*s.* 8*d.* Total, 881*l.* 18*s.*†

f. 23. *May.*—The King at York Place and Richmond. 1st. Reward to a servant of Sir Giles Capell for bringing a doe, 10*s.* Reward to a servant of my lord of Richmond, at his going to Ireland, 5*s.* 5th. To Hector Assheley of Hunsdon, for the King's buildings there, 200*l.* 6th. Alms to an hermit upon the way, 4*s.* 8*d.* 7th. Reward to a servant of lady Parre's, for bringing a coat cloth of Kendal for the King, 4*s.* 8*d.* 11th. To Master Hennage, for two standards to carry plate from York Place to Hampton Court, 3*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.* To Hennage, for money paid by him to a miner, 40*s.* To a servant of the abbot of Gloucester, for bringing a sturgeon. To one of the Queen's servants, for bringing Cut the King's spaniel again, 10*s.* 13th. To a servant of lord Barkeley's, for bringing a fresh sturgeon to the King at York

* Blank in MS.

† The entries between the † † are taken from a copy of the MS. by Peter Le Neve (Lansd. MS. 737, f. 109), as the page containing them has been lost from the original volume. The same MS. has been used to supply other passages which have been mutilated.

1530.

PRIVY PURSE EXPENCES of HENRY VIII.—*cont.*

Place, 40*s.* 14th. Reward to one who brought home Ball, the King's dog, which was lost in Waltham Forest, 5*s.* 16th. To Cutbert, the King's apothecary, 30*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.* 17th. Reward to Master Lubished, 10*l.* 20th. To Vincent, the painter, for trimming the King's new barge, 15*l.* 4*s.* 9*d.* 21st. To Walter Walshe, to pay the tailor and skinner for stuff for lady Anne, and to a printer, for books for the King, 59*l.* 18*s.* 25th. To Jasper, of Beaulie, the gardener, for bringing "streberys" to the King, 6*s.* 8*d.* To the watermen, for waiting 16 days at York Place in Easter term, 5*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, and for waiting from York Place to Keyho (Kew) with 16 oars, when the King removed from York Place to Richmond, 10*s.* 8*d.* 26th. To the sub-dean of the King's chapel, for the exhibition of four scholars at Oxford, 8*l.* To Master Weston, at his marriage, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Thos. Avelande, for two acres of meadow taken in to enlarge the little park of Windsor, 4*l.* To five poor people whom the King healed of their sickness. 37*s.* 6*d.* To a servant of my lord of Durham, in reward for bringing a "cele," 15*s.* To a friar called ————, 20 cr. = 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 27th. To the Fraternity of Jesus, 13*s.* 4*d.* 29th. To Scawseby, for bows, arrows, shafts, broad heads, bracer, and shooting glove for lady Anne, 23*s.* 4*d.* Total, 667*l.* 11*s.* 9*d.*

f. 26. *June.*—Quarter's wages to John Hawes and Dyso, watermen, 10*s.* each. 4th. Reward to the servant of the chancellor of France, for two tables, 50 cr. 5th. To two of lady Barkeley's servants, for bringing hawks to the King, 30*s.* To a servant of the mayor of London, for bringing cherries to lady Anne, 6*s.* 8*d.* To Hewe Naylinghurste, for 25 doz. skins of fine pawmpelion, 60*l.* 6th. Coats for Sir John Hurt and his three fellows, 22*s.* each. To a servant of the prior of Lanthony, for bringing cheeses to the King, 20*s.* To a servant of my lord of Worcester, for bringing hawks, 20*s.* 7th. To Mr. Heritage, for the buildings at the More, 50*l.* To the keeper of Houneworthe park, for bringing a buck to Windsor, 5*s.* 8th. Reward to a doctor, nephew to the bp. who was ambassador here, 50 cr. = 11*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 9th. To lady Darell's servant, for bringing capons and puddings, 5*s.* 10th. Four bows for lady Anne, 13*s.* 4*d.* 11th. Lost at shooting, to Sir John Hurt, 20*s.* 11th. A coat of Kendal and doublet for Patche, 15*s.* 4*d.* 15th. To a servant of the captain of the Isle of Wight, for bringing hawks to the King, 10*s.* To John Leugar, jeweller, for 2 clocks, 4 glasses, 15 swords, 3 turkasses, &c., 50*l.* 7*s.* 4*d.* 17th. Reward to the keeper of Sonnynghill park, 6*s.* 8*d.* To a servant of the provost of Eton, for bringing cakes, 5*s.* 18th. To Good, of Windsor, for certain ground taken out of the King's ferme and ynned to enlarge the little park of Windsor, 4*l.* 21st. To a friar of France, who undertook to stop the breach at Woolwich, 7*l.* To Master Walshe, for bringing books from Greenwich to Hampton Court, 6*s.* 4*d.* 23rd. To the Master of the Horse, for sending the King's harness from Bullayne to Myllayne, and for bringing 3 horses, 2 men, and 1 boy from Mantwaye, 248 cr. = 57*l.* 17*s.* 4*d.* Board of the running boys at Greenwich and Windsor, and their shirts, 37*s.* 4*d.* To Wescote, keeper of the little park at Windsor, for necessaries done there, 15*s.* 1*d.* To a servant of Sir John Bouchier, for bringing a cast of hawks, 40*s.* 24th. Reward to the ferrymen at Datchet, 6*s.* 8*d.* 25th. To 16 of the watermen for waiting at Windsor and Hampton Court, 4 days at 8*d.* each. Reward to a servant of my lady Princess for bringing a buck to the King, 10*s.* 26th. To a servant of the provost of Eton, for bringing cakes to the King, 5*s.* To the choristers of Windsor, in reward for the King's spurs, 6*s.* 8*d.* 27th. Reward to a post who came from Venice, 20*s.* To the keeper of the garden at York Place, for bringing cherries to Hampton Court, 4*s.* 8*d.* 28th. Reward to a gentleman of Scotland, 20*l.* 30th. Reward to the Frenchman called Marcus Lesenture, 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Total, 422*l.* 12*s.* 4*d.*

f. 31. *July.*—1st. To the gardener of York Place, for bringing lettuce and cherries to Hampton Court, 4*s.* 8*d.* 5th. To the clockmaker at Westminster, for mending the clock at Hampton Court, 20*s.* To the "queresters" of Windsor, for the King's spurs, 6*s.* 8*d.* To one who brought a lanret of the King's stuff that was taken up about Winchester, 10*s.* To Thompson, for carrying the King's stuff to Hampton Court, 5*s.* 8th. To a Frenchman who came from "the great master that now is of the French king's children," 100 cr. = 23*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To the gardener at York Place, for bringing herbs to Oking, 5*s.* 9th. To a post who brought news from the French king of the delivery of his children, 23*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 11th. To Hector Assheley, for the King's buildings at Hunsdon, 100*l.* To John Pate, for ferrying at

1530.

Richmond, 6*s.* 8*d.* 12th. To the ferryman at Hampton Court, 6*s.* 8*d.* To a servant of Water Walshe's, for bringing a hawk that was eyred in Elmeley, 10*s.* 17th. To George Taylour, lady Anne's servant, to the use of Wm. Moraunte, of Penshurst, 3*l.* 10*d.* Reward to my lord Marquis of Exeter's servant, keeper of Horsley Park, 10*s.* Quarter's wages of the gardener of the great garden at Beaulie, 3*l.* 10*d.* 18th. To a Frenchman who sold the King two clocks at Oking, 15*l.* 19th. Reward to the keeper of Byfleet park, 6*s.* 8*d.* 20th. To a servant of Mr. Treasurer's, for bringing carps and breams to the King at Oking, 4*s.* 8*d.* 23rd. To a servant of lord Ferrers, for bringing a cast of hawks to Guylford, 36*s.* 4*d.* 25th. To the duke of Norfolk, to give to a friar called Anserois, at Guildford, 50 cr. of the sun = 12*l.* 10*s.* 28th. Reward to the friars of Guildford, 5*l.* To the 4 keepers of Guildford park, 26*s.* 8*d.* To the keeper of Henley park, 6*s.* 8*d.* 29th. To a man for bringing a glass of rosewater from Guildford to Windsor, 5*s.* 31st. To Dr. Layton, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Total, 418*l.* 12*s.* 9*d.*

f. 34. *August.*—1st. To the keeper of Mote park, 6*s.* 8*d.* 3rd. Reward to Davy with a slyt nose, 10*s.* To a servant of the serjeant of the cellar, for bringing partridges, 3*s.* 4*d.* 6th. To the dean of the chapel, for the chapel feast, 40*s.* 7th. To the keepers of Esthampstede park, Fynez Bailywike, and Fynchamstede in the Forest, 40*s.* To a servant of lord Audeley's, for bringing a hound, 20*s.* 8th. To a servant of my lord of Reding, for bringing woodknives to the King, 20*s.* 10th. To the gardener of Hampton Court, for bringing pears and damsons, 7*s.* 6*d.* 12th. To a Frenchman called Drulardy, for 3 dials and a clock, 15*l.* 13th. To Jas. Tylson of Westminster, for 2 angling rods which he brought to the King at Hampton Court, 10*s.* 14th. To a servant of Mr. Salisbury, for bringing a leash of greyhounds to the King at Hampton Court, 40*s.* Reward to the keeper of Honneworth Park, 7*s.* 6*d.* 15th. To rangers and keepers of Windsor Forest, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 16th. To the gardener of Richmond, for bringing philberts and damasons to the King at Hampton Court, 4*s.* 8*d.* To the gardener of York Place, for bringing fruit to Esthampstede, 4*s.* 8*d.* To Master Hennage, for the birds' meat, 12*d.* 17th. To Thos. Horden, for shooting at Windsor on Whitsonmonday, 22*s.* 6*d.* To the keeper of Parlam park, 6*s.* 8*d.* To a servant of my lord of Lincoln, for bringing sokat to the King, 7*s.* 6*d.* To a servant of Sir Edw. Donne's, for bringing a buck to the King at Ashrige, 7*s.* 6*d.* 18th. At Assherige, to one that made the dogs to draw water, 4*s.* 8*d.* To Roger, for bringing a glass of relic water from Windsor to Hampton Court, 12*d.* 20th. To the clockmaker of Westminster, for mending the clocks at Hampton Court, 3*s.* 4*d.* 21st. To a servant of Master Bucley's servant, for bringing hawks and greyhounds to the King at Antyll, 40*s.* 25th. To the keeper and his wife at Antell, for fishing, and for two other men who helped to fish, 10*s.* 27th. To Mr. Comptroller, to give to him that appeched Massy, 10*s.* 31st. To John Elys, master of the King's mine of Lantrissen, in Glamorganshire, 23*l.* 16*s.* 6*d.* Total, 130*l.* 4*s.* 9*d.*

f. 37. *September.*—1st. To a servant of Sir Robt. Aleys, for bringing a greyhound to the King at Antell, 7*s.* 6*d.* 2nd. To the keeper of Brokborowe park, 7*s.* 8*d.* At Antell, to a servant of my lady Princess, for her use to make pastime withal, 10*l.* 3rd. Reward to the friars of Hochen (Hitchin), 40*s.* 4th. Reward to a servant of Master Rotherham, for bringing a hawk that was taken up besides Northampton, 6*s.* 8*d.* 5th. To James Hobart, for bringing oranges and lemons to the King at Hertford, 20*s.* 6th. To the keepers of Bedwell and Hartford parks, 13*s.* 4*d.* A year's exhibition to Mason, the King's scholar at Paris, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 7th. Reward to Jasper, gardener at Beaulie, for bringing archicokkes, cocomers, and other herbs to the King at Hertford, 6*s.* 8*d.* 8th. To the wife of the Dove, upon a reckoning for linen cloth for my lady Anne, 10*l.* 10th. To the keepers of the three parks at Hounsdon, 20*s.* 12th. To Robert Acton's servant, for bringing 2 skins to the King at Waltham, 5*s.* 15th. To lord Rocheford, for shooting at Hunsden, 5*l.* in angels = 5*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.* 16th. To Hector Asheley, keeper of Hunsdon, for the buildings there, 133*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 18th. To Mr. Foxe, for money laid out to Mr. Latymer and other scholars of Cambridge, for their costs to London and back, 8*l.* 20th. To Robt. Lee and Robt. Shere, for finding a buck and the hounds in Waltham Forest when they were lost, 9*s.* 4*d.* 21st. To the ranger and two keepers in Endefelde Chace, 30*s.* 23rd. To one who brought the King a present at the More, 10*s.* 24th. To the keeper of Pissow parke, 6*s.* 8*d.*

1530.

PRIVY PURSE EXPENCES of HENRY VIII.—*cont.*

25th. To George Ferman of Waltham, for his house that the Ambassador should have lain in, 20*s.* For a cow that Uryen à Brereton's greyhounds and lady Anne's killed, 10*s.* 26th. To Sir Antony Brown, for money laid out for the King, 7*l.* 17*s.* 4*d.* 28th. Quarter's wages to the gardener at Wanstede, 20*s.* 29th. To my lord of Norfolk, for money lent by him to the King in play, 27*l.* in angels=in sterling 30*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.* Total, 309*l.* 9*s.* 11*d.*

f. 40 b. *October.*—1st. To Dr. Baugh, for 2 sick men at Waltham, 15*s.* 4th. Alms to a sick priest at Hampton Court, 7*s.* 6*d.* To Mr. Secretary's servant, for money laid out on Sir Thos. Dennys' servant for bringing letters, 20*s.* 6th. To the office of the harriers, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 8th. To Ric. Gibson, for making a bed, 21*l.* 14*s.* 10*d.* 13th. To Johnson, master of the King's barge, the rent of the house where the henchmen lie, 40*s.* 13th. To the serjeant apothecary, 28*l.* 17*s.* 2*d.* To Rede, marshall of the King's Hall, to dispose of the King's charity to poor folk expelled "the town of the Grenewiche" in the time of the plague, 18*l.* 8*s.* 14th. To Hobart's servant, for bringing oranges and "sydrons" to the King at Hampton Court, 4*s.* 8*d.* To a servant of Sir Robt. à Leys, for bringing a fox to the King at Hampton Court, 4*s.* 8*d.* 16th. For carrying the boys to Bery, and tarrying there 20 weeks, 40*s.* To John Bakhouse, soldier of Calais, 40*s.* 20th. To Mr. Cole, sub-dean of the King's chapel, for the exhibition of 4 scholars at Oxford, 8*l.* 21st. To Nedam, the King's carpenter, for making a private bridge at York Place, 10*l.* 26th. To the wife that makes the King puddings at Hampton Court, 6*s.* 8*d.* 28th. To Pero and Nowell, the King's minstrels, 4*l.* 31st. To a scrivener in London, 9 cr. = 42*s.* To Mr. Russell, for bringing books, 20*s.* To Pynner, for his well shooting, 7*s.* 6*d.* Total, 1,025*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*

f. 45. *November.*—1st. Hose for Mr. Weston, Mark, Patche the King's fool, &c., 3*l.* 15*s.* 4th. To Phillip of the private chamber, for 2 sagbuttes, 3 tenor shalms, and 2 treble shalms, 10*l.* 10*s.* 7th. To Anthony Knyvet, for tennis money, 50*s.* To Lord Ferrers' servant, for taking a traitor, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 12th. To Mr. Hennage, for sending twice to Grenewich, from York Place, with a great boat and 4 oars, to bring over divers pictures and the board that stood in the chamber over the library, 11*s.* 4*d.* 13th. To a servant of Sir Edw. Guldeforde's, for bringing a falcon to the King at York Place, 20*s.* 20th. To Jasper of Beaulie, for bringing herbs to the King at York Place, 6*s.* 8*d.* 21st. To my lady Anne, for the redemption of a jewel which my lady Mary Rocheford had, 20*l.* 22nd. To the master of the Horse, for the charges of 4 horses and geldings sent to the French king, at Bloys, 32*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*; and for horses bought from Geo. Hennyngham, to be sent to the French king, 37*l.* 19¾ yards of crimson satin for my lady Anne, at 16*s.* a yard. 23rd. The King's reward for one year to Sir Torche, the King's bedeman at the Roodes at Greenwich, 40*s.* 26th. To a servant of lady Oxford's, for bringing cheeses to the King at York Place, 30*s.* To Joly Jak, for bringing the King's books from York Place to Hampton Court, 5*s.* 27th. To a servant of the abbot of Reading, for bringing an inventory of books to Hampton Court, 5*s.* 28th. 6 pair of snuffers, 2*s.* To Master Layton in prest, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 29th. To the abbot of Reading's servant, for bringing books to Hampton Court, 40*s.* To a waterman, for bringing books from York Place to Hampton Court, 5*s.* 30th. To a Frenchman, for 6 dozen bowge skins, of which lady Anne had 1 dozen, 36 cr. = 8*l.* 8*s.* To Dr. Dyngley, for the exhibition of the King's scholar in Paris for one year, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Total, 642*l.* 6*s.*

f. 48. *December.*—The King at Hampton Court, 1st, 3rd, 8th, 11th, 14th; at York Place, 21st; at Greenwich, 22nd. 5th. To Vincent Keney, clockmaker, for 11 clocks and dials, 19*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.* 7th. To Vincent, the King's painter, for painting a plat of Rye and Hastings, 3*l.* 10*s.* 11th. To Jerome Molyn's servant, for bringing letters from Venice, 26*s.* 8*d.* To servants of Sir Ant. Browne and Sir Robt. Hasilrigg, for bringing does to Hampton Court, 6*s.* 8*d.* 13th. Reward to a poor man that had 13 children, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 15th. To Nedam the carpenter, for the bridge at York Place, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To friar Andrew, the Italian, 50 cr.=11*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 16th. To Roger Wigston, solicitor of the staple at Calais, for the payment of the retinue, 1,333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 21st. To my lady Anne, in silver, 20*s.* 22nd. To lady Anne, for money paid by her to the wife of the Dove, for linen cloth for shirts and other necessaries, 13*l.* To Sir Antony Browne, toward the reparation of

1530.

the bridge at Byfelde, 20*l.* To John Baptist, the Italian jeweller, 1,225 cr. = 295*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* To the custard-monger, for fruits, 20*s.* 23rd. To my lady Princess, to disport her this Christmas, 20*l.* To lady Anne, in groats, for playing money, 5*l.* To lady Margaret Anguisshe, to disport her with all this Christmas, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 24th. For lading wine and selard in the tower at Blackheath, Mr. Crane's house, and the King's privy chamber, 7*s.* 4*d.* To Alart Plymmer, for jewels, 7,437 cr. 25th. To John Baptist, the Italian jeweller, for pearls, 1,601 cr. To the prior and provincial of the Whitefriars of London, 6*l.* 15*s.* 30th. To my lady Anne, towards her New Year's gifts, 100*l.* To Mr. Cromwell, for the King's tomb, 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Adyngton, the skinner, for furs and furring for my lady Anne's gowns, 80*l.* 8*s.* 8*d.* To the King's printer, for printed books delivered at York Place and Hampton Court, 8*l.* 11*s.* 8*d.* Total, 4,464*l.* 16*s.* 9*d.*

1531. *January*, a° 22.—The King at Greenwich, 7th; at York Place, 17th, 22nd, 26th, 29th.

f. 54. 5th. To John Langey, jeweller, 81*l.* 10*s.* 7*d.* 8th. To the gardener at Wanstede, for bringing a heath cock, 5*s.* 13th. To a servant of the Cardinal's that brought the chariot horses, 20*s.* 14th. To a servant of the bishop of Armacan, who brought two hobbies to the King, 40*s.* 15th. To a servant of the ambassador's, that gave the King a handgun, 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* For Wm. Morles, his wife and 6 servants, for their charges, being banished the town, 56*s.* 18th. Reward to Mr. Leyton when he rode to Oxford about the King's affairs, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 21st. To Rightwise, schoolmaster of Poules, 13*l.* 9*s.* 23rd. To Sir Rauf Eldercar, for christening a child, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 25th. To Godsalve, one of the clerks of the signet, 40*s.* 27th. To a servant of the abbot of Ramsay, for bringing books, 20*s.* 28th. To the French ambassador's servant, for bringing pears to the King at York Place, 1*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* 31st. To the master of the Queen's barge, for repairs of the King's boat, 11*s.* 8*d.* To Byrde, yeoman of the King's bows, for making the rounds at Totehill, 12*s.* 8*d.* Total, 943*l.* 8*s.* 7*d.*

f. 57. *February*.—The King at York Place, 5th, 27th. 2nd. To John Scot, for lady Anne Rocheford, 38*l.* 10*s.* To a poor woman, for bringing again Cutte the King's dog, 4*s.* 8*d.* To Maryon the bladesmith, for keeping the King's swords, 20*s.* 5th. To the dumb man for bringing sweet oranges to the King at York Place, 6*s.* 8*d.* 7th. To Jas. Nedam, the carpenter, for making a bridge at York Place, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 9th. To a servant of my lord of Northumberland, for bringing a clock to the King, 20*s.* To Henry Johnson, cordwainer, for 2 clocks, 6*l.* To Marke Anthonys, upon his bill, 6*l.* 9*s.* 4*d.* 12th. To the prior of Symprynghan's servant, for bringing books, 30*s.* 13th. To John, the King's bargeman, for coming twice from Greenwich to York Place with a great boat with books for the King, 13*s.* 4*d.* 14th. To Wm. Lewys, for five pair of virginals, 8*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 16th. To a Spanish woman, for bringing salt lampreys, 20*s.* 17th. To Assheley, of Hunsdon, for the buildings there, 200*l.* To Geo. Taylor, to be employed about my lady Anne Rocheford's business, 11*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 19th. To Galien, the glazier, for glazing at York Place, 10*l.* 19*s.* 2*d.* 26th. To Edw. Lloyd, for the discharging of the ship that brought up my lord Cardinal's stuff, 22*l.* 27th. To a servant of lord Lisle's, for bringing the stalking ox, 10*s.* To a servant of lady Bulstrode's, for taking up the King's black sacre, 7*s.* 6*d.* To the abbot of Gloucester's servant, for bringing books to the King, 10*s.* 27th. To the King at York Place, to play at cards and be partner with the serjeant of the cellar, 10*l.* 28th. To Geo. Taylor, for purchasing the farm at Greenwich, to the use of lady Anne Rocheford, 86*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Total, 528*l.* 8*s.* 2½*d.*

f. 6. *March*.—The King at York Place, 15th, 19th. 1st. To the yeomen of the King's guard, toward the charges of St. David's feast, 40*s.* 11th. To Dr. Stubbes, 175*l.* 4*s.* 3¼*d.* A rebeck for Great Guilliam, 20*s.* 12th. To the proctor of Jhesus Yelde in Powles, 7*s.* 6*d.* 14th. To Sir John Hurte, for that he bare with the King's grace in 2 matches against the duke of Suffolk, 5 angels = 37*s.* 6*d.* 15th. To the sergeant of the cellar, to play at cards at York Place, the King and he to be co-partners, 10*l.* 17th. To Sir Wm. Kingston, for such charges as he sustained when he went to conduct the Cardinal up, 41*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.* 18th. To Thos. Alvord, for Ric. Gressam, for silks that he delivered to the Cardinal, 22*l.* 12*s.* 3*d.* To the servant of the abbot of Evesham, for bringing books to the King, 40*s.* 19th. To an Almayn that offered his service to the King, 40*s.* To Sir Arthur

1531.

PRIVY PURSE EXPENCES of HENRY VIII.—*cont.*

Darcy, for the christening of lord Hussey's child, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Andrew, the Italian friar, 200 cr. = 46*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 20th. To Geo. Coton, for 6 shots lost by the King to him at Totehill, at 6*s.* 8*d.* the shot. 22nd. To Hanyball Zinzano, for drinks and other medicines for the King's horses, 8*l.* 18*s.* 23rd. For a great boat and 10 strange watermen hired to wait upon the King from York Place to Bridewell, and thence to Totehill, 7*s.* 6*d.* 26th. Reward to John Mason, the King's scholar at Paris, 40*s.* 28th. To Sakfelde, the groom porter, for stools, forms, and screens, 20*s.* 29th. To Geo. Gifford, for money won of the King at Totehil at shooting, 12*s.* 6*d.* 31st. Liveries of Anthony Pene and Bartholomew Tote, painters, 45*s.* To Barnard's wife, who gave two shirts to the King, 53*s.* 4*d.* To Marke and the two Guilliams against Easter, to take their rights, 3*l.* Total, 500*l.* 10*s.* 3¾*d.*

f. 64. *April.*—The King at Greenwich, 13th; York Place, 13th; at Greenwich, 22nd. 2nd. To Dyso, the King's waterman, for the hire of a barge for fetching stuff from Greenwich to Bridewell, 16*d.* 6th. Carriage of the said stuff back again, 6*s.* 8*d.* 7th. To certain persons giving attendance upon the plate and stuff that was my lord Cardinal's, 20*s.* To Rasmus, one of the armourers, for garnishing books, 11*l.* 5*s.* 7*d.*; for garnishing a desk with laten and gold for lady Anne Rocheford, 44*s.* 7*d.* To Thos. Miles, of the stable, for boarding the two Morys 7 weeks at 12*d.* each a day. 9th. To Bouchier and his fellows going to Calais, 40*s.* Reward to lady Pounder, 5*l.* 10th. To Sir Fras. Bryan's servant, as a token to Sir Fras., 50*l.* To Rede, marshall of the King's hall, for Thos. Larder and his wife with four persons, being out of Greenwich at the King's commandment for a month, 24*s.* Private alms, 40*s.* The livery of Guilliam Langille, the King's fletcher, 22*s.* 6*d.* 11th. To Edw. Lloyd, of the King's wardrobe, the remainder of his charges for keeping the lord Cardinal's stuff, 17*s.* 3*d.* Rewards to young Mr. Weston, Henry Knevet, and Thos. the jester, 5*l.* 13th. To 5 poor men, 5 angels = 37*s.* 6*d.* 13th. To my lady Princess, to be disposed in alms at her pleasure, 10*l.* To the friars of Hounslow, in charity, 20*s.* To 10 men who rowed the King from Greenwich to York Place, 6*s.* 8*d.* To 13 men who rowed in the "Grayhounde," 8*s.* 8*d.* 15th. To friar Andrew the Italian, to buy him a horse, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 16th. To Wm. Lylgrave, broiderer, for stuff for lady Anne, 18*l.* 14*s.* 9½*d.* 17th. To Ric. Breme, rent of a house in Greenwich, where lord Rocheford lies, for two years, 20*l.* 22nd. Reward to Pety John the minstrel, at Greenwich, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 26th. To Robt. Constans, of Greenwich, for that he, his wife, and 11 persons, were banished from the town for one week, 50*s.* 28th. To Draper, of the Jewel-house, for making vestments for the King's use, 56*s.* 11*d.* 30th. To Nicholas, the astronomer, for mending a clock, 40*s.* Total, [516*l.* 17*s.* 6½*d.*]

f. 68 b. *May.*—The King at Greenwich, 28th. 1st. To lady Anne Rocheford, to play, 40*s.* Reward to Sir John, the organ maker, 40*s.* To Arthur the lewter, for a lewte for the duke of Richmond, 20*s.* 2nd. To lady [Anne], to play, 4*l.* 10th. To Mr. Secretary, for money laid out at the King's com[man]dment to Davy Sabellius [and] to Sir Laurence Staker, k[night of] Almayne . . . . P[aid to Mr.] Secretary, for so [much money by] him laid out . . . . . to Nicholas Wil . . . . . duke John of S[axony] . . . . . 10th. To Thos. Osborne, for 8¾ yards, and the nail of crimson cloth of gold for lady Anne Rocheford, at 33*s.* 4*d.* 11th. Board of Pollo, who keeps the Barbary horse, 16 weeks at 20*d.* 13th. To Geo. Coton, that he won of the King at the roundes on April 30, 3*l.* 14th. To Hugh Naylinghurste, for 18¼ yards of white caffa for the King, 6*l.* 7*s.* 9*d.* 15th. To Antony Ansley, for the King playing three days at tennis, 20*s.* 16th. To John Pount, for Tertagates, 61*l.* 2*s.* 8*d.* 18th. To the Ambassador's servant, for bringing a clock to Greenwich, 5*l.* 23rd. To the King's attorney, 40*s.* 28th. For the buildings at Hunsdon, 200*l.* 29th. To Sir Arthur Darcy, for christening Percyvall Harte's child, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 31st. To the baron of Deboyen in Ireland, 133*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Total, 632*l.* 12*s.* 8*d.*

f. 71 b. *June.*—The King at Hampton Court, 15th; Windsor, 16th; Hampton Court, 17th, 24th. 1st. Reward to lady Pounder, 5*l.* 3rd. Reward to the yeoman of the Horse with lord Wiltshire, and to 2 grooms, 4*l.* To Geo. Coton, for money won by him from the King shooting, 7*l.* 2*s.* 4th. To Peter Scryvener, for vellum and other stuff for the King's books,

1531.

4*l.* To the prior of Spalding's servant, for bringing books, 40*s.* To Dr. Cromer, 23*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 5th. To Antony Boulloigne, merchant of Paris, for jewels, 28*l.* 7th. To a servant of Mr. Magnus, 10*s.* To Fewater, of the closet, towards his marriage, 40*s.* To Cornelys Hayes, for 2 fire-pans going on wheels, 4*l.* 1*s.* 4*d.*; 11 pair of gloves, 2*s.* 9*d.* 10th. To John Angell, the jeweller, 173*l.* 12*s.* 12th. To the King's watermen, waiting with the barge to Putney with 16 men, 10*s.* 8*d.* 11 men carrying the King's stuff from Greenwich to Hampton Court, 14*s.* 8*d.* 15th. To Wm. Crane, his costs in journey to provide children, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 16th. The King's offering at Windsor, 20*s.* 24th. For the burial of Wm. Dodisworth, 16*s.* 27th. To the King of Denmark's secretary, 23*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 28th. To Jasper of Beaulie, for bringing "archecokkes" (artichokes), 6*s.* 8*d.* 30th. To the three Cotons, for three sets which the King lost to them in Greenwich Park, 20*l.*; and for one upshot won of the King, 6*s.* 8*d.* Total, 393*l.* 6*s.* 6*d.*

f. 75. *July.*—The King at York Place, 3rd; at Hampton Court, 4th, 6th, 8th; Windsor, 9th. 1st. To John Cavalcant, in prest, 100*l.* To John Gough, for bringing a linnet to the King, 20*s.* 4th. To Thos. Cary, for shooting money with the King at Hampton Court, 8*s.* 6th. The same to little Davy, 3*s.* 4*d.* 8th. To my lord of Rocheford, for shooting with the King at Hampton Court, 58*l.* 9th. To Mr. Secretary, for money paid to the Italian friar, 5*l.* To Master Harte, for the christening of lord Awdeley's son's child, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 10th. To Thos. Harte, for making a pair of new butts, rounds, and pricks, 51*s.* 2*d.* 12th. To Baker, the Princess's servant, for Dr. Bartelot attending on her when she was sick, 20*l.* To the servant of the abbot of Glastonbury, for bringing hawks, 20*s* To Baker, for the use of the lady Princess, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 15th. To the ferryman of Dochet, 20*s.* 16th. To the ferryman at Hampton Court, 20*s.* 17th. To the keepers of the Mote Park and the Little Park, Windsor, 13*s.* 4*d.* 19th. To the keeper of Ditton Park, 6*s.* 8*d.* 22nd. To a poor woman at Chartesaye, to purchase out the great seal, 20*s.* 4*d.* To Thos. Warde, for making new butts and pricks at Windsor, 54*s.* 6*d.* Reward to Sir Ant. Browne's cook, 20*s.* To the keeper of Byflete park, 6*s.* 8*d.* To the abbot of Westminster's servant, for bringing relyke water to the King at Charsay, 20*s.* 24th. Reward to Hugh Davy, my lady Princess's servant, 40*s.* 26th. To Hall, Mr. Treasurer's servant, for bringing the King a tame deer, 40*s.* Reward to the chapel men, 40*s.* 27th. To 2 servants of my lady marques Dorset, for bringing a couple of hounds and 2 geldings, 3*l.* To the abbot of Twexbury's servant, for bringing a cast of lanners, 20*s.* 28th. To a poor child whom the King healed at Windsor, 7*s.* 6*d.* 29th. To the hermit of Depford, towards the repair of his chapel, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To the friars of Guldeford, 5*l.* To three keepers in Guldeford park, 20*s.* 31st. To a poor woman that asked of the King for the love of St. George, 4*s.* 8*d.* To my lord of Norfolk, for as much money paid to a gentleman of Italy, 11*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Total, 399*l.* 19*s.* 9*d.*

f. 78 b. *August.*—The King at Esthampstede, 10th. 2nd. Rewards to the keepers of the 2 parks at Farnham, to the deputies and keepers of Holte and Wolmer, and to the keeper of the place of Farnham, 4*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* 4th. Reward to the keeper of Odyam, 7*s.* 6*d.* To one who brought a screen to the Vine from Pexhalle's house, 40*s.* 5th. To the keeper of Baroper park, 6*s.* 8*d.* 6th. To the keeper of Mr. Pawlet's and lord Sandes' parks, 13*s.* 4*d.* To a servant of the Lord Chamberlain's, for bringing a stag to the Vyne, which the King had stricken before in Wolmer forest, 10*s.* 10th. To the keeper of Bagshot park, 6*s.* 8*d.* 11th. To John Thomas, serjeant-at-arms, and 2 of Sir Piers Edgecombe's servants, for bringing up prisoners, 11*l.* 15*s.* To the keeper of Esthampstede park, 6*s.* 8*d.* 12th. To Candishe, my lord of Suffolk's servant, for bringing a hound to the King, 40*s.* 13th. To the ranger of Barnewod, 10*s.* 14th. To Basing, for provision of the King's wines, 1,000*l.* 18th. To Carter, for dressing a new barge, 12*l.* 10*s.* 21st. To the armourer at Windsor, for keeping clean the King's harness, 3*l.* 2*s.* 4*d.* 22nd. To a poor labouring man in the harvest at Woodstock, by the King's command, 4*s.* 8*d.* 24th. A cart for the King's hounds from Newelme to Wodstok. 26th. To my lord of Norfolk, that he laid out by the King's command, 78*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To my lord of Rocheford, for shooting money, 6 ryalles = 3*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.* 27th. To the office of buckhounds, for killing the first buck, 7*s.* 6*d.* To Mark Anthony, a Venetian, 22*l.* 10*s.* 28th. To Guilliam Otener, the jeweller, for

1531.

PRIVY PURSE EXPENCES of HENRY VIII.—*cont.*

jewels bought at Woodstock, 156*l.* 12*s.* 29th. To Guilliam Bagot, for 8,000 pellets 26*s.* 8*d.* To Mr. Hennage, for money paid by him to 2 scholars of Oxford, 3*l.* To the keeper of Mr. Spenser's park, 7*s.* 6*d.* 31st. To the abbot of Reading's servant, for bringing wood knives, 13*s.* 4*d.* Total, 1,554*l.* 18*s.*

f. 82 b. *September.*—The King at Grafton, 6th; at Antyll, 15th; at Waltham, 21st. 2nd. To Ric. Cicyll, for 4 yards of cotton bought at Woodstock, 2*s.* 2nd. To Guilliam Otney, for carriage of the King's stuff from Woodstock to London, 7*s.* 6th. To Vaughan, groom of the chamber, for the charges of the ambassadors of Hungary, at Stony Stratford, when they came to the King at Grafton, 16*s.* 8*d.* To a poor woman who gave the King pears and nuts in the forest, 4*s.* 8*d.* To Sir Robt. Bone, overseer of the works at Grafton, 10*l.* 7th. To the keepers of Grafton park, Potterspery park, Hanslop park, the Shrobbe, Hanley, and Wakefelde. 8th. To the keepers of Norton woddes, Hasilborowe, the Shrobbes, the new park of Hartewell, and Whittell wod. 10th. To one who brought the King a brace of greyhounds out of Wales, 20*s.* To Anthony Anthony, for a clock in a case of gold, 10*l.* 10*s.* 11th. For a cart to carry the hounds from Grafton to Antyll, 15 miles, 2*s.* 6*d.* To two poor folks who were healed of their sickness, 15*s.* 14th. To my lady Princess, 10*l.* 14th. To a servant of Mr. Skevington's, for bringing hawks out of Ireland, 40*s.* 15th. To the keepers of Brokborowe park, the great and little parks of Antyll. 16th. To one that brought the stag from Antyll to Knebworthe, 5*s.* 20th. To a woman that gave the King quene apples at Waltham, 4*s.* 8*d.* 24th. To Master Douglas, by the King's commandment, 100*l.* 30th. To Mark Antony, Loyes de Jeronom, Pylgrym Maiohn, Jasper de Jeronimo, John de Jeronimo, 7*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.* To Master Cole, for the exhibition of 4 scholars at Oxford, 8*l.* To Powle, that keepeth the Barbarisco horse, 33*s.* 4*d.* To Henry Maynering, for making the King's arms, 8*l.* 19*s.* To a servant of lord Lisle, for bringing a glass with orange water, 7*s.* 6*d.* Total, 592*l.* 16*s.* 9*d.*

f. 87 b. *October.*—3rd. To one Floyed, servant to Master Rice, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* A cart to carry the hounds from Antyll to Waltham, 5*s.* 4th. To Henry Webbe, to christen my lord of Derby's son, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 5th. To the keeper of Hounsden, 6*s.* 8*d.* 7th. A cart for the King's hounds from Antyll to Knebbeworthe, 5*s.* To a blind woman, a harper, 7*s.* 6*d.* 9th. To a Frenchman, that my lord of Norfolk brought to the King into the garden at Waltham, 7*l.* 10*s.* 10th. To a servant of Mr. Worsley, for bringing figs of Portugal and biskettes, 10*s.* 11th. To my lord of Norfolk, for Barley the priest, 10*l.* 20th. To Olyver, one of the keepers of the forest of Waltham, 6*s.* 8*d.* 22nd. To Cornelys Hayes, at Havering, 100*l.* To Nowell de la Sala, one of the minstrels, in prest, 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 23rd. To a poor woman that the King healed at Havering, 7*s.* 6*d.* To John, keeper of Henawde, 7*s.* 6*d.* 24th. To the keeper of Havering park, 7*s.* 6*d.* To Chr. Coo, for 2 curtalles of brass, 26*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 25th. To the schoolmaster of Powles, for the board, washing, and learning of a scholar of the King's, called Francis, from Christmas to Michaelmas, 9*l.* 4*s.* 6*d.* Paid to the wife, when the King shot at a tame buck in the forest of Waltham, 7*s.* 6*d.* 26th. To Serjeant Rolte and Old Stoner, rangers of Waltham forest, and to 6 keepers there, 67*s.* 6*d.* 27th. By way of alms, to the burying of Davy the footman, who died at Richmond, 15*s.* 31st. To Jas. Hobart, for bringing marmalade, oranges, and pomegranates to the King to Greenwich, 40*s.* Total, 347*l.* 12*s.*

f. 89 b. *November.*—2nd. To my old lady of Oxford's servant, for bringing cheeses, 22*s.* 6*d.* 8th. To Barba John and Peter Maria, Shakbuttes, departing into their country, 20*l.* To a poor woman, to redeem her husband out of prison, 10*s.* To Rede, the baily of Greenwich, for 4 persons banished the town for 7 weeks, 28*s.* 8th. To Antony Toto and Bartilmewe Penne, for their livery coats, 45*s.* 9th. To the clerk of the closet, for money bestowed in charity at Our Lady of the Pewe, &c., 8*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.* To the Mylloner (Milanese), for a knife for the King, 40*s.* 10th. To a servant of lord Cobham's, for bringing shovelards, 4*s.* 8*d.* 14th. To a friar, 22*l.* 10*s.* To the King's watermen, for waiting 1 day to Blacwalle, and 2 days from Greenwich to Westminster, 32*s.* To a Scot called Thom Scot, 20*l.* 16th. To the dumb man, for bringing a sturgeon, 40*s.* 23rd. To Tibbes of Deptford, for making the way in Pekham Lane, against the King should ride that way, 6*s.* 30th. Reward to a gentleman of Almayn, 300 cr. = 70*l.* Total, 525*l.* 16*s.* 4*d.*

1531.

f. 92 b. *December.*—4th. To Cornelys Hayes, 100*l.* 9th. To John Cryspin, jeweller, 460 cr. of the sun = 84*l.* 14th. To Basyng, purveyor of the King's wines, for the discharge of the ship and the mariners, 100*l.* 14th. To John Skut, for making apparel for lady Anne, 28*l.* 6*s.* 4*d.* 15th. To my lord of Norfolk, for money given by him, at the King's commandment, to the earl of Anguisshe at his departing from Greenwich, 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To the keeper of the abbot of Waltham's park, 7*s.* 6*d.* 18th. To a servant of Mr. Treasurer, for bringing a wild boar's head, 4*s.* 8*d.* 20th. To Nic. Clampe (falconer), for going to the land of Spruce, 56*s.*, besides 20*l.* which he had at his departing. 20th. For cotton lining for the King's boat, 20*s.* 25th. To the baily of Greenwich, to reward the women who were banished the town for sickness, 9*s.* 4*d.* 26th. To Antony Ansley, for costs of tennis play for six days, 40*s.* To my lady Princess, to pass the time in Christmas, 20*l.* To lady Margaret Douglas, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Sir Wm. Pounder, 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 27th. To Adyngton, the skinner, for work and stuff for lady Anne, 40*l.* 15*s.* 8*d.* 28th. Reward to Walshe, a servant of the Queen's, 20*s.* 29th. To a servant of mine old lady Guldeford, for bringing lamprey pies, 10*s.* To Alexander the ryder, 40*s.* To a servant of Sir Wm. Gammage, for bringing a red deer, 9*s.* 4*d.* Total, 620*l.* 19*s.* 9*d.*

1532.

f. 96. *January*, a° xxiii.—4th. To Baptist Lemane and Christopher the Myllaner, for jewels, 2,270 cr. = 529*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Alard, the jeweller, for jewels, 4,511 cr. 4*d.* = 1,052*l.* 11*s.* 8*d.* To Hubert Moret, for jewels, 242 cr. = 56*l.* 9*s.* 4*d.* 5th. To Mathewe Bernard, merchant stranger, for so much money delivered to Dr. Benet, 3,000 cr. = 700*l.* 7th. To Wm. Forde, for collars and muzzles for the King's mastiffs, 10*l.* 17*s.* 10*d.* To Rogers, for 15 games which the King lost to him at tennis at 40*s.* a game. 8th. To Mr. Weston, for 2 games at tennis, 4*l.* To the schoolmaster of Powles, for the charges of Geo. Fraunces, the King's scholar, 3*l.* 10*s.* 10th. To one that brought 3 cranes, 2 bustards, and 3 geese, 4*s.* 8*d.* To the Serjeant Bearward, 40*s.* 11th. To the abbot of Gloucester's servant bringing baked lampreys, 10*s.* To the fellow with the dancing dog, 20*s.* 13th. To lord William, won of the King at shovillabourde, 9*l.* 15th. To Antony Toto, painter, 20*l.* 18th. To the bookbinder, for bringing books from Hampton Court to York Place, 4*s.* 8*d.* 20th. To the French clockmaker, for two clocks 35 cr., and 20 cr. reward = 12*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.* 23rd. To a physician that went to my lord of Richmond, 40*s.* 24th. To my lord of Rocheforde, won of the King at shovillabourde and betting at the game, 45*l.* 25th. To Mason, the King's scholar in Paris, exhibition for one year, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Domyngo, that he won of the King at gaming, 70*l.* 26th. To a servant of the abbot of Ramsay's, for bringing books, 40*s.* 31st. To Wm. Hollys, alderman of London, for a remnant of cloth of gold, 15*l.* 10*s.* Total, 3,043*l.* 9*s.* 5*d.*

f. 100. *February.*—1st. To Dr. Yakisley and another physician, 4*l.* To my lord of Wiltshire, for a physician called Dr. Nicholas, 20 angels, 7*l.* 10*s.* 5th. To a servant of Mr. Coffyn's, for bringing a stag to the King at Westminster, 20*s.* 9th. To an Almayn for bringing a lion to the King, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 10th. To a servant of Dr. Chambres, for bringing hens, 4*s.* 8*d.* 13th. To a servant of the Chief Baron, for bringing a buck, 6*s.* 8*d.* 14th. To John Fitzwater, for keeping the clock at Hampton Court, 27*s.* 8*d.* 15th. To Asamus, the King's armourer, for trimming his Grace's gown, 27*s.* 10*d.* 16th. To lord Rocheford, upon his bill that he won of the King at shovillabourde, 36*l.*; and on the 22nd, 5*l.* 12*s.* 6*d* 29th. To the proctor of Jesus Yelde, 6*s.* 8*d.* Total, 323*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*

f. 102 b. *March.*—To one of the guard towards St. David's feast, 40*s.* 6th. To the norice and the mydwif of Sir Nicholas Harvy chielde, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 8th. To a servant of the duke of Ferrers, for bringing a cast of falcons to the King at Westminster, 23*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 17th. To Cycile, a widow, for 7 "cloke cases," 8*l.* 15*s.* 19th. To Chr. Mylloner, for 3 men that made a table of wood, 5*l.* 25th. Reward to one that took up a lanner that had been lacking a whole year, 10*s.* 26th. Reward to the Sub-dean of the chapel and his company, 22*l.* 3*s.* 9*d.* 30th. To my lady Princess, 10*l.* To her physician, 26*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Total, 318*l.* 16*s.* 5*d.*

f. 105 b. *April.*—2nd. To 9 poor men whom the King healed, 3*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.* 3rd. To Cutberde, the King's apothecary, from Sept. to March, 38*l.* 5th. To Jas. Hobart, for bringing oranges, dates and other pleasures, 22*s.* 6*d.* 6th. To Poule that keepeth the Barra horse, for his board for three months, 20*s.* For a bathe for the same horse, 7*s.* 2*d.* Reward to Awdeley, the

1532.

PRIVY PURSE EXPENCES of HENRY VIII.—*cont.*

King's servant, 40*s.* 7th. To Domyngo, 200 cr. lost to him at play at Westminster, 20 Feb., 46*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 8th. To John Scot, making gear for the King's fool, 30*s.* 9th. To a servant of Lady Sydenor's, for bringing orange pies to the King at Greenwich, 5*s.* 10th. To a Northern man that came from lord Dacres of the North, 40*s.* To another Northern man, for bringing a boy to the King from lord Dacres, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To the keeper of Greenwich park, for keeping the fowl in the garden, weeding, &c., 4*l.* 10*d.* To the keeper of the tennis play, for the costs at tennis 4 days, 26*s.* 8*d.* 11th. To one Garotte's wife and Hen. Hadstone, banished from the town, 25*s.* 12th. To one Cowley, in reward for bringing a prisoner from Stafford, 40*s.* 13th. To one that came from lord Barnes, 40*s.* 16th. To the King's watermen for waiting with the great barge from Greenwich to Westminster with 17 men, 11*s.* 8*d.* 19th. To my lord of Wiltshire, won by him and lord Rocheford at bowls from the King and Mr. Baynton, 9*l.* 21st. To one that gave the King an instrument, 40*s.* 20th and 22nd. To lord Rocheford and lord Wiltshire, won at bowls, 32*l.* 5*s.* 25th. To John Crispin, jeweller, of France, for jewels, 1,000 cr. of the sun =233*l.* 6*s.* v[iij]*d.* 26th. To Key's servant, for bringing a hawk to the King at Greenwich, 7*s.* 6*d.* 28th. To Mr. Bryan, won at bowls, 9*l.* 30th. To my lord of Wiltshire, won at bowls, 13*l.* 10*s.* Total, 846*l.* 17*s.* 7*d.*

f. 110. *May.*—1st. To my lord of Norfolk, won at bowls on 27 April, 21*l.* 8th. To lady Sydenaye's servant, for bringing baked quinces to the King at Westminster, 6*s.* 8*d.* 10th. 6 loads of oats for the deer in Greenwich park, at 6*s.* 6*d.*; and 14 loads of hay, at 4*s.* 10*d.* 12th. To Edmond Astyll, for making the new wall upon the new ditch at the Blac Hethe, 22*s.* 13th. To the proctors of St. Sepulchre's yelde, 13*s.* 4*d.* 14th. To Mr. Foster, to give in reward for the christening of Sir Wm. Pounder's child, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Asmus, the armourer, for garnishing 86 books, 34*l.* 10*s.* To the priest at Hunsdon, for the tithe of the two parks, 30*s.* To Mr. Garneys, for the King's offering to Our Lady of Walsingham, 7*s.* 6*d.* 15th. To a servant of the bp. of Exeter, for bringing money to the King, 40*s.* To a woman that gave the King chickens at Greenwich, 6*s.* 8*d.* 16th. To Thos. Asheley, servant to lady Anne Rocheford, for 32 Flemish ells of gold arras, 74*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 18th. To Vincent Quenay, a clockmaker, 11*l.* 8*s.* 8*d.* 20th. To Nycolas Curcean, a clockmaker, 5*l.* 3*s.* 22nd. To the sergeant of the cellar, that he won of lady Anne at bowls, and paid by the King's commandment, 12*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.* 31st. To 16 of the King's watermen, for waiting on my lady Anne to Durisme House, 7*s.* 6*d.* Total, 273*l.* 19*s.* 9*d.*

f. 113. *June.*—1st. To a woman who brought beans and chickens to the King at Eltham, 7*s.* 6*d.* 2nd. To Dompne Peter Tremezin, who rode two horses at once, 100 cr. To Jacson, the hardwareman, for 2 scarlet night bonnets delivered to Wm. a Brereton, 4*s.* 5th. To Robt. a Lee, for making the bowling alley at Eltham, 4*l.* 4*s.* 8*d.* To Vincent Ans, a Frenchman, for jewels bought at Eltham, 600 cr. of the sun=140*l.* 7th. To Master Hennage, that he gave to a poor woman to obtain her and her husband's freedom in London, 26*s.* 8*d.* 12th. To the watermen for waiting with the great boat when the fish was hunted at Greenwich, 7*s.* 6*d.* 12th. To Guilliam, for pelletts for the stone bow, 5*s.* 4*d.* To Vincent Annys, for jewels, 1,000 cr. of the sun. To a man for bringing Lantony cheeses, 20*s.* 13th. To John Node, for bringing a stag to the King at Eltham, 7*s.* 6*d.* To Sir Wm. Pykering, won at coursing in Eltham park, 45*s.* To Ambros, painter to the queen of Navara, for bringing a picture to the King, 20 cr. To my lady Princess, 10*l.* 16th. 12 yds. of black satin for a cloak for lady Anne, 4*l.* 16*s.*; black velvet for edging and lining, and black and Bruges satin for lining, 4*l.* 18*s.* 8*d.* 17th. 13 yds. of black satin for a nightgown for lady Anne, at 8*s.*, and taffeta, velvet and buckram for lining. 16½ yds. of green damask, at 8*s.* a yd., delivered to John Skut for lady Anne's use. 18th. To a Frenchman, for bringing a brace of greyhounds from the French king to the King at Eltham, 20 cr. of the sun. 20th. To a servant of my lord of Kildare, for presenting a couple of hobyes to the King at Greenwich, 40*s.* 21st. To a servant of Mr. Norrys, for bringing a black gelding to the King in Eltham park, 20*s.* To Master Ratcliffe, a scholar at Cambridge, 40*s.* 22nd. To a servant of Mr. Cromewell, for bringing sucado and marmalado to the King at Eltham, 15*s.* To a servant of the abbot of Glastonbury, for bringing a young horse and a nag, 40*s.* 28th.

1532.

To Andrew Mancyon, for 2 antikes which he brought to the King at Eltham, 20 cr.= 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To my lord of Rocheford, won from the King at the pricks and by betting, 16*l.* in angels=in money current 18*l.* To Antony Kingston, for 8 shots of 3 angels a shot which he won of Thos. Cary shooting on the King's side, 9*l.* To a servant of the mayor of London, for bringing a sturgeon to the King to Eltham, 30*s.* 29th. To Wm. Browne, won by him and others of the King and his match at the pricks and by bets in Eltham Park, 132*l.* 15*s.* Total, 736*l.* 12*s.* 9*d.*

f. 118. *July.*—2nd. To Thos. Alvarde, for the buildings at Westminster, 2,000*l.* To the taker of rats at Greenwich, 30*s.* 2nd. To John Rolte, repairs of the house at Eltham, 12*l.* 6*d.* 4th. To one that brought chickens to the King at Waltham, 7*s.* 6*d.* 18th. To Roger Basyng, for wines, 1,500*l.* To the schoolmaster of Paul's, for the exhibition of Geo. Fraunces, 7*l.* 5*s.* 20th. To Chr. Morys, gunner, Cornelys Johnson, the master smith, and Hen. Johnson, riding to Portsmouth to view the ordnance there, at 10*s.* a day, 5*l.* 20th. To Pety John, for a countryman of his who gave the King a tree of wax at Westminster Place, 40*s.* 21st. To my lord George's servant for bringing nightingales to the King, 10*s.* To Old Stonar of Waltham Forest, and three keepers, 30*s.* To David Vanrykeston, servant to Sir Laurence Stabar, for bringing letters to the King, 40 cr.=9*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 23rd. To a servant of Mr. Spenser, who brought a greyhound to the King at Antyll, 7*s.* 6*d.* 26th. To Browne, the merchant, for money won of the King at shooting, 22*l.* 10*s.* 28th. To the keepers of Antyll and Brombery parks, 22*s.* 6*d.* 29th. 10 men drawing the King's ponds at Antyll, 8*d.* a day each. To the smith who carries the locks about with the King, 7*s.* 6*d.* 31st. To a monk who brought the King a letter in a purse to Grafton, 20*s.* Total, 8,007*l.* 9*s.* 11*d.*

f. 124. *August.*—4th. To Lord Ferrers' servant, for bringing an angle rod to the King at Grafton, 15*s.* 5th. To the keepers of Anslope park, Pottersbury and Hartwell park, and the lieutenant of Whitylwod, the keepers of the Shrubbes and Grafton park, and the lieutenant and keepers of the forest of Sawcy, 4*l.* 6th. To a servant of Lord Leonard's for bringing a hound, 20*s.* To the keeper of Master Spencer's park, 6*s.* 8*d.* To the keeper of the house of Buckingham, 7*s.* 6*d.* 10th. To a servant of Sir Robt. a Lee, for bringing a hound to the King at Woodstock, 7*s.* 6*d.* 11th. To Master Dean of the King's chapel, the ordinary reward for the chapel feast, 40*s.* 12th. To Wm. Colyns, the frantyke man at Woodstock, 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To the King to play at dice at Woodstock, 100 cr.=23*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*; and the same sum paid to Bryan on the 12th and 14th, won from the King at dice. 14th. To Dr. Chamber, for the scholars of Oxford, 56*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Antony Desseforte, a French merchant, for hangings, &c., 70*l.* 15th. To the children of the New College of Oxford, 7*s.* 6*d.* 16th. To the controller and keepers of Woodstock park, 20*s.* 16th. To a servant of John Williams, for bringing 4 whelps of Gyngelles kind to the King, 7*s.* 6*d.* 17th. To a servant of Lady Russel's, for bringing a stag and greyhound to lady Anne, which she gave to the King, 40*s.* 17th. To the King at Langley, to play at dice, 100 cr. 24th. To the keepers of Cornbury park, Langley Park, Whichewod forest, and Whitney chase. 25th. Reward to the earl of Anguisshe, at Abingdon, 100*l.* To Sir Ric. Tempest, 10*l.* 26th. To the keeper of Newelme Park, 20*s.* To the French queen's sackbuts, 28*s.* To a servant of Sir Symonde Harcourte, bringing a brace of greyhounds to the King at Newelme, 7*s.* 6*d.* To an Italian, for presenting the King with a melon at Abingdon, 5*s.* 28th. To a servant of the abbot of Reading, bringing wood knives to the King at Reading, 7*s.* 6*d.* To Mr. Weston, won from the King at dice at Langley, 200 cr. To Floure, for repairs at Woodstock, 60*l.* To. Hen. Byrde, for making pricks at Antyll and Grafton, 6*s.* 8*d.* 31st. To Thos. Briges, for repairs at Langley, 60*l.* To the keeper of Cawsham park, 7*s.* 6*d.* To a poor woman whom the King healed at Langley, 7*s.* 6*d.* To Chapman of Hampton Court, for bringing pears to the King to Windsor, 6*s.* 8*d.* Total, 645*l.* 15*s.* 1*d.*

f. 129. *September.*—2nd. To my lord of Norfolk, to give to a Scotch ambassador at Windsor, 50 cr.=11*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 5th. To Welshe, the gardener of Greenwich, for bringing filberts and cucumbers to the King at Windsor, 6*s.* 8*d.* 6th. To Mr. Gifford, won of the King shooting, 4*l.* 10*s.* 8th. To the Master of the horses, for horses bought for the King, 53*l.* 10th. To one that gave the King a mastiff that was a carrier, 20*s.* 11th. To

1532.

PRIVY PURSE EXPENCES of HENRY VIII.—*cont.*

the smith, for bolts and rings to the King's chamber door all the time of the progress, 40*s.* 12th. To my lord William, in reward., 40*l.* To a Frenchman, for looking-glasses and dart-heads, 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 16th. Rewards to the keepers of the great and little parks at Windsor, Mote park, and the ferryman at Dochet ferry, 3*l.* 15*s.* Reward to Joungevello, one of the French minstrels, 10*s.* To the clockmaker at Windsor, 26 cr. 17th. To the queresters of Windsor, in reward for the King's spurs, 6*s.* 8*d.* 18th. To Chapman of Hampton Court, for bringing pears to Charsaye, 7*s.* 6*d.* To the keeper of Woking park, 7*s.* 6*d.* 19th. To Mr. Parker, of the Robes, for stuff delivered to Geo. Taylor for my lady marques of Pembroke, 30*l.* 18*s.* 10*d.* 21st. To the gardener of Richmond, for bringing grapes and pears to the King to Hampton Court, 7*s.* 6*d.* 24th. Sending books to the King's bookbinder, 2*s.* Reward to the keeper of Honneworthe, 7*s.* 6*d.* 25th. To the two keepers of the parks at Hampton Court, the keeper of the new garden, and the ferryman, 30*s.* 27th. To Barnard's wife, for making 8 shirts for the King, 53*s.* 4*d.* 28th. To a servant of Fytton, for bringing a brace of greyhounds to the King at Greenwich, 6*s.* 8*d.* 29th. To a poor woman, for bringing rose water, 4*s.* 8*d.* To a woman that gathered for a church, 7*s.* 6*d.* To Morgan Wolf, merchant, for Parys work of gold, 75*l.* 11*s.* 10*d.* 29th. To the keepers of Eltham park, 15*s.* To a poor woman, for bringing pears and barburys, 4*s.* 8*d.* 30th. To the schoolmaster of Paul's, for Nic. Fraunces, 7*l.* 5*s.* Livery coats of three of the Vyalles, 3*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.* Total, 525*l.* 4*s.* 7*d.*

f. 134 b. *October.*—4th. To Wm. Locke of London, mercer, 152*l.* 4*s.* To Ric. Gressam, 308*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.* To ——, jeweller, 303*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Mr. Cromewell, 65*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Tote, the painter, 12*l.* 10*s.* To Geo. Taylor, for silks for the lady marques of Pembroke, 56*l.* Fur for the same apparel, 38*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.* 5th. To Dr. Butts, for Dr. Thirlby, 10*l.* 5th. To the watermen, for serving his Grace to Westminster, 11*s.* 8*d.* 6th. To my lady Princess, 10*l.* An anchor, a cable, and a sail for the King's boat, 5*s.* To John Carter, for 18 men going with the King to Sheppey and coming again, 6 days, 6*l.* 18*s.* 6th. To Rede, baily of Greenwich, for the poor folk who were banished the town, 6*l.* 2*s.* To the King to play at primero with lord Rocheford and Mr. Bryan, 5*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To lord Rocheford, for a wager that he won of the King with a brace of greyhounds in Mote park, 45*s.* To John Rolte, for the fee of the leashe, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Hen. Byrde, for the fee of the bows, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Mason, the King's scholar at Paris, for one year, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To Burdet, for carrying the King's horse to grysse, and for medicines, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 8th. To a servant of the cardinal of Lorraine, 14*l.* To a poor woman that had the King's sickness, 7*s.* 6*d.* 7th. To Mr. Weston, won at imperiall, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* To the 2 keepers of Eltham park, 15*s.* To Thomas Foteman, to dispose in alms by the way towards Sheppey, 3*s.* 4*d.* 9th. To Pero the boy, 20*s.* Alms to a poor woman at Stone, 5*s.* Reward to Sir Wm. Pounder, 40*s.* 10th. To the keeper of Mr. Cheney's park, 7*s.* 6*d.* To his servants, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 11th. To the waits of Canterbury, 7*s.* 6*d.* To the keeper of the house at Canterbury where the King lay, 7*s.* 6*d.* To Johnson, master of the King's barge, for serving the King to Sheppey, with 26 men, 11*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To John Carter, for serving the King to Sheppey with 18 men, 4 days, 3*l.* 12*s.* 12th. To one Renoll, for bringing bills assigned to Dover by the King's command, 23*s.* 4*d.* To a servant of my lord Warden, for bringing a porpoise and carps to Calais, 10*s.* To a servant of Sir John Nevell's, for bringing pasties of red deer to Calais, 7*s.* 6*d.* To Jacson, the hardware man, 1½ doz. of Spanish gloves, 7*s.* 6*d.* 14th. To Mr. Cromewell, for bowstaves, 5*l.* To a servant of the Great Master, for bringing grapes and pears to my lady Marques to Calais, 46*s.* 8*d.* To Cornelys, by the King's commandment, Mr. Cromwell knowing to what use it should be employed, 46*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 17th. Lost at dice with the duke of Norfolk, Palmer, and Domyngo, at Calais, 400 cr. = 93*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 19th. To Mr. Cromwell, 23*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 20th. To a Frenchman, for a chain for a girdle of gold, 3 oz. at 11 cr. 22nd. Lost at tennis at Boulogne to the card. de Larenno and Mons. le Guyse, 46*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Lost at dice to the said Cardinal, and the dukes of Norfolk and Suffolk, and the Great Master, 116*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 23rd. For a hat and plume for the King at Boulogne, 15*s.* 24th. To Mr. Cromwell at Boulogne, 3,000 cr. = 700*l.* 25th. To Mr. Ratclif, for 6 "forfet" horses and the children's expences, 13*s.* 4*d.* 26th. To the singers of the French

1532.

King's privy chamber, in reward, 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 27th. To Parker, yeoman of the Robes, for doublets for the guard to wrestle in before the King and French king at Calais, 44*s.* 8*d.* 28th. To the French king's jester, 40 cr. To the singers of the card. de Larena, 20 cr. Total, 2,539*l.* 3*s.* 1*d.*

f. 139. *November.*—2nd. To Ric. Gibson, for masking gear when the King was at Calais 11*l.* 13*s.* 1*d.* 3rd. To a servant of the French king, for bringing hawks to the King, to Calais, 100 cr. To Alart Plumer, jeweller, for jewels bought at Calais 7,496 cr. 3*s.* 4*d.* Lost at dice in Calais to Domyngo and Palmer, 100 cr. 5th. To Latronet, for jewels, 1,000 cr. To Symon Quanden, jeweller, 1,530 cr.=357*l.* 5th. To Jenyns, the jeweller, 5,000 cr. To John de Grave, jeweller, 450 cr. 6th. To Skynner, for the fool's lodging and expenses at Calais, 7*s.* 6*d.* Reward to a servant of Lord Lisle, 10*s.* 7th. To the smith, for carrying locks with the King to Calais, 7*s.* 6*d.* 11th. Lost to the lady Marques of Pembroke at cards at Calais, 15*s.* To a child that the King healed of his sickness at Calais, 7*s.* 6*d.* 12th. To Mr. Treasurer, given in alms to a poor woman on the walls at Calais, 4*s.* 8*d.* To my lord Chamberlain, for the King's offering at Our Lady of Boleyn, 11*s.* 3*d.* For his offering at Our Lady in the Wall at Calais, 5*s.* For a boat to bring the King aboard, and then a land at Calais, 5*s.* To the King, to play at tables with Master Weston, 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 13th. For a boat to bring the King aboard the ship at Calais, 4*s.* 8*d.* 14th. The King's offering to Our Lady in the Rock at Dover, 4*s.* 8*d.* 15th. To the King, to play at tables with Robt. Seymore at Dover, 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 16th. Reward to the servant of the prior of Dover for bringing a present, 4*s.* 8*d.* To the pheasant breeder, 9*s.* 4*d.* 16th. In charity as the King rode to Sandwich, 4*s.* 8*d.* To the Friars at Sandwich, 15 cr. 17th. For a boat to bring the King over the water at Sandwich, 20*s.* 18th. To the keeper of lord Fyneux's house at Canterbury, 7*s.* 6*d.* To the abbot of St. Austeyn's servant, for bringing the King a book at Canterbury, 4*s.* 8*d.* 19th. To the wife of the Lyon in Sittingbourne, 4*s.* 8*d.* 20th. Lost by the King at Stone to my lady Marques, Mr. Bryan, and Mr. Weston, at Pope Julius's game, 9*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* 23rd. Given in alms by the King as he came upon the way, 3*s.* 4*d.* 24th. To Wescote, Mr. Norrys's servant, for bringing a greyhound to the King at Eltham, 10*s.* 25th. To the priest, the pheasant breeder at Eltham, 2 cr. To Mr. Longe, for the expences of the falconers and the hawks which the French king sent to the King at Calais, 42*s.* 8*d.* Lost at Pope July game to the lady Marques and Mr. Bryan, 20 cr. 26th. Lost to the lady Marquess, Mr. Bryan, and Mr. Weston, at Greenwich, 80 cr. 28th. Lost at cards to my lady Marques at Greenwich, 50 cr. 29th. Annuity of the priest that singeth at the Rhodes, 40*s.* 30th. To a servant of old lady Oxford, for bringing cheeses to the King at Greenwich, 18*s.* 8*d.* To Mr. Nevell's son, toward his marriage, 10*l.* To a woman that would have given a popinjay to the King, 10*s.* To John Carter, for carrying the King to Westminster, with 11 men, 7*s.* 4*d.* Total, 3,954*l.* 7*s.* 9*d.*

f. 143. *December.*—1st. To John Carter, for serving the King with 17 men to the Tower of London, 11*s.* 4*d.* To 2 young children that had the King's sickness, 15*s.* 7th. Lost at cards and dice to Bryan and Weston, 50 cr. 9th. Lost at bowls to Bryan at Greenwich, 15*l.* Lost at imperiall to the serjeant of the cellar, 11*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 21st. Reward to Mr. Chamley at York Place, 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* To Mr. Carew, for a reward given to the yeoman of the horse with my lady Marques, for bringing a horse to the King, 3*l.* Reward to Sir John, the organ maker, 40*s.* To Wm. Ilgrave, the King's broiderer, 257*l.* 5*s.* 4*d.* 22nd. To a servant of the marquis of Mantway, for bringing mares to the King at Greenwich, 46*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 24th. To Carter, for serving the King from Westminster to Greenwich, 11*s.* 8*d.* To my lady Princess, for the King's reward, 20*l.* To lady Margaret Douglas, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* 25th. To Parker of the Robes, for stuff which he bought of Locke and Barker for the lady Marques, 16*l.* 16*s.* 26th. To Sir Geo. Lawson, for bringing a horse, 40*s.* 28th. To the clerk of the closet, for money distributed to poor people and priests, 4*l.* 11*s.* 28th. To my lord of Norfolk, for so much paid by him to Mr. Vice-chamberlain at his going northward, 340*l.* 29th. To Ansley, for tennis balls six times, at Calais and Greenwich, 40*s.* Delivered to the King at night at Greenwich, 200 cr.=46*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Total, 961*l.* 10*s.* 6*d.*

CROYDON CENTRAL LIBRARIES

1529–32.

PRIVY PURSE EXPENCES of HENRY VIII.—*cont.*

Wages paid to falconers and hunters from Dec. 31, a° 20.

January.—To Hugh Harrys, Humfrey of the privy hounds, Christopher and Bryan Talbot, 10*l.* 16*s.* 6*d.*

February.—To Nicholas Clampe, Yardeley, and Parsons, the hen-taker, 10*l.* 19*s.* 8*d.*

March.—To the gardener of Windsor, Wm. Rutter; Edmund Lynde, the waterman; Elys, a falconer; John Evans; John Awod; John Notte, groom of the crossbows; Jasper, the gardener of Beaulie; Ph. and Nic. Clampe, Ric. Brandon, Haukyn, Walter, Hugh Harrys, Thos. of London, Chr. Hawte, Old Hugh, Robt. Shere; Crane, master of the children; Robt. Pury, the gardener at Wanstede; John Rede, keeper of the great garden at Beaulie; and Robt. Elton,—64*l.* 6*s.* 4*d.*

April, May, and June, 21 *Hen. VIII.*—To Bryan Talbot, Robt. Shere, Humfrey Raynezford, Hugh Harrys, John Evans, John Yardeley, Edmond Lynde, Humfrey the fawconer, the ten watermen, and Wm. Crane. [Total, 21*l.* 1*s.*]

Signed by the King at the end of each month. Pp. 296. *Imperfect at beginning and end. Slightly mutilated.*

APPENDIX.

A.D. 1531.

1531. **1.** The Princess Mary.*

Rot. Cott. xiv. 8. B. M.

"An ordinance of diet or fare of the right noble and exc[ellent princess, the lady] Mary, the only daughter of our sovereign lord king Henry th'eight, and her hou[sehold], for the whole year."

Bills of fare are given for the Princess; for the lord president, chancellor, chamberlain, vice-chamberlain, steward, treasurer, and comptroller, and others of the Council; for the cofferer, clerk comptroller, clerk of the kitchen, and marshal; for gentlemen and gentlewomen, and for two other classes, whose names are lost by mutilation. Different *menus* are assigned for the above-named persons for Christmas Day, New Year's Day, and Twelfth Day. For Sundays and holidays being flesh days; Mondays and Wednesdays being flesh days; Tuesdays and Thursdays being flesh days; Fridays and Saturdays, and all other fish days, from Michaelmas to Easter. For Easter Day, Ascension Day, Pentecost, Trinity Sunday, Corpus Christi Day, and the Assumption; and for the different days of the week, as above, from Easter to Michaelmas.

Paper roll.

2. The Divorce.

Add. MS. 4,622, f. 78. B. M.

"Articulus additionalis concernens protestationem Regiam. xxiij. Lĩa.

"Item, addendo ad materiam et articulos alias datos et ministratos objicimus, exponimus, articulamur et ministramus, quod Ill. Princeps H. viij. Angliæ Rex F. D. et Dñs Hib. cum proximus esset pubertati et annos pubertatis attingeret, contra matrimonium quod ipse alias in minori ætate cum Ser. Dña Cath. Reg. contraxerat coram bonæ memoriæ Ric. Winton eꝑo ad id in diocese sua in tribunali sedente, in notarii publici et testium fidedignorum præsentia, expresse reclamavit, eidemque dissentiit ac ab eodem resilivit, seque in matrimonium hujusmodi, aut etiam præfatam Ser. Dñam Cath. tanquam sponsam aut uxorem suam, per aliquod ab eo vel quovis alio ejus nomine factum seu fiendum, consentire nolle publice et expresse protestatus fuit in scriptis. Hæcque fuerunt et sunt vera publica et notoria, ac de et super eisdem laborarunt et laborant publica vox et fama. Ac objicimus et articulamur præmissa conjunctim et divisim ac de quolibet."

Modern copy.

* This document is probably earlier than the period of the present volume. It certainly cannot be later.

1531.

8 Jan. Otho, C. x. 161. B. M. Pocock's Records, II. 369.

3. STOKESLEY to [FISHER.]*

I hear from the archbishop of Canterbury that it has been agreed, as the best way to appease the obloquies caused by the contrariety of the opinions of divines in the King's great matter, that you and I shall each choose five doctors to discuss the matter, with two other lords to act as moderators. I request you to send me your pleasure as to time and place, and the persons you shall appoint. Writes without the King's knowledge, London, 8 Jan. *Signed.*

4. THE ROYAL SUPREMACY.

R. O. A declaration, headed "Concess. Canc.'" (*qu.* "Cantuariensis provinciæ"?), as follows:

"Cujus singularem protectorem, unicum et supremum dominum, et, quantum per legem Christi licet, etiam supremum caput, ipsius majestatem recognoscimus.

"Omnes nos testamur et mentes nostras declarantes dicimus quod per hanc nostram recognitionem nec intendimus nec intendebamus quicquam derogare aut detrahere pontificationis primatui, sedisve apostolicæ auctoritati."

P. 1.

24 March. MS. 3,013, f. 40. (Paris.)

5. SIR GREGORY CASALE to the GRAND MASTER.

"Il aurait été bon que le Pape, pour montrer qu'il ne dépend pas entierement des Imperiaux, ait fait un cardinal à la requête du Roy d'Angleterre. Le Pape a été informé par le Nonce et l'Ambassadeur Imperial que le clergé Anglais avait declaré ne reconnaitre d'autre autor[ité] que celle du Roy. Depuis entend par Guron que ce n'est pas vrai.

"Quant à l'affaire la partie adverse a eu les 'lettere remissorie.' Le Pape et cardinal d'Ancone ont semblé vouloir donner un mois de temps, mais ne l'ont encore accordé. Gregoire et les Anglais n'en font grande instance, car ils espérent par les 'remissorie' en gagner bien davantage. Rome, 24 Mars 1531."

Ital. Autograph. Abstract supplied by Mr. Friedmann.

3 April. Granvelle, Papiers d'Etat, I. 512.

6. CHARLES V. to DE PRAET and the TREASURER OF BESANÇON, his Ambassadors in France.

Sends a reply to the writing given to De Praet on behalf of the King, which shows that he is not inclined to an alliance with the Emperor and his brother for resistance to heresy and to the Turk. Believes that a meeting was proposed merely to gain time, and see what was done by the Turk and the heretics, and meanwhile to keep the Pope, the Emperor and his brother, the king of England and the heretics, in the French king's power. Gives them instructions not to break off the negotiation, but to find out the King's intention about the Council.

As to the divorce, it is not advisable to press the French king and Council to deliver the documents for which the Ambassadors have asked and been refused. Fears such conduct might rather prejudice his aunt than help her. If necessary, they can testify to the request and refusal, and to the intrigues and violence used towards the theological faculty at Paris, which Dr. Garay can prove. Doubts not that they will do what they can to assist on the Queen's rights, and to prevent favor being shown to the opposite party. * * * Gand, 3 April 1530.

Fr.

* See Gayangos' Calendar, vol. IV. part I. p. 852.

1531.

3 May. R. O. R. T. 149.

7. HENRY VIII. to the GERMAN PROTESTANTS.

Received, 29 April, their letters of 12 Feb. Rejoices to be assured at once of their orthodoxy, and of their zeal for the Reformation of the Church. No duty is so praiseworthy as that which they have undertaken,—to heal the diseases in the body politic. Warns them, however, against restless men who only look for a change in religious dissension, and put themselves on a level with princes, asserting that men only rule so far as they obey. They do, indeed, inculcate obedience, but only such obedience as we give to barbers and tailors when we suffer them to comb and dress us; and books have been published showing that these doctrines have spread from England into Germany. Greenwich, 3 May 1531.

Lat. Modern copy from the archives of Königsberg, pp. 4. *Add.:* Ill., &c., Johanni duci Saxoniæ, S. R. I. Archimarschalko, Principi Electori, &c., Georgio marchioni Brandenburgensi, et Ernesto duci Braunschweicensi et Lunenburgensi, Philippo Hessorum Langrafio, nobilibus et chariss. viris, Senatibus rerum publicarum Argentineæ, Nurenbergensis, Ulmensis, Magdeburgensis, amicis charissimis.

26 May. Italan MS. 1,131, f. 58. (Paris.)

8. SIR GREGORY CASALE to the GRAND MASTER.

Thanks him for his favors. Has informed Grammont of everything. Hopes that the Cardinal's coming will be an occasion for settling the English case, because the Pope will do his best to get the Emperor to approve of the cause being removed to Cambray, the Pope supposing that the king of England will consent, and thus the cause will be settled to the Emperor's satisfaction. It is true that the Emperor is very anxious for the expedition of the cause, and urges it by every courier. Rome, 26 May 1531.

Hol., p. 1. *Ital. From a copy supplied by Mr. Friedmann.*

[May.] Cleop. E. VI. 216. B. M. Wilkins, III. 762. From the Cabala.

9. HENRY VIII. to [TUNSTALL].*

Has received his letters dated York, 6 May, containing a long discourse of his opinion of the words passed by the clergy of the province of Canterbury in the proem of their grant to the King. He interlaces it with such words of submission that the King cannot be offended; yet, "considering what ye have said to us in times past in other matters, and what ye confess in your letters yourself† to have heard and known, noting also the effect of the same your letters, we cannot but marvel at sundry points and articles which we shall open unto you;" viz., that as the words have passed in the convocation of Canterbury, where were present so many learned in divinity and law, as the bishops of Rochester, London, St. Asaph, abbots of Hyde, St. Benet's, and others, and in the law the archbishop of Canterbury and the bishop of Bath, and in the Lower House so many notable great clerks, "why do not you, in this case, with yourself, as ye willed us in our great matter, conform your conscience to the conscience and opinion of the great number? Such was your advice to us in the same our great matter, which now we perceive ye take for no sure counsel; for ye search the ground, not regarding their sayings." Is willing, however, to examine these grounds. Answers the objection to the expression *unicum et supremum dominum* as liable to misconstruction, and an argument as to the distinction between temporal and spiritual things.

Pp. 12. *Seventeenth century copy.*

Add. MS. 4,108, f. 1. B. M.

2. Another modern copy, with a few unimportant differences.

Pp. 8.

* Printed by Wilkins, and in the Cabala, as a letter to the clergy of York generally, and dated by them 1533. But see Atterbury on Convocations, 85.

† "Yourselves" in Wilkins, which is incorrect.

1531.

13 June. **10.** CRANMER to the EARL OF WILTSHIRE.

Lansd. 115, f. 1. Strype's Cranmer, App. 675.

The King, my Lady your wife, and lady Anne your daughter, are in good health. Touching the King's cause, Master Reynold Poole has written a book much contrary to the King's purpose, with such wit that he might be of counsel to his Grace, and of such eloquence that if it were known to the common people, I suppose they could not be persuaded to the contrary. The principal intent is that the King should be content to commit his cause to the Pope's judgment; "wherein me seemeth he lacketh much judgment." He uses such eloquence that he would persuade many, but me he persuadeth in that point nothing at all, though in other things he satisfieth me very well. He states, first, why he had never pleasure to intromit himself in this case; viz., on account of the trouble that would arise from diversity of titles, as in the days of Lancaster and York. The people think the King has an heir already, and they would be sorry to have any other. The Emperor would support the Queen, his aunt. It is alleged for the King that he was moved by God's law, that the people's judgment has nothing to do with it, and that if the Emperor will maintain an unjust cause we shall have the aid of the French king by the league he has made with us, and out of his old grudge to the Emperor. But to these arguments he replies:—first, as to the law of God, if the King pleased to take the contrary part, he could justify that on as good grounds. Yet if he thought the King's view never so just, though the King might be right, he should be sorry to be a doer therein; for he would not only take away the Princess's title, but must accuse the chief part of the King's life hitherto, who has lived more than twenty years in a matrimony so shameful and against nature, as the books upon the King's side say. As to the people, he thinks it impossible to satisfy them by learning or preaching; but as they now begin to hate priests, this will make them hate learned men all the more. What loyal person would gladly hear that their prince had lived so long in matrimony so abominable? Moreover, when they hear this marriage spoken against, they cannot be persuaded to dislike it, but rather grudge against the divorce. As to the authority of the universities, they are often led by affections; and he shows with how great difficulty they were brought to the King's party. Moreover, against them he sets the authority of the King's father and his council, the Queen's father and his council, and the Pope and his council. Then, as to the Pope, the Emperor, and the French king,—the Pope is naturally opposed to the King's purpose, else he would discredit his predecessors, restrain his own power, and set sedition in many realms, as in Portugal; of which King the Emperor has married one sister, and the duke of Savoy the other. He then extols the power of the Emperor, and diminishes the aid of the French king towards us, saying that the Emperor may injure us without drawing a sword, by merely forbidding traffic in Flanders and Spain. And what if he drew his sword, seeing that, when of much less power than he is now, he subdued the Pope and the French King? As for the French, they never keep league with us, except for their own advantage, and our nation will think themselves in miserable condition if compelled to trust them. He then comes to the point, to save the King's honor, saying that he stands on the brink of the water and yet may save all; but one step further, and all his honor is drowned.

Will show the rest of this matter to you tomorrow, by word of mouth. I hear nothing from my benefice, and Master Russell's servant is not returned. The King and my lady Anne rode yesterday to Windsor, and are looked for again tonight at Hampton Court. Hampton Court, 13 June.

Hol. Add.

1531.

26 June. **11.** CHAPUYS to HENRY CORNELIUS AGRIPPA.

Agripp. Epp. vi. 19.

Desires to keep up old friendship by writing. Agrippa's two books, *De Vanitate Scientiarum* and *De Occulta Philosophia*, are in great esteem with all the learned here. Observes an allusion in his writings to Henry VIII.'s divorce suit. Wishes, since he has thus insinuated his opinion, he would write more expressly in vindication of his view. He would thus confer a great favor upon the Queen and on Chapuys. London, 26 June 1531.

Lat.

July. **12.** HENRY VIII. and the PRIOR OF ST. JOHN'S.

R. O.

Indenture between the King and Sir Wm. Weston, prior of St. John of Jerusalem in England, relative to the exchange of lands between them. (*See* No. 285, and the GRANTS in DECEMBER 1531, No. 18.) Clerkenwell, . . . July* 23 Hen. VIII.

Draft, pp. 19. *Endd.*

21 July. **13.** CORNELIUS AGRIPPA to CHAPUYS.

Agripp. Epp. vi. 20.

Chapuys has given him a new evidence of his friendship by inviting him, with the prospect of high distinction, to undertake new dangers while navigating the sea of envy with full sails. He asks Agrippa to pit himself not only against the most famous universities of France and Italy, but against the most powerful kings,—as if Fisher, Erasmus, Vives, Eckius, Cochlæus, Sasgerus, Faber, and the other champions (greatly his superiors), were not enough. Has read the book sent by Chapuys with the collection of opinions against the Queen. Knows well the artifices and bribery used at the Sorbonne; but he has made enemies enough among divines and scholars by his work *De Vanitate*. England suspects him, France hates him; and he fears even to incur the Emperor's indignation. Nevertheless, is not afraid to maintain his opinion if he has leisure to write, and is supported by the authority of the Emperor and queen Mary. Fears, however, that he has no friends to plead his cause with either of them. Begs Chapuys to do what he can for him immediately, as the Emperor will soon leave. Has no means here of increasing his fortune without bidding farewell to virtue and truth. Sends his funeral oration on Margaret of Savoy, with the printer's errors corrected in his own hand. Begs him to forward the other books written in the Queen's behalf. Fisher's book is good. Wishes such a man were at liberty to say everything without fear. From the Emperor's court at Brussels, 12 kal. Augusti 1531.

Lat.

10 Sept. **14.** CHAPUYS to CORNELIUS AGRIPPA.

Agripp. Epp. vi. 29.

Is greatly delighted by his letter, and by Agrippa's compliance with his request, though he at first seemed to throw the task upon others. Is ready to do anything for Agrippa in return. Knows well the arena into which he is dragging him; knows also the powers of the combatant. When they were together, Agrippa was a living and speaking library. As to those to whom he wishes to remit the task, except Erasmus, who is a Phœnix, there is not one superior to him. Moreover, Erasmus, Vives, and Cochlæus have acquitted themselves of the task already. Urges him by various other arguments. The King himself, though corrupted by flatterers, appeals to the judgment of the learned, and cannot well be angry at those who write against him. Will get him a commission to write from the Emperor or queen Mary. If the Emperor is indeed displeased with him, is confident it is only a passing cloud. London, 10 Sept. 1531.

Lat.

* Struck out.

1531.

7 Oct. **15.** HENRY VIII. to SIR T. ELIOT.

Vit. B. xxi. 56. B. M. Pocock, II. 329.

Thinking it expedient to fish out and know what opinion the Emperor has of us, and whether, despairing of our old friendship toward him, or fearing our new communication with France, he is seeking ways to our detriment, we think it right that, on your first repairing to him, you set forth that the Pope has cited us to Rome, contrary to the opinions of the universities of Paris, Orleans, and others. As the Pope has written to say that the Emperor will not consent to have the cause tried anywhere but at Rome, you shall remind him of his promise that he would not meddle except according to justice, and you shall require him rather to govern his opinions by the aforesaid decisions, and especially by the Council of France, as friends indifferent. If he ask wherein we are wronged, you shall say in the Pope citing us to Rome contrary to law. If he ask what the universities affirm, you shall answer, that such a process is manifestly unjust to us. If he say he is not learned in these matters, you shall suggest that he is more likely to be abused, and should take an opportunity of desisting from an act of injustice.

Modern copy, mutilated. Headed in the margin: "Inst[ructions to Sir T.] Ellio[t sent to] the Emp[eror]. 7 Oct."

26 Oct. **16.** BISHOP OF AUXERRE to FRANCIS I.

Bibl. Nat. Dupuy, 260, f. 31.

"Pour obéir aux instructions reçues, alla parler au Pape de l'affaire d'Angleterre. Le Pape s'est montré très favorable, et luy a donné un bref de créance sur sa lettre qui va en chiffre. Le Pape veut aider François I. contre ses ennemis, mais n'ose encore se declarer. A communiqué tout cecy aux ambassadeurs Anglais, pour qu'ils sachent combien François I. travaille pour eux."

Abstract supplied by Mr. Friedmann.

25 Nov. **17.** CHAPUYS to CORNELIUS AGRIPPA.

Agripp. Epp. VI. 33.

The truth has come to light at Paris; and though many of the doctors of the Sorbonne were suborned to pass judgment against the Queen, many of pure life and sounder learning dared to oppose them; and one of them, either in his own name, or that of all, has written a book to testify his opinion. This book Chapuys sends, though Agrippa does not need such compositions: it is like adding water to the sea. Agrippa himself could write much better; but as Pliny thought no book so bad that he could not profit by it, Agrippa may thus be stimulated to attack the subject. Peter de Bardi is here,—a man of great candor and fond of study, who wishes to communicate with Agrippa. London, 25 Nov. 1531.

Lat.

3 Dec. **18.** HERETICAL BOOKS.

Lambeth MS. 306, f. 65.

Memorandum of a proclamation made at Paul's Cross on the first Sunday in Advent, 1531, against the buying, selling, or reading of the following books, viz.:—1. The Disputation betwixt the Father and the Son. 2. The Supplication of Beggars. 3. The Revelation of Antichrist. 4. Liber qui de vèteri et novicio Deo inscribitur. 5. Precaciones. 6. Economica Christiana. 7. The Burying of the Mass, in English rhyme. 8. An Exposition into the VII. chapter to the Corinthians. 9. The Matrimony of Tyndal. 10. A. B. C. against the Clergy. 11. Ortulus Animæ, in English. 12. A Book against Saint Thomas of Canterbury. 13. A Book made by Friar Roye against the Seven Sacraments. 14. An Answer of Tyndal to Sir Thomas More's Dialogue, in English. 15. A Disputation of Purgatory, made by John Frythe. 16. The First Book of Moses, called Genesis. 17. A Prologue in the Second Book of Moses, called Exodus. 18. A Prologue in

1531.

the Third Book of Moses, called Leviticus. 19. A Prologue in the Fourth Book of Moses, called Numeri. 20. A Prologue in the Fifth Book of Moses, called Deuteronomy. 21. The Practice of Prelates. 22. The New Testament in English, with an Introduction to the Epistle to the Romans. 23. The Parable of the Wicked Mammon. 24. The Obedience of a Christian Man. 25. A Book of Thorpe, or of John Oldecastell. 26. The Sum of Scripture. 27. The Primer, in English. 28. The Psalter, in English. 29. A Dialogue betwixt the Gentleman and the Plowman. 30. Jonas, in English.

19. ——— to [Sir Thomas More?]

R. O. Speaks highly of the honor he had received in being invited to his table, though he had been long before under other obligations to him. Praises the ingenuity of his reasoning, his modesty and gravity of countenance, as if he had been another Cato. Writes, at his correspondent's request, on the conflict of the flesh against the spirit.

Inc.: Jam olim sum tibi, vir macta virtute insignique eruditione præclarissime. *In another place the writer addresses his correspondent as* "vir nobili dignitate clarissime sed veritatis studio multo clarior."

Ends: sive bona, sive mala, a Judice Deo recepturus est.

Lat., pp. 8. *Endd.*

20. Sir Wm. Darcy, of Platen.

Add. MS. 4,763, f. 126. B. M. His petition to Sir Wm. Skeffington, Deputy of Ireland, anno 23 Hen. VIII.

Claims the manor of Rathwer, Meath, and gives an account of his pedigree, and the descent of the manor since the reign of Edward III.

Fr., pp. 3. *Modern copy, full of mistakes. Endd.:* Mon Seigneur le depute voie que droit soit fait, &c.

A.D. 1532.

1532.

10 Jan. **21.** Jean Du Bellay to the Bishop of Auxerre.

MS. Français, 15,970, No. 4. (Paris.) "L'ambassadeur Anglais qui retourne à Rome luy porte la presente. La volonté du Pape semble mauvaise. '*Quant tout est dit le Roy cessera de lennuy que porte le Roy d'Angleterre, et luy tient de plus pres que jamais.*' De Acques, 10 Janvier.

"Un prieuré pour René du Bellay.

"Un canonicat et prebend pour Claude Chappuys. Imbasiensi."

Abstract supplied by Mr. Friedmann.

10 Jan. **22.** De la Pommeraye to Fr. de Dinteville, Bishop of Auxerre.

MS. Français, 20,440, No. 11. (Paris.) "D'Auxerre a été suspect à ce Roy (d'Angleterre) parce que le compagnon du Chevalier Casal à Rome l'a denigré. Mais le Roy a été detrompé ; il se fie de l'evêque, et tient l'autre pour menteur. Est au bout du monde, et n'a pas de nouvelles à donner."

P. 1. *Hol. Abstract supplied by Mr. Friedmann.*

1532.

27 Jan. **23.** The Bishop of Auxerre to the Grand Master.

MS. Dupuy, Bibl. Imp. Fr. 260, f. 97.

We were awaiting with great anxiety Dr. Benoist, the English ambassador, whose coming, I trust, will help the cause. The Imperialists are not sparing of threats and insults, and we have got nothing but what could not be refused. Without the favor of Francis, the Pope and many cardinals would yield to the Emperor's will. I am writing to Pommeraye that he may communicate with the king of England. I will act here so that he may be contented with the services rendered by the French. The Pope is not well disposed in the affair of Mons de Lysieux.

Fr. From a modern copy, headed:* Mons. d'Auxerre au Grand Maistre, 27 Jan. 1532.

7 Feb. **24.** Thos. Wynter to Cromwell.

R. O.

You have done more for me than I durst desire of any other friend. We arrived safe at Calais with a smooth passage, but my servants that went before with my horses were in great jeopardy. "Yet where man's help failed, God was present, and at the last holp them to land." I was constrained to buy another horse in Calais, wherein I found Mr. Long was very good to me for your sake, that he might have your help and counsel in certain suits that he has to the King. Commend me to Mr. Bonvice, Mr. Lawson and my lady. Calais, 7 Feb. *Signed.*†

P. 1. *Add.:* Of the Council.

7 Feb. **25.** The Bishop of Auxerre to Francis I.

MS. Dupuy, 260, f. 114. Bibl. Imp.

The man of king John of Hungary has not yet arrived. Has received from Dr. Benoist what Francis has written to the Pope about the affair of the king of England. Has shown his Holiness Francis' wishes according to the Grand Master's letter, and found him well disposed. Writes to the Grand Master. The Imperialists are very urgent, and it will be owing to him only, if the Pope does not do great wrong to the king of England. On the first Monday in Lent, will see what the Consistory will reply. Meanwhile will act upon the advice of the English.

Fr. From a modern copy, headed: Mr. d'Auxerre au Roy, du 7 Fev. 1532.

8 Feb. **26.** The Bishop of Auxerre to Mons. de Pommeray.

MS. Dupuy, 260, f. 116. Bibl. Imp.

Hears that the king of England is not satisfied with him. Has written to Francis that the Pope can testify his devotion to Henry's interests, who has often told him he had spoken more often and more urgently about the affair than any one else. Refers to the letters he has written to the King at the Pope's command. Has not yet asked Dr. Benoist where this report came from. The only thing he has refused to do for them was to write to the doctors of Bologna to come here to plead, which he knew they would not do. If he had written coldly, the English would have complained; and if urgently, and the letter had fallen into the hands of the Imperialists, they would have had a good cause of complaint against the king of England. The Chevalier Casale comes from Bologna, and could write if he liked.

Has presented to the Pope what Francis wrote. Went at his dinner time, when he is accustomed to get angry, so as to find out more easily what he thought. Having heard a discussion between cardinals Freneze and Ancona, and then listened to the English ambassadors, is sure that he is well disposed towards the king of England.

Writes to the King and the Grand Master.

---

* The copies of this and the two following letters of the bishop of Auxerre, dated 7 and 8 Feb., were procured by Mr. Friedmann for a work of his own, and were kindly lent by him to the editor.

† The body of the letter is in Morison's hand.

1532.

If matters go on as they are, especially the friendship between the two Kings, is sure the Pope will do nothing much to the prejudice of the king of England, but rather the contrary. He must, however, be pressed, menaced, and promised. He is in great doubt and fear.

Fr. From a modern copy, headed: Mons. d'Auxerre a Mons. de Pommeraye, 8 Feb. 1532.

18 Feb. R. O. **27.** THOMAS WYNTER to CROMWELL.

Your letters in my favor I delivered to the bishop of Winchester, who received them very kindly, and offered me his services. Having staid two days there, I proceeded to Paris, where I spent four days. Many things were told me there, and to Pole, by the Italians, of the great dearness of provisions in Italy. Finding this to be the case, I considered about taking more than two servants into Italy; and the third, this bearer, I have sent back to England. I implore your favor for my benefice of Rudbi. Our friend Florentius will make speed for Italy, and come shortly to us if his funds prove sufficient. I commend me to Bonvis, to whom I owe much, and lady (*domina*) Lawson. Paris, 18 Feb.

Hol., Lat., p. 1. *Add.:* Consiliario, Londini.

[18March.] R. O. **28.** PROSECUTIONS IN SPIRITUAL COURTS.

Bill for remedying abuses in the spiritual courts.*

No person to be called before the ordinary or other spiritual judge merely by the summoner or other judge *ex officio*, except in cases of heresy; but the accusation shall be first examined and presented by other honest persons of the town or parish where he dwells. The limitation of prescription in the laws spiritual to be 70 years, instead of being reckoned at 30 or 40 as at present. Ordinaries making unreasonable delay to institute, and convicted in a writ of *quare impedit* at the suit of the patron, shall pay treble the value of the church, and forfeit 10*l.* besides costs.

Also a provision against laymen being compelled to pay double tithes, viz., tithes by the acre, varying from 2*d.* to 3*d.* in different places, and tithes on the cattle bred on the land.

Large paper, pp. 4.

26 April. Foxe, IV. 703. **29.** JAMES BAINHAM.

His examination before the vicar-general of the bishop of London, [20 April 1532].

1. Denies that since Easter last he had affirmed the Sacrament to be only a memorial, but maintains that it is bread, as St. Paul calls it. 2. Considers that every man who preaches the Word purely has the power of the Keys. 3. Answers as before about St. Thomas of Canterbury, and denies certain sentiments about Our Lady, and about Christ being only a man.

ii. Witnesses brought against him before John Nayler, vicar of Barking.

iii. On the 26th April he was brought by the lieutenant of the Tower before Master John Foxford, vicar-general to the bishop of London, in presence of Matthew Grefton, registrar; Nic. Wilson and Will. Philley, professors of divinity; John Oliver, Will. Middleton, and Hugh ap Rice, doctors of law; Master Ric. Gresham, sheriff of London, and others, when his abjuration was read; and he also repudiated an error written by him in a letter to his brother, but denied that the sacramental bread was the body of Christ. But after divers doubtful answers he admitted that Christ was there, "very God and man in form of bread."

Sentence read against him as a relapsed heretic.

* See No. 1016. It appears by Hall's Chronicle (p. 784) that a Bill was introduced touching the grievance of *ex-officio* prosecutions in the Parliament of 1532, and presented to the King on the 18th March.

1532.

30. LATIMER and BAINHAM.

Harl. MS. 422, f. 90. B. M.

"Concerning Mr. Latymer's communication with Mr. Bayneham in the dongen of Newgate."

After Mr. Bayneham was committed to the secular power, and lodged in the deep dungeon at Newgate, Edw. Isaac, of Well in Kent, Wm. Morice, of Chipping Ongar, Essex, and Ralph Morice his brother, met Mr. Latymer in London, and asked him to go with them to see Bayneham. The day before he was burnt, they went to the deep dungeon at Newgate, which seemed utterly dark, and found Baynham sitting on a couch of straw with a book and a wax candle in his hand. Latimer told him that they wished to know the articles for which he was condemned, saying that no man should consent to his death unless he had a just cause to die in; and it were better to submit to the ordinances of men than rashly to finish his life without good ground. Bayneham replied that the first article was that Becket was a traitor, and was damned if he repented not; for he was in arms against his Prince, and had provoked other princes to invade the realm. Latimer asked where he read this; to which Bayneham replied, "In an old history"; which Latimer said might be a lie, and it were mere madness for a man to jeopard his life for such a doubtful matter. Bayneham said that he had also spoken against purgatory, as picking men's purses, and against satisfactory masses. In these articles, Latimer said, his conscience might be so stayed that he should rather die than recant; but he warned him against vainglory, with which the Devil would be ready to infect him when he came into the multitude of the people, and animated him to take his death quietly and patiently. Bayneham thanked him heartily; and exhorted him to stand to the defence of the truth, for those that were left had need of comfort, the world being so dangerous as it is. On Latimer asking him if he had a wife, he fell aweeping; for he was leaving his wife without anything to live by, and that she would be pointed at by every man as a heretic's wife. Latimer rebuked him for this mistrust of God, saying that if he committed her with a strong faith to the governance of God, he was sure that she would be better provided for than he could do if he were still alive. In conclusion Bayneham heartily thanked him for his counsel, and so they departed.

Pp. 2.

[April.] **31.** CHARLES V. to FRANCIS I.

Granvelle, Papiers d'Etat, I. 608. (From Apologie de Charles V. 359.)

Declaration made by the sieur de Balançon, on behalf of the Emperor, to the French king.

The Emperor supposes that the King has heard from the Pope of the coming of the Turk. Informs him of the preparations which he has made, and asks him to send his galleys for the defence of Italy, and men-at-arms to assist the Germans. Has sent to ask the king of England for money.

Fr.

Ibid., 611.

2. Reply of Francis I. to the sieur de Balançon.

The king is glad to hear of the Emperor's preparations to resist the Turk. Would send his galleys, but they are necessary to protect the coast of Languedoc and Provence against Barbarossa. Can only repeat his offer to the Pope, of coming in person with an army to Italy if the Turk invades that country.

Doubts not the king of England will come in person, if possible, or send a good number of men. Francis is equipping ships, which he will send from this sea to the Mediterranean.

Fr.

32. ECCLESIASTICAL ABUSES.

Cleop. F. I. 96. B. M.

Copy of one paragraph of "the Answer of the Ordinaries" (No. 1016, § 5.) *See* Wilkins, III. 751.

1532.

Sept. **33.** The CALAIS INTERVIEW.

MS. Fr. 3,037, f. 72. (Paris.) List of persons accompanying Henry VIII.

Dukes of Richmond, Norfolk, and Suffolk, 40 men each. Marquis [Exeter], 35. Earls of Surrey, Oxford, Derby, Worcester, Rutland, Wiltshire, Bishops of Winchester, London, Lincoln, Bath, Viscount Lisle, 24 men each. Lords Wm. Haward, Maltravers, Talbot, Rochford, Fitzwalter, Montague, Lord Chamberlain (20), Cobham, Mordaunt, Bray, Daubeney, Leonard Gray, Clinton, Vaux, Monteagle, 12 each. * * *
Mr. Cromwell, 10. Sir Jas. Bulleyn, 10. Dean of the Chapel, &c.

Fr. From an abstract supplied by Mr. Friedmann.

34. ——— to MY LORD ———*

R. O. A complaint from one imprisoned as a heretic and an apostate monk. "Ryght trought yt ys, my Lord, all though my fleshe wold be at libertye, your ponyshement ys nothyng to that that I have deserved; for truly yt ys the gifte of good unto my helth; therfore, for as mych as I am Cristes man, which gayve hymself for our synse to delyver us from thys present evyll world by the will of God, to whos vocacione with all mekenes we ought to submyt ourselves," I beseech you not to be offended with my unlearned manner and writing. For since it pleased you to hear me speak and see me write, I was very willing to do both unfeignedly in such a fashion that none of those twenty persons who complained of me to you should say so evil as ye yourself should perceive. Could never learn from those who called him heretic what he ought to amend. Refers to the Epistle on Tuesday after the third Sunday in Lent. After "I myst your plase," and had such broad warning by the occasion of the schoolmaster of St. Thomas of Akers, I was obliged to go to the King to hinder the intent of my evil willers, and his Grace forgave me all offences previous to last Midsummer Eve. Will tell him all that he has done since he first had a New Testament. Denies that he ever kept school in the night, at his own or other men's houses. Has enough to amend that is amiss, but wishes to know his accuser. If your Lordship would put me to death because I once was a monk, I never desired to be one. Was bound apprentice at the age of 13, and sold by his master in the first year to the abbot of Jarvax, who shaved his head, and gave him a white coat, but he was no monk. Could not get him to take off the coat, so he took it off himself. Left the abbey, wishing to fulfil his years to his master. His master said he would fetch him a coat, and told him to meet him at 9 p.m. in the highway toward Masson. Did so, but he had with him two of the abbot's servants, who took him back again. A year and a quarter after went to Gisborow, and the prior there told him he would keep him safe if he would join his Order; but finding that he must be either monk, canon, or such, returned to Jarvax. Went twice to Byland, once to Ravox, once to Fountaunce, once to Dr. Knoles, commissary of York, of which my Lord dean of York knew. Lord Darcy and the earl of Northumberland are not ignorant of all here rehearsed. He should ask those who say he is a monk, where he sang mass, where he "toke benet or collet, or any other order." Could neither sing nor read before he was married. Never gave up his intention of having a wife and children. If he had taken upon him wilful poverty, he could not have claimed 6*l.* wages and his livery, which he went to so many places to sue for. Did not run or steal away; but on Sunday morning, a month after Midsummer, after taking leave of the abbot, went into "Dame" (Dan) Roger's chamber, and then into the choir to the whole convent, and departed without any resistance. Has lived in Colchester, with his wife, ever since, one year

* I can find no clue to the writer of this letter, nor to its exact date. But it is probably not long after Wolsey's time, and may have been addressed to Sir Thomas More as Chancellor.

1532.

34. ——— to My Lord ——— —*cont.*

excepted. If this will not serve, has enough behind to prove that he is no monk. Prays that God "will open your spiritual eyes, and give you grace that you may have pity on the poor men which be in your prisons, which be so sore abused with irons that they shall never be able to get their living after."

Pp. 3. *The signature is cut off.*

35. Cornelius Agrippa to John Kreutzer, Secretary to Mary Queen of Hungary.

Agripp. Epp. VII. 20.

Has ventured to write his story to queen Mary, and his complaint of the Burgundians, by whom he has been deprived of his salary and pension. Sends letters of Chapuys, the Imperial ambassador in England, imposing upon him the task of writing in the queen of England's behalf against the universities. Hopes these letters and his answers will be considered, notwithstanding their length. Fears queen Mary is surrounded by persons prejudiced against him, and cannot judge for herself. Deplores the state of her government. Bonn.

Lat.

Ib., No. 21.

ii. The Same to Queen Mary of Hungary.

The letter above referred to; in the course of which he speaks of the duty imposed on him in behalf of her aunt queen Katherine, observing that though many had devoted attention to the case, none had yet cut the knot (*nodum rei dissecuit*). Bonn.

Lat.

36. Robert Whitinton.

Hatfield MS.

His poems in praise of Henry VIII. and of Anne marchioness of Pembroke. *See* Hist. MSS. Commission, Report III. p. 201.

37. William Paget to Wriothesley.

Vesp. F. XIII. 157 b. B. M.

I had thought to have desired you to thank Mr. Cofferer for his liberality. On the sight of your letter, he offered me, not 10 oaks, but 30; which, knowing my little desert towards him, I declined,—not as monks do abbacies, but in good faith. I fear, however, I have missed an opportunity of showing gratitude both to you and Mr. Cofferer. I am assured your lease of the provost's house will be as you would have it, though neither I nor any other should speak in it; such is God's providence to you, or, as the common saying is, your good fortune. But if I had gone to Cambridge, I might at least have shown my necessary good will,—necessary for me, though not for you. Here I have a large plain to play on, but I will not trouble you. "I left one for nothing else than to hearken for Mr. Provost's journey to Cambridge, and yet I hear now first of it by one of Mr. Cofferer's servants." Do as you are wont, and supply my insufficiency with your goodness. Drayton, Saturday.

Hol., p. 1. *Add.:* Right worshipful.

38. Dispute between Garter and Clarencieux.*

R. O.

"Articles exhibited by Sir Thomas Wriothesley, Garter king-at-arms of all England, against the untrue surmise of Benolt, Clarencieux king-of-

* This dispute seems to have arisen in consequence of the privy seal granted to Clarencieux on the 6th April 1530, which was delivered to the Chancellor on the 19th, but does not seem to have been enrolled as a patent. *See* vol. IV. 6314, 6347.

1532.

arms of the south parts, how that the letters patent granted at his particular suit ought not of right to be put in execution."

The said Sir Thomas alleges that the office of Garter king was founded by Henry V., when Thos. duke of Clarence, constable and high steward of England, gave Garter king authority over the other kings-at-arms, with power to confer arms by patent; that in the dispute between Sir James Parker and Hugh Vaughan, gentleman usher, the latter exhibited a patent of arms granted him by John Wriothesley, Garter king; and the King, Henry VII., admitted it as virtually his own act, and gave them leave to run a course, in which Sir James was slain. Clarencieux and Norroy were marshals of Garter king in their provinces. Quotes articles showing the power of Garter king in visitations and devise of interments; challenging Benolt to show that Clarencieux has ever made visitation without his presence or consent. Benolt on his taking office swore obedience to Garter king. No business can be done in Chapter without him. Is ready to show the indenture of Machado, Clarencieux, concerning his authority, made with Garter king. Gifts of arms by the other kings-at-arms must be registered with Garter king. Cites authorities on the meaning of the word "sovereign." No gifts of arms made without the knowledge of Garter king have yet been produced. Refers to Benolt's oaths on entering office.

ii. The answer of Clarencieux king-of-arms of the south, east, and west parts of England from the Trent southwards, to the articles untruly surmised by Sir Thomas Wriothesley *alias* Garter king-of-arms.

Denies that he obtained the King's patent on false pretences. The King knew the misordering of Garter in giving arms to bondmen and vile persons; which being proved, he took back to himself the power of granting arms; and Clarencieux, seeing the office of arms falling into such ruin, obtained a patent under the Great Seal by means of a Signed Bill, which first passed to the signet and privy seal. Garter never had any part in the office of Clarencieux. Clarencieux was joined with Garter in the office of the latter; Clarencieux took oath to the King alone. Garter's pre-eminence is due only to his being officer of arms to the Order of the Garter; the office having been created by Henry V. for the benefit of the Order. Replies to the other points *seriatim*. Calls on Garter to produce the books of the Office of Arms, kept for a time by Garter's father in the house called Colherberd, and afterwards taken to his own house; in which it will appear that Clarencieux was independent of Garter in the time of Edw. IV. It will be proved by the ancient Order in the Chapter kept at Rome (Rouen?) that the duke of Clarence did not appoint Clarencieux and Norroy the marshals of Garter, or give Garter power to visit generally. Explains the indenture between Sir Thos. Wriothesley and Machado, Clarencieux. The latter, being offered the post of Garter king on the death of Sir John Wriothesley, late Garter king, declined the office on account of his great age, but requested it for the said Sir Thomas, with whom he agreed for half the profits during his lifetime.

In the placard of visitation granted by Henry VII., Garter is not named principal or sovereign, but is associated with Richmond Clarencieux. Edward III. created Clarencieux and Norroy; Henry IV. created Lancaster king-of-arms; Henry V. created Garter king, Windsor herald, and Rougecrosse and Blewmantle pursuivants; Edward IV. made York herald and Fawcon pursuivant; Richard III. made Carlisle herald and Gloucester herald; Henry VII. made Somerset and Richmond heralds; Henry VIII. created Monteagle herald, who has only the rank of a pursuivant.——"Here endeth the two rolls which I had of Clarencieux. Harvie, 1562."

iii. Further articles by Garter king, partly in reply to the above.

Asks restitution from Clarencieux of the money, &c. received in largesses at the jousts of Guysnes, to the value of 100*l.* sterling; also of a part of that received upon gifts of patents, according to the indenture between them.

1532.

38. Dispute between Garter and Clarencieux—*cont.*

The books of the Office of Arms were returned into the hands of Machado Clarencieux and others, in the Chapter-house of the Black Friars in London, in 1504, by the hands of himself and his brother William, in presence of the archbishop of Canterbury, and are now with Benolt. Clarencieux has no authority to make visitations in Wales. As to the meaning of the term, "sovereign," Froissart shows that Sir John Shandoys, at the battle of Allroye in Britteyne, was named sovereign captain, and Sir Hugh Calverley, sovereign of the Arrerewarde, though John Mounforde, duke of Brytayne, was commander. Mount Joye, principal king-at-arms in France, is written "Souveraigne Roy Darmes de France." As to the charge of having abused his power of granting arms, has delivered a roll of those to whom he has given arms to the King.

Pp. 51. *In an Elizabethan hand.*

Faustina, E. i. 220 b. B. M.

2. "The replication of Sir Thos. Wryothesley *alias* Writh, Gartyer principal king-of-arms of Englishmen, unto the untrue, feigned, and surmised answer of Thos. Benoult, Clarencieux."

Garter says that his bill of articles is true, and not wrongfully surmised, as Clarencieux alleges in his answer. The King, on last St. George's Day, committed the hearing of Garter's petition against the patent of Clarencieux, which takes away his ancient privileges, to the duke of Suffolk, earl marshal; but he has held a visitation while the matter is undetermined. Thinks he ought to be punished, and claims part of his profits. "Your Grace" knows that Garter and Clarencieux delivered a bill for a patent in their joint names, to which the King remarked that he wished his authority to pass by special, not general, words. Clarencieux afterwards fraudulently omitted Garter's name, and obtained the patent for himself. *Gifts of patents of arms:*—Denies that he has given arms to vile persons, bondsmen, and persons unable to take upon them any honour of noblesse. Has delivered to the King a roll of the names of all those admitted by authority of his office. Has never admitted any person to arms except in accordance with the old custom, that such persons should have freehold lands to the annual value of 10*l.*, or moveable goods worth 200*l.*, and take advouances of noble men for their discharge. *Provinces:*—Refutes Clarencieux's inference, that, because Garter has no province assigned to him, he ought not to give any patents of arms. During the life of Wm. Brugges, first Garter, no other king-of-arms gave any patents. *Obedience:*—If Clarencieux refuses obedience to Garter according to his oath, it must be because he is not the King's born subject; and therefore he is not fit to be a king-of-arms, or govern any port or haven, but should resort to his natural country. Though Garter has never sworn to the ordinances in the presence of any officer of arms, he has always observed them. *Restitution:*—Claims from Clarencieux restitution for the money he took at the jousts at Guisnes from English and French lords, for the whole office of arms. Received from Normandy king-of-arms, for the half of 112 French gentlemen, 56 pieces of gold; and from Clarencieux, for half the gentlemen of England, 27 angels, 7*s.* 4*d.*; all which he delivered to Clarencieux for safe keeping, for the use of the whole office, as he was riding to Calais in sure company, and Garter remaining in the camp in his tent. Clarencieux also has received other money for trees, targets, cloth of gold, silk, &c., amounting to 200 marks, of which none of the office have had their share. *Sovereign in the office of arms:* Asserts his right to this title, and answers Clarencieux's objections. *Service of water:*—Till the Feast of Allhallows, 21 [Hen. VIII.], Garter has always had a pre-eminence of the service of water of the King's ewry, and had the towel reversed no further than his own person, and none of the office to wash with him, unless he desired them. This pre-eminence is now lost in consequence of Benolt's complaint to the treasurer and comptroller of the King's house. Remits the restitution to

1532.

" your Grace's pleasure." *For books of precedents :*—Denies that he has in his keeping writings, precedents, or books belonging to the Office of Arms. Those which were in his father's custody were delivered by him and his brother William to Machado, Clarencieux, in the chapter-house at Blackfriars, in 1504. He retained only those books of estovers which his father gave him when he gave to his brother William books of pedigree and arms. Has restored the roll of knights of the reign of Henry VII., and a bill of liveries of the same office, signed by the said King. The general library is in Clarencieux's keeping. Is ready to show how all his books came into his possession. Confesses that certain fees and pensions have been granted to him by the knights of the Garter, and desires Clarencieux to bring in a copy thereof that the sentence in the grant may be seen.

Pp. 5.

Faustina, E. I. 236. B. M.

3. " The articles that passed between Thos. Wryothesley, Garter, and Thos. Benolt, Clarencieux, in defence of the right belonging to the several offices."

Restitution :—To the same effect as the preceding, with the exception of what follows :—He demands also his reasonable part of the gift of patents of arms, visitations, and funerals according to Clarencieux's indenture, of which his share for the last four years amounts to 140*l.* If Clarencieux refuses the order of " your Grace," asks licence to proceed in common law. *Visitations in Wales :*—Denies the right of Clarencieux to hold them, Wales being English, but not England, and his patent is only for the south part of England.

Copy of the seventeenth century, pp. 6.

GENERAL INDEX.

GENERAL INDEX.

Numbers without a letter prefixed refer to the ordinary text of the Calendar; one or more numbers preceded by "p." or "pp." refer to the pages of accounts in small type which are not numbered; and one or more numbers with "g." prefixed refer to the Grants. The abbreviation "sig." stands for "signature;" and "*q. v.*" for "*quod vide.*"

Abagh, in Germany, 1290.

Abberley, Abbottesley, or Abbotley, Worc., g. 559 (3).

Abbeville, 1523, 1609.

....., letters dated at, 697, 700.

Abbottesley, Abbotley. *See* Abberley.

Abel, or **Abell, John,** priest, his book against the divorce, 1.

Abel, Thos., chaplain to the Queen in 1529, 265 (8), 1242, 1256, 1325, 1432, 1458.

....., ..., his book against the divorce, 1256.

Aberdeen, 609.

Aberdeen, bp. of, 1246, 1286.

Abergavenny (Burgavenny), Geo. lord, 390, 446, 1023, 1256, 1694 ii. (Kent, Surr., Suss.), 1711.
g. 119 (13, 37, 52), 166 (17), 278 (31), 766 (38), 909 (36).

Abergwille, Wales, 724 (8):—g. 978 (8).

Aber Marles, Caerm., 724:—g. 978 (3).

Aberystwith (Aberwstuth), Wales, 724 (4):—g. 978 (8).

Abingdon (Abendon), 1239, 1679 (2):—p. 759:—g. 627 (23), 1370 (23).

....., letter dated at, 571.

Abingdon, monastery of, g. 220 (18), 1370 (23).

Abingdon, abbot of, 571, 686.

....., ..., his servant, p. 307.

Abingdon Parva, Norf., 1351.

Abington, Little, Camb., 83.

Abjuration of the Realm, 259.

Abjurations, Act touching, 48.

Aboy, Ireland, 1061.

Abraham, John, g. 766 (2).

....., Thos., 1710.

Accoltis, Benedict de. *See* **Ravenna, cardinal of.**

Accoltis, Peter de. *See* **Ancona, cardinal of.**

Ackett, Sir John, of Waterton, Ireland, 1502. *See* Hacket.

Acom, Northumb., 681.

Acques, letter dated at, App. 21.

Acquet. *See* Hacket.

Acton, Margery, g. 364 (29).

....., Rob., 1285 iv., 1710:—p. 751:—g. 364 (29).

....., Thos., g. 1598 (13).

Acton Burnell, Salop, g. 559 (4).

Acton, Round, Salop, g. 166 (50).

Acworth, Geo., g. 457 (2).

Acworth, Thos., 226.

Adams, Harry, 1492.

Adams, Sim., g. 166 (38).

Adamson, John, g. 766 (33).

Addington, Kent, g. 909 (36).

Addington (Adyngton), Mr., 663, 1585.

....., ——, skinner, pp. 753, 757.

....., Thos., 1285, 1710.

Addison, Chr., 226.

....., John, 1374 (2).

Addonell. *See* O'Donel.

Adeleston, Robt., clk., g. 1370 (12).

Adling, 446.

Admiral, Lord, of England (in 1521), **Thos. Howard,** afterwards **duke of Norfolk** (*q. v.*)

Admiral of France. *See* Bonnivet, Wm. seigneur de (in 1521); *also* Brion, sieur de (1532).

Adrian VI., Pope, 342, 489.

Adrian, Wm., of Flushing, 381.

Adrianson, Michael, of Rosyndale, 370 (6).

Ægidius. *See* Egidio.

Africa, 126.

Afryng (?), manor of, 1760.

Aglionby, ——, mayor of Carlisle, 573.

....., Edw., 1600.

Agramonte, card. of. *See* Grammont.

Agrippa, Cornelius, of Cologne, 416, 843:—App. 11, 13, 14, 17, 35.

....., ..., his books, 585, 1679 (2):—App. 11.

....., ..., letters from, App. 13, 35.

....., ..., letters to, App. 11, 14, 17.

Aire or Ayre, Arthur, 1694 ii. (Derb.):—g. 766 (39).

....., Edw., 1694 ii. (Derb.):—g. 766 (39).

Aix-la-Chapelle, 70, 267.

Akerode, Edmund, 1428.

Akqueston, Sir Ric., p. 321.
Alalye. *See* Hallaly.
Alandson, Thos., g. 364 (11).
Alanson, ——, 565.
Alba Julia. *See* Weissenburg.
Alard, ——, the jeweller, p. 757.
Albany, John duke of, 33, 41, 43, 54, 56, 60, 61, 64, 71, 74, 92–4, 101, 102, 104, 108, 116, 157, 162, 167, 178, 179, 190, 194, 195, 227, 231, 235, 238, 257, 270, 287, 299, 308, 345, 368–9, 384, 388–9, 410, 414, 420–1, 423, 425, 428, 485, 502, 523, 562, 671, 694–5, 736, 756, 807, 855, 880–1, 932, 1103, 1128, 1131, 1186, 1291, 1367, 1404, 1776.
....., ..., letters to, 425, 562, 694, 1128, 1404.
....., ..., his brother. *See* Stuart, Alexander.
....., ..., one of his brothers, 410, 562, 694.
....., ..., his niece, 1128.
....., ..., his secretary, 593.
Albemarle and Devon, countess of. *See* Fortibus, Isabella de.
Alberd, Thos., spigurnel in Chancery, 445.
Albergatus, Vianesius, of Bologna, 1280.
Albiz. *See* Elbe River.
Alcala, university of, its judgment on Henry VIII.'s marriage, 6 (15), 207, 866.
Alcantara, comendador mayor of. *See* Cueva, P. de la.
Alciatus, ——, 145.
Aldborough (Aldeburgh, Alderburgh), Suff., g. 1207 (37).
Aldenard. *See* Oudenarde.
Alderbroke, Essex, g. 978 (17), 1139 (24). *See* Wanstead.
Alderbury, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Alderhagge, Suff., 653.
Aldermanstone, Berks, g. 1370 (19).
....., letter dated at, 1087.
Alderton, Suff., g. 220 (11).
Aldhamstokes, in Scotland, 1635.
Aldingborne, letter dated, 1618.
Aldingham, 849.
Aldrevecherche, Worc., g. 119 (5).
Aldriche, Rob., chaplain, g. 80 (2).
Aldridge, ——, p. 324.
Aleander, Jerome, archbp. of Brindisi, 423.
Alemand, Jehan l', sieur de Bouclans, 57, 362 (6).
Alen, John, archbp. of Dublin. *See* **Dublin.**
Alen, Sir John, privy councillor and alderman of London, 686, 1083, 1209, 1275, 1285 v., 1442, 1469, 1694 ii. (Midd., Surr.), 1727, 1735, 1775.
g. 119 (52), 166 (8), 364 (15).
....., ..., letter from, 1469.
Alen, Aleyne, Alleyne, &c.:—
....., ——, 663, 1483.
....., Dr., 663.
....., Hen., g. 80 (3).
....., John, 1774.
....., Peter, 759, 793, 830.
....., Raffe, 919.
....., Ric., 1711.
....., Robt., g. 364 (16).
....., Thos., 1285 iii.:—p. 305:—g. 550 (2).
Alençon, duchess of, 1377.
Alenson, Rob., g. 278 (17).
Alexander, the courier, 33, 68:—pp. 323, 757.
Alexandreston (Alexanderston), S. Wales, 659 (2):—g. 80 (8), 1270 (6).
Aley, John, 1425.
....., Thos., saltpetre maker, p. 319.
Aleyn. *See* Alen.
Aleys, Sir Rob., p. 751.
Alford, Mr., 175, 273.
....., Launcelot, g. 559 (16).
....., Thos., 686, 1730.
Alforthe, John, g. 980 (2).
Algiers, 126.
Algoast, marquis of. *See* Guasto.
Alicant, in Spain, 1626.
Alicour, Thos., 1663.
Alington, Mr., 1466.
....., Sir Giles, 1694 ii. (Camb.)
Alkerton, Glouc., g. 318 (26).
Alleyne. *See* Alen.
Allroye. *See* Aurai.
Almayn. *See* Germany.
Almayn, John, 1285 iv.
Almazan, Juan Perez de, son of Miguel, 362.
Almazan, Miguel Perez, de chief secretary of Ferdinand the Catholic, 362.
Almondes Firth. *See* Stansted Grove.
Almoner (Amner), Mr., 1495.
Almoner, the King's, 1711 (*q.* Lee?). *See* Foxe, Edw.
Almoner, John, mariner, 1285 x.
Alne. *See* Aylle.
Alneley, g. 627 (22).
Alnethle, Essex (*q.* Alveley?), 1351.
Alnham, Northumb., 1460.
Alnwick, Northumb., 443, 535.
....., letter dated at, 1033.
Aloisio, Juan, of Arragon, advocate for the Queen at Rome, 73, 731, 747–8, 797, 892, 933, 972, 1097–8, 1104, 1126, 1196.
....., ..., letter from, 1196.
....., ..., his book on the divorce, 1097–8, 1104.
Alonby, Hen., 573.
Altham, Edw., sheriff of London, 589, 1362.

Althegar, Caerm., 724 (8):—g. 978 (8).

Alton, farm of, 1496.

Alvard, Thos., master of works, 253, 260, 952–3, 1119, 1285 ix. x., 1295, 1298–9, 1376, 1442, 1464, 1472–3, 1487, 1509, 1650, 1685, 1769 :—pp. 753, 759:—g. 392 (9).

....., ..., letters from, 1472–3, 1509, 1769.

....., ..., accounts of, 953.

....., ..., his sig., 1509.

....., ..., his father, 1473.

Alveley. *See* Alnethle.

Alveston (Avelston), Glouc., lands and tenements called Barries in, g. 318 (26).

Alvyngton, Isle of Wight, g. 1207 (39).

Alwende, East and West, Nthbd., 681.

Alynny, Th., g. 166 (38).

Alyownson, Pet., g. 318 (38).

Amadas, Robt., master of the Jewels, 663, 686, 939, 1663, 1712, 1759, 1799:—pp. 311, 315–6, 319, 321, 323, 325.

Amadas, Eliz., 1799.

Amadeis, John, serjeant-at-arms, p. 316.

Ambassadors, Foreign :—

of Cleves. *See* Angermont, Lord :—Aquila Nova, Wm., count of.

of the Emperor. *See* Chapuys, Eustace :—Sauch, John de le.

of Florence, p. 323.

of France, 40, 45, 187, 327, 472, 494, 707. *See* Bayonne, bp. of :—Guiche, seigneur de la :—Langey, lord of :—Montpesat :—Pomeroy, Gilles de la :—Vaux, John Joachim de.

of Milan, 40, 171, 488.

of Scotland, 1202.

of Spain (1529), p. 311.

of Venice, 70, 171, 187, 216, 488, 824, 932:—pp. 306, 311.

of the wayvode of Hungary, 274.

Amboise, letter dated, 1337.

Ambros, painter to the queen of Navarre, p. 758.

Ambrose, Ric., 1307.

Amiens, 1609, 1620, 1776.

....., letter dated, 1541.

Amiens, bp. elect of, 361, 375.

Amon, Wm., 823.

Ampthill (Antyll), Beds, 262, 711, 787–8 :—pp. 320–1, 751, 756, 759.
g. 457 (3, 6, 7, 9), 1207 (42, 44–48), 1270 (1, 5, 17), 1370 (5).

....., letters dated at, 418–9, 1187, 1198.

Amsterdam, 804, 813.

Amy, Peter, 1492.

Amyas, Rob., 1529.

Amynar (a miner ?), John, p. 319.

Anchorano, Petrus de, quotation from, 892.

Ancona, 1413.

Ancona, Peter de Accoltis, cardinal of, bp. of Sabino, called the **"Old Man,"** 102, 125, 132, 157, 257, 464, 467, 563, 580, 611, 615, 692, 731, 738, 748, 777, 782–3, 785, 796–7, 831, 846, 891–2, 908 (2), 974, 1095–6, 1099, 1113, 1127, 1171–4, 1200, 1242, 1321, 1353, 1397, 1493, 1658–9, 1662:—App. 5, 26.

Andalusia, minister of. *See* Medina.

Andalusian merchant, an, 112.

Anderson, Mr. ——, 481.

Andrea, Micer, at Rome. *See* Burgo, Andrea del.

Andrew, friar, the Italian, pp. 752, 754.

Andrew, Andrewes, &c. :—

....., ——, 527.

....., John, 293, 670.

....., Ric., 1694 ii. (Hants):—g. 166 (15).

....., Stephen, 686.

Andrewes in Chesthunt, Herts, g. 220 (13).

Andronicus, Tranquillus, secretary to John king of Hungary, 471.

Androwes, Thomas, of the Exchequer, 1169.

Aneld, Rob., g. 318 (40).

Angel, Mr., 1480.

Angermont, John Goegreff, lord, chancellor of Cleves, 497, 548, 563, 762, 805.

Angell, John, jeweller, p. 755.

Angers, university of, its decision on the King's marriage, 2, 3, 342.

Angewyn, John, g. 1598 (7).

Angoulême (Angolisme), p. 323.

Angoulême, earl (duke ?) of, son of Francis I., 1484.

Anguiano, Dr., the Emperor's procurator at Rome, 614 ii., 748.

Angull, Wales, 724 (4).

Angus, Archibald Douglas, earl of, 595, 609, 854, 1202, 1254, 1286, 1367, 1460, 1559, 1635, 1655, 1776.
pp. 313–5, 317, 321, 324, 757 ?, 759.

....., ..., letter to, 1254.

....., ..., his brothers, p. 315.

Angus, Margaret, lady, *See* Douglas, Margaret.

Angwisshe. *See* Angus.

Anhalt, Wolphang, prince of, 1352 (5).

Anjou, 668.

Anlaby, John, g. 119 (33).

....., Ric., 1703 iii.

Annason, Hendric, Dutchman, 244.

....., Jaric, Dutchman, 244.

Annates, 722 (5), 723, 879, 886, 941, 971, 1013.

....., Act restraining, 720 (33–4), 898.

....., collectorship of, 150.

Anne of Bohemia, wife of Ferdinand king of the Romans, 869, 1449.

....., ..., her children, 869.

Annesley, Annsley, &c. :—
....., ..., p. 761.
....., Ant., pp. 305, 312, 754, 757.
....., Brian, 1711.
....., Hen., p. 310 :—g. 364 (14).
....., John, g. 80 (18).
....., Thos., g. 364 (14).
Ans, Vincent, p. 758.
Anserois, friar called, p. 751.
Ansley ch., York dioc., g. 220 b (7).
Antell, John, 1323.
Anslope park, keeper of, p. 759.
Anthony, Mr., 584, 1301.
....., Anthony, 686 (2) :—p. 756 :—g. 627 (16).
....., Segar, 370.
Anthonys, Mark, pp. 753, 755–6.
Antibes, 1125.
Antyll. *See* Ampthill.
Anton, Thos., 1711.
Antony, ——, p. 749.
....., John, 1354, 1386.
Antony cross, an, 1712.
Antwerp, 126, 153, 201, 247–8, 370 v., 532–3, 543, 564, 574, 618, 828.
....., letters dated at, 153, 303, 311, 324, 533, 542–3, 574, 618, 804, 808, 813, 843, 1129.
....., English house at, 574.
....., poor man of, 941.
Anwick, John, of Rumford, Essex, 259.
Anwycke. *See* Alnwick.
Apday, John, 1703 iii.
Apott, John, g. 364 (6).
Apowell, John, 1492.
Apowen, Thos. *See* Owen, Thos. ap.
Apparys, John, g. 766 (24).
Appenrith, Griffith, 1510.
Apperrer, Thos., p. 303.
Appleby, John, pp. 311, 318.
Appledore, Kent, 446.
Appleyard, John, 1695 :—g. 80 (29).
....., Rog., g. 80 (29).
Apprentices, Act touching, 48.
Aprice. *See also* Rice, ap.
Aprice, Rob., g. 838 (19).
..... (Apprice), Th., 1694 ii. (Wilts) :—g. 166 (45), 838 (18).
Aquila Nova, Wm., lord Bedber. count of, of Juliers, 497, 563, 762, 805.
Aquileia, patriarch of. *See* Grimani, Mark.
Ara Pontis, Paris prov., letter dated, 715.
Arcan, Archan, Arkanne, &c. :—
....., Archangel, pp. 307, 310.
....., Fras., gunfounder, 1705 :—pp. 308, 310, 313, 324.
....., Raphael, p. 310.
Archangel ———. *See* Arcan, Archangel.
Archer, Eliz., g. 278 (27).
....., John, g. 559 (9).
....., Wm., 1492.
Arches, court of, 376.
....., dean of the, g. 1139 (10). *See* Gwent, R. :—Ligham, Peter.
Arclegarthdale, g. 506 (9).
Arcques. *See* Arques.
Ardeluestone, Worc., g. 119 (5).
Arden, Th., g. 166 (44).
Arderne, Th., 1694 ii. (Warw.) :—g. 838 (26).
Ardington, Berks, 329, 1351.
Ardmolgham, Meath, Ireland, g. 278 (21).
Ardren, John, 670–1.
Ardres, 564, 1308, 1373.
Ardyson, ——, widow of, 1492 ii.
Ardyson, Geo., 686.
Aretin, ——, quotation from, 892.
Argenthan, France, 958.
Argentina. *See* Strasbourg.
Argentine, Henry, 822.
Argeston, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Arguelles, Dr., 362 (6).
Argyle, Colin Campbell, earl of, (1513–42,) 595, 609, 1286.
Ariminum. *See* Rimini.
Arkan. *See* Arcan.
Arklow, 688.
Armagh, Geo. Cromer, archbp. of, chancellor of Ireland (1532), 1149 :—p. 753 :—g. 1207 (14).
Armewe, Zealand, 236.
Armitage, castle of. *See* Hermitage.
Armourer, the King's, 1303.
Armourer, Francis, *alias* Spyltherup, Fr. (*q.v.*).
....., Wm., pp. 305, 307 :—g. 220 (18).
Armourers, Almains, at Greenwich, pp. 303–4.
Armstrong, Armestrange, &c. :—
....., ——, 1442.
....., Ambrose, 477.
....., Andrew, 1246.
....., Anthony, 477.
....., Hector, son of Mykyll Sym, 1246.
....., John, 477.
....., Will., 477.
Armystone, Clement, 952.
Arnold, Isope, 952.
....., John, 1492, 1694 ii. (Gl.) :—g. 119 (61, 70), 1598 (10).
....., Wm. *See* Merivale, abbot of.
Arnwaye, Rob., g. 766 (22).
Arques, Normandy, letters dated at, 706.
Arragon, 54.
....., auditor of, 73.
....., Governor of, 39, 178, 362 (2), 421.
Arscot, Philip de Croy, marquis of, (1521–33,) 459.
Arsent, Sir John, 165.

Arthur, King, his tomb, 45.
Arthur, Prince, son of Henry VII., 4, 6 (5, 9), 57, 68, 112, 130, 217, 287, 308, 327, 340, 361–2, 401, 467 ii., 468, 492, 836.
Arthur, the Luter, p. 754.
Arthur (Arthure), Jas., 1492 ii.
....., John, g. 166 (56).
Arthurheth, Cumb., g. 220 b (14).
Arting, South. *See* Harting.
Artois, 1538.
Arundel, vicar of the college of, g. 318 (15).
Arundel, Wm. Fitz-Alan, earl of, 204, 336, 343, 390, 879, 962, 1474, 1557, 1694 ii. (Shrops., Suss., Worc.) g. 166 (17), 166 (46, 60), 766 (38), 838 (12), 1139 (26).
....., ..., letter from, 343.
Arundel, ——, 888, 1188, 1197.
....., Charles, 1492 ii.
Arundel, John, bp. of Coventry, translated to Exeter (1502), 13 note.
....., Sir John, 1178, 1207 (28).
....., Sir John (of la Hern), 213–4, 1694 ii. (Cornw.) :—g. 766 (10), 979 (1, 2).
....., ..., letter from, 213.
....., John (son of Sir John of La Herne), 1694 ii. (Cornw.) :—g. 766 (10).
....., John, of Talfern, 1694 ii. (Cornw.) :—g. 766 (10), 979 (1, 2).
....., Mary, countess of Sussex, 214.
....., Thos. 453, 1553.
....., ..., letter from, 1553.
....., ..., letter to, 453.
....., ..., wife of, 453.
....., Sir Thos., 213–4, 990, 1178.
....., ..., letter from, 1178.
....., ..., letters to, 213–4.
Asamus, the King's armourer. *See* Kyrkener.
Ascot, Oxon, g. 909 (10).
Ascugh, Ascue, or Askew :—
....., Sir Chr., g. 119 (14, 57), 838 (27).
....., Gawen, 376.
....., Sir Wm., 1694 ii. (Linc. L.) :—g. 119 (14, 57), 838 (27).
Ash (Asshe), Kent, g. 318 (36).
Ash, Asshe, &c.:—
....., Mr. ——, 442.
....., Dorothy, g. 166 (43).
....., Launcelot, g. 166 (43).
Ashburnham, Sussex, g. 80 (5), 220 (10).
Ashby Canons, Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Ashby, Cold, Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Ashby, Aschby, Asshebie, &c.:—
....., John, prior of Bradwell, 403, 1221.
....., Rob., g. 166 (27 ii.)
....., Wm., 1694 ii. (Leic.) :—g. 166 (8, 10).
Ashcombe manor, Sussex, 395.
Ashewood, John, 759.
Ashford (Assheforth), Kent, g. 318 (36).
Ashlesse, 405, 508, 600:—g. 627 (24).
Ashley, Assheley, &c.:
....., Hector, of Hunsdon, pp. 749–751:—g. 1207 (44).
....., Henry, 1694 ii. (Dors.)
....., Jane, gentlewoman, 686.
....., Thos., servant to Anne Boleyn, p. 758.
Ashton manor, Lanc., 1062, 1416.
Ashridge, pp. 321, 751.
Aske, John, 725.
....., Sir Rob., g. 838 (30).
Askewe or Askugh. *See* Ascugh.
Asshefeld, Geo., g. 166 (35).
....., Rob., g. 166 (35).
Assheburie, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Assheford, Geo., g. 766 (27).
....., Nich., g. 278 (12).
Asshton, John, auditor of Crown lands, g. 838 (24).
Asshwoodhay, Staff, g. 838 (29).
Astb . . . . ., 426.
Asti (Ast), county of, 375.
Astyll, Edm., p. 758.
Astley, Ric., g. 119 (56).
Astodillo, Alvarus de, a Spaniard, g. 766 (3), 1065 (23).
Aston, Warw., g. 1370 (23).
....., vicar of, 1351.
Aston, Edw., 1285 vi., g 838 (35).
....., Sir Edw., 1502.
Aston Bampton, 1361.
Aston Clynton, Bucks, g. 990 (21).
Aston Molens, 1361.
Aston Rowant, Oxon, g. 627 (26), 1499 (27).
Aston Torald, Berks, 1351.
Astrologer, a Neapolitan, 171.
Astwoode, Bucks, g. 1370 (23).
Aswood, Thos., g. 766 (27).
Athelney, letters dated at, 294, 300, 501.
Athelney, monastery of, Rob. abbot of, 294, 300, 501.
....., ..., ..., letter from, 501.
....., ..., election of an abbot of, 159, 294, 300.
....., ..., John, abbot of. *See* Major, John.
....., ..., Th. Sutton, abbot of, g. 119 (66).
Athelwyn, John, g. 119 (66).
Athequa, Geo. *See* Llandaff, bp. of.
Athy, town, Ireland, 688 ii. (5).
Atkinson, Chr., g. 364 (11).
....., Edmund, 1663.
....., Hen., g. 364 (11).
....., John, 1576.
....., Rob., 822.
....., Th., g. 364 (11).
....., Wm., g. 166 (38).
Atmede, Rob., g. 364 (16).
Aton. *See* Ayton.

Atrik. *See* Ettrick.
Attorney, Mr., 1593 (2).
Attorney General. *See* Hales, Sir Chris.
Atwell, John, 370 ii., 1374 (2), 1492 ii.
....., Ric., 370 ii.
....., Th., g. 364 (16).
Aucher, Anthony, letter from, 312.
Auckland, D'ham., 986–7.
....., ..., letters dated at, 96, 1083.
Audelett, ——, 571, 1446.
Audeley, Staff., g. 318 (38).
Audeley (Awdeley), lord, (temp. Edw. IV)., g. 318 (38).
Audeley, Sir Thos., keeper of the Great Seal (1532), 939, 1060, 1066, 1069, 1075, 1152, 1176, 1214, 1295, 1298, 1300, 1351, 1388, 1408–9, 1421, 1430, 1437, 1442, 1450, 1463, 1472, 1496, 1514–5, 1518, 1542, 1548, 1560, 1653, 1694 ii., 1721, 1748, 1799.
g. 166 (1, 46), 559 (17), 627 (23), 838 (12, 13), 1207 (39), 1370 (2, 23), 1499 (9).
....., ..., letters from, 1066, 1300, 1408–9, 1421, 1430, 1437, 1450, 1514, 1518, 1542, 1721.
....., ..., letter to, 1560.
....., ..., endorsement by, 1016 (2).
....., ..., sig. of, 1799.
Audeley, John Touchet, lord, 390, 612, 686, 708, 734, 873–5, 955, 1694 ii. (Dors., Hants, Soms., Wilts), 1720.
p. 751.
g. 119 (26), 166 (15, 45), 318 (3), 838 (18).
....., ..., ..., letters from, 612, 708, 734, 873–4, 955, 1720.
....., ..., ..., his son's child, p. 755.
....., ..., ..., his servant, p. 307.
....., ..., ..., his wife, 612.
Audeley, Edm., bp. of Rochester, (t. Edw. IV.) g. 318 (38).
....., Jas., g. 166 (38), 318 (38).
....., John, 659 (1).
....., ——, king's servant, p. 757.
Auditor of the Apostolic Chamber. *See* Ghinucci, Jerome.
Auditor of the Apostolic Palace. *See* Capisucchi.
Auditors of the Rota, 25, 94, 98, 421, 545, 565, 580, 738, 836.
See also Simonetta :— Gomes :— Roche, de la.
Augeraut, —— sieur d', French ambassador in Switzerland, 495.
Augmentation of Treasons, Bill of, 394.
Augsburg (Ausbroke), 70, 267, 826, 1564, 1660.
....., letters dated at, 826.
Augsburg, Diet of (1530), 474, 910.
Augustine, John, 952.
Augustinian Friars or Hermits, The, 965.
....., ..., the provincial of, 989 :— p. 308.
See also Wetherall, Wm.
Augustinis, Augustine de, M.D., a Venetian, 120, 232–3, 283, 474, 698, 888, 910–1, 1027, 1188, 1197, 1223, 1285 ix., 1413–4, 1422, 1657, 1660, 1666–7 :— g. 166 (31).
....., ..., letters from, 283, 698, 888, 910–1, 1027, 1188, 1197, 1223, 1413–4, 1422, 1657, 1667.
Aulstonsfeld or Austonsfeld, Derb., g. 318 (38).
Auncelope Lodge, 1233.
Aunger, Ralph, g. 766 (40).
....., ..., (son of Ralph), g. 766 (40).
Aunsham, Ric., p. 307.
Aurai (Allroye), in Brittany, battle of (1364), App. 38 iii.
Aureliana Civitas. *See* Orleans.
Auria. *See* Doria.
Ausbroke. *See* Augsburg.
Austen, John, 1332 (sig.)
Austria, 145, 1412, 1449.
....., Leopold, marquis of (1096–1136), 1799.
Autun, Jas. Hurault, bp. of, 566.
Auxerre, Francis de Dinteville, bp. of, (French ambassador in Rome from Aug. 1531,) 150, 344–5, 369, 383–4, 389, 414–5, 421–2, 433, 454, 502, 556, 562, 566, 587, 602, 616, 695, 729, 735–6, 751, 767, 780–4, 791, 810, 815, 834, 880–1, 883, 958, 1103, 1110, 1125, 1128, 1170, 1174, 1186, 1253, 1291, 1404, 1616:—App. 16, 21–23, 25, 26.
....., ..., ..., letters from, 562, 566, 587, 695, 780–4, 810, 815, 880–1, 1128, 1170, 1404:—App. 16, 23, 25, 26.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 150, 384, 433, 502, 735–6, 751, 883, 958, 1103, 1110, 1125, 1186, 1253, 1489, 1616:—App. 21, 22.
Avalos, Alfonso d'. *See* Guasto, Marquis of.
Avelande, Thos., p. 750.
Avelston. *See* Alveston.
Averell, ——, 1711.
Averay, ——, of the bottles, 747.
Avery, Thos., servant to Cromwell, 247, 789, 804.
Avignon, 56, 112, 274, 328, 610–1, 792, 1541, 1605.
Avranches, John de Langeac, bp. of, 502.
Awbery, Wm., yeoman of the cross-bows, p. 303.
Awdelett, John, 1067.
Awmonde. *See* Hamond.
Awod, John, p. 762.
Awood, Ric., 1711.
Aworteley, Nic., 1169.
Aworthe. *See* Alforthe.
Axholm, Robt., Carthusian prior of, 226.
Aylderсare. *See* Ellercar.
Aylesbury, Bucks, 6 (18):—g. 1370 (8).

Aylesbury gaol, g. 457 (2).
Aylesby, Rob., 1492.
Aylle (Alne), water of, in Northumb., 1559.
Aylmer, Fras., p. 305.
....., Hen., g. 766 (27).
....., John, 88.
Aynho ch., Linc. dioc., g. 978 (25).
Aysa Pudewya, a convert to Christianity, 1649.
Aysshеley, g. 364 (6).
Ayton in Scotland, treaty made at, 1776.
Aytons (Atons), the two, near Berwick, 1635.

B.

Babham, John, g. 838 (9).
Babington, Anth., g. 166 (9), 766 (39), 909, (12), 1065 (26).
....., Sir Anthony, 628, 1694 ii. (Derb., Notts.)
....., John, 1694 ii. (Notts).
....., Sir John, 1069.
....., Rouland, g. 766 (26).
....., Th., g. 1065 (26).
Babthorpe, Wm., 822, 1694 ii. (Yorksh. E.R., W.R.):—g. 119 (68), 364 (7), 838 (30.)
Bacheworth, 405, 508, 600:—g. 627 (24).
Bacrespal, a Turk, 1449.
Bacon, Ric., g. 559 (18).
....., Thos., clk., g. 1499 (13).
....., Wm., g. 1065 (31).
Badajos, P., bp. of, president of the Chancery of Valladolid, 25, 866, 868.
....., ..., letter from, 25.
Baden, in Switzerland, diet at, 1223, 1241.
Badham, Walter, 1323.
Badley (Badlee), 88.
....., letter dated, 1550.
Badsworth, 141.
Bagard, Dr. Thomas, 743, 1563, 1658.
....., ..., letter from, 1563.
Bage, or Williams, Thos., chancellor to the bp. of London, 15 note.
Bagnarea, bp. of, 1027.
Bagnore or Bagnour (Berks), 627 (23).
Bagot or Bagott, Dr., 1025.
....., Sir Lewis, 1694 ii. (Staff., Shrops.):—g. 119 (56), 838 (35).
....., Wm., p. 756.
Bagshot park, keeper of, p. 755.
Baile, Matilda, g. 559 (21).
Bailey, Wm., g. 559 (21).
Bainham, Jas., 583:—App. 29, 30.
Baker, Father, warden of [the Franciscans at] Newcastle, 1312 ii.
Baker, ——, 417.
....., ——, the Princess's servant, p. 755.
....., Alice, pp. 305, 309.
....., John, 1049, 1492, 1694 ii. (Kent):—g. 119 (13), 220 (1), 278 (31), 364 (15), 559 (22, 33), 909, (11, 36).
....., Ric., p. 303.
....., Roger, 191.
....., Thos., 1492 ii.
Bakers, Act touching, 48.
....., guild of, 1285 vi.
Bakhouse, John, p. 752.
Bakster, Th., g. 364 (11).
Balam, Alex., g. 278 (17).
Balanzon, Mons. de, 460, 474, 488, 911, 959, 1071:—App. 31.
Baldwin (Baudewyn, &c.), Francis, 1715.
....., John, serjt. at law, 1694 i. ii. (Bucks, Cumb., Yorksh., Nthumb., Westmo.)
....., Sir Peter, 387.
....., Sir Ric., chaplain, pp. 305, 309.
Baldewyn or Baldwyn, John, g. 457 (2), 559 (19), 838 (9), 1065 (21), 1370 (8, 23).
Baldok, g. 1499 (23).
Balkey, Th., g. 119 (16).
Ball, the King's dog, p. 750.
Ball, Rob., friar, 1209.
Ballard, Clem., g. 838 (23).
....., Nich., g. 838 (23).
Bally, Wm., 645.
Balthazar, ——, physician, 621.
Balverley, 446.
Baly, Sir Robert, 165.
Bamborough, 1575.
Banaster, Banestre, &c.:—
....., ——, 1711.
....., lady, 1492 ii.
....., Harry, 1492.
....., Roger, 1697.
Banbury, Oxf., 6 (18).
....., letter dated, 385.
Banco, Matthew Bernardi de la, Venetian merchant, 686, 691:—p. 757.
Banester or Banestre. *See* Banaster.
Banfyld, Jane, 191.
Bangor, Thos. Skeffington, bp. of, 394, 557, 657, 1052, 1084, 1285 ix., 1694 ii (Hants):—g. 166 (15).
Banham, Norf., 1351.
Bank or Banke, Ric., g. 364 (11).
Bank, Will., 141:—g. 364 (11).
....., ..., letter from, 141.
Bankes, John, 1663.
Banks, Sir Peter, clk., p. 314.
....., Ric., 1285 v.
Bansted, Surrey, g. 1207 (13).
Baptist, Sir, 387.
Bapton, 1361.
Bar, Anthony duke of, 695.

Barantyne or Barentyn:—
....., Mr., 1772.
....., Sir Wm., 1694 ii. (Oxf.):—g. 119 (54), 278 (22), 1370 (19).
Barbarossa, Haradin, Turkish naval captain, 958, 971:—App. 31 (2).
Barbary, 460.
Barbe, John, 1696.
....., Nic., 1696.
Barbezieux, sieur de, 1485.
Barbour, ——, chaplain, p. 320.
....., Wm., p. 305.
Barcelona, 265 (7), 563.
Barcley, Sir Will., 672.
Barde, Jacques de la, provost of Puy, 384.
Barde, de. *See* Bardis.
Bardesley, Wm., 1492.
Bardyngnyer, Bernard de, g. 978 (26), 1065 (23).
Bardis, Francis de, merchant of Florence, 1715 (2) :—p. 308:—g. 909 (35), 1499 (10).
Bardis, John de, of Toulouse, 507, 669.
Bardis, Peter de, 474, 507, 1161:—App. 17.
....., ..., letters from, 474, 507, 1161.
Bardolf, Wm. Philip, lord, 165.
Bardolf. *See also* Beaumont.
Bardwell, Robt., g. 1370 (10).
Bare, Gylian de la, 1492 ii.
Barelli. *See* Barry.
Barentyn. *See* Barantyne.
Baret, John, 165.
....., T., letter from, 922.
Barford (Bereford), Warw., g. 364 (4).
Barfot, Rob., of London, 386.
Bari, Stephen Gabriel, archbishop of, 283, 1468.
....., ..., letter from, 1468.
Barkehampton near Southampton, g. 80 (32).
Barkeley. *See* Berkeley.
Barker, Barkar, Berker, &c.:—
....., Mr., (*qu.* John?), 6 (18):—p. 761.
....., Chr., Richmond herald, 1274 (3):—pp. 312, 315, 317, 322.
....., Hen., 1663.
....., Hugh, g. 1207 (3).
....., John, priest, letter from, 38.
....., Thos., 822:—g. 364 (11).
....., Will., mayor of York, 1695.
Barkeswell, Warw., g. 364 (4), 909 (18).
Barking. *See* London, Allhallows Barking.
Barking (Berking), Essex, g. 166 (24), 1598 (29).
....., vicar of (John Gregyll), 1703 iii.
Barley or Barlee:—
....., Thos., 1285 v.
....., Wm., clk., g. 838 (25), 909 (29) 1370 (17).
Barlow, ——, late chaplain to the earl of Wilts, 533.
....., ——, Anne Boleyn's servant, 1366.
....., (Barloo,) John, 952.
....., John, dean of Westbury, 1114.
....., John, clk., 317.
....., John, M.A., g. 166 (58), 559 (7).
....., Rog., g. 838 (33).
....., Sir Wm., parson of Cressingham, 1285.
Barnabe, Th., g. 278 (5).
Barnaby, ——, 1492 ii.
Barnard, Eleanor, g. 627 (24).
....., John, 823 :—g. 220 (24), 838 (14).
....., Maffew, 686. *See* Banco, Bernardi de la.
Barnard's wife, pp. 754, 760.
Barnard-Castle, Dham., 916 :—g. 364 (8), 559 (20).
Barnardeston, Thos., 1694 ii. (Suff.) :—g. 119 (2).
Barnby, Thos., 1169.
Barne, Wm., 348.
Barnes, lord. *See* Berners.
Barnes, Dr. Rob., an Augustinian friar, 532–3, 593.
Barnes, Barnys, John, 1663:—g. 318 (12).
....., Mrs. ——, widow, 83.
Barnewell, Camb., tenement called "le Christofer" at, g. 838 (1).
Barnewell, mon. of St. Giles, 134.
....., ..., prior of, g. 80 (27), 166 (27).
....., ..., canon of, 166 (27 ii.)
Barnewell, Geoff., g. 166 (38).
....., Th., g. 980 (1).
Barnewood, ranger of, p. 755.
Barnstaple, 293.
Baron, Ric., 1694 ii. (Herts):—g. 119 (11).
Barons, Peter, g. 278 (16).
Baroper park, keeper of, p. 755.
Barow. *See* Barrow.
Barre, —— de la, provost of Paris, 361.
Barres, William des, secretary of State in Flanders, 40.
Barret or Barrat:—
....., Dr., 1453.
....., Andrew, 1492 ii.
....., Thos., 1285 ix., 1789 :—g. 1139 (24).
Barrington (Baryngton), Glouc., g. 909 (10).
Barrington, Rob., S. T. P., abbot of Walden, 1791.
Barrow, Barrughe, &c. *See* Berghen op Zoom.
Barrow (Barow), John at, 293.
....., John, sen., 1656.
Barry *alias* Barelli, Chr., g. 166 (14).
Barsham, Sir John, 165.
Bartelett, John. *See* Berthelot.
Bartelot, Dr., p. 755.

Bartholomew, M., 694.
Bartholomew the Post, p. 319.
Bartil, dromslade, p. 303.
Bartinus, Goron. *See* Bertinus, Guronus.
Bartlet, Ric., M.D., g. 1270 (5).
Bartlet, Thos. *See* Berthelot, Thos.
Barton in the Clay, Beds, g. 364 (16).
Barton, Glouc., g. 1370 (23).
Barton Regis, g. 1370 (23).
Barton-Bendish, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Bartolomeo, Benedict di. *See* Rovezzano, B. da.
Barton, Elizabeth, the Nun of Kent, 1698.
....., ..., letter to, 1698 ii.
Barton, ——, 1688.
....., Griffin, g. 1065 (18).
....., John, 725, 1285 iii., 1402 :—g. 318 (23), 1207 (17), 1499 (23).
....., ..., his sig., 1402.
....., Thos., 338, 541, 572, 1123, 1210, 1285 iii. vii., 1374 (2), 1452, 1607, 1670, 1688.
....., ..., letters from, 541, 1123, 1688.
Bartram, Kent, g. 220 (1).
Barttlow, letter dated, 1578.
Bartulus, ——, 1174.
Barwyke, Glouc., g. 166 (42).
Barweke (Wilts?), 191.
Bary, Sir Edw., 947.
Barwys, Ric., 1694 ii. (Cumb.)
Baschurch (Bassechurch), ——, 1283, 1540.
Baseley, Edw., 1492 ii.
Basford. *See* Batsford.
Basford, ——, 1682.
Basford, Jane, widow, 1682–3.
....., ..., letter from, 1683.
....., Ric., 725 :—p. 310 :—g. 1370 (22).
Basing, Hants, g. 80 (36).
Basing, Roger, 952 :—pp. 315, 748, 755, 759 :—g. 119 (33).
Baskervile, Jas., 390, 1694 ii. (Heref.) :—g. 119 (12).
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Heref.) :— g. 119 (12).
Baskett, Thos., letter from, 191.
Basle, colours of, 495.
....., a printer from, 287.
Basse, Sir Rob., clk., letter from, 205.
Bassechurch. *See* Baschurch.
Basset, Jane, daughter of Sir John, and step-daughter to Lady Lisle, 1480.
....., Sir John, 1217 n.
....., John or Jankyn, g. 166 (32)
....., Ric., g. 364 (29).
....., Walter, 1697.
Bassett, Wm., jun., g. 166 (32).
....., ..., sen., g. 166 (32). *See* Errata.
....., ..., g. 119 (56) 838 (35).
Basset, Sir Will., 1045, 1694 ii. (Staff.)
Basshe, Nic., 1492 ii.
Bassingbourn, Camb., 83.
Bassingbourn, John, 1694 ii. (Herts.):—g. 119 (11).
Batcom, Soms., g. 80 (20).
Bateman, Thos., 282.
Bath, knighthood of the, 1608.
Bath and Wells, John Clerk, bishop of, 171, 306 (2), 308, 589, 657, 686, 825, 928, 1167, 1225, 1256, 1285 ix., 1411, 1443, 1694 ii. (Hants, Soms.):—App. 9, 33 :—p. 307 :—g. 119 (26), 166 (15), 909 (7).
....., ..., ..., his hand, 5 (8, 10).
....., ..., ..., his seal, 306 (2).
Bathe, Thos., 676.
....., Will., 1729.
Batheworth. *See* Bacheworth.
Batie, Rob., 386.
Batsford, commander of. *See* Russell, Sir Giles.
....., vicar of. *See* North, Sir Wm.
Battersea, 822.
Battle Abbey, g. 318 (20).
Batty, Ralph, 725.
....., Sir Rob., 1784.
Baty, John, g. 1370 (22).
Baugh, Bawgh, or Baught, Master Thos., S.T.P., 1372, 1653 :—pp. 747–8, 752 :—g. 766 (37), 1065 (6).
Bawry, Mons. de, 911.
Bavante, John, p. 305.
Bavaria, William duke of, 137, 807, 1352 (4), 1377, 1449, 1660.
....., ..., letter to, 1352 (4).
Bavaria, Lewis duke of, 1352 (4), 1377, 1660.
Bawburgh, 1351.
Bawde, Peter, gunfounder, 664 :—p. 306.
Bawdewyns or Baudewins, Kent, g. 166 (37), 627 (28).
Bawdeyn. *See* Baldwin.
Bawdsey, Suff., 1153 (2) :—g. 220 (11).
Bawgh. *See* Baugh.
Bawsy, Norf., g. 1598 (25).
Baxster or Baxter, John, 1492 ii.
Baxter, dame Margery, 653.
....., Thos., letter from, 481.
Bayard, ——, B.D., of Oxford, 6 (18).
....., Rob., courier, p. 305.
Bayce, Alex., g. 318 (18).
Bayfield, Richard, martyr, 583 (7).
Bayham. *See* Begham.
Bayles, Anth., 924.
Bayley, Baylye, &c.:—
....., ——, alderman of London, 1486.
....., Joan, letter from, 1770.
....., John, 1770.
....., Rog., 1663.
....., Will., 952.
Baylie, Mr., 81.
Baylie of the Eagle, 111.

Baynard, Rob., 1694 ii. (Wilts) :—g. 80 (17), 166 (45), 838 (18), 1598 (10).
Bayneham, Baynam, &c. *See also* Bainham and Beynam.
....., Sir Chr., 1694 ii. (Gl.), 1753 :—g. 119 (70).
....., Rob., 1056, 1374 (2), 1492, 1510.
....., Ric., 1264 :—g. 318 (12).
....., Will., 1374 (2).
....., Mrs., 1492 ii.
Baynton, Oxon, 1370 (23).
Baynton, Sir Edw., 322, 607, 686, 702–3, 1285 iii., 1656, 1694 ii. (Wilts) :—g. 80 (17), 166 (45), 838 (18).
....., ..., letter from, 702.
....., ..., letters to, 607, 703.
Baynton, ——, 182, 869, 1478: —p. 758.
....., Andrew, 1478.
....., Sir Ric., 631 iii.
Bayonne, bishop of. *See* Bellay, John du.
Beads, Bidding of, 1250.
Beamond, Herts, 405:—g. 627 (24).
Beamond, ——, 1460.
Beamount, John, 1694 ii. (Leic.):—g. 166 (10), 278 (16).
Beamounte. *See* Beaumont.
Bearward, Serjeant, p. 757.
Beatts, Wm., clk., 341, 1285 v.
Beawfeld or Beawford, Th., g. 119 (36).
Beaufoo, John, g. 900 (15).
Beauford, Waram in the manor of, 1217.
Beauford, Arthur, 1374 (2).
Beaulieu, Essex, the King's honor of, pp. 313, 315, 317, 747, 751 :—g. 364 (9).
....., Jasper, gardener of, pp. 750–2, 755, 762.
Beaulieu, Hants, abbot of. *See* Bangor, bp. of.
Beaumaris, 398.
....., letter dated, 357.
....., castle of, 357.
....., King's Wood, 357.
Beaumont's lands, 1714.
Beaumont (Beamounte), Wm. viscount, lord Bardolfe, g. 559 (23).
Beaumont, count. *See* Montmorency, Anne de.
Beccles, Suff., g. 220 (3).
Beckenham (Bekenham), Kent, g. 166 (54).
Becket, Gilbert, 1178.
Becket, Thomas, called St. Thomas of Canterbury, 1271:—App. 29, 30.
....., ..., book against, App. 18.
Beckham, East (Estbekham), Norf., g. 1499 (29).
Beckington, Soms., 1480.
Beda, Natalis, 8.
Bedber, lord. *See* Aquila Nova, Wm. count of.
Beddington, Surr., letter dated, 429.
Bedell or **Bedyll, Thos.,** letters from, 1268, 1305, 1421, 1427, 1457, 1513.
Bedell, Bedill, Bedle, &c.:—
....., Ingleram or Ingram, 818 :—g. 1693 (3, 7).
....., John, of the Jewel House, 1589, 1759 : — pp. 303–5, 310, 313, 323–4, 748.
....., Mr. ——, 605, 1034, 1366.
....., Dr., letter to, 1749.
Bedenell, John, 1694 ii. (Nthbd.)
Bedford, 266.
....., Grey Friars in, 266.
..... Castle, g. 457 (2).
Bedford, Jasper Tudor, duke of, (1485–95), 452, 1714 :—g. 978 (19), 1499 (23).
Bedfordshire, 608, 1694 ii.:—g. 166 (35), 909 (9), 1207 (2).
..... and Bucks, sheriffs of, g. 364 (32), 1598 (10).
Bedindone, Worc., g. 119 (5).
Bedyngfeld, Suff., g. 1207 (37).
Bednell, John, g. 909 (23).
Bedo Gwyn, Ph., g. 119 (9).
Bedon, John, g. 364 (19), 1270 (10).
....., Rich., 106, 107.
....., ..., letter from, 106.
....., ..., letter to, 107.
Bedwell park, p. 751.
Bedwyne, Wilts, g. 278 (28, 33).
Bee, Thos., 1663.
Beerdys Castle, Kildare, 688 ii. (4).
Beere, Will., g. 766 (10).
Beggars and vagabonds, Act touching, 48.
Begham or Bayham, 1792.
....., monastery of, 168 (2), 872, 1351, 1359 :—g. 220 (15).
Begrygge, Wm., g. 364 (11).
Bekeley, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Bekensall, Bekensaw, &c.:—
....., J., scholar of Paris, pp. 748–9.
....., Dr., 496.
Bekyngham, Ric., g. 1207 (29).
Bele, John à, 1492.
Belgrade, 1387.
Belgues. *See* Berghen op Zoom and Berghes.
Belices. *See* Bellasys.
Belingham. *See* Bellingham.
Belknap, ——, 279.
Belknap, Edw., g. 909 (18).
....., Sir Edw., g. 909 (13), 1499 (23), 1598 (24).
Bell, John, LL.D., archdeacon of Gloucester (afterwards bishop of Worcester), 686, 1198, 1366, 1658 :—g. 1598 (3).
....., ..., letter from, 1198.
....., Ric., 1773 :—g. 119 (20).
....., Rob., 215 :—g. 364 (11).
....., Th., g. 318 (23).
....., Wm., g. 1207 (46).
Bellamy, Ric., g. 506 (26).
Bellasys (Belices), Mr. 160.

Bellay, John du, bishop of Bayonne (1527–32), **of Paris** (1532–50), 151, 155, 199, 368, 478, 488, 494, 502, 512, 534, 555, 564, 614, 668, 711, 756, 767, 882, 1187, 1202, 1776:—App. 21:—pp. 308, 323.
....., ..., letters from, 882, 1187:—App. 21.
Bellay, René du, App. 21.
....., William du. *See* Langeais, lord of.
Belles, in Tynedale, 1246.
Bellingham, Belingham, &c.:
....., Rob., 1694 ii. (Westmo.)
....., Sir Rob., g. 166 (16).
....., Sir Roger, 966.
Bellitor, ——, B.D., of Oxford, 6 (18).
Bellous, Dr., letter to, 666.
Belson, ——, 338, 1210.
....., John, pp. 310–11, 749:—g. 1693 (2).
Belthorpe, Yorksh., 671.
Belton, Linc., parsonage of, 1285 v.
Beltram, Dr., 57, 250.
Bembo, Peter, papal secretary, afterwards cardinal, 1479, 1605.
Bendeloos, Chr., of Berdefeld, 1285.
Bene, Wm., g. 506 (7).
....., John, g. 1207 (10).
Benet, William, LL.D., archdeacon of Dorset, 28, 33, 54, 56, 68, 93, 98, 122, 151, 167, 190, 205, 227, 231, 245, 255, 326–8, 363, 368–9, 414, 419, 422, 427–8, 454, 464, 467, 484, 489, 492–3, 511, 517–8, 520, 539, 557, 580, 586, 593–4, 599, 610–1, 614, 691, 696, 707, 711, 731–2, 738, 744, 747–8, 755, 777–8, 780–3, 785, 790, 792, 796–7, 816, 831, 833–5, 846, 886–7, 889, 891–2, 971, 974, 1007, 1025, 1032, 1037, 1080, 1095–6, 1127, 1171–3, 1198, 1253, 1285 ix., 1315, 1321, 1431, 1482, 1493, 1503, 1522, 1547, 1601, 1612 (2), 1659–60, 1662, 1667:—App. 21, 23, 25, 26:—pp. 304, 306, 311, 318, 320, 322, 325.
....., ..., letters from, 54, 68, 93, 98, 122, 245, 369, 414, 428, 467, 484, 520, 777, 785, 796, 889, 891–2, 971, 974, 1096, 1127, 1171, 1173, 1315, 1431, 1503, 1601, 1659.
....., ..., letters to, 33, 206, 326–7, 368, 454, 464, 586, 599, 611, 732, 755, 792, 816, 831, 833, 886–7, 1007, 1025, 1037, 1493, 1522.
....., ... his handwriting, 206, 369, 414, 467, 484, 520.
....., ..., his servant Thomas, 586.
Benet, ——, 165.
....., ——, 817 (2).
....., Dr., chancellor of Sarum, 1755, p. 757 (?) [His name is not in Le Neve's list.]
....., John, 1492.
....., John, tailor, uncle of Dr. Wm. Benet, pp. 318, 320, 322.
....., Ric., 1297, 1494, 1555 (2, 3).
....., Thos., g. 909 (7).
Benet—*cont.*
....., Thos., Dr., 182.
....., William, yeoman of the Princess's stable, 1779 ii.
Benger, Ri., letter from, 666.
Benhale, Suff., g. 1207 (37).
Benham, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Benneg, John, letter from, 1723.
Benningfeld, Benyngfeld, &c., Mr., 273.
....., Sir Edmund, 1694 ii. (Norf.)
....., Sir Thos., 1694 ii. (Norf.):—g. 166 (12).
Bennington (Benyngton), Herts, g. 559 (29).
Benoist, Dr. *See* Benet, Dr. William.
Benolt, Bennolt, or **Bunolt, John,** of Calkwell, the King's secretary at Calais, 591, 944, 1039, 1283–4, 1374 (2), 1465, 1528, 1530, 1540, 1569, 1621–2, 1644, 1654, 1703 iii.
....., ..., letters from, 591, 944, 1039, 1283–4, 1540, 1569, 1621–2, 1644, 1654. *See also* Calais, Secretary of.
Benolt, Thos., Clarencieux king-of-arms, 26, 65 ii., 666, 944, 1039, 1274 (3), 1283–4, 1777:—App. 98:—p. 311:—g. 1598 (3).
....., ..., letter to, 1283.
....., ..., book of the visitation of, 667.
Benson, John, 1592.
Bensted, Edw., g. 166 (57).
....., Jocosa, g. 166 (57).
Benstede, John de, g. 559 (29).
Benston, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Bentley, Great, Essex, 679.
Bentley, Suff., g. 220 (4), 1598 (6).
Bentley, Dr. ——, physician, 686:—pp. 305, 307.
....., Dav., clk., g. 364 (2).
....., John, 1694 ii. (Nhbd.):—g. 119 (53), 909 (23).
....., Will., 1694 ii. (Cumb.):—g. 559 (32), 766 (19).
Benyngfeld. *See* Benningfeld.
Berde, Wm., 1492.
Berden, prior and convent of, g. 506 (12).
Berdwell, Rob., g. 364 (19).
Bere (Kyngesbeare or Westbeare) forest, Hants, g. 119 (58).
Berechurch, Essex, letters and documents dated at, 1214:—g. 1207 (43, 46, 47), 1270 (1).
Bereham, 446.
Beremuch, Worc., g. 119 (5).
Bereworth, Th., g. 1139 (16).
Berpo, N. Wales, g. 1499 (1).
Berpo, St. Bynor, church of, Bangor dioc., g. 1499 (1).
Bergavenny. *See* Abergavenny.
Berghen op Zoom (Berghes, Belgues, Barrow, Barrughe, &c.), 148, 618, 828, 941.
....., letters dated, 26, 65 i. ii., 246–7, 585, 739, 753, 789.

Berghes, ——, lord, 148, 459, 739, 813.
Bergholt, Suff., g. 220 (4).
Berkeley (Barkeley), Glouc., g. 166 (22).
Berkeley, Thomas lord (1523–32), 394, 1694 ii. (Gl.) :—p. 749:—g. 119 (70).
Berkeley, Wm. marquis of (t. Hen. VII.), g. 166 (22).
Berkeley (Barkeley), ——, 1486.
Berkeley or Barkeley:
....., Eliz., g. 166 (42).
....., John, g. 166 (42).
....., Sir John, g. 364 (2).
....., Ric., g. 166 (42).
Berkeley's lands, 1714.
Berkeley Horns, manor of, 394.
Berker. *See* Barker.
Berkhampstead, Herts, 405:—g. 627 (24).
Berkshire, 6 (18), 173, 1694 ii.:—g. 980 (7), 1370 (19, 23).
....., sheriff of. *See* Oxfordshire.
Berkyng. *See* Barking.
Bermondsey, abbot of, 1663.
....., Ric. (*qu.* Robert?), abbot of, 1694 ii. (Surr.)
Bernard (Bernardi), Matthew. *See* Banco, Bernardi de la.
Berne, Swiss canton, men of, 495.
Berneby, York, g. 119 (28).
Berners in Brenchesley, Kent, 904, 1351.
Berners, lady, p. 307.
Berners (Barnes), John Bourchier, lord, chancellor of the Exchequer, deputy of Calais, 156, 370 v., 787, 857–8, 1041, 1219, 1543, 1569, 1600, 1694 ii. (Norf.), 1703 ii., 1708 (note), 1710, 1715.
pp. 315, 320, 754, 758.
g. 166 (12), 166 (48, 59), 278 (5, 39), 318 (5, 14, 37), 506 (4), 559 (8, 12), 909 (35), 1065 (16), 1207 (32, 39), 1499 (10), 1598 (8).
....., ..., letters from, 787, 857, 1219.
....., ..., sig. of, 1703 ii.:—g. 278 (39), 318 (14, 37).
Berners, Wm., g. 838 (28).
Bernes in Brenchesley, Kent, 904, 1351.
Bersford, ——, 479.
Berthelemy, Jean, president of the Parliament of Toulouse, 363.
Berthelot (Bartelot), John, King's printer, 952, 1320.
....., Thos., p. 322.
Berthereau, L'Esleu, secretary to Montmorency, letter from, 502.
Bertinus, Guronus, 115, 686, 1547, 1648:—App. 5 :—pp. 313, 315–6, 321, 323.
Berton. *See* Barton.
Berton, the, 1604.
Berton, g. 119 (17).
Berton, Norf. *See* Barton-Bendish.
Berwick on Tweed, 163–4, 244, 681, 832 1047, 1202, 1460, 1558–9, 1635, 1655 1670.
pp. 314, 325.
g. 559 (20), 838 (21), 1065 (15), 1499 (30).
....., letters dated at, 1047, 1630, 1655, 1670, 1674.
....., treaty of, 1776.
....., castle of, 1630.
....., tower of the white wall, 1630.
....., captain of. *See* Clifford, Sir T.
....., garrison of, 1630, 1670.
....., lieutenant of (in 1494). *See* Tiler, Sir Wm.
....., treasurer of (1530). *See* Lawson, Geo.
....., officers of, g. 80 (31), 119 (30), 220 b (4), 838 (17), 1065 (17) 1499 (29).
Berwick bounds, 1286, 1367.
Berwick, Sussex, 579, 1069.
Bery. *See* Bury.
Beryer, Thos., warden of the Grey Friars of Blois, 458.
Beryton, John, g. 119 (12).
Besançon, treasurer of. *See* Bonvalot.
Beskewood park, 726:—g. 119 (65).
Besse, Gise, 1492 ii.
Best, Peter, 1492 ii.
Beste, Ric., g. 1370 (5).
Beteley, Staff., g. 318 (38).
Beterton, Berks, g. 627 (23).
....., West, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Bethica. *See* Andalusia.
Bettys, Jas., 1694 ii. (Hants) :—g. 166 (15).
....., John, 35.
Beunolt. *See* Bunolt.
Beures, lord. *See* Bourgogne, Adolphus.
Beve, Th., g. 364 (11).
Beverley, Yorksh., 572, 656, 822, 1123, 1688:—g. 838 (30).
....., letters dated at, 1123, 1688.
Beverley, provost of. *See* Winter, Thos.
....., steward of. *See* Babthorpe, Wm.
....., town-clerk of, 1285 x.
Beverley, Thos., 725.
Bewcastle, Cumb., 477, 1246, 1394 :—g. 220 b. (9).
Bewcastle Dale, g. 220 b (14), 1370 (20).
Bewley, Hants, 259.
Bewmanoir, letter dated, 1146, 1233.
Bewdeley (Bowdeley), Worc., g. 166 (47), 364 (1).
Beweke, Ric., g. 364 (11).
....., Wm., g. 364 (11).
Bewper, g. 166 (32).
Bexley, 1733.
Beygham Abbey. *See* Begham.
Beynam, Geo., letter from, 1724.
Beyne, Will., abbot of Burton-on-Trent, g. 119 (21).

Beyny, ——, 1518.
Beyston, John, 1576.
Biawoir, Ric., g. 506 (17).
Biddenden, Kent, 1678.
Big (?), ——, 1711.
Biggis, Rob., p. 320.
....., Thos., p. 318.
Bigod or Bygot :—
....., Edm., g. 119 (28).
....., Sir Fras., 1694 ii. (Yorks. E. R.) :—g. 838 (30).
....., Guyllerme, g. 1499 (12).
....., John, 906.
Bilbye, Ric., letter from, 1289.
Bill, John, 215.
Billeheult, Giles, clk., g. 506 (28).
Billesby, Sir Andrew, 1694 ii. (Linc. L.) :—g. 119 (14), 278 (17), 838 (27).
Billing, Great, Northt., 403 :—g. 627 (22).
Billings, Ric., p. 306.
Billington, Staff., g. 364 (29).
Billy Myre, on the Borders, 1635.
Bilney, Thos., the martyr, 372–3, 522, 560, 569, 607, 928.
....., ..., letters from, 373 ii. iii.
....., ..., homilies by, 372.
....., ..., martyrdom of, 522.
....., ..., his speech at his execution, 372 (3).
Bilsington, priory of, 1735.
Bind, Michell, 370 iv.
Binding, books in ancient, 1, 3, 5 (4, 8).
Binsey, Oxf., g. 1370 (23).
Binzie, in Hungary, 1223.
Birch (Byrch), Mr., 233, 668.
....., Thos., groom of the Chamber, p. 310.
....., Wm., 877 :—g. 766 (2).
Bircheholte, 1454.
Bird, Byrde, Burde, &c.:—
....., Henry, 952.
....., Henry, yeoman of the bows, pp. 306, 322, 753, 759, 760.
....., Henry, yeoman usher of the Chamber, p. 322.
....., John, 823, 1009, 1309 :—g. 278 (40).
....., Wm., 952.
Birkenhed, Rauff, 123.
Birling, Kent, 1310 :—g. 909 (36).
Birmingham, Warw., g, 1370 (23).
Birmingham, ——, Justice of the Council of Ireland, 398.
Bisbrooke, Rutland, g. 1370 (23).
Biscathorpe (Byskerthorp), Linc., g. 1598 (7).
Biscayans, 1407.
Bishop, Thos., 402.
Bishopp or Bysshop, Wm., g. 220 (26), 364 (2).
Bishop Burton, Yorksh., 656.
....., letters dated at, 774, 924, 1327.
Bishop's Hall, farm, 1083.
Bishop's Lynn, Norfolk, g. 278 (17), 1598 (25).
Bisshopeichyngton, canonry and prebend of, g. 1598 (17).
Bishops, The, 1013, 1020.
Bishopston (Bisshepiston) *alias* Elsborne, ch., Salisb. dioc., g. 278 (38).
Bisley, Thos., York herald, pp. 311–2, 315.
Blackden, John, clk., g. 1207 (30).
Black Friars, —— Holmys, proctor of the, 1209.
Blackheath, pp. 753, 758.
Black Hill, the, near Berwick, 1460, 1635.
Blag, Sir ——, 387.
....., Rob., g. 1499 (23).
Blakberde, Hen., g. 838 (22).
Blake, Wm., g. 559 (16).
Blakenhall, Wm., g. 1598 (12).
Blakemore or Blakamore, Essex, 1792:—g. 119 (48), 766 (2).
....., priory of, g. 766 (2).
....., prior of. *See* Goodwin, Thos.
Blakeney, Norf., 884, 1706 iii. :—g. 766 (22, 23).
Blakesale, Suff., g. 1207 (37).
Blakforbye, 1790.
Blakton, Wm., 1492.
Blanche, John, p. 749.
Blanche Rose. *See* Pole, Edm. de la.
Blanke, ——, 543.
Bleke, Henry, of London, 381.
Blenkinsop, Thos., 1677, 1694 ii. (Westmo.):—g. 166 (16).
Blesely, Wm., g. 1598 (7).
Bletyshoo, Beds, g. 1499 (33).
Blewbery, Berks, 1792 :—g. 627 (18.)
....., prebend of, in Salisbury, 47, 264, 285, 1351.
Blidworth, Notts, 726 iii.
Blithe, David, Dingwell pursuivant, p. 313.
Blithman, ——, 96.
Blois, 864 :—p. 752.
....., warden of Grey Friars at. *See* Beryer, Thos.
Blockeley, Worc., g. 1065 (8).
Blofflemyng, Cornw., g. 119 (71).
Bloflenmy, merchant of, g. 318 (14).
Blokelond, Bucks, g. 909 (21).
Blont. *See* Blount.
Blosio, ——, Pope's secretary, 738, 1242, 1566.
Blosse, Hen., g. 220 (4), 1598 (6).
Blot, Gregory, 379.
Blount, Chas., afterwards lord Mountjoy, (1535–45), 145.
Blount, Blont, &c.:—
....., Alice, 1537, 1571.
....., Geo., g. 166 (47).
....., John, letter from, 632.
....., Sir John, 1285 vi. :—g. 166 (47).

Blount, Blont, &c.—*cont.*
....., Kath., widow of Sir John, 1285 vi.
....., Ric., 1537, 1571.
....., Walt., g. 119 (56), 838 (35), 1598 (13).
....., Sir Wm. *See* Mountjoy, lord.
Blowe, Thos., g. 766 (27).
Bluemantle pursuivant, 1274 (3):—p. 748.
Blunte. *See* Blount.
Blythe, Geoff., LL.D., warden of King's Hall, Cambridge, g. 766 (37).
Blythe, Geoff. *See* Coventry and Lichfield, bp. of.
Bocher. *See* Butcher.
Bockhampton, Bokonton, or Bokyngton, Berks, g. 627 (23).
....., East and West, g. 318 (9).
Boddington, Glouc., 403.
Bodenham (Bodnam), Thos., 1694 ii. (Heref.):—g. 119 (12), 166 (59).
Bodington, Bucks, g. 1370 (23).
Bodyngton, g. 627 (22).
..... in Wardon, Northt., g. 392 (2).
Bodon, William, letter from, 633.
Body, Will., Cromwell's servant, 1442, 1475, 1639.
....., ..., letter from, 1475.
Boerius, Ber., chancellor of Genoa, 1057.
Bofeld, Wm., g. 1139 (11).
Bohemians, the, 1223.
Bois, Ric., 1663.
Boissot, Charles, 911.
Bokkyng, Lionel, g. 220 (4), 1598 (6).
Bokonton. *See* Bockhampton.
Boknell, Fras., 1312 ii.
Boland, Hen., 665.
Bolayn, Ant. de, p. 748.
Bole, Thaddeus, g. 1139 (27).
Boleyn, Anne, (sometimes called **lady Anne Rochford,**) **marchioness of Pembroke** (1532), queen of Henry VIII. (1533–6), 11, 12, 24, 45, 61, 64, 70, 105, 112, 120, 148, 171, 176, 216, 238, 275, 283, 287, 308, 340, 361, 367, 416, 432, 472, 476, 488, 492, 512, 546, 563, 565, 594, 614–5, 628, 686, 966, 723, 744, 746–8, 750, 809, 834, 846, 850, 907, 941, 952, 1013, 1063, 1097, 1114, 1135, 1145, 1165, 1187, 1202, 1256, 1274, 1285 ix., 1292, 1299, 1316, 1324, 1364, 1366, 1377, 1398, 1420, 1429, 1434, 1448, 1459, 1484–5, 1509, 1524–5, 1538, 1545–6, 1548, 1564, 1633, 1642, 1679 (2), 1680, 1885:—App. 10, 36:—pp. 747–54, 757–9, 760–1.
....., ..., g. 506 (16), 1139 (32), 1207 (7), 1370 (1–3), 1499 (23).
....., ..., letter from, 12.
....., ..., created marchioness of Pembroke, 1274.
Boleyn, Eliz., countess of Wiltshire and Ormond, wife of Sir Thos., and mother of Anne Boleyn, 12, 488, 686, 720 (11), 952, 1711.
....., ..., her servant, pp. 317, 323.
Boleyn, George, son of Sir Thos. called **lord Rochford,** master of the Buckhounds (1528), 686, 882, 1705.
pp. 305–6, 312, 314–5, 317–19, 321, 323, 749, 751.
g. 364 (28).
....., ..., his servant, pp. 308.
....., ..., his wife lady Rochford, 686, 1484.
Boleyn, Mary, called lady Mary Rochford, eldest daughter of Thos. earl of Wiltshire, and widow of William Cary, 686, 1484:—pp. 306, 752.
....., ..., servant of, p. 317.
Boleyn, Sir Thos., viscount Rochford (1525), **earl of Ormond and Wiltshire** (1529–38), Lord Privy Seal (1530–6), 11, 40, 62, 112, 148, 204, 216, 251, 287, 315, 375, 447, 460, 476, 488, 533, 564, 628, 636, 643, 672 iii., 686, 688, 712, 737, 805, 840, 850, 882, 907, 927, 952, 962, 1013, 1061, 1117, 1579, 1592, App. 10.
pp. 316–17, 319–20, 322, 325, 755, 758, 760.
....., ..., g. 119 (2, 10–14, 26, 31, 52–56, 64, 69, 70), 166 (8–12, 15–17, 44–46, 60), 278 (16, 22, 31), 364 (28), 457 (6), 506 (16), 766 (10, 38, 39), 838 (9, 12–14, 18–20, 26, 27, 30, 35), 909 (9, 23), 1370 (2).
....., letters to, 315:—App. 10.
....., ..., his chaplain. *See* Barbour.
....., ..., his handwriting, 824.
....., ..., his servant, pp. 307, 323. *See* Glenart, Bertrand.
Boleyn, Mr. ——, pp. 315–6.
....., Mrs. ——, p. 307.
....., Sir Edw., 1641:—p. 747:—g. 80 (29).
....., Sir Jas., 1694 ii. (Norf.):—App. 33:—g. 166 (12).
....., Will., clk., 1285 vii.
Bolla, Balthazar de, p. 305.
....., Barnardyne de, p. 305.
Bollain. *See* Boleyn.
Bollande, Morgan, 1492.
Bollania (Bologna), Alex. de, p. 305.
Bollenoys, Thos., 1492.
Bolles, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Bolles, John, 1604 ii. (Herts):—g. 220 b (5).
....., Marian, 1285.
....., Rob., 1285 i. viii.
....., Wm., 243.
Bollynge, letter dated at, 1100.

Bologna, 24, 30, 31, 68, 73, 92, 158, 171, 197, 274, 229, 421, 478, 556, 586, 695, 731 (2), 737, 747, 889, 972, 1109, 1413, 1422, 1503, 1520, 1547, 1564, 1566–7, 1579, 1586, 1642 :—App. 26 :—pp. 319, 321, 750.

....., meeting of Pope and Emperor at, 1657–62, 1689.

....., letters dated at, 698 n, 1413–4, 1422, 1468, 1625, 1637, 1642, 1648, 1657–61, 1666.

....., governor of. *See* Guicciardini.

Bologna, university of, 327, 781–2, 785, 836 n, 887 :—App. 26.

....., its decision on the King's marriage, 2, 3, 67, 171, 342, 467.

....., opinions of the faculty of law, 197.

....., book on the divorce by a doctor of, 1097–8, 1201.

....., the young man studying at, 1201.

Bologna, bishop of, 281.

Bolstrode. *See* Bulstrode.

Bolton, Yorksh., prior of, 725.

Bolton, Will., prior of St. Bartholomew's, London, g. 978 (23), 1207 (24, 35), 1270 (8).

Bolton Percy, co. of the city of York, 277.

Bolyston, g. 1499 (23).

Bolyvant farm, 1083.

Bonaventura, Fr., of Venice, 5.

Bonavidis (?), 126.

Bonbylow, Louise van, 654.

Bond, John, 654, 1594.

....., ..., letter from, 1594.

....., Robt., clk., g. 1207 (11).

Bonde, ——, 1408.

Bonds, 396.

Bone, Sir Robt., p. 756.

Boner. *See* Bonner.

Boneton, Edw., g. 119 (13).

Bonevixi. *See* Bonvix.

Bonnevyis. *See* Bonvix.

Bonham, John, g. 80 (17), 166 (45).

....., Th., g. 838 (13).

Bonham, Mr. ——, 607.

Bonn, letters dated at, App. 35 i., ii.

Bonner (Boner), **Edmund,** LL.D., afterwards bishop of Hereford and London, 698, 732–3, 742–3, 755–6, 762, 791, 836, 850, 892, 972, 1025, 1095, 1126, 1172, 1198, 1452–3, 1601, 1612, 1658, 1660–1.

....., ..., letters from, 743, 892, 972, 1095, 1126, 1172.

....., ..., letters to, 836, 1198.

....., ..., hand of, 1095.

Bonnivet, Wm., Gouffier, seigneur de, admiral of France (died 1525), 668.

Bononia. *See* Bologna.

Bonroye, John, g. 1499 (12).

Bonvalot, Francis de, treasurer of Besançon, Imperial ambassador in France, 187, 308, 340, 361, 472 :—App. 6.

....., ..., letter to, App. 6.

Bonvesino, Andrea, g. 119 (59).

Bonvix, Bonvice, or Bonvyse :—

....., ——, 888, 1188, 1197 :—App. 27.

....., Anthony, 395, 678, 1285 ix., 1715 (2) :—pp. 310, 312, 321–2, 325.

....., Lawrence, 612, 874–5, 955, 1068, 1715 (2).

Bonynges, St. Peter, ch., near Calais, g. 457 (7).

Bony, Wm., 1064.

Books, heretical, 10, 1016–7.

Books for the King, p. 750.

Boone, Rob., p. 306.

Booth, Charles. *See* Hereford, bp. of.

Bordeaux, 593, 906, 1696, 1785 :—pp. 315, 321.

....., merchants of, g. 80 (12, 13), 766 (13).

Borham, Sussex, g. 80 (5), 220 (10).

Borham Ponde, Sussex, g. 80 (5).

Borlace, Walt., g. 1207 (28).

Borlas, ——, 213.

Borne, manor of, 175, 273.

Borned Wood. *See* Burntwood.

Bornet, 1681.

Borobryge, John, g. 1270 (9).

Borowgh, John, g. 1307 (5).

Borowe, Thos. à Borowe, lord, 1169.

Borradayle, Gawyn, 1317.

Borrame, 947.

Borron, Fras., milliner, 686.

Borstall, Bucks, 47 (6) :—g. 1370 (23).

Borthwick, Wm. lord, 411 ii.

Boston, 1706.

....., letter dated at, 1204.

....., the guild of Our Lady at, 1285 vi.

....., port of, g. 278 (20), 766 (22, 23).

Boston, customer of. *See* Polvertoft, Rob.

....., staple of, mayor and constables of, g. 318 (42).

Boston, Wm., S. T. P., abbot of Burton-on-Trent, g. 166 (53), 278 (25).

....., John, sub-prior of Spalding, 1576.

Bosworth, benefice of, 926.

Bosworth Market, Linc., g. 1370 (17).

Boteler. *See* Butler.

Botetourt, titles of the barony of, 672 iii.

Botfisshe, ——, 1374 (2).

Both, Wm., g. 457 (4).

Bothall, Nthld., letters dated at, 727.

Bothemer, Harry, 628.

Bothwell, Patrick Hepburn, earl of, 1513–34), 595, 609, 1286.

....., ..., his father and grandfather, 595.

....., ..., his signature, 595.

Bottall and Ogle. *See* Ogle.

Botrye, Will., 1391, 1464.
....., ..., letter from, 1391.
Botta, Ascanius, 197 vi.
Botta, Nic., 197 ii.
Botteler. *See* Butler.
Botterworth, ——, 1329.
Boty, Robt., 379.
Boucher, ——, 680.
Boughton, Edw., 1619, 1631 :—p. 323.
....., ..., letter from, 1619.
....., Will., 1694 ii. (Warw.) :—g.838 (26).
Boulloigne, Anth., p. 755.
Boulogne, 564, 1187, 1256, 1292, 1337, 1373, 1484–5, 1523, 1541, 1589, 1591, 1602, 1609, 1633 : —p. 760.
....., letter dated at, 1497.
Bountfloure, Agnes, p. 308.
Bountayn, Th., g. 318 (6).
Bour, Hans, p. 314.
Bourbon (Burbone), tablet of, 1799.
Bourbon, cardinal of, 1776.
Bourbourg, 773, 805, 828, 1147.
....., the abbess and convent of, 1147.
....., diet at, 564, 977, 1056, 1090.
....., English commissioners at. *See* Hacket, Knight, and Tregonwell.
....., Imperial commissioners at. *See* Sauch, J. de le ; Theimseke, Geo. de ; and Taspell, Pierre.
Bourchier, John, lord Berners. *See* Berners, lord.
Bourchier, Bourghchier, &c. :—
....., Sir John, 1694 ii. (Wilts) :—p. 750 :—g. 166 (45), 838 (18).
....., Sir Th., g. 220 b (8).
Bourehouse, Herts, g. 1370 (3).
Bourges, university of, its decision on the King's marriage, 2, 3, 342.
Bourges, archbp. of. *See* Tournon, card.
Bourgogne, Adolphus, sieur de Beures and Campvere, admiral of Flanders, 459.
Bourne, Jas., p. 306 :—g. 1139 (16).
....., John, g. 1139 (16).
Bove, John, g. 364 (11).
Bovell, Ranald, g. 318 (27).
....., Ric., g. 318 (27).
Boveton, Edw., 1694 ii. (Kent) :— g. 278 (31).
Bowbrygge, Roger, 165.
Bowellis, Essex, g. 766 (2).
Bowen, Simon, 1663.
Bowes, Martin, 634, 919.
....., ..., letters from, 634.
....., ..., his handwriting, 919.
....., Rob., 1694 ii. (Cumb., Yorksh., Nthbd., Westmo.):—g. 119 (53), 166 (16), 838 (30), 909 (23), 1499 (24).
Bowland, Humph., g. 119 (15), 766 (27).
Bowle, John, 1257.
Bowlen, ——, p. 323.
Bowlett, Wm., jun., g. 506 (7).
Bowman, Thos., 318.
Bowmer, Jane, 1492.
....., Sir Wm., sen. *See* Bulmer.
Bowre, Wm., 191.
Bowrynge, ——, 1464.
Bowseley, Wm., g. 364 (1).
Bowser, John, g. 978 (23 ii.)
Bowyer, Elena, 1663.
Bowyer, John, bailiff of Petteworth, letter from, 336.
....., Rich., *alias* Stirley, his hand, 376.
....., Wm., 804.
Box, 1361.
Box, John, g. 766 (35).
....., Rob. (son of John), g. 766 (35).
Boxe, Herts, g. 506 (27).
Boxe, Ric. de (t. Hen. 3), g. 506 (27).
Boxsted, Essex, 1351.
Boxworth, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Boyfeld, Eliz., g. 278 (1).
Boyll, Notts, letter dated at, 1085.
Boyvell, Hugh, p. 314.
Boynton, Sir Hen., g. 1207 (5).
....., ..., his daughter (Eliz. Gascoigne), g. 1207 (5).
....., Isabella, g. 1207 (5).
Boyro, Wm., clk., g. 119 (73).
Boys, John, g. 318 (36).
Brabant, 246, 808, 813, 828, 843:—g. 1598 (15).
....., Great Council of, 715, 1114.
Brabazon, Wm., 64, 285, 406 (2), 448, 724 (9), 1221, 1234, 1252, 1274 (5), 1593:—g. 627 (14).
....., ..., letter from, 1234.
Brabschon. *See* Brabazon.
Brabzon. *See* Brabazon.
Bradborne, Edw., clk., g. 80 (21).
Bradbryge, Dr., 6 (18).
Bradbury, Wm., 838 (13).
Bradeston, Anth., g. 1139 (17).
....., Blanche, g. 1139 (17).
....., John, g. 1139 (17).
....., Th., g. 1139 (17).
Bradford, Ric., g. 166 (21).
....., Walter, 725.
Bradley, Staff., g. 364 (29).
....., letter dated, 347.
Bradley, Thos., 1272.
Bradman, Thos., 823.
Bradmer, Emma, g. 364 (16).
Bradshawe, Bradeshawe :—
....., Henry, 823.
....., John, of Osmaston, 1285 v.
....., Nich., g. 909 (1).
....., Ric., of Osmaston, 1285 v.
....., Rog., g. 364 (29).
....., Sir Thos., clk., 117, 142.
....., Will., 1663.
Bradstock, the prior of, 1285 vi.

Bradwardin (Bredwarden), Thos., abp. of Canterbury, 1247.
Bradway, John, 1703 iii.
Bradwell, Bucks, 385, 403:—g. 627 (22).
Bradwell, monastery of, 317, 403 :—g. 627 (22).
....., ..., the prior of. *See* Ashby, John.
Bradwell, Rob., p. 306.
Bradwey, John, clk., g. 220 a (1).
Brafferton, Yorksh., g. 318 (23).
Bragges, Will., 1703 iii.
Braham, Suff., g. 220 (4).
Braillout or Braylout, Wm., g. 559 (39).
Brails, Warw., 631 :—g. 364 (4).
....., vicar of. *See* Burley, Thos.
Braken or Brakyn, Thos., of Cambridge, 282, 1651.
Bramfield, Suff., 165.
Brana, John de, g. 80 (12, 13), 766 (13).
Brande, Thos., 1492 ii.
Brandenburg, Albert of, brother of John Cicero, Grand Master of the Teutonic Order (1510-26), duke of Prussia, 1027, 1131.
Brandenburg, Albert of, son of John Cicero. *See* Mayence, elector of.
Brandenburg, George, marquis of, 1027 :—App. 7.
Brandenburg, Joachim I., marquis of (1499–1535), 151, 474, 1027, 1223.
Brandenburg, John "Cicero," marquis of (1486–99), 749.
....., ..., ..., his daughter Anne, married to Frederick I. of Denmark, 749.
Brandesby, Yorksh. N.R., g. 318 (23).
Brandon, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Brandon, Northumb., 1559.
Brandon, Chas. *See* Suffolk, duke of.
....., Ric., falconer, pp. 306, 762.
Brandonsferye bridge, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Branell, Cornw., g. 278 (12).
Brandred, 446.
Branerdergest, near Berwick, 1460.
Branforth, hospital of Jesus Christ at, 365.
Branham, Ric., p. 305.
Brantchurch. *See* Burnchurch.
Brassell (Brazil ?), 1696.
Braunche, John, 165.
....., Mr. Ric., 165.
Bray, Berks, g. 457 (4).
Bray, Edm. lord, 1154, 1694 ii. (Beds, Bucks, Surr.):—App. 33:—p. 748:—g. 119 (52), 838 (9), 909 (9).
....., ..., his signature, 1154.
....., Sir Edw., 1694 ii. (Suss.):—g. 166 (17), 766 (38).
Brayfield, Ric., 282.
Braym Bassa. *See* Ibrahim Pacha.
Braymounde, John, 1028.
Brecheland, Oxon, g. 1065 (9).
Brecknock (Brekenoke), S. Wales, g. 1270 (6).
Brecon (Brechon), S. Wales, 659 (2) :—g. 80 (8).
Brecon, Robert, prior, and convent of, g. 318 (20).
....., Thomas, prior (t. Hen. VII.), g. 318 (20).
....., castle of, g. 318 (20).
Bredwarden, Thos., archbp. of Canterbury, 1247.
Breme, Ric., p. 754.
Bremen, men of, ("the Bremes,") 1417.
Bremish, water of, 1559.
Brenchesley, Kent, 904, 1351.
Brennus, story of, 45.
Brentmarsche, 1614.
Brente, Wm., g. 119 (26), 909 (7).
Brereton, Irion or Urien, 1285 ix.:—pp. 305, 307, 752.
Brereton, John, clk., g. 220 (11), 627 (20), 1370 (13).
....., Wm., 276, 426, 1285 iv., 1631:—pp. 305, 307.
....., ..., letter from, 1631.
....., Sir Wm., steward of Halton, letter from, 316.
Brerwood, Dr., 1786.
Bresse, Governor of. *See* Monfalconet, Mons.
Bretanberg. *See* Wirtemburg.
Bretland, Jane, 1492.
Bretons robbed by Englishmen, 1696.
Brewer, John, 649.
Brewers of beer, Act touching, 720 (18), 967.
Brewton. *See* Bruton.
Brey, John, g. 119 (8).
Brian, Sir Francis, 45, 47 (5), 56, 105, 151, 154–5, 202, 328, 337, 363, 368, 393, 414, 416, 427, 454, 464, 467, 548, 581, 593, 668, 686, 927, 1316, 1377, 1553, 1694 ii. (Beds, Bucks), 1705.
pp. 304–6, 309, 313, 317, 320–6, 747–8, 754, 758–761.
g. 457 (2), 838 (9), 909 (9, 18).
....., ..., letters from, 56, 151, 155, 202, 368, 427, 454.
....., ..., letters to, 154, 328, 337, 363, 393, 548.
....., ..., his servant Anthony Denny, *q. v.*
....., ..., his servant Harry, 56, 155.
....., ..., two servants of, 1285 vii.
Brian, Lady, 1711.
....., Old Lady, 686.
....., ... her servant, p. 307.
....., ——, 1051.
....., John, pp. 305, 309, 318.
....., Mrs., 1711.
....., Sir Thos., 1715.
Brickhill, Great, (Brikehill,) Bucks, g. 457 (1).
Brickland, 726 iii.
Bridewell. *See under* London.
Bridge (Brigge), Kent, g. 318 (36).

Bridges and highways, Act touching, 48.
Bridges, Brigges, Brudges, &c. *See also* Brugges.
....., Henry, 1694 ii. (Berks).
....., John, 952:—pp. 318, 320:—g. 166 (51), 220 a (8).
....., Sir John, 1694 ii. (Gl., Wilts), 1746:—g. 119 (70), 166 (45), 838 (18).
....., ..., letter from, 1746.
....., Thos., p. 320.
Bridgewater, 1396 ii.
Bridgnorth (Briggenorth), g. 980 (10).
Bridlington, prior of, 725.
Brienne, count of, 1776.
Brigenden, John, 1310, 1386, 1624.
Brigges and Briggs. *See* Bridges.
Brigham ch., 1433.
Brightman, Thos., 408, 606.
....., ..., Joan, wife of, 408.
Bright (Brygbt), Rob., the King's chaplain, g. 978 (25).
Brightwalton, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Brightwell, 405, 508, 600, 1351:—g. 627 (24), 1370 (23).
Brigus, Geo., 1711.
Brill, Bucks, 47 (6):—g. 1370 (23).
Brimpton, g. 1207 (39).
Brindisi, 1291.
Brindisi, archbp. of. *See* Aleander, Jerome.
Brinkehill rectory, Linc. dioc., g. 559 (11).
Brinknell, Dr., 6 (18).
Brinley, Geo., g. 220 (15).
Brion, Ph. Chabot, lord of, count of Neublanche, admiral of France, 474, 1474, 1484–5, 1504, 1523.
....., ..., servant of, g. 838 (3).
Brisgau, 382.
Brisillie, ——, écuyer, 308.
Bristol, Brystowe, &c., 6 (18), 262, 293, 1407:—g. 166 (22), 838 (33), 1370 (23).
....., letter dated, 1675.
....., corporation of, g. 909 (20).
....., merchants or men of, g. 166 (23), 318 (37), 559 (8).
....., sheriffs of, g. 364 (32).
....., cell of [Tewkesbury Abbey?] at, 1737.
....., grammar school in, g. 909 (20).
....., St. Augustin's, abbot of, g. 119 (61).
....., St. Bartholomew's hospital, g. 909 (20).
Bristowe park, Surrey, 128.
Bristowe, Walter, cofferer of Malmesbury, 322.
Briton, Guilliam, ferrier, p. 305.
....., John, g. 627 (31).
Britt, John, g. 119 (26).
Brittany, 668, 864, 906, 1013, 1125, 1256, 1292, 1353, 1429.
....., governor of, *See* Chateaubriand.
Brockland, letter dated, 1614.
Brod', Stephen, of Sirmisch, letter from, 438.
Brodemede, Oxf., g. 1065 (9).
Brodemore, Oxf., g. 1065 (9).
Broderich wood (Cornwall?), 837 (6).
Brograve, Wm., pp. 314, 318.
Brokborowe park, p. 751.
Broke, lord, (*i.e.* Robert, second lord Willoughby de Broke,) depositions touching his will, 795.
Broke, Mr. ——, 663, 670, 684 ii.
....., Dav., g. 119 (70).
....., Edw., 259.
....., Geo. *See* Cobham.
....., John, 1492. *See also* Cobham, lord.
....., Ric., g. 1065 (24).
....., Th., g. 166 (38).
....., Wm., 1248 (1).
....., ..., letter to, 1248 (1).
Brokeley manor at West Greenwich, 872, 1351.
Brokesby or Brokelsby, Rob., g. 119 (14), 838 (27).
Brokesby, Thos., 1694 ii. (Leic., Northt.):—g. 119 (25), 166 (10), 278 (16), 838 (14).
Brokett, Edw., 1694 ii. (Herts):—g. 119 (11).
....., John, 1694 ii. (Herts).
Brokye (?), Mr., 312.
Brome, John, 1694 ii. (Oxf.):—g. 119 (54), 278 (22), 1207 (29), 1598 (10).
Bromefeld, 23:—g. 766 (2).
Bromefeld, Geoffrey, pp. 308, 324.
Bromehill. *See* Broomhill.
Bromeley, ——, g. 627 (14).
....., Geo., 1694 ii. (Gl., Heref., Shrops., Worc.):—g. 119 (12, 56, 70), 166 (46, 60), 627 (6), 838 (12, 35).
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Shrops.)
Bromere, Hants, prior of. *See* Finch, Wm.
Bromesgrove, Worc., seneschal of, g. 80 (26).
Bromfild, John, g. 278 (27).
Bromham, Wilts, 322, 607.
....., vicar of. *See* Patynson, John.
Bromley, Blumley, or le Bromeley, Wm., clk., g. 318 (15).
Bromys in Lomwod, Kent, 1351.
Broode, Gerard, falconer, p. 303.
Brooke, David, 1694 ii. (Gl.)
....., Ralph, 1374 (2).
Broomhill or Bromehill, Norf., g. 766 (4).
....., priory of 1285 v.:—g. 766 (4).
Broomhill, prior of. *See* Fynch, Will.
Brosard, Mich., p. 305.
Brossier, Peter, g. 1499 (12).
Brotton, g. 1207 (17).
Broughe, Ph., clk., g. 559 (11).

Broughton, ——, p. 315.
....., Katherine, pp. 312, 315.
....., Anne, g. 318 (21).
....., John, g. 318 (21).
....., Michael, g. 1207 (43 ii.)
Brounkalowe, barony, 537.
Brown, Sir Anthony, 128, 686, 927, 1295, 1350–1, 1694 ii. (Surr.):—p. 309, 747, 752:—g. 364 (28).
....., ..., his cook, p. 755.
Browne or Brown :—
....., ——, 228, 1064 (2), 1206, 1466:—p. 759.
....., ——, lady, 686:—p. 307.
....., Dr. Clement, 1678.
....., Francis, 1694 ii. (Linc. K.H., Rutl.):—g. 119 (54, 64, 69), 838 (19), 1598 (10).
....., George, 787.
....., George, prior of Austin Friars, 1028:—g. 1499 (12).
....., Humphrey, serjeant-at-law, 1445, 1694 ii. (Ess.):—g. 119 (53), 166 (16), 838 (13, 16, 30), 990 (23).
....., John, 823, 1694 ii. (Ess., Midd.):—g. 119 (26), 166 (8), 318 (6), 364 (16), 766 (6), 838 (13), 909 (7), 1139 (30).
....., lady Lucy, pp. 316, 324.
....., Marian, 1492.
..... Sir Matt., 1694 ii. (Surr.):—g. 119 (52), 909 (36).
....., Ric., 1374 (2), 1492.
....., Rob., 635, 822, 1694 ii. (Linc. K.):—g. 119 (69), 278 (17).
....., ..., letter from, 635.
....., Roger, 1492 ii.
....., Thos., 928, 1694 ii. (Linc. H.) :—g. 220 b (1), 278 (20).
....., Sir Weston, 1650.
....., Wm., 226, 1068, 1697:—p. 759.
Broyde or Bwyde, Th., g. 1065 (27).
Bruce, Ric., g. 838 (9).
Brudenell, Sir Rob., g. 278 (13).
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Linc. K., Northt., Rutl.):—g. 119 (55, 69), 166 (11), 838, (14).
Brudges. *See* Bridges.
Brudgetowne, 198.
Bruerton. *See* Brereton.
Bruges, 27, 39, 564, 654, 662, 811, 1068.
....., letters dated, 46.
Bruges, Ric., letter from, 1725.
Brugges, Will., first Garter king-of-arms, App. 38 (2).
Brugge, John, g. 980 (1).
....., Roland, 1694 ii. (Heref.):—g. 119 (12).
Brumanus, Joseph Maria, 197 i.
Brundish, chantry of, 653.
....., ..., master of the. *See* Heycer, John.
Brunet, John, g. 978 (27).
Brunswick, Ernest duke of, letters to, 1352:—App. 7.
Brunswick, Othericus duke of, 1027.
Brunswick, Philip duke of, letter to, 1352 (2).
Bruschettus, Ant., 1414.
Brussels, 26, 65, 100, 118, 247, 324, 532, 542, 564, 618, 739, 748, 813, 869, 888, 911, 1554, 1613.
....., letters dated, 69, 99, 100, 109, 126, 127, 315, 349, 366, 425, 459, 482, 503.
Brute, Ric., 1694 ii. (Bucks).
Bruton (Brewton), Soms., g. 978 (9).
....., abbey of, 935, 961, 1304, 1340:—g. 166 (49).
....., ..., letter dated at, 961.
....., ..., Wm., abbot of, 961:—g. 978 (9).
Bryan, Bryant. *See* Brian.
Brymycham, 657.
Bryne, Roger, pp. 319–20.
Bryngewood park, 913.
Brysard, Ric., 1696.
Brytwell. *See* Brightwell.
Buccleugh, the laird of, 1101, 1367, 1559.
Buckden, 1046, 1127, 1156.
Buckhounds, master of the. *See* Rochford, Geo. lord.
Buckingham, duchy of, 397, 1714 :—g. 1207 (43 ii.)
Buckingham, Edward duke of, (beheaded 1521,) 563, 841, 896, 1679 (2), 1711, 1715:—g. 80 (8), 166 (4, 5, 19, 32), 278 (7, 32), 318 (10. 17, 26), 364 (25, 27, 29),* 506 (16, 20), 978 (14), 980 (7), 1139 (4 ii. 6), 1207 (31).
Buckingham, Eleanor duchess of, 659, 841:—g. 80 (8), 119 (50), 278 (7, 32*), 318 (10, 17, 26), 364 (25, 27, 29), 506 (20).
....., ..., her servant, p. 307.
Buckinghamshire, 173, 1694 ii.:—g. 364 (16), 838 (9), 1370 (8, 23).
....., sheriffs of. *See* Bedfordshire.
Buckingham, house of, keeper of the, p. 759.
Buckingham's lands, g. 80 (8), 166 (4, 5, 19, 32), 278 (7), 364 (27), 506 (16), 1270 (5, 6).
Buckland (Bukland), Berks, 1351.
Buckland, Kent, 446.
Buckland-Dane, 446.
Buckland, Somers., letters dated at, 1088, 1167, 1225.
Bucklesham, Suff., g. 220 (11).
Buckton, York, g. 766 (29).
Buckton, Ursula, g. 766 (29).
....., Will., g. 766 (29).

* See Errata.

Bucley, Master, p. 751.
Buda, 112, 471, 1027, 1223.
Buda, siege of, 24, 115.
Budde, Th., g. 909 (7).
Budgegood, Ant., 1049, 1285.
Bugbroke ch., Northt., Linc. dioc., g. 909 (29).
Bugby, 1372.
Bugia (?), 126.
Building stone, 261.
Builth, 724 (2).
Builth (Boielthe), g. 978 (8).
Builth (Buelt) castle, constable of (t. Edw. I.), g. 318 (20).
Buisson, Hugh, courier, p. 304.
Bukby, John, g. 627 (19).
Bukkeslawe, Suff., g. 1207 (37).
Bukler, ——, 1155.
Bukley, Rob., 848.
Bukstede, Will., the King's bowyer, pp. 306–7.
Bukton, Ralph, g. 119 (24), 166 (13, 14).
....., Wm., g. 166 (13).
Bulcum, ——, 529.
Bulfortofts in lo. Sherifhoton, Yorks., g. 1065 (15).
Bulkeley, ——, lady, 724 (11).
....., Arthur, g. 838 (8).
....., Chas., 1656, 1694 ii. (Wilts), g. 166 (45), 838 (18).
....., Sir Ric., 357, 682.
....., Rob., 1694 ii. (Hants), g. 166 (15), 1598 (10).
Bull, Dan. John, clk., g. 364 (13).
Bullain, Bullan, &c. *See* Bollain *or* Boleyn.
Bullato, Baltasar, 1303.
Bulles, John, 1492 ii.
Bullion, export of, g. 364 (32).
Bullok, John, g. 166 (38).
Bullokestown in Withiham, Suss., 1351.
Bulls from Rome, Act against bringing, 45.
Bulmer, Sir Wm., g. 119 (53), 166 (16), 909 (23).
Bulmer or Bowmer, Sir Wm., sen., g. 119 (29).
Bulstrode (Bolstrode), ——, 1711.
....., Geo., 1694 ii. (Bucks):—g. 838 (9).
....., lady, pp. 747, 753.
Bungay, Suff., 165.
....., letters dated at, 769.
Bungay, baily of, 83.
Bungay, prioress of, 165, 1351.
....., vicar of, 165.
Bunolt. *See* Benolt.
Buns, ——, 312.
Bunsale, Wm., g. 119 (71).
Bunwell, Norf., 165.
Burbage, Wilts, g. 278 (28, 33).
Burbanke *alias* Smithson, Wm., S. T. P., g. 119 (60), 220 (6).
....., Wm., D.D., g. 119 (60).
Burbridge, Mr. ——, 586.
Burch. *See* Birch.
Burde, Dr. a White Friar, 6 (18).
Burdet, ——, p. 760.
Buren, ——, count of, 459.
Burges, Alex., g. 364 (11).
....., John, 314 :—g. 364 (23).
Burgh, Norf., g. 364 (35).
Burgh, Thos. lord, 1694 ii. (Linc. L.):—g. 119 (14, 67), 278 (17),* 838 (27).
....., Edw., 1694 ii. (Linc. L.)
....., Sir Edw., g. 838 (27).
Burgo, Andrea del, Ferdinand's ambassador at Rome, 71, 121, 256, 265 (10, 22), 388, 616, 695, 834.
Burgo, Antonio, baron de, nuncio in England, 24, 31, 39, 43, 45, 62, 63, 70, 105, 112, 148, 162, 287, 308, 327–8, 340, 361, 366, 369, 400, 472, 492, 563, 615, 696, 738, 747–8, 762, 809, 831–2, 846, 864, 898, 941, 971, 973, 989, 1013, 1046, 1097–8, 1109, 1165, 1200, 1242, 1256, 1292, 1316, 1364, 1377, 1429, 1567, 1633 :—App. 5.
Burgo, Dr. Nic. del, Friar, 623, 1181:—pp. 304, 313, 748.
Burgos in Spain, 57, 362 (6), 472, 866 :—g. 364 (30).
Burgos, cardinal bp. of. *See* Mendoza, Inigo de.
Burgoyn, Chr., 1694 ii. (Camb.)
Burgundy, 354, 1538.
Burgundy, duke of, 1776.
....., Chas. duke of, (1467–77,) 662.
....., Philip duke of, (1419–67,) 662.
Burgyn, Sir John, 1302.
Burla, ——, lawyer of Placentia, 586.
Burley, Thos., vicar of Brailes and Oxhill, 631.
Burn, lordship of, 1100.
Burnchurch, ——, baron of, 688 ii. (4).
Burnham (Berneham), near Thetford, g. 766 (4).
Burntwood, Staff., 630.
Burrell, John, g. 364 (9).
Burrey, Will., prior of Shelbred, 1285 vi.
Burstwyk, manor of, g. 1207 (31).
Burton, Bishop. *See* Bishop Burton.
Burton, Norf., g. 278 (15).
....., Pemb., 724 (8).
....., Staff., g. 364 (29).
Burton Elyott's Parke, g. 978 (7).
Burton-on-Trent, abbey of, 89 :—g. 119 (21), 166 (53), 278 (25).
....., election of abbot of, 159, 249.
....., abbot of, g. 278 (36). *See* Beyne, Will. :—Boston, Will.

* See Errata.

Burton, ——, 1711.
....., David, p. 310.
....., Hen., pp. 321, 325 :— g. 766 (40).
....., John, g. 1370 (8).
....., Ric., g. 166 (11).
....., Rob., g. 392 (2).
....., Roger, 822.
....., Simon, 526 :—p. 303 :—g. 364 (19), 1370 (10).
Burtour, Ric., 165.
Burwell, John, 981.
Burwike, John, of the Leash, p. 305.
Burxeleis, Peter Rolans, 267–9, 281.
Bury St. Edmund's (Bery), p. 752.
Bury St. Edmunds, the abbot of, 1573, 1719 :—p. 318.
....., ..., letter to, 1719.
....., John, abbot of, 1694 ii. (Suff.) :—g. 119 (2), 559 (27).
....., letter to, 1573.
Bury (Bery), ——, 1582, 1604.
....., young, of Colaton, 1480.
....., John, 1480:—pp. 308, 310–11, 313, 316–8.
Bury, Ric., g. 318 (6).
Busciu. *See* Boissot.
Bushemore, Oxf., g. 1065 (9).
Bushome, Peter, 1715.
Busshe, John, 1663.
Busshey, Edmund, 1694 ii. (Linc. K.) :—g. 119 (69).
Bushley, Worc., bailiff of, g. 119 (16).
Busshement (or Bissemede), prior of, g. 166 (27).
Bustarde (Busterd), John, 914, 1694 ii. (Oxf.) :—g. 119 (54), 278 (22), 1207 (29).
Busted, Will., the King's bowyer, g. 838 (2).
Bustynge, Dorothy, g. 318 (4).
....., John, g. 318 (4).
Butcher (Bocher, &c.), Colnet, 370 ii.
Butchers and tan-houses, Act touching, 370.
Bute pursuivant, of Scotland. *See* Hert, Rob.
Butler, lord James, son of Piers, earl of Ormond, treasurer of Ireland, (1532,) 672 iii., 1061, 1675 :—g. 1207 (15).
....., Thos. seventh earl of Ormond. *See* Ormond.
Butler, Botler, &c. :—
....., Bartholomew, Hammes pursuivant, p. 316.
....., Sir Edmund, 688 ii. (2.)
....., Humph., 1492.
....., John, 1703 iii. :—g. 364 (16).
....., Sir Philip, 1694 ii. (Herts) :—g. 119 (11), 1598 (12).
....., Piers. *See* Ossory, Earl of.
....., Robert, 1396, 1795.
....., Wm., g. 364 (16).
Butley, letter dated at, 1155.
....., the prior of. *See* Manning, Thos.
Butt (or **Buttes**), **Wm., M.D,** the King's physician, 686, 1197, 1226 :—pp. 305, 760 :—g. 909 (30), 1370 (4).
....., Will., son of the preceding, g. 909 (30).
....., Wm., 1169 :—g. 220 (4), 1598 (6).
Buttetorte. *See* Botetourt.
Button, ——, 1238.
....., Wm., letters from, 571, 1496.
Buttre, Mr., ——, 663.
Buttry, Wm., 1285 ix. :—pp. 313, 324.
Byblyns in Uske, g. 1499 (23).
Byfeld in Wardon, Northt., g. 392 (2).
Byfelde, p. 753.
Byfleet park, p. 751.
....., keeper of, p. 755.
Bygot. *See* Bigod.
Byknaker, Essex, 259.
Byland, Yorksh., abbey of, App. 34.
....., abbot of, 725 :—g. 978 (6).
Bylegh, Essex, 803.
Bylley, 726 iii.
Bynd, Joan, prioress of Halywell, 877, 1691.
Byrd. *See* Bird.
Byrgett, Harry, 1492.
Byrkhed, Wm., g. 364 (11).
Byrnand, John, 541, 1123.
....., ..., letter from, 541.
Byron, Sir John, 1694 ii. (Notts) :—g. 166 (9), 627 (21).
Byrton, ——. *See* Barton, Thos.
Byselle, Hen., 952.

C.

Cabrero, Juan, chamberlain of Ferdinand the Catholic, 362 (2).
....., Martin, comendador, nephew of Juan, viceroy in Sardinia, 362 (2).
Cace, Brian, clk., g. 166 (20).
Cacy, Wm., g. 166 (38).
Cadden, Hexham, Nthld., 822.
Cadden, provost of. *See* Rowle, George.
Cade, ——, 976.
Cademore, Oxon, g. 1065 (9).
Cadwallader, blood of, prophecy concerning, 1679 (2).
Caen (Cane) stone, 1487.
Caerleon (Carleon or Kaerlion), S. Wales, g. 1270 (14), 1499 (23).
Caermarthen, 724 (2):—g. 978 (7, 8).
....., letters dated at, 552, 1120.
Caermarthen castle, 1120.
Caermarthen and Cardigan, sheriff of. *See* Thomas, Sir Wm.
Caermarthen, New, 724 (4).
Caernarvon, 123, 449.
Cæsar. *See* Chas. V., emperor.
Cæsar, Jeronimo del, 1538.
Cæsarinus, cardinal. *See* Cesarini.

Cæsis, Frederick de, cardinal, 345, 731, 971, 1322, 1566.
....., ..., letter to, 345.
Cage, the, Kent, park of, g. 506 (16).
Caigni, ——, agent of Cardinal di Medicis, 881.
Cajetan, cardinal, Thos. de Vio, bp. of Gaeta, 524.
Calais, documents relating to, 370, 1510, 1537, 1571, 1580–1, 1606–7, 1611, 1615, 1702–5.
....., the King's visit to, 1232, 1373–4, 1392, 1484–5, 1492, 1494, 1633, 1652, 1704:—App. 33.
....., churches of, with their incumbents, 1703 iii.
....., brewer of, g. 766 (23).
....., butchers of, purveyor for the, g. 766 (21).
....., commission to pull down ditches at, 1548.
....., fortification of, 370, 1495.
....., garrison of, 661, 1622, 1668.
....., grain for, 884.
....., knights made at, 1502.
....., money of, 1600.
....., French payments made at, g. 1065 (1–5).
....., repairs at, 787–8.
....., ..., surveyor of. *See* Lambert, Wm.
....., victualling of, 381, 1703:—g. 766 (21, 23).
....., mentioned, 62, 100, 120, 222, 238, 315, 327, 397, 503, 512, 537 (3), 564, 650, 664, 884, 896, 946, 957, 1090, 1168, 1187, 1202, 1231–3, 1237, 1256, 1283, 1292, 1300, 1308, 1315–6, 1337, 1377, 1386, 1395, 1411, 1434, 1445, 1464–7, 1469, 1473–4, 1491, 1504–5, 1511, 1515, 1523–4, 1528–30, 1538, 1540, 1547–8, 1556, 1561, 1564, 1579, 1589, 1593 (2), 1600, 1602, 1626–7, 1640, 1659, 1706, 1708, 1714, 1756 (2):—App. 24.
pp. 311, 315, 320, 323–4, 754, 760–1.
g. 80 (24), 978 (2, 22), 1270 (17).
....., letters and documents dated at, 591, 787, 857, 870, 896, 944, 957, 1039, 1041–2, 1219, 1283–4, 1294, 1507, 1511, 1522, 1529, 1537, 1544, 1569, 1580, 1621–2, 1640, 1654:—App. 24, 38 (2).
g. 119 (45), 1499 (30), 1598 (1, 8, 12, 19, 21–2).
....., treaties dated at, 1481 i. ii., 1776.
Calais, places in and near:—
Andren, 1703 iii.
Armytage (Irmytage) or King's storehouse, 370 ii. iii. v.–vii.
Balingham, 1703 iii.
Beauchamp's (Becham's) bulwark, 1495.
Beauchamp tower, 787–8, 149 .
Calais—*cont.*
Blockhouse, the, 1484.
Bocard, 1703 iii.
Bollen gate, 370, 1495.
Bullyn gate strete, 370 ii.
Bullyn well, 370 v.
Bonynges, 1703 iii.
Calkwell, 1703 iii.
....., John of. *See* Benolt, John.
Camp or Campe, 1703 iii.:—g. 220 a (1).
Castle, 370, 788, 1495.
Collway, 370 v.
Colne, ch. of, 1703 iii.
Colne, bailiff of, 1510.
Corn market, 1611.
Cowlane, 1537, 1571.
Crane, The, 370 ii.
Devellyn Tower, 370 vii., 788, 1495.
Dikeland, 1495.
Dongeon, 788.
East Bray, 370 ii.
East Jetty, 370.
Englishman brickkiln, 370.
Exchequer House (or Cheker), 370, 1374 (2), 1492 ii., 1510, 1600.
Exchequer or Farthing Street, 1537, 1571.
Fisher's gate, the, 788.
Friars, the, 1374 (2).
Froyton, 1703 iii.
Hammes. *See under* H.
Hamyswell, 1703 iii.
Haven, 1495.
Herveringham, 1703 iii.
Hoverkerke, 1703 iii.
Irmitage. *See* Armytage.
King's gate, 1492 ii.
Lantern gate, 370, 787–8, 1492 ii., 1495, 1510.
Lovell's Bray, 370 ii.
Marke. *See under* M.
Mellake, 1703 iii.
Milk gate, 370 v., 788, 1495.
....., Bray, 370 v.
Newenham bridge, 370 ii., 788, 1484, 1495, 1502.
....., capt. of. *See* Palmer, Sir T.
....., tile kiln at, 370 ii.
Newkerke, 1703 iii.
Olderkerke, 1528, 1530, 1540, 1703 iii.
Old Haven, 1580–1.
Ordnance House, 370.
Oye. *See under* O.
Oye sluice, 370.
Pennystrete, 1581.
Pepelynge, 1703 iii.
Prince's bulwark, 1495.
Pytham, 1703 iii.
Risebank, 370, 788, 1484, 1495.

Calais—*cont.*
St. Blaise's, 1703 iii.
St. Martin's Hill, 370.
St. Nicasse's, 1703 iii.
St. Mary's, 1703 iii.:—g. 909 (6).
St. Nicholas, 1537, 1571, 1580–1, 1611, 1615, 1703 iii.:—g. 278 (37).
St. Nicholas street, 1580, 1607.
St. Peter's, 1703 iii.:—g. 909 (6).
St. Peter's ferry, 370 ii.
Skalys, 1703 iii.
Searcher's tower, 788.
Shaking tower, 788.
Show lane, 1581, 1607, 1611.
Sluice, the Great and Little, 370 iv. v.
Slymes, 1703 iii.
Staple Hall, 1484.
Staple Inn, 1374 (2), 1510.
Swan brewhouse, 370.
Town hall, 1611.
Wardrop, the King's, 370 iv.
Water gate, the, 788.
West Bray, 370 ii.
....., gate, 370 iii.
West jetty, 370.
Wool-houses, 1600, 1607.
Calais, officers at, viz.:—
council of, 1600.
....., letter from, 787.
deputy of. *See* Berners, J. lord:—Wingfield, Sir Robert.
comptroller of. *See* Howard, Edm. lord.
lieutenant of. *See* Wallop, Sir John.
marshal of. *See* Ringley, Sir Edw.
master mason of, 1705.
mayor of, 1510. *See* Tate, Thos.
mayor and staplers of, p. 316.
officers of, 564:—g. 119 (33), 166 (48), 220 (14), 278 (40), 318 (5), 364 (3), 506 (4), 627 (9), 1598 (8).
porter of (Sir Chr. Garneys?), 1445.
retinue of, 1504:—g. 318 (5).
secretary of, letter to, 758. *See* Benolt, J.
soldiers of, g. 220 (22), 278 (37).
spears of, 686:—g. 318 (5).
staple and staplers of, 661, 805, 1510, p. 316.
....., mayor of the, g. 1065 (32).
....., merchant of, g. 119 (7).
surveyor-general of the King's possessions in. *See* Pawlett, Sir Will.
treasurer of, g. 1370 (22).
vice-treasurer of. *See* Fowler, Rob.
water-bailiff of, 1492 i. ii. *See* Cokeson, John.
Calatayud, 362 (2).
Calatrava, comendador mayor of, 283.
Calcena, ——, secretary, 362 (2).
Calcethorpe (Kaylesthrop), Linc., g. 1598 (7).
Calcote, Bucks, g. 1370 (23).
Caldcote, John, g. 119 (55).
Caldewell, prior of, g. 278 (1).
Caldwall, Nich., g. 278 (37).
Calkwell, John of. *See* Benolt. *See also* Kawkewell.
Calliche, priory of. *See* Calwich.
Calne, John, "fermerer" of Malmesbury, 323.
Calthorpe, 1694 ii. (York, W.R.)
Calthorpe, lady, her servant, p. 307.
....., Sir Philip, 1694 ii. (Norf.):—g. 166 (12).
Calveryng, Rob., g. 119 (53).
Calverley, Sir Hugh, t. Edw. III., App. 38 iii.
....., Wm., 1124, p. 325.
Calverton, Notts, 726 iii.
Calveston, Ireland, g. 364 (12).
Calvete, Dr., inquisitor of Saragossa, 362 (2).
Calwich, monastery of, Staff., 277, 969, 1045, 1234, 1456.
Camarino, duchess of, 179.
Cambage (Gambage), lady, 686.
Cambray, 125, 255, 275, 352, 355, 488, 548, 695, 807, 1091:—App. 8:—pp. 312–3, 315.
....., English ambassadors at, 807.
Cambray, Treaty of, 354, 488, 503, 564, 807, 1056.
Cambridge, 297, 530, 680, 1136, 1762:—App. 37:—p. 749:—g. 838 (1).
....., letters dated at, 271, 798, 847, 1000, 1212, 1309, 1318, 1651, 1700.
....., coroner of the town of, g. 838 (1).
....., mayor of. *See* Chapman, Robert.
....., corporation of, 1651.
Cambridge, University of, 607, 1478:—g. 220 a (5):—p. 758.
....., ..., vice-Chancellor of, 297:—p.749.
....., Christ's College, 47 (5), 394, 619, 720 (2), 798, 847, 1136, 1309, 1789:—g. 766 (4), 1499 (23).
....., ..., master of. *See* Lokwood, Hen.
....., King's College, 803.
....., King's Hall, warden of, g. 766 (37).
....., Pembroke College, 359.
Cambridgeshire, 1694 ii.:—g. 166 (35), 220 a (5), 278 (17), 364 (16).
....., off. of *custos rotulorum,* 1496.
..... and Hunts, sheriff of, 1554:—g. 364 (32), 1598 (10). *See* Elyot, Sir T.
Cambridge, Th., g. 80 (27), 166 (27).
Camelle, John, of Hableneffe, Normandy, 952.
Camelton, Beds, g. 166 (26).
Camers, Old, in Scotland, 1635.
Camerton, Cumb., 1394:—g. 364 (11).
Camery. *See* Cambray.
Camfer. *See* Campvere.
Camp or Campe, near Calais, 1703 iii.:—g. 220 a (1).
Camp, John de, 1492 ii.

Campbell, Colin. *See* Argyle, duke of.
Campbell of Lundy, Sir John, 209, 254, 411.
Campeggio, Laurence, cardinal, bishop of Salisbury, legate with the Emperor, (1531–2,) 30–1, 62, 102, 112, 265 (3), 281, 283, 319, 366, 436, 485, 504, 604, 748, 879–80, 886–7, 971, 1071, 1188, 1197, 1413, 1468, 1656–7:—pp. 303, 306, 311, 315–7.
....., ..., ..., letters from, 366, 1071.
....., ..., ..., his secretary. *See* Florian, Mr.
Camper, Harry, 1272.
Campoden, Glouc., g. 1065 (8).
Camps Myll, g. 1499 (23).
Campucci (Campouche), ——, 1161.
....., John, 1715.
Campvere (Camfer), in Zealand, 946.
Campvere, lord of. *See* Bourgogne, Adolphus.
Camrosse, S. Wales, g. 1370 (3).
Camvell, monastery of, g. 80 (21).
Canabe. *See* Canonby.
Canbery. *See* Canonbury.
Candia, 475.
....., wine of, 1387 note †.
Candiche, Oxf., 1034, 1132, 1166, 1384, 1603.
Candish. *See* Cavendish.
Canfield, Fran., g. 364 (23).
Cangote, Pet., g. 119 (47).
Canmor, Thos. *See* Cannar, Thos.
Cannar, Thos., subdean of Cardinal's (afterwards Henry VIII.'s) Coll., Oxford, 6 (18), 633, 1181, 1285, 1632:—g. 1207 (38).
Cannon, Wm., 1492.
Cannok *alias* Cank, Staff., g. 980 (9).
Cannoppe, Anne, g. 559 (1).
....., Eleanor, g. 559 (1).
....., Hen., g. 559 (1).
....., Margery, g. 559 (1).
Canois, John, 1246.
Canonbury or Canbery, Midd., 1285 vii., 1339.
Canonby, in the Debateable Land, 535, 537, 763, 839, 844, 854 (2).
....., indenture of, 411 ii., 463, 465.
Canonby or Canonby Holm, monastery of, 465.
....., prior of, 411, 465, 537.
....., ..., his bailiff. *See* Graham, John.
Canonsassheby, Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Canterbury, 446, 596, 1232, 1256, 1354, 1377, 1411, 1434, 1484, 1488, 1561, 1593 (2).
pp. 304, 316, 323, 760–1.
g. 220 a (8), 278 (3), 318 (36).
....., letters dated at, 620, 1354, 1386, 1398, 1411, 1465, 1488, 1528, 1530, 1672.
....., mayor of, g. 220 a (8).
....., sheriffs of, g. 364 (32).
Canterbury, places in or near:—
Burgate, ward of, g. 278 (3).
Christchurch cathedral and priory, 446, 1268:—g. 1207 (3).
....., ..., Thos. Goldwell, prior of, 128, 686, 757, 1411, 1465, 1528, 1530, 1540, 1663:—g. 1693 (7).
....., ..., ..., letters from, 1465, 1528.
....., ..., servant of, p. 307.
St. Augustine's Abbey, 446.
....., ..., ——, abbot of, 446, 638.
St. Mary Magdalene, g. 278 (3).
St. Thomas of. *See* Becket, Thomas.
Canterbury, warden of Observants at. *See* Pekoke, Gabriel.
Canterbury, William Warham, abp. of, 45, 68, 128, 145, 148, 149, 286–7, 326–7, 362 (4), 442, 446, 684, 686, 757, 805, 818, 859–60, 914, 928, 941, 957, 1155, 1247–50, 1273, 1672, 1711, 1715 (2).
App. 2, 9, 38 iii.
p. 321.
g. 119 (13, 52), 166 (8, 15, 17, 56), 278 (31), 766 (38), 1598 (17).
....., ..., ..., letters from, 286, 1248.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 684 i. ii., 859, 914.
....., ..., ..., his auditor. *See* Cox, John.
....., ..., ..., his chaplain. *See* Gold, Hen.
....., ..., ..., his clerk of the kitchen, 442.
....., ..., ..., his commissary, 837.
....., ..., ..., his servant, p. 307.
Canterbury, archbpric. of, 149, 251, 450, 818, 1326, 1519, 1709:—g. 1693 (3, 7).
....., Archbp.'s Court, 823:—g. 1598 (3).
....., ..., notary of. *See* Watkyns, Ric.
....., Archbp.'s mitre, 1548.
....., Convocation of, 224, 860, 928–9, 1017–8, 1519:—App. 4, 9.
....., province of (gen. pardon), g. 559 (33–37).
Cantercelle or Cantrekelly, S. Wales, g. 659 (2), 1270 (6).
Canthi, Peter, receiver of Dunkirk, 1056.
Cantrel, Ralph, 297.
Canwall or Canwell, Staff., 1792.
....., monastery of, 173, 872, 1351, 1359.
Capell, Suff., g. 220 (4).
Capell, Sir Giles, 1694 ii. (Ess., Herts):—pp. 747, 749 :—g. 119 (11), 838 (13).
....., Henry, 1694 ii. (Soms.):—g. 318 (12).
Capisucchi, Paul de, Pope's chaplain, auditor of the Apostolic Palace, commissary on the Divorce, dean of the Rota (1532), 93, 122, 130, 157, 167, 208, 210, 258, 319, 557, 731 (2), 908, 1095, 1612.
Capon, Wm., S.T.P., first dean of Cardinal's College, Ipswich, 1285 v.:—g. 119 (48), 392 (9).

Capons or Caponis, ——, 1715 (2).
Carate, ——, secretary, 362 (6).
Caraunte, Sir Wm., g. 119 (26).
Cardiff, p. 325.
Cardiff Castle, 298.
Cardigan (Cardycan), 724 (7): —g. 978 (7, 8).
Cardinals, 157–8, 169, 188, 207, 210, 245, 326, 342, 410, 437, 467, 695, 836, 886–7, 1070, 1095–8.
....., letter to the, 1036.
..... *See also* Consistory.
....., dean of the College of. *See* Farnese, cardinal.
Care, Mrs. ——, p. 307.
Care or Caree, John, pp. 305, 307: —g. 364 (25).
....., Thos., p. 309.
....., ..., his wife Margaret, p. 309.
Carew Castle, Pemb., 724 (1–3).
....., lordship of, 724 (8).
Carew, Old, Pemb., 724 (2).
Carew, Sir Nich., master of the Horse (or grand esquire), 112, 187, 308, 429, 686, 812, 927, 1355, 1377, 1429, 1531, 1694 ii. (Surr.), 1705.
pp. 305, 315, 319, 323, 750, 752, 761.
g. 80 (26), 119 (52), 1139 (6), 1207 (13).
....., ..., letter from, 429.
....., ..., his hand, 429.
Carew, lady, 686:—pp. 323, 747.
Carewe, Eliz., g. 1139 (6).
Carew, Gawen, 1199, 1403.
Carew, Sir George, 1199.
....., ..., letters to, 1199.
....., Sir Will., 1694 ii. (Devon) ·—g. 1598 (10).
....., Mrs. 1711.
Carew, Wymond, g. 1207 (28).
Carewe. *See also* Carue.
Carey, Mr., 1407. *See* Cary.
Carinthia, 1449.
Carleon. *See* Caerleon.
Carleton or Carlestowne, Camb., 1554, 1617.
Carleton, Suff., g. 1207 (37).
Carleton, ——, 1711.
....., Anthony, 1711.
....., John, 1206.
Carlingford, Ireland, 676.
Carlisle (Karlell, &c.), 34, 314, 411, 465, 535, 537, 1367, 1394, 1629:—p. 318.
....., letters dated, 34, 477, 573.
....., places in:—
castle of, 537 (2), 763, 1054, 1394, 1629.
market-place, 465 (4), 573.
mayor's house, 573.
Muthall, 314.
St. Mary's church, 573.
Carlisle, captain of, 465 (4).
....., constable of, 573.
....., mayor of. *See* Aglionby, ——.
....., sheriff of, g. 364 (32).
Carlisle, John Kite, bp. of, 686, 1285 v., 1518, 1694 ii. (Cumb. Westmo.):—g. 166 (16).
....., ..., his servant, p. 307.
Carlisle herald. *See* Hally, Thos.
....., ..., his office, App. 38.
Carlow (Kathirlagh), Ireland, g. 364 (12).
Carlyon, S. Wales. *See* Caerleon.
Carlyon, Ric., 837 ii.
Carmarthen. *See* Caermarthen.
Carmelite Friars, John, provincial of, 5 (3).
Carmenelle, Elys, 952.
Carmery, in Flanders. *See* Cambray.
Carmilion, Alice, painter, milliner, pp. 305, 307.
Carmynowe, John, g. 766 (10).
....., Nic., 1694 ii. (Cornw.): —g. 766 (10).
Carnaby, Wm., g. 909 (23).
Carnarvon. *See* Caernarvon.
Carne (or **Karne**), **Sir Edw.,** the King's excusator at Rome, 68, 75 (1, 2, 3), 92–3, 98, 102, 118, 122, 130, 137, 147, 195, 207–8, 234, 239, 245, 284, 287, 326–8, 331, 368, 414, 421, 467, 472–3, 484, 491, 520, 525, 545, 563, 565, 575, 580, 586, 593, 603, 614 ii. 616 (?), 691–2, 696, 731–3, 755, 770, 781–2, 785, 790, 794, 796–7, 800–1, 809, 815–6, 829, 833, 835–6, 846, 851–2, 866, 887, 892, 933, 972, 974, 1014, 1025, 1070, 1095–6, 1111, 1126–7, 1151, 1170–3, 1198, 1201, 1315, 1493, 1612:—pp. 317, 320, 323.
....., ..., letters from, 586, 731, 797, 892, 972, 1095, 1126, 1172, 1612.
....., ..., letters to, 208, 732, 836.
....., ..., his handwriting, 327, 1172.
Carneshewe or Carnyshewe, Will., 1694 ii. (Cornw.):—g. 766 (10).
Carnforth, Lanc., 1062.
Carnwallon (Karnollen), Carm., g. 978 (1).
Carock, ——, 1286.
Carondelet, John. *See* Palermo, bp. of.
Caroz, Luis, bailiff of Valencia, 362 (2).
Carpenter, Hugh, g. 364 (16).
....., Th., g. 166 (38).
....., Will., 1663.
Carpentras, letter dated, 1605.
Carpi, Alberto Pio, count de, 60.
Carr or Carre. *See also* Kerr.
....., Andrew, 1710.
....., Hugh, 1711.
Carrick, the, in Ireland, 688 iii.
Carrow, Norf., 186.
Carsecorf. *See* Williamson, Wm.
Carshalton (Cassalton), Surr., parson of. *See* Haltman, Edm.

Carsidony, Ant., 686, 1412:—pp. 304, 308–9, 318, 321–2.
....., ..., letter from, 1412.
Carter, John, 1703 iii. :—p. 760–1.
....., Robt., of Henry VIII.'s College, Oxford, 577, 1181, 1285, 1632:—g. 1207 (38).
....., Th., g. 119 (54), 278 (22).
....., Wm., 226.
....., ——, p. 755.
Cartwright, Nic., 6 (18).
Carue, Ric., g. 1499 (1).
Carue. *See also* Carewe.
Carus, Adam, clk., g. 1693 (6).
Carvajalus, Fr. Ludovicus, letter from, 131.
Carvian, Ellis, p. 313.
Cary, Hen., 11.
....., John, 1285 ix.
....., Mary, widow, p. 306. *See* Boleyn, Mary.
....., Thos., pp. 305, 755, 759.
....., Will., 11:—p. 306.
....., Mr. (*qu.* William ?), 1711.
Casale, Sir Gregory, 94, 120, 121, 150, 190, 206, 229, 283, 326, 368–9, 419, 464, 467, 471, 484, 586, 691, 695, 731, 733, 777, 784, 792, 810, 833, 886–7, 889, 891, 971, 974, 1025, 1127, 1171–4, 1321, 1324, 1364, 1378–9, 1401, 1413, 1448, 1482, 1493, 1531, 1538, 1547–8, 1579, 1600, 1634, 1648, 1659, 1662:—App. 5, 8, 26:—pp. 309–10, 312–21, 323 :—g. 838 (7), 1693 (4).
....., ..., letters from, 121, 229, 245, 692, 777, 889, 891, 971, 974, 1127, 1171, 1173–4, 1547, 1648, 1662:—App. 5, 8, 22.
....., ..., letters to, 326, 419, 464, 691, 733, 792, 833, 886–7.
....., ..., the cousin of, 120.
....., ..., his secretary. *See* Jennet, Guido.
Casale, John Baptist de, prothonotary, Henry's ambassador at Venice, 39, 115, 770, 891, 923, 1267, 1648 : —pp. 310, 312–21, 323.
....., ..., letter from, 923.
Casale, Sir Andrea da, 889, 1032, 1378.
....., Francisco, captain, brother of Sir Gregory, 121.
....., Paul de (died Dec. 1531), 438, 471, 586, 810:—p. 316.
....., ..., letters to, 438, 471.
....., Vincent de, p. 309.
Case, Cornelys, 1492 ii.
Caslay, Dr., 6 (18).
Caslyn, Thos., 1225.
Cassali. *See* Casale.
Cassel, provost of. *See* Theimseke, George de.
Cassiander, a Croat, 1449.
Cassidony, Ant. *See* Carsidony.
Castell, Thos., 1694 ii. (Camb.)
Caster, John, 1492.
Castell, John, 1694 ii. (Hunts):—g. 119 (10), 838 (20).
....., Will., g. 392 (6).
Castell Malgon, Pembroke, g. 318 (19), 1139 (18).
Castelman, John, jun., g. 318 (7).
Castile, 54, 525.
....., arms of, 1799.
Castile, admiral of. *See* Enriquez.
....., the Emperor's council of, 1109, 1131.
....., president of the council of. *See* Tavera, John de.
Castile, king of. *See* Charles V., emperor.
Castle Deram, Wales, 724 (3).
Castledermot, manor, 688 ii. (4).
Castleton, Wm., 823.
Castoldus, Jo. Bapt., 1449.
Castro, Lives de, g. 1065 (23).
Catalina, former slave of Katherine of Arragon, 362 (3).
Catalonia, governor or viceroy of, 178, 421.
Cateby, Linc., g. 1598 (7).
Caterall, Ric., 1492 ii.
Caterham, Surrey, 858.
Cateston, g. 1207 (39).
Cathenock, Cardigansh., 724 (4).
Catherine. *See* Katharine.
Cathirlagh. *See* Kathirlagh.
Cathynok, g. 978 (8).
Catisbie, Edw., p. 325.
Catton, Rob., g. 166 (28, 29). *See also* St. Alban's, abbot of.
Caunton, ——, 1398, 1488.
Caustens, Midd., g. 1065 (28).
Cavalari, Ant., 1285 viii., 1715 (2), 1776.
....., John, 1776.
Cavalcanti, John, 686, 1028, 1715 (2) : —p. 755.
....., ..., his servant, p. 308.
Cavaleria or Cavallares, don Sancho de la, 39, 54.
Cave, Sir Ambrose, letter from, 1349.
....., Anthony, letter from, 590.
....., John, 1694 ii. (Soms.):—g. 119 (26), 838 (14).
Cavendish or Candish :—
....., ——, servant of the duke of Suffolk, p. 755.
....., Agnes, 606.
....., John, 1183.
....., Ric., an old servant of Wolsey, afterwards of Cromwell, 1227, 1629, 1742 : —p. 310.
....., Wm., 600, 1722.
Cavilog, in Powys land, g. 318 (19).
Cawe Mills, 1655, 1670 (2).
Cawforth, Th., g. 119 (57).
Cawman, Wm., g. 1065 (7).

Cawood (Caywudd), Yorksh., 66, 505, 822, 1669:—pp. 324–5:—g. 766 (40).
....., letter dated, 1669.
....., the mill at, 822.
Cawood, Gervaise, 725.
Cawsham, park keeper of, p. 759.
Cawton, Sir Roger, 486.
Caxton, Camb., g. 1139 (5).
Caylway, Geo., g. 506 (7).
Cayo (Caio, Kayo), Cdgansh., 724 (4).
Cayo Mannour. g. 978 (8).
Cecil, Cyssyll, Secell, Sissell, &c.
....., **David,** sheriff of Northamptonshire (1532), 1130, 1309, 1424–5, 1516–8, 1694 ii. (Rutl.) :— g. 119 (55), 1370 (7), 1598 (10).
....., ..., letters from, 1130, 1424–5, 1516.
....., Ric. (page of the Wardrobe of Robes), g. 119 (72), 1370 (7) :—p. 756.
....., Will., groom of the Robes, pp. 307, 747.
....., Mr., 276.
Cecily (Cycile), a widow, p. 757.
Centon (?), a place, 1696.
Centurion, Simon, his banker, 189.
Ceri, Renzo de, 358.
Cerney, North, g. 278 (32), 56 (20).
Cesarini, Alex., cardinal, papal vice-chancellor (1531), 210, 219, 797, 1174, 1322, 1566.
Cesford, laird of. *See* Kerr, Walter.
Cesis, Frederick de. *See* Cæsis, cardinal de.
Cesson *alias* Chassey, Eliz., g. 980 (4).
Chabane, John, g. 1499 (12).
Chabo, Ant., surgeon, pp. 305, 309, 319 :— g. 80 (16), 766 (16).
Chabot, Ph. *See* Brion, lord of.
Chacye, ——, 1466.
Chadelworth, Berks, 173, 404, 1725:—g. 627 (23).
Chadder Norton, Somers, 817.
Chafer, Ric., 1374 (2).
Chaffyn, Thos., 191.
Chailly (Charleoux, Charlyons), abbot of, visitor of the Cistercian Order, 361, 494 (2):—g. 978 (6).
Chaldcote, Walt., g. 1139 (6).
Chalgrave, mastership of a chantry in, 570.
Chalkeford, Oxf., 405, 872:—g. 627 (24).
Challenger, Roger, 311.
Chaloner, Robert, 1694 ii. (York, W.R.)
....., Roger, 243.
Chamber, treasurer of the King's. *See* Tuke, Brian.
Chamber, Geoffrey, 1264, 1285.
....., John, M.D., dean of St. Stephen's, 549, 1155, 1711 :—pp. 757, 759.
....., ..., letter from, 549.
....., ..., his servant, p. 307.
....., John, g. 80 (6).
Chamberlain of England, the Lord Great. *See* Oxford, John earl of.
Chamberlain of the Household, the Lord. *See* Sandes, Wm. lord:—Worcester, Charles earl of.
Chamberlain or Chamberleyn:—
....., Sir Edw., 37, 1169, 1694 ii. (Oxf.):—g. 119 (54), 166 (24), 278 (22), 978 (16), 1270 (16).
....., Leonard, 1169:—g. 978 (16), 1370 (19).
....., Mr., 337, 1703 iii.
....., Rob., 1492 ii.
....., Sir Rob., g. 166 (24).
Chamberleyn, Wm., 165:—p. 320.
Chambery, 375.
Chambres, John, 1492.
Chamley, ——, p. 761.
Chamond, Sir John, 837 (5), 1694 ii. (Cornw., Devon):—g. 766 (10), 979 (1, 2), 1207 (28).
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Cornw.):—g. 766 (10), 979 (1, 2).
Champaigne, 1584.
Champanty, Peter, 1435.
Champernown, Philip, 1199, 1694 ii. (Devon),
....., ..., letter from, 1199.
Champion, ——, B.D. of Oxford, 6 (18).
....., Walter, alderman, 919.
Champney, Peter, 952.
Champneys, ——, 1715.
Chancellor, the Lord. *See* **More, Sir Thos.**
Chancellor, or Keeper of the Great Seal, g. 1207 (36).
Chancellor of the Exchequer. *See* Berners, John lord.
Chancellor, Mr., 160.
Chancellor of London, Mr., 607, 1366.
Chancery officers :—
Chaffwax. *See* Hills, John.
Clerk of the Crown, g. 1499 (8).
Clerk of the Hanaper. *See* Hall, Thos.:—Cromwell, Thos. (1532).
Under clerk of the Hanaper. *See* Judde, John.
Controller of the Hanaper. *See* Croke, John.
Portjoy. *See* Skyte, Wm.
Prothonotaries. *See* Throkmerton and Claybroke.
Spigurnel. *See* Alberd, Thos.
Chandler, Lawrence, 370 (2).
Chandos (Shandoys), Sir John, t. Edw. III., 38 iii.
Chantilly, 502, 706, 1627.
....., letters dated, 433, 454 ii.
Chantrain, the commander of, 1114.
Chantrel. *See* Chauntrell.
Chantrel, John, 376.
Chapel Royal, minister of, g. 80 (7).

Chapman, John, 822, 906 :—g. 838 (1).
....., ..., letter from, 906.
....., Robert, mayor of Cambridge, letters from, 1552, 1651.
....., Thos, gardener of Hampton Court, 317 :—p. 760.
Chappel, John, 952.
Chappuys, Claude, App. 21.
Chapuys, Eustace, ambassador of Charles V., letters from, 24, 40, 45, 62, 70, 105, 112, 120, 124, 148, 171, 187, 216, 238, 251, 287, 308, 340, 361, 401, 416, 432, 460, 472, 478, 488, 512, 546, 563, 593, 614, 696, 707, 737, 762, 773, 805, 832, 850, 879, 898, 941–2, 973, 989, 1013, 1046, 1058, 1077, 1109, 1131, 1165, 1200, 1202, 1256, 1292, 1316, 1377, 1429, 1531, 1579, 1633: —App. 11, 14, 17.
....., ..., letters to, 492:—App. 13.
....., ..., other notices of, 39, 63, 102 ii., 176, 265 (6, 7), 274, 355, 485, 503, 513, 564, 582, 626, 824, 868, 1002, 1014, 1072, 1098, 1291, 1311 :—App. 5, 35.
Charde, Thos., g. 1207 (27).
Charles, Suff., g. 220 (4).
Charles V., Emperor, 24–26, 30, 31, 39–43, 45, 46, 56, 60, 62, 64, 65, 68–72, 74, 76, 91, 92, 94, 97, 99–103, 105, 108, 109, 112, 113, 116, 118, 120, 121, 124–7, 132, 133, 135, 136, 138, 144, 148, 155, 157, 158, 162, 169, 170, 171, 176, 177, 180, 187, 188, 192, 193, 195, 200, 202–3, 207, 210, 216, 217, 222, 229, 235, 238–9, 246, 248–52, 254–58, 265 (2, 6–8, 12–15, 22), 267–9, 274, 281, 283–4, 287–90, 299, 301, 303, 308–9, 311, 315, 319, 324, 326–8, 337, 340, 342, 349, 351–5, 358, 361–2, 366, 369, 375, 378, 383, 388–9, 393, 400–1, 414–6, 420–3, 425, 430, 432, 436–7, 443, 459–60, 462, 464, 467–8, 472, 474, 478, 482, 485, 488–93, 503–4, 512–3, 516–7, 519, 523–4, 532, 534, 542–3, 546, 548, 553, 555–7, 562–5, 574, 580–2, 585, 587, 592–3, 595, 598, 602–4, 609–11, 614–8, 626, 662, 695–7, 705, 707, 711, 713, 715, 729, 731, 735, 737–9, 744–8, 754, 760–2, 770, 773, 780, 783–4, 790–2, 794, 804–5, 807–11, 813, 824, 826–8, 832, 834–6, 843, 846, 850, 864–6, 868–71, 879–80, 883, 886–8, 890, 893, 898, 903, 908, 910–11, 923, 932–4, 941–2, 949, 958–9, 964, 973–5, 989, 993, 996, 1002–4, 1013–4, 1027, 1031, 1046, 1058–9, 1071–2, 1077, 1082, 1090–2, 1097–8, 1102, 1104, 1109, 1113, 1116–7, 1125, 1127–9, 1131, 1134, 1148, 1159, 1165, 1170, 1174, 1182, 1186, 1196, 1200–2, 1223, 1241–3, 1256, 1277–9, 1282, 1290–2, 1311, 1316, 1324–5, 1337, 1345, 1353, 1377, 1397, 1422, 1429, 1431, 1438–9, 1448–9, 1468, 1482, 1489, 1491, 1493, 1503, 1505, 1520–1, 1524, 1531–4, 1536, 1547, 1551, 1554, 1564, 1566–7, 1579, 1584, 1586, 1597, 1626, 1633–4, 1637, 1642–3, 1657–60, 1662, 1667, 1689:—App. 6, 10, 13, 15, 31:—g. 1065 (1, 5):—p. 312.
Charles V., Emperor—*cont.*
....., letters from, 69, 99, 101, 102, 109, 126, 127, 169, 170, 352–4, 362, 482, 485, 760–1, 826, 890, 903, 959, 1072, 1524, 1551, 1637:—App. 6.
....., letters to, 24, 25, 39, 40, 41–3, 45, 60, 62, 64, 70–2, 76, 91, 92, 105, 108, 112, 116, 120, 124, 125, 132, 133, 136, 138, 144, 148, 153, 157, 162, 171, 176, 177, 187, 192, 193, 195, 207, 216–7, 238–9, 249–51, 254–8, 267–9, 281, 284, 287, 289–90, 299, 308–9, 340, 342, 351, 355, 361, 375, 378, 383, 388, 401, 416, 420–1, 423, 432, 436, 460, 462, 472, 478, 488–90, 493, 512–3, 517, 519, 523–4, 534, 546, 553, 555–7, 563–5, 580–2, 592–3, 598, 602–3, 614–7, 626, 696, 705, 707, 713, 737, 744, 746–8, 754, 762, 770 (2), 773, 790, 794, 805, 809, 827, 832, 834, 850, 864–6, 871, 879, 893, 898, 932–4, 941, 964, 973, 975, 989, 1004, 1013, 1031, 1046, 1058–9, 1077, 1097, 1109, 1116, 1131, 1134, 1148, 1159, 1182, 1196, 1200–2, 1242, 1256, 1278, 1292, 1311, 1316, 1324, 1337, 1545, 1377, 1397, 1429, 1438, 1468, 1491, 1520, 1531, 1536, 1579, 1584, 1586, 1633–4.
....., as king of Castile (1516–19), 1776.
....., proceedings in Council, 180.
....., commissioners of, in Low Countries, 946.
....., his chamberlain. *See* Rosinboz.
....., his chancellor. *See* Gattinara.
....., his Privy Chamber, a gentleman of, 427.
....., his confessor. *See* Osma, cardinal of.
....., his maître d'hotel. *See* Monfalconet, sieur de.
....., his chief Secretary of State. *See* Covos, Fr. de los.
....., his debt to Henry VIII., 1504, 1600.
....., his natural daughter. *See* Margaret.
....., ambassadors at his Court, 401, 618.
....., ..., English, 287, 337, 773. *See* Eliot, Sir Thos.:—Hacket, Sir John:—Harvey, Sir Nic.:—Cranmer, Thos.
....., ..., French. *See* Morette, sr. de; *also* Velly, sr. de.
....., ..., Milanese. *See* Taverna.
....., ..., papal legate. *See* Campeggio, L.
....., ..., ... nuncio, 211, 1027.
Charles V., king of France (1364–1380), 171.
Charles VI., king of France (1380–1422), 171.
Charles VIII., king of France, 45.
Charles the Bold, of Burgundy. *See* Burgundy.
Charleton or Charleton Camvyle, Soms., g. 559 (3), 1370 (16), 1693 (1).
Charleton, m. of, 897.

Charlton, Nthumb., 1460.
Charlton, near Dover, 446.
Charlton or Charleton, Alex., 411.
....., Geo., 411.
....., Sir Ric., g. 766 (33).
....., Rob., M.A., g. 1270 (1).
Charlewod, Surrey, g. 1207 (13).
Charlyons. *See* Chailly.
Charnell, Ric., 165.
....., Sir Ric., 165.
Charran, Capt., ——, a Biscayan, 488.
....., ..., his wife and children, 488.
Charsaye. *See* Chertsey.
Chart Magna, Kent, g. 318 (36).
Charters, Rob., laird of Hempsfield, 411, 1054, 1101.
Chartham (Chertham), Kent, g. 318 (36).
Chaspellhay, Staff., g. 838 (29).
Chassenen, Bartholomew de, 306 (4).
Chateau Briant, 1148.
....., letters dated at, 1103.
Chateaubriand (Shateau Bryan), Mons. de, g. 909 (19).
Chatesham, Suff., 406:—g. 627 (28).
Chatillon. *See* Sattillion.
Chaumpneys, John, alderman, 919.
Chauncey or Chaunce, John, 1015, 1445, 1492.
Chauntrell, Rob., 1694 ii. (Northt.):—g. 166 (11), 838 (14).
Chawndler, Roger. *See* Walker.
Checheley, Thos., 1694 ii. (Cumb.)
Chedeworth, Glouc., g. 1065 (12).
Chedstan, Suff., 1351.
Chekewood, Sir Adam, 992.
Chekyn, John, 359, 1285 iv.
Chelsea (Chelsehith), 406, 424, 445, 583, 589:—g. 80 (1, 2, 5–10, 18), 220 (7, 8, 10–12, 14–18, 20, 22, 23, 25, 26, 28), 220 b (1), 278 (40), 318 (4, 6–9, 11, 13), 364 (25, 28, 31, 35, 36), 392 (3, 4, 6, 8, 9), 457 (2, 4–7), 506 (1, 3–6), 627 (1, 4, 5, 8, 11, 13, 16, 18–20, 23, 24, 26, 28, 30, 31), 766 (2–5, 7–9, 11, 18, 19). 909 (2, 20, 33, 35), 978 (1–3, 5), 1065 25–27), 1370 (18).
....., letters dated at, 413, 434, 1094.
....., More's house at, 1094 (2).
Chelsey Mede, 406:—g. 627 (28).
Chelsfield, Kent, 1226:—g. 1499 (13).
Chelsham, Surrey, g. 627 (22).
Cheneys, Bucks, g. 318 (21).
Cheriton (Cheryngton), Kent, g. 278 (13).
Cheriton ch., Winchester dioc., 80 (2).
Chernewode Forest, 1790.
Cherry-Burton, Yorksh., 1123, 1658.
Chertsey (Charsaye) :—pp. 755, 760:—g. 364 (33), 1499 (2).
Chertsey, monastery of, 341:—g. 364 (24), 506 (1), 559 (28).
Cheseley, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Cheseman, Rob., 1694 ii. (Midd.):—g. 166 (8).
Cheshire. *See* Chester.
Cheshunt, Herts, g. 220 (13).
....., letter dated at, 608.
Chesilden, Ric., g. 318 (11).
Chestan, Suff., 220 (3).
Chester, or West Chester, 398, 1706 iv.:—p. 318:—g. 627 (6).
....., letters dated at, 917, 1506.
Chester, bp. and bpric. of. *See* Coventry and Lichfield.
Chester, St. Werburg's, abbot of, 1506, 1745.
....., ..., ..., letter from, 1506.
Chester, county palatine of, 1777:—g. 166 (51), 364 (17, 21), 627 (6), 1499 (11).
....., ..., Attorney General of. *See* Riche, Ric.
....., ..., chamberlains of, 397, 848.
....., ..., escheator of, 277, 848.
....., ..., sheriff of, g. 364 (32), 1598 (10).
Chester, Will., 1726, 1779.
Chesterfield, Derb., g. 318 (15).
....., vicar of, 500.
Chesterton, Staff., g. 318 (38).
Cheswell, Rob., 814.
Cheverell, Sir Harry, 1790.
Cheviot, 1559.
Cheyne, Master, 1583, 1711.
Cheyney, Sir Thos., 499, 686, 927, 1694 ii. (Kent):—pp. 305, 747:—g. 119 (13), 220 (1), 278 (31), 318 (36).
....., ..., letter from, 499.
....., ..., his place, 1354, 1377. *See* Cheynes.
....., ..., his park-keeper, 760.
Cheynes [Sir T. Cheyney's place], letters dated, 640, 1347.
Cheyney, Cheyne, Cheyny, &c.:—
....., Eliz., g. 278 (34).
....., Isabella, g. 278 (34).
....., Joan, g. 278 (34).
....., John, 1694 ii. (Bucks, Berks) :—g. 278 (34), 457 (2), 838 (9).
Chicheley, Warw., g. 1370 (23).
Chichester, 6 (18), 650, 771, 1706 ii.:—g. 318 (15).
....., sheriff of, g. 364 (32).
....., ——, archdeacon of, 771.
....., mayor of, 771.
Chichester, Rob. Sherburn, bp. of, 168, 1132, 1618, 1694 ii. (Suss.):—g. 166 (17), 766 (38).
....., ..., ..., letter from, 1618.
Chiddingstone (Chedyngston), Kent, g. 766 (15, 17).
Chidley, Mr., 672.
....., Wm., 1492 ii.
....., Rob., g. 1065 (28), 1598 (3).

Chief Justices, the two. *See* Fitz James, Sir John, of the King's Bench, *and* Norwich, Rob., of the Common Pleas.
Childerwike, Herts, g. 627 (24).
Chil . . . . . , Rob., 1064.
Childwick, 405.
Chilham, Kent, g. 318 (36).
Chilton Canton ch., Bath and Wells dioc., g. 166 (20).
Chilworth Magna and Parva, g. 909 (16).
Chingford Hall, Essex, 1133, 1445.
Chinnor, Oxf., 1351.
Chipchase, Sir John Heron of. *See* Heron.
Chippenham, 1361.
Chippenham, Nic., 1694 ii. (Heref.) :—g. 119 (12).
Chipping Ongar, Essex, App. 30.
Chipstead, Surr., 858.
Cholmeley, ——, 1288.
Cholmeley, Roger, 725 :—g. 506 (26), 1693 (5).
....., ..., serjeant-at-law, 1694 ii. (Essex, Midd.)
....., Roger, jun., g. 166 (8), 318 (29).
....., Wm., pp. 318–9 :—g. 80 (9), 364 (29).
Chorleton or Chorlton, Wm., g. 166 (60), 627 (6).
Christchurch, Hants, priory of, 23.
Christchurch, John Draper, prior of, 466.
....., ..., his steward, 466.
Christelton (Cristelton), Cheshire, g. 1370 (13).
Christian brotherhood in Mendlesham, Suff., 186.
Christianity, converts to, 1649.
Christiern II., king of Denmark, (expelled 1523,) 125, 257, 425, 443, 488, 512, 532, 542, 593, 595, 609, 737, 749, 1027, 1110.
....., ..., his daughter Christina, 1004, 1131.
....., ..., his eldest daughter, Dorothy, 425, 443, 1004, 1131, 1291.
....., ..., his fleet, 488, 532.
....., ..., two Flemish ships of, in Scotland, 609.
....., ..., his son John (died 1532), 1223, 1291.
Christison. *See* Cristesoun.
Christmas, Will., 1678.
Christopher, Sir, 387.
Christopher, ——, 817 (2).
Christopher, the mylloner, pp. 748, 757.
Christopher, servant of bp. Gardiner, 756.
Chudeley, Rob., 1694 ii. (Devon).
Church of England, the. *See* England, Church of.
Churchdown, Glouc., 822.
Churchdown, receiver of. *See* Gilford, Wm.
Churche Couley, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Churchill, Oxon, g. 1065 (9), 1370 (23).
Churchill, Giles, groom of the Cross-bows, 1285 ix. :—pp. 314–5.
Churches, Act touching feoffments to, 720 (24).
Chynowith, Jas., 1363.
Chynting, manor of, 395.
Chyssels, 1206.
Chyveley, John, g. 364 (16).
Cinque Ports, 446, 1231.
....., sheriff of the, g. 364 (32).
....., warden of the. *See* Guildford, Sir Edw.
Cirencester, 1679 (2).
....., J. abbot of, 1694 ii. (Gl.) :—g. 119 (70).
Ciscetor (Cirencester ?), letter dated, 1623.
Cistercian Order, 931 :—g. 978 (6).
....., visitor of. *See* Chailly, abbot of.
Cissell. *See* Cecil.
Citations, ecclesiastical, Act touching, 720 (23).
Claiburgh. *See* Claybroke.
Clampard, John, 218.
Clampe, Nich., pp. 757, 762.
....., Philip, pp. 747, 762.
Clapham, John, g. 1065 (15).
Clare, honor of, 945.
Clare, ——, 1272.
....., John, 1492 ii.
....., Margt., 1492.
....., Stephen, mayor of Hull, 163, 236, 822.
....., ..., letter from, 236.
Claredon. *See* Claverdon.
Clarell, Jas., 1486.
Clarence, Thos. duke of, t. Hen. V., App. 38.
Clarencieux. *See* Benolt, Thos.
....., office of, App. 38.
Clarke. *See* Clerk.
Clarkeson. *See* Clerkson.
Clatford, Upper, Hants, 858.
Claverdon, or Claredon, Warw., g. 364 (4), 909 (18).
Clavering, Rob., 1694 ii. (Nthld.) :—g. 909 (23).
Claxon, Wm., 370.
Claxton, Mr., 6 (18).
Claybroke or Clayborough, Wm., LL.D., archdeacon of Worcester and prothonotary of Chancery, 225, 445, 1285 vi., 1617 :—g. 220 (9).
Claye, Wm., 636.
....., ..., letter from, 636.
....., Wm., of London, sherman, 684.
Claymond, John, S.T.B., g. 278 (38).
Clayton or Cleyton, Wm., LL.D., prebendary of Lichfield and of York, 772, 1427, 1435, 1457, 1658 :—g. 1139 (15), 1598 (16), 1693 (6).
Clayton, Edw., 1692.
....., Sampson, p. 320.

Clebere. *See* Cleobury.

Clement VII., Pope, 27, 30, 31, 33, 39, 41, 43, 44, 45, 54, 60, 64, 68, 71, 74, 75, 76, 91–4, 97, 101–5, 108, 112, 116, 118, 120, 121, 124, 137, 138, 144, 147, 148, 150, 151, 155, 157, 158, 162, 167, 169, 171, 176, 178, 179, 187, 188, 190, 192–5, 202–3, 206–8, 210, 216, 227, 229, 231, 235, 238–9, 245, 251–2, 255–6, 265 (5, 10–12, 14, 22), 274, 284, 287, 290, 299, 301, 308–9, 326–8, 331, 337, 340, 342, 344–5, 351–5, 358, 361, 363, 366, 368–9, 374–5, 383, 389, 401, 410, 414, 418–23, 427–8, 432–3, 454, 462, 464, 467, 471–2, 484–5, 490–3, 511, 513, 517–8, 524, 534, 539, 555–7, 562–3, 565–6, 580–2, 586, 593, 598, 602–4, 610, 614–7, 691–7, 700, 705–7, 721 (5), 731, 735–8, 744–8, 750–1, 762, 770, 773, 776, 780–4, 790, 792, 794, 796–7, 800, 805, 809–10, 815–6, 818, 820, 824, 826, 829, 831–6, 846, 851, 864–7, 879–80, 882–3, 886–90, 892, 898, 908, 923, 933–4, 938, 942, 958–9, 971–2, 1002, 1004–5, 1013–4, 1024–5, 1031–2, 1037, 1046, 1058–9, 1069–71, 1082, 1092, 1095–9, 1103, 1109–10, 1112, 1116, 1125–7, 1137, 1151, 1157, 1165, 1170–2, 1186, 1194, 1200–2, 1242, 1250, 1256, 1258, 1266, 1277–9, 1282, 1286, 1291–2, 1315, 1322, 1353, 1364, 1404, 1413, 1422, 1431, 1438–9, 1448, 1489, 1491, 1493, 1503, 1520–1, 1531–6, 1538, 1541, 1545–7, 1564, 1566–7, 1579, 1586, 1597, 1625, 1633–4, 1642–3, 1648, 1657–60, 1662, 1667, 1689 :—App. 5, 8, 10, 15, 16, 23, 25, 26, 31 :—p. 309.

....., briefs and bulls of, 27, 31, 374, 539, 693, 750, 934, 1545 :—g. 627 (8 ii.)

....., letters to, 28, 97, 418, 511, 610, 697, 700, 706, 776, 829, 1032.

....., his citation of Henry to Rome, 75.

....., his vice-chancellor. *See* Cæsarinus, cardinal.

....., his chaplain. *See* Capisucchi, Paul de.

Clement, John, physician, p. 310.

....., Sir Ric., 926 :—g. 119 (13), 278 (31).

....., ..., his Mote, in Kent, 926.

Cleobury (Clebere, Cleybury), Salop, 913.

Cleobury Mortimer, Salop, g. 166 (47), 766 (30).

Clerck, Peter, g. 1693 (8).

Clere, lady, 356.

Clergy, papers touching the, 49, 50, 124, 720 (16), 883.

....., their composition with the King for the præmunire, 62. *See also* Præmunire.

....., farms held by, 1133.

....., restriction of their powers in convocation, 721 (1), 1013, 1016–7, 1023, 1058.

Clerk, John. *See* **Bath and Wells, Bishop of.**

Clerk, Clerke, Clarke, &c. :—

....., Anne, 822.

....., Austin, p. 305.

....., George *alias* Gee, George, 583 (9).

....., Hans, p. 320.

....., John, 823 :—g. 318 (7), 838 (28), 1065 (27).

....., Sir John, 527 :—g. 318 (2).

....., Marcilius, g. 1065 (39).

....., Nic., pp. 305, 309.

....., Thos., 1492, 1694 ii. (Soms.) :—g. 119 (26), 220 (4), 909 (7), 1598 (6).

....., Wm., 165 :—g. 166 (52).

Clerk of the Crown, office of, 1617.

Clerkenwell. *See* London.

Clerkson (Crerkson or Clarkeson), Wm., 370 v., 907, 1694 ii. (Notts.) :—g. 166 (9).

Cleve, Eliz. à, 1492.

Cleveland, Yorksh., 1370 (23).

Cleves (Cleveland), duchy of, 707, 762 :—g. 318 (28).

Cleves, John duke of, 548, 805, 1586.

....., ..., his chamberlain or chancellor. *See* Angermont, lord.

....., ..., his son William, 548, 707, 1131.

Clevys, Worc., g. 909 (5).

Cleyburgh. *See* Claybroke.

Cleydon, 172.

Cleyton. *See* Clayton.

Clidrowe, Hen., 1710.

Cliff, Clyffe, &c. :—

....., Henry, 655.

..... , Julian, 655.

....., Robt., 394 :—g. 559 (22, 35).

Clifford, Henry, *See* **Cumberland, earl of.**

Clifford, Henry lord, letter from, 573.

Clifford, Sir Thos., captain of Berwick, 47 (5), 314, 411, 434, 844–5, 951, 966, 986–7, 1047, 1078, 1286, 1460, 1635, 1655, 1670, 1673–4, 1677, 1694 ii. (Cumb., Nthumb., Westmo.), 1741 :—p. 317 :—g. 119 (53), 166 (16), 220 b (5), 838 (17), 909 (23).

....., ..., letters from, 986, 1047, 1674.

....., ..., letter to, 1078.

....., ..., his sig., g. 80 (31), 166 (3).

Clifford, Ant., 725.

....., Jas., 1694 ii. (Gl.) :—g. 119 (61, 70).

....., John, mercer, 1285 iv.

....., Rob., LL.D., g. 166 (27 ii.)

Clifton, Dr. ——, deputy almoner, p. 310.

....., Gamaliel, 1694 ii. (Heref.)

....., Gamelian, g. 119 (12).

....., Gervase, g. 506 (6).

....., Ric., 1710 :—g. 909 (36).

....., Rob., g. 506 (6).

....., Silvanus, g. 506 (5, 6).

....., Wm., sub-dean of York, 772.

Clifton, Cumb., g. 364 (11).

Clifton, Glouc., g. 909 (20).
Clifton, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Clifton, Bucks, g. 1370 (23).
Clifton, Worc., seneschal of, g. 80 (26).
..... ch., York dioc., g. 506 (6).
Clinton, Edw. lord, App. 33.
....., Th., g. 506 (11).
....., Wm., 1694 ii. (Heref.):—g. 119 (12), 1598 (10).
Clipston park, Notts, 726 :—g. 119 (65).
Clipston Shroggys, 726.
Cloes, Nic., 878.
Clopcote, Berks, 1351.
Clopton, Hugh, 395.
....., Thomasina, g. 278 (13).
....., Will., 198, 741.
....., Wm., jun., g. 278 (34).
....., Sir Wm., g. 119 (2), 278 (13).
Closet, clerk of the Royal. *See* Westby, ——.
Clough, 165.
Clovyll, John, 823.
Cobbe, Th., g. 318 (38).
Cobbirsbeth. *See* Cockburnspath.
Coberch, on the borders of Saxony, 1027.
Cobham, John Broke, lord, 1694 ii. (Kent) :—App. 33:—g. 119 (13), 278 (31), 909 (9).
Cobos. *See* Covos.
Cochlæus, Johannes, 911:—App. 13, 14.
Cockburnspath (Cobbirsbeth), in Scotland, 1635.
Cocke, Cokk, &c. :—
....., John, 1492.
....., Rob., 1492.
....., Thos., g. 1207 (28).
Cocker, Coker, or Cokker :—
....., Edyt, Edyth, and Alys, 191.
....., Jas., 191.
....., John, 191.
....., Sir John, 191.
....., Miles, 1732.
Cockermouth, 1433.
Cockermouth castle, 367, 573.
Cockes. *See* Cox.
Cocket, Cokett, &c. :—
....., Edw., 1694 ii. (Suff.)
....., Francis, g. 1693 (5).
....., Rob., 277.
Codde, John, barber, 165.
Coddrington, John, prior of Malmesbury, 322.
Codford Fayzeley, 1361.
Codicote, Herts, 405 :—g. 627 (24).
Codryngton, Chr., g. 166 (42).
Coeben, Godfrey, g. 627 (15).
Cofferer, Mr., App. 37.
Coffyn, Mr., p. 757.
Cogan, Newport, Wales, g. 364 (25).
Coggeshall, Coksale, or Coxhall, Essex, 452, 1274 (6), 1336:—g. 166 (54), 1370 (3), 1499 (23).
....., monastery of, g. 1499 (15).
Coinage, 919. *See also* Mint.
Cokayn, Sir Thos., 1694 ii. :—g. 766 (39).
Coke. *See* Cooke.
Cokeley, g. 506 (8).
Coker. *See* Cocker.
Cokerel, Mr., 301.
Cokersand, letter dated, 1416.
Cokersand, Rob. abbot of, letter from, 1416.
Cokeslane, Staff., g. 364 (29).
Cokeson, John, water-bailiff of Calais, 1492.
Cokett. *See* Cocket.
Cokk. *See* Cocke.
Cokks. *See* Cox.
Coksale. *See* Coggeshall.
Cokson, Thos., g. 1207 (33).
Colardi, Juan, 1353.
Colbroke chapel, Bucks, g. 392 (4).
Colby, Anth., g. 1598 (10).
Colchester, App. 34 :—g. 166 (1).
Colchester, Thos. abbot of, 1694 ii. (Ess.) :—g. 166 (1), 838 (13).
Coldeasheby, Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Coldenell, Sir Hen., 387.
Coldenorton, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Coldkenyngton, Midd., g. 1139 (32).
Coldingham, near Berwick, 1460.
Coldred, Kent, 446.
Coldstream, 411 ii., 1101.
Cole, John, sub-dean of the Chapel Royal, Greenwich, 403, 1289:—pp. 752, 756:—g. 627 (22).
....., Ric., 1492.
....., Thos., 840.
Colf, Ric., 1492 ii.
Colgate, ——, 1226.
Colherberde marsh, g. 627 (22).
Colier, Hen., p. 314.
Colin, Jas., 1708.
....., Edw., 282.
Colins, Lancelot, treasurer of the archbp. of York, 310, 772.
....., Rob., g. 1207 (42).
....., Will., 1710 :—p. 759.
Collaye, John, g. 627 (1).
Colles, Humph., g. 166 (7).
Collener. *See* Cologne, native of.
Collingwood. *See* Colyngewoode.
Collis, Nic., 226.
Collynson, John, p. 305.
Colman, John, 1694 ii. (Kent) :—g. 119 (13), 278 (31).
....., Wm., g. 1499 (15).
Colme, letter dated at, 1251.
Colmere, Hants, g. 627 (23).
Colmieir, John, g. 1499 (12).

Colne. *See* Calais.
Colnestreme, g. 1065 (13).
Colocza, in Hungary, the bp. of, 1223, 1266.
Cologne, 616, 707, 828, 1564 :—g. 220 (17), 506 (1).
....., letters dated at, 760–1.
Cologne, the bp. of, 474.
Colonna (Columna), **Pompey, cardinal,** 121, 414, 1174.
Colonna, Stephano, 238, 251.
....., marquis, 1449.
Coloribus, Dr. John de, a Black Friar, 6 (18), 214.
....., ..., letter from, 214.
Colson, Will., p. 308.
Colt, Geo., 1694 ii. (Suff.), 1789 :—g. 278 (13).
Colton, Hugh, 1492 ii.
Colthorpe, Hants, g. 627 (23).
Colveston (Colneston), Norf., g. 766 (4).
Columna. *See* Colonna.
Colvill, Jas., of East Wemis, controller of Scotland, 1460, 1558.
Colyngewoode, Rob., of Esselyngton, 1694 ii. (Northbd.):—g. 119 (53), 909 (23).
Combe Garnon, g. 909 (16).
Combout, Tacius de, prior of the Jacobins at Paris, 265 (18).
Comendador mayor of Leon. *See* Covos.
Comet, a, 1449.
Commercial treaties. *See* Treaties of Commerce.
Commissary for the divorce, at Rome. *See* Capisucchi, Paul de.
Common Pleas, justices of, g. 278 (13), 627 (21), 909 (32), 1139 (26), 1598 (29).
...., keeper of the writs and rolls of, g. 1139 (28).
...., chief justice of. *See* Norwich, Rob.
...., keeper of the Seal of. *See* Johns, Wm.
Commons, House of, 117, 120, 171, 721 (2), 941, 1016, 1018.
Commortha, the, 552.
Como, 115.
Como, Cæsar Trivulcis, bp. of, papal nuncio in France, 92, 151, 193, 422, 493, 738, 958, 1174.
....., ..., secretary of, 1547.
Como, Raphael de, canon of Padua, letter from, 281.
Compiegne, 427, 474, 1547.
....., letters dated, 427, 502, 1547.
Comport, John, jun., 1592.
....., Maurice, p. 303.
Compostella, Cardinal of. *See* **Tavera, John de.**
Compton, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Compton, farm of, 172.
Compton, Cumpton, &c. :—
....., lady, 1711.
....., Peter, son and heir of Sir William, 1178, 1721 :—g. 80 (35), 220 (26), 220 b (2, 13), 318 (3), 364 (2, 34), 392 (7), 559 (9).
....., Walburga, g. 364 (2).
....., Sir Wm. (ob. 1528), 323, 632, 1711, 1754 :—g. 119 (72), 220 (26), 220 b (12, 13), 278 (23), 318 (3), 364 (2, 34), 392 (7), 559 (9), 627 (10).
Comyn, John Baptyste, g. 909 (2).
Congreve, John, g. 119 (40).
Coningsby, Conyngesby, &c. :—
....., Sir Humph., 1694 i. ii. (Derb. Herts, Linc., Leic., Northt., Notts, Rutl., Worc., Warw.) :—g. 119 (11, 14, 55, 64, 69), 166 (9, 10, 11, 42, 44, 46), 278 (16), 766 (39), 838 (12, 14, 15, 19, 26, 27).
....., John, 1694 ii. (Herts) :—g. 119 (11), 278 (16).
...., Will., 1694 ii. (Norf.):—g. 166 (12, 42), 278 (16), 1139 (8).
Conisbrough (Conyngesborowe), Yorks., chapel of St. Margaret, near, g. 1693 (12).
Consistory, Papal, 39, 91–4, 98, 102–3, 112, 144, 146, 167, 188, 210, 234, 239, 252, 525, 545, 553, 557, 565, 575, 580, 586, 594, 603, 615, 691, 696, 731, 744, 747–8, 781–2, 785, 794, 797, 800, 815, 835, 851–2, 865–7, 891–2, 908, 933, 971–2, 975, 1002, 1014, 1095, 1097–8, 1127, 1137, 1151, 1157, 1170–4, 1200–1, 1282, 1292, 1532, 1567.
Conspiracy to poison the King, 759.
Constable, John, g. 166 (30), 559 (38).
....., Sir John, 725, 1123, 1694 ii. (York, E. R.) :—g. 838 (30), 909 (25).
....., Sir Marmaduke, 774, 822, 924, 1285 iv., 1694 ii. (York, E. R., N. R.) :—g. 166 (30), 838 (30), 1958 (10).
....., ..., jun., 1694 ii. (York, E. R.) :—g. 166 (30), 838 (30).
.. .., Sir Rob., 1210, 1694 ii. (York, E. R.) :—g. 506 (10), 838 (30).
....., Sir Wm., 670, 1105, 1694 ii. (York, E. R.) :—g. 838 (30).
....., ..., letter from, 1105.
....., Rob., g. 166 (30).
Constance, council of, 1019.
Constans, Midd., g. 1598 (3).
Constans, Robt., p. 754.
Constantine, the emperor, 45.
Constantine, George, 532, 574.
Constantinople, 695, 751, 888, 923, 1096, 1412, 1626.
Controller of the Household. *See* Guildford, Sir Henry :—Paulet, Sir William.
Conventual Friars, convents of, 1058.
Converts to Christianity, 1649.
Convocation, 1017–8, 1023, 1519. *See also* Clergy.

Conway or Conwey :—
....., ——, 952.
....., Chr., 1374 (2), 1492 ii., 1510.
....., Edw., 1694 ii. (Warw.) :—g. 838 (26), 909 (16).
....., Katharine, 1492 ii.
Conwodd in Scotland, 1635.
Cony, Rob., g. 318 (42).
Conyers, Chr. lord, 477, 1694 ii. (Cumb., York, W.R., N.R.) :—p. 747 :—g. 119 (27).
Conyers, Chr., g. 119 (24, 27, 28), 166 (13, 14), 1207 (17).
....., Chr. s. of Robert Conyers, g. 19 (27).
....., Sir Chr. s. and h. of Sir Wm., g. 364 (8).
....., Cuthbert, 59 ii.
....., Gregory, 907.
....., Rob., g. 119 (27).
....., Wm., g. 506 (9).
....., Sir Wm., g. 364 (8).
Coo, Chr., 643, 840, 1285, 1451, 1458, 1467, 1595–6, 1664 :—p. 756 :—g. 278 (13).
....., ..., letters from, 1451, 1595–6, 1664.
Cooke, Coke, &c. :—
....., ——, 1711.
....., ——, B.D. of Oxford, 6 (18).
....., Alex., g. 220 b (7).
....., Humph., g. 220 (20).
....., John, 35, 1285 iii. :—g. 119 (58), 627 (31), 909 (32).
....., Dr. Laurence, parson of Honey lane, 1432, 1458, 1467, 1596.
....., Mary, 1649 (2).
....., Ric., 1415.
....., Thos., 1064 (2).
....., Will., pp. 305, 317.
Cookham (Cokeham), Berks, g. 457 (4).
Coombze, John, steward to Lord Dudley, 672.
Coparcener's (Coopercioner's) lands, 1714.
Copdokys, Suff., g. 220 (4).
Cope, Coope, &c. :—
....., ——, 1711.
....., Anthony, 1694 ii. (Oxf.) :—g. 278 (22).
....., Rob., 1140.
....., Steph., 1694 ii. (Hants) :—g. 166 (15).
....., Will., 1607.
Copeland, ——, p. 747.
Coper, Ric. *See* Cowper, Ric.
Copindale, Edm., g. 506 (15, 19), 838 (30).
Copinger, John, 444, 1711 :—g. 978 (20).
Copland, Mr.. 15.
....., Edw., 922.
Copledik. *See* Coppledyke.
Copleston, Ric., 1302.
Copley, Edw., g. 166 (26).
....., John, 1285 vi.
....., Sir Roger, 1694 ii. (Suss.) :—g. 766 (38).
....., Will., 1694 ii. (York, W. R.)
Coppenhall, Staff., g. 364 (29).
Coppidmore, Oxon, g. 1065 (9).
Coppledyke (Coupuldyk or Copledik), John, 377, 1694 ii. (Linc. L. H.) :—g. 119 (14, 64), 838 (19, 27).
Copthall (Coppidhall), Midd., g. 318 (1).
Copthall (Copped Hall), Essex, 1206, 1470.
Copwood, Master, 1583.
Corbell, Joan, g. 980 (1).
Corbett, Joan, g. 220 b (12).
....., Ric, g. 220 b (12).
....., Sir Ric., g. 220 b (12).
....., Roger, g. 838 (9).
Corcyra, Island of, 911.
Cordova, 131.
Cordrathe, Pemb., g. 1499 (23).
Cordys, Newell, 1492.
Corea, 1626.
Coren, Dr. Ric. *See* Curwen.
Cork, in Ireland, 1706, 1776.
Corn, 390, 451.
....., exportation of, 356, 413, 1706–7.
Cornbury park, keeper of, p. 759.
Cornelis. *See* Johnson, Cornelius.
Cornelis, John, of Handwarp, 370 iv.
Cornelles. *See* Hayes, Cornelius.
Cornelys, ——, p. 760.
Cornewales (or Cornwalis), Sir John, 1694 ii. (Suff.) :—g. 119 (2), 220 (3), 1207 (37).
Cornewall. *See* Cornwall.
Cornhill, Nthld., 535, 537, 1460.
Cornibus, Beda de, cordelier, 212.
Cornish, Thos., 408.
Cornwall, 340, 1694 ii. :—g. 766 (10), 1207 (12).
....., sheriff of, g. 364 (32), 1598 (10).
....., ports of, Act touching the, 720 (22).
Cornwall, duchy of, 397, 537, 1714, 1782:—g. 1207 (28), 1598 (25).
....., ..., steward of, g. 1207 (28).
....., ..., receiver-genl. of, g. 1207 (28), 1598 (25).
Cornwall, archdeacon of. *See* Lee, Roland.
Cornwall (Cornewalle, &c.), George, 431, 1334.
....., Sir Ric., 390, 1694 ii. (Heref.) :—g. 119 (12), 1139 (21).
....., Thos., g. 318 (12).
....., Sir Thos., 390, 1285 iv., 1694 ii. (Gl., Heref., Worc.), 1715 :—g. 119 (12, 70), 166 (46), 838 (12).
Coron (Chorum), 1387, 1413, 1449, 1579.
....., letter dated, 1348.
Corrage or Currage, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Corse, Pasquin, 1128.
....., Peter, 1715.

Corse, Will., 1715 (2).
Corsis, Dominico de, 1703 iii.
Corson. *See* Curson.
Corsyn, Andrew, secretary of the Vayvode, 791, 805, 864, 1266.
Corunna (Chrugni), 1577.
Corte, of Padua. *See* Curte, Francischinus da.
Cortes, Brian, 379.
Corton, Wilts, 191.
Cortopstrete, Our Lady of, 1698 ii.
Cortu . . ton, John, 411 ii.
Cosserano, Mons. di, 121.
Cossey, Norf., 1351.
Costs, Act entitling defendants to, 720 (29).
Costone, Worc., g. 119 (5).
Coton and Cotten. *See* Cotton.
Cottesforde, Suss., 1351.
Cottingham (Cotyngeham), Linc. dioc., 1033:—g. 838 (34).
Cottisford, John, g. 1207 (38).
Cotton, Coton, Cotten, &c. :—
....., ——, 952.
....., Geo., p. 754 :—g. 220 b (12).
....., John, g. 1598 (27).
....., Leonard, g. 364 (6).
....., Nich., 1141 :—g. 1207 (23).
....., Ric., g. 80 (32).
....., Will., 1492.
....., the three Cotons, p. 755.
Cotwayn, Edm., 653.
Cotysby, Wm., 823.
Cotysford, Dr. [John], commissary of the university of Oxford, 6 (18), 712, 1181, 1272–3.
Coudrey, Sir John, 387.
Coughton, Warw., letters dated at, 527, 1051.
Council, General, proposed, 40, 45, 56, 97, 112, 115, 118, 121, 125, 136, 148, 158, 171, 179, 188, 192–4, 211, 216, 229, 235, 256, 275, 287, 308–9, 327, 331, 340, 420, 422–3, 462, 534, 747, 836, 933, 1266, 1290–1, 1541.
Council, the King's, letter to, 1716.
....., ..., office of clerk of, 1617.
Counser, Wm., g. 119 (54), 278 (22).
Couper, Geo., 1492 ii.
....., Rob., g. 364 (11).
Coupuldyk. *See* Coppledyke.
Courier, Thadeus. *See* Thadeus the courier
Corleux, Nic., 1703 iii.
Courson. *See* Curson.
Courtenay, Curtney, &c.
Courtenay, Henry. *See* **Exeter, Marquis of.**
....., ——, 1527.
....., Lawrence, 1178.
Courtenay—*cont.*
....., Sir Wm., 294, 300, 837 ii., 1001, 1694 ii. (Devon):—g. 220 (12).
....., ..., letters from, 294, 1001.
Coutances, letter dated at, 958.
Cova. *See* Cueva.
Cove, 1351.
Cove, South, g. 220 (3).
Coveherst, Suss., 1351.
Coveley, John, 1785.
Coveling, Suss., 1351.
Covell, Wm., 806.
Coventry, 1195, 1756 (2) :—g. 166 (25), 627 (10).
....., alderman of. *See* Nethermyll, Gelinus.
....., mayor of, (*see also* Ryse, ——,) g. 627 (10).
....., sheriff of, g. 364 (32).
Coventry and Lichfield (or **Chester**), **bpric. of,** 13, 277, 332, 887, 891, 974, 1326, 1507 :—g. 1207 (23).
Coventry and Lichfield, bp. of. *See* Arundel, John (1496–1502).
....., Geoffrey Blythe, bp. of (1503–1531), 426, 848 :—g. 119 (56, 70), 166 (44, 60), 1598 (16).
....., ..., ..., his executors, 657.
....., ..., ..., his servant, p. 307.
....., (bp. of Chester, *qu. who?*), 686.
....., ..., mitre of, 1548.
....., [Rowland Lee] (bp. elect of Chester),* 1639.
Coverdale, Miles, letter from, 221.
Covert, Covertt, &c. :
....., Father, 1312 ii.
....., Sir Giles, 106.
....., John, 1694 ii. (Suss.) :—g. 766 (38).
....., Ric., 1694 ii. (Suss.) :—g. 166 (17), 766 (38).
Covos (or **Cobos**), **Francisco de los, comendador mayor of Leon,** first Secretary of State to Charles V., 44, 61, 63, 73, 102 ii., 103, 108, 112, 137, 140, 158, 161, 178–9, 180, 194, 200, 203, 210, 235, 255, 283, 307, 358, 400, 415, 422, 430, 436–7, 491, 516, 525, 565, 604, 738, 745, 748, 835, 894, 1002, 1005, 1082, 1104, 1112–3, 1137, 1160, 1194, 1242–3, 1265, 1279, 1282, 1291, 1322, 1405, 1440, 1490, 1535, 1566, 1625.
....., ..., letters to, 44, 61, 63, 73, 102 ii., 103, 112, 137, 140, 158, 161, 178–9, 194, 200, 203, 210, 235, 307, 358, 400, 415, 422, 430, 436–7, 491, 516, 525, 604, 745, 835, 894, 1002, 1005, 1082, 1104, 1112–3, 1137, 1194, 1243, 1265, 1279, 1282, 1291, 1322, 1325, 1535, 1566, 1625.
....., ..., his handwriting, 299.

* The memorandum is of later date than the account in which it is inserted. Dr. Rowland Lee was not elected bp. of Chester till January 1534.

Cowch, ——, pilot, of Dover, 377.
Cowe, Don Pedro de le. *See* Cueva.
Cowdrey, Pet., g. 220 (24).
....., Philippa, g. 220 (24).
Coweham, Oxon, g. 1065 (9).
Cowley, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Cowley, ——, p. 758.
....., Walter, letter from, 1675.
Cowper, Coper, &c. :—
....., Ric., 885, 1285 iii.
....., ..., letter from, 885.
....., Rob., goldsmith, 1285 iii. :—g. 166 (1), 627 (31).
....., Thos., p. 306.
....., Wm., 631 ii.
Cox, Cockes, Cokks, &c. :—
....., Sir Giles, 631 iii.
....., Henry, g. 1065 (30), 1139 (23).
....., Sir Hen., 387.
....., John, 1285 :—pp. 305, 307, 313 :—g. 1499 (14).
....., John, LL.D., vicar-general and auditor to the archbp. of Canterbury, 306 (5), 376, 589, 818, 1326.
....., John, jun., 1285.
....., Laur., 1663.
....., Rob., p. 316.
....., Will., g. 166 (23).
"Coxx," land called, 1773.
Coxhall. *See* Coggeshall.
Coxwell, Hen., g. 318 (35).
....., Rob., g. 318 (35).
Cracher, John, g. 1207 (41).
Cradoke, John, p. 325.
Crahor. *See* Crayer.
Crake, Robt., 725.
Crakhampton, 1361.
Crakynthorp, Sir Thos., letters from, 637–8.
Crakesall. *See* Crokeshall.
Crammell, on the Borders, 1101.
Crampe, Thomas, 1140.
Cramyngton, Gawen, 1492.
Cranbrook, Kent, g. 119 (4).
Crandon, Soms., g. 318 (38).
Crane, ——, pp. 307, 753, 762 :—g. 119 (2).
....., Rob., 1694 ii. (Suff.) :—g. 278 (13), 1598 (10).
....., Wm., pp. 755, 762 :—g. 559 (23).
Cranfield, Beds, g. 364 (16).
Cranmer, Thos., D.D., archdeacon of Taunton, afterwards archbp. of Canterbury, ambassador with the Emperor (1532), 68, 762, 773, 869, 1058, 1131, 1258, 1277, 1290, 1315, 1377, 1380, 1449, 1482, 1551, 1564, 1620, 1660–1, 1698 ii., 1700 :—App. 10 :—pp. 317, 320, 322.
....., ..., letters from, 1290, 1449 :—App. 10.
....., ..., letter to, 1315.
....., ..., his hand, 6 (5).
Cranworth, Norf., g. 1139 (11).
Crassy, Rob., 1663.
Cratfield, Suff., 653.
Craven, Yorksh., 1677.
Crawfurd, David Lindsay, seventh earl of (1517–42), 595, 609, 1286.
Crawford, Craufurd, Craford, &c. :—
....., Mr., 280.
....., Nich., of Oxgangs, 209.
Crawley (Crauley), Bucks, g. 1370 (23).
Cray, North, g. 220 (1).
Crayer (Crahor), Philip, 1492, 1640.
Crayford, Guy, 1694 ii. (Ess.)
Crayforth, John, 1703 iii.
Crazer, Nic., astronomer, pp. 305, 314.
Creaton (Creyton) ch., Linc. dioc., g. 364 (23).
Crede, ——, 1711.
Creke or Creike, Rob., of Beverley, 822, 1694 ii. (York, E.R.) :—g. 838 (30).
Creke, John, letters from, 652, 840.
Cremona, letter dated, 197.
Crepye, John, p. 747.
Crerkson, Wm. *See* Clerkson.
Crese, Margery, wife of Ric., 1797.
Cressall, Rich., 259.
Cressehawe, Camb., 1428.
Cresshall, benefice of, 1691.
Cressy, Rob., 1663.
Creswell in Bukland, Berks, 1351.
Cretingham, manor of, 1778.
Cretting, Wm., 823.
Crevecœur, treaty of, 222, 1505.
Crewkerne (Crokhorne), Soms., 1154.
Creyton. *See* Creaton.
Crips, John, 1694 ii. (Kent) :—g. 119 (13), 278 (31).
Crichton, George, bp. of Dunkeld. *See* Dunkeld.
Cristelton. *See* Christelton.
Cristesoun, Matho, of Disart, 163.
Crofte, Croftis, or Crofts :—
....., Mr., p. 318.
....., Edw., g. 119 (12).
....., Sir Edw., 1694 ii. (Gl., Shro., Worc.) :—g. 119 (70), 166 (46, 60), 838 (12).
....., Geo., King's chaplain, &c., g. 909 (20).
....., Gerard, g. 766 (36).
....., John, g. 166 (13).
....., Sir Rob., letter from, 1550.
Croche, Fras., armourer, p. 313.
Crochun, Wm., friar, 1209.
Crogna, 1577.
Croke, Mr., 663.
....., John, controller of the Hanaper, 445.
....., Ric., D.D., at one time the King's agent at Rome, 556, 567, 1181, 1320, 1338, 1372, 1572, 1632, 1647 :—pp. 316, 319 :—g. 1207 (38).

Croke, Mr.—*cont.*
....., ..., letters from, 1320, 1338, 1572, 1632.
....., ..., his handwriting, 1597.
....., Wm., 1492.
Crokhorne. *See* Crewkerne.
Crokeshall. *See* Croxhall.
Crokett, Edw., g. 119 (2).
Crokiston, Rob., g. 838 (11).
Cromb Simon (Cromesymondes), Worc., g. 119 (16).
Crome, Dr. Edw., parson of St. Anthonyn's, London, 129, 583, 703, 928:—p. 318.
Cromer, Norf., 884.
Cromer, Suss., g. 1499 (28).
Cromer, ——, M.D., 233.
Cromwell, Thos., privy councillor (1531); master of the Jewels (1532); clerk of the Hanaper (1532); afterwards Secretary of State, Master of the Rolls, and Lord Privy Seal:—
....., ..., letters from, 277, 302 i., 458 (1–3), 671, 723, 1055, 1092, 1106, 1184–5, 1298, 1320, 1340, 1573, 1719.
....., ..., letters to, 15–23, 26, 34, 36, 38, 65 ii., 83, 84, 86, 87, 95, 96, 106, 141–2, 153, 160, 168, 172, 174, 175, 181, 182, 196, 205, 221, 224, 228, 237, 247–8, 263, 279-80, 291–2, 294–5, 298, 300, 302 ii., 303–5, 311–2, 323, 329, 332–5, 338–9, 346, 357, 359–60, 365, 367, 371, 377, 385–6, 412, 417, 426, 431, 435, 440–2, 455, 466, 474, 479, 481, 486, 496, 499–501, 507, 510, 514, 521, 527, 532–3, 538, 541–3, 551, 570-2, 574, 576, 578, 585, 590–1, 596–7, 605, 612, 618, 620–1, 623–5, 630, 632–9, 641, 643–7, 650–2, 688–90, 698, 708–10, 716–8, 728, 734, 739–41, 743, 753, 757, 764, 768–9, 774, 789, 798–9, 802–4, 812–3, 830, 840, 843, 847, 849, 857, 861, 870, 873–4, 876, 878, 885, 888, 896, 902, 910–1, 913, 916, 918, 920–2, 924, 926, 943–5, 947, 950–1, 955, 957, 960, 963, 970, 981, 983, 986–7, 990–1, 997, 1000–1, 1006, 1009, 1011, 1015, 1026–7, 1034–5, 1039, 1041–2, 1044–5, 1048–9, 1051, 1057, 1066, 1076, 1083–4, 1087–9, 1093, 1100, 1102, 1105, 1107, 1118, 1120–3, 1129–30, 1132, 1136, 1138, 1141–4, 1146, 1152–3, 1156, 1158, 1161, 1166–8, 1175–6, 1178, 1183, 1188–9, 1192, 1197, 1203–4, 1208, 1210–14, 1216, 1219–21, 1224–31, 1233–4, 1238–9, 1245, 1251–2, 1257, 1260–1, 1263, 1268, 1271, 1275–6, 1281, 1284, 1287–9, 1294, 1299–1302, 1304–5, 1309–10, 1313, 1317–18, 1327, 1331–2, 1336, 1338, 1341–2, 1347, 1354–6, 1366, 1368-9, 1371–2, 1375, 1384, 1386–7, 1391, 1394–5, 1398, 1402–3, 1406–8, 1415–6, 1418–9, 1422, 1432–7, 1442–7, 1450–2 1454–8, 1461–7, 1469–70, 1472–3, 1475–7, 1486–8, 1496–7, 1500, 1506, 1508–9, 1512–4, 1516–8, 1525–8, 1530, 1539–40, 1542–4, 1552–4, 1556–7, 1561–3, 1565, 1568–70, 1572, 1574–5, 1578, 1585, 1591, 1594–6, 1599, 1602–3, 1608–10, 1613–4, 1617–22, 1624, 1627, 1629, 1631–2, 1636, 1638, 1640–1, 1644, 1647, 1650–1, 1653–4, 1657–8, 1661, 1664–7, 1669–70, 1672–5, 1677–8, 1682, 1684, 1686–8, 1691–2, 1718, 1720–1, 1723–5, 1727, 1729, 1731–6, 1739–42, 1744–8, 1750–64, 1766–8, 1775:—App. 24, 27.
....., ..., mentioned, 32, 79, 201, 212, 246, 261, 273, 283, 285, 341, 394–5, 408–9, 429, 458 i.–iii., 577, 584, 588, 596–7, 655, 658, 670, 672–3, 679, 685–6, 701, 712, 721–2, 759, 791, 808, 814, 822, 825, 842, 848, 915, 925, 939–40, 961, 976, 1023, 1028, 1040, 1052, 1060, 1075, 1085–6, 1119, 1140, 1169, 1177, 1199, 1205, 1209, 1215, 1237, 1244, 1264, 1283, 1285, 1295, 1297, 1312, 1314, 1334, 1339, 1346, 1351, 1362, 1376, 1385, 1392, 1399 (2), 1412–3, 1423–8, 1430, 1483, 1504, 1564, 1571, 1580–1, 1590, 1600, 1615, 1630, 1639, 1645–6, 1668, 1671, 1679 (4), 1683, 1694 ii. (Ess., Kent, Midd.), 1697, 1705, 1715 (1, 2), 1722, 1726, 1728, 1730, 1765, 1776, 1781, 1784–5, 1789, 1793, 1797, 1799:—App. 33:—pp. 753, 760.
g. 119 (15), 627 (18), 978 (13), 1065 (33), 1207 (36), 1270 (8), 1370 (15, 23), 1693 (10).
....., ..., his signature, 759, 1399 (2).
....., ..., memoranda by, 47 (6), 663, 670, 679, 1548.
....., ..., his handwriting, 52 (2), 253, 260–1, 458, 657, 670, 685, 722, 842, 896, 1016, 1028, 1060, 1166, 1209, 1297 (2), 1312, 1323, 1326, 1339–40, 1778.
....., ..., his house at Austin Friars, 1028.
....., ..., instructions to, 394.
....., ..., his clerk, 939.
....., ..., his obligations and bills, 1285.
....., ..., his servant Harry, 1093.
....., ..., his sister. *See* Wellyfed, Eliz.
Cromwell, Gregory, son of Thos., 15, 18, 20, 21, 317, 359, 479, 496, 679, 1136, 1309, 1578, 1745:—g. 1065 (33), 1270 (8).
....., ..., letters from, 479, 496.
....., ..., handwriting of, 317.
Cromwell, Ric., nephew of Thos., 584, 1426, 1593.
Cromwell, ——, Gardiner's servant, 807.
....., Thos., of Laxton, 291–2.
Crook, Dr. *See* Croke, Dr.
Crosbowmaker, Piers, p. 303.
Crosby, Pat., g. 166 (38).
Crosseman, Edw., g. 318 (14).
Crosyer, Ric., clk., g. 166 (30).
Crottus, Bernardinus, 197 viii.
Croughton, Wm., hosier, p. 305.

Crow, 1361.
Crowde, Ric., 884.
Crowhurst, Surrey, 1592.
Crowley, Little, 1221, 1252.
....., ..., farmer of. *See* Johnson, Wm.
Crowmer, John, 1694 ii. (Kent) :—g. 119 (13), 278 (31), 318 (36).
....., Sir Will., 1694 ii. (Kent) :—g. 119 (13), 278 (31).
Crown, the. *See* Henry VIII.
....., clerk of the. *See* Pexall, Ralph.
....., ancient demesne of the, g. 119 (5).
....., yeoman of the, g. 220 (2).
Crown jewels, treasurer of the. *See* Amadas, Robert :—Cromwell, Thos.
Crown lands, 721 (9), 1713–4.
....., ..., auditor of. *See* Asshton, John.
....., ..., general surveyor of, g. 119 (61).
Crown, the Queen's, 120.
Croxden, abbot of, 347.
Croxhall (Crokeshall), Derb., 627 (21), 766 (26).
Croxton ch., Linc. dioc., g. 559 (25).
Croxton, Norf., 1309 :—g. 766 (4).
Croxton, Rob., 1285 v.
Croy, Ph. de. *See* Arscot, marquis of.
Croydon, 1728 :—pp. 304, 324 :—g. 766 (6).
....., letter dated at, 286.
....., vicar of. *See* Philips, Rowland.
Croyland, St. Mary, St. Bartholomew, and St. Guthlac mon., Linc. dioc., John abbot of, g. 278 (17), 1065 (6).
Crunde (?), John, 1323.
Cruse, James, 1443, 1462.
....., ..., letter from, 1443.
Cruys, Edw., g. 278 (12).
....., John, g. 278 (12).
Cryspyn, Mr., 6 (18).
....., John, jeweller, p. 757–8.
Cuckfield, Suss., letter dated at, 205.
Cudbartson. *See* Cuthbertson.
Cuddesden, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Cuddeslowe, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Cuero, Juan de, chamberlain to Katharine of Arragon, *temp.* Hen. VII., and his wife, then lady of the Bedchamber, 362 (3).
Cueva (Cova), **Pedro de la, commendador mayor de Alcantara,** 44, 125, 132, 169, 188, 324, 1027, 1431, 1490, 1503, 1532, 1566.
....., ..., letters from, 1490, 1535.
Cuffe, Mr., 295, 1304.
Cuk, Thos., 1153.
Culpeper, Sir Alex., 1694 ii. (Kent, Suss.) :—g. 119 (13), 166 (17), 278 (31), 766 (38).
....., Geo., g. 278 (16).
....., John, 1694 ii. (Kent) :—g 119 (13), 278 (31).
....., Th., g. 1139 (16).
Cumberland, 1694 ii. :—g. 506 (22), 1499 (11), 1598 (10).
....., sheriff of, g. 364 (32).
....., sheriffwick of, 1375, 1447.
Cumberland, Henry Clifford, earl of, (1525–42,) 573, 951, 966, 986, 1677, 1694 ii. (Cumb. Yorks., Northumb., Westmo.) :—g. 119 (53), 166 (16), 838 (30), 909 (23).
....., ..., letter from, 986.
....., ..., letter to, 573.
Cumberton, Sir Wm., clk., 1285 x.
Cundall, Henry, 226.
....., Thos., 226.
Cune, Walter, 665.
Cunne, Thos., 952.
Cunswyke, letter dated, 597, 1224.
Curatt, John, 522, 560.
Curcean, Nich., clockmaker, p. 758.
Curdner, Jas., 1663.
Curlewe, Ric., 1492 ii.
Curren and Current. *See* Curwen.
Currour. *See* Courier.
Curry-Mallet (Corry-Malett), Soms., 1274 (6) :—g. 1499 (23).
Curson, Corson, or **Courson :—**
Curson, Sir Robert, called **lord Curson,** 686, 1650, 1694 ii. (Suff.) :—pp. 305, 307 :—g. 119 (2).
....., ..., letter from, 1650.
Curson, William, vicar of the Friars Observants, Greenwich, 266, 1043, 1208, 1259, 1312 ii., 1358.
....., ..., letters from, 266, 1043.
Curson, Corson, or Courson :—
....., ——, 277.
....., John, 653, 1323 :—pp. 306, 308, 311 :—g. 978 (12).
....., Sir Ph., 165.
....., Ric., 1694 ii. (Derb.) :—g. 627 (21), 766 (26, 39).
....., Rob., 1694 ii. (Norf.) :—g. 166 (12).
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Derb.) :—g. 627 (21), 766 (26, 39).
Curte, Francischinus da, of Padua, 536, 692, 731 (2), 748.
Curtes, Peter, g. 766 (33).
Curteys, And., g. 166 (38).
Curtius, ——. *See* Curte, Fr. da.
Curtoyse, ——?, Cromwell's chaplain, 1458.
Curwen (Curren, Coren, or Current), **Dr., Ric.,** King's chaplain, 6 (18), 941, 1181 :—g. 1307 (38), 1693 (7).
Curwen, Joan, g. 364 (11).
....., John, 1193, 1317.
....., Th., g. 364 (11), 506 (10), 1598 (11).
....., Wm., 1193, 1394.
....., ..., letter from, 1193.
Cussworth beside Doncaster, letter dated, 1341.
Cut, Ph., p. 305.
Cuthbert, the King's apothecary, p. 750, 757.

Cuthbertson (Cudbartson), John, 1433.
Cutlers, in Islington, Midd., 1339.
Cutte, the King's dog, p. 753.
Cutte, Sir John, and son, 219.
Cuttewes or Cutturs, Raymond, 1374 (2), 1492.
Cyntley, Worc., g. 559 (3).
Cyprus, claim of the Duke of Savoy to the kingdom of, 375.
Cyssyll. *See* Cecil.

D.

Dacre, Thos. lord, of Gillesland, or of the North, (1485–1525,) 411 ii., 930, 1776.
Dacre, Wm. lord, of Gillesland, or of the North, warden of the West Marches of Scotland, 314, 477, 535–7, 573, 763, 807, 854, 1054, 1079, 1101, 1224, 1286–7, 1367, 1394, 1559, 1629, 1694 ii. (Cumb., Nthumb., Westmo.):—g. 119 (53), 166 (16), 909 (23).
....., ..., letters from, 1054, 1101, 1629.
....., ..., letter to, 1079.
Dacre (of the South), **Thos. Fienes, lord,** 686, 1694 ii. (Suss.):—g. 166 (17), 766 (38), 1499 (28).
Dacre, Sir Chr., 535, 537, 573, 763, 930, 986, 1694 ii. (Nthumb., Westmo.):—p. 315:—g. 119 (53), 909 (23).
Dacre, Richard, 573.
....., Rob., 1694 ii. (Herts):—g. 119 (11).
Daggenall, Alan, Guysnes, pursuivant, appointed York herald, g. 1370 (9).
Dagnall Abbot's, 405:—g. 627 (24).
Dalaland, Th., g. 278 (17).
Dalaryver, Th., g. 318 (23).
Dalby, 924.
Dalby, duke (a Spaniard), 1449.
Dalby, ——, 861.
....., Ric., 1285 iii.
Dale, John g., 220 b (13).
Dalham, g., 364 (6).
Dalison, Edw., 1694 ii. (Linc. L.)
Dallington (Dalyngton), Northt., g. 119 (18).
Dalmatia, 374.
Dalmeyda, don Esteban, Imperial agent in Portugal, 893, 954, 1643.
Dalyson, Wm., g. 119 (14), 838 (27).
Dammes, Leic., 718.
Damport, Will., of Bromhall, g. 1598 (10).
Danby, Chr., g. 166 (43), 1598 (4).
....., Margery, g. 166 (43).
....., Wm., g. 909 (23).
Dancastre. *See* Doncaster.
Danestre or Danastre, John, 1694 ii. (Surr.):—g. 119 (52), 220 b (10).
Dangard, Wm., g. 278 (29).
Daniel, ——, auditor of receipts, 811.
Daniel (Danyelle), Th., g. 278 (13).
Dannet, Sir John, g. 1139 (26).
Dantzic, 1013, 1046, 1058.
Dantzic merchant and sailor, 1046.
Danube, river, 1449.
Danvers, Thos., 282.
....., Wm., 282.
Darcy, Thos. lord, 59, 77, 114, 376, 665, 686, 725, 805, 1421, 1518, 1633, 1694 ii. (Yorksh.), 1715:—App. 34:—g. 119 (6), 166 (43), 838 (30).
....., ..., letter from, 77.
....., ..., letter to, 114.
....., ..., his servant, p. 307.
....., ..., sig of, 1421.
Darcy, Anthony, 1694 ii. (Ess.):—g. 838 (13).
....., Sir Arthur, 686, 1033, 1205, 1285 iv., 1288, 1293, 1460, 1558, 1635, 1638, 1655:—pp. 753–4:—g. 80 (33), 220 b (5), 1370 (19).
....., ..., letters from, 1288, 1638.
....., lady Edith, g. 119 (6).
....., Sir George, 1964 ii. (Yorks.):—g. 838 (30).
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Ess.):—g. 838 (13).
....., Sir Thos., of Essex, 1502.
....., Sir William, of Platen, App. 20.
Darcey, Hugh, g. 1370 (10).
Darell. *See* Darrell.
Darius, Silvester, of Lucca, auditor of the Rota and nuncio in Scotland (1532), 1280:—pp. 309–10, 312.
Darkenall, ——, clk., g., 1207 (3).
Darmer, Edw., haberdasher, 533, 542.
Darmes, Silvester. *See* Darius, Silvester.
Darrell or Darell:—
....., lady, 686 (2), 1711:—pp. 323, 750.
....., Mr., 1711.
....., Edw., p. 319:—g. 220 (2), 278 (28, 33).
....., Sir Edw., g. 220 (2), 278 (28, 33).
....., Eliz., p. 319.
....., Henry, 168, 1694 ii. (Suss.):—g. 166 (17), 766 (38).
....., ..., letter from, 168.
....., John, p. 319:—g. 278 (28, 33).
....., Marg., g. 318 (38).
....., Paul, 1694 ii. (Bucks):—g. 457 (2), 838 (9).
....., Sir Ric., g. 318 (38).
....., Stephen, 168.
Dartford, Kent, 1548.
....., Baldwin's manor and Brook's lands at, 406:—g. 627 (28).
Dartmouth, Devon, 722 (8):—g. 1207 (2).
Darton, Yorks., g. 278 (2).
Datary, The, at the Papal Court, 137, 892, 972, 1126, 1282, 1566.
Datchet (Dochet), near Windsor, pp. 749, 750.
....., ferryman of, pp. 755, 760.

Daubeney or **Dawbeney**:—
Daubeney, Giles lord, (1486–1507,) 220 (12).
Daubeney, Henry lord, 686, 1217, 1694 ii. (Dors., Soms.):—App. 33:—g. 119 (26).
....., ..., his servant, p. 307.
Daubeney, the old lady, 1711.
Daunce, Dauntsey, Dawncey, &c.:—
Daunce, Sir John, 219, 577, 686, 925, 939, 1653, 1694 ii. (Bucks, Berks, Midd., Oxf.), 1799.
g. 119 (54), 166 (8), 278 (22), 364 (15), 457 (2), 838 (9).
....., ..., letter from, 1653.
....., ..., letter to, 577.
....., ..., sig. of, 1799.
Daunce, John, g. 980 (7).
....., Kath., g. 980 (7).
....., W., 350, 631.
....., ..., letter from, 350.
Dauntsye. *See* Daunce.
Dauphin, the. *See* Francis.
Dauphiné, 958.
Daventry, Northt., 47 (3), 84, 950:—g. 1370 (23).
....., monastery of, 173, 872:—g. 1370 (23).
Davers, Mr., 1711.
David or Davyd, Mr., 1760.
....., Edw., p. 305.
Davis or Davys —
....., John, 7[illegible].
....., Rob., 1272.
....., Will., g. 766 (28).
Davison, Th., g. 909 (7).
Davisons, the Border family, 1246.
Davy with a Slit in the Nose, p. 751.
Davy, Little, p. 755.
Davy, ——, the footman, p. 756.
....., Bastian, 1492 i. ii.
....., Edw., 1711.
....., Ellis, 336.
....., Hugh, p. 755:—g. 364 (19).
....., John, servant of De Vaux, 454.
....., John, servant of Lady Lisle, letters from, 1217, 1480, 1582, 1604, 1628.
....., Thos., 1488.
....., Wm., p. 309:—g. 838 (9), 1270 (17).
Davys. *See* Davis.
Davythe, Sir Wm., 612, 708.
Dawbeney. *See* Daubeney.
Dawe, Wm., g. 364 (19), 1370 (10).
Dawes, John, g. 980 (1).
Dawlish, 1696.
Dawney, John, 725.
Dawntesey or Dawntsey. *See* Daunce.
Dawrea, John, 823.
Dawson, ——, 280.
Dawtrey, Sir John, 1694 ii. (Suss.):—g. 166 (17), 766 (38).
Day, Th., g. 364 (11).
....., Wm., g. 364 (11).
Dayly, Alex., 1492.
Daywell, Oxon, g. 1065 (9).
Deal, Kent, 446.
Dean, forest of, 1753.
Dean, a, of the Queen's Council, 171.
Dean, Mr., (of Wells). *See* Wolman, Dr. Ric.
Dean, ——, 1728.
Deane, Ric., clk., 1693 (12).
Debateable land, the, 465.
Deboyen, baron of, p. 754.
Debts, Act touching recognizances of, 720 (20).
Decio, Philip, of Sienna, 39, 197, 327, 586, 692, 731 (2).
Decons, Mr., 1711.
Decka or Deka, Edw., g. 278 (24).
Dedikes, Dirike, yeoman of the Armoury, pp. 306, 322.
Deer, document relating to, 1206.
Dekyn's (Thomas), widow, 1492 ii.
De la Pole. *See* Pole, De la.
Delavale, Sir John, 1677.
De la Hay, John, g. 119 (12).
De la Warr, Thos. West, lord, 686 (2), 709, 1694 ii. (Suss.):—g. 166 (17), 766 (38), 990 (20).
....., ..., ..., letter from, 709.
Dele, Roger, 243.
Delfachet, John, g. 1065 (23).
Dellingcourt, Hugh, 1492 ii.
Demayns, John, p. 305.
Dempe, Wm., g. 627 (1).
Dempford, Sussex (?), 336.
Denbigh, N. Wales, g. 1139 (31).
..... castle, g. 1499 (21).
Dene, Rec. à, 1755.
Dene, Thos., 1492 ii.
Denham, g. 364 (6).
Denham, the heirs of lord, 1178.
Denis, Dennys, Denyse, &c.:—
....., Sir Thos., 621:—p. 752:—g. 1207 (28).
....., ..., letter from, 621.
....., Sir Will., 1694 ii. (Gl.):—g. 119 (61, 70), 166 (42), 1598 (10).
Denizens, Act touching, 48.
Denmark, 425, 1548, 1646:—g. 1065 (32).
Denmark, King of. *See* **Christiern II.**:—**Frederic II.**
....., John, prince of. *See under* **Christiern II.**
Denny, Anthony, servant of Sir F. Brian, 363, 1285 ix.
Dennys. *See* Denis.
Densill, Densell, or Denysell, John, serjeant-at-law, 166 (8), 672 ii., 1694 ii. (Cornw., Midd.):—g. 506 (26), 766 (10).
Dent, ——, the Queen's chaplain, 1711.

Denton, Suff., g. 220 (3).
Denton, Mr., 228.
....., Henry, g. 1207 (19).
....., Jas., 1694 ii. (Glouc., Heref., Staff., Shrops., Worc.):—g. 119 (12, 70), 166 (46, 60), 838 (12).
....., Jas., LL.D., g. 838 (4).
....., Jas., dean of Lichfield, g. 119 (56), 838 (35).
....., John, g. 278 (25).
....., Thos., sheriff of Oxon, 914, 1694 ii. (Bucks, Oxf.):—g. 119 (54), 278 (22), 1207 (29), 1598 (10).
....., ..., letter from, 914.
Denys or Dionysius, goldsmith. *See* Selder, Denys.
Denys. *See* Denis.
Denysell. *See* Densill.
Deovanter, Pierpoint, 1285 ii.
Depden, Oxon, g. 1065 (9).
Deptford (Depford), Kent, g. 220 (15), 1598 (5).
....., hermit of, p. 755–6.
Derby, 1790.
....., All Hallows, prebend of, 500.
....., priory of St. James, 1790.
....., St. James' bridge, 1790.
Derby, Edward Stanley, third earl of, (1521–74,) 390, 686, 1484, 1715 :—App. 33 :—p. 306:—g. 119 (22).
....., ..., his son, p. 756.
....., ..., his bargeman, 1312.
....., ..., his servant, p. 317.
Derby, Dorothy countess of, 48, 686, 1484.
....., ..., her servant, p. 317.
Derby, Thos., second earl of, (1504–21,) 394:—g. 119 (22).
Derby, Thos., clerk of the Council, 806, 1068, 1702 :—p. 317.
....., ..., his handwriting, 1.
Derby, Nevill, 1285 ix.
Derbyshire, 1694 ii :—g. 220 a (9), 627 (21), 766 (26, 39), 909 (12, 24), 1499 (11).
....., sheriff of. *See* Nottinghamshire.
Dereham, West, Norf., letter dated, 280.
....., ..., Ric., abbot of, letter from, 280.
Derek, Jacobyn, 1492 ii.
Derest, 1737.
Derham, Cristyan, 1492.
Dering, John, monk of Canterbury, 757, 1698.
Deryng, Ric., g. 627 (1).
Deseter, Jas., g. 1065 (27).
Desmond, Thos. Fitzgerald, earl of, (1529–34,) 998.
....., ..., letter from, 998.
Desmond, Jas. Fitzgerald, afterwards earl of, (1534–5,) 998.
Desmond, earl of, (t. Hen. VII.?), 1776.
Desmond, Jas., 11th earl of, his daughter, 1675.
Desmons, Peter, g. 1499 (12).
Desquivel, Alonzo. *See* Esquivel.
Desseforte, Anth., p. 759.
Deubuke, Wm., of Rouen, 952.
Devenyshe, John, g. 627 (23).
Devenysshe, Ric., 1694 ii. (uss.) :—g. 166 (17), 766 (38).
Devereux, John, p. 303:—g. 1598 (3).
....., Sir Walter. *See* Ferrers, lord.
Devon, Henry Courtenay, earl of, (1511–25,) afterwards marquis of Exeter, 1711.
Devon, Katherine countess of, the King's aunt, 1711.
Devon, Paul, 1455.
Devonshire, 6 (18), 1694 ii.:—g. 166 (7), 1693 (9).
....., ports of, Act touching, 720 (22).
....., sheriffs of (1530), p. 323:—g. 364 (32), 1598 (10).
....., sheriffwick of, 621.
Devyles, in Newport, S. Wales, g. 278 (7), 318 (17), 1139 (19).
Dey, John, p. 305.
....., Rob., g. 364 (11).
Deyos, Th., g. 166 (50).
Diall, Ralph, 1715 (2).
Dibblyn, John, g. 457 (4).
Dickleburgh (Dikleborough) ch., Norwic dioc., g. 559 (27).
Dicons, Nic., g. 1499 (25).
Diconson, Chr., 952.
....., John, armourer, pp. 305, 320.
Didlington (Dudlyngton), Norf., g. 766 (4).
Dieppe, 906 :—g. 978 (2).
....., letter dated at, 736.
Diet in Germany (1531). *See* Spires.
Diffrynbryan, S. Wales, g. 1370 (3).
Digby, Dykyby:—
....., Benj., 263, 359, 663 ?, 1133, 1483, 1486.
....., Edw., g. 166 (10).
....., Sir Everard, 1694 ii. (Leic., Rutl.):—g. 119 (55), 1598 (10).
....., Sir John, 1694 ii. (Leic., Rutl.):—g. 119 (55), 166 (10).
....., Oliver, 1206.
....., Reginald, 1694 ii. (Warw.):—g. 166 (44), 278 (16), 838 (26).
Digneley, Wm., g. 1065 (11).
Digory, Mr., in Lady Leisle's correspondence, 1582, 1604.
Dillon, Sir Barth., 688 iii.
....., Rob., 1285 vi.
Dilo Mell'th, g. 978 (8).
Dilston, Northbd., 595, 609.
Dinant, Low Countries, 828.
Dingley, commander of. *See* Russell, Sir Giles.
Dingley, Dr., pp. 747, 752.
....., John, g. 909 (15).
....., Mr. ——, King's chaplain, pp. 304, 309.

Dingwall pursuivant, of Scotland. *See* Blithe, David.
Dinteville, Jean de, bailly of Troyes, 579, 882.
....., ..., letter to, 882.
....., Francis de. *See* Auxerre, bp. of.
Dionysius, friar. *See* Laureri, Denis.
....., German goldsmith. *See* Selder, Denis.
Dirick. *See* Dedikes, Dirike.
Disney, Wm., 822:—g. 119 (69), 278 (17).
Dispensing power. *See* Divorce.
Ditton park, keeper of, p. 755.
Divorce, Henry VIII.'s, 1–7, 51, 58, 137, 140, 162, 167, 171, 197, 238, 251, 265, 267–9, 275, 283, 306, 331, 352–5, 388, 424, 468, 563, 575, 593, 602, 614, 616, 703, 738, 770, 801, 826, 843, 851–2, 865–8, 879, 890, 894, 908, 932–4, 941, 959, 975, 989, 1024, 1059, 1097–9, 1109, 1111, 1114, 1131, 1148, 1157, 1194, 1196, 1200, 1291, 1597:—App. 2, 10.
....., ..., books in favor of, 287, 308–9, 492. *See also* "Glass of Truth."
Divorce case, a., 680.
Divorce, expenses of a, 376.
Dixon, Edw., 370.
....., John, g. 506 (29).
Dochet. *See* Datchet.
Dockery, ——, 417.
Dodd, Will., 1285 iv.
Dodesworth, Owen, p. 306.
....., Will., p. 306.
Dodforde, Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Dodieu, Claude, Sieur de Velly, French ambassador with the Emperor (1532), 425, 698, 1125, 1290, 1449, 1489.
....., ..., letter from, 425.
Dodisworth, Wm., p. 755.
Dodmer, Sir Ralph, alderman of London, 1312:—g. 364 (26).
Dodnash (or Dodneshe), Suff., 1778:—g. 220 (4.)
Dodo, ——, 1161.
Dods, Archie, 411 ii.
....., Rob., father of Archie, 411 ii.
Dodworth, John, 226.
Doffen, Sir Wm., 387.
Dogan, Adrian, 1374 (2).
Dokenfeld, John, g. 166 (51).
Dokwra, John, g. 119 (11).
Domingo, ——, 686, 1288:—pp. 308, 748–9, 758, 760–1.
Dominico, Mr., 1478.
Dommersche. *See* Dymchurch.
Donatus. *See* Rullus, Donatus.
Done. *See* Donne.
Doncaster (Dancastre), 986, 1435:—g. 1065 (19).
Donglas. *See* Dunglas.
Dongledy, g. 1499 (23).
Donhead-St. Andrew, parish, Wilts, 191.
Donkon, William, 186.
Donne (Done, &c.), Sir Edw., 1694 ii. (Bucks):—p. 751:—g. 457 (2), 838 (9), 1598 (10).
....., Sir Griffith, 1679 (4), 1694 ii. (Herts):—g. 119 (11), 278 (16).
....., John, g. 364 (21).
Denton, (*qu.* Dunton Bassett ?), 872, 1351.
Donyland, East, g. 166 (1).
Donyngton, Berks, 1351.
Donyngton, John, 541, 1123.
....., ..., letter from, 541.
....., Rob., 1294, 1297, 1494:—g. 909 (6).
....., Thos., prebendary of York and Southwell, 541, 1123, 1285 iii., 1453.
Dookys, Dr., 952.
Doon, the lady, 1283.
Doria, Andrea, 127, 488, 910, 1103, 1125, 1404, 1412, 1449, 1453, 1579, 1657–8, 1667.
....., ... asmus, 911.
Dormer, ——, alderman, 1757.
....., Geoff., 1694 ii. (Oxf.):—g. 119 (54), 278 (22).
Dorp, Jerome van (Hieronymus Dorpius), 1003, 1056.
Dorset, 1694 ii.
....., sheriffs of. *See* Somerset and Dorset.
Dorset, archdeacon of. *See* Benet, Will.
Dorset, Cecilia marchioness of (widow of first marquis), g. 1139 (26).
Dorset, Margaret marchioness of (widow of second marquis), 686, 926, 1285 iv., 1539, 1557, 1568, 1585, 1711:—g. 1139 (26).
....., ..., ..., letters from, 926, 1539, 1557, 1568, 1585.
....., ..., ..., her servants, pp. 307, 755.
Dorset, Henry Grey, marquis of (1530–54), called "the young marquis," 105, 287, p. 134, 340, 416, 584, 926–7, 1199 (?).
....., ..., ..., his schoolmaster, 926.
Dorset, Thos. second marquis of (1501–30), 6 (9), 204, 1285 i. v., 1585, 1711:—p. 323:—g. 278 (21), 364 (28), 909 (18), 1139 (26).
....., ..., ..., his servant, p. 307.
Dosyne, John, 370.
Douay, the governor of, 1147.
Doughty, Rob., g. 166 (50).
Douglas, Archibald, earl of Angus. *See* **Angus, earl of.**
Douglas, Archibald, uncle of Angus, 1559, 1635.
....., Sir Geo., brother of Angus, 1101, 1286, 1460, 1559, 1635:—pp. 303, 317, 321, 324.
Douglas, lady Margaret (sometimes called lady M. Angus), niece of Hen. VIII., 365, 498, 686 :—pp. 753, 757.
Douglas, Master, p. 756.
Douglases, the, 1460, 1558.

Doulx, Pierre (Peroo, Piro), the Kng's cook. *See* Hen. VIII., his cook.
Dounend (Downhead ?), Soms., g. 318 (38).
Dove, wife of the, p. 751.
Dover, 361, 375, 446, 620, 650, 850, 941, 1231, 1256, 1308, 1316, 1373, 1377, 1579, 1593 (2), 1602, 1609:—pp. 315, 760–1:—g. 627 (17), 1598 (16, 20, 23).
....., letter dated, 1602.
....., castle of, 377, 1231.
....., ..., constable of. *See* Guildford, Sir Edw.
....., ..., warden of, 446.
....., Domus Dei, or Maison Dieu, at, 446.
..... haven, 1548.
....., St. James', 446.
....., St. Martin's, 446.
....., ..., prior of. *See* Lenham.
....., ..., sub-prior of. *See* Norborne.
....., St. Mary's, 446.
....., St. Nicholas', 446.
....., St. Peter's, 446.
....., port of, g. 627 (9).
Dover, Alex., 446.
Doway, Thos., 1492.
Dowenby, 1433.
Down, Ralph, 1663.
Downe, Mark, g. 166 (38).
Downeley, 343.
Downham, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Downhead. *See* Dounend.
Downes or Downs, Mr., 1778.
....., Richard, 247, 753.
....., Rob., 47 (5):—g. 220 (3, 4).
....., Thos., 1789.
Downold, Thos., 1694 ii. (Hunts):—g. 119, (10), 828 (20).
Downs, the, 377.
Doxey, Staff., 858.
Doyen, Eustace, 944.
Dracott. *See* Draycote.
Drakes, John, p. 320.
Draner, Master, 1636.
Dransfeld, Alice, g. 166 (43).
....., Chs., g. 166 (43).
....., Ralph, g. 166 (43).
Draper, Chr., g. 766 (14).
....., Ric., g. 1499 (23).
....., Rob., of the Jewel House, 1285 ix., 1510, 1548, 1589, 1759.
pp. 303–5, 310, 313, 317, 323–4, 754.
g. 980 (6), 1270 (3), 1370 (15).
....., Will., 1694 ii. (Kent):—g. 119 (13), 278 (31), 318 (36), 838 (23).
Drave, river, 1431.
Draycote, Dracott, &c.:—
....., Ant., 1264:—g. 838 (34).
....., John, 1694 ii. (Staff.):—g. 559 (15), 838 (34).
....., Ph., g. 119 (56), 838 (35), 1598 (10).
Draycott, Staff., 1264.
Draynow, John, 1492.
Drayton, Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Drayton, Staff., g. 364 (29).
Drayton, letter dated, App. 37.
Drayton Basset, 1624.
Drayton, Dry, Camb., g. 1065 (6).
Drewe, Will., g. 627 (31).
Driland, Anthony, letter from, 981.
Drogheda, 230:—g. 1207 (15).
Droitwich, Worc., g. 80 (26).
Droyt, John, p. 749.
Drulardy, a Frenchman, p. 751.
Drury, Sir Rob., 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 119 (2).
....., Will., 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 119 (2).
Drusland, Caermn., 724 (8):—g. 978 (8).
Dryburgh Abbey, 1101.
....., Jas. Stewart, abbot of, 609.
Drymlyn, g. 1499 (23).
Dryver, John, prior of the Crutched Friars, 1209.
....., ..., his sig., 1209.
Dublin, 688 ii. (2):—p. 313:—g. 278 (21), 1207 (15).
....., letter dated at, 878.
....., castle of, 398, 688 ii. (3).
Dublin, John Alen, archbp. of, 85, 398–9, 657, 779, 878, 1285 ix.:—p. 306:—g. 838 (10), 1207 (14).
....., ..., letter from, 878.
....., ..., sig. of, 398.
Duchemay (Dutchman?), Giles, p. 324.
Dudeston, Ric., 1492 ii.
Dudley, Edw, Sutton, sixth lord (1487–1530), 672, 962, 1715, 1727.
g. 119 (12, 56, 70), 166 (44, 46, 60), 838 (35), 1207 (48).
Dudley, Cecily lady, widow of the preceding, 672 g. 1207 (48).
....., ..., her daughter Dorothy, 672.
....., ..., her sons Thomas and Geoffrey, 672.
Dudley, John Sutton, lord (1530–), 390, 394, 672, 686, 1727:—g. 1207 (48).
....., ..., letter from, 1727.
Dudley, Cecily lady, wife of the preceding, 672.
Dudley (Dudeley), Sir John, 1205, 1624, 1694 ii. (Surr., Suss., Warw.), 1727.
g. 119 (52), 166 (17), 766 (38), 838 (26), 909 (5, 18).
Dudley, Edmund, g. 909 (18).
Duffield, John, 1169.
....., Thos., 408.
Duke, Sir Thos., vicar of Hornchurch, 649.
Dukett, Ric., 1694 ii. (Westmo.):—g. 166 (16).
Dukworth, Geo., g. 766 (33).
Duluke, Arnold, 1492.
Dumbman, a, 686.
Dumfries (Drumffres), 314, 411, 463, 465.
Dunbar, 1635.
Dundalk, 676.

Dunglas (Donglas), near Dunbar, 1635, 1670 (2).
Dunkeld, Geo. [Brown], bp. of, (1494,) 411 ii.
Dunkeld, Geo. Crichton, bp. of, 1286.
Dunham Hall, Suff., g. 978 (19).
Dunham, Sir John, g. 909 (24).
Dunhold, Th., g. 278 (17).
Dunken, Will., g. 766 (27).
Dunkirk, 39, 564, 773, 1055–6, 1090.
Dunkirk, commissioners of Henry and Charles V. at, 1055–6.
Dunkirk, men of, 879.
Dunmow, Essex, g. 506 (11).
Dunston, Staff., g. 364 (29).
Dunton Basset (Donton B.), Leic., 1351: - g. 80 (21). *See also* Donton.
Duretone, Worc., g. 119 (5).
Durham, 988.
....., letter dated at, 861.
....., abbey or cathedral of, 986.
....., the bp.'s house, 986.
Durham, bp. of. *See* **Tunstall, Cuthbert.**
....., ..., his chancellor. *See* Franklin, Wm.
Durham, bp. of (Ruthall?), 1711.
Durham, bpric. or diocese of, 95, 251, 1776:—g. 1499 (32).
Durham, Thos. prior of, 1123, 1694 ii. (Nthumb.):—g. 119 (53), 909 (23).
....., co., sheriff of, g. 364 (32).
Durisme House, p. 758.
Dutchman, a, coming to England, 303.
Dutton, Sir Piers, 316.
Duval, Hen., g. 220 (26).
Duwes, Giles, g. 318 (13).
Dycker, Roger, 628.
Dyer (Diar), &c.:—
....., ——, lord Rochfort's servant, p. 317.
....., Adrian, 1374 (2).
....., Philip, g. 80 (34).
....., Thos., g. 1370 (16), 1693 (1).
....., Wm., 370:— p. 303.
Dygges, James, 639:—g. 318 (36).
....., ..., letter from, 639.
Dykerlane, Oxon, g. 1065 (9).
Dyke, Harry, 370.
Dykyby. *See* Digby.
Dyllon. *See* Dillon.
Dymchurch (Dommersche), Kent, g. 278 (13).
Dymmoke, Humph., 1694 ii. (Warw.):—g. 838 (26).
....., Rob., g. 119 (13).
....., Sir Rob., 1694 ii. (Linc. L.):—g. 278 (17), 838 (27).
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Linc. L.):—g. 119 (14), 838 (27).
Dyncourt, Alice, chantry of, at Thurgarton, g. 119 (63).
Dynes, ——, 1711.
Dynes, Matthew, 277.
Dynney, Ant. *See* Denny, Ant.
Dyrycke, ——, 1464.
Dyso, the King's waterman, pp. 750, 754.
Dyve, Sir John, letters to, 266, 1043.

E.

Eagle, baylie of the, 111.
Earl Marshal. *See* **Suffolk, Chas. duke of.**
Easington (Essengton), York, g. 364 (29).
Eastbury (Berks), 405, 508, 600:—g. 627 (24).
East Cleydon, Bucks, 1351.
Easterlings, 1369.
Eastham, Somers, 1154.
Easthampstead, pp. 321, 755:—g. 166 (7), 392 (5, 6, 8), 506 (9), 559 (4).
Easthampstead park, pp. 751, 755.
East Hendred, Berks, g. 1370 (23).
Eastington, Glouc., g. 166 (4), 318 (26).
....., ch., Worc. dioc., g. 1065 (36).
Easton, Essex, 926.
Easton, Wilts, 191.
Eastwell, Kent, g. 220 (1).
Eastwick, Herts, 452, 1274 (6):—g. 1499 (23).
Eayr, Thos., 16c6.
Ebury, rectory of, 446.
Ecclesfeld, Laur. *See* Eglesfield.
Eccleshall, Staff, 848.
Ecclesiastical abuses, 1016.
Eckeson, Barut, a Dutchman, 244.
Eckius, John, App. 13.
Edall, John, of Calais, 1492 ii.
Ede, Robt., 653.
Eden, Ric., g. 559 (27).
Edenbridge, Kent, 858.
Edgecombe, Kath., widow of Sir Griffith ap Rice, 724 (8).
....., Sir Piers, 837 (5), 1694 ii. (Cornw., Devon), 1715:—p. 755:—g. 766 (10), 979 (1, 2), 1207 (28).
....., Ric., 1694 ii. (Cornw., Devon.)
Edgor, Simon, g. 766 (27).
Edgware, g. 220 a (4).
Edinburgh, 163, 209, 595, 609, 1012, 1101, 1246, 1286, 1460, 1558:—pp. 314, 325:—g. 318 (18).
....., letters dated at, 163, 1558.
Edinburgh castle, 609.
Edingley, Notts, 656.
Edington, Berks, g. 1370 (23).
Edmonds, John, jun., g. 838 (13).
Edmonton (Edelmeton), Midd., 263:—g. 559 (18, 31), 1065 (28), 1598 (3).

Edmonton (Edelmeton)—*cont.*
....., the manor of Dipphams in, g. 506 (26).
....., lands called Claverynges in, g. 1065 (28), 1598 (3).
Edmundes, John, chancellor to the bp. of London, 15 note.
Edmunds, ——, of Cambridge, 297.
Edward I., king of England, g. 318 (20), 559 (29, 30), 1139 (8).
Edward II., king of England, g. 318 (20).
Edward III., king of England, App. 38 ii.:—g. 80 (30), 119 (34), 364 (16), 506 (12, 14), 559 (31), 980 (9), 1065 (19, 32).
Edward IV., App. 38 ii.:—g. 119 (34), 278 (9), 318 (38), 364 (12, 16), 1065 (19).
....., his son. *See* York, Ric. duke of.
Edward, prince, son of Hen. VI., 1679 (2).
Edward, Ric., 1480.
Edwardes, John, of Calais, 1492.
Edwardes, Wm., g. 166 (38).
Edwiston, Berks, g. 1370 (23).
Efford, Pet., g. 278 (17).
Egersall, John, p. 303.
Egerton, Hugh, g. 318 (38).
....., Sir Ralph, g. 627 (6).
....., Ric., g. 627 (6).
Eggecombe. *See* Edgecombe.
Eggerton. *See* Egerton.
Egidio (Giles), **bp. of Viterbo, cardinal,** 112–3, 140, 415, 731, 1134, 1311, 1658.
....., ..., ..., letter from, 1134.
Egleby, Edw., 1392.
Eglesfield, John, g. 364 (37).
....., Lawrence, p. 304:—g. 364 (19), 1598 (11).
Egleston, Gilb., g. 559 (23).
Egrave, Wm., 317.
Egyngworthe, Ric., of Calais, 1492.
Egyptians, Act touching, 48.
Eirby, Ant., g. 838 (19).
Eire, Adam, g. 1065 (26).
Ekeney, Bucks, g. 1370 (23).
Elbe (Albiz), river, 425.
Elbote, John, 1492.
Elbotte, Adrian, 1492.
Eldercar. *See* Ellerker.
Elderton, ——, 1548.
Eldymar, John, g. 119 (19).
Eleanor, queen of Francis I., sister of Charles V., and widow of Emmanuel king of Portugal, 118, 133, 151, 155, 202, 393, 427, 474, 488, 502, 548, 686, 816, 864, 1337, 1377, 1523, 1538, 1584, 1633, 1637:—p. 323.
....., ..., sons of, 474.
Electors of the Empire (Corvesters), The, 337, 375, 959, 1292, 1644. *See also* Lutheran Princes.
Elinge, Mark van, p. 305.
Eliot, Ric., of Calais, 1492 (ii.)
Eliot (Vuylliot), **Sir Thos.,** ambassador at the Imperial Court, 416, 574, 618, 737, 773, 869, 888, 910, 1077, 1554, 1617, 1694 ii. (Camb. Oxon):—App. 15:—g. 119 (54), 278 (22), 1598 (10).
....., ..., letters from, 869, 1554, 1617.
....., ..., letter to, App. 15.
....., ..., revoked at his wife's request, 773.
Elizabeth, queen of Henry VII., 1776:—g. 978 (10).
Elkeshall, 1351.
Ellercar or Ellerker, Sir Ralph, jun., 314, 411–2, 434, 670–1, 725, 1123, 1694 ii. (Yorks. E. R.):—p. 753:—g. 318 (35), 559 (14), 838 (30), 909 (25), 978 (14), 1065 (20).
....., ..., letter to, 671.
....., Rob., g. 1499 (29).
....., Th., g. 559 (38), 909 (25).
Ellesborough, Bucks, 403.
Ellesfeld, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Ellis, John, 262, 1215, 1285 ix.
....., Thos., 822.
Ellowe, Robt., 806.
Ellyot. *See* Eliot.
Elmedon, benefice of, 1761.
Elmeley, p. 751.
Elmeley church, Kent, 1351.
Elmer, Frances, p. 309.
Elmesett, manor of, 1415.
Elmham, South, g. 220 (3).
Elmonden, Essex, 403.
Elnestowe, Linc., abbey of, 223.
....., ..., abbess of, g. 278 (1).
Elnett, Wales, 724 (8).
....., commote of, g. 1499 (23).
Elryngton, ——, g. 166 (8).
....., Robt., 1694 ii. (Middx.)
Elsborne. *See* Bishopston.
Elston (Elstowe or Hilston), **Henry, warden of the Friars Minors at Greenwich,** 266, 941, 989, 1259, 1312, 1358, 1525.
Eltham, 1119, 1313, 1406, 1573, 1799.
pp. 304, 308–10, 313, 316, 319, 323–4, 758, 759, 761.
g. 1065 (38), 1139 (1–4, 9, 10, 12–15, 20, 22–32), 1207 (1, 4, 5, 7), 1598 (14), 1693 (4).
....., letters dated at, 1119, 1573, 1579.
Eltham park, 1285 ix.:—pp. 758–60:—g. 1139 (24).
Elton. *See* Baker.
....., Robt., p. 762.
Elvell or Elvelt, lordship of, S. Wales, 799:—g. 119 (9), 978 (8).
Elvyngton, Yorksh., g. 364 (37).
Elwalde, Elwold, Ellwold, &c.:—
....., Hob, 609.
....., John, of Calais, 1492 (ii.)
....., Rob., of the Hermitage, 609.

Elwall, Robt., 806.
Elwell, S. Wales. *See* Elvell.
Elwyn, Father, 1312.
Ely, cathedral of, g. 559 (15).
....., fens of, 53.
Ely, archdeacon of. *See* Hawkyns, Nic.
Ely, Nic. West, bp. of, 589, 686, 928, 1256, 1694 ii. (Camb., Hunts, Norf., Suff.):—g. 119 (2, 10), 166 (12) misprinted "J.," 838 (20).
....., ..., his servant, p. 307.
....., ..., chancellor of, g. 559 (35).
....., ..., official of, g. 166 (27 ii.)
Ely, bishopric of, 778, 891, 1493, 1507.
Elyar, John, M.A., countess of Salisbury's chaplain, 985.
Elyot. *See* Eliot.
Elys, the King's falconer, pp. 747, 762.
....., Helen, g. 318 (6).
....., John, master of the King's mine, p. 751.
....., John, g. 318 (6).
....., Wm., 1694 ii. (Norf.):—g. 166 (12).
Embezzlement, confession of, 925.
Emley, manor of, 640.
Emlyn (Emblyn), Caermn., 724:—g. 318 (19), 1139 (18), 1370 (3).
Empson, Wm., 165.
Emson, John, keeper of the King's fool, p. 747.
Enaghdulen bpric., in Connaught, 997.
Enfield, letter dated, 1311, 1691.
Enfield Chace, p. 751.
Enfield vicarage, 1309.
England, benefices in, g. 1693 (4).
....., exports from, 1306.
....., tenth to be raised in, 1538.
....., fear of insurrection in, 1586.
England, lord chamberlain of. *See* **Oxford, John earl of.**
England, chancellor of. *See* **More, Sir Thos.**
England, chief butler of, g. 1207 (2).
England, marshal of. *See* Suffolk, Charles duke of.
England, treasurer of. *See* Norfolk, Thos., duke of.
England, Church of, 105, 120, 124, 150, 721 (1), 820, 1017, 1058.
Englefield, Inglefield, Yngilffild, &c.:—
....., ——, p. 305.
....., Thos., 799:—g. 80 (23), 119 (11, 13, 52), 166 (8, 17), 278 (31).
....., ..., letter from, 799.
....., Sir Thos., commission, 1694 i. ii. (Berks, Essex, Herts, Kent, Middx., Oxon, Surrey, Sussex):—g. 766 (38), 838 (13).
....., Will., 17.
English merchants at Messina, g. 364 (20).
Englishry, the, (in Ireland,) g. 278 (21 iii.)
Enniscorthy (Ynestcortie), Ireland, convent of Friars Observants of, g. 166 (34).
Enriquez, ———, admiral of Castile, count of Modica, letter from, 177.
Enriquez, Don Alonzo, nephew of the admiral, 177, 894.
....., ..., his book in the Queen's favor, 894.
Ens, in Germany, 1449.
Entwysell or Entwisell, Th., g. 166 (10), 278 (16).
Erasmus, Desiderius, 145, 287, 382, 739, 1094:—App. 13, 14.
....., letters from, 145, 382, 1094 (2).
....., letter to, 1094.
Erasmus, Herasmus, or Asamus, the King's armourer. *See* Kyrkener.
Erington. *See* Errington.
Erith, Kent, 1122.
....., the marshes of Leysures at, p. 311.
....., Sampson's Grove in, g. 364 (22).
Erneley, John, 1694 ii. (Wilts):—g. 838 (18), 1598 (10).
....., Wm., 1694 ii. (Sussex):—g. 766 (38).
Errington, Gilbert, 681, 822.
....., Thos., 1246:—g. 1598 (10).
Erskine (Ersquin), **Thomas, Secretary of State in Scotland,** 116, 125, 132, 157, 169, 180, 200, 257, 324, 519, 523, 609, 805, 845, 879, 898.
....., ..., letter to, 324.
Eryngton, Thos. *See* Errington.
Esher, Surr., 952, 1025, 1138.
....., letter dated at, 1138.
Esquivel, Alonzo de, 362 (3).
Esselyngton, 1694 ii. (Northumb.) *See also* Colyngwood.
Essendine, Rutland, (Esyngdon,) g. 1370 (7).
Essex, 650, 1502, 1573, 1694 ii., 1733:—g. 838 (13), 1499 (23).
Essex and Herts, sheriffs of:—p. 323:—g. 364 (32), 1207 (6), 1370 (3), 1598 (10).
Essex, Henry earl of, 538, 686, 728, 741, 803, 1122, 1694 ii. (Essex, Herts):—p. 316:—g. 119 (11), 278 (9, 28), 838 (13).
....., ..., letters from, 538, 728, 741, 803, 1122.
....., ..., his servant, p. 323.
Essex, Sir Wm., 646, 1694 ii. (Berks):—g. 166 (45, 59), 838 (18), 1370 (19).
....., Wm., 1694 ii. (Wilts).
Essyngham, Surr., 858.
Estapes, 1485, 1489.
....., letter dated, 1489.
Estaugh, Robt., 165.
Estbekham or Isaakys, Norf. *See* Beckham, East.
Estbury. *See* Eastbury.
Este, Don Hercules. *See* Ferrara.
Estevan, Don. *See* Dalmeyda.
Esthall, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Esthampstede. *See* Easthampstead.

Esthenred, Berks. *See* East Hendred.
Esthorpe, Notts, 656.
Estmalling, college of, Sussex. *See* Malling, East.
Estmore, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Estom, Linc., 656.
Eston, letter dated at, 613.
Eston. *See* Easton.
Eston, John, 305, 663, 1169, 1450.
....., ..., letter from, 305.
Estone, Worc., g. 119 (5).
Estrich, Wilts, g. 627 (23).
Estwodebury, Essex, g. 364 (28).
Estwood, Edw., g. 980 (2).
Estwyk, g. 1499 (23). *See* Eastwick.
Esyngdon (Essendine), g. 1370 (7).
Etenbridge. *See* Edenbridge.
Eteryg Heath, 1309.
Eton, letter dated at, 1035.
Eton College, 406, 509, 606, 1076:—g. 627 (28).
Eton, provost of. *See* **Lupton, Roger.**
Eton, John, pp. 305, 312.
Etton, Ric., 183.
Ettrick (Atrik), forest of, 1101, 1559.
Eure. *See* Evers.
Eustace, a jeweller, p. 748.
Eustachius, frère, g. 1499 (12).
Evan, a capper, 1312.
Evanne, Lewis, g. 1065 (27).
Evans, John, pp. 305–6, 762.
....., Thos., p. 318.
Everdon Parva, Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Everingham, Yorks., g. 506 (15).
....., ..., letter dated at, 1105.
Everingham, Sir Henry, 1212.
Everley hay, Staff., g. 838 (29).
Evers or Eure, Ralph, 1285 iii.:—g. 766 (29), 1499 (24).
Evers or Eure, Sir Ralph, 1402, 1694 ii. (Yorks., E. and N. Riding), 1718:—g. 166 (43), 838 (30) (*bis*).
....., ..., letters from, 1402, 1718.
Eure, Sir Wm., 1011, 1460, 1558, 1694 ii. (Yorks.):—g. 119 (53), 166 (16), 838 (30).
....., ..., letter from, 1011.
Everson, Zeverike, g. 978 (27).
Eves Grove, g. 1499 (23).
Evesham abbey, g. 1065 (11).
Evesham, Clement Litchfield, abbot of, 699, 1694 ii. (Worc.):—p. 753:—g. 166 (46), 838 (12).
....., ..., letter to, 699.
Ewell, Thos., 266.
Ewelme (Newelme), Oxf., 455:—pp. 755, 759:—g. 392 (9), 1270 (19), 1370 (10, 16).
....., letters dated, 455, 1183, 1261.
Ewley, Glouc., g. 166 (42).
Ewry. *See* Eure.
Ewthcothe, Wales, 724 (8).
Ewyas Lacy, marches of Wales, g. 559 (21).
Excetter, Sussex, g. 220 (10).
Exchequer, 1455, 1518, 1552, 1587, 1649:—g. 1370 (7).
....., auditors of the, g. 838 (24).
....., barons of, 1518:—g. 119 (2, 10), 166 (12, 15, 17, 43, 45), 220 a (8), 559 (2), 627 (1, 23), 909 (21), 1499 (3).
....., chief baron of, 84:—p. 757.
..... chamber, 1430.
....., chamberlains of the receipt of, g. 1139 (2).
....., chancellor of. *See* Berners, John lord.
....., collector of. *See* Wyvell, Ric.
....., ingrosser of the great roll of the, g. 364 (16).
....., messengers of, g. 766 (11), 838 (11), 1139 (12).
....., steward of. *See* Welden, Robt.
Excusator, Hen. VIII.'s, at Rome. *See* Carne, Sir Edw.
Exeter, g. 220 (16), 1207 (2).
....., letters dated at, 1199, 1213, 1217.
....., St. Sativolas parish, g. 220 (16).
....., port of, g 1207 (2).
....., sheriff of, g. 364 (32).
Exeter, duchy of, g. 166 (7).
Exeter, John Voysey *alias* **Harman, bp. of,** 686, 837, 928, 1694 ii. (Cornw., Devon, Glouc., Heref., Shrops., Worc.):—g. 119 (12, 70), 166 (46, 60), 776 (10), 838 (12), 909 (34), 1207 (28).
....., ..., his servant, pp. 307, 758.
Exeter, archdeacon of, g. 559 (37).
Exeter, canons of, 1786.
Exeter, Henry Courtenay, marquis of, 204, 238 (?), 686, 897, 962, 1075, 1199 (?), 1295, 1474, 1694 ii. (Cornw., Devon, Kent, Surrey, Somers.), 1705:—App. 33. *See also* Devon, earl of. g. 119 (52), 278 (31), 318 (1), 506 (26), 559 (18), 766 (10), 909 (36), 1065 (28), 1207 (23), 1598 (23).
....., ..., letter from, 897.
....., ..., his servant, 1497:—pp. 307, 751.
Exeter, marchioness of, 686, 1531:—g. 318 (1), 1065 (28).
....., ..., her servant, p. 307.
Exports and imports, licences for, g. 80 (12, 13, 16), 119 (47), 166 (34, 39), 220 (7, 21), 220 a (6), 318 (13), 457 (6), 627 (16), 766 (13, 16, 21, 23, 25), 909 (19, 28), 978 (22, 26, 27), 1065 (10, 29), 1270 (17), 1499 (19), 1598 (1, 19, 21–23), 1693 (10, 11).
Extoldesham. *See* Hexham.
Eyr, Arthur, g. 1598 (10).
Eyrby or Eirby, Ant., 1694 ii. (Linc. H.):—g. 119 (64), 278 (17).
Eynsham, Oxf., 272.
Eyton, John, g. 166 (38).

F.

Faber, Jacobus, of Paris, 8:—App. 13.
....., John, bp. of Vienne, letter to, 1094 (2).
Faccombe, Hants, g. 627 (23).
Faconbrige, Bastard. *See* Falconbridge, Bastard.
Faderstonhalf. *See* Fetherstonehaugh.
Fairfax, Thos., serjeant-at-law, 1694 ii. (Yorks.): —g. 364 (7), 838 (30).
Fairford, Glouc., g. 1065 (13).
Fairsted (Fayerstede), Essex, g. 318 (12).
Faisse (Suisse), 495.
Fakenham (Vakenham), Suff., g. 166 (35).
Fakenhamdame, Norwich dioc., 1372 :—g. 766 (37).
Falborne, the King's park of, 1222.
Falconbridge, Bastard, 686:—p. 310.
Falconer, Hugh, p. 303.
....., Matt., p. 303.
....., Peter, p. 303. *See also* Fawkener.
Falconetto. *See* Monfalconet.
Falkebourn. *See* Faulkbourn.
Falkenham or Falkham, Suff., 842, 1359:—g. 220 (11).
Falmouth, 906.
Falwithesley (Fawsly), Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Fane, Hen., 1694 ii. (Kent):—g. 119 (13), 278 (16, 31).
....., Mr., 442.
Fano (?), native of ("in partibus Fanes' oriund"), g. 1693 (4).
Fante, Wm., g. 220 a (8).
Fare, the, Straits of Messina, 1626.
Farfa, abbot of. *See* Orsino, Napoleon.
Faringdon, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Farleigh or Fernlegh (Wilts), Lewis, prior of, 1285 vi.
Farley, Ric., 225.
Farlyng, John, fisher, 1492.
Farmefeyld, Sherwood, 726.
Farmer, ——, 624.
Farnall, Thos., p. 303.
Farndish, Beds, (Ferndych,) g. 1139 (20).
Farnese, Alex., cardinal, dean of the College of Cardinals, afterwards **Pope Paul III.** (1534–50), 467, 611, 616, 695, 731, 751, 782, 880, 886, 971:—App. 26.
Farnham, p. 755:—g. 559 (2).
..... castle, g. 364 (37), 392 (2), 559 (2).
..... park, North Chase and Flete pond, g. 627 (7).
Farnham, East, Hants, 321.
Farnley, York, g. 1598 (4).
Farrar, Humph., 1285 iv.
Farre, Mr., 442.
Farset, Geo., g. 364 (11).
Farthinglowe, 446.
Farway, Devon, g. 766 (20).
Faulconell, Gaspar, g. 909 (33).
Faulkbourn, Essex, letter dated at, 741.
Faulke, John, of Calais, 1492.
Faune, Thos., 1045.
Fauntz, Kent, 1351.
Fause, Rob., 1709.
Fausett, John, of Clifton, Cumb., g. 364 (11).
....., ..., of Staynborow, Cumb., g. 364 (11).
Faversham, Kent, 637–8, 812, 1593.
....., letters dated at, 637, 812.
....., mayor of, 637.
Faversham, Ancrage of, 637.
Faversham, John, abbot of, letters from, 812.
Fawcon, pursuivant, App. 38 ii.
Fawconer. *See* Falconer.
Fawdon, Northumberland, 1559.
Fawkener, John, g. 1065 (27).
... ., Ralph, g. 1065 (27). *See* Falconer.
Fawsley (Falwithesley), Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Fayrechilde, John, 165.
Fayery, Robt., portcullis pursuivant, 245, 1274 (3):—pp. 322, 324–5.
Feckenham (Fekyngham), Worc., g. 909 (5).
Feldyng, Pet., g. 119 (10), 838 (20)
....., Wm., 1694 ii. (Warw.):—g. 166 (44), 278 (16), 838 (26).
Fedderstone, Nic., 212.
Felgate, John, jun., g. 220 (4), 1598 (6).
Felixstow, Suff., 87:—g. 220 (11).
....., late priory of, Suff., 87, 842, 963 1359:—g. 220 (11).
Felkington, Durham, 1246.
Feltwell, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Fely, Davith, officer of Calais, 1492 ii.
Femarshall, 1480.
Fenne, Sir Geo., 165.
Fenton, Anth., 1192, 1301.
Fenwick, Ant., 727.
....., Sir Ralph, 930, 1246, 1694 ii. (Northumb.):—g. 119 (53), 909 (23).
Fenwolf or Phenwolf, Morgan, jeweller, p. 747. *See also* Wolf, Morgan.
Fenys, Giles, 1694 ii. (Sussex):—g. 166 (17), 766 (38), 1499 (28).
....., Wm., g. 1499 (28).
Ferdinand the Catholic, king of Arragon, 39, 217, 287, 467, 1407:—App. 10:—p. 731.
Ferdinand, king of the Romans and of Hungary, brother of Charles V., 40, 62, 70, 71, 105, 108, 112, 118, 148, 171, 178, 216, 246, 265 (15), 274, 287, 337, 375, 388, 438, 468, 563, 587, 616, 751, 773, 791–2, 805, 807, 810, 816, 827, 850, 888, 910, 941, 959, 964, 1027, 1046, 1091, 1131, 1196, 1223, 1267, 1277, 1290, 1316, 1449, 1547, 1564, 1648, 1660.
....., ..., his wife. *See* Anne of Bohemia.
....., ..., Hyeremia, his secretary, 1534.

Feres, Lord. *See* Ferrers.
Ferlegh (Wilts), Lewis, prior of, 1285 vi.
Ferman, Geo., p. 752.
Fermer, Hen., g. 166 (12).
....., Ric., 840.
....., Robt., 647.
Fermor, Sir Hen., 1407.
....., John, g. 278 (2).
Fermour, Ric., merchant of Calais, 1205.
....., Ric., g. 1598 (10).
....., Thos., 1464.
....., Wm., 1694 ii. (Oxon):—g. 119 (54), 278 (22), 1270 (16).
Fermour, Wm., clerk of the Crown, 240, 717.
Fernandene, Hants, g. 627 (23).
Ferndych ch. (Farndish), Linc. dioc., g. 1139 (20).
Fernehill, Warw., g. 1598 (24).
Fernes, abbot of. *See* Furness.
Fernyfield, Notts, 656.
Fernyhirst, laird of. *See* Kerr, Dan.
Ferom, Jas., g. 364 (11).
Ferrara, Modena, and Reggio, Alphonso I., duke of, 118, 229, 235, 238, 299, 326, 337, 420, 422–3, 707, 1564, p. 757.
Ferrara, Don Hercules d'Este, son of the duke of, 118, 238.
Ferrers, Walter Devereux, lord, 552, 686, 1120, 1694 ii. (Glouc., Heref., Staff., Worc.): — p. 751–2: — g. 119 (12, 56, 70), 166 (46, 60), 838 (12, 35), 909 (13, 14), 1139 (26), 1370 (2).
....., ..., letters from, 552, 1120.
....., ..., his servant, p. 759.
Ferrers, Dorothy, her will, 1195.
....., Sir Edw., 1694 ii. (Warw.):—g. 166 (44), 278 (16), 838 (26), 1139 (26).
....., Sir John, 1195.
Ferring, chantry of, 771.
Ferris (Ferrieres?), France, abbey of, 777, 891.
Ferrys, John, of Calais, 1492.
Feryng, Luke, 1663.
Fetherstonhaugh, ——, lord, 573.
....., ..., ..., his son, 573.
Fetherstonhaugh, Alex., 1246, 1677.
....., John, g. 318 (33).
....., Mich., g. 318 (33).
....., Nich., g. 318 (33).
....., Roland, 1677.
Fetiplace, Edw., 1694 ii. (Berks).
Fever, Ant., 1285 ix.
Feversham. *See* Faversham.
Fewater, ——, of the King's closet, p. 755. *See* Fitzwalter.
Fewter, John, LL.D., 35.
Fez, the king of, 954.
Fichehewt, Owen, 262.
Ficher, Simon, g. 364 (11).
Fiddington (Fydyngton), Glouc., g. 119 (16).
Fiennes (Fynes), Jaques de Luxemburg, lord, one of the Council of the Low Countries, 459, 813.
Filgrave (Fylgrave), Bucks, g. 1370 (23).
Filoll or Fylloll, Jasper, gentleman usher of the chamber, 1690.
....., Sir Ric., 48.
....., Sir Wm., 589.
Filolls Hall, Essex, 452, 1274 (6), 1408:—g. 1499 (23).
Fyllollys Manor, 1336:—g. 1370 (3),
Filpott (Philpott), Sir Peter, 1694 ii. (Hants):—g. 166 (15), 506 (7).
Fimber (Fymour), Yorksh., 670 (?).
Finchamstead (Fynchamstede), Berks, p. 751.
Finche or Fynch, Edw., M.D., g. 909 (27).
Finche or Fynche, Sir Wm., 1694 ii. (Kent):—g. 119 (13), 166 (17), 278 (31), 318 (36), 1598 (10).
....., Wm., prior of Bromehill, 1285 vi.:—g. 766 (4).
....., Mrs., 1711.
Finchley, Middx., 406, 606.
Findon manor, Sussex, 394.
Fines, list, levied 1531, 657.
Finglas, Patrick, baron, 398.
Fingringhoe, Essex, g. 166 (1).
Firle, Sussex, letter dated at, 947.
Firth. *See* Frith.
Fyshburn, Ric., 226.
Fisheborne, Wm., of Calais, 1492.
Fisher, John, bp. of Rochester, 62, 112, 120, 207, 252, 287, 308, 342, 378, 460–1, 472, 478, 492, 546, 553, 594, 686, 707, 737, 928, 1109, 1200, 1694 ii. (Kent, Surrey):—App. 3, 9, 13:—g. 119 (13, 37, 52), 278 (31).
....., ..., letters to, 1411:—App. 3.
....., ..., his book on the Divorce, 378, 460–1, 492, 546.
....., ..., his brother, 120.
....., ..., his cook's case, 120.
....., ..., his servant, p. 307.
Fisher or Fyssher, Eliz., g. 220 (2).
Fisher or Fysshar, Sir Michael, 1694 ii. (Beds, Camb.) :—g. 457 (2), 909 (9).
....., Ric., g. 220 (2).
....., Roger, 370 vi.
....., Wm., 1555.
....., Wm., serving man, 1793.
Fisherton, Wilts, 1361.
Fish garths and weirs, Yorksh., 725.
Fish garths, Act concerning, 720 (32).
Fittelton, Wilts, g. 278 (28, 33).

Fitton, Nic., 896 :—g. 506 (21), 559 (1).
....., ..., a servant of, p. 760.
Fitz or Fytz, Simon, 1694 ii. (Beds) :—g. 909 (9).
Fitz Alan, Wm. *See* Arundel, earl of.
Fitzchamberlain (vice-chamberlain Sir John Gage ?), Mr., p. 315.
Fitzgeoffrey, Clement, p. 314.
Fitzgerald or Fitzgerrard :—
....., Gerald. *See* Kildare, earl of.
....., James. *See* Desmond, earl of (1534–5).
....., James, brother of the earl of Kildare, 688 ii. (6) :—g. 1207 (18).
....., Joan, d. of Jas. 11th earl of Desmond, 1675.
....., Thos. *See* Desmond, earl of (1529–34).
....., Sir Thos., of Kildare (died 1530), 398, 688 ii. (6) :—pp. 312–13.
Fitzherbert, Sir Ant., justice of Common Pleas, 740, 1141, 1269, 1694 i. ii. (Derby, Linc., Leic., Northants, Notts, Oxon, Staff., Shropsh., Warw.) :—g. 119 (14, 55, 56, 64, 69), 166 (9, 10, 11, 44), 627 (21), 766 (39), 838 (14, 15, 19, 26, 27, 35), 1139 (26).
....., ..., letter from, 1141.
....., Humph., 1694 ii. (Herts) :—g. 119 (11).
....., John, g. 766 (39).
....., lady, 1711.
Fitz Hugh, Thos., 1694 ii. (Beds) :—838 (6), 909 (9).
Fitz James, Sir John, chief justice of the King's Bench, 554, 710, 793, 830, 1089, 1213, 1269, 1304, 1340, 1351, 1421, 1430, 1486, 1656 :—g. 119 (26), 166 (15, 45, 49), 766 (10), 838 (18), 1065 (8), 1370 (23).
....., ..., commissions to, 1656, 1694 i. ii. (Cornw. Devon, Dors., Hants, Somers., Wilts.)
....., ..., letters from, 710, 793, 830, 1213, 1304, 1421, 1486.
....., ..., letter to, 1340.
Fitz James, John, junior, 1694, ii. (Somers.): —g. 119 (26).
Fitzraundolf, Eliz., g. 166 (43).
Fitzroy, Henry. *See* Richmond, duke of.
Fitz Walter, lord, 1711 :—App. 33.
Fitz Walter, Rob. Radcliff, lord (created earl of Sussex in 1528). *See* Sussex, earl of.
Fitz Walter, lady, 1484, 1711.
Fitz Walter, John, pp. 305, 757. *See* Fewater.
Fitz Waren, John Bourchier, lord, 1694 ii. (Devon, Dors., Somerset) :—g. 119 (26), 1207 (39).
Fitz-Warin, lady, her servant, p. 307.
Fitzwilliam, Sir William, junior treasurer of the household, chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster, 40, 45, 47 (5), 65, 204, 216, 219, 316, 343, 478, 488, 564, 657, 686, 712, 759, 921, 962, 1023, 1062, 1075, 1092, 1202, 1271, 1285 ix., 1332, 1351, 1415, 1548, 1694 ii. (Berks, Cornw., Cumb., Camb., Derb., Devon, Dors., Essex, Yorks., Glouc., Hunts, Kent, Linc. K. and H., Leic., Middx., Northants, Notts, Norf., Northumb., Oxf., Rutland, Surrey, Staff., Shrops., Hants, Suff., Somers., Sussex, Westm., Wilts, Worc., Warw.), 1705, 1765, 1789.
pp. 311, 748, 751, 761.
g. 119 (2, 10, 13, 26, 52–56, 64, 69, 70), 166 (8–12, 15–17, 44–46, 60), 220 (1), 220 b (10), 278 (22, 31), 318 (1), 364 (8), 766 (10, 38, 39), 838 (12, 13, 14, 18, 19, 26, 30, 35), 990 (23), 1207 (39), 1370 (2, 23).
....., ..., letters to, 343.
....., ..., his servant, pp. 307, 755, 757.
....., ..., his ship, p. 747.
....., ..., his wife, 686, 1711.
....., ..., ..., her servant, p. 307.
....., ..., signature of, 759.
Fitzwilliam, Geo., g. 278 (17).
....., Margaret, letter from, 640.
....., Thos., deceased, 394.
....., Sir William, sen., 1694 ii. (Linc., Essex, Northants), g. 119 (64, 69), 166 (11), 278 (17), 838 (13, 14, 19, 20).
Flache marsh, Kent, g. 627 (23).
Fladbury, parson of, 1679 (2).
Flamok, Andrew, 1492.
Flanders and Low Countries, 24, 27, 40, 108, 112, 125, 136, 209, 246, 252, 254, 287, 308, 326, 421, 459, 464, 488, 493, 503, 535, 542, 548, 564, 614, 711, 828, 843, 870, 941, 946, 957, 959, 1003, 1046, 1056, 1058–9, 1090, 1243, 1256, 1290, 1292, 1377, 1407, 1412, 1579, 1640, 1642, 1650, 1715, 1776 :—App. 10.
....., ambassadors in. *See* Harvey, Sir Nic. (— Feb. 1531). *Also* Hacket, Sir John (Feb. 1531).
....., appointment of governor, 40.
....., commerce with, 828.
....., instructions to the regency of, 459.
....., natives of, g. 506 (23), 978 (15), 1693 (8).
Flanders, Admiral of. *See* Bourgogne, Adolph., lord Beures.
Flanders touch, 1799.
Flatewyke, Beds, g. 364 (16).
Flaunden, Herts, 405 :—g. 627 (24).
Fleccher. *See* Fletcher.
Flemeneque, Bertin le, 1708.
Fleming, Ric., 952.
Flemish merchant, a, 1131.
Flemyng, Wm., burgess of Oxford, his signature, 1332.

Fletcher or Fleccher :—
....., ——, 377.
....., Miles, g. 364 (11).
....., Ric., 647 :—g. 909 (31).
....., ..., his widow. *See* Sukley, Margaret.
....., Thos., g. 119 (40).
....., Ursula, g. 909 (31).
....., Wm., of Calais, 1492.
Flintham, Notts, the curate of, 856.
Flintshire, g. 627 (6), 909 (8).
....., Attorney General of, g. 1065 (21).
Florence, 112, 162, 251, 881, 1027, 1414, 1658.
....., the siege of, 1303.
....., merchants of, g. 909 (35), 1207 (32), 1499 (10).
....., two monks of, 1058.
Florence, Alexander de Medicis, duke of, (1531–7,) 40, 328, 875, 881, 968.
Florenges, Marshal de, 1485.
Florian, ——, secretary to card. Campeggio, pp. 311, 315–6.
Floury, Micquiel, 1147.
Flower (Floure), Thos., clerk of the King's works, 686, 1759 :—pp. 306, 309–10, 312–15, 317, 759.
Floyd, John, g. 1139 (31).
Floyed, ——, servant to Master Rice, p. 756.
Floyede, Edw., yeoman of the wardrobe of Beds, 1323.
Focar, Fugger, 1660.
Foderby, Dr., 6 (18).
Fogge, Sir John, 1694 ii. (Kent):—g. 119 (13), 278 (31).
Foix, count of, p. 731.
Folbery, Geo., S. T. B., g. 166 (31).
Fole, John, baker, 1492 ii.
Foljambe or Fuljambe, Sir Godfrey, 1694 ii. (Derb.) :—g. 220 a (9), 766 (39), 909 (24).
Folkestone (Felstone, Folyston), Kent, g. 220 (1), 278 (13), 766 (21).
Folkstone, John, precentor in St. Martins, Dover, 446.
Follyngton, Wm., g. 1065 (34).
Fontainebleau, letters dated, 344–5, 384.
Fontainebleau, Madame de, 502.
Fontarabia, 1451.
Foots-Cray, Kent, g. 978 (17).
Forcivile (Vorcvell), Nic., pp. 319, 324.
Ford, Thos. abbot of, g. 1207 (39).
Forde benefice, Durham dioc., g. 909 (4).
Forde, Erasmus, letter from, 1728.
....., John, 1694 ii. (Devon) :—g. 1693 (9).
....., Nic., g. 278 (39).
....., Wm., keeper of the King's mastiffs, pp. 305, 747, 757.
Fordeham, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Fordwich (Fordich), Kent, g. 318 (36).
Foreign merchants in London, taxation of, 238, 251.
Foreland, South, 906.
Forest, Friar John, 1312–3, 1371, 1525, 1591.
Forest, Miles, 480, 535 :—g. 559 (20).
Forestycha, Wales, g. 1499 (23).
Forman, Edw., 1694 ii. (Lindsey):—g. 119 (14), 838 (27).
Formizedo, ——, servant of Alonzo Desquivel, 362 (3).
Forsett, Edw., g. 119 (14), 838 (27).
Forstall, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Forster. *See also* Foster.
..... or Foster, lady Eliz., g. 1065 (35).
....., Sir Geo., g. 1065 (35).
....., Giles, g. 1370 (19).
..... or Foster, Sir Humph., 1087, 1502.
....., ..., letter from, 1087.
..... or Foster, Humph., 1694 ii. (Berks, Oxon) :—g. 119 (54), 278 (22), 1370 (19), 1598 (10).
....., Ric., yeoman of the chamber, p. 310.
....., Ric., g. 364 (19), 1370 (10).
....., Roger, 1272.
....., Sir Th., g. 220 b (4).
....., Wm., 952. *See also* Foster.
Fortes, Catalina, niece of Morales, 362 (3).
Fortescue, Sir ——, 1067.
Fortescue, Sir Adrian, 47 (5), 1694 ii. (Oxon), 1789 :—g. 278 (22).
....., Andrew, (*qu.* error for Adrian ?), g. 119 (54).
....., Bartholomew, 1694 ii. (Devon).
....., Lewis, 1067.
Forth, Rob., p. 310.
Fortibus, Isabella de, countess of Albemarle and Devon, t. Edw. III., g. 119 (34).
Forum Julii (Frejus in Provence), 1027.
Forvard, Thos., of Calais, 1492.
Fosdyke (Fosdik), Lionel, g. 220 (4), 1598 (6).
Foster, Ric., 1694 ii. (Shrops.), 1729 :—g. 166 (60).
....., Walter, 152.
....., Mr., p. 758.
Foteman, Thos., p. 760.
Fotheringhay, master of the college of, 1425.
Fouldon, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Foulthorpe, Chr., 725.
Fountains, abbot of, 1477, 1575 :—App. 34:—g. 278 (6).
....., Marmaduke, late abbot of, 1477.
Fountleroy, Wm., g. 166 (1).
Fowey (Foye), Cornw., letter dated, 906.
Fowke, Jas., g. 559 (13).
Fowler, Rob., vice-treasurer of Calais, 487, 788, 1504, 1537, 1571, 1580, 1581, 1602, 1606, 1607, 1611, 1615, 1668, 1684, 1703 ii., 1705, 1771:—pp. 309, 311–12, 314:—g. 318 (5).
....., ..., letters to, 487, 1684, 1771.
....., ..., his signature, 1703 ii.

Fowler, John, 1694 ii. (Leic.):— g. 119 (25), 166, (10), 278 (16).
....., Ric., deputy-keeper of Greenwich, p. 322.
Fowler, Roger, 1285 v.
....., ——, 1430.
Fowlke, Humphrey, g. 119 (61).
Fowlkes, Thos., 1478.
Fownehope, Heref., g. 909 (13).
Fox, Dr. Edw., King's almoner, archdeacon of Leicester, 238, 251, 327–8, 337, 340, 361, 363, 368, 393, 401, 414, 427, 432, 454, 464, 472, 548, 593, 686, 696, 922, 928, 983, 1025, 1109, 1117, 1246, 1292, 1368, 1372:—pp. 319, 320, 325, 751:—g. 766 (5), 1065 (10), 1207 (39).
....., ..., letters from, 368, 427, 454, 1025.
....., ..., letters to, 328, 337, 363, 393, 548.
....., ..., his servant, p. 323.
See also Almoner, Mr.
Fox, Hen., p. 317.
....., Jas., g. 838 (16).
....., John, g. 166 (30), 506 (26).
....., John, of Harwharton, 273.
....., Ric., bp. of Winchester. *See under* Winchester.
....., Th., g. 166 (30).
Foxford, John, vicar general of the bp. of London, App. 29.
Foxholes, York, g. 506 (29).
Foxlawe, Derb., g. 1065 (26).
Foxton, Leic., g. 1370 (23).
Frampton or Franton, prior of, g. 506 (14).
Frampton, Edw., g. 909 (26).
....., John, g. 909 (26).
....., Rog., g. 909 (26).
France, 178, 256.
....., **Admiral of.** *See* Brion, Ph. Chabot, lord of.
....., **chancellor of.** *See* Prat, Antoine du.
....., **grand master of.** *See* Montmorency, Anne de.
....., papal legate in. *See* Prat, Ant. du.
....., **treasurer of,** 1109.
France, queen of. *See* **Eleanor** and **Mary.**
France, ambassadors in:—
English, 1267 (?), 1337.
See Brian, Sir Francis.
Also Fox, Dr. Edw. (May — Dec. 1531).
Also Tayler, Dr. John (Nov. 1531).
Also Gardiner, Stephen (from Dec. 1531).
Imperial, 133, 705.
....., letter from, 1337.
See Praet, le sieur de.
Also Bonvalot, Fr. de.
Scotch, 805.
France, ambassadors of, in Rome, 1431, 1459.
....., ..., with the Emperor, 1449.
....., ..., in England, 1579, 1601.
....., court of, 33, 192, 195, 711, 816, 891, 1378, 1379.
....., fleet of, 932.
....., a friar of, p. 750.
....., heralds of, p. 323:—App. 38 (2) iii.
....., heretics of, in England, 564.
....., invasion of, 1776 (p. 730).
....., marshal of. *See* Trivulcis, Theodore.
....., merchants or natives of, g. 766 (33), 978 (6), 1065 (23).
....., nuncio in. *See* Como, bp. of.
....., order of, 1485.
....., pensions paid by, 1504, 1505, 1600:—g. 1065 (1–5).
....., a priest of, 1050.
....., prisoners of, in England, 361.
....., secretary of finance. *See* Villandri, Breton de.
....., steward of the household. *See* Pomeroy, Gilles de.
....., ships of, arrested, 14.
....., Swiss enlisted by, 1353.
....., tenth granted in, 1538, 1541.
....., treaties with, 1117, 1481, 1531, 1776.
Francesco, letter to, 1414.
Franches, Wales, 724 (8).
Francis I., king of France, 30–1, 33, 40, 41, 45, 54, 56, 74, 92, 101, 102, 104, 108, 116, 118, 120–1, 125, 136, 151, 154, 155, 158, 162, 167, 171, 176, 178, 187, 190, 193, 194, 199, 202, 206, 211–2, 216, 227, 231, 238, 246, 251, 256, 275, 283–4, 287, 290, 301, 326–8, 337, 340, 344–5, 358, 361–3, 368, 383–4, 388–9, 393, 414, 420–3, 427, 433, 437, 454 458, 460, 462, 464, 472–3, 485, 488, 490, 493–4, 502, 519, 523–4, 534, 537 (3), 548, 555–6, 562, 564–5, 581, 587, 595, 598, 602, 609, 611, 614, 616, 668, 671 694–7, 706–7, 711, 736, 738, 746–8, 751–2, 762, 767, 773, 780–4, 791–2, 805, 807, 810, 815, 827, 864, 879–83, 888, 891, 910–1, 932, 941, 958–9, 964, 973, 996, 1004, 1013, 1031, 1071, 1082, 1103, 1109, 1116–7, 1125, 1129, 1131, 1148, 1170, 1174, 1182, 1187, 1202, 1232, 1237, 1241, 1253, 1256, 1258, 1267, 1292, 1294, 1300, 1305, 1337, 1460, 1468, 1474, 1484–6, 1489, 1509, 1523, 1547, 1579, 1584, 1586, 1625, 1627, 1633, 1637, 1776, 1796:—App, 6, 10, 16, 21, 22, 23, 31:—p. 761:—g. 1065 (1–5).
..... letters from, 344–5, 384, 433, 490, 706, 736, 751, 767, 958, 1103, 1253, 1489.
....., letters to, 94, 104:—App. 16, 25.
....., instructions by, 1541.
....., his singers, p. 761.
....., horses sent to, p. 752.
....., hounds sent to Hen. VIII. by, p. 758.

Francis I., king of France—*cont.*
....., his daughter Magdalene. *See* Madelaine.
....., his daughter, her proposed marriage with Hen. VIII., 1345, 1353, 1397.
....., his sons, 1187, 1485, 1486, 1523, 1538, 1546, 1627:—p. 750.
....., his interview with Henry VIII., 1308, 1315–6, 1324, 1328, 1337, 1345, 1353, 1364, 1373–4, 1377, 1397, 1401, 1405, 1421, 1429, 1431, 1448, 1459, 1474, 1484, 1485, 1486, 1489, 1492, 1511, 1518, 1523–4, 1527, 1531, 1532, 1534, 1536, 1538, 1541, 1546, 1564, 1567, 1579, 1600, 1633–4, 1642:—App. 33:—p. 761.
Francis, Dauphin of France, eldest son of Francis I. (died in 1536), 363, 1308, 1345, 1397, 1484, 1523, 1616, 1627.
....., his confessor, 363.
Francis, the courier. *See* Francis, Wm.
Francis or Francis George, Minorite friar, letter from, 567.
Francis the founder, 1705. *See* Arcan, F.
....., Geo., gentleman usher of the Queen's chamber, 330.
....., Henry, 756, 807.
....., Ralph, 664.
....., ..., his two sons, 664.
....., Wm., called "Francis the courier," 816, 887, 891–2:—p. 314.
See also Frauncis.
Franciscan, a, writer on the King's side, 593.
Franciscans, Fr. Paul of Parma, general of, 1471.
Francisco. *See* Francis, Wm.
Franke, Fraunces, of Calais, 1492.
....., John, g. 1207 (20).
Frankewell, John, g. 318 (38).
Frankfort, in Germany, 65, 1564.
Frankish, George, 164.
Frankleyn, Oliver, g. 909 (21).
Franklin, Wm., archdeacon and chancellor of Durham, 77, 310, 861, 986–7, 1285 vi. x.
....., ..., letter from, 861.
Franklen, Will., 1285 x.
....., ..., Kath., wife of, 1285 x.
Fransham, Mr., 165.
Fraunces, Geo., 1711:—g. 766 (32).
....., Geo., the King's scholar, pp. 757, 759.
Frauncis, John, an Italian, Pope's chamberlain, pp. 303, 305.
....., Nic., p. 760.
....., Thos., g. 166 (1).
See also Francis.
Fraunsham, Matt., g. 1139 (11).
Frechevyle, John, g. 364 (5).
Frederic I., king of Denmark, (1523–34,) 749, 768, 805, 1027, 1131, 1417, 1633.
....., letter from, 1417.
....., his daughter, married Albert of Brandenburg, 1027.
....., his mother Dorothy of Brandenburg, 749.
....., his first wife. *See* Brandenburg, Anne of.
....., ..., her son. *See* Christiern III.
....., his second wife, Sophia of Pomerania, 749.
....., ..., her son John, duke of Sleswick, 749.
Frederic, king of Sicily, p. 731.
Freer, Thos., 1285 ix.
Fréjus. *See* Forum Julii.
Freland, Paul, ostrich-feather maker, p. 303.
Freman, Hen., 1492 ii.
....., John, 686:—pp. 309, 319, 325.
....., Nich., 1248 (2).
....., Roger. *See* Walker.
Frende, Wm., letters to, 771 (1, 2).
Frenese, cardinal. *See* Farnese.
Frenshe, Ric., g. 80 (3).
Frere, Will. *See* Freyurs, Wm.
Frescobaldi, Francis, 698, 1188, 1197, 1413, 1414, 1657.
....., Philip, 1715.
Freston, Suff., g. 1207 (37).
Freyurs, Wm., mayor of Oxford, 1034, 1132, 1272, 1285 vi., 1331–2.
....., ..., letter to, 1272.
....., ..., letters from, 1331–2.
....., ..., his wife, 1272.
Friars, Augustine Order of Hermits, provincial chapter of, g. 980 (3).
....., Mendicant Order of, g. 980 (3).
Friars Observants. *See* Observant Friars.
Friburg, letters dated, 145, 382.
Frisby, Thos., canon of Launde, letter from, 718.
Frisio, ——, of Perusia, 586.
Friston, Sussex, g. 220 (10).
Frith, the, 1778.
Frith, John, 246, 248, 311, 583, 1458, 1467:—App. 18.
Fritwell (Frytwell), Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Fritwell vicarage, Linc. dioc., g. 318 (40).
Friuli, 1431.
Frobenius, Jerome, 382.
Froissart, John, canon of Chimay, App. 38 iii.
Fromelode, Glouc., g. 119 (50), 318 (26).
Frose, Bartholomew, 370 vi.
Frost, Wm., 725.
Froviser, John, g. 278 (2).
Frowick's house, Calais, 1495.

Froyk, Harry, of Calais, 1492.
Froyton, near Calais, 1703 iii.
Fryar, John, of Calais, 1492.
Frye, Wm., g. 909 (7).
Fryskeney, John, g. 278 (17).
Fulford, Staff., g. 364 (29).
Fulford, Sir John, 1694 ii. (Devon).
....., Sir Ph., g. 119 (26).
Fulham, Midd., 406 :—g. 627 (28).
Fulgeam, Roger, g. 627 (21), 766 (26).
Fuljambe. *See* Foljambe.
Fuller, Hugh, auditor of York, 822, 1688.
....., ..., the King's auditor, 1608.
....., Robert, abbot of Waltham Holy Cross and prior of St. Bartholomew's in Smithfield, 47 (5), 394, 452, 622, 657, 720 (3), 1044, 1285 vi. vii., 1339, 1684:—g. 1207 (24, 25, 35).
....., ..., letters from, 1044, 1684.
Fulmer, Alice, widow, p. 321.
Fulnetby (Fulneby), Linc., g. 838 (22).
Fulwell, Oxon, letter dated, 1561.
Fulwell, John, monk bayly of Westminster, letters from, 1436, 1472.
....., Stephen, 446.
Fulwoode, Ric., 1694 ii. (Warw.):—g. 838 (26).
....., Rob., g. 166 (44).
Furness, letter dated, 849.
Furness, Roger Peele, abbot of, 657, 740, 849, 1285 vi. ix., 1575.
....., ..., letter from, 849.
Futch, John, 884.
Fyfelerenn, Peter, Hanse merchant, letter from, 674.
Fylks, John, g. 364 (22).
Fylloll. *See* Filoll.
Fylpott. *See* Philpott.
Fylwoode forest, Somers., g. 166 (22).
Fymour, 670.
Fynchamstede in the Forest, p. 751.
Fynche. *See* Finche.
Fyndern, Geo., 1694 ii. (Derb.):—g. 766 (39).
Fynderne, Sir Wm., 1617.
....., ——, 277.
Fyneham, Sim., g. 278 (17).
Fynes. *See* Dacre, lord.
Fyneux, Sir John, p. 761.
Fynez bailiwick, p. 751.
Fyngred or Fyngrith, Essex, g. 766 (2).
Fyre, Wm., 1492 ii.
Fysshe, John, pp. 305, 312.
Fytton. *See* Fitton.
Fyvenall, Matthew, 1492.

G.

Gabriel, Stephen. *See* Bari, archbp. of.
Gaddi (Guddi), card., 1566.
Gage, Sir John, vice-chamberlain, 36, 47 (5), 128, 253, 588, 686, 902, 947, 1064, 1198, 1285 ii. iv. v., 1472, 1694 ii. (Surrey, Sussex), 1705.
pp. 305, 315 (? Fitzchamberlain), 323.
g. 119 (52), 166 (17), 220 (10), 766 (38), 909 (21), 1499 (28).
....., ..., letters from, 36, 588, 902, 947.
....., ..., one of his sons, 1198.
Gage, Edm., g. 909 (21).
....., Edw., eldest son of Sir John, 1285 ii. iv. v.
....., James, son of Sir John, 36, 588, 1285 ii.:—g. 909 (21).
....., ..., letter to, 588.
....., John, son of Sir John, 1198.
....., Philippa, g. 909 (21).
Gaieta, bp. of. *See* Cajetan, Cardinal.
Gaille, Geo., master of the King's mint at York, 1695.
Gainford (Gaynsforth), chapel of Perse Brygge, Durham dioc., g. 220 (23).
Galien, ——, glazier, p. 753.
Gallofere, 1361.
Galthrop, lady. *See* Calthorpe.
Galtresse forest, Yorks., g. 318 (29), 1598 (20), 1693 (5).
Galway, 997.
Galyardes Fras., 1794.
Gamage or Gambage, lady, 686.
....., ..., her servant, p. 307.
....., Sir Thos., g. 1499 (1).
....., Sir Wm., p. 757.
Gambara, Uberto de, prothonotary bp. of Tortona, &c., 56, 118, 121, 169, 193, 1223, 1633.
Game, Ric., 1663.
Gamell, Rob., p. 305.
Gamlingay, Camb., g. 627 (22).
....., rector of, g. 506 (13).
Gamlyon, Edw., 218.
Gammage. *See* Gambage.
Gand. *See* Ghent.
Gangelsden, Berks, 1351.
Gansem, John, g. 506 (30).
Gaols, building of, 720 (17).
Garay, Dr. Peter, 133, 705. App. 6.
....., ..., letters from, 133, 705.
Garcia, John, Imperial secretary, 1201.
Gardener, John, 1583.
....., Katherine, 165.

Gardiner, Stephen, the King's secretary (1529–31), **bishop of Winchester** (1531–50), 6, 40, 45, 68, 87, 287, 302, 328, 348, 361, 368, 414, 419, 432, 484, 488, 512, 563–4, 599, 614, 620, 657, 686, 707, 711, 723, 735, 737–8, 742, 752, 755–6, 773, 791, 797, 805, 807, 816, 834, 850, 886, 888, 891, 911, 928, 1007, 1013, 1019, 1025, 1058, 1075, 1109, 1118, 1138, 1245, 1256, 1271, 1274 (3), 1285 iv., 1291–2, 1453, 1523, 1547, 1648, 1658, 1662, 1765 :—App. 27, 33.
pp. 308, 311, 320, 748, 752.
g. 627 (8), 1139 (32), 1207 (7), 1370 (2), 1598 (3).
....., ..., letters from, 302 II., 599, 755, 816, 1007, 1019, 1138, 1245.
....., ..., letters to, 302, 711, 723, 752, 756, 791, 807, 1648.
....., ..., a master clerk of, 563.
....., ..., his servant Christopher, 756.
....., his servant Hen. Francis, 756.
Gardiner, Ralph, of Alborough, 379.
....., Wm., of Brykilsey, 236.
....., Wm., 1694 ii. (Lindsey), g. 119 (14), 838 (27).
Gardner, Wm., letter to, 1333.
....., ..., Wm., his son, letter from, 1333.
....., ——, 1480.
Gardyner, Thos., g, 119 (45).
....., Wm., of Calais, 1374.
Garland, John, 408.
Garnard, John, g. 1139 (11).
Garnathoo, John de, 952.
Garneys or **Garnysshe, Sir Christopher,** 370, 1703 ii.:—g. 1270 (17). *See also* Calais, porter of.
....., ..., his signature, 370, 1703 ii.
....., Mr., p. 758.
....., Robt., 1374, 1492, 1708:—g. 766 (27).
....., Sir Thos., knight of St. John, 1550.
Garotte's wife, p. 758.
Garrett, Edw., g. 318 (9).
....., Hen., g. 318 (9).
Garrie, Morris ap, g. 627 (14).
Garsington, Oxf., 1185, 1351:—g. 1598 (5).
Garten or Garton, Thos., of the Wardrobe, pp. 306, 311:—g. 838 (32).
Garter given to French noblemen, 1485.
Garter, chapter of the, 204, 962, 1474.
....., registrar of the. *See* Sydnor, Ric.
Garter king-of-arms. *See* Wriothesley, Thos.
Garthe, Edw., of Calais, 1492.
Garton, Th. *See* Garten.
Garway, Walt., g. 559 (8).
Gascoign, Eliz., g. 1207 (5).
....., Guy, 408.
....., ..., Joan, his wife, 408.
....., Sir Harry, letter from, 960.
....., Henry, g. 1207 (5).
....., Sir John, g. 838 (20).
Gascoign, Mr., 219.
....., Sir Wm., of Calthorp, sen., 1694 ii. (Yorks. W.R.)
....., Sir Wm., 365, 1341, 1694 ii. (Beds, Bucks, Hunts, Northants):—g. 119 (10), 166 (11), 457 (2), 838 (9, 14), 909 (9).
....., ..., letter from, 1341.
Gascony, natives of, g. 119 (73), 166 (41).
....., wines of, 765:—g. 80 (16), 318 (13), 766 (16), 978 (26), 1065 (28), 1693 (11).
....., ..., Act touching, 720 (21).
Gaseley, g. 364 (6).
Gaskyn, Adam, pp. 312, 316, 320.
Gates, Thos., servant of Sir Hen. Parker, 608.
Gatle park, 913.
Gattinara, Mercurin de, the Emperor's chancellor, 474.
Gatys, John, 1694 ii. (Essex):— g. 838 (13).
Gaures, ——, count of, 459.
Gavelly, John, of Calais, 1492.
Gawen, Thos., 191.
Gay, John, g. 220 (5).
Gayas, count, 1128.
Gayer, Reginald, g. 1207 (12).
Gaynesford, Geo., his house at Calais, 1374.
Gaynsford, Sir John, J.P. for Surrey, 1592, 1694, ii. (Surrey):—g. 119 (52), 1598 (10).
Gayton, Heref., g. 1065 (18).
Geddyng, John, g. 80 (22).
....., Rob., 80 (22).
....., Th., g. 1139 (5).
Gedge, John, g. 220 (25).
Gee, Geo. *See* Clerk, Geo.
Geffrey, John, 142.
Geffreyson, Sir John, 387.
Geneva, 850.
Geneva, count of. *See* **Savoy, Chas. duke of.**
Gennyns, Geffrey, p. 310.
Genoa (Jean, or Gean), 178, 193, 301, 887, 911, 1109, 1404, 1431, 1579, 1626, 1633.
....., letter dated at, 1057.
....., Francis I. making war on, 1633.
....., Imperial ambassador in, 178, 996.
....., chancellor of. *See* Boerius, Ber.
....., merchants or natives of, g. 119 (59), 506 (3), 766 (34), 909 (2).
Genoa, Fr. Marcus, of Venice, Minorite, 4.
Genouche, Andreas. *See* Ghinucci, Andrew de.
Gentell, Jas., 837 (7).
Genutio, Andreas. *See* Ghinucci, Andrew de.
Geogreff, John. *See* Angermont, lord.
Georgius, ——, 1161.
....., Francis, Minorite friar, letter from, 567.
Gerarde, Peter, 212.

Gerard, Rob., g. 766 (27).
Gere, Mrs. Elizabeth, 1679 (4).
German captain, a, 202.
Germans, the, 1431.
Germany, affairs of, 40, 105, 112, 148, 248, 308, 711, 888, 1438:—g. 220 a. (6).
....., princes of, 1449, 1489, 1541, 1564, 1658, 1660. *See* Lutheran princes and electors.
German Protestants, letter to, App. 7.
Germayn (Jermyn), Thos., pp. 306, 313, 316. *See also* Jermyn.
Gerobe, Roben, g. 978 (27).
Gerona, 1134.
Gerre, Ric., p. 318.
Gervais, Dr. ——, sent by Francis to the Lutheran Princes, 472, 548.
Gerves, Ric. *See* Jervis.
Gerveys, ——, 620, 1488.
Gervisse, ——, 1486.
Geslyn, John, groom of the Wardrobe of Beds, 1323.
Gest, John, g. 364 (11).
Gethyn, Mr., 1680.
Ghempe, chapel of, near Calais, 1703 iii.
Ghent (Gawnt), 118, 153, 247.
....., letters dated at, 169, 170, 283, 1091:—App. 6.
....., warden of the Franciscans at, 1676.
Ghiberti. *See* **Verona, bp. of.**
Ghinucci, Jerome de, bp. of Worcester, auditor of the Apostolic Chamber, 28, 33, 39, 54, 68, 74, 98, 108, 190, 206, 326, 369, 414–5, 419, 464, 467, 484, 566, 586, 691, 733, 747–8, 785, 792, 796, 833, 886, 971, 1036, 1096, 1127, 1171, 1522, 1563, 1666.
pp. 310, 312, 318–9, 321, 323–5.
....., ..., letters from, 54, 74, 98, 692, 785, 796, 971, 1096, 1127, 1171, 1482, 1612 (2), 1666.
....., ..., letters to, 326, 419, 464, 691, 733, 792, 833, 886.
....., ..., commission to, 1482.
....., ..., his handwriting, 98.
....., ..., Augustine, his nephew, 1666.
Ghinucci, Andrew de, nephew of Jerome, pp. 314, 324–5.
Gibbon, Th., g. 220 (4), 1598 (6).
Gibbons, Dr., chancellor of Exeter, 1786.
....., Thos., g. 978 (23 ii.)
Gibson or Gybson, ——, 663.
....., Ric., of Calais, 1492 ii.
....., Ric., serjeant-at-arms, 1735:—pp. 303, 752, 761.
....., Rob., pp. 312–3.
....., Wm., 652, 840.
....., Sir Will., 387.
Gidding, Wm., g. 1139 (4), 1207 (43).
Gifford or Gyffard:—
....., Geo., g. 838 (9).
....., Sir John, 1045, 1694 ii. (Staff.):—p. 310:—g. 838 (35), 909 (1), 980 (9).
....., John, 1694:—p. 754:—g. 318 (20).
....., Rog., 1694 ii. (Bucks):—g. 457 (2), 838 (9), 1370 (8).
....., Th., 1694 ii. (Staff.):—g. 119 (40), 838 (9, 35), 980 (9).
....., Sir Wm., 1694 ii. (Hants):—g. 166 (15).
....., Wm., letter from, 172.
....., Mr., p. 759.
Giggs (Gygges, &c.):—
....., Alice, g. 1499 (29).
....., Rob., g. 1499 (29).
....., Thos., pilot of Barking, 377.
Gigon, Jevan ap Hoell ap, g. 766 (18).
Gilbert, John, 1694 ii. (Devon).
....., Ph., of Calais, 1492 (ii.)
....., Robt., g. 1693 (1).
....., Th., g. 364 (16).
....., Will., g. 838 (1).
Gilberto, 1414.
Gilbertus, Jo. Marcus, 197 ix.
Gildon, Th., 1964 ii. (Linc.):—g. 119 (14, 64, 69), 278 (17), 838 (19, 27).
....., Mr., 1512.
Giles or Gyles, John, 952:—g. 166 (38).
....., Lawrence, 1294.
Gilford, Wm., prior of St. Oswald's, Gloucester, 822.
Gilgarron, Wales, 452:—g. 1370 (3), 1499 (23).
Gill or Gyll, John, 1694 ii. (Herts):—g. 119 (11).
....., Robt., 1341.
Gillesland, Cumb., 477, 1246.
....., land serjeant of, 477.
Gillesland. *See* Dacre, Wm. lord.
Gillome, Th., g. 364 (11).
Gilmin, Ric., p. 313.
Gilson, Hen., g. 220 a (5).
Gingemargaret, Essex. *See* Margaretting.
Gingham, Alex., pp. 303, 305, 307.
Giovanni. *See* Maiano, Giovanni da.
Gippyng, 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 119 (2).
Girlyngton, Nic., 1694 ii. (Lindsey):—g. 838 (27).
Gisburgh, App. 34.
....., ——, prior of, 725.
Gislingham, Suff., 653.
Gisortium (Calais), 1474.
Gittons, John, pp. 312, 318.
Gladwin, Thos., 408.
Glamorgan and Morgannok, lordship of, 452.
Glamorgan, g. 119 (42).
Glasener, Wm., g. 119 (57).
Glasgow, Gawin Dunbar, archbp. of, 1246, 1286, 1776.

"Glass of Truth," The, a treatise, 547, 1320, 1338, 1660.

Glastonbury, Ric. Whiting, abbot of, 686 (2), 920.

....., ..., servant of, p. 755, 758.

....., a monk of, 1167.

Glemham, Suff., g. 1207 (37).

Glemsford (Gremisford), Suff., rector of, g. 559 (22, 36).

Glenart, Bertrand, servant of the Earl of Wiltshire, g. 627 (4).

Glendale, 1460.

Gleys, Sir Ric., an Irish priest, 1678.

Gloceter, John, sub-prior of Malmesbury, 322.

Glyn, ——, 1217.

....., John, clk., 123.

Gloucester:—

....., **St. Oswald's monastery,** prior of. *See* Gilford, Wm.

....., **St. Peter's monastery,** 47 (5):—g. 318 (8).

....., ..., **the abbot of,** 1226, 1694 ii. (Glouc.):—p. 749:—g. 119 (70).

....., ..., ..., his servants, p. 753, 757.

Gloucester Herald, App. 38 ii.

Gloucestershire, 1480, 1694 ii.:—g. 119 (70), 980 (7), 1270 (5, 6).

....., sheriff of, 1726:—g. 364 (32), 1598 (10).

....., the king's stud in, 429.

Glyncothe, Caermn., 724 (8):—g. 978 (8.)

Glynne, John, 1711.

Godalming, Surrey, 106.

Godbury, Glouc., g. 909 (20).

Goderick, John. *See* Gooderik.

Godmersham, Kent, g. 318 (36).

Godmond, Chr., 966.

Godolphin, letters dated at, 1093, 1168.

Godolphin or Godolghan, Wm., 1093, 1168, 1694 ii. (Cornw.):—g. 766 (10).

....., ..., letters from, 1093, 1168.

....., ——, g. 1207 (28).

Godsalve, John, clerk of the signet, 302 n., 348, 514, 641, 743, 1118, 1245:—p. 753:—g. 364 (33), 1598 (12).

....., ..., letters from, 641, 1118.

....., ..., letter to, 348.

....., Thos., 339, 348, 514, 641.

....., ..., letters from, 339, 348, 514.

Godstone, Surrey, 1351.

Godstowe, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).

Godyng, John, g. 364 (6).

Gold, Henry, chaplain to archbp. Warham, 198, 1698–1701.

....., ..., letter from, 1698.

....., ..., letters to, 198, 1699, 1700, 1701.

Gold, Paptist, p. 308.

Goldeburgh, Yorksh., g. 278 (4).

Goldeburgh, Ric. de, t. Hen. III., g. 278 (4).

....., Th., g. 278 (4).

Golden Fleece, Order of the, 401, 662.

....., chancellor of. *See* Nigri, Philip.

Goldesburgh, Edw., g. 506 (29).

Goldesmyth. *See* Williamson, Wm.

Goldwell, Thos., prior of Christchurch, Canterbury. *See* **Canterbury.**

Goldwell, ——, Master, 757.

....., ——, parson, 1155.

....., Thos., student of Padua, letter to, 1155.

....., ..., his mother, 1155.

....., Wm., 1155, 1694 ii. (Kent):—g. 119 (13), 278 (31).

....., ..., letter from, 1155.

Goldyng, John, g. 838 (24).

....., Mrs., 1711.

Goldyngham or Gouldyngham, Chr., g. 220 (4), 278 (13).

Gollard, Hayman, 1696.

Gollyns, Sir Thos., 992.

Goltheo, Linc. *See* Talboys, Sir Geo.

Gomes, Luys, auditor of the Rota, 525.

Gonne, John, 1124.

Gonson or **Gunstone, Wm.,** 1228, 1600, 1705, 1796:—pp. 324–5.

....., ..., letter from, 1228.

Gonzaga, Fernando, general of the Emperor's army in Italy, 202.

....., **Frederic.** *See* **Mantua, duke of.**

....., **Hercules.** *See* **Mantua, cardinal of.**

....., **Lewis,** 1125, 1658.

Good, ——, of Windsor, p. 750.

Gooderest, Warw., g. 909 (18).

Gooderik, Goderyke, or Gooderyke, John, 1694 ii. (Lindsey):—g. 119 (14), 278 (17), 838 (27).

....., John, clk., g. 909 (20).

Goodrich, Goodrige, or Godryck, Thos., 1320, 1660:—pp. 317, 747. *See also* Gudryche.

Goodman, Hugh, g. 220 (24).

....., John, g. 364 (16).

....., Rouland, g. 278 (14).

Goodwyn, Mr., 262.

....., John, g. 1307 (8).

....., Thos., g. 766 (2).

Gore, 1361.

Gorilode Howell Bady, S. Wales, g. 1499 (23).

Goring, Sir Will., 1694 ii. (Suss.):—g. 766 (38).

Gorrer, Laur., 1710.

Gorreyne, John, trumpeter, 1492.

Gorton, Jas., g. 559 (13).

....., Ric., g. 119 (21).

Gorye, Thos., 952.

Gorylond, g. 1499 (23).

Goseys, letter dated, 1336.

Goslyng, Wm., g. 909 (7.)
Gosnolde, John, 1415.
Gosse, Thos., g. 766 (27).
Goston, Everard, of Calais, 1374.
Gostwyk, John, 181, 1670 (2), 1694 ii. (Beds), 1742, 1748:—g. 166 (26), 909 (9).
....., ..., letter from, 181.
Gottes, palace of the king of Denmark at, 1417.
Gothurst, Bucks, g. 1370 (23).
Gough (Gowgh), John, 896:—p. 755.
....., ..., letter from, 896.
Gouldford, Sir Henry. *See* Guildford.
Govard, Wm., butcher, 1492.
Gower, Edw., 725.
....., Sir Edw., 1694 ii. (Yorks, N. R.)
....., Geo., letter from, 1176.
....., Wm., of Worcestershire, 1679, 1694 ii. (Worc.)
....., Wm., g. 838 (12), 909 (15), 1499 (18).
Gowghe. *See* Gough.
Gowre. *See* Gower.
Goxell, Alice, g. 506 (15).
....., John, g. 506 (15).
Gozi, Marino di Martines di, 1577.
Grabenour, Rouland, g. 980 (10).
Grace, Will., 446.
Grafton, Northt., pp. 306, 314–5, 756, 759:—g. 1270 (2, 6), 1499 (25).
....., warrant dated, 1215.
....., the King's works at, p. 756.
Grafton park, p. 756, 759.
Grafton Fleford *alias* Flevord, Worc., g. 559 (3).
Graham [(Grame, Graeme, &c.), John, bailiff, 411 ii.
Grahams, the, of Esk, 573.
Grame, Robt., collier, 1592.
Grammont, Gabriel de, bp. of Tarbes, cardinal, 33, 45, 56, 62, 94, 102, 121, 155, 167, 192–5, 202–3, 229, 238, 245, 255–6, 270, 275, 284, 287, 308–9, 327, 344–5, 369, 384, 389, 414, 420, 427, 433, 454, 462, 524, 562, 700, 781, 783, 880, 1485, 1489, 1531, 1534, 1538, 1541, 1546, 1547, 1579, 1586, 1601, 1625, 1633–4, 1642, 1657–9:—App. 8.
....., ..., instructions to, 1541.
....., ..., letter from, 700.
....., ..., letters to, 121, 783.
Gramoche. *See* Greenwich.
Gramsones, Berks, g. 318 (9).
Granada, judge of, 362 (3).
Granada, university of, its judgment on Henry VIII.'s divorce, 6 (16).
Grand Esquire (or **Master of the Horse**) of Hen. VIII. *See* **Carew, Sir Nic.**
Grand Master of France. *See* **Montmorency.**
Grantham, Linc., g. 909 (31).
Grantham, Vincent, g. 119 (14), 838 (27).
....., Mr., 22.
Granvelle, Nic. Perrenot, sieur de, 60, 63, 125, 136, 157, 180, 251, 283, 287, 308, 362 (6), 512, 745, 894, 1165, 1290, 1449, 1564.
....., ..., letter to, 1165.
Grassa (Gresham?), John, 1774.
....., Ric., 1774.
Grasse, Marg., g. 364 (11).
....., Nich., g. 364 (11).
Graunt, Fras., p. 306.
Grave, Mons. le, 495.
Grave, John de, p. 761.
Gravelines, 340, 564, 773, 805, 1495, 1564, 1633.
....., captain of, 1531.
Gravenhurst, Beds, g. 364 (16).
Graves, Thos., g. 838 (2).
Gravesend, 743, 906, 1058, 1228, 1354, 1377, 1593.
Gray. *See* Grey.
Graystoke, family of, 1679 (2).
Great Gillam, p. 753.
Great Seal, 445, 1075, 1295, 1389, 1434, 1450.
Great Seal, keeper of the. *See* **Audeley, Sir Thos.**
Greece, 911, 1316, 1449.
Green Cloth, clerk of the, g. 166 (37).
Greenwich, 28, 33, 40, 68, 171, 202, 204, 216, 266, 330, 445, 478, 564, 731, 897, 962, 983, 1008, 1061, 1064, 1259, 1335, 1344, 1352, 1376, 1377, 1380–1, 1388, 1392, 1432, 1466, 1472, 1494, 1564, 1590, 1633, 1704.
pp. 303–4, 306–17, 320, 322–5, 747–50, 752–61.
g. 80 (2, 4, 7, 8, 10, 11, 24, 26), 220 (10, 15, 16, 17, 22, 24, 25, 27, 28), 278 (5, 6, 7, 11, 14, 18, 19, 23–30, 33, 37, 38, 40, 41), 220 b. (1–5, 7, 9, 11–14), 318 (4–8, 13, 16, 18, 23, 26, 28, 30, 32, 33, 41), 364 (11, 31), 506 (11), 559 (6, 7, 10, 11, 13–15, 22–27, 32), 627 (26, 27, 31), 766 (1, 3, 5, 7–9, 11, 12, 14, 16, 20, 24, 33), 909 (33, 34, 35), 978 (1–8, 10, 11, 15), 980 (4, 8, 9), 1065 (7, 30–32, 34, 37, 39), 1139 (7), 1207 (2, 3, 6, 8–10, 12, 13, 19, 20–1, 24, 30, 32, 34), 1270 (4, 14), 1370 (7, 22), 1499 (3, 7, 12, 13, 15, 19, 20, 31), 1598 (15, 18, 24), 1693 (2, 3, 5, 6).
....., letters dated, 28, 33, 37, 173, 176, 206, 208, 240, 266, 298, 511, 526, 540, 599, 610, 691, 699, 711, 776, 791–2, 863, 1032, 1036–7, 1052, 1237, 1344, 1352, 1380, 1381, 1392, 1432, 1590, 1668–1671:—App. 7.
....., the bailly of, pp. 757, 760.
....., the gardener of, p. 759.

Greenwich, places in or near:—
King's chapel, 403.
....., ——, dean of, 686.
....., John Cole, subdean, 403.
the Franciscan convent of, 941, 1142, 1313, 1358, 1525, 1548.
....., letters dated at, 1358, 1525.
....., vicar of. *See* Curson, Wm.
....., warden of. *See* Elston, Hen.
....., friar of, 1591.
the Roodes at, pp. 752, 761.
Greenwich park, pp. 748, 755, 758.
Greenwich, East, Kent, 403, 1075:—g. 627 (22), 838 (31), 1065 (22).
Greenwich, West, 872. *See also* Deptford Strand.
Greenwood, ——, letter to, 912.
Grefton, Matthew, registrar of the bp. of London, App. 29.
Gregory, Edw., g. 364 (33).
Gregory, friar, of Padua, 115.
Gregyll, John, vicar of Barking, 1703 iii.
Grenall, Roger, 1694 ii. (Notts):—g. 166 (9).
Grene, ——, 630.
....., Alice, 1663 :—g. 1139 (5).
....., Edw., 1663, 1694 ii. (Essex) :—g. 278 (30), 838 (13).
....., Gilb., g. 220 (28).
....., Sir John, g. 278 (30).
....., John, receiver of Hunsdon, 730.
....., John, coffer maker, p. 310.
....., Marg., 165.
....., Ric., 1663.
....., Thos., 822, 1694 ii. (Yorks. W. R.): —g. 1139 (5).
....., Wm., 1710.
....., Wm., coffer maker, p. 317.
Grenehagh, Roger, 726.
Grenefeld, Geo., pp. 314, 316.
Grenestede, John, 1492 ii.
Grenewode, John, g. 364 (35).
Greninge, Sir Chr., clerk, 1784.
Grenville. *See* Greynfeld.
Grenway, Will., p. 307.
Gresham or Gressam, John, merchant, 475, 1774.
....., Ric., sheriff of London, 363, 589, 1285 ix., 1362, 1432, 1774, App. 29.
pp. 304, 309, 313, 320, 325, 747, 753, 760.
g. 220 (24), 627 (26).
....., ——, 1796.
....., ——, servant of, 1408.
....., Wm., 1663.
Gresley, Geo., g. 1598 (10).
Gressent, Wm., 1663.
Greur, Ambrose, g. 318 (11).
Greve *alias* Grevys, Th., g. 166 (3).
Greville or Greyvyle, Fulk, 1549.
Greville, Sir Giles, 198.
....., lady, 198.
....., John, 1264, 1518, 1549, 1694 ii. (Warw.):—g. 166 (44), 278 (16), 838 (26), 1598 (10).
....., ..., letter from, 1549.
Grevis, Geo., 823.
Grevys, Thos., 1169.
Grey, Geo. lord, 686 (2), 1285 i. v.:—g. 1139 (26).
Grey of Powis. *See* **Powis, lord.**
Grey, Henry. *See* **Dorset, marquis of.**
Grey, lord Leonard, 1049, 1146, 1233, 1285 vii., 1694 ii. (Leic.):—App. 33:—p. 312:—g. 166 (10), 1139 (26).
....., ..., letters from, 1049, 1146, 1233.
....., ..., his servant, p. 759.
Grey, Wm. lord, of Wilton, capt. of Hammes castle, g. 318 (41), 506 (4), 1065 (10).
Grey, or Gray, Alex., messenger, pp. 311, 318–21, 325.
....., lady Anne, p. 309.
....., Edm., g. 278 (13).
....., lady Elizabeth, 1711.
....., lady, wife of lord John, 1711.
....., Sir Henry, 1694 ii (Beds):—g. 457 (2), 909 (9).
....., Humphrey, g. 766 (33).
....., Lionel, 1694 ii. (Northumb.):—g. 119 (53), 909 (23).
....., Nic., g. 1065 (34).
....., Reynold, 160, 266 :—g. 909 (9).
....., Sir Ric., 1694 ii. (Northants):—g. 166 (11), 838 (14).
....., Ric., 1733.
....., Sir Roger, letter from, 727.
....., Thos., g. 627 (19).
....., Sir Thos., 727.
Greyley, Geo., g. 119 (56). *See* Greysley.
Greynfeld or Grenvile, Sir Ric., 1553, 1694 ii. (Cornw., Devon).
g. 766 (10), 979 (1, 2), 1065 (38), 1598 (10).
Greysley, Geo., 1694 ii. (Staff.) :—g. 838 (35).
Greyson, John, g. 364 (11).
Greyvyle, John. *See* Greville.
Grez (Grais), 502.
Grice or Gryse, Thos., 725, 1694 ii. (Yorks. W. R.):—g. 119 (68), 364 (7).
Griet, Guilbert le, 1708.
Griffith, Rice ap, brother-in-law of the duke of Norfolk (beheaded 4 Dec. 1531), 390, 432, 448, 563, 657, 683, 720 (14), 724, 1105, 1285 x., 1679 (2).
g. 627 (14), 978 (1, 3, 7, 8).
....., ..., attainder of, 720 (14).
....., ..., his father and grandfather, gevernors of Wales, 563.
....., ..., one of his servants, 563.
....., ...,his wife. *See* Howard, Katherine.

Griffith, ——, 1711.
....., ——, servant of the Queen, 613.
....., Edw., 724 (10):—g. 1598 (14).
....., ..., his wife, 724 (10).
....., ..., letter to, 613.
....., George, 678, 1771.
....., ..., letter from, 1771.
....., Sir Geo., of Staffordshire, 1502.
....., Hector, g. 909 (8).
..... ap Howell, James ap, 657, 724 (9), 1092, 1285 iii.:—g. 318 (19), 1139 (16).
....., Maurice ap, g. 1207 (9).
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Northants):—g. 838 (14), 1598 (10).
....., Sir Wm., chamberlain of N. Wales, 724 (6):—g. 506 (25), 1598 (14).
....., ..., Joan, his widow, g. 1598 (14).
Grimaldo, ——, general from Milan, 1109.
Grimbold, Thos., 1153.
Grimani, ——, 274.
Grimani, Mark, patriarch of Aquileia, 616, 693, 695.
Grimsby, Linc., 379.
Grimstede, Edw., g. 766 (27).
Grimston, John, g. 559 (18).
Grimston, Walter, 725:—g. 119 (24), 166 (13, 14), 559 (38).
Grimstone, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Grinæus, Simon, 145, 287, 382.
Grisacre, Edw., g. 318 (23).
Grisling or Gryslyng, Will., g. 978 (5), 1693 (11).
Gritti, Andrea, doge of Venice, 301, 474, 693, 695, 875, 923, 932, 1306.
....., ..., ..., commission of, 1306.
....., George, son of Andrea, 301, 358, 923.
....., Lewis, son of Andrea, in the Turk's service, 301, 693, 695, 751, 923, 1223, 1267.
Groombridge (Gromebregge), Kent, g. 1499 (17).
Groos, Miles, g. 1499 (29).
Grosvenour, John, 1694 ii. (Staff.):—g. 119 (56), 838 (35).
Grot, Walter, 163.
Grove Place, 1333.
Groyne, the, (Coruna), 1407.
Grue, ——, alderman of Norwich, 560 ii.
Gryffyn, Edw., gardener at Hampton Court, letter from, 1729.
Grymbaldys, Benedict, merchant of Jeane, 684.
....., Geoffrey, 684.
Grynder, ——, 16.
Grynstede, John, 1374.
Grymelthorp, Linc., g. 1598 (7).
Gryse, Th. *See* Grice.
Guadalaxara, 342.
Guard, yeomen of the, g. 119 (16), 220 (7), 278 (24, 27), 364 (19), 506 (8), 627 (19), 838 (5), 978 (11), 1370 (10), 1693 (2, 5).
Guasto, Alphonso d'Avalos, marquis of, captain-general of the Emperor's troops in Italy, 192, 202, 910, 1102, 1128, 1404.
Guddi, de, card., 1566.
Guddiston, Ric., 631 ii.
Gudryche, Mr. (*qu.* Thos. Goodrich, afterwards bp. of Ely?), 6 (18).
Gueldres, 40, 1584:—g. 627 (15).
Gueldres, Chas. duke of, 565.
....., ..., his esquire, 565.
Guercii, Balthazar de, surgeon to the Queen, g. 1599 (3).
Guernsey, 668.
Guernsey, men of, 1276.
Guevara, Catalina de, 866.
Guicciardini, Francis, governor of Bologna, 1027.
Guiche, seigneur de la, 62, 105, 120, 124, 151, 171, 187, 216, 251.
Guido, count, 1401.
Guildford (Guldeford), Surrey, 219, 377:—pp. 320, 751:—g. 364 (36), 392 (7), 559 (2).
....., castle, g. 220 (10).
....., friars of, pp. 751, 755.
Guildford park, pp. 751, 755.
Guildford, Sir Edw., constable of Dover Castle, warden of the Cinque Ports, master of the Armoury, 350, 377, 446, 686, 1231, 1395, 1418, 1678, 1694 ii. (Kent):—pp. 310–11, 322, 752:—g. 119 (13), 220 b (8), 318 (36), 627 (1).
....., ..., letters from, 377, 1231, 1395, 1418, 1678.
....., ..., letters to, 350.
....., ..., his lieutenant. *See* Coppledyke, John.
Guildford, Sir Henry, controller of the household, 204, 216, 287, 564, 686, 712, 759, 1063–4, 1069, 1169, 1685, 1711:—p. 309:—g. 119 (13), 220 b (8), 278 (16, 31), 1139 (2, 26), 1270 (11).
....., ..., signature of, 759.
....., ..., funeral of, 1064.
....., ..., his servant, p. 307.
Guildford, Guldeford, &c.:—
Guildford, ——, old lady, 686, 1711:—p. 757.
....., ..., ..., her servant, p. 307.
....., ——, (young) lady, 686, 1711.
....., ..., ..., her servant, p. 307.
....., Geo., 1694 ii. (Kent):—g. 119 (13), 278 (31).
....., Jane, wid. of Sir Ric., 6 (9).
....., John, g. 1139 (16).
Guilliam, the King's fletcher, p. 749, 758.

Guilliams, Ric. ap, p. 305.
....., Thos. ap, p. 306:—g. 909 (13).
Guilliams, the two, pp. 747–9, 753–4.
Guise, Claude de Lorraine, duke of, 898, 1485.
Guisnes, 397, 1373, 1702, 1705:—g. 1370 (22).
....., ch. and rectory of St. Quentin of Spellocke, g. 119 (39).
....., Milo, rector of, 1703 iii.
....., jousts at, App. 38 iii. 2.
....., lieutenant or capt. of. *See* Sandes, ld.
....., officers of, g. 119 (33).
Guisnes pursuivant, 1274 (3).
Guysnes, Alan, g. 1370 (9).
Gunner, Luke, 686.
Gunnor, Ric., g. 1499 (29).
....., ..., Constance his wife, g. 1499 (29).
Gunpowder, 325.
Guns, castle of, 1377, 1523.
Gunston. *See* Gonson.
Gunter, Wm., g. 166 (1).
Gurney, John de, g. 1139 (8).
Guro. *See* Bertinus, Guronus.
Gurry, Thos., 952.
Gussune, ——, 817 (2).
Gustavus Vasa, king of Sweden, 749.
....., ..., his queen, Katherine of Saxe-Lauenburg, 749 n.
Guston, Kent, 446.
Guydot, Ant., 1715.
Guyse, Mons. le, p. 760.
Gwent, Dr. Ric., King's chaplain, 1326, 1528, 1530, 1540, 1672:—g. 1207 (23).
....., ..., letter from, 1530.
Gwilliam, Th. ap. *See* Guilliam.
Gwyn, Wm., g. 627 (5), 1598 (16).
Gwynyonneth, Cdgansh., 724 (7):—g. 978 (8).
Gyfford. *See* Gifford.
Gyggs. *See* Gigs.
Gylbert. *See* Gilbert.
Gyldon. *See* Gildon.
Gyles. *See* Giles.
Gyll. *See* Gill.
Gynkynson. *See* Jenkynson.
Gynys, Sir Wm., 837.
Gyppyng. *See* Gipping.
Gypswich. *See* Ipswich.
Gyren, Sir Fras., captain of St. Malo (c. 1522), 668.
Gyrst, Chr., 226.
Gythen, Robt., p. 310.
Gyttens, John. *See* Gittons, John.

H.

Hacheston, Suff., g. 1207 (37).
Hachman, Rog., g. 506 (8).
Hacket, (Acquet, Hacquet), **John,** ambassador in the Low Countries, 40, 65 ii., 69, 99, 100, 112, 153, 308, 315, 353–4, 804–5, 828, 843, 946, 977, 1090–1, 1502, 1543, 1600.
pp. 309, 313, 315–6, 318–9, 321, 324, 326.
....., ..., ..., letters from, 100, 315, 1091, 1543.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 946, 1090.
Hackney, 279:—g. 978 (17).
Haddes, Matt., g. 166 (54).
Haddon, West, Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Hadley, Jas., 1694 ii. (Soms.):—g. 119 (26, 42), 909 (7).
Hadstone, Hen., p. 758.
Haia. *See* Hay.
Hailsham (Heyllsham), Suss., 166.
Hainault, 246, 548.
Hainault Forest, Essex, (Henawde,) John, keeper of, p. 756.
Hakborowe, John, 988.
....., ..., his wife Jane, 988.
Hake, Matthew, of Calais, 1492.
Hakthorp, Westmor., g. 80 (33).
Hakluyt, Thos., clerk of the Princess' Council, pp. 314, 319.
Halden, 1231, 1395, 1418, 1678.
....., letters dated at, 1231, 1395, 1418, 1678.
Hales, Salop, monas. of, g. 1207 (1).
....., ..., the abbot of, 1264.
Hales, Halys, or **Heles:—**
Hales, Christopher, Attorney-General, 139, 285, 387, 394, 446, 620, 658, 663, 672 ii., 814, 1060, 1205, 1269, 1281, 1310, 1314, 1354, 1360, 1386, 1395, 1443–6, 1454, 1466, 1470, 1488, 1527, 1593, 1624, 1636.
....., ..., ..., letters from, 620, 1310, 1354, 1386, 1395, 1443–6, 1466, 1470, 1488, 1527, 1624.
....., ..., ..., in commission, &c., 1694 i. ii. (Essex, Herts, Kent, Middx., Surrey, Suss.):—g. 80 (23), 119 (11, 13, 52), 166 (8, 17), 220 a, (8), 220 b (10), 278 (31), 318 (36), 559 (22, 33–37), 627 (1, 18), 766 (38), 838 (13), 1139 (10).
Hales, John, baron of the Exchequer, one of the general surveyors of Crown lands, 139, 446, 577, 1694 ii. (Kent, Middx., Sussex):—g. 119 (13), 166 (8, 17), 220 a (8), 220 b (10), 278 (31), 318 (36), 627 (1), 766 (38).
....., ..., ..., letter to, 577.
Halesworth (Hallysworthe), Suff., g. 220 (3).
Halgh, Th., 1694 ii. (Linc.):—g. 119 (14, 64, 69), 838 (19, 27).

Halidon, Northumbd., 681.
Halile. *See* Hallaly.
Hall, ——, 175, 273.
....., ——, Suffolk's servant, p. 311.
....., ——, Mr. Treasurer's servant, p. 755.
....., Mrs. ——, 635, 1214.
....., Francis, 1694 ii. (Linc. K.)
....., Fraunces, 1422 ii. :—g. 119 (69).
....., Fraunces, sen. and jun., g. 909 (31).
....., Humfrey, 1492 ii.
....., John, 174, 1694 ii. (Linc. L.H.) :—g. 119 (14), 838 (19, 27).
....., Nic., rector of Pytham, 1703 iii.
....., Ric., g. 766 (15, 17).
....., Robt., of Calais, 1374, 1492.
....., Robt., g. 364 (11), 909 (31).
....., Thos., 1156, 1356, 1694 ii. (Hunts, Linc. L. K.) :—g. 119 (10, 69), 278 (17), 838 (20), 1065 (27).
....., ..., letters from, 1156, 1356.
....., Thos., clk., g. 220 (23).
....., Thos., clerk of the Hanaper, 445, 1220, 1730 :—pp. 305, 309 :—g. 1207 (36), 1270 (2).
....., ..., Cysle, his widow, 1730.
....., ..., Mrs., 1214.
....., Thos., of Calais, 1492.
....., Thos., carpenter, of London, 1307, 1781.
....., Wm., g. 166 (38), 1065 (7), 1598 (8).
Hallaly or Halile, John, of the Jewel House, 1511, 1589, 1759 :—pp. 303–5, 310, 323–4.
Hallam, Yorksh., 656.
....., All, Yorksh., 656.
Halley (or **Hall**), **Thos., Carlisle herald,** 535, 537, 609, 763, 839, 844–5, 854, 879, 1047, 1078, 1109, 1274 (3), 1367:—pp. 313–4, 322, 325.
....., ..., instructions to, 536–7, 844, 1367.
....., ..., letter to, 854.
Hals, Ric., 1694 ii. (Devon).
Halstead, Essex, g. 278 (9), 1598 (29).
Halt, Alan, g. 318 (34).
Haltman, Edm., parson of Carshalton, 1264.
Halton, Lanc., steward of. *See* Brereton, Sir Wm.
Haltwhistle, Nthld., 1246, 1286.
Haly, John, prebendary of Wells, 529–30, 1443.
....., ..., letter from, 529–30.
Halys, 6 (18).
Halys (*surname*). *See* Hales.
Halywell (Halywch), 877, 1691.
....., St. John's, prioress of. *See* Bynd, Joan.
Haman, ——. *See* Harman.
Hambrugh. *See* Hanborough.
Hamburgh (Hanboroughe), in Germany, 65, 749, 768, 1046, 1058, 1417, 1633 :—g. 364 (24).
....., letter dated at, 768.
Hamerton, Lawrence, g. 1065 (17).
....., Stephen, 725.
Hamilton, Sir Jas., 595, 609.
Hammes (Hampnes) Castle, 370 ii., 397, 995 :—g. 318 (41), 506 (4).
....., lieutenant or captain of. *See* Grey, William lord.
Hammes pursuivant. *See* Butler, Bart.
Hamon, Wm., 317.
Hamond, Anthony, 541, 822, 1123, 1285 iii., 1402.
....., ..., letters from, 541, 1402.
....., John, 952.
Hampden, Ric., 1694 ii. (Bucks) :—g. 838 (9).
Hampkyn, Ric., (and Agnes his wife,) 408.
Hampnes. *See* Hammes.
Hampole, prioress of, g. 980 (5).
Hampshire, or Hants, 1694 ii. :—g. 166 (15), 1270 (6).
....., sheriffs of, g. 364 (32), 1598 (10).
Hampstead, Midd., 406, 606 :—g. 627 (28).
....., Berks, g. 627 (23).
Hampstead Norris, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Hampstead, East. *See* Easthampstead.
Hampstead, Ric., *alias* Walker, 408.
Hampton. *See* Southampton.
Hampton, George, 212, 1463.
....., ——, 1450, 1453.
....., Mrs., 1450.
Hampton Court, 222, 264, 272, 285, 308, 445, 564, 1335, 1360 :—App. 10. pp. 303, 307–13, 315, 317, 319–23, 748–55, 757, 759, 760. g. 80 (9, 14), 166 (18), 278 (34), 318 (14, 21, 24, 25, 29, 31, 34, 35, 37), 364 (10, 14, 34), 392 (4), 457 (4), 506 (10), 559 (33–37, 39), 627 (2–6, 8, 9, 11, 12, 15–18, 20, 30), 838 (8, 11), 909 (3), 1065 (2).
....., letters dated at, 302 ii., 550, 577 :—App. 10.
....., clock at, pp. 748, 750, 751, 757.
....., gardener of. *See* Chapman, Thos. :—Gryffyn, Edw.
....., surveyor of, 1728.
....., treaty of, 1505.
Hamptyl. *See* Ampthill.
Hamyswell, near Calais, 1703 iii.
Hanaper, clerk of the. *See* Hall, Thos. :—Cromwell, Thos.
Hanborough (Hamborgh, Hambrugh), Oxf., 37 :—g. 978 (16).
Hancoke, Nich., prior of Christchurch, 152, 823, 1691, 1722, 1731–5.
....., ..., letters from, 1731–5.
Hancoke or Hankoc, John, 1795 :—g. 119 (16).
Hands, Sir John, 631 iii.
Hanescombe, Edm., g. 364 (16).
....., Th., g. 364 (16).
Hangmer, Sir Th., g. 1139 (21).

Hankoc. *See* Hancoke.
Hanmer, Mathew, g. 627 (29).
Hanley, p. 756.
Hannages, John, 379.
Hannart, John. *See* Liedekirke, viscount.
Hannibal, ——, an Italian, pp. 303, 305, 307.
....., Thos., late Master of the Rolls, 386.
Hans, Dromslade, p. 303.
Hanse, merchants of the, 1587.
Hanslope park, p. 756. *See also* Auncelope.
Hants. *See* Hampshire.
Hanworth, Midd., g. 1139 (32), 1207 (7).
....., buildings at, pp. 313, 317.
Happe, John, 226.
Harberd, Will., 631.
Harcourt (Harecorte), Sir Simon, 1694 ii. (Oxon) :—p. 759 :—g. 119 (54), 278 (22), 1207 (29).
Hardham, priory of, 1618.
Hardyng, Nic., 1694 ii. (Beds) :—g. 457 (2), 909 (9, 21).
....., ——, 1548.
Hardewike, Wm., g. 1065 (18).
Hardlagh. *See* Harlech.
Hare, John, p. 307.
....., Nic., 1694 ii. (Norf.) :—g. 166 (12), 1207 (37).
Harehunt, Brecon (?), 659 (2).
Hareby, Linc., g. 909 (31).
Harecorte. *See* Harcourt.
Hargryppe, Henry, vicar of Wormingford, letter from, 174.
Harington, John, 1694 ii. (Oxf.) :—g. 119 (55), 1598 (10).
Harlech (Hardlagh), N. Wales, 123.
Harleston, 1361.
Harleston, Clem., g. 166 (54).
Harleton, South. *See* Charleton.
Harlowebery, 1573.
Harman *alias* Voysey, John. *See* Exeter, bp. of.
....., Roger, B.D., 818.
Harneys, Thos., 165.
Harodon Parva, Northt., g. 1499 (33).
Harowdon, Thos. Vaux, lord. *See* Vaux.
Harold (Harrold), Beds, g. 220 b (13), 392 (7).
Harpelee, Norf., parson of, g. 1139 (8).
Harper, Mr., 19, 20.
....., Hen., 1492 ii., g. 909 (6).
Harpisfelde, Lewys, 1715.
Harpoll ch., Linc. dioc., g. 364 (33).
Harrald, Wm., g. 559 (24).
Harre, Raff., 1492 ii.
Harris, Harrys, or Haryes :—
....., Hugh, p. 762.
....., Ric., 1582, 1604, 1628.
....., Ric., of Calais, 1492 ii.
....., Robt., 1248 (2).
....., Thos., of Downeamney, Glouc., 259.
Harrison, ——, 1711.
....., Giles, 381.
....., John, p. 303 :—g. 166 (30), 627 (31).
....., Peter, 1552.
....., Rob., collector of Winstowe, 822.
....., Wm., of Calais, 1492.
Harrold. *See* Harold.
Harry, Morris ap, 724 (9) :—g. 978 (21).
Harryatt, the Princess's servant, 1711.
Harrys, Wm., g. 1499 (23).
Hart, Sir Ric., canon of Bruton, letter from, 961.
Harte, Percival, p. 305.
....., ..., his child, christening of, p. 754.
Harte, Thos., p. 755.
....., Mr., p. 755.
Hartford, ——, widow of Matthew, 822.
....., Matthew, 822.
Harting (Arting), South, Sussex, 336, 343.
....., ..., vicar of, 336.
Hartington, Derb., g. 1065 (26).
Hartwell park, pp. 756, 759.
Harvell (Herewell), Edm., letter from, 301.
Harvey, Harvy, &c. :—
....., ——, 976.
....., Fras., brother of Sir Nic., p. 323.
....., Sir Geo., 686.
....., John, of Oulton, 1694 ii. (Suff.) :—g. 119 (2).
....., Nich., g. 119 (10).
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Leic.) :—g. 166 (10).
Harvey, Sir Nich., ambassador in the Low Countries (recalled Feb. 1531), 99, 100, 686 (2) :—pp. 320, 323, 325, 757:—g. 838 (20).
Harwell, Thos., 198.
Harwell, Edm., g. 166 (46).
Harwich, Essex, 1228.
....., ..., bailiff of, 532–3.
Hasell, Geo., 1708.
Haselwood (Hasylwood), Suff., g. 1207 (37).
Haselwood, ——, 499.
Hasilborowe, p. 756.
Hasilrig or Haslirigge, ——, 1711.
....., Rob., g. 980 (6).
....., Sir Rob., p. 752.
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Leic.) :—g. 166 (10), 278 (16).
Hasilwod, John, g. 166 (11), 838 (14).
Haslebury, Wilts, g. 80 (17).
Haslingfield, Camb., vicar of, 83.
Haspyse, Reynold, D.D., his will, 675.
Hassall, Ric., g. 364 (21).
Hassenor, John, 1552.
Haster, John, of Calais, 1492.
Hastings, a map of, p. 752.
Hastings, Francis lord, son of the earl of Huntingdon, 320, 1108 :—g. 909 (36).
....., Francis, 1275.

Hastings, George, *See* **Huntingdon, earl of.**
Hastings, ——, 334, 716.
....., ——, lady, p. 307.
....., Brian, 725, 1694 ii. (Yorks., W.R.):—g. 364 (5).
....., Lady Anne, 1711.
....., Eliz., g. 364 (5).
....., John, 605, 1181, 1575:—g. 1207 (38).
....., ..., letters from, 605, 1575.
....., Will., pp. 305, 309.
Hasylwoode, John, 1694 ii. (Northants).
Hasylwood. *See* Haselwood.
Hatclyf, Thos., g. 1207 (34).
Hatfield (Yorksh.?), letter dated, 905.
Hatfield, John, of Calais, 1492.
Hatfield-Brodoke, keeper of. *See* Clerk, Nic.
Hatfield, Peverell, g. 1598 (5).
Hatfield Regis, Essex, g. 364 (9).
Hatley, Salop, g. 220 b. (12).
Hattecliffe, Thos., 921:—g. 80 (1).
....., ..., letter from, 921.
Hatton, Salop, g. 220 b. (12).
Hatton, Dr., ambassador in Ireland, 1776:—p. 732.
Hattyon, Pierre, 1696.
Haughton, Northumb., g. 1065 (7).
Haughton *alias* Halton, Staff., 858.
Haukyne, falconer, pp. 747, 762.
Haukes, Ric., g. 506 (26).
Haull, Edw., g. 220 (8).
Hausee *alias* Hauce, John, g. 457 (5).
Haverford, S. Wales, g. 1499 (23).
Haverford-West, Pemb., 452, 724 (2):—g. 1370 (3), 1499 (23).
Haverford West, the mayor of, letter to, 1106.
Havering-atte-Bower, Essex, 487:—p. 756:—g. 506 (23, 24), 559 (9, 21).
Havering park, keeper of, p. 756.
Haward. *See* Howard.
Haward, Thos., of Calais, 1374, 1492 ii.
Hawe, Thos., g. 1207 (26).
Hawes, John, p. 750.
Hawick, the parson of, 1101.
Hawkchurch, the parson of, 1217.
Hawke, Chr., falconer, p. 305.
Hawker, Wm., 1407.
Hawkins, Nic., archdeacon of Ely, 1352, 1372, 1377, 1380, 1381, 1482, 1551, 1564, 1600, 1660:—g. 766 (37).
....., ..., commission to, 1482.
....., ..., letters from, 1564, 1660, 1661.
Hawkins, Dr., 1309.
....., Edw., p. 303.
....., Owen, g. 627 (13).
Hawkys, Ric., g. 166 (8), 1065 (34).
Hawles, Wm., 1694 ii. (Hants):—g. 166 (15).
Hawmond, Antony. *See* Hamond.
Hawte, Alayn, 1285 v.:—pp. 311, 314–5, 318, 322.
Hawte, Chr. p. 762.
....., Sir Wm., 1694 ii. (Kent):—g. 119 (13), 278 (31), 318 (36), 627 (1), 1139 (16).
Hawtwesill. *See* Haltwhisle.
Hawxworth, Thos., 1555.
Hay (Haia), S. Wales, g. 80 (8), 1270 (6).
Haybourne, Ric., pp. 308, 315.
Haye, Jehan de la, commissary of the Franciscan Friars, 1313, 1358, 1371, 1471, 1591.
....., ..., letter from, 1358.
Hayes (Heys), Cornelius, goldsmith, 276, 686 1237, 1376:—g. 278 (8):—pp. 309, 319, 325, 747, 748, 755–7, 760.
....., Eliz., 1492.
....., Thos., g. 1499 (23).
....., Walt., g. 166 (38).
Haylesham, Sussex, 1351.
Haymond, Ant. *See* Hamond, Ant.
Haymond, Wm., p. 305.
Haytor, John, g. 80 (35), 627 (12).
Hayward, John, 823.
....., Thos., g. 766 (27).
Haywood, John, pp. 306, 309.
Heath, Heeithe, Heethe, &c.:—
....., Nich., prior of Lenton, 937, 1790.
....., ..., letter from, 937.
....., Wm., 475.
Heaumpton, 1480.
Heding, Master, p. 313.
Hedworth, Sir Ralph, g. 1207 (22).
Heddington (Hedyngton), Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Heggons, Ric., p. 319.
Heghmore, Ant., 34.
....., Lancelot, 34.
Heley, Staff., g. 318 (38).
Hela, Wm., 226.
Hellingly, Sussex, 403:—g. 220 (10), 1499 (28).
Helmeley. *See* Hemley.
Helna, Bernard de Mesa, bp. of, 1776 (p. 732).
Helwighen, Louis de, 1114.
Hely, Mdlle. de. *See* Pisseleu, Anne de.
Hembley, manor of, 1727.
Hemingston, 175.
Hemley (Helmeley), Suff., g. 220 (11).
Hempisfelde, the laird of. *See* Charters, Rob.
Hempstead, 405.
Hempstead, Herts, g. 627 (23).
Hemswell ch., Linc. dioc., g. 909 (22).
Henbury, John, 408, 1374, 1708:—g. 627 (23).
Hendereth, Griffith ap, 1492.
Henden or Hethenden, Kent, g. 119 (31).
Hendheth, Salop, g. 220 (12).
Hendley, Warwicksh., 1549.
Hendley or Hendeley, Walter, 1694 ii. (Kent, Sussex):—g. 119 (13), 278 (31), 766 (38).

Hendon, Middx., 406, 606.
Hendra, 1361.
Hendred, East and West, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Henley Park, p. 751.
Henley-in-Arden (Arderene), Warw., g. 364 (4), 909 (18).
Hennege, Heneage, &c.:—
Hennege, Thos., gentleman of the Chamber, 106, 500 (?), 577, 670, 686, 825, 927, 937, 952, 1152, 1169, 1285 ix., 1314, 1351, 1473, 1537, 1571, 1580, 1581, 1606, 1607, 1611, 1615, 1658, 1694 ii. (Linc. L. H., Surrey), 1769.
pp. 305, 747, 748, 749, 751–2, 756, 758.
g. 119 (14, 64, 67), 318 (26), 838 (19, 27), 1065 (37), 1370 (23).
....., ..., ..., letter from, 1152.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 937, 1769.
Hennege, Geo., dean of Lincoln, 500, 1694 ii. (Linc. L.):—g. 119 (14), 838 (27).
....., ..., letter from, 500.
....., Mrs. ——, gentlewoman, 686.
....., ..., servant of, p. 307.
....., John, 1694 ii. (Linc. L. H.):—g. 119 (14, 64), 278 (17), 838 (19, 27).
....., Katharine, g. 318 (26), 1065 (37).
....., Rob., 1342:—g. 1270 (6).
....., ——, 924.
Henningham, Henyngham, &c:—
....., Geo., p. 752.
....., Sir John, 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 119 (2).
Henode, la, letter dated, 1102.
Henry III., g. 119 (17), 278 (4), 318 (20), 506 (27).
Henry IV., App. 38 ii.:—g. 220 (19), 318 (20).
Henry V., App. 38:—g. 318 (20).
Henry VI., g. 318 (20), 364 (16), 506 (14), 1065 (19).
Henry VII., 130, 362, 467 ii., 538, 563 n, 1090, 1607, 1679 (2), 1715, 1716, 1776:—App. 10, 38.
g. 119 (34), 166 (24), 220 b (8), 559 (23), 978 (10, 16), 1065 (19, 26).
....., his chapel, 1764.
Henry VIII., his sayings and doings, &c. (minor references omitted), 24, 30, 40, 61, 64, 67, 75, 76, 105, 108, 112, 114, 120, 124, 144, 148, 150, 162, 171, 176, 179, 187–8, 193, 195, 203–4, 211, 216, 238, 248, 251–2, 256, 266, 269, 283–4, 287, 308–9, 336, 340, 342, 351, 353–5, 358, 360–1, 375, 383, 401, 416, 432–3, 454, 458, 460, 467 (2), 472–3, 488, 490–3, 507, 512–3, 517, 531, 535, 546, 555–6, 563–4, 581–2, 587, 593, 598–9, 614–6, 695–7, 706, 723, 737–8, 747–8, 758, 762–3, 773, 781, 804–5, 827–8, 832, 834, 844, 850, 854, 864, 866, 868–70, 879–80, 883, 932–4, 941, 962, 964, 976, 989, 1005, 1013, 1031–2, 1046, 1058–9, 1071, 1075, 1082, 1110, 1112, 1114, 1129, 1148, 1151, 1165, 1170, 1182, 1187, 1197, 1202, 1237, 1241, 1253–4, 1256, 1258, 1267, 1277, 1292, 1299, 1377, 1448, 1459, 1507, 1525, 1579, 1633.
Henry VIII.—*cont.*
....., letters from, 28, 33, 97, 117, 154, 206, 208, 240, 326–8, 337, 363, 399, 418–9, 464, 467, 475, 511, 536, 548, 577, 610–1, 691, 699, 711, 732–3, 742, 776, 791–2, 807, 820, 829, 833, 836, 845, 886–7, 946, 1032, 1036, 1078–9, 1163, 1254, 1273, 1297, 1326, 1344, 1352, 1380, 1381, 1493, 1717:—App. 7, 9, 15.
....., letters to, 27, 31, 46, 54, 56, 65, 68, 69, 74, 93, 98, 99, 100, 115, 122, 151, 155, 163, 185, 191, 201, 202, 244–5, 246, 310, 313, 322, 369, 374, 414, 427–8, 443, 480, 484, 520, 539, 567, 609, 649, 692–3, 715, 731, 750, 767, 777, 785, 787, 793, 796–7, 800, 824, 889, 891–2, 905, 915, 923, 971–2, 974, 998, 1018–9, 1033, 1054–5, 1074, 1080, 1091–2, 1095–6, 1101, 1126–7, 1171–4, 1246, 1259, 1286, 1290, 1298, 1330, 1343, 1358, 1378, 1417, 1421, 1449, 1460, 1471, 1545, 1551, 1558–9, 1564, 1612, 1630, 1635, 1655, 1659–60, 1704, 1738, 1774.
....., his signature, 341, 1649:—g. 1598 (10).
....., his books, 1218, 1316:—p. 754.
....., his books on the Divorce, 5 (8), 546, 737.
....., his protest when prince of Wales against marrying Katherine, 6 (10).
....., his marriage with Katherine, 135, 362, 504.
....., his citation to Rome, 75, 326–8.
....., proposed marriages, 1353.
....., his "courser men," 458 iii.
....., his interview with Francis I., 1237, 1291–2, 1308, 1311, 1315–6, 1324, 1328, 1337, 1345, 1353, 1354, 1364, 1373, 1374, 1377, 1392, 1397, 1401, 1405, 1411, 1421, 1429, 1431, 1447, 1459, 1474, 1484, 1485, 1486, 1489, 1492, 1494, 1495, 1511, 1518, 1523, 1524, 1527, 1531–2, 1534, 1536, 1538, 1541, 1546, 1564, 1567, 1579, 1600, 1633, 1634, 1642, 1704:—App. 33:—p. 761.
....., his tomb, 1244:—p. 753.
....., his hand, 6 (5).
....., his horses, 1355.
....., his bows, pp. 747, 753.
....., his dogs, pp. 749, 750, 753.
....., his barge, pp. 747, 754.
....., his boat, pp. 753, 760.
....., his bargemen or watermen, pp. 747, 753, 755, 758.
....., his books, the writing of, g. 1270 (2).
....., his chamber, 1323.
....., his closet, p. 747.
....., his crown, 1799.
....., his college. *See* Oxford, Cardinal's or King's College.

Henry VIII.—*cont.*
....., his council and councillors, g. 364(16), 1139 (32), 1207 (7, 16), 1598 (3).
....., debts to, 394, 1359, 1506, 1715, 1731.
....., fines to, 825.
....., endorsement by, 6 (18).
....., discourse addressed to, 1501.
....., poem in praise of, App. 36.
....., his plate, 1661, 1685, 1711, 1799.
....., his privy purse expenses, pp. 747–762.
....., his works, 1723:—g. 220 (20), 1207 (44).
....., grants or sales to, 47, 508–9.
....., his lands, 1713–4 :—App. 12.
....., money of, 1388, 1639.
....., wine for, 1785:—pp. 757, 759.
....., tenants of, 1415.
....., household of, 48.
....., household and other officers of, viz.:—
almoner, 1711. *See also* Lee, Edw.:—Fox, Edw.
armourer. *See* Bullato, Baltesar.
attorney, p. 754.
attorney general. *See* Hales, Chr.
his auditors, g. 119 (61), 166 (26).
his bowyer, g. 838 (2).
his buttery, page of, g. 627 (29).
....., yeoman of, g. 627 (29).
....., groom of, g. 1499 (18).
captain of the guard. *See* Kingston, Sir Wm.
his chamber, treasurer of, g. 1370 (7). *See also* Tuke, Sir Brian, and Treasurer.
....., other officers of, g. 220 (8, 10, 12), 220 b (3, 13), 318 (26, 30), 364 (14, 16, 25, 27), 392 (7, 9), 506 (30), 627(16), 766 (11), 838 (11), 909 (13), 978 (1, 3, 7), 980 (9), 1065 (37), 1207 (6), 1270 (14), 1370 (6, 16, 18, 21, 23), 1499 (25), 1598 (11, 20), 1693 (1).
his chamberlain, g. 1598 (28).
his chapel, minister of, g. 318 (31).
....., sub-dean of, g. 627 (22).
his chaplains, g. 166 (58), 627 (20), 766 (12), 838 (34), 978 (25), 1139 (15), 1207 (11), 1270 (8), 1370 (13), 1499 (14), 1598 (17).
his household, lord chamberlains of. *See* Worcester, Charles earl of:—Sandes, Will. ld., of the Vine.
....., vice-chamberlain of. *See* Gage, Sir John.
....., comptroller of. *See* Guildford, Sir Hen.;—Pawlett, Sir Will.
....., clerk of the controlment of, g. 278 (36).
....., cofferer of, 1600:—App. 37. *See also* Pekham, Edmund.
clerk of the Closet. *See* Westby, ——.
clerk of the King's ships. *See* Germayn, Thos. (1528–9):—Spert, Thos. (1529).

Henry VIII.—*cont.*
clerk of the Ordnance. *See* Huxley, Will.
clerk of the stable. *See* Lovekyn, Geo.
confessor, 1114:—p. 749.
cooks, g. 220 a (3):—pp. 303, 308, 316, 323.
dean of his chapel, 1711:—p. 75.
fool. *See* Sexten:—Patch.
guard, 1323.
henchmen, 1357.
his jewels, master and treasurer of. *See* Cromwell, Thos.
....., clerk of, g. 278 (10).
....., yeomen of, g. 980 (6), 1270 (3), 1370 (15).
his kitchen, groom of, g. 119 (16).
....., master of, g. 318 (29), 457 (3), 1693 (5).
marshal of the Hall (1529). *See also* Gythen, Robt.
master of the Armoury (1529). *See* Guildford, Sir Edw.
master of the King's barge. *See* Johnson, John.
master of the Buckhounds. *See* Rochford, lord Geo.
master of the Hawks (1528). *See also* Norris.
master of Ordnance. *See* Skeffington, Sir Wm.
master of the Toils. *See* Brian, Sir Francis.
minstrels. *See* Savage, Peter:—Highorne, Hans:—Hosmust, Hans.
his navy, clerk of, g. 1499 (31).
his nurse, 1711.
his pantry, officers of, g. 1065 (11).
his physician. *See* Butt, Will.
printer, p. 753.
his pursuivants, g. 1370 (9), 1499 (4, 5).
his runners and posts, g. 1370 (14).
his saddlers, 19.
his secretary. *See* Gardiner, Stephen.
..... (French), 1294. *See also* Soulemont, Thos.
serjeant painter, g. 1139 (30).
his solicitor general. *See* Malett, Baldwin.
his standard-bearer. *See* Nevell, Sir Edw.
steward of his Household. *See* Shrewsbury, Geo. earl of.
sub-dean of his Chapel, pp. 748, 750, 752, 757.
his tailor, g. 766 (24).
treasurer of the Chamber. *See* Tuke, Sir Brian.
treasurer of the Household. *See* Fitzwilliam, Sir Wm.
vice-chamberlain. *See* Gage, Sir John.
his wardrobe. *See under* Wardrobe.

Henry IV., king of Castile (1454–74) 362 (6).

Henry, duke of Orleans, son of Francis I. (afterwards Henry II.), 40, 43, 56, 151, 179, 195, 275, 287, 327–8, 375, 383, 389, 414, 555, 1202, 1377.

Henyngham. *See* Henningham.

Hepburn, David, 609.

....., Patrick. *See* Bothwell, earl of.

Hepburns, the Scotch border family, 1101.

Heraldry, 1777.

Heralds, dispute between, App. 38.

Herasmus. *See* Erasmus.

Herculanis, Vincent de, of Perugia, 731 (2).

Hercy, John, 1694 ii. (Notts.)

Herbert, Ric., g. 909 (14).

....., Sir Wm., g. 1499 (23).

Hercy, John, g. 119 (65), 166 (9), 1598 (10).

Herd, Chr., g. 364 (11).

Herdby, Linc. dioc., g. 1270 (1).

Herdwyke, John, g. 909 (24).

Hereford, 799:—g. 119 (12), 364 (32), 1598 (10).

....., letter dated, 799.

....., castle of, g. 119 (32).

Hereford, Chas. Booth, bp. of, 390, 394, 396, 657, 686, 1285 ix., 1694 ii. (Glouc., Heref., Shropsh.):—p. 307:—g. 119 (12, 70), 166 (60).

Hereford, earldom of, g. 980 (7).

Herefordshire, 1694 ii.:—g. 364 (32):—p. 323.

Hereford, Hen., customer of Plymouth, p. 309.

Heresy. *See* **Books, heretical.**

Heretage, Mr. *See* Heritage.

Hereye, John, 726.

Herevayn, g. 978 (8).

Herford, Henry, letter from, 642.

Heritage, Thomas, clk., King's chaplain, 253, 260, 952, 976, 1025, 1309, 1442, 1461–2, 1464, 1473:—pp. 324, 749, 750:—g. 1065 (6), 1598 (17).

....., ..., letters from, 976, 1461–2.

Herkelby, John, g. 364 (11).

Herly, Eliz., g. 166 (43).

....., Nich., g. 166 (43).

Herman, ——, M.A., 6 (18).

....., Godfrey, 1076.

Hermitage Castle, 609, 1101.

Hernandez, Fray Diego, the Queen's confessor, 362 (4).

Herne, Robt., letter from, 1737.

Heron or Hern, Chr., g. 978 (17).

....., Edm., g. 978 (17).

....., Giles, of Shakelwell, 458 ii., 620, 658, 814, 1285 vii. ix.:—g. 978 (17), 1139 (24).

....., ..., letter to, 458 ii.

....., John, 1690:—g. 978 (17).

....., John, of the Ford, 411 ii.

....., John, of Halidon, 681, 727.

Heron or Hern, Sir John, 1715, 1776, g. 766 (31), 1207 (22).

....., Sir John, of Chipchase, 411 ii., 1694 ii. (Northumb.):—g. 119 (53), 909 (23).

....., Sir Will., 1694 ii. (Northumb.):—g. 119 (53), 909 (23).

Herrera, Alphonse de, friar preacher, letter from, 265 (16).

Herries Mote, in Kemmys, Wales, 724 (3).

Herrys, Hugh, p. 305.

Hersies, Midd., g. 318 (1).

Hert, Rob., Bute pursuivant of Scotland, 839, 879.

....., ..., instructions to, 839.

Hert, John, keeper of Greenwich, p. 305.

....., John, of Calais, 1492.

Hert, Thos., draper, 654.

Hertford, 1520, 1536, 1694 ii.:—pp. 321, 751.

....., letter dated, 1250, 1536.

Hertford park, p. 751.

Hertfordshire or **Herts,** g. 119 (11), 1307 (3), 1499 (23, 26–7).

....., sheriff of. *See* Essex.

Hertingfordbury, Herts, g. 166 (57).

Hervena, 1361.

Herveringham, near Calais, 1703 iii.

Hervryn, Caermn., 724 (7).

Hervy, Nic., p. 310.

Heryng, Lionel, g. 220 (4), 1598 (6).

Herynghan, prior and convent of, 1285 vi.

Heselforde, Notts, 656.

Heslingfelde, 1351.

Hesse, Philip, landgrave of, 256, 443, 524, 548, 565, 581, 762, 773, 805, 827, 888, 910, 964, 1352, 1531:—App. 7.

....., ..., letters to, 1352:—App. 7.

....., ..., his secretary, 773.

....., ..., his servant in England, 762, 773, 805.

Hethe, Michell, burgess of Oxford, his signature, 1332.

Hetherington or Hethrington, John, g. 838 (22).

....., Thos., p. 315.

Hethenden. *See* Henden.

Heton, Wm., g. 559 (12).

Hetton, Thos., 628.

Hewar, Arthur, g. 1598 (25).

Hewetson, Wm., 1710.

Hewster, Chr., g. 1693 (12).

Hewes, Dr., 631.

....., Garrard, 663.

Hewys, Thos., 1600.

Hexham, Northumb., 609, 681, 822, 930.

....., letter dated at, 1246.

Hexham, John, 907.

Hexton, Herts, 405:—g. 80 (7), 627 (24).

Heycer, John, master of Brundish chantry, 653.

Heycliff, 446.

Heydyn, ——, 191.
Heydocke, Wm., p. 315.
Heydon, Anne, g. 980 (7).
....., Hen., g. 980 (7).
Heydon, Sir John, 1694 ii. (Norf.):—g. 166 (12).
Heye, Le, Oxon, g. 1065 (9).
Heygate, Reynold, 1408.
Heylesbery park, Cornw., g. 1065 (38).
Heyllsham. *See* Hailsham.
Heyly or Helyn, Nic., g. 119 (7).
Heyne, Thos., g. 766 (20).
Heynes, Geo., g. 1499 (18).
Heyre, Adam, 1663.
Heywode, Berks, g. 1370 (23).
Heywood, John. *See* Haywood, John.
Hickman, Edw., g. 166 (6).
....., Wm., g. 166 (6).
Hicks, Sir John, 837 iii.
....., Thos., mayor of Launceston, 837 ii.
Hickson, Wm., 1663.
Hieronymo, ——, servant of Sir Gregory Casale, 891.
Higdon, Brian, dean of York, 224, 237, 310, 486, 772, 924, 1694 ii. (Yorks.): —App. 34:—g. 220 (9), 838 (30).
....., ..., letters from, 224, 237, 310, 486.
Higdon, John, S. T. P., dean of Cardinal's College, Oxford, 6 (18), 47, 224, 228, 633, 904, 1166, 1252, 1632, 1647.
g. 80 (5), 119 (15), 220 (10), 1207 (38), 1370 (23).
Higdon, ——, 264, 1711.
Higgis, Thos., keeper, p. 303.
Higham, Clement, 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 119 (2).
....., Ric., 1694 ii. (Essex):—g. 838 (13).
Higham Ferrers (Hyham Ferreys), college of, g. 166 (1).
Highbray ch., Exeter dioc., g. 392 (3).
Highfeld, John, of Calais, 1492.
High Hall, manor, 458 ii.
Highorne, Hans, King's minstrel, 550.
Highways and bridges, Act touching, 48.
Highyns, Wm., g. 166 (50).
Hildebert, bishop of Le Mans, hymn of, 5 (3).
Hill in Little Sutton, Warw., 1351.
Hill or Hyll, Eliz., g. 278 (34).
....., John, 1492:—g. 278 (34).
....., Richard, 243, 297, 823, 1184:—g. 909 (34).
....., Mr., 1752.
Hillarsden, Andrew, 1694 ii. (Devon):—g. 1598 (60).
Hillary, Sebastian, 822.
Hillend on the Scotch border, 1635.
Hilley, Ric., D.D., chancellor and vicar-general of the cardinal bp. of Salisbury, 191, 280, 704, 1656, 1694 ii. (Wilts):—g. 166 (45), 627 (30, 31), 838 (18).
....., ..., letter from, 191.
Hillierd or Hylyard, Chr., 725, 1694 ii. (Yorks., E. R.):—g. 838 (30).
Hillingdon, Little and Great, Midd., g. 318 (1).
Hills, John, chaffwax in Chancery, 445.
....., John, sen. and jun., g. 166 (18).
....., Mr., of the order of St. John of Jerusalem, 1349.
Hilston. *See* Elston.
Hilton, Roger Banestre, vicar of, 1697.
Hilton, ——, 1361.
....., Robt., 1711.
....., Sir Thos., g. 776 (31), 1207 (22).
..... (Hylton), Wm., g. 766 (24).
....., Sir Wm., 1694 ii. (Northumb.):—g. 119 (53), 909 (23).
Hington ch., Salisbury dioc., g. 318 (39).
Hintlesham (Hyntelsham), Suff., 1778:—g. 220 (3).
Hinton, Heref., g. 909 (11).
Hinton (Hynton), Griffith, g. 119 (40).
Hitchin, friars of, p. 751.
Ho, Wm. ap, g. 1499 (23).
Hobart, James, pp. 751, 752, 756–7.
....., Sir James, 653.
....., Walter, son of Sir Jas., 653.
Hobbes, Walter, 191.
Hobbis, Robt., p. 320.
Hobson. *See* Nottyngham, Th.
Hochstetter, Joachim, (Osteteris,) 1774.
Hochstrate, ——, count of, 459.
Hochyn, Laurens, of Calais, 1492.
Hochynson. *See* Hutchinson.
Hodenell, Warw., 1461–2.
Hodder, John, g. 166 (38).
Hoddesdon, Herts, g. 506 (27).
Hodgeson, Robt., of Calais, 1492.
Hody, Will., 1010, 1694 ii. (Dors.)
Hog..., Roger, 1663.
Hogan, Robt., the King's master-cook, 1184:—g. 220 a (3), 318 (29), 457 (3), 1598 (20), 1693 (5).
....., ..., letter from, 1184 ii.
Hoggeken, Wm., 1382.
Hoggeson, Wm., g. 278 (19), 627 (29).
Hoggeston, Midd. *See* Hoxton.
Hoggeston, Pemb., 724 (3):—g. 978 (7).
Hoghold, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Holande, John Archer, 1492.
Holbeme, Thos., prior of Michelham, 1285 ii.
Holburro, Roger, 632.
Holbroke, Suff., g. 220 (4).
Holder, John, clk., g. 506 (13).
Holderness, York., g. 838 (30), 978 (14), 1065 (20).

Holdiche, Rob., treasurer of the duke of Norfolk, 842.
Holdiche, Rob., 1694 ii. (Norf.):—g. 166 (12), 220 (3), 1207 (37).
Holford. *See* Alforthe.
Hole, James, 370.
Holehowse, in the Debateable Ground, 537.
Holgill, Wm, master of the Savoy, 333, 584, 1288.
....., Wm., general surveyor to card. Wolsey, 1695.
Holkwood, 1226.
Holland, 246, 425, 574, 707, 808, 813, 828, 843, 870:—g. 278 (8), 627 (13), 1270 (4).
....., Emperor's council in, 574.
Holland in Speldhurst, Kent, 1531.
Holland, Linc., 1694 ii.
Holland, Henry, 1569.
....., John, 1251:—g. 766 (27).
....., Martin, of Pittam, 370.
....., Oliver, 1711.
....., Owen, 1711.
....., Thos., alderman of Calais, 1510 ii.
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Linc. H.):—g. 119 (64), 278 (17), 838 (19).
Hollinden, Kent, 1351.
Hollingworth, Thos., 1329.
Hollond, Thos., of Calais, 1492 ii., 1510 ii.
Hollys, Wm., alderman of London, p. 757.
Holme, abbey of, Cumb., 277, 1121.
....., ..., abbot of, 657, 1317, 1556.
Holme, John, g. 559 (14).
....., Sir Nic., 861.
....., Wm., 689, 690:—g. 559 (14).
Holmer, Heref., g. 1065 (18).
Holmys, ——, proctor of the Black Friars, 1209.
Holstein, (Holsatia), duchy of, 749.
Holstein, Christiern duke of, eldest son of Frederic I. of Denmark, afterwards Christiern III., 749.
....., ..., his wife Dorothy, of Saxe-Lauenburg, 749.
Holt (or Holte), Surrey, p. 755:—g. 627 (22).
Holt, John, 1539.
....., Thos., 1285, 1694 ii. (Warw.):—g. 166 (44), 278 (16), 838 (26).
Holton, Suff., 1351:—g. 220 (3).
Holwill, John, canon of Exeter, 1786.
Holy Island, 1630, 1706 iv.:—g. 119 (30).
Holy Land, 40, 1579.
Holygosse, g. 1499 (23).
Holyman, Mr., 6 (18).
Home, lord, 1635.
Home, Geo., of Wedderburn, 411 ii.
....., Patrick, of Fastcastle, 411 ii.
....., Wm., 486.
Home circuit, the, g. 80 (23).
Homondby, York, g. 766 (29).
Hone, Galion, 952:—g. 1270 (4).
Honfleur (Homflete) in Normandy, 363.
Honter, father, 1312.
Honwodd, on the borders, 1635.
Honyber, Soms., g. 318 (38).
Honybruge, 1361.
Honyng, Wm., 1663.
Honynges, Will., 885, 1285 iii.
Hoo, Sussex, g. 80 (5), 220 (10).
Hoorde, Alan, g. 318 (1).
....., Ric., 1694:—g. 166 (60).
Hope, Fulk, g. 166 (51), 364 (17), 909 (8).
....., Ric., 907.
Hopes (Suff. ?), 165.
Hopkyns, Geoff., g. 506 (24).
....., Rob., g. 627 (19).
Hopper, ——, his pardon, 1275.
Hoprygg, 1635.
Hopsam (Topsham?), 906.
Hopye, Geo., g. 766 (8).
Hopton, Sir Arthur, 1153 (2), 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 119 (2).
Horbury, Wm., 1663.
Hordane or Hordana, John, g. 978 (27), 1065 (23).
Horden, Master, 168.
....., Thos., p. 751.
Horethowdon, Somers., g. 1370 (16), 1693 (1).
Horewode. *See* Horwood.
Horksley, Essex, 1351, 1792.
....., dissolved priory of, 174.
Horley, Surrey, g. 1207 (13).
Hormead (Hornemede Magna) ch., Herts, g. 766 (2).
Hornchurch, Essex, 649, 1384.
....., ..., letter dated, 1384.
....., ..., vicar of. *See* Duke, Sir Thos.
Horndon Market, Essex, g. 1598 (29).
Horne, Dorothy, g. 80 (24).
....., Eliz., widow of John, 899, 900.
....., ..., letter from, 899.
....., Gervase, g. 80 (24).
....., John, 899, 900.
....., Philip, 900.
....., Rob., 900.
....., Rog., g. 1139 (16).
....., Wm., g. 80 (24).
Hornebaud or Hornebolt, Gerard, painter, p. 303.
....., Luke, painter, p. 303:—g. 220 (21), 978 (15).
Hornywold, John, g. 220 (24).
Horseley, Derby, g. 627 (19).
Horseley, Th., g. 119 (53), 909 (23).
Horsepath, Oxf., 47.
Horses, Acts touching, 48, 720 (30).
Horsey, John, sen., 1694 ii. (Dors.):—g. 119 (26), 1139 (29).
....., John, jun., 1694 ii. (Dors.):—g. 1139 (29).

Horsey, John, 191, 1163, 1694 ii. (Somers.)
....., ..., letter to, 1163.
....., Thos., of Marten, Wilts, 259.
Horsfryth park, Essex, g. 1207 (6).
Horsley park, p. 751.
Horsley, ——, 1285 ix., 1392.
....., Edw., 1600.
....., John, 1285 x.
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Northumb.)
Horsman, Leonard, letter from, 1212.
Horsmonden, Kent, g. 220 (1).
Horsyngton, John, 262.
Horton, Staff., g. 318 (38).
Horton, Roger, g. 766 (8).
Horton. *See also* Orton.
Hortre, John le, 1708.
Horwell, John, 844–5.
Horwood or Horewode:—
....., John, 1285.
....., Wm., 1694 ii. (Staff.):—g. 119 (56), 838 (35).
Hosden, Sir John, p. 310.
Hosmust, Hans, King's minstrel, 550.
Hoton, Wm., g. 119 (24).
Hott, Thos., 1064 (2).
Hougham, Kent, 446.
Houghton, Thos., g. 838 (4).
....., (Howghton), Wm., clk., g. 278 (26).
Houneworthe park, pp. 750–1, 760.
Hounslow, the friars of, pp. 749, 754.
Hoverkerke near Calais, 1703 iii.
Household, the King's. *See under* **Henry VIII.**
How *alias* Spycer, John, of Calais, 1492.
Howard or Haward:—
Howard, lord Edmund, controller of Calais, 370 v., 686, 787, 1041–2, 1694 ii. (Surrey, Hants), 1703 ii., 1757:—g. 119 (52), 166 (15), 220 (14), 318 (5), 506 (4).
....., ..., letters from, 1041–2.
....., ..., his servant, p. 307.
....., ..., his sig., 370 v., 787, 1703 ii.
Howard, Henry. *See* Surrey, earl of.
Howard, Kath., widow of Rice ap Griffith, 563, 724 (8).
Howard, Katharine, wife of lord William, g. 318 (21).
Howard, lady Mary, daughter of the duke of Norfolk, 1274 (3).
Howard, Thos. *See* Norfolk, duke of.
Howard, lord William, 1042:—App. 33:—pp. 757, 760:—g. 318 (21).
Howe, Ric., 360.
Howehalle, 165.
Howell, James Griffith ap. *See* Griffith.
Howell, John ap, 1169.
Howell ap Morgan, Thos. ap, late sheriff of Brecon, 659 (2).
Howell ap Madoc, Wm., 724 (11).
Howell, Osmund, g. 1139 (16).
Howell, Ric., jun., g. 1139 (16).
....., Rob., clk., g. 1139 (16).
....., Will., p. 506.
....., ——, the King's servant, 1366.
Howell Bady (S. Wales), g. 1499 (23).
Howghton. *See* Houghton.
Howsse, Ric., of Calais, 1492.
Hoxne (Hoxon), Suff., 297.
....., letter dated, 1721.
Hoxon, Wm., g. 220 (4), 1598 (6).
Hoxton (Hoggesdon), Midd., g. 1693 (5, 7).
Hubbard, Mrs., her house at Calais, 1374.
Hubberd, Hen., 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 119 (2).
....., Walter, 1694 ii. (Norf.):—g. 166 (12).
Hubbert, of St. Catherine's, 686.
Huberd, John, of Calais, 1607.
Hubowld, Dorothy, g. 909 (16).
....., John, g. 909 (16).
....., Mich., g. 909 (16).
Huddelston, Sir ——, 47 (5).
....., ——, King's ward, 1285 v.
....., ——, of Southam, Glouc., 1285 vi.
Huddesbut, Oxon, g. 506 (8).
Huddesbuddes, Berks, 1351.
Huddeswell, ——, 1711.
Huddon, Berks, g. 1370 (23).
Hudiswell, Edw., p. 305.
Hudson, John, g. 364 (11).
....., Th., g. 364 (11).
Hues, Thos., burgess of Calais, 1611.
....., ..., Eliz., his daughter, 1611.
Huett, Wm., letter from, 1701.
Huetson, Will., p. 313.
Huggen, Rob., g. 1693 (2).
Huggyns, Robt., 686.
Hugh, Old, p. 762.
Hughes, John, 1285 iii. iv.:—g. 1056 (34).
....., John, LL.B., 1264.
....., Thos., g. 1207 (9).
....., Wm., attainder of, 720 (14).
....., ——, Mr., 1372.
Hukar, Thos., rector of Skalys, 1703 iii.
Huland, John, 226.
Hull, or Kingston-upon-Hull, 236, 725, 1085, 1559, 1706 ii.:—g. 364 (32), 766 (22, 23), 1139 (22).
....., ..., letter dated, 236.
....., mayor of, 1559, 1674:—g. 1139 (22). *See* Clare, Stephen.
....., harbour of, g. 1139 (22).
Hull, Harman, 686:—p. 307.
Hullesman, Harman. *See* Hull, Harman.
Hulson, John, g. 1499 (22).
Humble, Stephen, p. 318.
Humfra, John, 1363.
....., ..., Joan, his wife, 1363.
....., ..., John and Wm., their sons, 1363.
Humfrey, of the Privy Buckhounds, p. 747.

Humphrey or Humfrey, Ric., g. 166 (11), 220 a (2), 318 (2), 838 (14).
Humieres, John Brinon, seigneur de Vilaines de, 1485.
Hunaudaye, la, letter dated at, 1186.
Hunckys, John, g. 1065 (8).
Hune, John, g. 766 (11).
Hungary, affairs of, 40, 388, 693, 695, 751, 773, 775, 781, 792, 923, 1013, 1128–9, 1223, 1266–7, 1290, 1292, 1316, 1387, 1413, 1431, 1520, 1531, 1564, 1579, 1657.
....., minor references to, 850, 1438, 1449.
....., a duke of, 1660.
....., ambassadors of, p. 756.
....., legate sent to (1532). *See* Medicis, card. de.
....., grand chancellor of, 1266.
....., king of. *See* Ferdinand ; *also* Scepuse.
....., Ladislaus VI., king of, 45.
....., queen of. *See* Mary.
Hungate, Wm., jun., g. 909 (25).
Hungerford, Sir Ant., 1694 ii. (Berks, Glouc., Oxf., Soms., Wilts), 1746:—g. 119 (26, 54, 70), 166 (45, 59), 278 (22), 838 (18).
....., ..., letter from, 1746.
....., Walt., 1694 ii. (Wilts):—g. 166 (45), 838 (18).
....., Sir Walter, 703, 1238, 1285 vi.
Hungerforth, ——, 812.
Hunsdon, Herts, 452, 720 (10), 730, 916, 1206, 1274 (6), 1314, 1573:—pp. 315, 319, 751, 758:—g. 1207 (33, 35, 39–41, 44), 1270 (11), 1370 (3), 1499 (23).
....., Wyntrey park at, 1206.
....., receiver of. *See* Grene, John.
....., keeper of, p. 756.
....., King's buildings at, pp. 749, 750, 751, 754.
..... parks, pp. 751, 758.
Hunstanton, Norf., g. 392 (8).
Hunt, John, 196, 263, 259.
....., ..., letters from, 263, 259.
Hunteley, Hugh, letter from, 1737.
Huntercombeend, g. 506 (8).
Huntingdon, letters dated at, 1156, 1356.
Huntingdon, priory of St. Mary, 1073, 1190, 1565:—g. 1139 (4), 1207 (43).
....., Hugh Oliver, *alias* Whitwick, prior of, 1356:—g. 1207 (43).
....., Wm. Gidding, prior of, 1565.
Huntingdonshire or **Hunts,** 1694 ii. :—g. 119 (10), 278 (17), 364 (16), 838 (20).
....., sheriff of. *See* Camb. and Hunts.
Huntingdon, countess of, 686, p. 317.
Huntingdon, Geo. Hastings, earl of, 320, 323, 686, 1108, 1285 vi. (?) 1329, 1361, 1694 ii. (Leic.):—pp. 316–17:—g. 166 (10), 909 (36), 1499 (23).
....., ..., letter from, 323.
Huntingfield, Suff., 653:—g. 220 (3).
Huntington (Huntyngdon), marches of S. Wales, g. 1270 (6).
Hunton, Ric., g. 80 (35), 627 (12).
Huntspill (Hunspill), Soms., g. 318 (7).
Hurault, Jas., bp. of Autun, 566.
Hurtado, Lope. *See* Mendoza, Lope Hurtado de.
Hurtbery, Worc., g. 119 (5).
Hurte, John, scholar, afterwards chaplain of Hen. VIII., 1435:—pp. 305, 309, 750, 753:—g. 1065 (24).
Hurley, priory of, g. 627 (29).
Hurlton, Nich., clerk of the Green Cloth p. 303:—g. 166 (37).
Hurst (Herst), Sussex, g. 80 (5), 220 (10).
Hurstbourne Priors ch., Winchester dioc., g. 166 (56).
Hurstmounceux, Sussex, g. 80 (5), 220 (10).
Husbandry, Act touching, 722 (12).
Husboith, the margrave of, 443.
Hussey, Husey, Husee, or **Huse :—**
Hussey, John, lord, 686, 1023, 1169, 1238, 1285 vi., 1556, 1576, 1694 ii. (Hunts, Linc.), 1711:—pp. 321–2:—g. 119 (10, 14, 64, 69), 278 (17), 838 (19, 20, 27).
....., ..., letters from, 1238, 1556.
....., ..., his child, christening of, p. 753.
....., ..., servants of, p. 317.
Hussey, Anne, 856.
....., Bartholomew, 1656, 1694 ii. (Wilts):—g. 166 (45), 838 (18).
....., Sir Edmond, 970, 999.
....., ..., letter from, 970.
....., Gilbert, g. 1370 (22).
....., John, prior of Witham, letter from, 920.
....., Sir Nich., knight of St. John, 1588.
....., Rob., 1694 ii. (Linc. K.):—g. 119 (69), 278 (17).
....., Th., g. 278 (34).
....., Sir Wm., 1694 ii. (Hunts) :—g. 119 (10), 220 (14), 838 (20).
..... Wm., 191, 856.
Huson, Jas., 1492 ii.
Huss, John, 297.
Hutchinson or Hochynson.
....., Dr. [Leonard], master of University coll., Oxford, 6 (18).
Huttoft, Hen., p. 325.
Hutton, Alice, g. 1207 (31).
....., Eleanor, pp. 305, 309, 318.
....., John, 966:—g. 1207 (31).
....., Rich., priest, letters from, 87, 570.
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Camb.)
....., Will., g. 1207 (31).
Huxley, Will., clerk of the Ordnance, 664:—pp. 306, 315.
....., ——, 900.
Hyberden, ——, lady Lisle's servant, 961.
Hyckes. *See* Hicks.

Hyde, mon. of. *See* Winchester.
Hyde, Chesh., g. 119 (1).
Hyde, ——, 920.
....., Geo., 1694 ii. (Herts.)
....., John, g. 364 (16).
....., Leonard, g. 119 (11).
....., Nich., g. 318 (8).
....., Rob., g. 119 (1).
....., Wm., 1694 ii. (Berks.)
Hygekinson, John, g. 364 (11).
Hyfeld, Gilbert de, g. 1598 (27).
Hyghton, Chesh., g. 119 (1).
Hygney, Th., g. 1139 (8).
Hykkookys, John, g. 278 (18).
Hylley. *See* Hilley.
Hylzard, Chr., g. 838 (30).
Hynam Cross beside Gloucester, 1679 (2).
Hynd, Mr. ——, 1136, 1341, 1496.
Hynde, Chr., g. 220 (27).
....., John, serjeant-at-law, 1694 ii. (Camb., Hunts):—g. 119 (10), 278 (17), 838 (20).
....., Nic., 1382.
Hynlery, John, of Calais, 1492.
Hyspruch. *See* Innspruck.
Hythe (Hith or Hethe), Kent, g. 278 (13), 627 (9), 766 (21).

I.

Ibgrave, Wm., king's broiderer, pp. 314, 320, 322, 324. *See also* Ilgrave.
Ibrahim Pacha, minister of Solyman II., 471, 693, 695, 1096, 1223.
Ibstock (Ipstok) ch. Leic., g. 119 (37).
Iceland, 1231, 1417, 1633.
Ichingham or Ychingham, Sir Osborne, pp. 315, 318.
....., Fras., 1374 (2).
Ickenham, Midd., g. 318 (1).
Ickworth (Ikeworth), Suff., g. 766 (4).
Idle, Will., g. 1207 (10).
Ido, Will., one of the six clerks in Chancery, p. 313.
Idselegh, m. of, 897.
Iffley. *See* Yesteley.
Ightfeld, g. 627 (6).
Ilchester (Yvelchester), Soms., 759:—g. 909 (7).
Ilforde, Little, Essex, g. 1139 (24).
Ilforde Magna, Essex, g. 119 (36).
Ilgrave, Wm., King's embroiderer, p. 761. *See also* Ibgrave.
Ilketisale, Suff., 165:—g. 220 (3).
Illiescas, 250.
Illyrium, 115.
Ilminster, Somers., 1225, 1229
Imers, Ant., p. 305.
Imports. *See* **Exports and Imports.**
India, 954.
Indiburs, in Germany, 1449.
Ine, Thos., abbot of Michelney, 1088–9 1167, 1225, 1229, 1614:—g. 1499 (16).
Infanta of Portugal. *See* **Savoy, duchess of.**
Infantazgo, —— de Mendoza, duke of, 342, 489.
Ingham (Yngham), Edw., 408:—g. 364 (19), 1370 (10).
Ingilby or Ingelby:—
....., Th. de (temp. Edw. III.), g. 80 (30).
....., Wm., 725:—g. 80 (30).
Inglefield, &c. *See* Englefield.
Inglewood forest, g. 220 b (14), 1370 (20).
Inglish, John, p. 309.
Ingolby, Robt., of Calais, 1492.
Ingram, Northumberland, 1559:—g. 1207 (19).
Ingram, John, son of John Musgrave, 477.
....., Mr., 1672.
Inn river, 1449.
Innsbruck (Hyspruch), 1027, 1449, 1564.
Inquisition, Council of, Spain, 362 (2).
Inskynnen, g. 978 (1).
Ipolite, King's minstrel, p. 749.
Ipswich, 83, 570, 953, 1214, 1650, 1792:—g. 220 (4–11).
....., letters dated at, 83, 87, 175, 273, 1650.
....., King's buildings at, 1730.
....., parish church of, 1650.
....., sheriffs of, g. 364 (32).
Ipswich, Wolsey's college at, 47 (5), 84, 701, 825, 952, 1285 vi. ix., 1764:—g. 392 (9) 627, (28), 766 (2, 4).
....., school at, 47 (4).
....., St. Peter's, 47 (4), 1359:—g. 392 (9).
....., St. Matthew's, 175, 1351.
....., St. Clement's church, 175 :—g. 392 (9).
....., St. Mary's chapel, 1351.
....., church of St. Mary *ad Clavem*, g. 392 (9).
....., St. Nicholas ch., g. 392 (9).
....., St. Peter's ch., g. 392 (9).
....., ..., dean of. *See* Capon, Will.
... ., ..., fellows of, g. 119 (48).
Ireland, 1061, 1246, 1286, 1548, 1675:—pp. 749, 754:—g. 166 (34), 278 (14, 21).
....., the (English) pale, 688 iii.
....., exports from, 1736.
....., hawks from, p. 756.
....., chancellor of. *See* Dublin, archbp. of. *See also* Armagh, archbp. of (1532).
....., chief baron of, 1061.
....., chief justice of, 1061.

Ireland—*cont.*
....., collectorship of, 112.
....., council of, 230, 688 ii. (5), 878, 998.
....., deputy of. *See* Skeffington, Sir Wm. *See also* Kildare, earl of (1532).
....., lieutenant of. *See* Richmond, duke of.
....., marshalsea of the Four Courts in, 1729.
....., the orders of Cisteaux and the Augustine hermits in, g. 978 (6), 980 (3).
....., parliament of, 241, 688:—g. 278 (21), 364 (12).
....., receiver general. *See* Kilmainham, prior of.
....., secret council of the King in, 398.
....., scarcity of corn in, g. 166 (34).
....., treasurer of. *See* Ossory, James Butler earl of.
Irish in the service of Scotland, 1377.
Irish rebels, g. 1207 (16).
Irish, the wild, 401.
Irishry, the, in Ireland, g. 278 (21).
Irton, Ric. 1694 ii. (Cumbr.)
Isaac, Edw., of Well, App. 30.
Isabella, Empress of Charles V., 25, 42, 55, 67, 82, 108, 126, 127, 207, 250, 252, 255, 288, 362, 473, 482, 518, 545, 575, 593, 713, 846, 868, 954, 996, 1014, 1070, 1098, 1151, 1201, 1364, 1532, 1567, 1642–3:—App. 10.
....., ..., letters from, 42, 713.
....., ..., letters to, 55, 67, 82, 126, 127, 288, 362, 473, 482, 518, 545, 575, 593, 846, 868, 954, 996, 1014, 1070, 1098, 1151, 1364, 1532, 1567, 1642.
Isabella, queen of Richard II., p. 731.
Isake, John, Hennage's servant, 1169.
Isall (Yssel), Cumb., 1375, 1447.
Isbury, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Iscoed (Iskoyd), Carm., 724 (2):—g. 978 (8).
Isden, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Iskennon, Caermn., 724 (4).
Isle of Wight, captain of, p. 750.
Isley or Isseley, Sir Hen., g. 1139 (16), 1598 (10).
Islington, Middx., 1339.
Islip (Islepe), Oxon, g. 1207 (29).
Islip, John. *See* Westminster, abbot of.
Isney park, Herts, g. 1499 (23).
Issalet, Denbigh, g. 978 (24).
Isseley. *See* Isley.
Istratflere (Strata Florida), abbey of, 1120.
Italy, affairs of, 108, 115, 193, 275, 338.
....., clergy of, 1127.
....., Emperor going to, 1448, 1453, 1459, 1493, 1531, 1541, 1566, 1626.
....., mentions of, 490, 534, 693, 695, 729, 834, 871, 887–8, 910–1, 923, 958–9, 971, 974, 1125, 1148, 1188, 1223, 1253, 1277, 1291–2, 1422, 1438, 1448, 1453, 1479, 1538, 1547, 1564, 1776:—App. 27, 31:—g. 909 (23).
Italian troops of the Emperor, 1449, 1503, 1531, 1564.
Italian friar, p. 755.
Iverspits, S. Wales, g. 1499 (23).
Ivinghoe, Bucks, g. 80 (9).

J.

Jackeman, Wm., g. 1065 (8).
Jackson, Jacson, or Jakson.
....., Jas., p. 305.
....., ——, the hardwareman, pp. 758, 760.
....., John, g. 364 (11).
....., Nic., 1694 ii. (Leic.):—g. 166 (10
....., Thos., g. 980 (1).
....., Thos., soldier of Calais, 1611, 1615
....., ..., Marion, his wife, 1611, 1615.
James V. king of Scotland, 45, 116, 125, 146, 163. 179, 180, 254, 257, 324, 349, 434, 443, 480, 488, 519, 523, 535–7, 563, 592, 595, 609, 694, 711, 738, 763, 807, 832, 839, 844–5, 854–5, 941, 1005, 1078–9, 1101, 1110, 1131, 1223, 1224, 1246, 1254, 1286, 1291, 1367, 1377, 1397, 1460, 1558, 1559, 1679 (2), 1776:—g. 318 (18), 506 (29).
....., ..., letters from, 163, 254, 480, 839, 1558.
....., ..., letters to, 536, 845.
....., ..., pardon proclaimed by, 1559.
....., ..., his proposed marriage with Katherine de Medici, 519, 1367:—with the daughter of Francis I., 1367, 1397, 1586.
James, Jamys, &c.:—
....., Anth., g. 978 (27).
....., Hen., g. 1139 (9).
....., Th., g. 220 a (4).
....., Thos., letter from, 14.
....., Mr., 1555.
Jane, Wm., 1492.
Jankyns, Davy, g. 978 (18).
Janson, Conrad, g. 220 (17).
Jarmyn, Thos. *See* Germayn, Thos.
Jasper, Stephen, g. 766 (24).
....., the gardener of Beaulie, pp. 750, 751, 752, 762.
Jassa. *See* Saxony, duke of.
Jay, Thos., g. 278 (40).
Jaykes, Thos., 1285 x.
Jedburgh (Jedworth), 1559.
....., Thos. abbot of, 411 ii.
Jenken, Ric. ap Yevan ap, g. 220 b (1), 318 (22), 457 (5).
Jenkenson, John, g. 364 (11).
Jenkin, David Griffith ap, g. 766 (18).
....., Edw. ap, g. 1499 (23).

Jenkyns, Edw., soldier of Calais, 1374, 1600, 1607.
....., Eliz., g. 909 (3).
....., Jane, 1600, 1607.
....., John, g. 909 (3).
Jenkynson, ——, 877.
Jennet, Guido, g. 1693 (4).
Jenney, Chr., serjeant-at-law, 643, 988, 1026, 1189, 1281, 1694 ii. (Norf.):—g. 166 (12, 30), 278 (16).
....., ..., letters from, 643, 988, 1026, 1189, 1281.
....., John, brother of Chr., 1026.
Jennyn, jeweller, 1548:—p. 761.
Jennyns or Jenyns, ——, of the Pastry, p. 305.
....., Bernard, 919.
....., John, g. 364 (22).
....., Nic., 1710.
....., Simon, 1374.
Jenour, Geo., g. 80 (5), 220 (10).
....., John, g. 838 (15, 22).
....., Rob., 904.
Jerlond, Ric., g. 318 (11).
Jermy, 1153.
Jermyn, Thos., letter from, 304.
....., Thos., clerk of the King's ships. *See* Germayn, Thos.
Jernegan, John, 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 119 (2).
....., Mrs., 1711.
Jerome, Will., 757.
Jeronimo, Jasper de, p. 756.
....., John de, p. 756.
Jeronom, Loyes de, p. 756.
Jerusalem, 362 (3), 693, 695.
Jervaux, letter dated at, 1203.
Jervaux, abbot of, App. 34.
....., Rob., abbot of, letter from, 1203.
Jerves, Ric., mercer, 1285.
Jerveys or Gerves, Ric., 541, 672, 1123.
Jett, John, g. 166 (25).
Jevan ap John, Morris ap, 724 (11).
Jevan ap Glinn, Richard ap, 724 (11).
Jew, a, sent for by Henry for his opinion on the marriage question, 70, 120, 216 1429.
Jeweller (Jueller), Allyerd, 686:—p. 757.
Jewels, 276, 1335, 1376, 1385, 1399, 1511, 1589, 1799.
Jews, the, 869.
Jeylles, Simon, 1696.
Joachim, John. *See* Vaux, sieur de.
Joan, queen of Castile, 1776.
Jobbes. *See* Jubbes.
Joburn, John, prior of Shene. *See* Shene.
John II., king of Castile (1406–1454), 362 (6).
John, king of Hungary. *See* Scepuse.
John III., king of Portugal, 265 (15), 468, 475, 874, 893, 955, 996, 1182, 1643.
....., ..., letter to, 475.
....., ..., his queen, Catherine of Austria, sister of the Emperor, 996.
John, ——, friar, 715.
....., ——, apothecary, 233.
....., Barba, sackbut, p. 756.
....., Howell ap, 659 (2).
....., John de, organ maker, pp. 305, 309.
....., Pety, p. 754, 759.
....., Ric., p. 303.
....., Sir Robert, 262.
....., Sir, organ maker, p. 761.
John the Spaniard, 1492.
Johns, John, g. 166 (41).
....., Wm., keeper of the Seal of Common Pleas, 445.
....., Will., g. 1270 (14).
Johnson, Jonson, &c.:—
....., ——, 1153, 1341.
....., Bartholomew, 1297.
....., Cornelius, master smith, of London, 381, 664:—pp. 318, 321, 759.
....., Cosyan, of Flushing, 381.
....., Derick, of Antwerp, 952.
....., Diryk, of Calais, 1492.
....., Gabriel, g. 364 (11).
....., Henry, 664, 1710:—p. 759:—g. 392 (1), 506 (2).
....., ..., his accounts, 664.
....., James, of Calais, 1492.
....., John, 1732–3.
....., John, of Calais, 1492.
....., John, messenger, p. 305.
....., John, master of the King's barge, pp. 306, 310, 315–16, 323, 325, 747, 752, 760.
....., Laurens, of Calais, 1492.
....., Peter, of Rosyndall, 370 vi.
....., Ralph, g. 1139 (16).
....., Ric., 458 ii., 1009.
....., Rumbold, native of Brabant, g. 1598 (18).
....., Wm., 907, 1221, 1252, 1492 i. ii.
....., Wm., alderman, of Calais, 1510 ii.:—his Ward, 1492.
....., Wm., Vaughan's brother, 585.
Joly Jak, p. 752.
Jones or Johns, David, g. 166 (38).
....., Hugh, clk., g. 980 (8).
....., John, g. 166 (38), 909 (7).
....., Morgan, g. 1499 (23).
....., Ric., of Oxford, 1679 (1, 2, 3), 1680.
....., ..., letter from, 1680.
....., Sir Rob., 914:—g. 119 (52), 220 b (3).
....., Thos., 724 (9):—g. 119 (58), 627 (14), 978 (3).
....., Thos., of Calais, 1492.

CROYDON PUBLIC LIBRARIES CENTRAL

Jones or Johns—*cont.*
....., Walter, of Calais, 1492.
....., Wm. g. 1499 (23).
....., ——, scholar of Oxford, 712.
Jonson. *See* Johnson.
Jonys, Sir, 1366.
Joquin, John. *See* Vaux, sieur de.
Josceleyn, Anne, 686.
Joungevello, French minstrel, p. 760.
Joyce, Martin de, g. 1370 (22).
Joynour, Mich., g. 978 (2).
Jubbes, Thos., 1694 ii. (Somers.) :—g. 119 (26), 909 (7).
Jubilee, in France, 1337.
Judde, John, under-clerk of the Hanaper, 445, 663 (?), 1214, 1434, 1730:—g. 1065 (28), 1598 (3).
....., ..., letter from, 1214, 1434.
Judges, the, fees of, 1269.
Judson, John, 1492 ii.
Judson, Ric., 1374.
Juliers, 563.
Juliers, Wm. duke of, (1539,) 145.
Julius II., Pope, 467 ii., 607.
....., brief of, 6 (8), 265 (6, 8, 9, 11).
....., bull for the marriage of Henry and Catherine, 265 (1), 467.
Justice, College of, instituted in Scotland, 1030.
Justinian, Benedict, g. 506 (3).

K.

Karig. *See* Carrick.
Karlell. *See* Carlisle.
Karne. *See* Carne.
Karnollen (Carnwallon), Carm., g. 978 (1).
Katharine of Arragon, queen of Henry VIII., 24, 25, 27, 30, 31, 39, 40, 42, 45, 46, 55, 60, 62, 68, 70, 91, 92, 93, 102, 105, 109, 112, 120, 124, 127, 130, 133, 135, 140, 145, 148, 155, 157, 161, 171, 176, 177, 187, 188, 189, 216–7, 235, 238–9, 250, 252, 255, 265, 281, 284, 287, 308–9, 327, 330, 340, 342, 352–5, 361–2, 366, 369, 375, 378, 400–1, 414, 416, 421, 425, 432, 436–7, 460, 467 ii., 468, 472, 478, 488, 492, 512–3, 518, 524, 531, 546, 553, 563, 565, 575, 582, 593–4, 603–4, 610, 613, 614 ii., 615, 626, 652, 696, 705, 713, 731, 738, 744, 747–8, 750, 761–2, 770, 801, 809, 826, 832, 834–6, 846, 850, 864, 866, 868, 879, 890–1, 893–4, 908, 933–4, 938, 941, 954, 959, 973, 989, 1002, 1005, 1046, 1058–9, 1070, 1072, 1077, 1097–8, 1109, 1112, 1127, 1142–3, 1159–60, 1174, 1194, 1196, 1200, 1202, 1242–3, 1250, 1256, 1278–9, 1292, 1311, 1322, 1324–5, 1353, 1364, 1371, 1411, 1429, 1439, 1468, 1490, 1520–1, 1531–6, 1579, 1586, 1633, 1642, 1711, 1799:—App. 2, 6, 10, 11, 13, 17, 35 :—g. 1207 (13).
....., letters from, 176, 355, 513, 582, 626, 938, 1311, 1520, 1521, 1536.
....., letter to, 614 ii.
....., her appeal to Rome, 5 (21), 31, 208, 1322, 1324, 1325, 1353, 1364, 1429, 1439, 1468, 1490, 1531–6, 1545, 1643.
....., her almoner, 1711.
....., her chamber, p. 748.
....., her chancellor, 1711.
....., her chaplains, 1711.
....., her crown, 1799.
....., her jewels, 1377.
....., her physician, 563, 1711.
....., her proctor at Rome, 1612.
....., her servants, p. 749.
....., her surgeon, g. 1598 (3).
..... *See also* Divorce.
Kathirlagh (Carlow), Ireland, g. 364 (12).
Kawe, letter dated, 1403.
Kawkewell, John, a joiner, 1492.
Kaylesthrop (Calcethorpe), Linc. g. 1598 (7).
Kayleway (Kaylway), Joan, g. 278 (12).
....., John, g. 1598 (10).
....., Simon, g. 278 (12).
Kayme, letter dated at, 1049.
Kechyn, Th., g. 318 (22).
Kedleston (Kedilston), Derb., g. 766 (26).
Kele, Henry, 1374.
....., John, 1374, 1492.
Kelkennyn, S. Wales, g. 978 (7).
Kellet, Edw., 822.
....., John, 408.
Kelley, Oliver, g. 1139 (25).
Kellingale, Francis, g. 627 (26).
Kelsan, S. Wales, g. 978 (8).
Kellwanton (?), ——, pirate, 379. *See also* Kilmantan.
Kelso, abbot of, 1776.
Kelsey, in Scotland, 1460.
Kelvedon (Keldon), Essex, g. 766 (2).
Kelyngworth. *See* Kenilworth.
Keme or Kyme, John, 1715.
Kemp, Chr., g. 119 (30).
....., Henry, 609, 1246.
....., Wm., 1694 ii. (Kent) :—g. 278 (31), 318 (36), 1139 (16).
Kempston, ——, 160.
Kemys, Thos., g. 1207 (6).
Kenardington (or Kendarton), Kent, g. 1139 (16).
Kenarton. *See* Kenardington.
Kendal, Westmld., 951, 966, 1288, 1317.
....., letters dated at, 966, 1317.
Kendal cloth, pp. 749, 750.

Kendal, deputy steward of. *See* Layburn, Jas.
Kendall, ——, 686.
....., Harry, of Calais, 1492 ii.
....., Thos., g. 364 (11).
....., Walter, g. 766 (10).
....., Wm., 837.
Kenerdy, Wm., of Calais, 1492.
Keney, Vincent, clockmaker, p. 752.
Kenendrym, S. Wales, g. 1370 (3).
Kenilworth (Kelyngworth, &c.), g. 1207 (26).
Kenilworth (Kelyngworth), abbot of, 1694 ii. (Warw.) :—g. 166 (44), 838 (26).
Kenington, Cold, Midd., g. 1139 (32).
Kennington, Surrey, 260, 952.
Kennington Place, 952–3.
Kennington, Berks, g. 1370 (23).
Kensington, letter dated, 1342.
Kent, 233, 1309, 1694 ii. :—g. 119 (13), 278 (31), 318 (25, 36), 364 (10), 627 (1).
..... sheriff of, 1497 :—g. 364 (32), 1499 (17).
Kent, countess of, p. 307.
....., countesses of, 686.
Kenton, Devon, 1696 :—g. 1598 (2).
Kereth, Andrew, 1776.
Kerne, ——, 983.
Kerne. *See* Carne.
Kerched, Nich., g. 364 (11).
Kerr (Car, Carre, &c.) :—
....., Dan or Andrew, of Fernyherst, 443.
....., Dan, of Graydon, 443, 1246.
....., Dan, of Greynhead, 443.
....., David (misreading for Dand), 1559.
....., George, 443.
....., John, 1559.
....., Lance, 443.
....., Mark, 1246, 1559.
....., Walter, of Sesford, 411 ii., 443, 1559.
Kerrs, the Border family, 595, 609, 1246.
Kersy, exportation of, to Flanders, 394.
Kesteven, Lincolnshire, 1694 ii.
Ketilbye, John, 1694 ii. (Worc.) :—g. 166 (46), 838 (12).
Kettleburgh (Ketillborought), Suff., 83, 1351.
Kew, p. 750.
Kexby, York, g. 80 (14).
Key, ——, his servant, p. 758.
Keyes, Ric., 639.
....., Ric., yeoman with the Queen, p. 306.
Keyl, Robt., 1775.
Keyllmaynlloyd, Wales, 724 (3).
Keyllreden, Wales, 724 (3).
Kidderminster, Worc., g. 80 (4).
Kidderminster, Ric. *See* Winchcombe, abbot of.
Kidlington, Oxon, g. 978 (16).
Kidwelly, Wales, 724 (2) :—g. 978 (1).
Kilburn, Midd., 440, 952.
Kildare, g. 278 (21), 364 (12).
Kildare, Gerald, eighth earl of, g. 364 (12) 1207 (18),
Kildare, Gerald Fitzgerald, earl of, (deputy of Ireland in 1532,) 688, 1061, 1150, 1560, 1675, 1711, 1729 :—p. 758 : —g. 278 (21), 1207 (16).
....., ..., letter from, 1560.
....., ..., his brother James. *See* Fitzgerald, James.
....., ..., his brothers, 1061.
....., ..., his Irish friends, 688 ii.
....., ..., his servants, 688 ii.
....., ..., his son-in-law O'Conour, 688 iii.
Kildare, Elizabeth, countess of, wife of the preceding, g. 278 (21), 1207 (18).
Kilkaa, manor of, 688 ii. (4).
Kilkenny, county, knight for, in Parliament. *See* Burnchurch, Baron.
Kilkenny, town, letter dated at, 688.
....., ..., burgesses of, in Parliament, 688 ii. (5).
Kilmainham, in Ireland, John Rawson, prior of, 398–9, 1061, 1715.
Kilmantan, ——, a pirate, 398. *See also* Kellwanton.
Kilmington (Kylmyton), Devon, g. 318 (38).
Kilnwick, Yorksh., 670.
Kimble (Kymbell), Bucks, 1351.
Kindiseley, Mr., 1372.
Kinfare, Staff., g. 838 (29).
King or Kynge, Alan, 1644 :—p. 320.
....., Geo., 1492 ii.
....., John, of Calais, 1492.
....., John, carpenter, of London, 1307, 1781.
....., Matthew, 1387 :—g. 80 (31).
....., ..., letter from, 1387.
....., Raymond, of Wakering, 381.
....., Rob., p. 312 :—g. 766 (11).
....., Thos., p. 325.
....., Wm., g. 80 (3).
King's Bench, 1396, 1446 :—g. 1139 (10).
....., chief justice of. *See* Fitz James, Sir John. *See also* Norwich, Sir Rob.
....., justices of, g. 166 (42, 49), 627 (23), 909 (32), 1065 (8), 1270 (13), 1370 (23).
Kingshurst, 360.
Kingsmill (Kyngesmyll), John, g. 506 (7), 909 (17).
King's (Kyngys) Norton, Glouc. (*sic*), g. 166 (42).
King's Norton (Kyngesnorton), Worc., g. 909 (5).
....., ..., seneschal of, g. 80 (26).
Kingston ch., Berks, g. 627 (23).
Kingston ch., Salisbury dioc., g. 119 (49).
Kingston-on-Hull. *See* Hull.
Kingston-on-Thames, 429, 952, 1143, 1728 : —g. 506 (5).
....., letters dated, 386.
....., vicar of. *See* Stubbs, Lawrence.

Kingston, Sir William, captain of the Guard, 35 ii., 66, 686, 939, 1075, 1285 iii., 1478, 1694 ii. (Glouc.), 1737, 1799:—pp. 306, 312, 315, 322, 753:—g. 119 (61, 70), 166 (5), 278 (32), 364 (4), 506 (20).
....., ..., letters to, 66, 1737.
....., ..., his signature, p. 746.
....., ..., his wife, lady Kingston, 66, 686.
....., ..., ..., her servant, p. 307.
Kingston, Antony, p. 759:—g. 506 (20).
Kingswood forest, Glouc., keeper of, g. 166 (22).
Kington (Kynton) ch., Dorset:—g. 80 (35), 627 (12).
Kington, Warw., g. 364 (4), 909 (18).
Kington (Kynghton), Wilts, g. 627 (23).
Kington, West, Wilts, 607, 704.
....., ..., vicar of. *See* Latimer, Hugh.
Kinsale, Ireland, p. 731.
Kirby, John, 1084.
Kirke, Rob., p. 306.
Kirkandrews (Kurkanders), 537.
Kirkby Kendal, vicarage of, 1285 iv.
Kirkham, Nic., g. 1207 (39).
....., Sir Thos., 387.
Kirk Holland, Derby, 628.
Kirk Holland, vicar of. *See* Page, Sir Roger.
Kirkstead, abbot of, 1477.
Kirkstall, ——, abbot of, 725.
Kirtlington, Oxf., 1272.
Kirton, Suff., g. 220 (11).
Kisspe, Rob., 653.
Kite, John. *See* **Carlisle, bp. of.**
Kitley, John, g. 318 (31).
Knapton, York, g. 838 (21).
Knebworthe, p. 756.
Knevet, Knyvet, &c.:—
....., Ant., 686, 814, 1169, 1285 iv. v.:—pp. 305, 312, 752:—g. 119 (43), 220 (25), 1207 (6).
....., Chas., 1285 iv.
....., Edm., 186, g. 220 (3).
....., ..., letter from, 186.
....., Henry, of the Privy Chamber, 927, 1295:—pp. 317, 747, 754.
....., Morres, p. 314.
....., Old Mistress, p. 305.
Knight, Wm., LL.D., archdeacon of Richmond, 96, 564, 686, 804–5, 811, 828, 843, 946, 977, 1056, 1090:—pp. 306, 311, 314–5.
....., ..., letter from, 1090.
....., ..., letter to, 946.
....., ..., signature of, 811.
Knight, Dr., 1708.
....., John, g. 1598 (24).
....., Rob., 1140.
....., Thos., of Calais, 1492, 1621.
Knightington, Berks, g. 1370 (23).
Knightley or Knyghtley, Edm., serjeant-at-law, 1298, 1336, 1368, 1455, 1518, 1694 ii. (Northants):—g. 166 (11), 838 (14).
....., ..., letter from, 1368.
Knightley, Ric., 527, 1298, 1644 ii. (Northants):—g. 166 (11), 838 (14).
....., Wm., g. 1499 (29).
Knighton, Thos., 1694 ii. (Herts):—g. 119 (11).
Knights made at Calais, 1502.
Knightsbridge, Midd., 406:—g. 627 (28), 980 (4).
Kniveton, Ric., elder, letter from, 347.
Knole, Kent, letters dated at, 605, 1248.
Knoles, Dr., commissary of York, App. 34.
Knoll, Pat., g. 166 (38).
Knollys, Dr. [Thos.], president of Magdalen College, Oxford, 6 (18), 1264.
Knook, Wilts, 858.
Knyfton (Knyston,) Matthew, 1694 ii. (Derb.):—g. 766 (39).
Knyvet. *See* Knevet.
Kokfeld, Suff. *See* Cuckfeld, Suss.
Kreutzer, John, letter to, App. 35.
Kychenham, Sussex, 1351.
Kygarren, Wales, 724 (8).
Kylford, John, of Tormound, 1696.
Kyng. *See* King.
Kylkennon, Cdgansh., 724 (4).
Kyllynghall, Wm., 988.
Kyllyngeworth, Clement, 1594.
Kylsayne, Wales, 724 (4).
Kynton, Dr., 6 (18).
Kyrkener, Erasmus, the King's armourer, 925:—pp. 748, 757, 758.
Kyrres, 1361.
Kyrkeham. *See* Kirkham.
Kyrne, Dr. *See* Carne, Dr.
Kyrton, ——, 440.

L.

Laake, John, p. 307.
La Bare, Gylian de, of Calais, 1492 ii.
Laborne, Sir Jas. *See* Layburn.
Lackham, Wilts, g. 80 (17).
Labrune, Isaac, 952.
Lachyndon. *See* Latchingdon.
Lacy, Mrs., 1711.
Lacy, Hen., alderman of Calais, 1374, 1537, 1571, 1600, 1640.
....., ..., letter from, 1640.
.. .., ..., Alice, his wife, 1537, 1571.
.. .., Thos., 1492.
La Fere, letter dated, 882.

Lake, Wm., of Calais, 1492.
Lakyn, Th., 1694 ii. (Shrop.):—g. 166 (60), 1598 (10).
Lambert, Lamberd, Lambarte, &c.:—
....., John, 725, 1694 ii. (Yorks. W. R.)
....., John, senior, 1694 ii. (Westmo.):—g. 166 (16).
....., John, jun., g. 80 (28).
....., Sir Nic., mayor of London, g. 1499 (25).
....., Will., 787–8 :—pp. 303, 316–7, 319, 321:—g. 166 (54).
Lambert's house, Calais, 1495.
Lambeth, 253, 684 ii., 928, 952, 1142.
....., letter dated at, 1248 (2).
Lambeth Marsh, 952.
Lambourn (Lamburon), Berks, g. 627 (23).
....., chantry priest, &c. of, letter from, 329.
Lamplugh, Cumb., letter dated, 1433.
Lamplewgh or Lamplewe :—
....., Joan, g. 506 (22).
....., Sir John, letters from, 1317, 1433.
....., John, g. 119 (53), 1598 (10).
....., Robt., 1433.
....., Thos., 1433 :—g. 506 (22).
Lamport, Kent, 1351.
Lancashire, g. 1499 (11).
....., visitation of, 1777.
Lancashire, sheriff of, g. 364 (32). *See* Towneley, Sir John.
Lancaster, letter dated at, 528.
....., money "pro consiliacione ecclesiæ, Lancastr.," 822.
Lancaster, the duchy of, 173, 316, 397, 528, 1062:—g. 978 (1).
....., ..., attorney of. *See* Audeley, Th.:—Wroth, Rob.
....., ..., chancellor of, 397. *See* Fitzwilliam, Wm.
....., ..., council of, 1062.
....., ..., receivers of, 397.
Lancaster Herald, 1777.
Lancaster king-at-arms, App. 38 ii.
Lancastre, Geoffrey, 1694 ii. (Cumb., Westmo.):—g. 166 (16).
....., William, 1694 ii. (Cumb., Westmo.):—g. 166 (16).
....., John, 87, 1153.
Lance, Ric., g. 766 (30).
Landa. *See* Launde.
Lande, John. *See* Launde.
Landemore, Wales, 724 (8).
Landgrave, the. *See* Hesse, landgrave of.
Land's End (now called North Foreland), 906.
Land's End, Cornwall, 906.
Lane, John, 1694 ii. (Northt.):—g. 119 (20).
....., Thos., 1663, 1694 ii. (Glouc.):—g. 119 (70).
Langdon manor, 897. *See also* Lonedon.
Langdon, Rob., 1694 ii. (Cornw.):—g. 766 (10), 979 (1, 2).
Langeac, J. de. *See* Avranches, bp. of.
Langey (Lange), Will. du Bellay, lord of, 14, 151, 212, 363, 711, 807, 824, 1292, 1308, 1316, 1377, 1429. pp. 310, 314–5, 317, 321.
....., ..., letter from, 1308.
Langes (Langey ?), 1479.
Langford, 1361.
Langforth, 1329.
Langham, Rutland, g. 318 (10).
Langland, Luke, g. 318 (30).
Langley, letters dated at, 915–6.
Langley, Bucks, g. 392 (4).
Langley, Dham. (?), 1246.
Langley, Kent, g. 220 b (8).
Langley, Norf., prior of, letter from, 596.
Langley, Oxf., p. 759.
....., letters and documents dated at, 1232, 1239, 1245:—g. 1270 (10, 12), 1370 (17).
Langley, King's, g. 559 (28).
....., Chenduyst *alias* Parker's, manor in, g. 559 (28).
Langley park, p. 759.
Langley, Adam, 856.
Langryche, Mr., 6 (18).
Langton, Thos., 725.
Languedoc, 751, 1253 :—p. 730 :—App. 31.
Langville or Langwile, Wm., (King's fletcher,) pp. 305, 323, 754.
Lannoy, Nich. de, g. 506 (23).
Lanoy, Philip de. *See* **Molenbais, lord,**
Lanthony, prior of, 390.
....., ..., his servants, pp. 317, 750.
Lanteglose park, Cornw., g. 1065 (38).
Lantony chase, p. 758.
Lanzi, Mons. di (Langey ?), 1328.
Larder, Thos., p. 754.
....., ..., his wife, p. 754.
Lark, Thos., Wolsey's confessor, 15.
Larke, John, 165.
....., Peter, 925.
Lasco, Jerome à, ambassador of the Vayvode to France, 1109, 1131.
Lasora, Nic., 952.
Lassels or Lassulls, Roger, 725, 1694 ii. (Yorks. N. R., Northumb.):—g. 119 (53), 166 (43), 909 (23).
Latchingdon (Lachyndon), Essex, g. 80 (3).
Lathbury, Bucks, g. 1370 (23).
....., letters dated at, 1221, 1252.
Latimer, John Nevill, third lord, 1679:—g. 166 (30).
Latimer, Ric. Nevill, second lord (1469–1530), g. 166 (30).

Latimer, Hugh, afterwards bp. of Worcester, 6 (18), 583, 607, 629, 702–4, 859–60, 912, 928, 957:—App. 30:—pp. 317, 749, 751.
....., ..., letters from, 607, 629, 703, 859, 912.
....., ..., letter to, 702.
....., ..., citation of, 703.
Latimer or Latymere, ——, 1221, 1252.
Laton, Launcelot, g. 364 (29).
....., Th., g. 364 (29).
Laton, Brian, 988.
Latronet, ——, jeweller, p. 761.
Latton, Mr., of the Inner Temple, 350.
....., John, 1694 ii. (Berks) :—g. 318 (9).
Lauenburg duchy, included in that of Saxony (*q. v.*)
Launceston, Cornw., 837.
....., priory of, 837.
....., ..., prior of. *See* Shere, John.
....., ..., late prior of, 837.
....., St. Thomas' church, 837.
....., mayor of. *See* Hicks, Thos.
Launceston gaol, Cornw., g. 979 (1).
Launde (Landa), Leic., 718.
....., abbey of, 718.
....., ..., letters dated at, 718.
....., ..., prior of, 1285 v.
Launde or Lande, John, 901, 992.
Laurence. *See* Lawrence.
Laurence Baldon, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Laureri, Denis (Fra Dionysio), procurator general of the Servites, 68, 1080.
....., ..., letter from, 1080.
Lauro, Bernardo de, 58, 1134.
....., ..., treatise by, 58.
Lautrec, Hen. de Foix, lord of, his eldest son, 1102.
Laval, sieur de, 668.
Laver Parva ch., London dioc., g. 978 (4).
Lawdon, John, 952.
Lawe, Thos., g. 1598 (24).
Lawless, Wm., 370 vi.
Lawre, Joan, g. 80 (15).
Lawrence, John, 837, 1708.
..... (Larrans), Sir John, 649.
....., ..., his servant Osebrun, 649.
....., John, friar, 1142–3, 1208, 1259–60, 1312, 1371, 1497, 1500, 1525, 1591, 1738–9.
....., ..., letters from, 1142–3, 1208, 1259–60, 1371, 1497, 1500, 1591, 1738–9.
....., Wm., 83, 175, 273, 1650 : — g. 364 (11).
....., ..., letters from, 83, 175, 273.
....., Mrs., 1711.
Lawson, Sir Geo., g. 278 (24), 838 (30), 1065 (17).
....., Th., g. 838 (21).
Lawsawee, John de. *See* Sauch, John de le.
Lawson, Eliz., wife of Sir Geo., 1740–2 :—App. 24, 27.
....., ..., letter from, 1742.
....., Geo., 338.
....., Sir Geo., treasurer of Berwick, 689, 1121, 1285 ix., 1394, 1575, 1590, 1630, 1635, 1655, 1670–1, 1673, 1688, 1694 ii. (Yorks.), 1740–3:—App. 25:—pp.313, 320–1, 324, 761.
....., ..., letters from, 689, 1121, 1630, 1655, 1670, 1673, 1740, 1741.
....., ..., Wytham, his servant, p. 748.
....., Jas., 370 vi., 944.
....., Sir John, 686.
....., Ric., 411 ii.
Lawtherdaill, on the Scotch Borders, 1559.
Lawton, John, g. 1370 (6).
....., Rog., g. 318 (11).
Laxton, letter dated at, 291.
Layburn, Laborne, &c. :—
....., Jas, letters from, 597, 1224.
....., Jas., deputy steward of Kendal, 951, 966, 1062.
....., ..., letter to, 966.
....., Sir Jas., 951, 966, 1416.
....., ..., letter from, 966.
....., Robert, 597.
Layham (Leygham), Suff., g. 1207 (37).
Laylonde. *See* Leland.
Layston, Herts, ——, abbot of, 653.
Layton, Ric., priest, letter from, 321.
....., Dr., p. 751.
....., Master, p. 752.
Lazarus, a friend of Pole and Sadolet, 1479.
Leamington, 1726.
Leckhampsted, Hants, g. 627 (23).
Leder, Mr., 663, 672 (?).
Lee, Dr. Edw., archbp. of York, 1531–44, (previously archdeacon of Surrey and King's almoner,) 5 (2), 287, 367, 418, 432, 478, 483–4, 505, 561, 586, 605, 657, 681, 686, 802, 886, 918, 928, 930, 941, 1081, 1285 vi., 1421, 1429, 1451, 1515–1518, 1658, 1669.
pp. 310, 315–18, 323, 325.
g. 80 (6), 627 (3, 20), 766 (1), 1139 (7), 1370 (2).
....., ..., letters from, 802, 918, 1421, 1669.
....., ..., commission to, 1515.
....., ..., bull for his promotion to the see of York, 483.
Lee, Dr. Rowland, archdeacon of Cornwall, King's chaplain and master in Chancery, 83, 295, 300, 322, 479, 823, 848, 1163, 1167 (?), 1225 (?), 1227, 1236, 1245, 1281, 1447, 1639.
g. 1270 (8, 18).
....., ..., letters from, 300, 1227.
Lee, Dr., and his wife, 1525.
....., Dr., (*q.* Edw. or Rowland ?), 224, 1722.
....., ——, gentleman usher, 686.

Lee, Anthony, 857, 1219.
....., Edmund, 1694 ii. (Suff.) : —g. 119 (2).
....., Geoffrey, 1123 :—pp. 315, 1544.
....., John, 293, 1375, 1447.
....., ..., letters from, 1375, 1447.
....., Lawrence, pp. 323–4.
....., Sir Robt., 1694 ii. (Bucks, Oxf.) :—g. 119 (54), 278 (22), 457 (2), 838 (9), 1370 (8) :—p. 759.
....., Robt., pp. 751, 758.
....., Thomas, 325 :—g. 980 (10).
....., Dr. Thos., ambassador to Denmark, 1646. *See also* Legh.
....., Will., pp. 303, 314, 324.
Leeds castle, Kent, 1064 (2) :—g. 220 b (8).
Leek, Jas., letter from, 1313.
Leftwich, Ric., g. 627 (6).
Lefyth, 446.
Legge, Robt., 1417.
Legh. *See also* **Lee :—**
....., Anne, g. 627 (21).
....., Geo., g. 119 (1).
....., John, 34, 1375, 1447 :—g. 1598 (10).
....., ..., letters from, 34, 1375, 1447.
....., Rob., g. 166 (54) 627 (21). *See also* Leigh.
....., Dr. Thos., 1447.
....., Dr., 1632.
....., Thos., 215, 1285 iv., 1665 :—pp. 309, 313, 315 :—g. 166 (2), 278 (26).
....., ..., letter from, 1665.
....., Will., 1694 ii. (Leic., Warw.) :—g. 166 (10, 44), 838 (26), 1370 (6).
Leghens, Thos., letters from, 749, 768.
Leicester gaol, g. 278 (16).
Leicester, archdeacon of. *See* Fox, Edw. :—Maudlay, Ric.
Leicester abbey, letter dated at, 1158, 1426.
....., Ric. abbot of, 1158, 1175, 1233, 1426.
....., ..., letters from, 1158, 1426.
Leicestershire, 173, 1694 ii. :—g. 119 (25), 166 (10).
....., sheriffs and escheators of. *See* Warwickshire.
Leicester (surname). *See also* Leyceter.
....., Francis, g. 1499 (2).
....., John, g. 166 (51), 364 (17).
Leigh, Robt., 1663. *See also* Legh.
Leighlin, Ireland, g. 364 (12).
Leighs (Lyghes), Great, Essex, g. 318 (12).
Leighton, Edw., of the King's college at Oxford, 6 (18), 633, 1181, 1285 i. v., 1366, 1632 :—g. 1207 (38).
Leighton, John, g. 1138 (21).
....., Thos., 1285.
Leland or Laylonde, John, the antiquary, pp. 305, 318, 321, 1703 iii.
Leke, Fran., g. 559 (10).
....., Sir John, g. 559 (10).
Lelegrave, Will., letter from, 66.
Lemane, Baptist, p. 757.
Lemanstoke, Kent, 1351.
Lemester, Mare, 1492.
Lemsters, Ric., his house at Calais, 1374.
Lenche, Ric., 1492.
Lenham, Thos., prior of St. Martin's, Dover, 446.
Lenton Abbey (priory), Notts, letter dated at, 937. (*See* Errata.)
Lenton, prior of, g. 80 (18).
Leominster, Heref., g. 80 (34).
Leo X., pope, 1776 :—p. 730.
Leon, commendador mayor of. *See* **Covos.**
Leonard, Geo., of Calais, 1492.
....., Wm., of Calais, 1492 ii.
Leonicus, Nic., 382.
Leopold, marquis of Austria, (1096–1136,) p. 741.
Lepanto, 1626.
Lepington, York, g. 80 (14).
Lese, Jhon (?), 312.
Lesenture, Marcus, p. 750.
Lesnes, Lessness, Liesnes, Lesing, or Leson, Kent, 1351, 1619, 1631, 1792.
....., letter dated, 1631.
....., marsh of, p. 310.
..... abbey, 872, 963, 1351, 1359 :—g. 627 (28).
Lestraunge, Sir Th., g. 392 (8).
Letcheworth, Herts, 405 :—g. 627 (24).
Lether, Thos., of Calais, 1492.
Leugar, John, jeweller, p. 750.
Leva, Hieronymo de, 1404.
Levyn, Robt., 1663.
Levesey, Edm., g. 1370 (10).
Levynge, *alias* Perlaunt, Bucks, g. 392 (4).
Lewer, John, p. 322.
Lewes priory, 1390 :—g. 1499 (7).
....., the prior of, 1285 vi.
....., Robt., prior of, 1694 ii. (Sussex) :—g. 166 (17), 766 (38), 1499 (7).
Lewis, Thos., of Calais, 1374, 1492.
....., Wm., p. 749.
Lewis XII. *See* Louis.
Lewis, John, goldsmith, 16.
....., Ric., 1492 ii. :—p. 305.
..... (Lewys), Wm., pp. 305, 309, 318, 753.
Lewisham, Kent, 403, 1075 :—g. 627 (22), 1065 (22).
Lewkenor, Sir Roger, 336, 343.
Lewth, Th., g. 119 (10).
Lewyn, Hen., g. 364 (16).
Ley, 1361.
....., Jane, will of, 407.
....., Matt., g. 559 (4).
....., Sir Rob., g. 1598 (10).
Leyceter, ——, fellow of All Souls Coll., 1248 (1).
Leygham. *See* Layham.

Leyland. *See* Leland.
Leyre, Leic., 1351.
Leyston. *See* Layston.
Leys, Sir Robt. à, p. 752.
Leyton, Mr., p. 753.
Lichfield, 1195, 1234, 1456, 1736:—g. 364 (29).
....., letters dated, 426, 848, 1045, 1234, 1456.
....., precentor of, g. 1598 (17).
....., baily of, 1736.
....., chapter of, g. 1207 (23).
....., prebend of Pypa Parva in, 1141:—g. 1207 (23).
....., dean of. *See* Denton, Jas.
....., Dr. Cleyton, prebendary of, 1427, 1435, 1457.
Lichefeld, John, canon of Christchurch, London, 823.
....., ..., letter from, 1744.
Lichfield and Coventry. *See* Coventry.
Liddington, Rutl., letter dated at, 1175.
Liddisdale, 314 ii., 465 (4), 535, 595, 1054, 1079, 1101, 1286, 1460.
Lidekirke, John Hannart, viscount, 459, 879, 1429, 1523.
....., ..., letter from, 1523.
Liege, Everard de la Marche, cardinal, bp. of, 459, 474.
Liesnes. *See* Lesnes.
Ligham, Peter, dean of Arches, 394, 657, 1285 ix., 1411, 1528, 1530, 1540, 1672:—g. 1139 (10).
....., ..., letters from, 1411, 1530, 1672.
....., ..., one of his clerks, 396.
Lighe, Kent, 1351.
Ligh cum Hollinden, Kent, 1351.
Lighfeld, Kent. *See* Littlefield.
Lighterne, Warw., g. 364 (4), 909 (18).
Lightmaker, Hen., g. 364 (24).
Likerke. *See* Liedekirke.
Lille (Lisle), 662.
Lilleshall, Lilleshull, or Lyehall, Salop, g. 220 (24).
....., abbot of, 1790.
Lillynge, East and West, Yorks., g. 1065 (15).
Limerick, Ireland, g. 364 (12).
Linclowdane, near Dumfries, 209.
....., provost of. *See* Stewart, Will.
Lincoln, 6 (18), 313.
....., letter dated, 500.
....., cell belonging to St. Mary's, York, at, 313.
Lincoln (city), sheriff of, p. 323:—g. 364 (32).
..... castle, g. 838 (22).
Lincoln, arms of, 1799 xli.
Lincolnshire, 1512, 1670, 1694 ii.:—g. 119 (57), 278 (17).
..... sheriffs of, g. 364 (32), 1598 (10).
Lincolnshire, Holland, 1694 ii.:—g. 119 (64), 838 (19).
....., Kesteven, 1694 ii.:—g. 119 (69).
....., Lindesey, 1694 ii.:—g. 119 (14), 838 (27).
Lincoln, John Longland, bp. of, the King's confessor, 22, 45, 171, 214, 287, 570, 589, 623–4, 657, 686, 712, 717, 861, 1034, 1046, 1107, 1127, 1144, 1175, 1233, 1256, 1271, 1273, 1351, 1366, 1423, 1565, 1583, 1694 ii. (Beds, Bucks, Hunts, Herts, Lindsey, Holland, Leic., Northamp., Rutland), 1711:—App. 33:—g. 119 (11, 14, 55, 64), 166 (10, 11), 838 (9, 14, 19, 20, 27), 909 (9), 978 (25), 1207 (43), 1370 (23).
....., ..., letters from, 623–4, 712, 717, 1107, 1144, 1175, 1423, 1565.
....., ..., his servant, pp, 307, 749, 751.
....., ..., a chaplain of, p. 324.
Lincoln, dean of. *See* Hennege, Geo.
Lindsay, Sir David, Snawdon herald, afterwards Lion king-at-arms, 254, 324, 443:—p. 303.
....., ..., letter from, 324.
Lindsey. *See* Lincolnshire.
Linford (Lyndeforde) Magna and Parva, Bucks, g. 1370 (23).
Ling Mills, 165.
Lingen, John, g. 627 (27).
Linstead Magna, Suff., 653.
Linton, Heref., g. 1065 (18).
Lintz, 1290, 1449.
Lion sent to the King, p. 757.
Lion King-at-arms. *See* Lindsay, Sir David.
Lisbon, 1182, 1407.
....., letter dated at, 1182.
....., university of, 893.
Lisieux, bp. of, App. 23.
Lisle, Arthur Plantagenet, viscount, vice-admiral of England, 35, 142, 204, 293, 686, 897, 961–2, 1340, 1474, 1555, 1570, 1582, 1610, 1623, 1652, 1694 ii. (Hants, Suss.), 1708 (note*), 1715 (2), 1770, 1772–3:—App. 33:—p. 316:—g. 166 (15, 17), 766 (38).
....., ..., letters to, 897, 1770, 1772, 1773.
....., ..., servants of, pp. 307, 756, 761.
Lisle, Honor, Lady, 961, 1217, 1480, 1484, 1555, 1570, 1582, 1604, 1610, 1623, 1628, 1652.
....., ..., letters to, 961, 1217, 1480, 1582, 1623, 1628, 1652.
....., ..., letter from, 1610.
Lisle, Humphrey, 609.
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Surrey):—g. 119 (52).
Lisle-Adam, Philip de Villiers, Grand Master of Rhodes and St. John of Jerusalem, 464, 888, 1187, 1253, 1626.
Lisley, Ric., p. 308.
Lisse, Rob., 1084.

Lister, Ric., afterwards **Sir Ric., chief baron of the Exchequer,** 35, 1656, 1694 i. ii. (Beds, Bucks, Yorks. W.R., Camb. Hunts, Norf., Hants, Suff., Sussex, Wilts).
g. 119 (2, 10), 166 (12, 15, 17, 43, 45), 627 (23), 838 (1, 6, 9, 18, 20), 909 (9, 21), 1207 (45).
Lister, ——, 1613.
....., John, g. 166 (38).
....., Sir John, g. 766 (38).
....., Michael, g. 119 (12).
Little, Lytill, Littel, and names so beginning:—
Little, Rob., 1323:—g. 559 (15), 1207 (1).
Litelbury, 1382.
Littelbury, John, 1694 ii. (Linc., L. H.):—g. 119 (14, 64), 278 (17), 838 (19, 27).
....., Th., g. 119 (14), 838 (27).
Littlemore, Oxf., priory of, 47 (1, 3), 173, 872:—g. 1370 (23).
....., prioress of, 228.
Lytylprow, Reynold, mayor of Norwich, letters from, 86, 644-5, 913, 1526, 1641.
Littelton (or Litelton), Edw., 1694 ii. (Staff.):—g. 119 (56), 364 (29), 838 (35), 1598 (10).
..... or Littleton, John, 1694 ii. (Worc.):—g. 166 (46), 838 (12).
Lytelton, Ric., g. 119 (40).
Littlefield (Littfeld or Lighfeld), Kent, g. 119 (51).
Littleport, Camb., vicar of, g. 318 (15).
Liversedge (Lyversege), Yorksh., g. 506 (18).
Liverton, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Lizard, the, 1696.
Lizet, Pierre, president of the parliament of Paris, 76, 384, 824.
Llanaban, Wales, 724 (8).
Llanamthenery, Caermn., 724 (2).
Llanbradok, S. Wales, g. 1499 (23).
Llandaff, George Athequa, bp. of, 686, 1711:—p. 307.
Llandarock, Wales, 724 (4).
Llanddewibrovi, in the lordship of the bishop of St. David's, g. 318 (19).
Llangathen, g. 978 (8).
Llangayne, Carmn., 724 (8).
Llangeler in Emblyn, Wales, 724 (3).
Llangernyw, Denbigh, g. 766 (18).
Llangeyn, g. 978 (7).
Llangonor, Wales, 724 (4).
Llangyby (Llanguby), Card., S. Wales, 724 (4), 978 (7), 1207 (21).
Llannaban, g. 978 (8).
Llannanthe Very, g. 978 (8).
Llannennythe, Wales, 724 (8).
Llansadorne, or Abermarles, Carm., S. Wales, g. 978 (3).
Llanstehan, g. 1499 (23).
Llanstephan, S. Wales, g. 978 (7), 1370 (3), 1499 (23).
Llanstephen, Radn., 452, 724 (4).
Llanthewy, Wales, 724 (3).
Llantrisaint Mines, Glamorganshire, 262, 1215, 1285 ix.:—p. 751.
Llanrusted, Card., g. 724 (4), 978 (7).
Llantrussan, S. Wales, g. 1499 (23).
Llanvenneth, g. 978 (8).
Llewelleston, S. Wales, g. 1370 (3).
Llor, abbot, letters from, 113, 140, 415, 430.
....., ..., mentioned, 1311.
Lloyd or Lloid:—
....., David, g. 1139 (11).
....., Edw., p. 754.
....., Jenkyn, g. 1499 (23).
....., ..., letter from, 552.
....., Jevan Lloid ap David, g. 978 (24).
....., Maurice, g. 1499 (23).
....., Thos., LL.B., 1226.
Loaysa, Garcia de, cardinal, bp. of Osma (1530), **of Siguenza** (1532), the Emperor's confessor, 44, 71, 74, 101, 103, 125, 193, 235, 420, 462, 490, 525, 555, 565, 586, 604, 746, 782–3, 810, 826, 835, 890, 903, 1005, 1031, 1082, 1112, 1137, 1160, 1194, 1200, 1405, 1532, 1566, 1567.
....., ..., letters from, 103, 193, 420, 462, 525, 555, 565, 604, 746, 835, 1005, 1031, 1082, 1112, 1137, 1160, 1194, 1405, 1625.
....., ..., letters to, 826, 890, 903.
Lobenham, Leic., g. 1370 (23).
Locke, Wm., 723 :—pp. 306, 308, 311, 760–1.
Lockering, 446.
Lockersmith, John, 370.
Lodewell, Oxon, g. 1065 (9).
Logyns, Rob., g. 119 (18).
Lok, Mr., 65 ii.
....., Will. *See* Locke, Wm.
Lokwood, Henry, master of Christ's College, Cambridge, 452, 619, 798, 847, 1136, 1309, 1745 :—g. 766 (4).
....., ..., letters from, 798, 847, 1136, 1309, 1745.
Lokyngton, John, 165.
Lollard's Tower, a clerk detained in, 1096.
Lombardy, 751.
Lomellino, Dominico, Genoese merchant, 1109, 1285.
Lomnar or Lomnor, Edm., g. 457 (8), 1370 (18).
Lomwod, Kent, 1351.
London, letters dated, 24, 45, 62, 70, 81, 110–112, 120, 124, 148, 150, 152, 171, 187, 199, 216, 238, 251, 302 i., 308, 321, 340, 350, 361, 375, 401, 416, 432, 440, 458, 460, 472, 478, 488, 507, 512, 546, 563, 579, 593, 614, 623, 647, 696, 707, 735, 737, 762, 773, 775, 805, 824, 829, 832–3, 850, 854, 879, 883, 898, 901–2, 941–2, 973, 989, 999, 1007,

London—*cont.*
1013, 1025, 1046, 1058, 1069, 1077, 1092, 1107, 1109–10, 1117–8, 1131, 1155, 1161, 1165, 1184–5, 1202, 1216, 1226–8, 1256–7, 1292, 1300, 1303, 1305, 1316, 1323, 1340, 1377, 1412, 1428, 1434, 1435, 1437, 1442, 1446, 1454, 1455, 1463, 1464, 1467, 1469, 1476, 1483, 1487, 1496, 1516, 1531, 1542, 1579. 1588, 1633, 1760 :—App. 3, 11, 14, 17.
....., commission for, g. 364 (15).
....., chamber of, 1663.
....., customs, &c., in the port of, 1139 (30).
....., ..., surveyor or overseer of the, g. 457 (8), 1370 (18).
....., custom house of, 1690.
....., foreigners dwelling in, g. 766 (3, 7, 33).
....., goldsmiths of, corporation of, g. 1499 (25).
....., merchants, citizens, &c., of, g. 80 (19, 31), 119 (3, 7, 8, 15, 41), 166 (3, 54), 220 (27, 57), 278 (5, 14, 29, 39), 318 (22, 25), 364 (10, 16, 26), 392 (5), 457 (5), 506 (11), 559 (12, 39), 627 (13), 766 (8, 34), 838 (17), 978 (5), 980 (1, 4), 1065 (28, 32), 1139 (11, 24), 1207 (47), 1270 (8), 1370 (13), 1499 (10, 23, 25), 1598 (3).
....., insalubrity of the air in, g. 559 (5).
....., privileges granted to the City, g. 220 (19).
....., search in, 1421, 1457, 1472.
....., sickness in, 1368, 1421, 1444, 1446, 1450, 1457, 1466, 1469–70, 1472, 1473, 1476, 1478, 1486, 1509.
..... watch, 1469, 1472.
....., woolmen of, fraternity of Holy Cross and St. Helen, 722 (10).

London, officers of, 1716 :—
aldermen, 1486:—g. 278 (15), 364 (26), 1065 (28, 32), 1499 (25), 1598 (3).
coroner, g. 980 (1).
escheator. *See* mayor.
common meter of all cloths sold in, g. 1598 (12).
keeper of the great scales, &c., in, g. 220 (19).
lord mayor of, 549, 1216, 1432, 1450, 1542 :—pp. 750, 759.
g. 364 (15, 26), 1065 (32), 1499 (25).
....., letter to, 549.
....., his court, 674.
recorder, 417, 663, 1312, 1435 :—g. 909 (32).
sheriffs, 1435, 1454, 1469, 1663 :—g. 364 (32), 980 (1). *See* Gresham, Ric. :—Altham, Edw.
under-sheriff, 909 (36).

London, officers of—*cont.*
town clerk, 1216.
water baily of, p. 749.
parsons of, 1788.

London, places in and adjoining :—
Abb-church, 607.
....., the parson and curate of, 607.
Abchurch Lane, 1663.
Aldermary, 1700.
Aldersgate, 952.
Aldgate, g. 1065 (34).
All Hallows (or All Saints), 606.
All Hallows, Barking, vicar of (John Nayler), App. 29.
All Hallows, Bread Street, g. 766 (33), 1207 (47).
All Hallows, Honey Lane, g. 766 (33).
All Hallows, Lombard St., 1788.
Austin Friars, 26, 36, 83, 174, 205, 221, 303, 311–2, 533, 542–3, 551, 585, 605, 620, 739, 896, 957, 1028, 1320, 1418, 1454, 1641, 1754, 1757.
....., Geo. Brown, prior of, g. 1499 (12).
Aye Hill, 406.
Ballard's Lane, 47, 285 :—g. 627 (18).
Beamondis Inne, g. 559 (23).
Bermondsey, mon. of, g. 909 (36).
....., abbot of, 1653, 1694 ii. (Surrey).
....., Ric., abbot of, g. 119 (52).
....., Rob., abbot of, g. 909 (36).
Bishopsgate. *See* St. Helen's; *and* St. Mary's without.
Blackfriars, (Dominicans, Jacobins, or Friars Preachers,) 45, 1064, 1478 :—p. 311:—g. 766 (7).
....., chapter-house at, App. 38 (2).
....., parliament chamber at, p. 324.
....., provincial of the, p. 309.
Blanchapleton, 1351.
Bow Lane, 1663.
Bread Street, 532, 542, 607 :—g, 766 (33), 1207 (47).
Bridewell, 264, 614, 1360 :—pp. 304, 306, 308–10, 313, 316, 747, 754 :—g. 627 (18).
Brookes Wharf, Queenhithe, 1360.
Candelwike St. ward, g. 980 (1), 1207 (30).
Chauncellor (Chancery) Lane, 47, 264, 285, 1360, 1527 :—g. 627 (18).
....., letter dated, 1527.
Charing Cross, 260, 404, 406, 408, 952, 1797 :—g. 627 (23, 28).
....., chapel of St. Mary Rouncidevalle, g. 627 (23).
....., the Mews beside, 260, 952–3.
Charter House, 152, 301, 402, 902.
....., John Houghton, prior of, 394.
....., proctor of, 402.

London, places in and adjoining—*cont.*
Charter House, vicar of, 402.
Cheap, g. 766 (33).
Cheapside, the Portcullis in, 16.
Christchurch, 152, 823, 1362, 1548, 1663, 1731–5, 1744 :—g. 1065 (34).
....., prior of. *See* Hancoke, Nic.
Clerkenwell, 110 :—App. 12.
....., letter dated at, 901 :—App. 12.
Colherberd, house called, App. 38 ii.
Conduit, the, in Cornhill, 543.
Cordeliers, the, 614.
Cornhill, 247, 543.
Counter, the, 1435.
Cripplegate, 1351 :—g. 559 (23).
Croked Lane, g. 119 (43), 980 (1).
....., St. Michael's rectory in, g. 1693 (7).
Crutched Friars, prior of. *See* Dryver, John.
Dockinges Wharf, Queenhithe, 1360.
Dowgate, 1663.
....., The Cocke at, 1663.
Durham Place, pp. 313, 758.
Elsyng Spittle, prior of, 1663.
Ely House, 531, 1312.
Fenchurch Str., 877.
Fikethefeld or Fykehethfild, 285 :—g. 627 (18).
Fish Street, New, 542.
Fish Street, Old, 1663.
Fleet prison, the, 14, 982, 1298, 1336, 1368, 1408, 1455, 1594 :—g. 1598 (2) :—p. 310.
....., letter dated, 1368.
....., warden of, 445.
Fleet Street, 672, 1368, 1444, 1450, 1476.
....., the King's Head in, 672.
Friday Street, g. 1065 (24).
Galye Key (Quay), 952.
Gray's Inn, letters dated, 1466, 1470, 1624, 1692.
Great church, the. *See* St. Paul's.
Grey Friars church, 387, 623.
Haberdashers' Rents, g. 559 (23).
Holy Trinity, priory of, Algate. *See* Christchurch.
Honey Lane. *See* All Hallows.
....., parson of, 1432, 1467. *See* Coke, Dr.
Houndsditch, 664 :—p. 306.
Inns of Court, 1421, 1466 :—g. 278 (21).
Jacobins or Blackfriars, *q.v.*
Jesus Commons, 1663.
Langbourne ward, g. 766 (2).
Lade Lane, 1663.
Lime Street, 440.
Lincoln's Inn, 1476.
Lollard's tower, 1096.

London, places in and adjoining—*cont.*
Lombard St., 1663.
London Bridge, wardens of, 1663.
Lothbury, 1028, 1663.
Marshalsea Prison, 628, 952 :—g. 1065 (8).
Maryborn, 1351.
Minories, 1663.
Mint, the warden and keeper of, g. 978 (20).
Newgate prison :—1435, 1775, App. 30 :—g. 766 (8).
Northfield, 406.
Norwich Place, 824, 1409, 1450.
....., letters dated, 1409, 1450.
Oster Gate, 1663.
Paternoster Row, 848, 1663 :—g. 766 (33).
Queenhithe, 1064, 1360 :—g. 627 (18), 766 (33).
St. Antonine's (Antholin's) parish, 129.
St. Anthony's College, 1442.
St. Bartholomew's priory, West Smithfield, 589, 948, 1044, 1162, 1663 :—g. 978 (23), 1207 (24, 25, 35), 1370 (13).
....., prior of, 657. *See also* Bolton, William :—Fuller, Robert.
....., Thos. (Gybbons), sub-prior of, g. 978 (23).
St. Bartholomew's hospital, Edw. (Staple), bp. of Meath, master of, g. 1370 (13).
....., John (Brereton), master of, g. 1370 (13).
St. Benets, the abbot of, 1285 v.
St. Benet Graschurche, 1788.
St. Bride's, 1360 :—g. 627 (18).
St. Clement Danes, 306, 806 :—g. 220 (13).
St. Dionise Bapchurche, 1787.
St. Dunstan's in Temple Bar, p. 313.
St. Dunstan's-in-the-East, 1454.
St. Faith's, 215, 218.
St. Gabriel, Fenchurch Street, g. 766 (2).
St. Giles's without Aldersgate, 952.
St. Helen's (Elyns), 1283.
St. Helen's priory, Bishopsgate, 19, 20, 982.
....., prioresses of. *See* Rollesley, Mary (1529–38) :—Stamp, Eliz. (1528).
St. James's-in-the-Fields. *See* Westminster.
St. James, Garlick Hythe, g. 766 (33).
St. John of Jerusalem, hospital of, 952, 1312 :—g. 627 (18).
....., ..., letters dated, 579, 901.
....., ..., prior of. *See* Weston, Sir Wm.
St. John Street, g. 220 (27).
St. Katharine's, 906.

London—*cont.*
St. Katharine's Hospital, near the Tower, 445, 1663.
...., master of, 445.
St. Katharine's Pool, 952.
St. Laurence ch., g. 1207 (30).
St. Laurence Lane, 1663.
St. Laurence Pounteney, master of, 1789.
St. Leonard, Eastcheap, 1788.
St. Magnus, 1788.
St. Margaret, Friday Street, g. 1065 (24).
St. Mary without Bishopsgate, 259.
...., prior of, 1776 (p. 732.) *See also* Maior, Wm.
St. Mary Colchurch, g. 766 (2).
St. Mary de Stronde, g. 220 (13).
St. Mary of Graces, near the Tower, Hen. abbot of, g. 166 (8), 978 (6).
St. Mary Magdalene, 606.
St. Mary Overey's. *See* Southwark.
St. Mary, Woolchurch, 152.
St. Michael, g. 559 (23), 980 (1).
St. Michael, Queenhythe, g. 766 (33).
....., ..., Broke or Bockyng Wharf, g. 627 (18).
St. Michael's rectory, g. 1693 (7).
St. Pancras church, 1663.
St. Paul's, 306 (5), 387, 704, 879, 928, 1257, 1435, 1542 :—g. 166 (52), 559 (34), 1370 (13).
....., St. Mary's Chapel in, 306.
St. Paul's, dean of. *See* Pace, Ric.
....., dean and chapter, 1787.
....., Jesus Guild in, pp. 749, 750, 757.
St. Paul's Churchyard, 218.
St. Paul's Cross, 1142, 1525, 1700 :—App. 18.
St. Paul's school, master of, pp. 756, 757, 759, 760.
St. Peter, parish of, g. 1499 (25).
St. Sepulchre's without Newgate, 1264, 1309 :—g. 1270 (8).
St. Sepulchre's, the vicar of, 1227. *See also* Lee, Roland.
St. Sepulchre's Guild, p. 758.
St. Thomas of Acres, schoolmaster of, App. 34.
St. Thomas's Hospital. *See* Southwark.
St. Thomas Apostle, g. 166 (52).
Salisbury Place, 664.
Savoy Palace, 330 ii.
....., master of the. *See* Holgill, Wm.
Sergeants Inn, 1476.
Sithebourne Lane, 1663.
Six Clerks, messuage of the, 47, 285.
Smithfield, 589.
....., West, 657.
Southwark. *See* Southwark.

London—*cont.*
Steelyard, the, house of German merchants, 377, 1027.
Steelyard, g. 119 (47), 220 (19).
....., common meter of the cloths of, g. 1598 (12).
Stepney (Stepenhith), 440–1 : — St. Dunstan's ch., g. 766 (8).
Swan, the, 1028.
Swan Alley, 1028.
Temple, 1444, 1466, 1476.
Temple Bar, 306.
Temple, Inner, 350, 1450.
Temple, New, g. 220 (13).
Temple, Old, 623, 1107.
....., ..., letter dated, 1565.
Thames Street, 533, 1435.
Thicketfield, 47.
Totehill, p. 754.
Tower, 24, 377, 416, 432, 584, 825, 919, 921, 1086, 1271, 1292, 1307, 1388, 1432, 1458, 1467, 1487, 1548, 1589, 1633, 1715 (2), 1718, 1781 : — pp. 303–4, 761 : —g. 392 (1), 506 (2), 838 (2), 980 (6).
....., St. Thomas's Tower within, 1086, 1307.
....., Beauchamp Tower, 1467.
....., lieutenant of. *See* Walsingham, Sir Edm.
....., The White Tower, 1307.
....., Robyn the Devil's Tower, 1307.
....., Julius Cæsar's Tower, 1307.
....., letter dated, 1458.
Tower Street, g. 766 (34).
Towerhill, abbot of, 394.
....., monks of, 1362.
Tower wharf, 261.
Trinity the Less, church of, 1663.
Tyborn, 1351.
Vyntre, 1663.
Warwick, earl of, his place, 1679.
Watlyng Street, in the parish of All Saints, g. 766 (33).
Westcheap, 606 : — g. 766 (2), 1499 (25).
White Bere in Westcheap and Bread Street, 606.
Whitehall, 922, 1295.
Whitefriars, prior and provincial of the, p. 753.
White (Wit) Cross Street, in the parish of St. Giles without Cripplegate, g. 766 (33).
Woode Street, 1663, 1700.
Worcester Place, 854.
London, treaty of, (1520,) 503.
London touch, 1799.
London, bp. of, constitution of the, 1788.

London, John Stokesley, bp. of, 62, 115, 171, 218, 287, 327, 387, 424, 583, 607, 630 (?), 674, 686, 703–4, 859–60, 889, 926, 982, 1083, 1176, 1203, 1256, 1411, 1432, 1791 : —App. 9, 33 :— pp. 315, 318–22, 325 : —g. 559 (5), 1207 (35), 1370 (2).

....., ..., assault on, 387.

....., ..., his chancellor, 15, 1176, 1366, 1525.

....., ..., his vicar general. *See* Foxford, John :—Wharton, Geoffrey.

London, Ric. Fitzjames, bp. of, (1506–22,) 668 (?)

London, Cuthbert Tunstall, bp. of (1522–30). *See* Tunstall.

London, Dr. John, warden of New College, Oxford, letters from, 630, 876, 1034, 1132, 1166, 1366, 1384, 1603.

....., ..., mentioned, 1496, 1632.

Lonedon (*qu.* Langdon ?), Essex, g. 364 (28).

Long or Longe:—

Long, ——, 1261.

....., Sir Hen., 1694 ii. (Soms., Wilts):—. g. 119 (17, 26), 166 (45, 59), 838 (18)

....., ..., letters from, 1746–7.

....., John, of Calais, 1492 ii.

....., Ric., 1285 iv. v., 1374, 1747:—p. 305.

....., Wm., p. 324.

....., Mr., 1366:—App. 24.

Longenewton. *See* Newton, Long.

Longford, Ralph, 969, 1045, 1456.

Longforthe, W., 1698 ii., 1700:—g. 1139 (5).

....., letter from, 1700.

Longislawe, Salop, g. 119 (40).

Longland, John. *See* Lincoln, bp. of.

Longmed, Nic., letter from, 1407.

Longvyle, Geo., g. 364 (16).

Longueville, duke of, p. 731.

Looke, Wm., 686.

Lopez, Inigo, de Mendoza. *See* Mendoza, Inigo de.

Lord, Geo., 952.

Lord or Lorde, Wm., g. 220 (4), 1598 (6).

Lords, House of, 120, 171, 723, 898, 1247.

Lordysman, Wm., clk., g. 1139 (20).

Lorenzo, Signor, 115.

Lorgar, ——, M.A., 6 (18).

Lorraine, baths of, 151.

....., a friar of, 715.

Lorraine, John, cardinal of, 781:—pp. 760–1.

Lorraine, Antony, duke of, 56, 361, 711, 807, 1586.

Lorymer, Mr., ——, 529.

Lothian (Lodyane), 1635.

Loughton (Lowghton), Bucks, 403:—627 (22), 1370 (23).

Louis XII., king of France, 45, 512, 941:—p. 731.

Louisa of Savoy, duchess of Angoulême. mother of Francis I., 56, 202, 283, 384, 393, 454, 472, 488, 490, 493, 512:—pp. 730–1.

....., ..., servants of, p. 307.

Lound, John, g. 278 (2).

Lounde, Rob., g. 318 (23).

Loune, Rob., g. 166 (30).

Loure, Jas., g. 838 (18).

Louth, Th., g. 838 (20).

Louth, Linc., g. 1598 (7).

Louvain (Lovayne), 65, 739, 752, 1613.

....., letter dated, 1613.

Louvain, an English scholar of, 532.

Louvain, porter of the castle of, 1114.

Loveday, Geoffrey, of Calais, 1492 ii.

Lovekyn, Geo., pp. 303, 305, 320, 323–4, 1710.

Lovelas, John, g. 278 (31).

Lovell, Soms., g. 318 (38).

Lovell, Fras., viscount, attainted *t.* Hen. VII., 1714:—g. 559 (23), 1065 (26).

....., ——, gardener, pp. 305, 748.

....., Sir Fras., 1694 ii. (Norf.):—g. 166 (2).

....., John, g. 220 (27).

....., Sir John, 165.

....., Mr., 1711.

Lovesley, Edw., g. 364 (19).

Lovet, Peter, a Frenchman, p. 747.

Lovett, Thos., 1051, 1694 ii. (Northt.):—g. 166 (11), 838 (14).

Low Countries. *See* Flanders.

Lowas, Hugh, g. 1139 (31).

Lowcar, Philip, 262.

Lowdre, Jas., g. 166 (45).

Lowe, Ant., pp. 305, 309, 318.

Lowes, John, g. 166 (50).

Lowlin, Scotch marches, 443.

Lowre, Wm., 1694 ii. (Cornw.):—g. 766 (10), 979 (1, 2), 1207 (28).

Lowrebottell, 1460.

Lowth, Thos., 1694 ii., Hunts.

Lowth, Ireland, g. 278 (21).

Lowther or Lowdre, Sir John, under-sheriff of Cumberland, 477, 573, 966, 1677, 1694 ii. (Cumb., Westm.):—g. 166 (16).

....., letter from, 477.

Lowther, Launcelot, 1694 ii. (Westm.):—g. 166 (16).

Lowthpark, abbot of, 1477.

Lubbyshed, Mrs., 1470.

Lubeck, 548, 773.

....., diet at, 548, 773, 792, 805.

....., men of, 377.

Lubished, pp. 749, 750.

Luca, Philip, g. 766 (34).

Lucan, Dublin, g. 278 (21).

Lucas, ——, deceased, 538.

Lucas, Jasper, g. 80 (22).
....., John, 1175:—g. 1499 (8).
....., Margery, g. 80 (22).
....., Th., g. 80 (22), 119 (2), 166 (42), 1499 (8).
Lucas, Wydowe, 1374.
Lucca (Luke), 138, 875, 881, 1303:—g. 278 (11).
Luce, Ric., g. 166 (40).
Lucy, lady ——, 686.
....., ..., servants of, p. 307.
....., lady Eliz., wife of Ric. Verney, 1285 vi.
....., old lady, 1711.
....., John de, master of the Emperor's artillery (1530), p. 320.
Luddenham Marsh, Kent, 406:—g. 627 (28).
Ludlow, Salop, 1779:—g. 559 (4):—pp. 310, 318, 320.
....., letters dated at, 991.
Ludlowe, Wm., 1694 ii. (Wilts):—g. 166 (45), 838 (18), 1598 (10).
Luis, Juan. *See* Aloisio, Juan.
Luk, John, 1492 ii.
Luke, Mr., 181.
....., Walter, serjeant-at-law, afterwards justice of the King's Bench, 1694 ii. (Beds, Hunts), 1748:—g. 119 (10), 457 (2), 838 (20), 909 (9), 1270 (13).
....., ..., letter from, 1748.
Luke (Liége) stone, 1487.
Lukkyngton ch., Salisb. dioc., g. 364 (34).
Lumley, John lord, 720 (8).
Lunenburg, duke of. *See* Brunswick, duke of.
Lunt, the wood of, 175.
Lunygburth. *See* Lauenburg.
Lupset, Yorksh., g. 506 (19).
Lupset, Thos. the scholar, 301, 382:—g. 80 (2).
Lupset, ——, a jeweller, 1711.
Lupton, Roger, LL.D., provost of Eton, 394, 406, 509, 606, 686, 720 (4), 939, 963, 1076:—g. 627 (28).
....., ..., letter from, 1076.
....., ..., servants of, pp. 307, 750.
Lushe, Dr., 6 (18).
Lustleigh, Devon, g. 1207 (39).
Luter, Giles, pp. 307, 324.
Luther, Martin, and his followers, 40, 45, 118, 148, 158, 188, 193, 216, 246, 265 (15), 283, 290, 297, 303, 324, 443, 472, 474, 532, 564, 574, 583 (9), 593, 618, 629, 705, 735, 869, 887, 910–1, 1013, 1131, 1266, 1541.
Lutheran doctors, persuaded to write for the King, 1531.
Lutheran Princes of Germany, 112, 274, 326, 337, 534, 548, 711, 773, 791–2, 805, 932, 1027.
Lutheran Universities of Germany, 737.
Lutterell, Sir Andrew, 1304, 1694 ii. (Soms.):—g. 119 (26).
Lutton, Thos., g. 1207 (17).
Luyde Arundell, Luyde Godfrey, Luyde Moche Grosse, Luyde Prior, and Luyde Sawsey, Heref., g. 1065 (18).
Ly, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Lyarke, Luke de, p. 305.
Lydd vicarage, Kent, 1735.
Lydyate, g. 364 (6).
Lye, Chr. a, 1285.
....., Thos., g. 1370 (5).
Lygh, Nic., g. 318 (16), 1207 (34).
Lykelowe, Suff. (?), 653.
Lylgrave, Wm., p. 754.
Lymbe Hawys Walk, Sherwood Forest, 726.
Lymber, Wm., g. 980 (7).
Lyme, 1048.
Lymet, Nic., 293.
Lymman, Thos., 83.
Lynche, Hen., g. 559 (6).
....., Pet., g. 166 (38).
....., Wm., g. 559 (6).
Lynde, Edmund, waterman, p. 762.
....., Sir Simon, 165.
Lyndehurst Walk, Sherwood Forest, 726.
Lyndell, Cumb., g. 220 b (14).
Lynerton, Berks, g. 1370 (23).
Lynerton Heywode, Berks, g. 1370 (23).
Lynly, g. 220 a (9).
Lynne, Norf., 186, 532–3, 1706 iv.:—g. 166 (21), 766 (6).
Lynney, Sir Edw., priest, 1285 iv.
Lynnolds, John, p. 305.
Lynom, Th., g. 166 (46).
Lynsay, Dr., of Linc. Coll. Oxon, 6 (18).
....., John, pp. 312–3.
Lyon, king-at-arms, 1543. *See* Lindsay, Sir David.
Lyntwarden, N. Wales, g. 559 (1).
Lyons, 369, 744, 882, 958, 1109, 1308, 1609, 1620, 1662, p. 730.
....., letter dated, 1620.
Lyottes park, Pemb., 724 (8).
Lyscombe, Bucks, g. 1370 (23).
Lysse, Mr., 1464.
Lyssons, late monastery, Kent. *See* Lesnes.
Lyste, Rich., friar of Greenwich, 1142, 1525.
....., ..., letter from, 1525.
Lyster. *See* Lister.
Lyte, Wm., letter from, 453.
Lytster, John, g. 364 (11).
Lytelton. *See* Littelton.

M.

Mabbeson, Wm., 1663.
Mablisteyn, Sir John, letters from, 81, 111, 579, 775, 1588.
MacEnecrosse ——, 688 ii. (4.)

McGilpatrick, Dermott, 1675.
Machado, Roger, Clarencieux (*temp.* H.VII.), App. 38.
Machonell, ——, 1246.
Mac Lorkyn, Shane, 1061.
....., ..., two of his sons, 1061.
Macres, Chr., 822.
Mac Wony, Moriart, baron, 688 ii. (5.)
Madelaine, daughter of Francis I., (married in 1536 to James V.,) 523, 832, 855, 1005, 1256. 1345, 1367 (8), 1397, 1586.
Madeson, ——, 1711.
Madoke, John, 649.
Madrid, 866.
....., Corregidor of, 362 (3).
....., English ambassador at, 265 (12–15), 315.
Madrid, treaty of, 695.
Madryn, Griffith, servant to lady Bulkeley, 724 (11).
Madison or Madyson :—
....., Edm., g. 1499 (33).
....., Edw., 1694 ii. (Linc. L.) :—g. 1598 (7).
....., John, p. 303 :—g. 1598 (7).
....., Will., g. 838 (27).
Maella, 362 (2).
Magdeburg, Germany, App. 7.
Magnus, Thos., archdeacon of the East Riding, 225, 861, 981, 1068, 1694 ii. (Cumb., York E. and N., Nthbld., Westmd.), 1776.
pp. 315, 755.
g. 80 (11), 119 (32, 53, 67), 166 (16), 278 (17), 838 (30), 909 (23).
Mai or May, Miguel, Imperial Ambassador at Rome, letters from, 39, 44, 55, 57, 60, 61, 63, 71–3, 82, 101–2, 108, 125, 130, 136–7, 157–8, 161, 178–9, 189, 194–5, 203, 210, 235, 256–8, 289, 299, 307, 319, 351, 358, 388, 400, 421–2, 436–7, 491, 516, 523–4, 556–7, 580, 598, 602, 617, 747, 794, 834, 865, 894, 1004, 1113, 1201, 1291, 1353, 1397, 1401, 1448, 1468, 1534, 1546, 1566, 1586.
....., ..., letters to, 169, 485, 959.
....., ..., mentions of, 70, 91–2, 103, 109, 112–3, 132, 144, 147–8, 170, 171, 180, 188, 200, 207, 265 (10, 22), 284, 340, 342, 362, 378, 388–9, 401, 415, 430, 472–3, 488–9, 492, 512, 519, 565, 582, 592, 615, 616, 731, 738, 748, 761, 770, 809, 826, 835, 846, 864, 891, 908, 933, 949, 1005, 1014, 1070, 1072, 1097, 1099, 1104, 1112, 1116, 1174, 1194, 1200, 1242, 1265, 1282, 1322, 1325, 1439, 1490, 1532, 1535, 1567, 1662.
Maiano, Giovanni da, 558, 1244.
Maidencote, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Maidenhead, Berks, g. 457 (4).
Maidstone gaol, g. 278 (16).
Maigriet, ——, sieur, French ambassador in Switzerland, 495.
Maillforce, Will., g. 166 (38).
Maiohn, Pylgrym, p. 756.
Maior, Will., prior of St. Mary without Bishopsgate, 259.
Majeur, Marks, 377.
Major, John, prior afterwards abbot of Athelney, 1285 vi. :—g. 166 (55), 364 (31).
Majorensis, W. bp., 1694 ii. (Soms.) :—g. 119 (26).
Majoris, John, of Paris, 171.
Makayn, ——, 1286.
Makson, Wm., 1663.
Makwilliam, Hen., g. 278 (13).
Malaard, Ant., g. 766 (33).
Malaga, 362 (3), 866.
Malaga, the archdeacon of, 362 (6).
Maldon, Essex, 1360 :—g. 627 (18).
Malery, Ric., 1573 :—g. 166 (54).
Malett, Baldwin, the King's solicitor, 285, 658, 672, 814, 1060, 1360, 1694 ii. (Dev., Som.), 1715 (1).
g. 119 (26), 627 (18, 23), 1693 (9).
Malett, ——, Queen's chaplain, 1711.
Malet, Hugh, 1394, 1694 ii. (Som.), 1795 :—g. 119 (26).
Malines, letter dated, 1147.
....., council of, 24, 1147.
Mall, Edw., p. 318.
Mallett. *See* Malett.
Malling, Kent, prioress of, (Marg. Vernon,) 20 note.
Malling, East, g. 278 (16).
....., ("Estmalling," *qu.* South Malling?) Sussex, the college of, g. 1693 (3).
Malleverer, (Malo Leporario,) count de, 1776 (p. 731).
Mallyverey, Sir Wm., 725, 1694 ii. (York W.)
Malmesbury Abbey, 300.
....., Ric. abbot of, (signs himself "Robert" in 990,) 990, 1694 ii. (Wilts), 1746.
g. 166 (45), 838 (18).
....., ..., letter from, 990.
....., cofferer of. *See* Bristowe, Walter.
....., prior of. *See* Codrington, John.
....., prior, &c. of, letter from, 322.
Malory, Ant., g. 119 (10).
Malpas ch., Cov. and Lich. dioc., g. 1370 (13).
Malta, 747, 762, 775, 888.
Maltby, John, 243 :—g. 909 (22).
Malte, John, 1710 :—pp. 308, 313, 320 :—g. 766 (24).
Malton, letter dated at, 1402.
Malton, Sir Wm., 88.
Maltravers, Hen. lord, 1557 :—App. 33 :—g. 1139 (26).
Malus Leporarius. *See* Malleverer.
Mammon, Parable of the Wicked, heretical book, App. 18.

Man, Isle of, 293, 379, 1231, 1555.
....., the Order of Cisteaux in, g. 978 (6).
Man, ——, 630.
Manchester, Lanc., g. 119 (1).
Manchester, Richard, letters from, 233, 330 ii.
Mancyon, Andrew, p. 759.
Mandfyld, Dr., 186.
Manners, Thos. *See* Rutland, earl of.
Manning, Thos., prior of Butley, letter from, 1153.
Mannok, ——, 1466.
Manordilo, Caermn., 724 (4).
Manours, ——. *See* Mynours, ——.
Manred, Manredde, or Mandrede, the, in Wales, g. 978 (7, 8, 21).
Manrique, donna Maria and her brother (don Pedro?), 57,
Mantua (Mantwaye), 102, 1564 :—p. 750.
....., letters dated at, 1524, 1551, 1564.
Mantua, university of, 67.
Mantua, Hercules Gonzaga, cardinal of, 695, 1566.
....., ..., his servant. *See* Ripa, Albert de.
Mantua, Frederic marquis and duke of, 39, 202, 959, 1658.
....., ..., his ambassador with Chas. V., 1449.
....., ..., his servants, pp. 749, 761.
Mantua, Matt. de, p. 305.
Manwaring, Ric., g. 627 (6).
Manwell, John, g. 364 (11).
Manyll. *See* Mennell.
Maperley, John, p. 306.
Maplysden, John, g. 1139 (16).
Marbery, ——, 1711.
....., lady Blanche, 1711.
Marburg. *See* Marlborughe.
March, earldom of, 1714 :—g. 220 b (3), 1270 (14), 1499 (23).
Marchaull, Eliz. *See* Marshall.
Marchaunte, Will., g. 506 (11).
Marche, Everard de la. *See* **Liége, cardinal, bp. of.**
Marckes, ——, 817 (2).
Marden, Kent, 403.
Margaret, natural daughter of Charles V., 1660.
Margaret, queen of Navarre, sister of Francis I., 212, 1187.
....., ..., Ambros, her painter, p. 758.
Margaret, queen of Scots, sister of Henry VIII., 365, 764 :—g. 978 (10).
....., ... letter from, 764.
....., ..., her daughter Margaret. *See* Douglas.
Margaret of Savoy, governess of the Netherlands (deceased in 1530), 24, 40, 56, 60, 69, 133, 148, 254, 564, 946, 1027, 1776 (p. 730) :—App. 13.
Margaretting ch., lands, &c., Essex, g. 119 (15), 766 (2).
Margery, ——, gentlewoman, 686.
Marhasbean, 1363.
Maria, Peter, sackbut, p. 756.
Marisshe. *See* Marsche.
Marke, near Calais, 397, 1492 ii., 1640 :—g. 766 (22).
Marke, rector of. *See* Benolt, John.
Marke and Oye, the purveyors of, g. 766 (22).
Mark (Smeaton ?), pp. 747-9, 752, 754.
Mark-Eaton, Derby, g. 318 (38).
Markehall, letter dated at, 23.
Markeham. *See* Markham.
Markelande, Edw., 1492.
Markenfeld, Sir Ninian, 725 :—g. 166 (13).
Market-Bosworth ch., Linc. dioc., g. 1370 (17).
Market Street (Merkyate), 1372.
....., letter dated, 570.
Markham, Sir John, 1694 ii. (Notts):—g. 119 (35), 166 (9), 909 (24), 1598 (10).
Marlborough, Wilts, g. 559 (24), 1370 (23).
Marleborughe (Marburg in Hesse Cassel?), 65.
Marlow, letter dated at, 1745.
Marlow, Little, prioress of, (Marg. Vernon) 20 note.
Marlowe or Marlo, Rob., g. 559 (1).
....., Will., son of Rob., g. 559 (1).
Marney, Mr., 1285 v.
....., Sir Hen., 1711.
Marnicx and Thoulouze, John de Marnix, lord, secretary to the regency in the Low Countries, 459.
Maromaus, Fabricius, 1449.
Marough, Dennis, p. 305.
Marquise, 1308, 1373, 1485.
Marrer, Thos., 772.
Marsche, Walter, 1056:—g. 220 (24).
Marseilles, 178, 1125, 1414.
Marshall. *See* Femarshall.
Marshall, Mr., 19.
....., Eliz., her will, 1382.
....., Rob. of Calais, 1492.
....., Rob., 1663.
....., Will., 1285 x. :—g. 278 (16), 457 (2), 838 (9).
Marshal of England, *See* Suffolk, Charles duke of.
Marshalsea. *See under* London.
Marston, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Marston church or rectory, g. 1370 (23).
Marten. *See* Martin.
Marter, John, butcher, 1285 x.
Martin Abbey, Yorksh., 861.
....., letter dated at, 1006.
Martin Abbey, Thos. prior of, 861, 1006.

Martin, Marten, Martyn, &c.:—
....., ——, clerk of Mr. Heritage, 1464.
....., David, 592.
....., James, chaplain, g. 80 (10).
....., Rob., 191.
....., Thos., 952.
....., Will., 1694 ii. (K.):—g. 119 (13), 278 (31).
Martines di Gozi, Marino di, letter from, 1577.
Martlesham ch., Suff., g. 1207 (11).
Martock, 1614.
Marton, Yorksh., 656.
Maruffus, Raphael, 703, 1784.
Marvyn. *See* Mervyn.
Marwell, Edw., g. 364 (11).
Mary, lady (Mary Boleyn (?), 1484.
Mary, princess, daughter of Henry VIII., 40, 45, 46, 124, 148, 171, 187, 216, 238, 256, 265 (15), 308, 361, 375, 439, 478, 512, 526, 548, 594, 686, 696, 707, 748, 862, 932, 941, 961, 1013, 1131, 1194, 1345, 1365, 1377, 1397, 1546, 1710 ii., 1779:—App. 1:—pp. 321, 748, 753–4, 756–8, 760.
....., ..., her physician, p. 757.
....., ..., her schoolmaster, 686.
....., ..., her servant, 1711:—p. 750.
....., ..., her stable, 1779.
Mary, "the French queen," daughter of Hen. VII., widow of Louis XII., and wife of Chas. duke of Suffolk, 199, 287, 361, 1760:—p. 730–1:—g. 978 (10).
Mary, queen of Hungary, governor of the Low Countries, sister of Charles V., 118, 145, 246, 324, 340, 425, 427, 443, 459, 474, 564–5, 715, 773, 828, 879, 1004, 1013, 1090–1, 1102, 1117, 1131, 1290, 1524, 1584, 1637, 1676:—App. 13–14, 35.
....., ..., letters from, 1584, 1676.
....., ..., letters to, 1524:—App. 35 ii.
....., ..., secretary of. *See* Kreutzer, John.
Maryborn, Midd., 1351.
Marynge, John, 6 (18).
Maryon, ——, the bladesmith, p. 753.
Mascareñas, don Pedro, 1643.
Maskall, Eustace, letter to, 272.
....., Evan, letter from, 272.
Maske, York, g. 506 (9).
Mason, ——, 1374 (2.)
....., John, M.A., the King's scholar at Paris, pp. 747, 751–2, 754, 757, 760:—g. 119 (49).
..... (Mayson), Thos., formerly mayor of York, 1695.
....., Wm., 1492.
Mass, the Burying of the, heretical book, App. 18.
Masse, Thos., 1663.
Massey, Father ——, 1312 ii. (2).
....., Eliz., g. 980 (4).
....., Thos., 1492 ii.
Massingberd, John, alderman of Calais, 137 (2), 1492 ii., 1510 ii.
Masson, App. 34.
Masson, Ambrose, merchant of Morlaix, petition of, 1796.
....., John, 1663.
Massy, ——, p. 751.
Master, Thos., g. 364 (16).
Master of the Horse. *See* **Carew, Sir Nich.**
Master of the Jewels. *See* **Amadas, Robt.** (1529–32):— **Cromwell, Thos.** (1532).
Master of the Rolls. *See* **Taylor, Dr.**
....., chaplain to. *See* Batty, Sir Rob.
Master of the Great Wardrobe. *See* **Windsor, Andrew lord.**
Master of the King's wards. *See* **Pawlet, Sir Wm.**
Mates, John, 1492 ii.
Matera, cardinal, 1566.
Matthewe, Geo., p. 325.
....., Hen., g. 166 (38).
....., John, g. 119 (19).
....., Ric., 1492.
....., Robt., 1374 (2):—g. 1270 (19).
Matres. *See* Mattres.
Matson, Thos., 1694 ii. (Gl.):—g. 119 (61, 70).
Mattres, Wm., 1297, 1492 ii.:—g. 766 (21).
Matute, capt., 1538.
Maudlay [Ric.], archdeacon of Leicester, 6 (18).
Maugham, S. Wales, g. 1270 (6).
Maundey, Wm., 1492.
Maundy, the King's, 862–3.
Maunsell, John, 505.
Maunsell. *See also* Mawnsell.
Mauntell, Sir Walter, g. 318 (2).
Mauntel's lands, 1517.
Mawdesley or Mawdesloy, John, g. 1065 (25, 27).
Mawnsel, Sir Rice, 262.
Mawyer, Rob., g. 980 (5).
....., Will. (son of Rob.), g. 980 (5).
Maximilian, king of the Romans, commonly called Emperor (ob. 1519), 40, 512, 1027, 1776 (p. 730).
Maxstoke, Warw., g. 559 (9).
Maxstoke castle and park, g. 559 (9).
Maxton, Kent, 446.
Maxwell, Robert, fifth lord, 535, 537, 595, 609, 1054.
May, Thos., g. 1065 (9).
May. *See* Mai.
Maydewell, John, 1492.
Mayence, 879.
Mayence, Albert of Brandenburg, archbp. of, elector of, 474, 1027, 1131.
Maynardove, S. Wales, g. 1370 (3).
Mayne, John, 1678.
Maynering, Hen., p. 756.

Mayson, Thos. *See* Mason, Thos.
Meath, Ireland, g. 278 (21).
Meath, Edw. (Staple), bp. of, g. 1370 (13),
Meawtys, Peter, 1039.
Medeley. *See* Medley.
Medicis, Alex. de. *See* **Florence, duke of.**
Medicis, Hippolitus, cardinal de, 328, 344, 736, 881, 1128, 1197, 1223, 1438, 1449, 1503.
....., ..., letter to, 344.
Medicis, Julian de, brother of Clement VII., his natural son, 1660.
Medicis, Julius de. *See* **Clement VII.**
Medicis, Katharine de, duchess of Urbino, niece of Clement VII., 40, 43, 56, 116, 151, 179, 193, 195, 257, 287, 327–8, 383, 388–9, 414, 420, 422, 504, 555–6, 1353, 1367 (8), 1660.
Medina del Campo, 24.
Medina, ——, the licentiate, 250.
....., Alvarez de, g. 364 (30).
....., John, minister of Andalusia, letter to, 131.
Mediterranean Sea, 482, 775 :—App. 31 (2).
Medley, ——, 1557, 1568.
....., Geo., 1715 (1):—g. 364 (26).
Medlycote, Humph., 1492 ii.
Medowe, Will., g. 627 (2).
Meffen. *See* Methven.
Megara. *See* note in Errata.
Megge, Thos., 1694 ii. (Camb., Hunt.):—g. 119 (10), 838 (20).
Meggott's lands, in Scotland, 1101.
Meilleraye, La, letters dated, 751–2.
Melancthon, Philip, 303, 563, 629, 911.
....., ..., his "Apologia," 911.
....., ..., his book "Confessio Fidei," 303.
Melaws, 1626.
Melbourne, Kent, g. 559 (15).
Melburn, Derb., the parsonage of, 1285 v. vii.
Melchan, Balthazar, servant of the queen of Hungary, 994.
Melchbourn, Beds, letters dated, 335, 417.
Melinais (*Mellinensis*), the abbot of, g. 1499 (12).
Meliney (Melyne) ch., St. David's dioc., g. 1207 (40).
Mellake, Calais, the rector of, (unknown,) 1703 iii.
Meller, Will., g. 166 (38).
Mellis, Suff., 165.
Melllayne (*sic*), Caermn., 724 (8).
Melo, Francisco, de, 893.
Melody, Thos., 1492.
Melphi, the prince of, 1531.
Melton, 1632:—g. 980 (5).
Melton, S. Wales, g. 1499 (23).
Melton, John de, 379.
....., Sir John, g. 1598 (10).
Mendicant friars, the Order of. *See under* Friars.
Mendlesham, Suff., 186:—g. 766 (27).
....., ..., letter dated, 186.
Mendoza, Alvaro de, 362 (3).
Mendoza, Inigo de, bp. of Burgos, cardinal, 265, (2, 3), 974, 1014, 1024, 1200, 1242, 1566.
Mendoza, Lope Hurtado de, letters from, 893, 954, 996, 1182.
....., Martin de, son of the duke of Infantazgo, 342, 489, 553.
Menenneth, Cdgansh., 724 (8).
Menesse, 446.
Mennell (Manyll, Menyll), Rob., 725, 1694 ii. (York N., Northb.) :—g. 119 (53), 909 (23).
Mentz, archbp. and elector of. *See* Brandenburg, Albert of.
Menyll. *See* Mennell.
Menzieres. *See* Mezieres.
Mercator, Mich., organ-maker, p. 310.
Merchandize. *See* Exports and Imports.
Merchants Adventurers, 946, 1090, 1548.
Mere, Wilts, chantries of, g. 220 (26). *See* Myer.
Mere, ——, under-sheriff of Norfolk, 560 ii.
Meredethe, Rob. à, *alias* Morris, Rob., *q. v.*
Meredith, Rob., g. 166 (54).
Meres, John, 1694 ii. (Linc., H.):—g. 119 (64), 278 (17), 838 (19).
....., Walter, p. 310.
Merevale, letter dated at, 740.
Merevale, Wm. Arnold, abbot of, 296, 740.
....., ..., ..., letter from, 740.
Meriall, Marian, g. 80 (15), 318 (34).
Mering (Meryng), John, g. 909 (31).
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Notts):—g. 166 (9).
....., Sir Wm., 291–2, 1694 ii. (Notts) :—g. 166 (9).
....., ..., letter from, 292.
Merkyate. *See* Market Street.
Merse, the, on the Scotch border, 1460, 1635.
Merston, John, jun., 282.
....., ..., his signature, 282.
....., John, sen., 282.
Merton, John, prior of, letter from, 1257.
Mervyn, Edm., serjeant-at-law, 1694 ii. (Hants):—g. 166 (15), 506 (7).
Mervyn, Hugh, 659 (2).
Mery, ——, M.A., 6 (18).
Meryng, letter dated at, 292.
Meryng. *See* Mering.
Mesa, Bernard de, bp. of Drinawar (Trinopolitanus), 1776 (pp. 730–1).
Mesing. *See* Messing.
Messina (Missena), 775, 1626.
Messina, merchant of, g. 364 (20).
Messing (Mesing), Essex, 1360:—g. 627 (18).
Metcalf, Sir Jas., 725, 1694 ii. (York N.)
Metford, Chr., g. 119 (53).

Metham, Thos., 725.
Methven, Hen. Stewart lord, 1101.
Methwold, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Metingham, college of St. Mary, 165.
Metingham, vicar of, 165.
Metzger, Hans, letter from, 244.
Meulx, abbot of, 725.
Meux, Marian, 1492 ii.
....., Symond, 1492.
Mews (Mewis, &c.) *See* London, Charing Cross.
Meycote, Rob., 1694 ii. (K.)
Mezieres (Menzieres), France, 807.
Mians (Amiens?), in Picardy, letter dated at, 1523.
Michel, John, proctor at Shene, letter from, 1749.
Michelham, Sussex, prior of. *See* Holbeme, Thos.
Michell, James, g. 766 (8).
....., John, 1225.
....., Ric., 1492 ii.
Michelney (Mochelney, Muchelney, (Soms.), monastery of, 295, 1088–9, 1167, 1225, 1229–30, 1235, 1296, 1400. g. 1270 (7), 1370 (11), 1499 (16).
....., letter dated at, 295.
....., abbot of, 300.
....., John (Shirborn), abbot of, 1088:—g. 1270 (7), 1370 (11).
....., Thos. abbot of, letter from, 295.
....., Thos. (Ynde, Inde, or Ine), abbot of, g. 1370 (11), 1499 (16).
....., the prior and convent of, g. 1270 (7).
Middelholme Island, S. Wales, g. 1499 (23).
Middelmore, Will., g. 909 (15).
Middleburgh, 209.
Middleham, Yorksh., 916:—g. 506 (9).
Middlesborough, N. Yorksh., 907.
Middlesex, g. 166 (8), 318 (25), 364 (10), 1598 (9).
....., sheriff of, g. 364 (32).
Middlesex, archdeacon of. *See* Eden, Ric.
Middleton, Myddylton, &c.:—
....., Ambrose, 1694 ii. (Westm.):—g. 166 (16).
....., Anthony, 1006.
....., Geoffrey, 966, 1694 ii. (Westmd.):-g. 166 (16).
....., John, 1374 (2).
....., Sir John, 220 b (14), 1370 (20).
....., Nic., 1492.
....., Rob., 29.
....., Thos., 817 (2).
....., Sir Wm., 725, 1694 ii. (York. W. and N.)
....., Wm,, LL.D., App. 29 iii.
Midelton. *See* Middleton.
Midland circuit, g. 838 (15).
Miffin, Philip, g. 559 (38), 909 (25).
Migham, Berks, g. 627 (23,
Mighell, Geo., 1492.
....., Jas., 1492.
Mighelson, Ant., g. 1598 (15).
Mighens, Peter, pp. 320, 748.
Milan, 112, 115, 138, 157:—p. 750.
....., a gentleman of, 1564.
Milan, duchy of, 202, 616.
Milan, Francis Sforza, duke of, 115–6, 327, 425, 555, 773, 850, 898, 959, 1658, 1660.
....., ..., his ambassador in England, 40, 171.
Milborne, St. Andrew's, Dors., vicar of, 1697.
Milche chase or forest, Wilts, g. 318 (3).
Mildenhale, Suff., g. 766 (4).
Mile End, Essex, g. 166 (1).
Miles, Philip, g. 559 (21).
Miles, Thos., of the Stable. *See* Milles.
Miles, Wm., 1710.
Milius, Jo. Andreas, his opinion on the divorce, 197 iii.
Mille, John, letter from, 1084.
Miller, Myller:—
....., ——, of Lynne, 532–3.
....., Davy, yeoman of the Guard, 756.
....., Edm., g. 1139 (12).
....., John, 1374 (2).
....., Thos., g. 166 (1).
Milles, ——, sanctuaryman at Westm., 1732–3.
....., John, late surveyor of the Custom house, 1690.
....., Stephen, 1717.
..... (Miles), Thos., of the Stable, pp. 305, 754.
....., Will., 1711:—p. 305.
Milnar, Thos., g. 364 (11).
Milo, ——, King's chaplain, rector of Guisnes, 1703 iii.
Milson (Mylstune) ch., Heref. dioc., g. 166 (40).
Milstead ch., Canterbury dioc., g. 1207 (9).
Minorite Friars, General of. *See* Paul, friar, of Parma.
Mint, the, 397, 444, 919.
Mint, keeper of the. *See* Copynger, John.
Minutula, Francis, g. 364 (20).
Miravall. *See* Merevale.
Misseles, Hercules, p. 309.
Missenden (Messenden), letter dated at, 1583.
Missenden, Ant., 1694 ii. (Linc. K. and L.):—g. 119 (14, 69), 278 (17), 838 (27).
....., Thos.. 1694 ii. (Linc. L.):—g. 119 (14), 838 (27).
Mitforth or Mytford, Chr., g. 766 (31), 1207 (22).
Mix. *See* More.
Mixbury, Oxf., 1185 ii.
Mochelney. *See* Michelney.
Modena, 92.

Modena, Alfonso, duke of. *See* **Ferrara.**

Modon, Island of, Greece, 474, 488, 775, 1387, 1449, 1489, 1579.

Mody, Edm., p. 305.

Modye, Ric., 990.

Moeller, Henry, Hanse merchant, letter from, 674.

Moign. *See* Moyne.

Moke (Mooke), Wm., A.M., 772:—g. 220 (6).

Mokketre forest, N. Wales, g. 559 (1).

Moldavia, 471.

Molde, John, 1552.

Molenbais, Ph. de Lanoy, lord, 459.

Molens, ——, 771 (2).

Molins (Molyns), Jerome, 686, 1577.

....., ..., letter to, 1577.

Molle, Ric., of the Queen's barge, p. 306.

Molsby, Yorksh., 656.

Molyneux, Edm., 1694 ii. (Bucks, Notts):—g. 166 (9), 838 (9).

Molyneux, Sir Wm., 1062.

Molyns. *See* Molins.

Mommar, Edm., 1492.

..... (Mummer), John, 1492 ii.

Mompesson, Edm., 1694 ii. (Wilts):—g. 838 (18).

....., Thos., 191.

Monaco, a captain of, 361.

Monaco, bp of., 602, 810.

Monasteries, suppressed, 1359.

Moncaster, Mr., 663.

Mondegney, g. 1499 (23).

Mondoñedo, bp. of, 866.

Mondy. *See* Mundy.

Monegue. *See* Monaco.

Money for the King's use, 1119.

Monfalconet, Mons. de, governor of Brescia, maître d'hotel to the Emperor, 911, 959, 973, 989, 993, 1013, 1046, 1058–9, 1071.

....., ..., letter from, 1059.

Mongey, lord. *See* Mountjoy.

Mongey, Thos., 650.

Mongoy, lord. *See* Mountjoy.

Monke, ——, 1289.

Monmouth or Munmouthe, Humph., g. 1065 (23).

....., Wm., 262.

Monmouth. *See* Munmouth.

Monoux, Geo., alderman of London, g. 278 (15).

....., Sir Geo., g. 166 (59).

....., John, g. 278 (15).

....., Thos. (son of John), g. 278 (15).

Monreale, bpric. of, 1174.

Mons, Flanders, letters dated at, 1584, 1676.

Montaborinus, Chr., g. 506 (1).

Montacute, priory of, 1163–4, 1213, 1262:—g. 1207 (27), 1270 (18).

....., Thos. (Charde), prior of, 1163:—g. 1207 (18).

....., Rob. Shirburn, prior of, 1304:—g. 1270 (18).

....., sub-prior and convent of, g. 1207 (27), 1270 (18).

Montague, Somers. *See* Montacute.

Montague, Henry Pole, lord, son of the countess of Salisbury, 320, 394, 686, 1108, 1679 (2), 1694 ii. (Dors., Hants, Somers., Suss., Wilts):—App. 33:—g. 119 (26), 166 (15, 17, 45), 766 (38), 838 (18), 909 (36).

....., ..., ..., servants of, p. 307.

....., ..., ..., his son. *See* Hastings, Fr. ld.

Montagu, heirs of the marquis of, 48.

Montague, Edw., serjeant-at-law, 1130, 1517, 1694 ii. (Hunt., Northt., Rut.):—g. 119 (10, 55), 166 (11), 278 (17), 838 (14, 20).

....., ..., ..., letter from, 1517.

Montargis, 1634.

Monte, cardinal de, 60, 580, 731, 785, 796–7, 835, 886, 892, 908, 971, 974, 1074, 1080, 1095–6, 1113, 1171–2, 1174, 1200, 1242, 1547.

....., ..., letter from, 1074.

Monte, Romarico, 102.

Monteagle, Thos. Stanley, lord, 686, 1797:—App. 33.

....., ..., his servants, p. 317.

....., —— lady, 686.

....., ..., ..., her servants, p. 317.

Monte d'Occa, Julian or John de, 415, 430.

Monte Nigro, John de, g. 766 (34).

Montfauconet. *See* Monfalconet.

Montmorency, Anne de, count Beaumont, grand master of France, 56, 118, 151, 154, 155, 167, 190, 199, 202, 227, 229, 231, 270, 363, 393, 458, 474, 502, 562, 587, 668, 695, 751–2, 756, 782, 784, 807, 810, 880–1, 1125, 1170, 1186–7, 1308, 1328, 1337, 1373, 1474, 1484–5, 1504, 1523, 1548, 1584, 1616, 1627:—App. 5, 8, 23, 25–6.

....., ..., letters from, 752, 1125, 1186, 1616.

....., ..., letters to, 190, 199, 227, 229, 231, 270, 587, 695, 782, 784, 810, 880–1, 1170, 1187:—App. 5, 8, 23.

....., ..., his servant, p. 760.

Montmorency, Guillermus, 1776 (p. 731).

Montney, Hen., soldier of Calais, 1611.

....., ..., his seal, 1611.

....., Kath., wife of Hen., 1611.

....., ..., ..., her seal, 1611.

Montpesat, the seigneur de, French ambassador (1532), 1531, 1579, 1601, 1633.

Montreuil (Motril), 362 (3).

Monyn, Edw., 1694 ii. (K.):—g. 119 (13), 278 (31).
Monyngton, Roger, 1663.
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Heref.):—g. 119 (12), 1598 (10).
Mooke. *See* Moke.
Moone, Thos., p. 310.
Moore. *See* More.
Moorehowseland, 1559.
Morales, ——, treasurer, 362 (3).
....., ..., his niece. *See* Fortes, Cat.
Morand, Thos., g. 364 (11).
Moraunt, Wm., of Penshurst, p. 751.
Moravians, the, 1223.
Moray. *See* **Murray.**
Mordaunt, John lord, 1023, 1548, 1694 (Beds, Bucks, Hunts):—App. 33.
Mordaunte, Sir John, 114:—g. 119 (10), 457 (2), 838 (9, 20), 909 (9).
....., Rob., 1694 ii. (Essex):—g. 838 (13).
More *or* Moor Park, Herts, 78, 375, 405, 508, 512, 600, 976, 1127, 1285 ix., pp. 318, 749–50, 751:—g. 627 (24).
....., letters dated at, 513, 582, 626, 938 ("Mix.")
More, Sir Thomas, lord chancellor (1529–32), 112, 120, 148, 153, 171, 187, 201, 221, 243, 445, 460, 477, 522, 527, 532–3, 554, 560 ii., 564, 569 ii., 574, 583 (9), 589, 669, 672, 686, 811, 840, 941, 955, 982, 1013, 1025, 1046, 1069, 1075, 1094, 1110:—App. 19. pp. 312–3, 315. g. 119 (2, 10–14, 26, 52–56, 64, 69, 70), 166 (8–12, 15–17, 44–46, 60), 278 (22, 31), 559 (5), 766 (10, 38, 39), 838 (9, 12–14, 18–20, 26, 27, 30, 35), 909 (9, 23), 1065 (10), 1598 (10).
....., ..., ..., letter from, 1094.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 477:—App. 19.
... ., ..., ..., servants of, pp. 308, 317.
....., ..., ..., *Tyndale's answer to*, 65 i. ii., 153.
More, ——, 1176.
....., Mrs., 1464.
....., Blind ——, p. 748.
....., Anne (wife of John), g. 318 (24).
....., Ant., 370 vi., 1492.
..... (or Moore), Chr., 1694 ii. (Surr.):—g. 119 (52), 220 b (10), 318 (1), 559 (2), 1598 (10).
....., Eleanor, g. 80 (4).
....., Eliz., g. 559 (24).
....., Humph., g. 278 (12).
....., Jas. à, 1492 ii.
....., John, Skeffington's servant, 398.
....., John, 1694 ii. (Camb., Oxf.):—g. 119 (54), 278 (22), 318 (24), 364 (11).
....., Nele, of Ulster, 1061.
....., Nic., 80 (4).
....., Roger, p. 311.
More—*cont.*
....., Sir Thos., of Mylplesshe, 1694 ii. (Dors.)
....., Sir Wm., 336, 343, 387 (?).
....., Wm., harper, p. 303.
Morecok, John, 1492.
Moreff, John, 165.
Morell, Geo., 1492.
Moreman, ——, B.D. of Oxford, 6 (18).
Moren, Wm. (?), keeper of St. James's, Westm., 655.
Mores, Morys, Moris, Morres, Morice, &c.:—
....., Andrew, 507, 669.
....., Chr., 262, 1705.
....., Chr., inventory of his ship, 469.
....., Chr., gunner, 1629:—pp. 324, 759.
....., Ellis ap, 724 (11).
....., Jas., p. 315:—g. 1499 (23).
....., John, pilot, 1555.
....., John, 1694 ii. (Surr.):—g. 119 (52).
....., Ralph, App. 30.
....., Rob., *alias* Meredeth, deposition, 1312.
....., Wm., of Chipping Ongar, App. 30.
Moret, Hubert, pp. 757.
Moreton, North, Berks, 1351.
Moreton, South, Berks, 1351:—g. 1370 (23).
Moreton or Morton, Warw., g. 364 (4), 909 (18).
Moreton. *See* Morton.
Morfen, ——, 877.
Morgan, D., 1711, p. 306:—g. 220 b (3).
....., John, 1679 (4).
....., John ap, g. 1270 (14).
..... ap David Game, Llewellyn ap, 659 (2).
....., Percival, 417.
....., Ric., 1670 ii.
....., Sir Will., 1562, 1680, 1694 ii. (Gl., Heref., Shr., Worc.), g. 119 (12, 70), 166 (46, 60)), 838 (12).
....., ..., letter from, 1562.
Morgyson, near Calais, 1484.
Morice. *See* Mores.
Moris, Griffith ap Llewellyn, g. 978 (24).
Moris. *See also* Mores.
Morles, Wm., p. 753.
....., ..., his wife and servants, p. 753.
Morley, Harry Parker, lord, 23, 686, 1694 ii. (Essex, Herts):—g. 119 (11), 220 (5), 838 (13).
....., ..., letter from, 23.
....., ..., servants of, pp. 307, 317.
Morley, J., 837.
....., Rob., 441.
Morovelli, Jo. Batt., 1715 (1).
Morpeth, Nbld., 727.
Morrant, Thos., g. 1139 (16).
Morraunt, Will., p. 310.
Morres. *See* Mores.
Morris. *See* Mores.

Mors, Ric., priest, petition of, 1797.
Mortimer, Will., pp. 306, 308, 313.
Morton, Heref., g. 1065 (18).
Morton, London dioc., ch. of St. Mary, g. 80 (10).
Morton, John, 1492 :—g. 559 (6).
....., Sir John, g. 559 (6).
....., Roger, rector of Newkerke, 1703 iii.
....., Roland, 1694 ii. (Gl., Heref., Worc.): —g. 119 (12, 70), 166 (46), 838 (12).
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Sta.):—g. 119 (56), 838 (35).
....., Will., g. 220 b (13), 392 (7).
Morvyll, Ric., 650.
Morwent, Rob., g. 278 (38).
Morys, the two, p. 754.
Morys. *See also* Mores.
Moscoso, ——, a Spanish doctor, 478.
Moses, the Books of, Prologues to, App. 18.
Mota, Garcia Ruiz de la, 362 (6).
Moteland or Mote, Herts, g. 220 (13).
Mote park, keeper of, pp. 751, 755, 760.
Moulsey. letter dated at, 1275.
Moulsford, Berks, 1351.
Moulton. *See* Multon.
Moundeford, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Moundeford, Francis. *See* Mountford.
....., Osbert, g. 364 (6).
Mounford, John, duke of Brittany, App. 38 iii.
Mounson, John, 1694 ii. (Linc. L.):—g. 119 (14), 278 (17), 838 (27).
Mountague. *See* Montague.
Mountegill. *See* Monteagle.
Mountford, ——, English knight, 1098.
..... (Moundeforde), Francis, 1694 ii. (Norf.) :—g. 166 (12), 1499 (29).
....., Isabel, 1492.
....., Simon, 360, 1694 ii. (Warw.) :—g. 166 (44), 838 (26).
....., ..., letter from, 360.
Mount George, the county of, 1032.
Mountjoy, Wm. Blount, lord, 145, 204, 347, 608, 634, 686, 962, 1694 ii. (Derb., Herts, Staf.):—g. 166 (43), 506 (4), 766 (39), 838 (35).
....., ..., ..., letters to, 145, 608.
....., ..., ..., his son Chas. *See* Blount.
....., ..., ..., his servants, p. 317.
Mountjoy, lady, 1711.
....., Geo., 1711 :—p. 306.
Mountnessing, Essex, 1351.
Mounton, Wm., p. 320.
Mouzon, France, 807.
Mower, lady, 1492 ii.
Moylagh, in Ireland, g. 278 (21 vi.)
Moynalwey, in Ireland, g. 278 (21 vi.)
Moyne (Moygn or Moign), Thos., g. 119 (14, 69), 278 (17), 838 (27).
Moysor, Thos., 1696.
Moyste, Joice, 1663.
Muchelney. *See* Michelney.
Muddilles, John, 952.
Muklowe, Will., g. 166 (46).
Mulgreve, Peter de Maulay ld., g. 1065 (19).
Mülhausen, colours of, 495.
Multon, g. 364 (6).
Multon, Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Multon (Moulton), John, master mason, 261, 952.
Mummer. *See* Mommar.
Mundy (Mondy), Sir John, 874, 955, 1122.
....., Ralph, p. 747.
Munmouthe. *See* Monmouth.
Mur. *See* More.
Murder, Act touching trials for, 720 (27).
....., examination touching a, 1592.
Murlays, ——, his villanies, 1199.
Murray, bp. of. *See* **Stewart, Alex.**
Murray, James Stewart, earl of, natural son of Jas. IV., 595, 609, 1460, 1558.
Musk (Muske), marquis or castellan of, 108, 157, 202, 308.
....., ..., his brother, 308.
Muschampe, Will., 1694 ii. (Surr.):—g. 119 (52).
Musettula. *See* Muxetula.
Musgrave, ——, 398.
....., Cuthbert, g. 119 (53).
....., Sir Edw., 1694 ii. (Westmd.):—g. 166 (16).
....., Ingram, 477.
....., John, 477.
....., John, jun., 479.
....., Sir John, 411 ii.
....., Leonard, pp. 310, 318.
....., Ric., 477.
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Westmd.):—g. 166 (16), 220 b (4).
....., Sir Wm., 573, 1054, 1394, 1694 ii. (Cumb.) :—g. 220 b (14), 1370 (20), 1598 (10).
....., Wm., 1375.
Musgrove, John or Jak, g. 220 b. (9).
Mussall, ——, 817 (2).
Musson (*alias* Bayly), John, 1770.
Muxetula, John Anthony, Imperial ambassador at Rome, 41, 43, 64, 92, 116, 138, 162, 192, 235, 265 (5), 275, 290, 383, 423, 462, 493, 534, 565, 581, 603, 616–7, 695, 744, 754, 790, 810, 864, 871, 890–1, 908, 949, 989, 1113, 1116, 1404, 1491.
....., ..., letters from, 41, 43, 64, 92, 116, 138, 162, 192, 290, 383, 423, 493, 534, 581, 603, 616, 744, 754, 864, 871, 1491.
Mychalas, ——, M.D., 233.
Myer (Mere?) ch., Salisbury dioc., g. 364 (2).
Myer, John, g. 364 (2).
Mylanes, Angelus, 379.
Myles, Ric., g. 559 (21).
Mylier, Roger, g. 318 (11).

Myllaner. *See* Mylloner.
Myllayne. *See* Milan.
Myller. *See* Miller.
Mylles. *See* Milles.
Myllinour, Chr., [*see also* Wyllmer,] 686 (2):—pp. 756–7.
Myllis, ——, the pewterer, 1432.
Mylloner (Myllaner, &c., Milanese), Chr., the, 686 (2):—pp. 756–7.
Myllynge, Dr., 6 (18).
Mylnholme, Norf., g. 318 (27).
Mylowe, James, master of the King's plate ship, 370 vi.
Mylstune. *See* Milson.
Mynchett, the inhabitants of, 1796.
Myners, Brian, 1696.
....., Sir John, g. 909 (24).
Myngaval, Mons., Imp. ambassador, pp. 316, 323.
Mynne, Master, letter to, 1583.
Mynours, ——, 1711.
....., Sir Rog., 1694 ii. (Derb., Heref.):—g. 119 (12), 766 (39).
Mynshall, Randall, 1374 (2).
Mynternus, Thos., letter from, 1613.
Myrouer de Verite, le, book entitled, 1454.
Myskyn, lordship of, Masserauth, Glamorg., 262, 1215.
Myssenden. *See* Missenden.
Mytton, ——, 390.
Myxbury, 1561.

N.

Najara, 362 (4).
Namatethy, 1361.
Nanfan, ——, his book touching the duchy of Cornwall, 394.
Nanfan, Will., g. 1207 (12).
Nantes, 1125, 1696.
....., letter dated at, 1253.
Nantwich, chapel of St. Nicholas, g. 627 (5).
Naples, 138, 148, 157, 171, 202, 488, 504 *note*, 616, 731, 751, 762, 879, 888, 894, 959, 1223.
Naples, viceroy of. *See* Villa Franca, marquis of.
Narbart, S. Wales, 724:—g. 978 (21).
Narbart castle, g. 978 (21).
Narberth ch., St. David's dioc., g. 766 (28).
Narrow Seas, 906.
Nashe, ——, 1679 (7).
Nassau, Henry count of, 474, 563, 574, 711.
Nassau, René count of. *See* Orange.
....., Wm. count of, younger brother of Henry, 474.
Nasshe, John, g. 766 (33).
Nasshe, Petronilla, widow, g. 1370 (8).
Nassy, Rob., g. 1207 (32).
Natlond, Westmd., g. 80 (33).
Naturess, Dr. ——, 1617.
Navarre, 287.
Navarre, Henry II., king of, 1484.
Navarre, prince of, and his sister, 898.
Navarre, queen of. *See* **Margaret.**
Navy, Acts for maintaining the, 720 (21), 722 (7).
Nawarde, letters dated at, 1054, 1101, 1394, 1629.
Nawdell, John, g. 364 (11).
....., Ric., g. 364 (11).
Nayler, John, vicar of Barking, App. 29 ii.
Naylinghurst, Hugh, pp. 750, 754.
Neale, John, 1552.
Nedeham (Nedam, Needeham), James, King's carpenter and clerk of works, 952, 1086, 1307 ii., 1442, 1759:—pp. 748, 752–3:—g. 220 (20), 1370 (5).
....., Rob., 1694 ii. (Shr.):—g. 119 (40), 166 (60).
Neen-Sollors ("Nynecellers") ch., Heref. dioc., g. 166 (40).
Neith, abbot of, g. 978 (6).
Nekke, ——, 588.
Nele, Ric., g. 1598 (3).
Nele. *See also* Neale.
Nelson, Chr., g. 220 (15).
Nero, ——, abbot del, 747.
Neswyke, Rob., father, 1312 ii.
Nether Court, manor, 1442.
Nethermill, Gelinus, g. 627 (10).
Netherstowey. *See* Stowey, Nether.
Netherweston, Heref., g. 1065 (18).
Netley Abbey, p. 314.
Nettlestead, Suff., 685.
....., letter dated at, 1415.
Neustat, said to be taken by the Turks, 1377.
Nevell. *See* Nevill.
Nevers, Louis de, 1485.
Nevill, Nevell, Nevyle, &c.:—
....., ——, 712:—p. 761.
....., Chr., 1679 (3).
....., Edw., g. 1693 (3).
....., Sir Edw., King's standard bearer, 686, 927, 1694 ii. (Kent, Suss.), 1711. g. 119 (13, 51), 166 (17), 278 (31), 766 (38), 909 (36), 1270 (11), 1598 (28).
....., servants of, p. 307.
....., Geo. *See* Abergavenny, lord.
....., Sir Geo., 943, 1379 (3).
....., ..., letter from, 943.
....., Sir John, 686, 1694 ii. (York, N.R.), 1750:—pp. 309, 760.
....., ..., letter from, 1750.
....., Sir John. *See* Latimer, lord.
....., Ralph. *See* Westmoreland, earl of.
....., Sir Ralph, 119 (6).

Nevill—*cont.*
....., Sir Ralph, his wife Edith. *See under* Darcy.
....., Sir Ric. *See* Latimer, lord.
....., Sir Rob., 725, 1694 ii. (York W.R.):—g. 119 (68), 364 (7), 506 (18).
....., Thos., 87:—g. 166 (46), 838 (12).
....., Sir Thos., 1692, 1694 ii. (Kent, Middx., Surr., Suss., Worc.):—g. 119 (13, 52), 166 (8, 17), 278 (16, 31), 766 (38), 909 (36).
....., Wm., 1679, 1694 ii. (Worc.):—g. 166 (46), 838 (12).
New Abbey convent, in Ireland, friars observants of, g. 166 (34).
New Forest, York, g. 506 (9).
New-found Island, g. 627 (1).
Newark, the prior of, 1663:—pp. 311–15, 326.
Newark, warden of the observants of. *See* Rykys, ——.
Newark castle, Scotland, 1101.
Newblaunce, count of. *See* Brion, Phil. sieur de.
Newborough ("de Novo Burgo"), in the commote of Wentlloog, S. Wales, g. 80 (8).
Newbourn, Suff., g. 220 (11).
Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 1246, 1630, 1670, 1673:—g. 838 (17), 1065 (7).
....., letters dated, 160, 371, 435, 481, 609, 1673.
....., sheriff of, g. 364 (32).
....., warden of observants at. *See* Baker, ——.
Newcastle-Emlyn, Carmarthenshire, S. Wales, g. 978 (3).
Newchurch, in Romney Marsh, 1672.
Newcomen, Chr., g. 318 (42).
Newdegate, Ant., g. 1270 (6).
....., Will., g. 559 (9).
Newdigate, John, 1694 ii. (Midd.)
Newdigate. *See also* Nidigate.
Newell, lady, p. 317.
Newelme. *See* Ewelme.
Newenham, prior of, g. 278 (1).
Newenham, Will., 1051, 1694 ii. (Northt.):—g. 166 (11), 838 (14).
Newesham, in the bpc. of Durham, g. 1499 (32).
Newham, N. Yorksh. (?), 907.
Newhouse, in Nerberth, Wales, 724 (4).
Newington, Kent, 406:—g. 220 (1), 278 (13), 627 (28).
Newkerke, Calais, rector of. *See* Morton, Roger.
Newland, 1361.
Newlands, Northbd., 681.
Newlands, forest of, 681.
Newman, Andrew, the wait, p. 303.
....., Thos., master in Chancery, 1295.
....., Sir Wm., of Northampton, 1502.
Newmarkes, 1449.
Newonam. *See* Newenham.
Newport, Flanders. *See* Nieuport.
Newport, Isle of Wight, 14:—g. 119 (34).
Newport, Mon., S. Wales, 659 (1), 841, 1562:—g. 80 (8), 278 (7), 364 (25, 27), 1065 (33), 1139 (19), 1270 (6).
Newport, receiver of. *See* Whitney, Jas.
Newport or Newporte, Thos., 1694 ii. (Shr.):—g. 119 (40), 166 (60), 980 (10), 1598 (10).
Newport-Pagnell, Newport-Panell, Bucks, g. 1370 (23).
....., letter dated at, 84.
Newsteed, Ntmld., 1460.
Newton, Caerm., 724:—g. 978 (8).
Newton, parsonage of, 963.
Newton *alias* Newynton Belhouse, Kent, g. 278 (13).
Newton, Long, (Longenewton,) Durham, g. 1499 (32).
Newton, Long, Yorksh., g. 1693 (2).
Newton-Seyntlowe, 1361.
Newton, Arthur, g. 166 (60).
....., Humph., g. 166 (51), 364 (17).
....., John, 1694 ii. (Som.):—g. 909 (21).
....., Wm., 370.
Newys, Peter, 1492 ii.
Nexteflane, g. 1065 (9).
Nice, 1541.
Nice, Council of, 203, 327.
Nichol forest, Cumb., g. 220 b (14).
Nicholas, Dr. *See* Burgo, Nich. del.
Nicholas, Dr., physician, p. 757.
Nicholas, the astronomer, p. 754.
Nicholson, Eliz., 1710.
....., Wm., 1710:—g. 506 (29).
Nicolas, John, 1492.
Nicoll, Lionel, g. 220 (4).
Nicolo, Fra., 810, 1404.
Nicolson, John, 928, p. 305.
Nidigate, Will., p. 305.
Nieuport, Flanders, 564.
....., letter dated, 1543.
Nigri, Philip, archdeacon of Terouenne, chancellor of the Golden Fleece, 1003, 1056
Nimeguen, in Gelderland, a native of, g. 1065 (39).
Niño, Rodrigo, Emperor's ambassador at Venice, 39, 102 ii., 267, 269, 770, 827, 932, 964, 996, 1148, 1345, 1448, 1634.
....., ..., letters from, 770 (2), 827, 932, 964, 1148, 1345, 1634.
....., ..., letter to, 1448.
Nixe, R. bp. of Norwich. *See* **Norwich, bishop of.**
Noalle, Wm., 952.
Node, Geo., pp. 304, 306:—g. 364 (19), 1370 (10).
....., John, p. 758.

Nofoc, duke of. *See* Norfolk.
Nomannys Wood, Sherwood Forest, 726.
Noode, John, p. 303.
Norbeton Hall, Thames Ditton, 1728.
Norbiton chapel, Winchester dioc., g. 506 (5).
Norborne, Ant., sub-prior of St. Martin's, Dover, 446.
Norfolk, g. 166 (12), 278 (17), 364 (24).
Norfolk circuit, g. 838 (6).
Norfolk and Suffolk, sheriffs of, g. 364 (32), 1598 (10).
Norfolk, archdeacon of, 165.
Norfolk, Thomas Howard, first duke of, (1514–24) :—g. 166 (36).
....., ..., as earl of Surrey (bef. 1514), 362 (4).
....., ..., Agnes, his widow, 6 (9), 686.
....., ..., ..., servants of, pp. 307, 309.
Norfolk, Thos. Howard, second duke of, (1524–54,) 6 (9), 14, 24, 40, 45, 62, 70, 105, 112, 115, 120, 148, 164, 171, 186, 216, 235, 238, 251, 283, 287, 308, 340, 361, 372 (1), 396–8, 432, 453, 460, 478, 488, 533, 560, 564, 599, 642, 654, 668, 674, 686, 688 ii. (2), 711–2, 717, 743, 749, 762, 805, 807, 824, 831–2, 834, 842, 850, 854, 869, 879, 882, 888, 896, 898, 907, 941, 962, 966, 1013, 1025, 1037, 1041, 1046–7, 1049, 1059, 1061, 1064, 1075, 1091, 1109, 1131, 1165, 1183, 1187–8, 1197, 1199, 1223, 1239, 1256, 1274, 1285 iv. vi. x., 1287, 1291–2, 1294, 1306, 1308, 1321, 1369, 1373, 1377, 1379, 1406–7, 1409, 1413, 1429–31, 1474, 1476, 1484–5, 1503, 1518, 1522–3, 1531, 1543, 1547–8, 1579, 1601, 1616, 1630, 1633, 1650, 1667, 1694, 1705, 1711, 1715 (1), 1763:—App. 33.
pp. 318, 749, 751–2, 755–61.
g. 119 (2, 10–14, 26, 52–56, 64, 67 (and earl of Surrey), 69, 70), 166 (8–12, 15–17, 36, 44–46), 220 (3, 11), 278 (22, 31), 559 (5), 766 (10, 38, 39), 838 (9, 12–14, 18–20, 26, 27, 29, 30, 35), 909 (9, 23), 1207 (37, 39), 1370 (2), 1598 (1, 26).
....., ..., ..., letters from, 824, 831, 854, 1037, 1239, 1369, 1522.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 14, 186, 235, 283, 642, 674, 712, 749, 869, 1047, 1223, 1321, 1379, 1409, 1431, 1503, 1601.
....., ..., ..., his servants, p. 307. *See also* Bond, John.
....., ..., ..., his treasurer. *See* Holdyche, Robt.
Norfolk, Eliz. duchess of, wife of the preceding, 70, 216, 238, 686, 1239, 1369.
....., ..., ..., servants of, 1183:—p. 307.
Norham-shire (Durham), 1246.
Norham, captain of. *See* Eure, Sir Wm.
Norman, John, jeweller, of Paris, p. 747.
Normandy, 202, 932.
Normandy, natives of, in England, g. 220 (5), 506 (28).
Normandy canvass, g. 1370 (15).
Norris or **Norreys, Hen.,** chamberlain of N. Wales, 487, 577, 686, 927, 952, 1075, 1285 ix., 1295, 1335, 1351, 1366, 1376, 1399, 1419, 1473, 1509, 1537, 1571, 1580–1, 1606–7, 1611, 1615, 1694 ii. (Kent):—pp. 305, 307–9, 311–13, 758:—g. 278 (31), 318 (10), 392 (4), 506 (25), 1065 (22), 1370 (23).
....., ..., letter from, 487.
....., ..., sig. of, 1335.
....., ..., son of, 1478.
Norris (Norres, Norys, &c.):
....., ——, master of the Hawks, p. 305.
....., ——, 1480.
....., Mrs., 1711.
....., ..., servants of, p. 307.
....., Hugh, 262, 1215, 1285 ix.
....., John, g. 1065 (8).
....., Sir Lionel, 1694 ii. (Hants):—g. 166 (15).
Norroy, king-at-arms. *See* **Tong, Thos.**
North (Northe), Edw., clerk of Parliament, 445, 514, 709 :—g. 119 (38), 1598 (3).
North, Rob., g. 559 (11).
....., Sir Wm., vicar of Battysford, letter from, 88.
North Sands, the, on the border of Kent, 1285 x.
North Seas, the, 1286.
Northampton, 1576, 1748 (Norh't):—g. 627 (22), 1370 (23).
....., mayor of, letter from, 1009.
Northampton, St. Andrew's Priory, 1255, 1383 :—g. 1270 (15), 1499 (2).
....., ..., Francis (Leycester), prior of, g. 1499 (2).
....., ..., Wm. (Ricknar), late prior, g. 1270 (15), 1499 (2).
....., ..., John (Baryngton), sub-prior of, g. 1270 (15), 1499 (2).
Northampton, monastery of St. James, 657, 1053, 1115 :—g. 1065 (30), 1139 (23).
....., ..., John Dasset, abbot of, 657 :—g. 1139 (23).
....., ..., prior of, g. 1065 (30), 1139 (23).
Northamptonshire, 173, 608:—g. 166 (10), 278 (17), 318 (2), 838 (14).
....., sheriffs of, g. 364 (32), 1598 (10). *See also* Spenser, Sir Will.:—Cecil, David.
Northay, Glouc., provost of, g. 119 (16).
Northbury, Chesh., g. 119 (1).
Northcorneley, g. 119 (42).
Northcray, Kent. *See* Cray, North.
Northe. *See* North.

Northern Circuit, g. 838 (16).
Northfield, 672.
Northpetherton. *See* Petherton, North.
Northtawton. *See* Tawton, North.
Northumberland, g. 119 (52), 766 (31), 909 (23), 1207 (22), 1499 (11).
....., sheriff of, 845, g. 364 (32), 1598 (10).
Northumberland, Henry Percy, 17th earl of, (ob. 1527,) 395.
Northumberland, Henry Percy, 18th earl of, warden of the East and Middle Marches, sheriff of Northumberland for life (1532), 106, 204, 287, 314, 371, 394–5, 435, 443, 536, 595, 609, 686, 727, 763, 845, 854, 962, 1008, 1033, 1075, 1169, 1184, 1224, 1226, 1246 1285 vi., 1286–7, 1367 (2), 1433, 1460, 1486, 1558–9, 1574, 1630, 1635, 1638, 1655, 1673, 1677, 1694 ii. (Cumb., York, *see Errata,* Northb., Suss., Westmd.), 1711, 1715 (2):—App. 34.
pp. 312, 316, 320–1, 748.
g. 119 (53), 166(17), 220 (1), 766 (38), 838 (30), 909 (23), 978 (14), 1065 (20).
....., ..., letters from, 371, 435, 443, 609, 1033, 1246, 1286–7, 1460, 1559, 1635.
....., ..., letter to, 727.
....., ..., his attorney, 371.
....., ..., his debts to the King, 394.
....., ..., his servants, pp. 307, 748, 753
....., ..., his wife Mary, g. 220 (1).
Nortoft, Northt., g. 119 (18).
Norton, Essex, 165, 725, g. 766 (2).
Norton, vicar of, 165.
Norton woods, keeper of, p. 756.
Norton, Northt., g. 1370 (23).
....., ch. or rectory of, g. 1370 (23).
Norton, Staff., g. 318 (38).
Norton, Cold, Oxf., g. 1370 (23).
Norton, ——, 963.
....., Ant., son of Ric., g. 909 (5).
....., Hugh, 1537, 1571.
....., John, 725, 822, 1555, 1694 ii. (York W. and N., Northb.):—g. 119 (53), 909 (23), 1139 (5), 1499 (24), 1598 (10).
....., ..., his hand, 1555.
....., Sir John, deceased, 812.
....., Sir John, 1694 ii. (K.):—g. 119 (13, 31).
....., Ric., g. 909 (5).
....., Rob., 409.
....., Roger, B. A., g. 909 (22).
....., Sampson, 1374 (2), 1708.
Norvolle, Will., g. 80 (20).
Norway, 609.
Norwich, 86, 522 :—g. 119 (46), 318 (4), 1207 (45).
....., letters dated at, 514, 641, 1641.
Norwich, places in or near :—
Bishopsgate, 372 (3).
Guildhall, 372 (1).
Holy Trinity, priory of, 165.
Holy Trinity, the prior of, 1351. *See* Catton, Rob.
Lollards Pit, without Bishopsgate, 372 (3).
The prison, 522.
St. Giles Hospital, the master of, 1351.
Norwich, mayor of. *See* Rede, Edw.
....., sheriff of, g. 364 (32).
....., town council of, 560.
....., ..., clerk of, 560.
Norwich, Ric. Nixe, bp. of, 83, 165, 297, 769, 1263, 1466, 1694 ii. (Norf., Suff.), 1715 (1) :—g. 119 (2), 166 (12).
....., ..., letter from, 297.
....., ..., his commissary or chancellor, 1309, 1550.
Norwich, Sir Rob., chief justice of the Common Pleas, 554, 673, 1251, 1269, 1336, 1351, 1419, 1694 i. ii. (Beds, Bucks, Camb., Essex, Hunt., Norf., Suff.):—pp. 316, 318.
g. 119 (2, 10), 166 (12), 627 (23) (*see* "Errata"), 838 (1, 6, 9, 13, 20, 22), 909 (9), 1207 (45) (*see* "Errata"), 1370 (23), 1598 (2, 29).
....., ..., letters from, 1251, 1336, 1419.
....., ..., his wife, 1342.
Nostal, W. Yorksh., 725.
Nostal, St. Oswald of, prior of, 725.
Notgrove ch., Worc. dioc., g. 559 (13).
Notley, Black, Essex, g. 318 (12).
Notley, White, Essex, g. 318 (12).
Notte, John, groom of the cross-bows, p. 762.
Nottingham, g. 909 (12).
..... castle, g. 766 (36).
....., fraternity of Carmelites in, g. 1065 (31).
....., parks of, 726:—g. 119 (65).
Nottingham pursuivants, g. 1499 (4, 5).
Nottingham, Thos., g. 80 (18).
Nottinghamshire, g. 119 (35), 166 (9), 220 a (9), 1499 (11).
Nottinghamshire and Derbyshire, sheriffs of, g. 364 (32), 1598 (10).
Notton Moor, York, g. 278 (2).
Nova Aquila, Wm. count of. *See* Aquila, Nova.
Nova Grangia, S. Wales, g. 1499 (23).
Novato, Jerome, Milanese advocate, 1099.
Novo Mercato, Bernard de, g. 318 (20).
Nowell, ——, King's minstrel, p. 752.
Nowers, Edm., g. 119 (54), 278 (22).
Noxton, Wm., prior of Southwick, letter from, 1652.
Nuncio in England. *See* **Burgo, Ant. baron de.**
Nuncio in France. *See under* France.

Nuremberg, 869, 1188, 1414, 1564:—App. 7:—p. 319.
....., diet at, 1131.
Nuremberg, bp. of, 869.
Nurnburg. *See* Nuremberg.
Nynecellers. *See* Neen-Sollors.
Nysell, Kent, 1351.
Nyssa, 1223.
Nyssé, M. de, 735.

O.

Oake (Oke), Somers., 1795.
Oakley, Bucks, 47 (6), 1423:—g. 1370 (23).
Obedience of a Christian Man, the, App. 18.
Observant Friars, in England, 715, 1346.
....., commissary of. *See* Haye, Jehan de la.
....., provincial of. *See* Peto.
....., vicar-general of, 1259.
....., in France, commissary of, letter to, 1676.
Observant Friars, in Ireland, g. 166 (34).
Obyrn, Edmund, 1061.
Ocaña, letter dated, 42, 362 (2).
Occam (Okham), Will., dialogues of, 65.
Ockham (Okeham), Surr., 858.
O'Conour, ——, 688 ii.
O'Cragan, Riskard, 230.
Odell, ——, King's messenger, p. 318.
Odingley, Worc., g. 80 (26).
Odingselzs, Edmond, 334.
O'Donel, Odo, 230, 595.
....., ..., his submission, 230.
Odyam, the keeper of, p. 775.
Œcolampadius, death of, 739.
Œnipontem. *See* Innsbruck.
Offington, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Offley, Staff., 858.
O'Fraghill, Connatius, abbot of Derry, 230.
Ogeborn, Thos., g. 559 (18).
Ogglesthorpe, Edw., g. 1499 (32).
Oglander, Geo., g. 506 (26).
Ogle, Rob., lord Ogle and Bottal, 727:—g. 119 (53), 766 (31), 1207 (22).
....., ..., ..., letter from, 727.
Ogle, ——, parson, 1435.
....., Cuthbert, g. 909 (4), 1207 (19).
....., Ric., 1694 ii. (Linc. K.):—g. 119 (69).
....., Ric., jun., g. 278 (17).
..... (Ogull), Thos., of the Stable, pp. 305, 747, 749.
....., Sir Wm., 1694 ii. (Northb.):—g. 909 (23).
O'Karroll, Fergenanym, son-in-law of Kildare, 1675.
Oke. *See* Oake.
Okeley. *See* Oakley.
Okeys, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Okham. *See* Occam.
Oking, p. 750.
Oking, repairs at, p. 311.
Oking park, keeper of, 760.
Okley. *See* Oakley.
Oldcastle, John, *the book of*, or of Thorpe, App. 18.
Olderkirk, in the marches of Calais, 1528, 1530, 1540.
Olderkirk, rector of. *See* Bunolt, John.
Oldgrave, Hugh, 398.
Old Sarum. *See* Sarum, Old.
Olivan, Miguel Perez de, 1201.
[O]liver (?), ——, mercer, 808.
Oliver, ——, a keeper of Waltham Forest, p. 756.
....., Adam, 774, 924.
....., ..., his brother, chaplain to the dean of York, 924.
....., Agnes, g. 80 (4).
....., Hugh, prior of Huntingdon, 1356.
....., John, LL.D., King's chaplain, master in Chancery, 306 (2, 5), 424, 823, 983, 1245, 1722:—App. 29.
....., Wm., 1492 ii.
Olsland, 726.
Olton, g. 627 (6).
Omell Faytt Isya, *alias* Mary Coke, 1649.
Omonderley, Will., g. 506 (22).
Omore, 398–9.
O'Neale, ——, 688 ii.
Ongar, High (High Hunger), ch., &c. of, London dioc., g. 1207 (8).
Onley, John, letter from, 1455.
Orange, René of Nassau, Prince of, (1530 to 1544), 474, 574.
Orayle (O'Reilly), ——, 1061.
Orchard, Will., g. 1499 (19).
Orcheston, Wilts, g. 278 (28, 33). *See* Orston George.
Ore, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Orelles, my lady, 19.
Orenge, John, 1694 ii. (Dors.)
Orfford, Wm., 653.
Orford, Suff., g. 1207 (37).
Orgar, John, 952.
Orleans, 363, 1776 (p. 731).
....., letter dated, 306 i.
Orleans, duke of. *See* **Henry.**
Orleans, university of, 342:—App. 15.
....., ..., its decision on the King's marriage, 3, 76, 265 (12), 327, 454, 467.
....., ..., ..., that the King cannot be compelled to appear at Rome, 306, 340.
Ormond, earl of. *See* Boleyn, Sir Thos.
....., Thos. Butler, earl of, (1478–1515,) 688.
....., Piers Butler, earl of, (1515–). *See* Ossory, Piers, earl of.
Orsini, the Italian family, 1128.

Orsino, Camillo, 1013, 1046, 1058, 1077, 1109, 1131.
....., Hieronymo (Jerome), 1315, 1404, 1489.
....., Napoleon, abbot of Farfa, 1315, 1404, 1489.
....., Valerio, 1128.
Orston George, Wilts, 1361.
Ortiz, Dr., Imperial agent, 42, 57, 67, 82, 91, 102, 109, 144, 188, 207, 239, 252, 255, 284, 288, 307, 309, 342, 361, 378, 421, 473, 489, 492, 517–8, 545, 553, 575, 594, 615, 738, 745, 747–8, 761, 801, 809, 846, 866, 868, 933, 938, 942, 949, 975, 1002, 1014, 1070, 1072, 1097–8, 1104, 1109, 1151, 1159, 1200, 1242–3, 1265, 1278–9, 1282, 1291, 1322, 1324–5, 1364, 1439–40, 1532, 1567, 1642.
....., letters from, 67, 91, 144, 207, 239, 252, 255, 284, 288, 309, 342, 378, 473, 489, 492, 517–8, 545, 553, 575, 594, 615, 745, 748, 809, 846, 866, 868, 932, 975, 1002, 1014, 1070, 1097–8, 1104, 1151, 1159, 1200, 1242–3, 1265, 1278–9, 1282, 1322, 1324–5, 1364, 1439–40, 1532, 1567, 1642.
....., letters to, 109, 761, 938, 942, 1072.
Ortiz, Fray Francisco, brother of Dr. O., 188, 1097.
Orton (Horton), Westmor., letter dated at, 951.
Orvieto, 102 i. ii.
Orwell, John, his ship, 1047.
Osbaldeston, John, 1694 ii. (Oxf.):—g. 119 (54), 278 (22).
Osbaston, John, 1207 (29).
Osborne, James, sen., g. 80 (3).
....., John, g. 80 (3).
....., Ric., g. 80 (3).
....., Thos., p. 754.
....., Thos., s. and h. of Thos., g. 119 (18).
....., Walter, g. 166 (4), 318 (26).
....., Will., g. 838 (22).
Osburne, Walter. *See* Osborne.
Oserra. *See* Auxerre.
Osma, cardinal of. *See* **Loaysa, Garcia de.**
Osney, 1561.
Osney, John abbot of, 1285 vi., 1561.
Ossory, Piers Butler, earl of, 688, 997–8, 1061, 1675:—g. 1207 (15).
....., ..., letters from, 688, 997.
Osteteris (Hosteter), Joachim de, 1774.
Oston manor, 1415.
Oswall Ford, on the Borders, 1559.
Oteford, Will., g. 364 (16).
Oteley, Thos., g. 1598 (10).
Otener, Guilliam, the jeweller, p. 755.
Oteryngde, 312.
Oteringhith, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Otford, letter dated at, 1556.
Otney, Guilliam, p. 756.
Otterburn, Adam, 209, 609.
Ouckthorpe, York, g. 766 (35).
Oudenarde (Aldenard), Flanders, 1091.
....., letter dated at, 1003.
Oughtrede. *See* Ughtred.
Oulton, g. 119 (2).
Outhrede. *See* Ughtred.
Outlawries, Act touching, 720 (28).
Ouze, the river, g. 278 (17).
Overton, Guthlac, g. 1207 (28).
Overwinchindon, Bucks, 47 (6):—g. 1370 (8, 23).
Oviedo, ——, cross-bow maker, 362 (3).
Ovington, Giles, g. 166 (38).
Owen, Dr. ——, 922, 1272.
Owen, David ap, g. 766 (14).
....., Sir David, g. 166 (17), 766 (38).
....., Sir Hen., 1694 ii. (Sussex):—g. 766 (38).
....., James ap, g. 318 (38).
....., John, gunfounder, 664:—p. 308.
....., John ap, 657.
....., Robert, 664:—p. 308.
....., ..., his brother. *See* Owen, John.
....., Thos. ap, p. 303.
....., Will. ap, 825, 1285 ix.
Owlesthorpe. *See* Ullesthorpe.
Owtenowton, York, g. 506 (15).
Owtewell, g. 278 (17).
Owtrede. *See* Ughtred.
Oxenbrige, Will., 1323 ii.:—g. 364 (37), 1499 (25).
Oxenbrigge, Sir Edw., g. 166 (17).
Oxford, 17, 597, 623, 633, 639, 922, 1140, 1263, 1272, 1330–2, 1679 (4), 1680:—g. 1370 (23):—pp. 316, 753.
....., letters dated, 185, 263, 757, 876, 922, 1034, 1132, 1166, 1272, 1320, 1331–2, 1338, 1343, 1572, 1575, 1603, 1632, 1647.
....., town of, letter from, 1330.
....., the mayor of. *See* Freyurs, Wm.
....., two scholars of, p. 756.
....., Austin Friars at, prior of, Dr. [William] Wedurall, (18).
....., Barnard College, 978 (6).
....., Bocardo gaol, 1140.
....., Grey Friars at, warden of, 6 (18).
....., Carfax, 1272.
....., Castle Bridge, 1272.
....., St. Aldates ch., g. 1370 (23).
....., St. Clements ch., g. 1370 (23).
....., St. Frideswide's monastery, 47 (3), 173, 272, 335, 872:—g. 318 (40), 838 (8), 1207 (38), 1370 (23).
....., ..., John (Burton) prior of, g. 1370 (8).
....., St. Giles parish, g. 1370 (23).
....., St. Michael's ch., g. 1370 (23).
....., St. Peter le Bailey's ch, g. 838 (8). 1370 (23).
....., South gate of, g. 1370 (23).

Oxford, university of, 6 (18), 1256, 1273, 1330–2.
....., ..., letter from, 1343.
....., ..., letter to, 1273.
....., ..., chancellor of. *See* Canterbury, Wm. Warham, archbp. of.
....., ..., commissary of. *See* Cotysford, J.
....., ..., list of learned divines of, 6 (18).
....., ..., students of, 278 (21 iv.)
....., All Souls College, 1248.
....., ..., letter to, 1248 (2).
....., Canterbury College, warden of, letter from, 757.
....., Cardinal's or St. Frideswide's (afterwards King Henry VIII.'s) College, 6 (18), 47 (1, 3, 5), 173, 185, 196, 228, 310, 334, 341, 403, 577, 605, 701, 872, 904, 1034, 1179–81, 1185, 1285 vi. ix., 1350, 1359, 1423, 1647, 1789 :—p. 322 :—g. 80 (5), 119 (15), 220 (10), 627 (22, 28), 766 (2), 1207 (38), 1370 (23).
....., ..., children of, p. 759.
....., ..., dean of. *See* Higdon, John.
....., ..., sub-dean of. *See* Cannar, Th.
....., ..., ..., letters from, 185, 1647.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 1181.
....., Corpus Christi College, 1632.
....., Lincoln College, 17.
....., Magdalene College, 228, 1632.
....., ..., president of. *See* Knollys, Dr. T.
....., New College, 630 n, 1166, 1632.
....., ..., warden of. *See* London, Dr.
....., ..., sub-warden, 630.
....., St. Mary's College of Winchester,—
....., ..., warden and scholars of, g. 278 (6).
....., Queen's College,—
....., ..., provost of. *See* Pantre, John à.
....., University College,—
....., ..., master of. *See* Hutchinson, Dr. L.

Oxford, Anne countess of, 720 (13).

Oxford, Eliz. countess dowager of, 679, 720 (13).

....., ..., servant of, pp. 752, 761.

Oxford, John de Vere, earl of, High Chamberlain, 148, 479, 679, 686, 720 (12), 727, 728, 759, 962, 1292, 1474, 1694 ii. (Essex, Suff.), 1705, 1721 : — App. 33 : —g. 119 (2), 838 (13), 1139 (26), 1207 (39), 1370 (2), 1598 (21).
....., ..., his chaplain. *See* Holland, John.
....., ..., his daughter Frances, married to Hen. earl of Surrey, 941.
....., ..., his servants, p. 307.
....., ..., his sig., 759.

Oxfordshire, 173 :—g. 119 (54), 278 (22), 1065 (6).
Oxfordshire, sheriff of. *See* Denton, Thos.
..... and Berkshire, sheriffs of, g. 364 (32), 1370 (23), 1598 (10).
Oxhill, Warw., 631 ii.
Oxhill, vicar of. *See* Burley, Thos.
Oxonbridge. *See* Oxenbrige.
Oye, Calais, 397 :—g. 766 (22).
Oye, rector of. *See* Vaughan, Dr.
Oyesterlowe, S. Wales, g. 1370 (3).

P.

Pace, Ric., dean of St. Paul's and of Salisbury, 1787 :—g. 364 (2).
Pachett. *See* Paget.
Packington, John, 672 ii.
....., Rob., 672 ii.
Padbury, Bucks, 403 :—g. 627 (22).
Padstow, 213.
Padua, 39, 338, 382, 586, 731, 1479.
....., letters dated at, 267, 281, 1210, 1452–3.
Padua, St. Joan de Verdara, letters dated, 268–9.
Padua, university of, 115, 781–2, 836 n.
....., ..., its decision on the King's marriage, 2, 3, 67, 342.
....., ..., professors of, 770, 932.
Page, Edw., 1492 ii.
....., John, 1580–1.
....., Sir Ric., of the Privy Chamber, 47 (5), 686, 927 (2), 1275, 1295, 1473, 1631, 1694 ii. (Surr.), 1751.
....., ..., letters from, 1275, 1751.
....., Ric., p. 305.
....., Sir Roger, vicar of Kirk Holland, 628.
Paget (Pachett), Wm., (afterwards Sir William, and Secretary of State), 363, 427, 548, 791, 807, 1290, 1292, 1531 :—App. 37 :—g, 559 (9).
....., ..., letter from, App. 37.
Pakington, John, justice of N. Wales, 657, 682, 1285 vi. (?), 1527, 1694 ii. (Gl., Worc.)
....., John, 1694 ii. (M.) :—g. 119 (70), 166 (8, 46), 838 (12).
Palacios, Dr., assessor, Saragossa, 362 (2).
Palaçuelos de la Sierra, near Burgos, 362 (6).
Palatine of the Rhine, Frederic count, 1027, 1381, 1412, 1449.
....., ..., letter to, 1381.
Palatine, Lewis V. (the Pacific), count, Elector, 910, 1027, 1131.
Palermo, John Carondelet, archbp. of, 459, 474.
Palgrave, ——, 1454, 1464.
Palma, Gutierre de, 252.

Palmer, Palmar:—
....., Mr. ——, 663, 1711.
....., Hen., g. 119 (33).
....., John, 218, 1492 ii., 1694 ii. (M.), 1694 ii. (Suss.), 1726 :—g. 166 (8, 17), 766 (38), 1598 (10)
....., Ric., g. 119 (12), 1693 (1.)
....., Robt., 1715 (1):—g. 364 (23).
....., Simon, g. 1499 (25).
....., Thos., 1355:—pp. 305, 308:—g. 457 (8), 1370 (18).
....., Sir Thos., 686:—pp. 310, 748–9, 760–1.
....., Sir Thos., captain of Newnham bridge, Calais, 1502.
Palmes, Dr. ——, 66.
....., Brian, g. 119 (23).
....., Francis (son of Brian), g. 119 (23).
....., George, 572, 1688.
....., ..., letter from, 572.
Palmier, cardinal, 736 ii.
Palsgrave, John, prebendary of St. Paul's, 1285 v., 1478.
....., ..., ..., letter from, 1478.
Palshide, Ric., 35, 1694 ii. (Hants):—p. 320 :—g. 166 (15).
Palude, Peter de, treatise of, 39.
Pamington, Glouc., bailiff of, g. 119 (16).
Pander, Davy, 443.
Panington, Suff., 175:—g. 1370 (4).
Pannemersshe, Sussex, g. 80 (5).
Pannier, Ric., 823.
Pannonia. *See* Hungary.
Pantre, [John à,] provost of Queen's Coll., Oxford, 6 (18).
Panttre, Ric., 1677.
Panyngton. *See* Panington.
Papplewick, Notts, 726.
Par. *See* Parr.
Pargettoure, Sir Thos., mayor of London, g. 364 (15).
Paris, 705, 882, 1109, 1523, 1579, 1609, 1776 (p. 731):—App. 27 :—p. 304.
....., letters dated at, 56, 133, 151, 155, 202, 212, 265 (16, 17), 368, 1471, 1609, 1616, 1627 :—App. 27.
....., merchant of, g. 364 (36).
....., places in or near, &c. :—
Bois de Vincennes (Bew de Vincent), 202.
Grey Friars, 458.
the Jacobins or Dominicans,—
....., prior of. *See* Combout, Tacius de.
....., library of, 39.
parliament of, opinion of lawyers in, 306 (3), 326, 454, 467.
....., president of. *See* Lizet, Pierre.
Pierre de Marbre (Pear de Maber), 668.
St. Denis, 502.
Paris—*cont.*
university of, 8, 133, 203, 251, 308, 432 :—App. 15.
....., its decision on the King's marriage, 2, 3, 76, 265 (12), 327.
....., doctors of, who gave their opinions, 6 (1), 265 (22).
....., faculty of law, 424.
....., faculty of theology, 342, 454, 467, 472, 762.
provost of, 1485. *See* Barre, —— de la.
Paris, Francis Poncher, bishop of, 384, 566, 958.
Paris, John, 356, 1663.
....., Philip, 452, 1694 ii. (Camb.):—g. 1499 (23).
....., Thos., 1663.
....., Wm., letter from, 1752.
Parish Stamble, 1559.
Parisio, Dr. Peter Paul, of Bologna, 267–8, 586, 692, 731, 748, 784.
....., ..., letter from, 267.
Park, Mr. ——, 663.
Parke, 1361.
Parker, ——, 276, 655.
....., Sir ——, 387.
....., Anthony, 952.
....., Henry. *See* Morley, Lord.
....., Henry, pp. 323–5:—g. 318 (12).
....., Sir Henry, 606.
....., Sir James, App. 38.
....., John, 394, 686, 952, 1285 ix., 1323 ii. 1694 ii. (Suss.)
pp. 303, 309, 748, 760–1.
g. 166 (17), 559 (28), 766 (38).
....., Margery, pp. 305, 309.
....., Ric., cook, 1285 i. vii.
....., Simon, g. 166 (25).
....., Susan, 686.
Parker's manor, Herts, g. 559 (28).
Parlam park, the keeper of, p. 751.
Parliament, 40, 45, 48, 70, 105, 108, 112, 114, 120, 124, 148, 150, 171, 176, 178, 252, 340, 361, 394, 432, 472, 488, 515, 564, 578, 612, 614, 621, 625, 644, 699, 708–10, 720–2, 734, 737, 741, 762, 773, 775, 805, 807, 831–2, 850, 854, 868, 870, 879, 886, 918, 971, 982, 989, 1016–7, 1025, 1059, 1069, 1187, 1202, 1291, 1354, 1430, 1453, 1476, 1514–15, 1518, 1531, 1633, 1669, 1678.
g. 119 (5), 559 (5).
..... book, 1548.
....., commission to prorogue, 1515.
Parliament Chamber, Chris. Rochester, gentleman usher of, 470.
Parliament, clerks of, g. 119 (38). *See also* Tuke, Sir Brian:—North, Edw.
Parliament of Ireland. *See* **Ireland.**
Parma, 375.
Parmensis, Friar Paul. *See* Paul, Friar.
Parot, John (son of Thos.), g. 1207 (40).

Parot, Thos., g. 1207 (40).
Parpoynte, Hen., g. 506 (26). *See* Pierpoint.
Parr or Parre, Sir Wm., 950–1, 1051, 1518, 1694 ii. (Cumb., Northt., Westmd.):—g. 166 (11, 16), 278 (17), 838 (14), 1598 (10).
....., ..., letter from, 950.
....., ..., his lady, 1711.
....., ..., ..., servants of, pp. 307, 749.
....., Wm., jun., 951, 981.
Parre, Will., g. 318 (33).
Parret, Robt., letter from, 228.
Parrys. *See* Paris.
Parson, Giles, 1492 ii.
Parsons, ——, the hen taker, p. 762.
Parriche, Thos., g. 119 (56).
Partridge (Partige), Agnes, pp. 305, 309.
Partrige, Rob., 1492.
Parvethe (Perverthe), Caermn., 724 (4).
Paryche, John, 644.
Pasquillus and Marforius, statues at Rome, 1658.
Passano, John Joachim de. *See* **Vaux, John Joachim sieur de.**
Passau, 1290, 1449.
Paston, Sir Will., 1694 ii. (Norf.):—g. 166 (12).
Patallier, Palomides, g. 766 (7).
Patche, the King's fool, pp. 748, 750, 752.
Pate, John, 1323 ii.:—pp. 317, 750:—g. 220 (18), 766 (33), 838 (30).
Paten, ——, 1152.
Patmer, Thos., 982.
Patrick, Sir, 387.
Patrike, Ric., 1374 (2).
Patrington, in Beverley, 822.
Pattingham, Staff., g. 909 (1).
Patynson, Sir John, 266.
Paul, Friar, of Parma, general of the Minorites, letters from, 715, 1471.
Paul (Palle, &c.), Nich., 408.
....., ..., Eliz., widow of, 408.
Paule, Will., g. 166 (38).
Paulet, Poulet, &c.:—
Paulet, Sir Wm., master of the Wards, surveyor general, controller of the Household (1532), 35, 285, 321, 371, 554, 939, 1060, 1069, 1138, 1193, 1199, 1298, 1351, 1360, 1537, 1549, 1571, 1580–1, 1600, 1606–7, 1611, 1615, 1694 ii. (Hants, Som., Wilts), 1705, 1721, 1753–4, 1772, 1778, 1799.
pp. 305–6.
g. 80 (11, 28, 36), 119 (26), 166 (15, 45), 318 (1), 627 (18, 23), 838 (18), 1370 (2, 19, 23).
....., ..., letters from, 1753–4, 1772.
....., ..., letters to, 321, 1193, 1549, 1721.
....., ..., signature of, 1799.
....., ..., his book, 1778.
....., ..., keeper of his park, p. 755.
Paulet, Sir Amias, g. 1207 (39).
Paulet, Geo., g. 1598 (10).
Paulet, Hugh, 1694 ii. (Som.)
..... (Pawlett), John, g. 318 (1).
Paulus, D., auditor of the Rota. *See* Capasuchi, Paul de.
Pavia, 115, 125.
Pavier, Will., g. 278 (16).
Paw, John, miner, p. 318.
Pawlett. *See* Paulet.
Pawne, Francis, g. 119 (30).
....., Will., g. 1065 (17).
Paymontis. *See* Peymontes.
Payn, Hen., g. 364 (6).
....., Thos., g. 364 (6).
Payne, John, 1492.
Paynter, Edm., 1755.
....., Edw., 1203.
Paynton, Rob., g. 909 (10).
Payton, Sir Rob., 1694 ii. (Camb.)
Peace, commission to treat for universal, 1482.
Peak, Derby, 1349.
Peche, John, jun., g. 80 (3).
Peck, John, g. 766 (35).
Peckham. *See* Pekham.
Peden, Allan, 1050.
Pedington, Bucks, 1351.
Pedyngton, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Pee, John de la, falconer, p. 308.
Peebles, 1101.
Peek, Sir Thos., 165.
Peele, Roger. *See* Furness, abbot of.
Peerson, Chr., g. 364 (11).
....., John, g. 364 (11).
....., Thos., g. 364 (11).
....., Will., g. 364 (11).
Peirre, Chr. de, of Nawar, 1715 (1).
Pekering, John, 665.
Pekham Lane, p. 756.
Pekham, Edm., cofferer of the Household, 1694 ii. (Bucks):—pp. 303–4, 307–8, 310–11, 313–15, 317, 320, 325:—g. 80 (1), 838 (9).
Pekham, Jas., 1694 ii. (K.):—g. 119 (13), 278 (16, 31).
....., Nic., g. 80 (24).
....., Reginald, g. 80 (24), 909 (36).
....., Thos., g. 80 (24).
....., ..., his late wife (Dorothy), g. 80 (24).
Pekman, Hen., g. 119 (43).
Pekoke, Gabriel, warden of the Observants, Canterbury, 1312 ii., 1371.
Pelham, Sir Wm., 1694 ii. (Suss.):—g. 166 (17), 766 (38).
Pelles, Thos., 394:—g. 559 (22, 36).
Pellis, Mr., 297.
Pellis, Dr., 522, 560, 569.
Pelse, Thos., g. 559 (22).

Pemberton, ——, commander of the Order of St. John, 1349.
....., Thos., 1789.
Pembroke, 683.
Pembroke, lordship of, 452.
....., chancery of, 683, 724 (9) :—g. 1499 (23).
....., chancellor of, g. 1499 (23).
....., earldom of, g. 1499 (23).
Pembroke, marchioness of. *See* **Boleyne, Anne.**
Pembrokeshire, S. Wales, Crown lands in, g. 1370 (3).
Pen, ——, 1347.
....., John, 47 (5), 330 ii., 1285 ix.:—g. 318 (30), 457 (1), 627 (24).
....., ..., letter to, 330 ii.
Penbyere, Wales, 724 (3).
Pencarreg, S. Wales, g. 1499 (23).
Pencriche, Dan Hamlet, 937.
Pendryth, Matthew, g. 119 (39).
Pene. *See* Penne.
Pengedon, Suss., 395.
Pengelly, 1361.
Penhale, 1361.
Penicon (Penizon?), ——, 361.
Penizon, Penyson, or Pennyson, Wm., 686, 1102:—pp. 305, 323.
....., ..., letter from, 1102.
Penkelly, S. Wales, 659 (2):—g. 1270 (6).
Penkern, Wales, g. 364 (25).
Penkethman, Ric., 316.
Pennand, John, LL.D., 1264.
Penne, Mrs. ——, 276.
..... (Pene), Ant. (mistake for Barth.), p. 754.
....., Bartholomew, painter of Florence, pp. 319, 321, 756.
....., John, barber, pp. 305, 307.
Pennealt, S. Wales, g. 1499 (23).
Pennergoly, S. Wales, g. 1499 (23).
Pennyngtone, Sir Will. *See* Penyngton.
Penreth, Father ——, 1312.
Penrith, Cumb., g. 364 (11), 1207 (46).
Penrose, Ric., 1694 ii. (Cornw.):—g. 766 (10), 979 (1), 1598 (10).
Penrosemede, g. 1499 (23).
Penryn, N. Wales, g. 1598 (14).
....., S. Wales, g. 1370 (3), 1499 (23).
Penshurst, Kent, 1592.
Pensions from France, 222.
Pentney, the prior of, 83, 297, 1351.
Penwullys, N. Wales, g. 1598 (14).
Penyngton, g. 506 (7).
Penyngton ch., g. 506 (7).
Penyngton, Sir Will., g. 166 (12), 1139 (11).
Penyson, Will. *See* Penizon.
Pepelynge, rector of. *See* Leland, John.
Peper, Laurence, 665.
Pepingbery, Magna and Parva, Kent, 1351.
Perching, Suss., 395.
Percival, Fras., p. 320.
Percy, Henry. *See* Northumberland, 17th and 18th earls of.
Percy, Sir Ingram, 727, 1694 ii. (Northb.):—g. 119 (53), 220 (1), 909 (23), 1598 (10).
....., Joscelyn, 1327:—p. 303.
..... Edw., son of Joscelyn, 1327.
....., Sir Thos., 727, 1677, 1694 ii. (Northb.)
....., Thos., 1492 :—g. 119 (53), 909 (23).
....., Sir Wm., 774, 924, 1105, 1327.
....., ..., letters from, 774, 924, 1327.
Percywall, John, 1663.
Peres, Ant., 1492.
Pereson, Kath., 1492.
Peresy, Wm., 1576.
Perez, Diego, master of the ship *Santo Antonio*, 475.
Perient, John, jun., 1694 ii. (Herts):—g. 119 (11).
....., Thos., sen., 1694 ii. (Herts):—g. 119 (11), 1598 (10).
Perina, Peter, Hungarian nobleman, 1223.
Perkins, Thos., 84.
....., Wm., 952.
Perlaunt or Parlaunt, Bucks, g. 392 (4).
Pero, ——, King's minstrel, p. 752.
....., the boy, p. 760.
Perot, Katherine, g. 1499 (23).
....., Sir Owen, g. 1499 (23).
....., Simon, g. 1065 (9).
Perpoynt. *See* Pierpoint.
Perrenot, Nic. de. *See* **Granvelle.**
Perry, ——, 1272.
Perse, Thos., g. 978 (4).
Persey, Thos., 1555.
Pershore, Worc., 198.
....., the abbot of, 1679 (2).
Persia, shah or king of. *See* **Sophi.**
Persichellus, Antonius, opinion on the divorce, 197 iv.
Person, Nich., 1773.
Perugia, 586, 731, 1658.
....., chief reader of. *See* Herculanis, Vincent de.
Pery, Ric., pp. 304, 306, 316.
Peryent. *See* Perient.
Peryn, frere John, g. 1499 (12).
Pesemer, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Pesenhale, Suff., g. 1207 (37).
Petche, Sir John, 1711.
Peteley, Wm., 442.
Peter, Mr., 944, 1742.
Peter, a Lombard, 1303.
Peter, the scrivan, p. 748.
Peterborough, John abbot of, 686:—g. 278 (17).
Peterborough, a monk of, g. 278 (25).

Peterson, Bastian, 1492 ii.
....., Will., 1465, 1703 iii.:—g. 457 (7).
Petherton-North, park of, Somers., g. 220 (12).
Petir, Dr. *See* Ligham, Peter.
Petiver, Will., g. 318 (4).
Peto, Wm., provincial of the Observants, 941, 989, 1259, 1312 ii., 1358, 1525.
Petras, 1626.
Petty Calais, Pete Caleys, &c. *See under* Westminster.
Pettyfold, John, 952.
Petworth, Sussex, 336, 435, 1184.
....., letter dated at, 336.
Petworth, bailiff of. *See* Bowyer, John.
Petys, Molde, 142.
Petyte, ——, servant of Chr. Hales, 1398.
Petyte, John, baron of the Exchequer, g. 1499 (3).
Peulla, Fernando de la, 1077.
Pevensey, g. 766 (23).
Pexall or Pexsall, Anne (wife of Ralph), g. 318 (1).
....., Ralph, clerk of the Crown, 445, 1514, 1694 ii. (M. Surr.) g. 119 (52), 166 (8, 15), 318 (1), 506 (7) ("Bexall"), 1499 (8).
Pexhalle's House, p. 755.
Peycoke, ——, haberdasher, mayor of London, 1432.
Peyll, John, g. 364 (11).
Peymountes, Fras., courier, pp. 315, 321–2.
Peytoo, Father. *See* Peto, Wm.
Phelipps, Ralph, g. 166 (38).
Phenwolf. *See* Fenwolf.
Philip, king of Castile, father of Chas. V., 563 n, 564, 662, 1027, 1090.
Philip the Good, duke of Burgundy. *See* **Burgundy.**
Philip, son of the emperor Charles V. (afterwards Philip II. of Spain), 54.
Philip, ——, his boy, 749.
Philip, Francis, servant of the Queen, pp. 306, 308.
Philip, Wm. *See* Bardolf, lord.
....., Wm., a writer, pp. 308–9.
Philippyn, Luke, g. 766 (34).
Philips, Rowland, vicar of Croydon, 394, 589, 1185:—pp. 303 (?), 308, 317:—g. 559 (22, 34).
....., ..., letter to, 1185.
Philips, Phillips, &c.:—
....., John, g. 978 (7).
....., Ric., 1285 i. iv. v., 1557.
....., Thos., letter from, 991.
Philley, Wm., professor of Divinity, App. 29 iii.
Philow, Wm. *See* Filoll.
Philpott or Filpott, Sir Peter, 1694 ii. (Hants):—g. 166 (15), 506 (7).
Phylcoks, Hugh, 1492 ii.
Piacenza (Placentia), 375, 586, 738, 748, 1431.
Piacenza, St. Augustine's monastery at, 281.
Picardy, 1291, 1451, 1584.
....., the garrisons of, 1308.
....., people of, 1703 (1).
....., treasurer of war in. *See* Bensted, Sir Edw.
Pickering or Pykering:—
....., Anne, g. 1207 (4).
....., Sir Chr., g. 1207 (4).
....., Sir Will., p. 758.
Piedmont, a native of, g. 1370 (14).
Piere, G . . ., g. 1065 (23).
Pierpoint (Perpoynt), ——, 542.
....., John, g. 506 (24).
....., Thos., 507, 668–70. *See* Parpoynte.
....., ..., his petition, 668.
....., Sir Wm., 1694 ii. (Notts):—g. 119 (35), 166 (9).
Pigot. *See* Pygot.
Pikman, Will., p. 306.
Pilbarough, John, g. 838 (13).
Pilgrims-Hatch, Essex, p. 310.
Pilkington, Thos., letter from, 1083.
Pillesbury, 296.
Pinchebek, Sir John, 165.
....., dan Nic., 1576.
....., dan Rob. (*alias* Woode), 1576.
Pynchesters Ferme, Midd., g. 318 (1).
Pinelly, Chas., friar preacher, 265 (16, 17).
....., ..., letter to, 265 (17).
....., ..., his opinion on the King's marriage, 265 (16).
Pynchon, Will., 1692.
Pynnago, Sir Hen., pp. 303, 309.
Pynner, ——, 1312, p. 752.
Pinson, Ric., pp. 309, 311.
Pinto, Don Diego Roiz, 1344.
....., ..., his brothers, 1344.
Pio, Alberto. *See* Carpi, count of.
Pipe, Heref., g. 1065 (18).
Pipewell, Northt., monastery of, g. 838 (32).
Pipewell, Thos. abbot of, 81, 1285 vi.
Piracy, cases of, 379, 1696.
Pirates, commission touching, 35.
....., liberation of, 251.
....., pursuit of, 762.
Piro, the French cook. *See under* Henry VIII., his cook.
Pirry, Martin, g. 220 (25).
Pirton, Hector, p. 303.
....., Sir Will., 1636, 1694 ii. (Essex):—g. 278 (7), 318 (17), 838 (13), 1139 (19).
Pisa, 1431.
Pisa, cardinal of (or rather de Pisanis), 471.
Pisselew, Anne de, 151.
Pissho or Pisso, 915–6, 1015:—g. 1370 (3).
Pissho park, keeper of, p. 751.

Pitchcott (" Pachcote ") ch., Linc. dioc., g. 392 (6).
Pitovia, 1387.
Placentia. *See* Piacenza.
Planche, Peter de la, minstrel, p. 325.
Plankeney, Hen., alderman of Calais, 1374 (2), 1492 ii., 1510 ii.
Plantagenet, Margaret. *See* **Salisbury, countess of.**
Plasingdon, Wm., 952.
Plate, 1711.
Plate, inventory of, 1712.
Playdell, 405:—g. 627 (24).
Playsee (Pleshy), the college of, 1251.
Pleas, Act for avoiding foreign, 48.
Plesance, the King's manor of. *See* Greenwich, East.
Plofield. *See* Plowfield.
Plomer, ——, Queen's chaplain, 1711.
....., Jas., 1492 ii.
..... (plumber?), Wm., 631 ii.
Plomley, Alex., 1285.
Plommer, Ric., 1133.
Plompton park, in Englewood Forest, Cumb., g. 220 b (14), 1370 (2).
Plompton, Wm., 725.
Plowfield, John, pp. 305, 311.
Plowman, Dialogue between the Gentleman and the, App. 18.
Plumer, Alart. *See* Plymer.
Plumpstead, 1409, 1476.
Plumstead marsh, Act touching, 48.
Pluralities, case of, 1784.
Plymer (Plymmer, Plumer), Alart, jeweller of Paris, called Alard the jeweller, pp. 747, 753, 757, 761.
Plymley, Alex., 1710.
Plymouth, 1199, 1706 iv.
Plymtre, 1361.
Pod, Martin, g. 166 (38).
Poghley, 173.
Poghley, (Powghley, &c.), St. Margaret's priory, site, &c. of, 404:—g. 627 (23).
....., convent of, g. 627 (23).
....., prior of. *See* Devenyshe, John.
Poictiers, opinion of the King's marriage by the divines of, 265 (21).
Poinz. *See* Poynes and Poyngis.
Poisoning, Act touching, 48.
Poland, 911.
Poland, Sigismund, king of, 274, 791–2, 805, 816, 827, 1027, 1109, 1131.
Pole, Reginald, 301, 332, 737, 1453, 1479, 1605:—App. 10, 27:—g. 909 (21):—pp. 305, 315, 749.
....., ..., letter from, 1479.
....., ..., letters to, 382, 1605.
....., ..., his man Thomas, 1605.
....., (Pooll), Ric., p. 303.
Pole, Poole, Poole, Poll, &c.:—
....., Dr. ——, canon at Calwich, 332, 1326.
....., ——, dean, 1443.
....., David, g. 278 (25).
....., Sir Geoffrey, 1694 ii. (Hants, Suss.):—g. 166 (15, 17), 766 (38).
....., German, 1694 ii. (Derb.):—g. 627 (21), 766 (26, 39), 1598 (10).
....., Henry. *See* Montague, lord.
....., Henry, 1694 ii. (Wilts):—g. 166 (59), 766 (26), 838 (18).
....., John, 123, 1795:—p. 303.
....., Kath., daughter of Hen. lord Montagu, 320, 1108.
....., Leonard, 1694 ii. (Gl.):—g. 119 (70).
....., Sir Ric,, g. 506 (25).
....., Rob., g. 364 (16).
....., Walter, 1492 ii.
....., (Pooll,) Will., pp. 303, 307:—g. 364 (19), 1370 (10).
....., Sir Will., g. 838 (5).
Pole, Edmund de la, (beheaded 1513,) 563 n.
....., Wm. de la, 940.
Poley, Mrs. ——, 1550.
....., Edm., g. 766 (27).
....., Will., g. 364 (6).
Poleyn. *See* Pulleyn.
Polgrave. *See* Palgrave.
Poll, Polle. *See* Pole.
Pollard, Pollerd, &c.:—
....., ——, 1480.
....., Hugh, 1694 ii. (Dev.)
....., John, 1695.
....., Ric., 1480, 1694 ii. (Dev.):—g. 909 (7).
Polleyn. *See* Pulleyn.
Pollo (Powle), who keeps the Barbary horse, pp. 754, 756–7.
Polvertoft. *See* Pulvertoft.
Pomerania, Bogislas, duke of, 749.
Pomerey, Sir Edw., 1694 ii. (Dev.)
Pomeroy, Gilles de la. *See* Pommeraye, G. de la.
Pomey, Sampson, g. 220 (16).
Pomfret. *See* Pontefract.
Pommeraye, Giles de la, French ambassador, 150, 593, 614, 698, 707, 735, 737, 762, 767, 791, 807, 824, 850, 879–80, 883, 898, 941, 1013, 1046, 1109–10, 1117, 1131, 1197 (?), 1256 (?), 1292, 1316, 1377, 1429, 1531, 1579, 1657:—App. 22–3, 26.
....., ..., letters from, 150, 735, 883, 1110:—App. 22.
....., ..., letter to, App. 26.
Poncher, Francois de. *See* **Paris, bp. of.**
Poncherdene, Bawdwyne, 1492.
Pontefract, W. York, 981:—g. 980 (2).
Ponti[sbury], Ric., 1492 ii., 1510 ii.

Poole (Pole), Dorset, 1276.
....., letter dated at, 1048.
Poole (surname). *See* Pole.
Pooley (*qu.* Pole ?), Dr. ——, 1548.
Pooll. *See* Pole.
Pope, the, dispensing power of, 51, 171, 331.
....., supremacy of, 1273.
....., book "de Potestate Papæ," 1660.
Pope, Derick or Ric., g. 278 (3).
....., Hugh, g. 220 (16).
....., Ric. or Deric, g. 278 (3).
....., Thos., g. 1499 (8).
Popley, Will., letter from, 1623.
Populis, the palace of the counts of, at Rome, 1625.
Porchester, Hants, 1555.
Porchester castle, p. 316.
Porcorum Vallis. *See* Swynforth.
Porta Leonis, Pemb., 724 (8).
Portcullis, Portcoles. *See* Fayery, Robt.
Porte, Sir John, justice, 1617, 1694 i. ii. (Berks, Derb., Gl., Heref., Oxf., Sta., Shr., Worc.):—g. 119 (12, 54, 56, 70), 166 (46, 60), 278 (22), 627 (21), 766 (39), 838 (12, 35).
Porteman, Will., 1694 ii. (Som.):—g. 119 (26), 909 (7).
Porter, Ant., g. 506 (22).
....., Baldwin, 1694 ii. (Warw.):—g. 166 (25, 44), 278 (16), 838 (26).
....., Jas., 1492 ii.
....., John, 1374 (2), 1492, 1694 ii. (Som.):—g. 119 (26), 909 (7).
....., Thomas, clk., 165.
....., Will. (?), letter from, 14.
....., Wm., 952.
Porters, Essex, letters dated at, 1419.
Portinari, Giovanni, 183.
....., Guydo, 1715 (2).
Portlester, in Ireland, g. 278 (21 vi.)
Portsmouth, 14, 650, 1555 :—p. 759.
Portugal, 362 (6).
....., Imperial ambassador in, letter from, 1643.
Portugal, Lewis, infant of, letter to, 1344.
Portugal, infanta of. *See* Savoy, duchess of.
Portugal, king of. *See* **John.**
Portugal, opinion of scholars of, 954.
Posen, in Hungary, 1027.
Posenham, Sir Geo., g. 166 (15).
Posterne park, Kent, g. 506 (16).
Posyer, Hen., 1264.
Potecary, John, 1711.
Potter, Ambrose, letter from, 1249.
Potterbury. *See* Pottersbury.
Pottersbury park, pp. 306, 756, 759.
Poule, that keeps the Barra horse. *See* Pollo.
Poulet. *See* Paulet.
Pounde, Lod, 1492 ii.
Pounder, lady ——, p. 754.
....., Sir Wm., pp. 757, 760 :—g. 119 (36).
....., ..., his child, p. 758.
Pount, John, p. 754.
Pourtman. *See* Porteman.
Poussonio, 1404.
Powderham, letter dated at, 1001.
Powdeswell, g. 80 (32).
Powdyke in Marshland, 48, 53.
Powell, Dr., 6 (18).
....., Edw., 1755:—p. 312.
....., ..., letter from, 1755.
Powis, Edw. Grey, lord, 390, 686:—p. 307.
Powis, lady, 686.
....., ..., servants of, p. 307.
Powle, that keeps the Barbarisco horse. *See* Pollo.
Powles. *See* London, St. Paul's.
Powlett. *See* Paulet.
Powmfret, John, g. 627 (23).
Poynes, Sir Ant., 6 (9). *See also* Poyngis.
Poyngis (Poinz), Mr., 529.
....., Mr. Antony, 529.
Poynings, Sussex, 395.
Poynings, ——, 1025, 1037.
Poyntz ——, (called "young Poyntz,") 1715.
....., (Poynes), Sir Ant., 1694 ii. (Gl.), 1715:—g. 119 (61, 70), 166 (22), 1370 (24).
....., John, 1711.
....., Nic. (son of Sir Ant.), g. 166 (22).
....., Thos., g. 119 (61).
Practice of Prelates, the, by Tyndale, 201:—App. 18.
Prado, the licentiate, 57.
Præmunire, 105, 149, 171, 722 (3).
....., pardon of, 48.
Praet, Louis de Flandre, sieur de, chamberlain of Charles V., 118, 148, 151, 155, 187, 192, 195, 283, 474, 911, 1468 :—App. 6.
....., ..., letter from, 1468.
....., ..., letter to, App. 6.
Prævidellus, Jerome, of Bologna, 971–2.
Prat, Ant. du, chancellor of France, card. of Sens, and Papal legate, 76, 265 (12), 328, 363, 393, 697, 700, 711, 729, 773, 780–1, 783, 807, 815, 1485, 1523.
....., ..., letter from, 697.
....., ..., letters to, 729, 780, 815.
....., ..., servant of, p. 750.
Pray, or St. Mary de Pratis, priory of, Herts, 405:—g. 627 (24).
Pray, manor of, 853 :—g. 627 (24).
Pray, Eleanor Barnard, prioress of, 405:—g. 457 (1), 627 (24).
Precaciones, heretical book, App. 18.
Predyaux, [Mr.,] 213.
Prendewyke, 1559.
Preston, 1351.

Preston, Kent, g. 318 (36).
Preston Magna, Northt., ch. or rectory of, g. 1376 (23).
Preston Parva, Northt., ch. or rectory of, g. 1370 (23).
Preston Poynings, Suss., 395.
Preston, John, g. 166 (54).
Prestwich, Edm., 1374 (2), 1492.
Previdellus. *See* Prævidellus.
Prevorste, John, chaplain of the abbot of Chailly, 494 (2).
Price, Rob. a, 1694 ii. (Linc. H.)
....., Thos. ap, 1492 ii.
....., Will., g. 838 (24).
Primer, the, in English, heretical book, App. 18.
Primer seisin, Bill of, 394.
Prince, John, p. 303.
Princius, ——, chaplain of the abbot of Chailly, 494 (2).
Prior, Mrs. ——, 551.
....., ——, 1289.
....., Rob., 771.
Prison, Act concerning breaking of, by clerks convict, 720 (25).
Privy Chamber, gentlemen of the, 927.
Privy Seal, lord. *See* **Boleyn, Sir T.**
Proctor, John, 165.
Prouse, Bartholomew, g. 838 (13).
Provence, 751, 792, 958, 1241, 1253:—App. 31 (2).
Provisors, statute of, g. 1139 (10).
Provydell, Jerome. *See* Prævidellus.
Prowce, ——, 1593.
....., John, 1785.
Prowde, John, 1756 (2).
Prowse, Barth., 1694 ii. (Essex).
....., Patrick, 1663.
Prussia, 1027, p. 757.
Prussia, duke of. *See* **Brandenburg, Albert of.**
Pryesley, Peter, 1492.
....., Wm., 1492, 1510 ii. (?)
Pryke, Pers, 1492 ii.
Pryor, Rob., 166 (1).
Psalter, the, in English, App. 18.
Publow cum Pensford, 1361.
Pucci, Anthony, bishop of Pistoia, succeeded his uncle, Laurence Pucci, as cardinal St. Quatour. *See* St. Quatuor.
....., Laurence. *See* St. Quatuor, cardinal of.
Pucklingwood, 446.
Pudsey, Henry, 725.
Puebla, Dr. de, Spanish ambassador, temp. Hen. VII., 308, 362 (3).
....., Senor Ruis de, 362 (6).
Pucleshale, Kent, hospital of St. James, g. 559 (6).
Puleston, John, 724 (10).
Pulleyn, Polleyn, Pullen, &c.:—
....., John, 1212, 1694 ii. (Yorks. W. and N.).
....., Ralph, 690:—g. 119 (24), 166 (13, 14).
....., ..., letter from, 690.
Pullokyshill, Will., g. 838 (11).
Pulteney, Sir Thos., 1694 ii. (Leic.):—g. 166 (10).
Pulter, John, g. 220 a (5).
Pulvertoft, Rob., 1204, 1694 ii. (Linc. H.):—g. 119 (64), 278 (17), 838 (19).
....., ..., letter from, 1204.
Purdewe, Will., 1694 ii. (Herts):—g. 119 (11).
Purdy, Jocosa, g. 166 (57).
....., Will., sen., g. 166 (57).
Purfett, Sir John, 205.
Purfrey, Nich., 1285 v.:—p. 306.
Purgatory, Disputation of, by Frith, App. 18.
Puriton, Somers., g. 318 (38).
Purley, Essex, 1351.
Purs, John, g. 278 (16).
Purser, ——, 1176.
Pursere, John, 96.
Pury, Robt. *See* Wanstead, gardener of.
Putney, p. 755.
Puttenham, Sir Geo., 1694 ii. (Hants).
....., Rob, 1370 (19).
Puy, provost of. *See* Barde.
Pwllheli (Pullely), N. Wales, 123.
Pyamountes, Fras. *See* Peymountes, Fras.
Pyboure, Wales, 724 (8).
Pycher, Wm., 1492.
Pye, Edw., 1374 (2).
....., John, 1694 ii. (Wilts):—g. 318 (8), 838 (18).
Pyerson, ——, the pothecary, 1464.
Pygot, Ric., g. 1499 (15).
Pyke, John, jun., g. 80 (3).
Pykering. *See* Pickering.
Pylgryme, Paul, 1663.
Pyper, Wm., 837 ii.
Pyrnand, John. *See* Byrnand, John.
Pyro, John, 1139 (13).
Pyrton. *See* Pirton.
Pyssher, Francis, g. 1370 (14).
Pytham, Calais, rector of. *See* Halle, Nic.
Pyy, John, 1332.

Q.

Quanden, Simon, jeweller, p. 761.
Quarles, Geo., g. 838 (28).
....., Will., g. 559 (23).
Quarr, the abbot of, 650.
Quat, Salop, g. 220 (24).
Quenay, Vincent, clockmaker, p. 758.
Quenton, Northt., g. 220 a (4).
Queyntance, Thos., 1312 ii. (2).

Quignones, Francis. *See* Santa Cruz, cardinal.
Quintana, Pedro de, secretary, 362 (2).
Quynyonneth. *See* Gwynyonneth.
Qwarton. *See* Wharton.
Qwenant, Ric., 906.

R.

R. ap Robert, Edm. ap, 724 (11).
Radclif. *See* Ratcliffe.
Raddon, West, Devon, g. 318 (38).
Radnor, New, ch. of, Heref. dioc., g. 1207 (41).
Ragdale, Leic., 872.
Ragusa, 121, 1223.
Raince, Nicholas, the French king's agent at Rome, 94, 104, 167, 190, 227, 231, 270, 368, 694, 1125, 1186.
....., ..., letters from, 94, 104, 167, 190, 227, 231, 270.
Rainham, Essex, 360, 649:—g. 627 (18).
....., vicar of. *See* Laurence, Sir John.
..... (Reynham), rectory of, 1780.
Rakedale, Leic., 1351.
Ralegh, Ant., 1694 ii. (Northt.): — g. 166 (11).
Ramesbury, Wilts, g. 627 (23).
Ramsdon, Essex, letter dated at, 538.
Ramsey, Essex, 1360:—g. 627 (18).
Ramsey, Hunts, monastery of, g. 909 (30).
Ramsey, the abbot of, 686:—g. 364 (16).
....., ..., his servant, pp. 307, 753, 757.
....., John abbot of, g. 278 (17).
Ramsgate, Kent, g. 627 (1).
....., pirates at, g. 627 (1).
Ramson, Rowland, p. 303.
Ramysden, Suff., g. 220 (4).
Rand, Linc., g. 838 (22).
Rand, Nic., 1009.
Randall, ——, 579.
Randollynton, in Nichol forest, Cumb., g. 220 b (14).
Rangone, Guido, 1431.
Raphael, Mark, converted Jew, nephew of Francis George, 567:—g. 1065 (29).
Rastard, Allan, 952.
Ratcliffe, Radclyffe, Radclyf, &c. :—
....., Mr., 1711:—p. 760.
....., Master ——, scholar, p. 758.
....., Mrs. ——, widow, 1037.
....., Cuthbert, 314, 411, 434, 1694 ii. (Northbd.) :—g. 909 (23).
....., Edw. 411 ii.
....., Sir Edw., g. 119 (53).
....., John, 475, 1297.
....., Rob. *See* Sussex, earl of.
....., Roger, 686, 1694 ii. (Leic.):—g. 80 (6), 909 (30).
Rathmore, in Ireland, g. 278 (21 vi.)
Rathwer, Meath, App. 20.
Ratisbon or Regensburg, 773, 1055, 1125, 1186, 1223, 1258, 1315, 1450.
....., letters dated at, 869, 888, 890, 903, 911, 959, 1071–2, 1188, 1197, 1223, 1290.
....., diet at, 773, 1258.
Ratlyff, John, 1492.
Raunston. *See* Ravenston.
Raven, John, 1623, 1740–1.
Raveningham, 165.
Ravenna, Benedict de Accoltis, cardinal of, called the "Young Man," nephew of the cardinal of Ancona, 102, 125, 132, 157, 169, 170, 180, 200, 249, 467, 519, 592, 760, 777–8, 891, 1004, 1113, 1173–4, 1291, 1321, 1397, 1507, 1659, 1662.
....., ..., letters from, 132, 200, 249, 519, 592.
....., ..., letters to, 170, 760.
Ravenscroft, Geo., g. 909 (8).
Ravenston or Raunston, Bucks, monastery of, 47 (4), 84, 1051, 1351, 1359, 1792.
Ravox. *See* Rievaux.
Raw, Thos., 1492.
Rawlins, ——, 686.
....., Thos., 408.
Rawson, Dr., 686.
....., ..., servant of, p. 307.
....., Averay, 1715 (1).
....., John. *See* Kilmainham, prior of.
....., Ric., clk. in Chancery, 606.
Rayford, Humph. *See* Raynford, Humph.
Rayleigh (Rayley), Essex, p. 748: — g. 364 (28).
Rayleigh park, g. 364 (28).
Raymond, ——, 944.
Rayne, John, LL.D., g. 1499 (6).
Raynes, Will., a canon of St. Giles, Barnewell, g. 166 (27).
Raynezford, Humph. *See* Raynford.
Raynford (Rayford, Raynezford), Humph., pp. 307–8, 762.
Raynold. *See* Reynold.
Raynsford, ——, 1617.
....., Alice, 445.
....., John, a servant of, p. 318.
....., Will., steward of the Chamber, g. 220 (8).
Raynshawe, Ric., 853.
Raynton, Scotld., 1635.
Raynton, Thos., 1663.
Reading, Berks, 6 (18), 771 : —pp. 314, 759 : —g. 1370 (6, 13).
....., letters dated at, 771.
Reading, Hugh abbot of, 686, 1694 ii. (Berks).
....., ..., servants of, pp. 307, 751–2, 756, 759.
....., the prior of, 1467.
Reading, Mary, p. 309.

Receipts and payments, 1600.
Reche, 446.
Redbord, Ric., p. 323.
Redbourn, Herts, 405, 1351:—g. 627 (24).
Redcleff, John, 885.
Redde, John, 1285 ix.
Reddesham, Suff., g. 220 (3).
Rede, ——, and wife, 165.
....., ——, master of the King's hall, pp. 752, 754.
....., ——, baily of Greenwich, pp. 756, 760.
....., Edw., mayor of Norwich, 372, 522, 560, 569.
....., ..., sig. of, 569 ii.
....., Griffith, clerk of the Check, 1419, 1548:—g. 364 (19), 1370 (10).
....., John, 408.
..... (Reede), John, pp. 318, 320.
....., John, keeper of Beauley Great Garden, p. 762.
....., lady, 198.
....., Leonard, 914.
....., Ric., 1694 ii. (Linc. H.):—g. 278 (17).
....., Thos., g. 364 (11).
....., Wm., 914.
....., ..., his widow, niece of archbp. Warham, 914.
Redemayn, ——, 966.
Redenhall, parsonage, 165.
Redesdale. *See* Reedsdale.
Redewardemore, g. 1065 (9).
Reding, Mrs., servants of, p. 307.
....., Father Thos., 1708.
Redington, ——, 1188.
Redlynch, Somers., letters dated at, 710, 793, 830, 1304.
Redman, Wm., 951.
Redmayn, Ric., 1694 ii. (Westmd.):—g. 166 (16).
Redmayn. *See also* Redemayn.
Red Sea, the, 954.
Redworth, Sir Ralph, g. 766 (31).
Redyche or Redych, Ric., g. 166 (51), 364 (17).
Reede. *See* Rede.
Reedsdale, Northd., 727, 1246, 1286, 1460, 1558.
Rege, Fras de, pp. 305, 307, 319.
Regensburg. *See* Ratisbon.
Reggio, 229.
Reggio, duke of. *See* Ferrara, duke of.
Reidtlewes, Scotland, 1635.
Reigate, Surrey, g. 364 (18).
Reinera, Madame, 118.
Relator, The, in the divorce case at Rome, 319, 437, 908.
Rem, Robt., 226.
Rendecombe, Glouc., g. 166 (5), 278 (32), 506 (20).
Rendham, Suff., g. 1207 (37).
Renoll, ——, p. 760.
Reppe, Dr. ——, p. 747.
Reresby, Ralph, 725.
Res. *See* Rice.
Reskymer (Reskemer), Wm., page of the Chamber, 1323:—g. 1598 (11).
....., John, son of John, 1363.
Retyre, 1361.
Reve, Geo., 1272.
....., ..., letter from, 1272.
Revelation of Antichrist, heretical book, App. 18.
Revenue, sources and officers of the, 397.
Rever, Francis, g. 838 (3).
Reveyl, on the Borders, 1559.
Rewley abbey, Oxf., letter dated at, 1355.
Rewley, the abbot of. *See* Ryton, John.
Rewthein, lordship of, Glamorgan, 262.
Reydon, Suff., g. 220 (4).
Reyna, ——, archdeacon of Seville, 362 iii.
Reynbold, Robt., 86.
Reynold, Ric., sheriff of London, 1216, 1435, 1451, 1454:—g. 220 a (6).
....., ..., letter from, 1216.
Reynold, Rob. ap, 896, 1756.
....., ..., letter from, 1756 (1, 2).
....., Rob., jun., 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 119 (2).
....., Rob., sen., 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 119 (2).
Reynolds, ——, 1285.
....., John, g. 166 (38).
....., Ric., 1715 (1).
Rheims (civitas Remensis), 1776 (p. 731).
Rhenish wine, g. 119 (47).
Rhodes, 693, 1794.
Rhodes, grand-master of. *See* **Lisle-Adam, Philip.**
....., a knight of, 888.
Ribchester or Ribford, 1427, 1457, 1658.
Ribton, Chr., g. 364 (11).
....., John, g. 364 (11).
Rice, Aleyn, pp. 306, 311.
....., Beatrice ap, pp. 305, 309, 318.
....., Sir Griffith ap, 724 (8), 1715 (1).
....., ..., his widow. *See* Edgcombe, Kath.
....., Hugh ap, LL.D., App. 29 iii.
....., Janet, widow of Sir Rice ap Thomas, 724 (8).
....., John ap, 986–7.
....., ..., letters from, 987.
....., Thos., 1711.
Rich, Father ——, warden of the Observants of Richmond, 1142, 1312 ii.
....., John, 1663.
....., Ric., afterwards solicitor general, 1026, 1205, 1445, 1466, 1470, 1694 ii. (Essex):—g. 506 (11), 838 (13), 909 (32), 1065 (21).

Richard II., king, g. 119 (34), 166 (29).
Richard, Dan, monk, 1120.
Richard ap John, Hugh ap, 724 (11).
Richard, Jevan ap, *alias* Jevan Hyk Heue, 1120.
Richards, Stephen, g. 166 (38).
Richardscott, Staff., g. 364 (29).
Richardson, ——, tallow-chandler, 532–3.
....., Hugh, g. 364 (11).
....., John, 823.
....., Nic., 1663.
....., Will., g. 364 (11).
Riche. *See* Rich.
Richemount, Ric., p. 303.
Richmond, Surrey, 70, 77, 171, 375, 512, 1142, 1313:—pp. 304, 310, 749–50:—g. 766 (6).
....., letters dated at, 1142, 1208, 1259, 1371, 1591.
....., gardener of, pp. 751, 760.
Richmond, convent of Observants at, 1259–60, 1285 ix.
....., ..., minister of, 1259–60, 1738.
....., ..., vicar of, 1142.
....., ..., warden of. *See* Rich, ——.
Richmond, Yorksh., 1435.
Richmond, diocese of, 849.
Richmond, archdeaconry of, 1776:—p. 732.
Richmond, archdeacon of. *See* Winter, Thos., (1525–9):—Knight, Wm., DD., (1529–41).
Richmond, Margaret countess of, 362 (5):—g. 119 (51).
Richmond and Somerset, Henry Fitzroy, duke of, son of Hen. VIII. and Eliz. lady Talboys, earl of Nottingham, and lieutenant of Ireland, 48, 148, 390, 394, 676, 686, 720 (8), 905, 951, 966, 981, 1114, 1202, 1474, 1485, 1529, 1538, 1616, 1627:—App. 33:—pp. 306, 309, 749, 754:—g. 278 (21), 364 (12), 1207 (16), 1499 (5).
....., ..., letters from, 905, 1529.
....., ..., his deputies in Ireland. *See* Skevington, Sir Will.:—Kildare, Gerald Fitzgerald, earl of.
....., ..., his nurse, p. 749.
....., ..., his servant. *See* Skelton, Ambrose.
....., ..., his servant, p. 749.
Richmond herald. *See* Barker, Chr.
Richmond's lands, 1714.
Ricknar or Recknar, Will., g. 1270 (15), 1499 (2).
Riddal, ——, 442.
Riddesdale. *See* Reedsdale.
Riddingburn, Scotch marches, 443.
Riddisdale, 1367 (4), 1460.
Ridley (Rydley), John, page of the Chamber, 756, 1323:—g. 978 (12):—p. 748.
....., Rob., DD., 589, 986–7.
....., Robt., tailor, p. 747.
....., Thos., g. 978 (12).
Ridlington ch., Linc. dioc., g. 1270 (12).
Ridolfo, cardinal, 1566.
Rieux, John de, bp. elect of St. Brieu, 1050.
Rievaux Abbey (Ravox), App. 34.
Rigborn, Peter, 370 (4).
Rigby, Oliver, p. 303.
Riggeley, Rowland. *See* Rigley.
Rightwise, ——, the schoolmaster of Poules, p. 753.
Rigley, Roland, yeoman of the Chamber, 1323 ii.:—g. 1207 (1).
....., Will., yeoman of the Chamber, 1323 ii.
Rimini (Ariminum), the bp. of, 974, 1080.
Ringley (Ryngeley), Sir Edward, marshal of Calais, 787, 1283–4, 1294, 1386, 1510, 1694 ii. (Kent), 1703 ii.:—g. 119 (13), 278 (31), 506 (4).
....., ..., letter from, 1294.
....., ..., sig. of, 787, 1703 ii.
Ringmer, Sussex, prebend of, in the college of East-Malling (*qu.* South-Malling?), g. 1693 (3).
Ringonus, ——, Spanish traitor, 1027, 1223.
Rinke, ——, of Cologne, 1564.
Ripa, Albert de, p. 309.
Ripley, Yorksh., g. 80 (30).
Ripley, John, 952.
....., Ric., 1492 ii.
Ripon, Yorksh., 597.
Ripon, receiver of, 822.
Ris, Rice, &c. *See* Griffith, Rice ap.
Risby, Father Ric., 1698.
Rising (Rysynge), Norf., g. 1139 (11), 1598 (25).
Rising ch., Norw. dioc., g. 119 (20).
Ro. . . ., Robt., 1064.
Robard, Rees ap, g. 559 (21).
Robards, John, g. 838 (5).
Robbesley, Ric., g. 1207 (47).
Roberdson, Nic., 1694 ii. (Linc. H.):—g. 278 (17), 838 (19).
....., Thos., g. 119 (64).
Robert ap Vachan, Gruff ap, 724 (11).
Robert, Thos. ap, g. 1499 (23).
Roberts, ——, the auditor, 1470.
....., Hugh, g. 838 (8).
....., Jas., 1492.
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (M.):—g. 318 (25), 364 (10).
Robertson, Nic. *See* Roberdson.
Robertz, Thos. *See* Roberts.
Robes, the. *See* **Wardrobe.**
Robin the Devil, courier, 454.

Robinson, Robbynsone, &c.:—
....., ——, 1624.
....., Father ——, 1142, 1208, 1259, 1312 ii., 1358.
....., John, g. 364 (11).
....., Sir Ric., clk., 1433.
....., Wm., 1492:—g. 1370 (19).
Robio, El, a letter from, 1328.
Robsart, John, 1694 ii. (Norf.)
Robson, John, 1663.
....., Nele, 370 (3), 1492.
....., Wm., 411.
Robyns, Jo., canon of Cardinal's Coll., Oxf., 1181 :—g. 1207 (38).
Roccyn, Glamorg., 262.
Roche, abbey of, letter from, 226.
Roche, S. Wales, g. 1370 (3).
Roche forest, g. 220 (12).
Roche, Will., letter from, 1216.
Rocheford, Rob., g. 506 (12).
Rochelle, 293.
Rochester, 743, 1377.
Rochester, W. prior of, letter from, 963.
....., the prior and convent of, 1285 vi.
Rochester, bp. of. *See* **Fisher, John.**
Rochester, Edm. Audeley, bp. of (1480–92), g. 318 (38).
Rochester, Chr., 470.
....., Rob., late prior of Felixstow, g. 220 (11).
Rochford, Essex, g. 364 (28).
Rochford, lady Anne. *See* **Boleyn, Anne.**
Rochford, viscount. *See* **Boleyn, Geo.**
Rochford, lady. *See* **Boleyn, Geo., his wife.**
Rochford, lord Geo. *See* **Boleyn, Geo.**
Rochford, lady Mary. *See* **Boleyn, Mary.**
Rodde, John, 370.
Rodes, John, (of London,) g. 1499 (23).
Rodes, John, (of Stanstead-Abbot,) g. 1499 (23).
Rodes, Margaret, g. 1499 (23).
Rodes, Roger, g. 1499 (23).
Rœux, Adrian de Croy, lord of, grand master of Flanders, 1564.
Roger, ——, a tenant of lady Lisle, 1480.
....., ——, p. 751:—g. 119 (65).
....., Dan, App. 34.
Rogers, ——, p. 757.
....., John, 1492 ii. :—g. 1207 (40, 42), 1598 (10).
....., Sir John, 1694 ii. (Dors.)
....., John, jun., 1694 ii. (Dors.)
..... (Roggers), Wm., 1663.
Rogerson, Bronus, g. 318 (28).
Roiston, ——, town-clerk of London, 1216.
Rojas, ambassador, 217.
Rojas, Maria de, 362 (3).
Rokeby, Wm., 1694 ii. (York N.)
Rokelond, Sussex, g. 80 (5), 220 (10).
Rokelondmersshe, g. 80 (5).
Rokenham, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Rokesbie, John, letter from, 318.
Rokesby, Ralph, 725.
....., Wm., 725.
Rokesle, Kent, g. 220 (1).
Rokewood, John, 370 iv., 1703 ii.:—p. 305.
....., ..., signature of, 370 iv., 1703 ii.
Rokland, 947.
Rolands, Peter, the Emperor's servant. *See* Burxeleis.
Rolf, Rollff, &c. :—
....., John, letter from, 1773.
....., Rob., 1294, 1492.
Rolle (Roll), Geo., 1285 vi.:—pp. 304, 313 :—g. 318 (32).
Rollesley, Mary, prioress of St. Helen's, Bishopsgate (1529–38), 20 *note*.
Rolls, master of the. *See* **Tayler, John,** LL.D.
Rolsey, York, g. 318 (27).
Rolt, Will., p. 303.
Rolte, John, p. 304, 308–10, 313–4, 316 (*see* Errata), 319, 323–4, 759, 760.
....., serjeant, p. 756.
Rolyerth, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Romandiola, Italy, 910.
Romayns, Hen., p. 305.
Rome, letters from, 118, 949.
....., news from, 1092, 1459.
....., letters dated, 27, 31, 39, 41, 43, 44, 55, 57, 58, 60, 61, 63, 64, 67, 71–73, 82, 91, 92, 94, 101–2, 104, 108, 113, 116, 121, 125, 130, 132, 136–7, 144, 147, 157–8, 161–2, 167, 179, 188–190, 192–5, 200, 207, 211, 227, 229, 231, 235, 239, 249, 252, 255–6, 258, 270, 284, 288–90, 307, 309, 342, 351, 358, 374, 378, 383, 415, 420–1, 423, 430, 437, 473, 483–4, 489, 491–3, 516–520, 523, 534, 539, 545, 553, 555–7, 565, 575, 580–1, 586, 592, 594, 598, 602–3, 615, 617, 627 (8), 692–5, 731, 744–8, 750, 754, 778, 785, 790, 794, 796–7, 809, 834–5, 846, 864, 866, 868, 871, 889, 891–2, 934, 971–2, 974–5, 1002, 1004–5, 1014, 1031, 1070, 1074, 1080, 1095–8, 1104, 1112–3, 1126–7, 1134, 1151, 1159–60, 1171–3, 1194, 1196, 1200–1, 1242–3, 1278–80, 1282, 1291, 1322, 1324, 1353, 1364, 1370 (13), 1397, 1405, 1438–40, 1448, 1490–1, 1532, 1534–5, 1545–6, 1612:—App. 5, 8.
....., Marforius, a statue beneath the capitol of, 1658.
....., Pasquillus (*qu.* a statue), 1658.
....., St. Angelo, castle of, 797, 892.
....., St. Peter's, bull dated at, g. 1370 (13).
....., St. Thomas's Hospital at, 1240:—g. 1270 (9).
....., the Emperor's advocates at, 908.
....., the King's excusator at. *See* Carne.

Rome—*cont.*
....., the Emperor's proctor. *See* Anguiano, Dr.
....., the King's advocates at, 91, 748, 851.
....., the King's agents at, 5 (19), 363, 415, 489, 696, 729, 747.
....., the Queen's agents and advocates at, 30, 369, 428, 468, 497, 747, 748, 835, 851, 887, 892, 908, 1170. *See also* Luis, Juan.
Rome, ambassadors at :—
of the duke of Bar, 695.
of the Emperor, 30, 586, 695, 751, 796–7, 1524.
See Mai, Miguel.
Also Muxetula, John Ant.
Also Ortiz, Dr., from 23 Jan. 1531.
of England, 30, 94, 102, 104, 137, 154, 227, 235, 251, 255, 270, 274, 309, 421, 430, 462, 489, 491–3, 545, 556–7, 565, 586, 602, 614 ii., 731, 748, 782, 791, 800, 908, 1170, 1201, 1282, 1291, 1449 :—App. 25–6.
See Benet, Dr. Wm., recalled Nov. 1531, returned Jan. 1532.
Also Casale, Sir Gregory.
Also Ghinucci, Jerome de.
Also Bonner, Edm.
of France, 227, 326 ii., 328, 414, 462, 473, 534, 706.
See Raince, Nich.
Also Albany, John duke of, left 17 Sept. 1531.
Also Grammont, card., May and June 1531.
Also Auxerre, bp. of, from the end of Aug. 1531.
of the king of the Romans. *See* Burgo, Andrea del.
of Milan, 616.
of Spain, 748.
of Venice, 101, 616, 695, 731, 770.
Rome, Church of, 433, 750, 790, 820, 831, 933, 958–9, 986, 989, 1030.
Rome, Peter van, 370 (7).
Romeshott, 165.
Romewood, 726.
Romney Marsh, 446.
Rompeney, S. Wales, g. 1065 (33).
Ronburghe. *See* Rumburgh.
Roper or Rooper :—
Roper, John, DD., of Henry VIII.'s College, Oxford, 6 (18), 1181, 1338:—g. 1207 (38).
Roper, John, (of Eltham,) his will, 139.
....., Chr., g. 1598 (7).
....., Will., 1694 ii. (K.) :—g. 119 (13), 278 (31), 318 (36), 1598 (7).
Ropkin, Ric., 952.
Roppesley, Ric., g. 1207 (47).
Roquell, capt., p. 321.
Rosemayn. *See* Rosmayne.
Rosimboz (Rosinboz), **Peter Equitis de,** Imperial ambassador, 503, 564, 1013, 1047, 1077–8, 1109, 1131:—p. 323:—g. 1139 (3).
Roslay, Philip (Fpelop), 906.
Rosmayne, Caermn., 724 (8):—g. 978 (8).
Ross (Roos), **Jas. Hay, bp. of,** 609, 805, 832, 845, 879, 898, 1543.
Ross, Wm., letter from, 291.
Rosse, on the Scotch border, 1559.
Roston (or Rowston), 371, 1105.
Rota, auditor of, 416, 593, 614, 696, 738, 747. *See* Darius, Silvester.
Rothbury, Nthld., 727.
Rotherford, Nic., 609.
Rotherham, Master ——, p. 751.
Rothomagensis civitas. *See* Rouen.
Rothwellhay, Yorksh., 665.
Rouen (Roone, civitas Rothomagensis), 1776 (p. 731).
....., letters dated at, 755, 816.
Rouff, Rob. *See* Rolf.
Rougecross pursuivant of arms, 1274 (3).
Roughtenhome, or Routonhome, or Routonholme, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Roughton, South, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Rouncevalle, near Charing Cross, 952:—g. 627 (23).
Round Acton. *See* Acton-Round.
Roundhay, Yorksh., 665.
Rovezzano, Benedict di Bartolomeo da, 32, 558, 1244.
Rowceter, abbot of, 1045. (*See* Errata).
Rowdon, 1361.
Rowe, Ann (wife of Rob.), g. 1207 (47).
....., John, 1694 ii. (Dev.):—g. 278 (12).
....., Rob., g. 1207 (47).
Rowholt, Surrey, g. 627 (22).
Rowkewood. *See* Rokewood.
Rowland, Dr., (Philips, vicar of Croydon ?), p. 303.
Rowle, Geo., 822.
Rowlet, Ralph, acknowledgment by, 919.
Rowley, Geo., 952.
....., Ric., p. 313.
Rowpe, Wm., 1694 ii. (Dev.)
Rowse, Sir Will., 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 119 (2).
Rowston. *See* Roston.
Rowthe, Thomas, 266.
Roydon, Essex, 452, 619, 622, 1274 (6):—g. 766 (4), 1370 (3), 1499 (23).
Roydon (Rydon), Norf., g. 1598 (25).
Roydon, Thos., 1694 ii. (K.):—g. 119 (13), 278 (16, 31), 909 (36).
Roye, Father, *book against the Seven Sacraments* by, App. 18.
Royston, Herts, 608.
Rubeis, Peter Maria de, 1547.

Rudby, in Cleveland, Yorksh., 47 (3), 173, 872:—App. 27:—g. 1370 (23).
Rudd, or Rudde, Mr., 500, 798.
....., John, letter from, 608.
Rudhall, Anne (widow of Will.), g. 1065 (18).
....., John (son of Will.), g. 1065 (18).
....., Will., g. 1065 (18).
Rudston, Yorksh., 1192, 1301.
Rudston, alderman Sir John, 380:—p. 747.
....., Nic., 380 (4).
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Camb.)
Rue, in Picardy, 1308, 1373, 1489.
Rugeley, Will., p. 304.
Rugge, John, letters from, 771 (1, 2).
Ruggeway, John, 1010.
Rullus, Donatus, 1210–11.
....., ..., letter from, 1211.
Rumburgh (Ronburgh), Suff., 83, 1359, 1778, 1792 :—g. 220 (3).
....., letters dated at, 1263.
..... monastery, g. 220 (3).
....., the baily of, 83.
Rumney in the lordship of Newport, co. Wenllonge [Monm.], 1342, 1562:—g. 1065 (33).
Rumsey, Ric., p. 305.
Runcorn [*qu.* Thos. archdeacon of Bangor ?], 1210.
Rush (Ruch, Russhe), Mr., 175, 273, 1153.
....., ——, cousin of T. Godsalve, 339.
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 119 (2).
Rushall (Rustelhale or Rusteshale), Wilts, 1285 x., 1361.
Russell, Sir John, 686, 927, 976, 1285 (i. ix.), 1295, 1347, 1350, 1351 (2), 1368, 1694 ii. (Beds, Bucks, Gl., Hunts, Herts, Northampt., Worc.), 1705.
pp. 305–6, 310–11, 321, 748.
g. 166 (46), 278 (17), 838 (9 (sen.), 12, 14 (sen.), 20 (sen.), 909 (9 (sen.), 978 (19).
....., ..., letter from, 1347.
....., ..., letter to, 976.
....., ..., servant of, App. 10.
....., ..., son of, 1478.
....., ..., his wife Anne, 1285.
Russell, lady, 233, 686.
....., ..., letter to, 233.
....., ..., servant of, pp. 307, 759.
Russell, lady, of Worcestershire, 686.
....., ..., servant of, p. 323.
Russell, Mr., 1751:—p. 752.
Russell, Sir Giles, commander of Batsford and Dingley, 81, 88, 110–1, 579, 775, 901, 992, 999, 1069, 1349, 1550, 1588, 1626.
....., ..., letters from, 992.
....., ..., letters to, 81, 88, 110–1, 579, 775, 901, 999, 1069, 1349, 1550, 1588, 1626.
Russell, John, of Westminster, 408, 952, 1442.
....., John, secretary of the Princess, p. 310.
....., John, 1694 ii. (Heref., Surrey, Worc.):—g. 119 (12, 70), 166 (46), 838 (12), 1370 (23).
....., Wm., 408.
Russhe, Thos. *See* Rush.
Russia, lord of, 827.
Rustayns, Two, Scotld., 1635.
Rustely, in Powyslande, g. 318 (19).
Rusticq, Nich., captain, 1046.
Rusticus, Nic., g. 457 (7).
Ruthall, Ric., escheator, g. 1370 (8).
Rutherfords, the Border family, 1246.
Rutland, 173, g. 119 (55).
....., sheriffs of, g. 364 (32), 1598 (10).
Rutland, Elizabeth countess of, 686, 1274 (3).
....., ..., servant of, p. 307.
Rutland, Thos. Manners, earl of, 204, 686, 962, 1474, 1548, 1645, 1694 ii. (Essex, Yorks, Herts, Linc., Leic., M., Notts, Rut., Surr.):—App. 33.
g. 119 (11, 14, 52, 55, 64, 69), 166 (8–10), 838 (13, 19, 27, 30).
....., ..., servant of, p. 307.
Rutland, Nich., 139.
Ruttare, Pen, 1143.
Rutter, Ric., 1374 (2).
....., Wm., gardener of Windsor (?), p. 762.
Ryall, John, *alias* John the Spaniard, 1492.
Ryalton, 213.
Ryarsh (Ryers), Kent, g. 909 (36).
Rychardys. *See* Richards.
Ryche. *See* Rich.
Rycsson, ——, 1272.
Rydar, Hamlet, 1492.
Rydley. *See* Ridley.
Rydon, R., letter to, 286.
Rye, 377, 906, 1231, 1785:—g. 766 (23).
Rykerdby, W., 1492 ii.
Rygleye. *See* Rigley.
Rykys, ——, warden of [Observants], Newark, 1312 ii.
Ryle, 1559.
Ryllaton Peverel, 1361.
Ryngeley. *See* Ringley, of Calais.
Rynne, G., 278 (34).
Rypley. *See* Ripley.
Ryse, ——, mayor of Coventry, g. 166 (25).
Rysse, Thos., 466.
Rysynge or Rysyng. *See* Rising.
Ryton, John abbot of Rewley, letter from, 1355.

S.

Sabellius, Davy, p. 754.

Sabino, bp. of. *See* Ancona, card. of.

Saceti, Jo., Batt., 1715 (2).

Sacford, Thos., 1775.

Sacheverell, Sir Hen., 1694 ii. (Derb.): g. 766 (39), 909 (12).

....., Ralph, 1694 ii. (Derb.): g. 766 (26, 39).

....., Sir Ric., 726, 1694 ii. (Leic.): g. 119 (65), 166 (10), 278 (16).

Sacraments, the Seven, Roye's book against, App. 18.

Sacy, Emericus de, g. 119 (17).

Sadbery, letter dated at, 960.

Sadler, Saddelar, Sadleir, &c.:—

Sadler, Ralph, 285, 333, 406 (2), 584, 619, 622, 1360, 1461, 1593.

....., ..., letter to, 584.

....., Henry, 279, 333, 584.

....., ..., letters from, 279, 333, 584.

....., Nich., 15, 359.

Sadolet, James, (afterwards cardinal,) 145, 1479, 1605.

....., ..., letter from, 1605.

....., ..., letter to, 1479.

Sagbut, Pelygrene, p. 317.

St. Alban's, Herts, g. 457 (1), 627 (24), 1499 (26).

St. Alban's monastery, 47 (5), 78, 375, 405, 512, 600, 712, 720 (5), 853, 1441.
g. 80 (7), 119 (44), 166 (28, 29), 627 (24, 25), 1499 (26, 27).

....., the Abbot's Gaol, g. 278 (16).

....., prior of, 78:—g. 119 (44).

....., privileges of, temp. Ric. II., g. 166 (29).

St. Alban's, abbot of, g. 119 (44).

....., Rob. (Catton), abbot of, 394, 405, 600, 686, 720 (5), 853:—g. 166 (28–9), 627 (24–5), 1499 (26–7).

....., election of abbot of, 143.

St. Andrew's, archbp. of, 1286.

....., Alex. English, archdeacon of, 411 ii.

St. Angelo, castle of, near Rome. *See* Rome.

St. Anselm, 51.

St. Asaph, bishopric of, g. 1499 (21).

St. Asaph, Henry Standish, bishop of, 171, 589, 1247, 1410:—App. 9:—g. 1499 (21).

St. Asaph, Ric. Redman, bp. of, (1471–95,) 411.

St. Aubyn, Seyntabyn, Saintaubyn, &c.:—

....., ——, 1628.

....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Cornw.):—g. 766 (10).

St. Bees, St. Mary's Abbey called, 1193.

St. Bees, prior of, 578.

St. Blaises, Calais, rector of. *See* Apday, John.

St. Brieu, church of St. Michael in, 1050.

St. Brieu, bp. elect of. *See* Rieux, John de.

St. Brigitte, S. Wales. *See under* Elwell.

St. Clear (Sayntclere), Caerm., 724 (4):—g. 978 (7).

St. Cloud, near Paris, 56, 706.

St. Cross (Sancta Crux), *See* Santa Cruz.

St. David's, bp. of (Ric. Rawlins), 390.

St. Denis, near Paris, 502.

St. Edmund's Bury, the abbot of, letter to, 1573.

St. Florence, Pemb., 724 (8).

St. Frideswide monastery. *See* Oxford.

St. Germain's, near Paris, 56.

St. James (in Spain). *See* Santiago.

St. John (Seynt John), Sir John, 1694 ii. (Beds, Hunt.):—g. 119 (10), 838 (20), 909 (9).

....., John, g. 1598 (5).

....., Oliver, g. 1598 (5).

St. John of Jerusalem, Order of, 579, 1360, 1780. *See also* London.

....., prior or lord of. *See* Weston, Wm.

....., treasurer of, 1349.

....., turcopolyer, 579.

St. John's, Cardigan, g. 1139 (18).

St. Leger (Selinger), Ant., g. 909 (36), 1598 (9, 10).

....., Ant., jun., 1694 ii. (K.):—g. 119 (13), 278 (31).

....., Sir Geo., g. 909 (36).

....., John (son of Sir Geo.), g. 909 (36).

St. Malo, Brittany, 305, 668, 1696.

....., captain of. *See* Gyren, Sir Fras.

....., chief justice of, 668.

St. Margaret at Cliffe, Kent, 446.

St. Martin, Glaude de, g. 364 (36).

St. Nicasse's, rector of. *See* Courleux, Nic.

St. Omer's, France, 1569, 1708.

St. Oswald's, Gloucestershire, prior of, 66.

St. Osythes, letter dated at, 1636.

St. Osythes, John, abbot of, 1548, 1636.

....., ..., letter from, 1636.

St. Pol, ——, sieur de, 1485, 1776 (p. 731).

St. Quatuor, Anthony Pucci, bishop of Pistoia, cardinal of, (1532,) 731, 1566.

St. Quatuor, Lawrence Pucci, cardinal of, (died Sept. 1531,) 437, 512, 736 ii., 748.

St. Secunda, the count of, 1449, 1503.

St. Severin, cardinal, 1173.

St. Stevens. *See* Westminster.

St. Thomas of Canterbury, book against, App. 18.

St. Tonelles, Pemb., 724 (8):—g. 978 (7).

St. Vite, 1449.

Saintmond, Sir Ant., g. 166 (59).

Sakevile, Sakevyle, or Sakefield:—
....., John, 1694 ii. (Suss.):—g. 166 (17), 766 (38), 1374 (2).
....., Ric., 343, 1694 ii. (Suss.):—g. 166 (17), 766 (38).
....., Thos., pp. 324, 754.
....., Wm., g. 627 (27):—p. 319.
Sala, Nowell de la, minstrel, p. 756.
Salamanca, schoolmaster of, 518.
Salamanca, university of, 144, 252, 866.
....., ..., its judgment on Henry VII.'s marriage, 6 (15, 17), 207.
Salcedo, Ocheo, p. 305.
Salcote, Wm., of Westm., 408.
Salesbury (Salisbury) [Herts], g. 166 (3.)
Salice, John de. *See* **Sauch, John de le.**
Salines, count of, 102.
Salisbury, 6 (18), 771 (2), 1656.
....., letters dated at, 182, 704, 1656.
....., corporation of, 182.
Salisbury, cathedral of, prebend of Blewberry in, g. 627 (18). *See also* Blewbery.
....., ..., canons and chapter of. *See* Elton, John, and Baker, John.
....., ..., dean of. *See* Pace, Ric.
....., ..., deanery of, 467.
....., ..., co. gaol, g. 627 (31).
....., ..., St. Mary, 191.
Salisbury, Lawrence Campeggio, bishop of, (1524–34,) cardinal, 106, 1285 x.:—g. 627 (2, 30, 31). *See also* Campeggio.
....., ..., ..., his chancellor and vicar general. *See* Hilley, Ric. *See also* Benet, Dr.
....., ..., ..., commission of, 1656.
Salisbury, Margaret Plantagenet, countess of, 320, 686, 737, 985, 1108, 1715 (1):—g. 909 (21).
....., ..., ..., servants of, p. 307.
Salisbury's lands, 1714:—g. 838 (28).
Salisbury, Mr. ——, servant of, p. 751.
....., Roger, 724 (5).
Salkeld, Lancelot, 1694 ii., (Westmd.):—g. 166 (16).
Salkeld, Thos., Dacre's servant, 1394.
Salop, archdeacon of. *See* Strete, Ric.
Salt pension, g. 1065 (2, 3).
Saltemarsh, Edw., 725.
Salter, ——, 1527.
....., John, 1694 ii. (Gl., Heref., Sta., Shr., Worc.):—g. 119 (12, 56, 70), 166 (46, 60), 838 (12, 35).
Saltwood, Wm., 446.
Saltzburg, the bp. of, 1449.
Salvand. *See* Savon.
Salvayn, lady Eleanor, 165.
Salviati, Jacobo, cardinal, 108, 252, 366, 420, 471, 834, 903, 949, 1071, 1348, 1459.
....., ..., letters to, 366, 1071.
Salviati, Barnard, 1715 (1).
....., Barth., 1715 (2).
Salvo, John de, 684.
....., ..., letter from, 684 ii.
Salzedo, Fray Bernaldino, provincial of San Francisco, 362 (6).
Samforde. *See* Sampford.
Samon, Chr., 1663.
Sampford or Saundforde, Oxf., 47, 335.
Sampford, ch. or rectory of, 1370 (23).
Sampford, Margery, pp. 305, 309, 318.
Sampson, Adam, a yeoman of the guard, g. 220 (7).
....., Nic., p. 310.
Sampson, Dr. Ric., dean of the Chapel Royal, 287, 340, 478, 928, 983, 1075 (*see Errata*), 1109, 1256, 1579, 1711:—App. 33:—pp. 311, 313, 315, 319, 322, 325, 759.
....., ..., ..., letter from, 983.
Sampull, John, p. 315.
Samwelles, Essex, g. 1598 (29).
San Francisco, provincial of. *See* Salzedo, Bernaldino.
San Marturini, 1634.
San (or Sanctorum) Quatuor, cardinal. *See under* Saint.
Sanage, Wilts, g. 278 (28, 33).
Sanctiquatro. *See* St. Quatuor.
Sandebroke, g. 1065 (9).
Sandes (Sandys), Wm. lord, K.G., lord chamberlain, captain of Guisnes, 204, 686, 758, 962, 1323, 1474, 1548, 1580, 1600, 1694 ii. (Hants), 1705:—App. 33.
pp. 304, 306.
g. 166 (15), 627 (17), 978 (22), 1370 (2, 19, 22), 1598 (22, 28).
....., ..., letter from, 758, 1323.
....., ..., his chaplain, 1703 iii.
....., ..., keeper of his park, p. 755.
....., ..., servants of, p. 307, 747–8.
....., ..., sig. and seal of, 1580.
Sandes, lady, 686.
....., ..., servants of, p. 307.
Sandes (Sandys), Sir Ric., 1694 ii. (Hants):—g. 166 (15).
....., Sir Wm., 1474.
Sandford, Thos., 1694 ii. (Westmd.)
Sandholme, Yorksh., 656.
Sandingfield Hospital, near Calais, 1373, 1484.
Sandon, Will., 1694 ii. (Linc. L.):—g. 119 (14), 278 (17), 838 (27).
Sandwich, 1058, 1706:—p. 761:—g. 318 (36), 627 (9, 17), 766 (21–23).
Sandyhaven, Wales, 724 (8).
Sandys. *See* Sandes.
Sanga, Giov. Batt, papal secretary, 104, 197 v., 235, 420, 694, 747–8, 770, 846, 1324–5, 1364.
....., ..., letter from, 694.
....., ..., opinion on the divorce, 197 v.

Santa Cruz, Francis Quignones, cardinal of, 731, 1566.
Santford, John, letter from, 1677.
Santiago di Compostella, in Gallicia, 866.
Santiago di Compostella, archbpric. of, 61.
Santiago di Compostella, archbp. of. *See* **Tavera, John de.**
Sanwall, 1792.
Sanwall, monastery (suppressed), 1359.
Sao, John de le. *See* Sauch, John de le.
Sapcotes (Sapcottes), Edw., 1751 :—g. 119 (55).
Sapcotes (Sapcote), Ric., 1694 ii. (Hunt, Rut.) :—g. 119 (10, 55), 838 (20), 1598 (10).
Saperwyke, Will., g. 559 (29–31).
Saragossa, 362 (2).
....., Aljaferia at, 362 (2).
Sardinia, 488.
Sardinia, viceroy of. *See* Cabrero.
Sargent, Wm., 1663.
Sarratt, Herts, 405.
Sarsden, Oxon, letter dated at, 899.
Sartor, Ant., of Venice, 1155.
Sarum. *See* Salisbury.
Sarum, Old, Wilts, g. 80 (17).
Sasgerus (Caspar Schatzger), App. 13.
Sattillion (Chatillon ?), Jaques, p. 303.
Sauch, Shauch, Sawsawee, &c. :—
Sauch, John de le, Imperial secretary and ambassador in England, 503 (1, 2), 544, 546, 548, 564, 707, 813, 941, 1003, 1056 :—pp. 311, 323 :—g. 559 (26).
....., ..., letter from, 564.
Saunder, Thos., g. 1139 (5).
Saunderforde, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Saunders, John, pp. 309, 313, 315 :—g. 278 (16).
....., Thos., 1492.
....., Thos., falconer, 1492 ii.
....., Will., 1694 ii. (Northt.) :—g. 166 (11), 838 (14).
Saundforde. *See* Sampford.
Saunforde, Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Saunt, Jevan. g. 909 (13).
Savage, Anne, gentlewoman, 686.
....., Sir John, g. 220 a (9).
....., Peter, one of the king's minstrels, 550.
Save, the, river in Hungary, 1431.
Savell, Eliz., 376.
....., Hen., 59, 376:—g. 506 (19).
....., John, g. 506 (19).
Savon, lady Anne, widow, 1717–18.
....., ..., letter to, 1717.
Savoy, 67, 109, 472.
....., the court of, 1633.
Savoy, Charles III. duke of, 67, 361, 375, 464, 563, 581, 898, 1241:—App. 10.
...., his herald, 375.
Savoy, Mary Beatrice duchess of, wife of the preceding, and infanta of Portugal, 67:—App. 10.
Sawbridge, Wm., 198.
Sawbridgeworth (Sabrighteworthe, Sebriteworth), Herts, g. 559 (30, 31).
Sawcy forest, keepers of, p. 759.
Saxbye, John, 1708.
Saxmundham, Suff., g. 1207 (37).
Saxony, John, "the Constant," duke of, 148, 256, 337, 443, 524, 548, 749, 807, 827, 888, 910, 964:—App. 7:—p. 754.
....., ..., his daughter Catherine. *See* Gustavus Vasa.
....., ..., ..., Dorothy. *See* Christiern III.
Saxony, John Frederic, duke of (1532–48), son of John the Constant, 910, 1223, 1531, 1660.
Say, John, g. 506 (27).
....., Will. de, g. 559 (31).
Saye, Geoff. de, g. 559 (30).
Saye, lady Genovefe, (formerly wife of Sir Will. Saye,) g. 278 (34).
....., Thos., g. 220 a (5).
....., Sir Will., g. 278 (34).
Sayntclere. *See* Sinclair and St. Clear.
Sayntismells, S. Wales, g. 1370 (3).
Sayntlowe, ——, letter to, 1478. *See also* Seyntlowe.
....., ..., his wife, and son Wm., 1478.
Saysbury, Midd., g. 1065 (28), 1598 (3).
Scale park, York, g. 364 (8).
Scalford, Leic., g. 1370 (23).
Scanceby, Thos., g. 220 b (6).
Scarborough, Yorksh., 725, 1231, 1575.
Scarborowe, Sir Laurence. *See* Starber.
Scardevyle, Will. *See* Skardevile.
Scarlet, Philip, g. 80 (34).
Scarvenigh, Sir Laurence. *See* Starber.
Scavage, 243.
Scawes manor, Somers., 1010.
Scepuse, John Zapol, count, waywode of Transylvania, claimant of the Crown of Hungary, 24, 115, 171, 274, 388, 471, 587, 695, 751, 754, 762, 773, 780, 791–2, 805, 810, 816, 835, 888, 932, 964, 1027, 1109, 1131, 1182, 1223, 1266–7, 1564, 1579, 1660:—App. 25.
....., ..., letter from, 471.
....., ..., his confessor, 754.
....., ..., his secretary, 1267.
....., ..., a secretary of, in Rome, 835.
....., ..., his secretary. *See* Andronicus, Tranquillus. *Also* Corsyn, Andrew.
....., ..., a Florentine servant of, 762. 850.
Schaffhausen, colours of, 495.
Schakyllforde, 107.
Schechle, ——, 1069.
Schonberg, Nic., 1776 (p. 730).
Scilly Islands, 906.

Scio (Syo), English consul for, g. 506 (3).
Scopeholme Islands, S. Wales, g. 1499 (23).
Scoriazo, Dr., 308.
Scot, a, cited by the Queen's proctor at Rome, 428.
Scotch ambassadors to France, 879, 941.
Scotch gentleman, 593.
Scotch king-of-arms, a, 805.
Scotch knights in England, 738.
Scotch raid, 1202.
Scotland, papers relating to, 349, 411, 434, 463, 465, 480, 535–7, 595, 763, 844, 1012, 1246, 1367, 1460.
....., treaties with, 1776.
....., mentions of, 125, 132, 170, 200, 257, 310, 363, 432, 443, 563, 671, 694, 696, 711, 738, 749, 756, 760, 762, 773, 807, 883, 1004, 1013, 1109, 1377, 1429, 1460, 1486, 1531, 1558–9, 1586, 1633, 1635, 1638, 1677.
Scotland, Out Isles of, 1246, 1286.
Scotland, marches of, 535–7, 593, 832, 844–5, 850, 987, 989, 1047, 1059, 1078–9, 1246, 1286, 1288, 1292, 1367, 1377, 1590, 1633, 1670–4.
....., ..., commissioners to settle disputes on, 313, 411, 463, 465, 535, 537, 854.
....., East (and Middle) marches, 443.
....., ..., English warden of. *See* Northumberland, earl of.
....., ..., Scotch warden of, 314, 763.
....., West marches, 314, 434:—g. 1207 (46).
....., ..., English warden of. *See* Dacre, W. lord.
....., ..., Scotch warden of, 314, 763.
Scotland, chancellor of, 609, 711.
....., controller of, 1460. *See* Colvill, Jas.
....., council of, 1047.
....., papal legate in, 1110.
....., nuncio in, 1377. *See* Darius, Silvester.
....., parliament of, 209, 1012, 1030, 1286, 1460.
....., secretary of, chief. *See* Erskine, Thos.
....., treasurer of. *See* Stewart, Wm., provost of Linclowdane.
Scots, the, g. 1499 (11).
....., the wild, 401.
Scots, Margaret queen of. *See* **Margaret.**
Scott, Scot, Skote, Scutte, Skut, &c.:—
....., Mr., 1728.
....., Sir Alex., parson of Wigton, 411.
....., Edw., 1694 ii. (Suss.):—g. 766 (38).
....., John, pious man, 1280.
....., Sir John, 1694 ii. (K.):—g. 119 (13), 278 (31).
....., John, 1694 ii. (Surr.):—g. 119 (52), 220 b (10), 559 (2).
....., John, the third baron, 1710.
....., John, 1710:—pp. 747, 753, 757–8.
Scott, Scot, Skote, &c.—*cont.*
....., Reginald, g. 1139 (16).
....., Thos., of Pitgorno, gentleman of James V.'s chamber, 411, 480, 535–7, 763, 1367, 1460, 1558, 1633:—pp. 322, 756.
....., Walter. *See* Buccleugh, laird of.
....., Sir Wm., of Balwerey, 411.
Scotteney, letters dated at, 168 i. and ii.
Scottey, Nic., 1492 ii.
Scripture, the Sum of, App. 18.
Scrivener, Father ——, warden of [Observants], Southampton, 1312 ii.
..... (Scryvener), Peter (*qu.* Vannes, Peter?), p. 754.
Scrope of (Bolton), Henry lord, 915–6, 1015, 1445, 1466.
....., ..., letters from, 915–6, 1015.
Scrope (of Upsale) Geoff. lord, g. 166 (43).
Scrope (of Upsale), Ralph lord, g. 166 (43).
Scrope, Eleanor, wife of Ralph lord, g. 166 (43).
Scrympshere. *See* Shrympeshire.
Scudamore (Skudamore), John, 1694 ii. (Heref., Worc.):—g. 119 (12), 838 (12), 1270 (10). *See also* Skydmore.
Sculpture, 32, 558.
Scut, Scutte. *See* Scott.
Scythians, the, 923.
Seale, John, g. 909 (17).
Sebastyon, Father ——, 1312 ii. (2).
Secel. *See* Cecil.
Secretary, the King's. *See* **Gardiner, Stephen.**
Sedunensis. *See* Sion.
See, Hen., 119 (13), 278 (31), 318 (36).
Seeland. *See* Zealand.
Seerle, Laurence. *See* Serle.
Segar, Wm., of London, 952.
Segeley, the lordship of, 1727.
Segewik, Gyles, 1492.
Segisweke, Ric., 725.
Segna, in Dalmatia, 1027.
Selbie, Rob., g. 166 (1).
Selby, Phil., 1696.
Selder, Denys, goldsmith, 925.
Selinger, Ant. *See* St. Leger.
Sell, Hen., p. 305.
Seller, John, 293.
Selman, Ric., 1694 ii. (Sta., Shr.):—g. 119 (56), 166 (60), 838 (35),
Sely, Davithe, 1492 ii.
Semar. *See* Seymour.
Semington (Seninton), Wilts, 191.
Semperingham (Sympryngham), the prior of, his servant, p. 753.
Semple, ——, 573.
Semprun, 1223.
Sempy, —— lord, 459.
Senampton, letter dated, 1772.

Sende, Wilts, 858.
Senlis, letter dated at, 454.
Sens, the cardinal of. *See* **Prat, Ant. du.**
Senyght, Glamorgan, 262.
Senyngham, 191.
Sepulveda, ——, his book in the Queen's favour, 378.
Sera, Marten de la, merchant of Toulouse, 723.
Serjeants-at-arms, g. 364 (9), 506 (29), 627 (4).
Serle, Laurence, p. 310 :—g. 364 (19), 1370 (10).
Serse, John le, g. 766 (7).
Servers and apparel, bill of, 394.
Servites, procurator general of. *See* Dionysius, Fr.
Sesforth (*i.e.* Cesford), the laird of. *See* Kerr, Mark.
Setubal, letters dated, 893, 954, 996.
Sevenhampton. *See* Senampton.
Severn, Act touching extortions on the paths of, 720 (26).
Seville, 362 (3), 866.
Sewall, ——, 165.
Sewell, John, g. 278 (29).
Sewers, Act touching commissions of, 720 (19).
Sewysmith, Hen., of Cambridge, 1576.
Sexten, ——, "the fool," pp. 747, 758.
Sextons, Ric., 1374 (2), 1708.
Seybronde, John, p. 326.
Seybrounde, Wm., p. 324.
Seymour, Seymer, Semer, &c. :—
Seymour, Sir Edw., (afterwards earl of Hertford, duke of Somerset, and Protector), 395, 435, 686, 817, 1010, 1154, 1205, 1285, 1694 ii. (Wilts) :—pp. 747–8 :—g. 838 (18).
....., ..., servant of, p. 308.
Seymour, Sir John, 646, 1694 ii. (Wilts) :—g. 166 (45), 838 (18).
....., ..., letter from, 546.
....., John, g. 838 (6).
Seymour, Mr. (*qu.* Sir John?), daughter of, 1548.
....., Rob., pp. 310, 314, 761.
Seymour, Sir Thos., late mayor of the staple at Westminster, 394, 396, 657, 957, 1040, 1060, 1285 ix., 1694 ii. (Essex, Herts) :—g. 119 (11), 838 (13), 1065 (14, 32).
Seymour, Thos., 202 :—pp. 323, 325.
Seynt Clere. *See* St. Clear.
Seynt Tonellis. *See* St. Tonelles.
Seyntabyn. *See* St. Aubyn.
Seyntbridgion, Britanny, ship of. *See under* Ships.
Seyntclere. *See* Sinclair.
Seyntjohn. *See* St. John.
Seyntleger. *See* St. Leger.
Seyntlowe, Sir John, 1694 ii. (Som.)
Seyntlowe. *See also* Sayntlowe.
Seyntpoole (Seynpoll, Seyntpoll), John, 1694 ii. (Linc. L.) :—g. 119 (14), 838 (27), 1598 (10).
Seyozius, Gregory, p. 319.
Seyton, ——, farmer of Aldyngham in Furness, 849.
Sforza, Francis. *See* **Milan, duke of.**
Sh . . . . ., John, 1064.
Shaa, Alice, g. 1598 (29).
....., Charles, g. 119 (63).
....., Edm., g. 1598 (29).
Shacklewell, Midd., 658, 814 :—g. 978 (17).
Shaftesbury, Dorset, g. 1139 (25).
Shaftesbury, abbess of (title of), 20.
Shafto, Clement, 727.
Shaftowe, Will., g. 1207 (19).
Shakelwell. *See* Shacklewell.
Shakeshaft, Wm., 1492 ii.
Shandoys, Sir John, App. 38 iii.
Sharp, Thos., g. 220 a (8).
Sharpe, Edw., g. 838 (28).
Sharper, Rob., 1285.
Shauch, John de le. *See* Sauch.
Shaw, Herts, 1351.
Shawe, John de la. *See* Sauch.
Shaxton, Nich. (bp. of Salisbury in 1535), 271, 297.
Shedlyngton, Kent, g. 119 (51).
Sheell, Sir Thos., priest, 551, 624.
....., ..., letter from, 551.
Sheffield, 66.
Sheffield, James, 398, 1264.
....., Sir Rob., g. 119 (14).
Shelbred. *See* Shulbredde.
Sheldon, Ralph, g. 909 (15).
....., Ric., 1679 (4).
....., Will., 1694 ii. (Worc.) :—g. 838 (12).
Shelley, Essex, g. 506 (11).
Shelley, ——, 279.
Shelley, John, 1694 ii. (Suss.) :—g. 766 (38).
....., Sir Nic., g. 909 (12).
....., Sir Wm., justice of the Common Pleas, 402, 1694 ii. (Cornw., Dev., Dors., Surr., Hants, Somers., Suss., Wilts.)
g. 119 (26, 52), 166 (15, 17, 45), 220 b (10), 766 (10), 838 (18), 1139 (26).
....., ..., his sig., 402.
Shellowe, Essex, g. 766 (2).
Shelton, lady, 686.
....., ..., servant of, p. 307.
....., Sir John, 165, 1694 ii. (Norf.)
....., Ric., clk., master of St. Mary's at Metyngham, 165.
Shene, Surrey, Charterhouse or Carthusian priory of, 403, 1198.
....., ..., letters dated at, 588, 1749.

Shene, Charterhouse, John Joburn, prior of, 47 (5), 403, 445, 720 (7), 1789:—g. 627 (22).
....., ..., proctor of. *See* Michel, John.
Sh[en]ley, Bucks, 403:—g. 627 (22).
Shenley, Herts, g. 166 (3).
Shenyngthorpe, Linc., g. 1370 (7).
Sheperd, Simon, g. 1270 (12).
Sheppard, John, 191.
Sheppey, p. 760.
Sheppey, prioress of, 446.
Shepway, Robt., 1492 ii.
Sherborne, Dors., castle of, letter dated, 543.
Sherborne, prior of. *See* Shirborn, Thos.
Sherburn, Robt., prior of Montacute (1532), 1213 n.
Shere, ——, keeper of the Beagles, 748.
Shere, John, prior of Launceston, 837.
....., Robt.. pp. 751, 762.
Sherewood, Ric., g. 1065 (31).
Sheriff roll, g. 1598 (10).
Sheriff-Hutton, Yorksh., 1402, 1743:—g. 506 (10), 559 (16), 838 (21), 1065 (15), 1598 (11).
....., letter dated at, 950.
....., the King's orchard at, g. 457 (2).
..... castle, g. 506 (10).
..... park, g. 506 (10), 1598 (11).
....., tenements called Scorbiefeldis, g. 559 (16).
Sherington, Bucks, g. 1370 (23).
Sherland, 1354.
Sherley or Shyrley, Francis (son of Sir Ralph), g. 1270 (19).
....., Sir Ralph, g. 1270 (19).
Sherman, Matthew, 370 ii.
Sherncote ch., Salisbury dioc., g. 1270 (10).
Sherston, Wilts, g. 559 (24).
Sherwood Forest, Notts, 726:—g. 119 (65).
Sherwood, Dr., King's chaplain, 5 (14):—pp. 316, 324.
....., Rob., letter to, 629.
Sherys, Thos., 1307 ii.
Shetford, Rob., g. 364 (3).
Shilbottle More, Nthld., 1460.
Shillingford fishery, Oxon and Berks, g. 506 (8).
Ship, inventory of a, 469.
Shipborn, Kent, 1351.
Shipmedue, 165.
Shipping, 917.
Ships:—
the *Mary Guyldford*, p. 748.
„ *Mychell*, 1696.
„ *Mynyon*, p. 748.
„ *Santo Antonio*, 475.
„ *Trinity Gilde*[*forth* ?], g. 220 (7).
„ *Trynytye Prowys*, 1696.
„ *Vallantyn*, 1696.
Ships of—
Antwerp, g. 978 (27).
Britanny, g. 627 (1).
London, g. 978 (27).
Plymouth, g. 1693 (11).
St. John de Luce, g. 978 (27).
Ships (not named):—
John Orwell's ship, 1047.
Scotch men-of-war (two), 906.
Scotch ships, 756, 807, 1559.
Venetian galleys, to be sent to England, 1306.
Venetian ship, taken by the Turks, 1223.
Ships (others named), g. 978 (26, 27), 1693 (11).
Ships, masters of (named), g. 978 (27).
Shipton, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Shipton-under-Whichwood, Oxf., 1653:—g. 1270 (16).
Shipton Solers, Glouc., g. 980 (7).
Shirborn, barony of, 822.
Shirborn, John, g. 1270 (7), 1370 (11).
....., Thos., prior of Sherborne, 625.
Shirewodd, Dr. *See* Sherwood.
Shirley, John, p. 311.
....., Sir Ric., 1694 ii. (Suss.):—g. 166 (17), 766 (38).
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Suss.):—g. 166 (17), 766 (38).
Shirlokks, ——, 165.
Shirwood, Dr. *See* Sherwood.
Shitlington, Beds, g. 364 (16).
Shobyndon, 872, 1351.
Shomaker, Adrian, of Newhaven in Flanders, 381.
Shorde, Edw., 165.
Shoreham, Kent, 442.
Short, Rob., 952.
Shortmore, g. 1065 (9).
Shottery, 198.
Showmaker, Ric., g. 166 (30).
Shrewsbury, chapel or hospital of St. John without the West Gate, g. 766 (14).
Shrewsbury, Geo. Talbot, earl of, lord steward, King's lieutenant in the North, 6 (9), 120, 148, 171, 287, 347, 390, 686, 1202, 1234, 1393, 1694 ii. (Derb., York, Leic., Notts, St., Sh., Worc.), 1710:—p. 322:—g. 119 (40, 56), 166 (9, 10, 46, 60), 766 (39), 838 (12), 30, 35), 1370 (2), 1499 (11).
....., ..., letters to, 347.
....., ..., his servant, p. 307.
Shrewsbury, the countess of, servants of, 307.
Shrobbes (Shrubbes), the, keeper of, pp. 756, 759.
Shropshire or Salop, g. 166 (60), 980 (10), 1139 (21), 1499 (11).
Shropshire, sheriffs of, g. 364 (32), 1598 (10).

Shrympeshire (Skrympshire, Scrympshire), Thos., 1394 ii. (Sta.):—g. 119 (56), 838 (35).
Shukborowe, John, letter from, 1757.
Shulbredde, Sussex, 106.
Shulbredde, the prior of. *See* Burrey, Will.
....., M., prior of, 106, 107.
....., ..., letter from, 107.
Shurley. *See* Shirley.
Sibton, Suff., 1351:—g. 220 (3).
Sibton, the abbot of, 1351.
Sicily, 148, 161, 400, 488, 762, 888, 971.
Sicily, Frederic, king of, 1776 (p. 731).
Sidney, Sir Will., g. 220 (19).
....., ..., servant of, p. 749.
....., lady, 1442:—servant of, pp. 749, 758.
Sidney, Fras., pp. 304–5, 325.
Sidney, Father, ——, 1312 ii. (2).
Sidnor (Sydnour), lady, p. 758.
....., Ric., king's chaplain, registrar of the Order of the Garter, 686, 1309:—p. 323.
....., ..., his servant, p. 307.
Sienna, 39, 108, 115, 169, 178-9, 586, 731 (2), 785, 881.
Sienna, doctors of, their decision on the King's marriage, 467.
....., governor of. *See* Soria, Lopez de.
Signet, clerk of the. *See* Wriothesley, Thos.
Siguenza, cardinal archbp. of. *See* **Loaysa, Garcia de.**
Silar, Westmld., g. 80 (33).
Simonchurch ch., Tyndale, Northl., g. 978 (12).
Simonetta, auditor and dean of the Rota, 72, 102, 319.
Simpson, Sympson, &c.:—
..... (Sympson), Brian, g. 1499 (33).
....., Nic., 1285 ix.
....., Ralph, 486, 690.
....., ..., letter from, 690.
....., Ric., 1433.
....., Wm., 370, 787, 1492 ii.
....., ..., his signature, 370.
Simson. *See* Symson.
Sinclair, Patrick, 1367.
Sinclair (Seyntclere), John, 679, 1636, 1694 ii. (Essex):—g. 838 (13).
....., ..., his son John, 679.
Sion, 1574.
....., Charterhouse of, 680.
Sion, my lady of, 1698 ii.
Sion (Sedunensis), **the cardinal of,** 1776, (p. 731).
Sirmisch, 438, 471.
Sirmisch (Sirimia), bp. of, 471, 1266.
Sise in Beverley, 822.
Siseley, Simon, 165.
Sissell. *See* Cecil.
Sittingbourn, the wife of the Lion in, p. 761.
Six Clerks of Chancery, the, 663:—g. 627 (18). *See also* London, places in.
Skabo, Ant. *See* Chabo, Ant.
Skalney Island, S. Wales, g. 1499 (23).
Skalys, Calais, rector of. *See* Hukar, Thos.
Skarboro, Sir Laurence. *See* Starber.
Skardevile, Will., 1694 ii. (Suss.):—g. 166 (17), 766 (38).
Skargill, Sir Rob., g. 119 (68), 364 (8).
Skeffington, Skevington, &c.:—
Skeffington, Sir Wm., deputy of Ireland, 230, 398, 664, 676, 688 ii., 787, 998, 1061, 1246, 1694 ii. (Leic.):—App. 20.
pp. 313–14, 319–21, 325.
g. 166 (10), 278 (21), 364 (12), 1207 (16).
....., ..., servant of, p. 756.
....., ..., signature of, 976.
Skeffington, Sir John, g. 559 (38), 909 (25).
....., Leonard, 787:—p. 315.
....., Thos. *See* Bangor, bp. of.
....., Thos., petty captain, p. 325.
Skell, Edw., 1492 ii.
Skelton, Ambrose, g. 119 (50), 318 (26).
....., Sir John, g. 166 (12).
Skette, John, g. 166 (50).
Skevington. *See* Skeffington.
Skevys, John, g. 278 (12).
Skewes, John, 1694 ii. (M.):—g. 166 (8), 909 (21).
Skidby, E. Yorksh., 656.
Skidmore. *See* Skudamore.
Skipton, g. 1065 (9).
Skipwith, Thos., g. 119 (57).
....., Will., 1694 ii. (Linc. L.):—g. 119 (14), 278 (17), 838 (27).
Skireby (Skidby ?), 656.
Skote. *See* Scott.
Skotteny, letter dated at, 168.
Skottys, Suff., g. 1207 (37).
Skrevan, Thos., 1492 ii.
Skrympshire. *See* Shrympeshire.
Skryne, Martin, of Dundalk, 676.
Skryven, Thos., 1374 (2), 1492 ii.
Skudamore. *See* Scudamore:—Skydmore.
Skut. *See* Scott.
Skydmore, John, gentleman usher, 686:—p. 316. *See also* Scudamore.
Skynner, ——, (*qu.* Peter), p. 761.
Skynner, John, 1694 ii. (Surr.):—g. 119 (52).
....., Peter, 1492 ii.
....., Robt., p. 323.
....., Wm., 1492.
Skyte, Wm., portjoy in Chancery, 445.
Sladbourne ch., York dioc., g. 838 (4).
Slade, Francis, 1694 ii. (Warw.):—g. 838 (26).
....., Leonard, g. 559 (9).
....., Thos., g. 166 (44).
Slarton, 446.
Slater, Thos., g. 318 (23).

Slee, Hugh, 296.
....., Nic., 296.
Slesis, the, 1223.
Slingesby, Chr., g. 364 (6).
....., Margaret, g. 364 (6).
....., Simon, g. 364 (6).
Slymes, rector of. *See* Wilson, Rob.
Smalebery, Hen., 1374 (2).
Smeaton. *See* Mark.
Smeking, Edw., p. 316.
Smetheley, Ric., 1694 ii. (York E.):—g. 838 (30), 909 (25).
Smith, Smyth, Smyt, &c.:—
....., ——, of Lykelow, 653, 663, 1272, 1435.
....., Dr. ——, 15.
....., Alys, 1492.
....., Sir Geoffrey, 191.
....., Hen., of Brekelsey, 381.
....., Hen., 1576.
....., Hugh, 1492.
....., ..., his widow, 1374 (2).
....., John, 23, 653, 724 (9), 1133, 1274 (5), 1382, 1793:—g. 119 (48), 364 (11), 627 (14).
....., John, barber surgeon, 119 (3).
....., Sir John, 387.
....., Nic., prior of St. Giles, Barnewell, g. 166 (27).
....., Robt., of Huntingfield, 653.
....., Roger, p. 321.
....., Thos., 653:—g. 119 (61).
....., Walter, 1518:—g. 1598 (10).
....., Will., g. 80 (19), 1065 (16), 1499 (8).
Smithson, Will., S.T.P., g. 119 (60).
Smydt, Ludolf, 1417.
Smythe. *See* Smith.
Smythley. *See* Smetheley.
Snake, Oliver, 669.
Snape, Suff., g. 1207 (37).
Snape, monastery of, 47 (4), 1359:—g. 1207 (37).
Snappe, ——, 1758.
Snawdon. *See* Snowdon.
Snede, Ric., g. 166 (51), 364 (17, 21), 627 (6), 1139 (21).
Sneyde, Ra., letter from, 426.
Snitterfield, Warw., g. 364 (4), 909 (18).
Snodhull, Heref., g. 909 (14).
Snoreholme, Yorksh., 656.
Snowdon or Snawdon:—
....., herald. *See* Lindsay, Sir David.
....., Harry, 1492.
....., Wm., alderman of Calais, 1374 (2), 1492, 1510 ii.
Soberton (Subberton, Supperton), 961, 1480, 1555.
....., letters dated at, 1570, 1610.
Sodbury, Glouc., g. 1370 (24).
Sokkholme island, S. Wales, g. 1499 (23).
Soles (Kent?), 446.
Soleure, Switzld., letter dated at, 495.
Solicitor General. *See* Malett, Baldwin.
Solthorn (*qu.* Souldern?), Oxf., g. 1370 (23).
Solyman II., the Grand Turk, 40, 46, 112, 121, 136, 145, 148, 171, 187–8, 193, 203, 238, 246, 248, 256, 274, 287, 301, 471, 555, 593, 615–7, 693–5, 751, 762, 773, 775, 792, 810, 827, 829, 850, 864, 879, 883, 887, 910–1, 923, 932, 934, 941, 958, 964, 1013, 1027, 1046, 1069, 1071, 1091–2, 1102–3, 1112, 1125, 1127, 1129, 1131, 1148, 1165, 1223, 1253, 1256, 1258, 1267, 1277, 1290–2, 1308, 1311, 1316, 1337, 1345, 1387, 1397, 1404, 1411–12, 1429, 1431, 1448–9, 1453, 1468, 1481, 1489, 1520, 1523, 1531, 1564, 1579, 1626, 1633:—App. 6, 31.
....., ..., his navy, 1223.
Somer, Mr., 17.
....., Henry, 1798.
....., Thos., 1285.
Somerset, Arthur, 1756 (2).
....., Sir Geo., of Northampton, 1502.
....., Henry. *See* Worcester, Earl of.
....., Rose, 1492 ii.
Somerset herald, g. 1499 (5).
Somersetshire, g. 119 (26), 1270 (6).
....., justices of gaol delivery, &c. in, g. 909 (7).
Somerset and Dorsetshire, sheriffs of, p. 323:—g. 364 (32), 1598 (10).
Somersham, 1415.
Sone, Will., g. 80 (3).
Sonnyng, Awdrey, 1492 ii.
Sonnynghill park, the keeper of, p. 750.
Sopemaker, Roger. *See* Walker.
Sophi, the, (Thamasp, shah of Persia), 112, 301, 464, 693.
Soria, Lopez de, governor of Sienna, 115.
Sotehill, ——, 640.
Sotehill, Thos., 59, 376.
....., ..., sig. of, 59.
Sotehill Haw, Yorksh., 59.
Sotomayor, Diego de, 161.
Sotwell, Berks, 1351.
Souldern. *See* Solthorn.
Soulemont, Thos., 1564.
Sourby. *See* Sowerby.
Southampton (Hampton), 394, 668 1013, 1626.
....., letter dated at, 1084.
....., convent of Observants at, 1259.
....., ..., warden of. *See* Scrivener ——.
....., St. John's church, g. 1207 (34).
Southampton, comptroller of customs at, g. 318 (16).
....., sheriff of, p. 323:—g. 364 (32).
Southampton, Act for the town of, 48.
Southbere, 446.
Southcourt, 446.
Southcove. *See* Cove, South.

Southe, Rob., 1656.
Southelmam. *See* Elmham, South.
Southern (Sowthorn, &c.), Thos., 1786.
Southpole, 1361.
Southwark, 576, 1728:—g. 80 (15), 220 (17), 220 b (10), 318 (34).
....., letters dated at, 576, 1756 (2).
....., places in:—
Banaster's Garden, 282.
Crowned Key, the, p. 309.
Pope's Head, the, 1765.
St. George, the brethren of, p. 310.
St. Margaret's parish, 282.
St. Thomas's Hospital, 1663, 1728.
....., the master of, 1663.
St. Mary Overy's,—
....., Barth. Linsted, prior of, pp. 310, 316.
Stewes, the, 282.
South Weld. *See* Weald, South.
Southwell, Notts, 656.
Southwell, archbp. of York's mansion in, 656.
....., chapel of St. Mary Magdalene, 656:—g. 364 (13).
Southwell, Ant., g. 1139 (11).
....., Ric., 452, 657, 1183, 1285, 1336, 1408, 1430, 1694 ii. (Norf.):—g. 166 (12), 1139 (11).
....., Rob., g. 1139 (11).
....., Sir Rob., g. 1139 (11).
Southwick, Hants, letter dated, 1652.
Southwick, monastery of, g. 364 (14).
Southwick, prior of. *See* Noxton, Wm.
Southwood, Wm., 952.
Sowerby, Cumb., g. 220 b (14), 1370 (20).
Sowerby, Yorks., g. 278 (24).
Sowerbyshire, Yorks., g. 278 (24).
Sowthewod, Rob., g. 1065 (27).
Sowyn, Jas., p. 308.
Sozino, Marianus, lawyer of Padua, 586, 731 (2), 748.
Spain, 40, 108, 136, 176, 246, 283, 308, 315, 355, 482, 485, 488, 493, 553, 611, 711, 828, 832, 834, 879, 898, 908, 910, 923, 959, 989, 1131, 1438, 1449, 1531, 1533, 1564, 1579, 1626, 1633.
....., opinions on the divorce in, 127.
....., papal nuncio in, 553.
....., merchants of, g. 978 (26, 27), 1065 (23).
Spalding, priory of (St. Nicholas), 1576.
Spalding, Thos. prior of, 1285 vi., 1576:—g. 278 (17).
....., ..., money stolen from, 1576.
....., ..., his servant, p. 755.
....., sub-prior. *See* Boston, John.
....., John, 1576.
....., Thos., 1576.
....., Thos., jun., 1576.
Spaniard, a, g. 766 (3).
Spaniard, a, who committed a murder at Antwerp, 564.
Spaniard, a, sent to the dukes of Bavaria by Chas. V., 1377.
Spaniard, John the, *alias* Ryall, *q.v.*
Spanish friar, a, 472.
Spanish merchants, 308, 460.
Spanish woman, a, p. 753.
Sparkman, Will., g. 1270 (19).
Sparrey, Will., g. 909 (16).
Sparsull, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Spaxton, Somers., g. 278 (34), 318 (6).
Spede, Harry, 1041.
Speke, Thos., 1694 ii. (Som.)
Speldhurst, Kent, 1351.
Speldorp, Fr. *See* Spyltherup, Fr.
Spelhurst, 212.
Spellocke, ch. of St. Quentin, Norminen dioc. (*qu.* Morinensis, *i.e.* Terouenne), in the province of Canterbury, g. 119 (39).
Spelman, Eliz., her daughter. *See* Jenkins, Eliz.
....., John, serjeant-at-law, afterwards Sir John, 233, 988, 1694 i. ii. (Cumb., York, Midd., Northb., Westm.):—g. 119 (53), 166 (8, 12, 16), 278 (2), 838 (16, 30), 909 (23), 980 (2).
....., ..., letter from, 988.
..... *See also* Spilman.
Spensar, Dr., 83.
Spenser or Spencer, lady, 527, 1298.
....., Miles, g. 364 (11).
....., Roger, g. 364 (1).
....., Thos., of Hodnell, 1461–2, 1548.
....., Thos., 952, 1461–2, 1464:—g. 166 (44), 559 (9), 627 (10), 838 (26).
....., Thos. (of Hodnell?), 1694 ii. (Warw.)
....., Will., 166 (11).
....., Sir Wm., sheriff of Northt. (died 1532), 1051, 1130, 1298.
Spenser's lands, 397, 1517–8, 1542, 1714:—g. 838 (28).
Spenser's park, the keeper of, pp. 756, 759.
Sperleyne (or Sperleque), Flanders, 1708.
Spermaceti, Cromwell's, 65, 311, 542, 789, 804, 808, 813.
Spert, Thos., clerk of the King's ships, 906:—pp. 310, 314–15, 321, 324.
Spexhall (Spexale), Suff., 1351:—g. 220 (3).
Spicer, Thos., 236:—g. 119 (16).
Spie ("spyall") money, g. 166 (48).
Spilman, Hen., g. 278 (13).
....., Sir John, 1341.
Spilman. *See also* Spelman.
Spink, John, jun., 286.
....., John, sen., 286.
....., Thos., p. 319.
....., Walter, 1285 iii.
Spires, 869.
Spires, Diet of, 326–7, 423, 474, 493.
Spiritual causes, draft Act touching, 50.
Spiritual courts, bill to remedy abuses in, App. 28.

Spiritual jurisdiction, 1021.
Spitton, York, g. 766 (29).
Spolyard, Mons., formerly French ambassador, 668.
Sponer, ——, 1711.
Sporteley, York, g. 506 (15).
Sprat, Will., 1407.
Sprignell, Ric., g. 166 (6).
Springer, Alice, g. 364 (18).
Springwell, Giles, 446.
Spruce, the land of. *See* Prussia.
Sprynge, John, 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 119 (2), 278 (13), 1598 (10).
Spycer. *See* How, John.
Spyltherup, Francis, *alias* Francis Armourer, 925.
Spynke. *See* Spink.
Spynula, Pantaleo, 684.
Spyttye, Cardigan, g. 318 (19), 1139 (18).
Squyer, Denys, 1492 ii.
Staber, Laurence. *See* Starber, Sir Laurence.
Stacy, W., g. 627 (30).
Stafferton, Ric., 1694 ii. (Berks.)
....., Wm., 1124.
Stafford, p. 758:—g. 364 (29).
Stafford Castle, letter dated, 1608.
Stafford, St. Nicholas's chapel, g. 364 (29).
Stafford Rent, g. 364 (29).
Stafford, Henry lord, 390, 686, 1608:—g. 364 (29), 909 (36).
....., ..., letter from, 1608.
....., ..., his servant, p. 317.
....., ..., Ursula, wife of, g. 364 (29).
Stafford, Humph., 1051, 1169.
Staffordshire, g. 119 (56), 838 (35), 1499 (11).
....., escheator of, 1234.
....., sheriffs of, 1234:—p. 323:—g. 364 (32), 1598 (10).
Staines (Stanes), men of, p. 749.
Staker, Sir Lawrence. *See* Starber.
Stamer, Thos., 1692.
Stamford, Nbld., 987.
Stamp, Eliz., prioress of St. Helen's, Bishopsgate (1528), 20 *note.*
Stanborow, 1361.
Stanbrake, John, g. 559 (18).
Standards of measurement, 1716.
Standford, Kent, 1351.
Standish, Henry. *See* St. Asaph, bp. of.
Standish, Edw., 196.
Standisshe, Kent, g. 318 (36).
Standlake, Oxf., 1361.
Standley. *See* Stanley.
Standon, Essex, g. 766 (2).
Stanesgate. *See* Stangate.
Stanford, Nthamp., 1349.
....., letters dated at, 1130, 1424–5.
Stanford, Thos., g. 166 (16).
Stangate (Stanesgate), Essex, 1360:—g. 627 (18).
Stangate, monastery of St. Mary Magdalen, 264:—g. 627 (18).
....., rectory of, 1780:—g. 627 (18).
Stangha, Jo. Bapt. *See* Sanga, Gio. Batt.
Stanhope, —— lady, 686.
....., ..., servant of, p. 307.
Stanley, Yorksh., g. 766 (35).
Stanley, Edw. *See* **Derby, earl of.**
Stanley, Thos. *See* **Derby, earl of.**
....., lady Margaret, 1007.
..... (Standley), Peter, g. 909 (8).
....., Sir Will., g. 166 (51), 364 (17), 909 (8).
Stannaries, commissioners of the, g. 1207 (28).
Stanney, John, 1694 ii. (Suss.):—g. 166 (17), 762 (38).
Stannop, in the bishopric of Durham, tenements there called Bewdeley, g. 318 (33).
Stannop, Thos., g. 166 (38).
Stansford Rivers, Essex, (ch., &c.,) g. 80 (1).
Stanstead-Abbots, Herts, 452, 622, 1274 (6):—g. 766 (2), 1370 (3), 1499 (23).
Stanstead-Abbots, tenements called Joyses, Isney Pk., and Boure House, in, g. 766 (2).
Stanstead Grove, Herts, g. 1499 (23).
Stansted, Essex, letters dated at, 728, 803, 1122.
Stanton, John, 982.
Stanwey, the farm of, 1724.
Stanydelf, co. Warw., 1770.
Staple, Edw., bp. of Meath, g. 1370 (13).
Staple, Will., 1694 ii. (Suss.):—g. 166 (17), 766 (38).
Staples, Dr., King's chaplain, p. 309.
....., Wm., 1374 (2), 1492.
Stapleton (Stapulton), Glouc., g. 909 (20).
Stapleton, Stapulton, &c.:—
....., Sir Brian, 726, 1694 ii. (Notts):—g. 119 (65), 166 (9).
....., John, tailor, 1787.
....., Wm., 367.
Staplisland, Essex, lands called, g. 119 (15).
Starber, (Starborugh, Scarborowe, Staber, Staker, &c.), Sir Lawrence, of Nuremberg, 869, 1660:—pp. 308, 316–17, 319, 324, 326, 754, 759.
Starkey, Thos., letters to, 529–30.
Starkey (Starky), Hugh, g. 627 (6).
....., Lawrence, letter to, 301.
....., Roger, g. 166 (54).
Starte, 906.
Starton, Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Statham, Nich, 1285 i. vii.
Staveley, Derby, g. 364 (5).
Staveley, Miles, 725, 822.
....., Thos., g. 119 (19).
Staver, Laurence. *See* Starber, Laurence.
Staverdell, Somers., g. 1139 (25).
Staveren Castle, West Friesland, 244.
Staverton, Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Staverton ch., g. 1370 (23).

Stawystoke, the steward of, 300.
Staynborow, Cumb., g. 364 (11).
Staynton, Will., g. 838 (1).
Stebunhithe, Stepnith, &c. *See* Stepney.
Stedalff, Mr., letter to, 1728.
Stede, Will., g. 119 (4).
Steele (Style), Thos., 83, 1263.
....., ..., letter from, 1263.
Steelyard (Stylyard, Stilyard), The. *See under* London.
Steeple, Essex, 1360:—g. 627 (18).
Steeple, rectory of, 1780:—g. 627 (18).
Steffyns, Thos., 1492.
Steilles, Jn., g. 364 (11).
....., Will., g. 364 (11).
Stell, Rob., g. 364 (11).
Stephanus, Dom., 115.
Stephen, Dr. *See* **Gardiner.**
Stephens (Stephyns), John, g. 1207 (30).
Stephens, Roger. *See* Walker.
....., Thos., late servant of the duke of Norfolk, 398:—p. 312.
....., Wm., 1374 (2), 1492 ii.
Stepkyng, Thos., letter to, 906.
Steple. *See* Steeple.
Steplebarton, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Steplecleydon, Bucks, g. 166 (6).
Stepney (Stebunhithe, &c.), Middx., 440–1.
....., St. Dunstan's ch., g. 766 (8).
Sterley, Jas., 160.
Sternefield, Suff., g. 220 (11), 1207 (37).
Sterte, the farm of, 1496.
Sterteoute, John, 1248 (2).
Stevenson, Thos., g. 980 (4).
Stevyns. *See* Stephens.
Stewar, Dr. ——, 1453.
Steward, the lord, of the Household. *See* **Shrewsbury, Geo. earl of.**
Steward of the Chamber, g. 220 (8).
Stewarde, John, g. 80 (17).
Stewart, Alexander, bp. of Moray, 179, 1776.
Stewart, Henry. *See* **Methven, Hen. lord.**
Stewart, James. *See* **Murray, earl of.**
Stewart, James. *See* **Dryburgh, abbot of.**
Stewart, John. *See* **Albany, duke of.**
Stewart, Will., provost of Linclowden, treasurer of Jas. V., 209.
Stidall, Thos. *See* Stydall.
Stilman, Ant., 1694 ii. (Wilts):—g. 166 (45), 838 (18).
Stiria, 1449.
Stirley, g. 220 a (9).
Stirley, Nic., (of Lynly,) g. 220 a (9), 909 (24).
....., Nic., (of Stirley,) g. 220 a (9).
....., Sir Nic., g. 909 (24).
....., Ric. *alias* Bowyer, Ric. (*q. v.*)
..... *See* Strelley.
Stirling Castle, 1460, 1776.
..... letters dated at, 254, 480, 855.
Stirropp, Mrs., 348.
Stive. *See* Stephen Gardiner.
Stoblar, Anthony, 370 (6).
Stoble, John, 1374 (2).
Stoche, Worc., g. 119 (5).
Stockton (D'ham), 986.
..... letters dated at, 986–7.
Stockwell, Surr., g. 318 (22).
....., letters dated at, 802, 918.
Stoddard (Stodert), Sir W., 387.
Stodmersshe, Kent, g. 318 (36).
Stoke, Bucks, 403.
Stoke, Little, Glouc., g. 166 (42).
Stoke-Gifford, Glouc., g. 166 (42).
Stoke-Goldington, Bucks, 1351.
Stoke-Mulys, 1361.
Stoke-Talmage, Oxf., letter dated at, 1333.
Stoke-upon-Tern, Salop, g. 1139 (26).
Stokeland, Somers., g. 318 (38).
Stokenchurch chapel, Oxon, g. 627 (25), 1499 (27).
Stokes (Stokys), Rob., g. 166 (25).
Stokesley, John, bp. of London. *See* **London, bp. of.**
Stokleye, ——, 1463.
Stokton, Mr., 6 (18).
Stokyll, Wm., letter from, 160.
Stokys. *See* Stokes.
Stonden, Herts, 330.
Stone, p. 761.
....., Kent, letter dated at, 1406.
....., a poor woman at, p. 760.
Stone, John, 1656.
....., Thos., g. 1139 (25).
Stonefeld, Oxon, g. 978 (16).
Stoner, Eliz., 1663.
....., John, p. 303.
..... (Stonar), Old ——, of Waltham forest, pp. 756, 759.
....., Rob., p. 303.
....., Rob., brother of Sir Walter, 1758.
....., Sir Walter, 1548, 1694 ii. (Oxf.), 1758:—g. 119 (54), 278 (22).
....., ..., letter from, 1758.
Stonystratford, Bucks, 403, p. 756.
Storke, Yorksh., 656.
Stortune. *See* Stourton.
Story, Kent, g. 318 (36).
Story, Thos., 1492 ii.
Stotfold, prebendary of. *See* Clayton, Wm.
Stoughton, Thos., g. 318 (1).
..... *See also* Stowghton.
Stourton, Dors., letter dated at, 625.
Stourton, Edw. lord, 625, 1694 ii. (Dors., Somers., Wilts):—g. 119 (26), 166 (45), 838 (18).

Stourton, Sir Wm., 625, 1694 ii. (Dors., Som., Wilts) :—g. 119 (26), 166 (43, 45), 838 (18), 909 (7).
....., ..., letter from, 625.
Stow, Mr., 906.
Stowbardolf, 53.
Stowe, S. Wales, g. 80 (8), 364 (27).
Stowell, John, 1694 ii. (Som.):—g. 119 (26), 220 (16).
....., Will., g. 220 (16).
Stowey, Nether, Somers., g. 318 (38).
Stowghton, ——, 961.
Stoxby, 83.
Stradbroke, Suff., g. 1207 (37).
Stradling, Henry, 298.
....., Thos., 298.
Strangways (Strangwise, Strangwys, &c.) :—
....., Alice (wife of Sir James), g. 166 (43).
....., Codrus (son of John), g. 220 (24).
....., Sir Giles, 1163, 1694 ii. (Dors.)
....., ..., letter to, 1163.
....., Hen., 1694 ii. (Dors.)
....., Sir James (father of Sir Thos.), g. 166 (43).
....., Sir James (son of Sir Thos.), g. 166 (43).
....., John, g. 220 (24).
....., Philippa (wife of Codrus), g. 220 (24).
....., Thos., 365, 1085, 1285 v., 1694 ii. (Northbd.) :—g. 119 (53), 220 b (4), 909 (23).
....., ..., letter from, 365.
....., Sir Thos., g. 166 (43).
....., Will., 95, 96, 237, 822.
....., ..., letters from, 95, 96, 237.
Strasbourg (Argentina), App. 7.
Strate, Peter van, 944.
Stratford, Suff., g. 220 (4).
Stratford, Stony. *See* Stonystratford.
Stratton, Cornw., vicar of. *See* Carlyon, Ric.
Stratton-Audeley, Oxon, 858.
Straunge, Sir Thos., 1694 ii. (Norf.):—g. 166 (12).
Straunge, Sir Thos. Le, g. 1598 (10).
Strayle, Ant., 1374 (2), 1492 ii.
Stred, Mr. ——, 1736.
Strelley, Nic., jun., g. 119 (35). *See also* Stirley.
Strete, Ric., archdeacon of Salop, 13, 277, 332, 848, 1045, 1234, 1326, 1456.
....., ..., letters from, 332, 848, 1045, 1456.
....., ..., letter to, 277.
Stretton, Heref., g. 559 (21).
....., Staff., g. 364 (29).
Streverne, Nic., 1711.
Strickland or Striklond :—
....., ——, 966.
....., Sir Walter, g. 80 (33).
Strigonia, 1404.
Striklond. *See* Strickland.
Striveling. *See* Stirling.
Stuart. *See* Stewart.
Stubbs, Dr. ——, pp. 747–8, 753.
....., Sir Geo., 837 (3).
....., Lawrence, vicar of Kingston-on-Thames, 386, 952.
....., ..., letter from, 386.
Stuckeley, Hen., g. 766 (33).
Studdawfe, ——, letter to, 1765.
Studley, Rob., letters from, 440–2, 1226.
Studs, yeoman of the, g. 278 (23).
Stukeley, Sir Thos., 1694 ii. (Dev.)
Sturgeon, a, found in Weston, duchy of Lanc., 316.
Sturgyn, John, g. 1065 (27). *See also* Surgion.
Sturmode, Kent, g. 318 (36).
Stutton, Suff., g. 220 (4).
Stutvyle, Thos., g. 364 (6).
Stydall, Thos., 1694 ii. (Surr.):—g. 119 (52).
Stydd, Derb., letter dated at, 1349.
Style, ——, of Rumburgh. *See* Steele, Thos.
Stylman. *See* Stilman.
Stynt, Thos., g. 1598 (27).
Styria, 1449.
Suabian (Suavian) League, 137, 1267.
Subberton. *See* Soberton.
Subsidy, 677.
Suffolk, g. 119 (2), 364 (24).
....., sheriff of. *See* Norfolk and Suffolk.
Suffolk, Chas. Brandon, duke of, earl marshal, 105, 171, 199, 204, 216, 287, 340, 375, 431, 445, 455, 521, 576, 653, 686, 755, 762, 864, 932, 962, 1025, 1183, 1274, 1292, 1316, 1332, 1334, 1403, 1474, 1484–5, 1523, 1679 (2), 1694, 1705, 1715 (1):—App. 33:—pp. 311, 313, 315, 319, 325, 748, 753, 760:—g. 119 (2, 10–14, 26, 52–56, 64, 69, 70), 166 (8–12, 15–17, 44–46, 60), 278 (22, 31), 766, (10, 38, 39), 838 (9, 12–14, 18–20, 26, 27, 30, 35), 909 (9, 23), 1139 (26) 1207 (39), 1370 (2).
....., ..., letters from, 199, 431, 455, 521, 576, 1183, 1334, 1403.
....., ..., his minstrels, pp. 748–9.
....., ..., servants of, 1183:—pp. 307, 749. *See also* Hall, ——.
....., ..., his treasurers, 431, 1334.
Suffolk, duchess of. *See* **Mary the French queen.**
Suffolk, John [De la Pole], duke of, g. 978 (16).
Suggewas, Heref., g. 559 (21).
Sukley, Mrs., widow of Ric. Fletcher, 647.
Sulbury, Bucks, 403:—g. 1370 (23).
Sulyard (Sulyerd), Mr., 686.
....., ..., servant of, p. 323.
....., John, 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 766 (27).
....., Wm., 35 ii.:—p. 324:—g. 119 (2), 1065 (28, 34), 1598 (3).

Sunningwell (Sonnyngwell), Berks, rectory of, g. 1370 (23).
Supperton. *See* Soberton.
Supplication of Beggars, heretical book, App. 18.
Supremacy, royal, treatise in favour of, 9.
....., ..., declaration of, App. 4.
Surgion, John, g. 980 (2), 1065 (27) (?).
Surrey, g. 119 (52), 627 (6), 980 (7).
Surrey and Sussex, sheriffs of, p. 323:—g. 364 (32), 1598 (10).
Surrey, archdeacon of. *See* **Lee, Edw.**
Surrey, ——, countess of, 1711.
Surrey, Henry Howard, earl of, 720 (9), 941, 1538, 1616, 1627, 1711:—App. 33.
Surrey, Thomas Howard, earl of. *See* **Norfolk (first duke).**
Surveyor General. *See* Pawlett, Sir Will.
Surveyors General of Crown Lands, (*see also* Belknap, Sir Edw.,) g. 119 (61).
Susion, Rob., 952.
Sussex, g. 166 (17), 766 (38).
....., sheriff of, p. 323. *See* Surrey and Sussex.
Sussex, Rob. Ratcliffe, viscount Fitzwalter, earl of, (1529,) 204, 460, 478, 686, 945, 962, 1007, 1025, 1075, 1256, 1421, 1429, 1515, 1518, 1694 ii. (Essex, Norf., Suff.), 1715:—p. 310:—g. 119 (2), 166 (11), 559 (5), 838 (13), 909 (36), 1139 (2).
....., ..., letter from, 945.
....., ..., his servants, p. 307.
Sussex, Dorothy countess of, 233, 1274 (3):—p. 317.
Suthayke, John, g. 166 (33).
....., Ric., g. 166 (33).
Suthery, g. 278 (17).
Suthewell. *See* Southwell.
Suttell, ——, 1711.
Sutton, parsonage of, 963.
Sutton, Beds, g. 364 (16).
Sutton, Notts, woods of, 726.
Sutton, Suff., g. 220 (11).
Sutton, Little, Warw., the manor of Hill in, 1351.
Sutton-Colfield, Warw., 1351.
Sutton-on-Darwent, Yorksh., g. 364 (37).
Sutton-in-Galtres, Yorksh., 656, 1006:—g. 1598 (20).
Sutton-at-Hone, Kent, 1285 vii.
Sutton-Lacy, 1361.
Sutton, Cecilia, lady Dudley. *See* **Dudley.**
Sutton, Edw. and John, lords Dudley. *See* **Dudley.**
Sutton, ——, M.A., 6 (18).
....., Edw., son of John, 672.
....., Eliz., widow of Nic., 218.
....., George, 1711:—pp. 305, 309.
....., Hamund, g. 278 (17).
....., Nicholas, 218:—g. 119 (25).
Sutton, Ric., 1711:—p. 305.
....., Rob., g. 278 (17).
....., Thos., 813:—g. 119 (66).
....., Will., g. 119 (21).
Swafeld (Swaffeld), Simon, 1694 ii. (Rut.):—g. 119 (55).
Swaffham, 83, 1351.
Swallcliff, Midd., g. 318 (1).
Swallow, the, a ship, 1484.
Swallow, Thos., 952, 1442, 1454, 1472.
Swanbourne, Bucks, g. 457 (1), 627 (24).
Sweatter, Colette, 1663.
Swete, Florans, 1492.
Swifte, ——, 1631.
Swilland or Swynysland, Suff., 1351.
Swindon, Wilts, 1351.
Swineshed (Swynshed), John abbot of, 1576:—g. 838 (19).
Swinestead, the abbot of, 1477.
Swinfeld, John, g. 220 b (2).
Swinfeld, the preceptor of, 446.
Swiss, The, 201, 290, 495, 593, 616, 707, 850, 959, 1109, 1241, 1776 (p. 731).
Swiss Cantons, Lutheran, 420, 532, 563.
....., **Romanist, the Five**, 420, 495, 532.
Switzerland, 532, 1109, 1241.
....., French envoys to. *See* Maigriet and D'Augeraut.
Swyfte, ——, 84, 650, 1435, 1442, 1454, 1464, 1467.
Swynford, the manor of, 1727.
Swynforth, *i.e. Porcorum Vallis*, Germany, diet at, 910, 1027.
Swynshed. *See* Swineshed.
Sybson, Roger, g. 364 (11).
Sydenham, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Sydenham, John, g. 1207 (39).
Sydney. *See* Sidney.
Sydnour. *See* Sidnor.
Sye, Oswald, jeweller, 1759–60:—p. 319.
....., ..., letters from, 1759–60.
Syllisborough, Northt., g. 119 (18).
Syllyard, ——, 961. *See also* Sulyard.
Symkins, John, g. 978 (23).
Symmes, John, under-porter of Windsor p. 319.
Symmonds, Rob., 198.
....., Wm., 631 ii.
....., Wm., son of Wm., 631.
Symonds, Simon, 1761:—g. 1139 (1).
....., ..., letter from, 1761.
Symondson, Will., g. 506 (11).
Symons, Peter, g. 1370 (19).
....., Will., g. 1207 (2).
Sympill, &c. *See* Temple.
Sympson. *See* Simpson.
Symson, John, g. 766 (6).
....., Will., g. 364 (11).
Syo. *See* Scio.
Syria, 911, 1256.

Syrmia. *See* Sirmisch.
Syte, Yorksh., 656.
Sywyn, Nether, 1361.

T.

Tack, John, 370.
Tackeley, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Taddeston, Suff., g. 220 (4).
Taddesworth, g. 1065 (9).
Taddeus, the courier. *See* Thaddeus.
Tadeson, Hanuck, a Dutchman, 244.
Tadey, ——, 151.
Tadlowe, Geo., 1663.
Tailbouse. *See* Talboys.
Tailior, Chr., 899.
Taillard (Talyard, &c.), Laurence, g. 119 (10).
....., Sir Laurence, 1694 ii. (Hunts) :—g. 838 (20), 1598 (10.
Taillop, Master, 1109.
Taillor, Taillour, &c. *See* Taylor.
Talbot, Sir ——, 630.
....., ——, his house in Calais, 1374 (2).
....., Brian, p. 762.
....., Chr., p. 762.
Talbot, Francis lord, 1694 ii. (Derb., York N., Sta., Shrops.):—App. 33:—g. 766 (39), 838 (35).
Talbot, Geo. *See* **Shrewsbury, earl of.**
Talbot, Sir Gilbert, 1694 ii. (Worc.):—g. 166 (46), 506 (25), 838 (12).
....., Sir John, 1694 ii. (Sta., Shr.):—g. 119 (56), 166 (60), 838 (35), 1139 (21).
....., lady Margaret, 347.
....., Thos., 477.
....., Wm., 1492.
Talboys, Eliz. lady, 686, 1049, 1114, 1146:—g. 119 (67).
....., ..., her servant, p. 307.
....., Sir Geo., g. 119 (67).
Talfern, g. 766 (10), 979 (1).
Talgarth, Wales, 724 (5).
Tallabryn, Denbigh, N. Wales, g. 978 (24).
Tallavane lordship, Glamorg., 262.
Tallemache, Rob., g. 1207 (37).
Tallor, John, 665.
Talmage or Talmache, &c., Lionel, 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 119 (2), 220 (4), 1598 (6).
Talyard. *See* Taillard.
Tamayo, ——, notary, 362 (3).
Tame. *See* Thame.
Tame, Edm., g. 166 (5), 278 (32), 506 (20) (misprinted Edw.), 838 (18).
....., Sir Edm., 1694 ii. (Gl., Wilts):—g. 166 (45), 1065 (13).
....., Sir Edw. (Edm.?), g. 119 (70).
Tamp . . ., Thos., letter from, 613.
Tamworth, 1195.
Tamworth, John, 1694 ii. (Linc. H.)
..... (Thamworth), Thos., auditor, 577, 1574:—p. 309 :—g. 838 (24).
....., ..., letter to, 577.
Tandye, John, 631 ii.
Tanfeld, Francis, g. 364 (33).
....., Isabella, g. 220 a (2).
....., Will., g. 220 a (2), 364 (33).
Tanhouses, Act touching, 48.
Taragona, 362 (2).
....., abpric. of, 61.
Tarbes, cardinal bp. of. *See* **Grammont, G. de.**
Tarifa, the marquis of, 362 (3).
Tarleton, Nic., g. 318 (40).
Tarne, Rob., 951.
Tarvin (Tervyn), Chesh., 848.
Tarvin, bailey of, 848.
Tasborowh, John, parson, 1263.
Tashe, Thos., LL.B., auditor of York cathedral, 772.
Taspell, Mons. Pierre, president of Flanders, 813.
Tastardys, Suff., g. 1207 (37).
Tate, Barth., 686.
....., John, clk., 1285.
....., Ric., 1627:—pp. 322, 326.
....., ..., letter from, 1627.
....., Thos., mayor of Calais (1532), 1510 ii., 1537, 1571, 1580–1, 1606–7.
....., ..., his signature (?), 1510 ii.
Tatenbill (Tatenell), 1784.
Tatham, g. 1065 (9).
Taunton, archdeacon of. *See* Cranmer, Thos.
Tausytur. *See* Towcester.
Tavera, John de, abp. of Toledo and of Sant Jago di Compostella, cardinal (in 1531), **president of the Council of Castile,** 57, 112, 124, 127, 130, 136, 147, 178, 188–9, 217, 250, 252, 255, 362 (6), 401, 421, 492, 517–8, 545, 866, 1098, 1265.
....., ..., letters from, 217, 250.
....., ..., letters to, 57, 130, 147, 188–9.
Taverna, ——, ambassador of the duke of Milan with Charles V., 425.
Taverner, Ric., letters from, 1762–3.
Tavesson, John, g. 364 (11).
Tawley, the "quondam" of, 552.
Tawton-North, Devon, g. 220 (16).
Taylebushe. *See* Talboys.
Tayler, Dr. John, Master of the Rolls, ambassador in France, 386, 416, 445, 548, 686, 752, 1518, 1649:—pp. 304, 313, 323:—g. 627 (12).
....., ..., letter to, 548.
....., ..., his servant, p. 749.
Taylor, Tayler, Taylour, Taillour, &c.:—
....., ——, servant of Chr. Hales, 1398.
....., Bryan, g. 838 (24).
....., Davy, 1312.

Taylor, Geo., 1274 (5), 1366:—pp. 749, 751, 753, 760.
....., John, 1492 ii.
....., John *alias* Ashwood (*q. v.*)
....., Thos., 282.
....., Will., 1710 :—g. 909 (10).
Teby, John, 1492 ii.
Tedestill, Thos., g. 166 (50).
Tehedy, 1480, 1582, 1604, 1628.
Tegge, John, g. 166 (38).
Telton [Sussex?], g. 220 (10).
Tempest, Sir Ric., 314, 411, 434, 725, 1100, 1460, 1558, 1635, 1655, 1694 ii. (York):— pp. 759:—g. 119 (68), 838 (30).
....., ..., letter from, 1100.
....., ..., his son Thos., 1100.
Tempest, Chr., 1374 (2), 1492.
....., Thos., 1694 ii. (Linc. H.): — g. 119 (64), 278 (17), 838 (19).
....., Sir Thos., 1694 ii. (Cumb., Yorksh. N.R., Nbld., Westmld.):—g. 119 (53), 166 (16), 909 (23).
Temple, W., King's fletcher, pp. 312, 320.
Temple Combe, Somers., letter dated at, 970.
Temple Combe, commander of. *See* Hussey, Sir Edm.
Temple Cowley, Oxon, 47.
"Temys Mede." *See* Thames Mede.
Temysford, 1351.
Tenby, Pemb., 724 (2).
Tenby, hospital of St. John the Baptist, g.1207 (42).
Tende, the count of, 1633.
Terling, Essex, g. 318 (12).
Terni, letter dated at, 1566.
Terouenne, archdeacon of. *See* Nigri, Ph.
Terrington, Norf., 53.
Tertagates, p. 754.
Tervyn. *See* Tarvin.
Tery (Tyre), Mr. ——, 522, 560.
Teshe, Tristram, confession of, 1695.
Testament, the New, 50.
Testwood, Rob., letter from, 1764.
Tetsworth, Oxon, 712.
Teutonic Order, the, 1027.
....., master of. *See* Brandenburg, Albert of.
Teviotdale, 1286, 1367, 1460, 1635.
Tewkesbury, Glouc., g. 119 (16).
Tewkesbury (Twexbury), Hen. abbot of, 1694 ii. (Gl.), 1724:—g. 119 (70).
....., ..., ..., his servant, p. 755.
Tewkesbury, John, 589.
....., Margaret, abbess of Godstow, 1285 vi.
Tey, Thos., 1694 ii. (Essex).
....., Sir Thos., 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 119 (2), 838 (13).
Thacher, Jas., 1374 (2), 1492 ii.
....., Rob., 1492.
Thaddeus, ——, the courier, 368:—pp. 303, 306, 311–2, 317, 319, 323.
Thame, letter dated at, 1423.
Thame, the monastery of, g. 318 (30).
Thame, Dr. ——, abbot of, 6 (18), 1653.
Thames, the river, g. 978 (26, 27), 1065 (23).
....., extraordinary tide in the, 1408.
..... fishery, g. 506 (8).
Thames Mede, near Chelsea, 406 : — g. 627 (28).
Thamworth. *See* Tamworth.
Thaxted, John. *See* Walden, abbot of.
Theimseke, George de, provost of Cassel, 808, 813, 1003, 1056.
Thenandi, Mr. John, g. 1499 (12).
Theology, 821, 1022.
Thessam, John, g. 278 (18).
Thetcher, Thos., 1694 ii. (Suss.) : — g. 166 (17), 766 (38).
Thetford, Norf., 339:—g. 766 (4).
Thetford, the incumbent of, 339.
Thirkild (Thirkill), Chr., 725:—g. 838 (30).
Thirlby, Dr., p. 760.
Thoby, 1514, 1792.
....., suppressed monastery, 1359.
Thom (Thomas), the jester, pp. 749, 754.
Thomas, courier, 1659.
....., of London, p. 762.
....., Hugh, p. 313.
....., John, p. 313 : —g. 1207 (28), 1499 (23).
....., ..., John, serjeant-at-arms, p. 755.
....., Sir Rice ap, chamberlain of S. Wales, (1526,) 724 (5).
....., ..., his widow. *See* Rice, lady Janet.
....., Sir Wm., 6 (9), 1120, 1285 vi. : — g. 978 (8).
....., Wm., 552, 1711:—p. 306.
....., ..., letter from, 552.
Thompson, ——, p. 750.
....., Rob., g. 364 (11).
..... *See also* Thomson, Tomson.
Thomson, John, g. 364 (11).
....., Wm., priest, letter from, 1000.
Thomston College, Norf., 348.
Thoquemburg, Switz., colours of, 495.
Thorn, Rob., his will, 1038.
Thornborough, Bucks, 403 : — g. 627 (22), 1370 (23).
Thornborough, Rowland, 1694 ii. (Westmld.): —g. 166 (16).
Thorne, Yorksh., 656.
Thorne, Rob., g. 909 (20).
....., Will., g. 220 b (2).
Thorneborowe. *See* Thornborough.
Thornebury, Glouc., g. 119 (61), 318 (26), 1270 (5).
Thorneby, Sir John, 1329.
Thorneham, the woman of, 758.
Thorneton. *See* Thornton.

Thornewod, woods of, g. 119 (65).
Thorney, Rob. abbot of, g. 278 (17).
Thorney Lezenes, in Stow Market, 1778.
Thorney Woods, Notts, 726.
Thornhall, g. 278 (17).
Thornton (Thorneton), Pemb., 724 (8):—g. 978 (7).
Thornton, Yorksh., letter dated at, 486.
Thornton or Thorneton :—
....., ——, widow of, 1374 (2).
....., Dr. ——, warden of Canterbury Coll., Oxf., 1140.
Thornton or Thorneton, Hen., serjeant, 295, 300, 1088–9, 1167, 1225, 1229–30, 1614, 1694 ii. (Som.):—g. 119 (26).
....., ..., letters from, 1088–9, 1167, 1225, 1229–30, 1614.
....., Leonard, g. 1499 (31).
....., Thos., master of St. Christopher's Guild, York, 689–90.
....., ..., letter from, 690.
....., Wm. *See* York, St. Mary's, abbot of.
Thoroughgood, John, g. 278 (19).
Thorpe, Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Thorpe-Morieux (Molyneux), Suff., g. 392 (8).
Thorpe, Ric., 1492.
Thorpe, *the book of*, or of Oldcastle, App. 18.
Thorpemonwell, Northt., ch. or rectory of, g. 1370 (23).
Thouard, Capt., letter from, 1538.
Threishwell, ——, 1183.
Throgmerton, Throkmorton, &c.:—
....., ——, 1064 (2).
....., Sir Geo., 47 (4), 84, 527, 1051, 1518, 1694 ii. (Worc., Warw.) g. 166 (44, 46), 278 (16), 364 (4), 838 (12, 26), 909 (16).
....., letters from, 527, 1051.
....., John, groom of the Chamber, 1323 ii.
....., Kenelm, 527.
....., Ric., g. 318 (2).
....., Rob., g. 364 (4).
....., Will., g. 119 (61).
....., Wm., prothonotary in Chancery, 445.
Throsley, g. 909 (36).
Thundersley, Essex, g. 364 (28).
Thurgarton, Notts, g. 119 (63).
Thurguril, Switzerland, colours of, 495.
Thurland, Edm., g. 506 (5, 6).
Thursby, Thos., g. 1598 (25).
....., Will., g. 1499 (24).
Thursley, Surrey, g. 1598 (27).
Thurston, John, g. 766 (33).
Thwaytes, Edw., 1694 ii. (Kent) :—g. 119 (13), 278 (31), 318 (36).
....., Sir John, 395.
Thwing (Thuyng), York, g. 766 (29).
Thwyng, Ric., g. 318 (27).
Thykthorn, Bucks, g. 1370 (23).
Thymolby, Sir John, 1694 ii. (Linc. Kes.):—g. 119 (69), 278 (17), 1598 (10).
Thynne, Ric., p. 311.
....., Will., 1222:—p. 322:—g. 1065 (34).
Tibbes, ——, of Deptford, p. 756.
Tiberias, Geoffrey bp. of, 1050.
Tichebourn. *See* Tychbourn.
Tichitt, Thos., g. 220 (22).
Tickford, Bucks, 590, 950:—g. 1370 (23).
....., letter dated at, 590.
Tickford, ch. or rectory of, g. 1370 (23).
....., priory of St. Mary, 47 (3), 1359:—g. 1370 (23).
Tidworth, North, rectory of, Salisbury dioc., g. 318 (31).
Tiler. *See also* Tyler.
Tiler, Sir Wm., lieut. of Berwick, 411 (2).
Till, John, p. 310.
Tillingham, Essex, 1360:—g. 627 (18).
Tilney, Norf., 53.
Tilney (Tylney), Sir Philip, 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 119 (2), 220 (3), 1207 (37).
....., Rob., 1694 ii. (Camb.)
Tiltey Abbey, 926, 1557.
....., letters dated at, 279, 333, 584, 1539, 1557, 1568, 1585.
Timber, 1222.
Tinmouth. *Seo* Tynemouth.
Tipperary, co., 688 ii.
Tiptre, Essex, 1792:—g. 627 (18).
Tiptre (Typtre) monastery (suppressed), 1359–60.
Tirlingham, Kent, g. 220 (1).
Tirpyn, ——, learned man, p. 308.
Tirrell. *See* Tyrell.
Tirwhite (Turwhit, &c.), Rob., p. 305:—g. 1499 (30).
....., Sir Rob., 1694 ii. (Linc. L.):—g. 119 (14, 67), 278 (17), 838 (27).
....., Will., 1694 ii. (Linc. L.):—g. 119 (14), 838 (27).
Titsey, Surr., 858.
Tittenhanger, Herts, 78:—p. 314.
Tiwardreth, Cornw., monastery of, g. 909 (34).
Toby. *See* Thoby.
Toby, John, g. 278 (24).
Tocotes, Margaret, g. 1139 (14).
....., Will., g. 1139 (14).
Todbold, Will., 1048.
Toddington, Beds, g. 318 (21).
Todington, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Todworth. *See* Tidworth.
Toils, the yeomen of the, p. 747.
Toison. *See* **Golden Fleece.**
Toledo, 362 (6), 866.
....., letter dated at, 217.
Toledo, Alcalde mayor of, 362 (3).
Toledo, monastery of the Mother of God, 362 (3).
....., ..., abbess of, 362 (3, ii.)

Toledo, archbp. of. *See* **Tavera, J. de.**
....., archdeacon of, 517–8.
Tolleshunt (Tolshunt), Essex, 1351.
Tolleshunt-Darcy, Essex, 1360, g. 627 (18).
Tolleshunt-Maugeret, Essex, g. 627 (18).
Tolleshunt-Tregoz, 1360.
Tolley, Will., p. 306.
Tolmache. *See* Talmache.
Tolshunt. *See* Tolleshunt.
Tomeo, Thos., 822.
Tomer, John, 191.
Tomlinson, Rob., g. 318 (42).
Tomson, Gilbert, g. 166 (38).
....., Hen., 766 g. (15, 17).
....., Jas., 1492 ii.
Tonbridge. *See* Tunbridge.
Tong, Thos., 1285 iv.
Tonge, Worc., g. 119 (5).
Topclif, Gilbert, g. 166 (13).
Toppesfield, Essex, letters dated at, 479, 496.
Toppesham, 293.
Torche, Sir, King's bedeman at the "Rodes" in Greenwich, pp. 749, 752.
Torne, Nic., g. 909 (20).
Tornierus, count Philip, 1449.
Tornour, Will., g. 278 (12).
Torrellas, Pablo, letters from, 268–9.
Tortona, bp. of. *See* Gambara, Hubert de.
Tote. *See* Toto.
Totehill, pp. 753–4.
Totham Magna and Parva, Essex, 1360:—g. 627 (18).
Totheby, Thos., g. 364 (19), 1370 (10).
Tothill (Totehill), Midd., chapel of St. Mary Magdalene and St. Arnull, g. 1499 (22).
Toto, Ant., painter of Florence, pp. 319, 321, 756–7, 760.
....., Barth. (mistake for Ant.), p. 754.
Tottenham, 1754.
Totton, John, g. 318 (38).
Touchet, John. *See* **Audeley, lord.**
Touchet, James, son of John lord Audeley, g. 313 (38).
Touchet. *See also* Twichite, Tichitt.
Toulon, 1125.
Toulouse, 941, 1776 (p. 731).
Toulouse, the president of the Parliament of. *See* Berthelemy.
Toulouse, university of, its decision on the King's marriage, 3, 67, 342.
Toulouse woad, g. 80 (16), 318 (13), 766 (16), 978 (27), 1065 (23, 29).
Toulouse, ——, archbp. of, 562, 810, 958.
....., merchants of, 507, 723.
Touneshend, Rob., 1189.
Tournay, 27, 532, 548, 574, 832, 1538.
....., St. Peter's abbey at, p. 267.
....., great church (cathedral), p. 267.
Tournay, treasurer of, g. 166 (57).
Tourney, John, g. 838 (27).
Tournon, Fras. de, archbp. of Bourges, cardinal, 151, 781, 891, 1485, 1489, 1531, 1534, 1538, 1541, 1547, 1579, 1601, 1625, 1633–4, 1642, 1657–9.
....., ..., letters to, 781.
Tournour, Hen., jun., g. 364 (6).
....., John, p. 306:—g. 364 (6).
Tours, 1776 (p. 731).
Tovy, ——, his boat, 1602.
Towcester (Tausytur), Northt., 6 (18).
Towlarg, John, g. 766 (7).
Towneley, Sir John, 528.
..... (Townley), pp. 304, 307, 310.
Townesende, Ric., 1492.
Townesend, Rob., 1694 ii. (Norf.):—g. 166 (12).
....., Sir Roger, g. 1694 ii. (Norf.):—g. 166 (12).
Towthorpe, Yorks., 670.
Toy, Edw., g. 766 (30).
Toye, Humph, 218.
Trace, Andrew, g. 318 (31).
....., Geo., g. 364 (6).
Tracy, Wm., his will, 928.
Trani, cardinal of, 74, 113, 150, 731, 880, 886, 971, 1110, 1173.
Transalpina, province of Hungary, 471.
Trapps, Rob., goldsmith, 919.
Trasilion, Ant., clockmaker, pp. 305, 309.
Travers (Traves), Adam, 394:—g. 559 (22, 37).
Traves, Dr. ——, 1786.
Traves, Ric., 543.
Traynclynton, S. Wales:—g. 1370 (3).
Treasons, draft Act touching, 52.
Treasons, Bill of augmentation of. *See* Augmentation.
Treasurer, Mr., 26, 585.
Treasurer, the Lord, of England. *See* **Norfolk, duke of.**
Treasurer of the Chamber. *See* **Tuke, Brian.**
Treasurer of the Household. *See* **Fitzwilliam, Sir W.**
Treasurer of Ireland. *See* **Ossory, James Butler, earl of.**
Treasurer's accounts, 730.
Treaties in the treasury of Westminster, 1776.
Treaties with France, 1292, 1337.
Treaty, a, 811.
Trecarell, Hen., 1694 ii. (Cornw.), g. 766 (10), 979 (1).
Tredennek, Chr., 1694 ii. (Cornw.):—g. 766 (10), 979 (2).
Tredunnoke ch., Llandaff dioc., g. 980 (8).
Trees, Ric. à, pp. 310–11, 325.
Tregean (or Tregian), John, 1694 ii. (Cornw.):—g. 766 (10), 1207 (28).
Tregonel, Tregonnel. *See* Tregonwell.

Tregonwell, John, LL.D., 35 ii., 946, 983, 1056, 1090, 1421, 1457, 1513, 1672 :—p. 323.
....., ..., letter from, 1090.
....., ..., letter to, 946.
Treguk or Tregruke, g. 1499 (23).
Treheron, Thos., g. 1499 (4, 5).
Trelawny, letter dated at, 213.
Trelleck (Trilleke, &c.), S. Wales, g. 1499 (23).
Tremely, Suff., g. 220 (11).
Tremezin, Dompne Peter, p. 758.
Tremynys, Essex, g. 1598 (5).
Trenchard, Sir Thos., 1694 ii. (Dors.)
Trent, 1413.
Trent, the cardinal of, 158.
Treregruge, S. Wales, g. 1207 (21).
Tresham (Tressam), ——, B.D., 6 (18). *See also* Sir Wm.
....., Ric., 1694 ii. (Northt.):—g. 838 (14).
....., Sir Thos., 1051, 1694 ii. (Northt.):—g. 166 (11), 838 (14), 1598 (10).
....., Sir Wm., 196, 334, 341, 1181, 1285 v. ix.
....., ..., letters from, 196, 334.
....., Will., g. 1207 (38).
Tresorow, Cornw., letter dated at, 1178.
Treuolce, marshal de. *See* Trivulcis, Theodore.
Trevanyon, Hugh, 1694 ii. (Cornw.):—g. 766 (10), 1598 (10).
Trevelyan, Humph., 1694 ii. (Cornw.):—g. 766 (10), 1598 (10).
Treves, the bp. of, 1564.
Trevilian. *See* Trevelyan.
Trevisquitt manor, 897.
Trevygo, 1361.
Tribula, a courier, p. 320.
Trie, Thos. *See* Try.
Trigge, Will., g. 318 (11).
Trigonel. *See* Tregonwell.
Trippe, Hen., 1492 ii.
Trivulcis, Augustine, cardinal, bp. of Bayeux (1531), 611, 695, 781, 1174.
Trivulcis, Cæsar. *See* **Como, bp. of.**
Trivulcis, Theodore, marshal of France, 958.
....., ..., his nephew Pomponio, 958.
Troia in Apulia, Naples, 414.
Troy, g. 1499 (23).
Troy, Magna, S. Wales, g. 1499 (23).
Troyes, the bailly of. *See* Dinteville, Jean de.
Try, Thos., 1285 i. v., 1694 ii. (Leic., Warw.):—g. 166 (10, 44), 278 (16), 838 (26).
Trygett, Thos., 59 ii., 1169.
Tuchet. *See* Touchet.
Tudder, Rob. ap John ap Jevan ap, g. 978 (24).
Tudeley, Kent, 1351.
Tufton, Nic., 1694 ii. (Suss.) *See* Tuston.
Tuke, Sir Brian, treasurer of the Chamber, clerk of Parliament, 171, 398, 445, 488, 538, 686, 730, 939, 986, 1026, 1046, 1068, 1075, 1152, 1189, 1205, 1228, 1314, 1388, 1421, 1531, 1600, 1694 ii. (Essex, Middx., Surr.), 1715 (2), 1799.
pp. 305, 312–13, 321, 326, 748.
g. 119 (38, 52), 166 (8), 838 (13), 1270 (2), 1598 (28).
....., ..., his hand, 1662.
....., ..., servants of, p. 323.
....., ..., sig. of, 1799.
Tukfyld, Emerius, clk., g. 80 (7), 318 (39).
Tull, Geoffrey, 408.
....., John, g. 364 (34).
Tullagh, 688.
Tunbridge, Kent, 47 (4), 447, 872, 1351, 1359, 1792.
....., St. Mary Magdalene's, 1351.
Tunkys, Humph., g. 119 (40).
Tunstall, Staff., g. 318 (38).
Tunstall, Cuthbert, bp. of London (1522–30), **bp. of Durham** (1530–52, &c.), 77, 120, 145, 287, 308, 373, 564, 589, 593, 686, 737, 804, 811, 819, 986–8, 1011, 1083, 1694 ii. (York):—App. 9:—pp. 312, 315:—g. 838 (30).
....., ..., his protest against the title *Supremum Caput*, 819.
....., ..., letters to, 77, 373 i. iii., 819, 988:—App. 9.
....., ..., his handwriting, 424, 821.
....., ..., his servant, p. 307.
Turbervile, Chr. (son of John), g. 119 (42).
....., John, g. 119 (42).
Turcopolyer, the, 579, 1588.
Turenne, Francis viscount of, councillor of France, 202, 1102.
Turin, 67, 91, 115.
Turk, the. *See* **Solyman II.**
Turke, Ric., 282.
Turks, the, 24, 118, 157, 169, 192, 216, 283, 361, 374, 388, 423, 438, 464, 472, 756, 791, 816, 826, 832, 888, 903, 923, 959, 971, 974, 996, 1027, 1059, 1096–7, 1174, 1182, 1223, 1241, 1266, 1291–2, 1348, 1377, 1387, 1413, 1449, 1468, 1523.
....., empire of, 1657.
....., fleet of, 1404, 1412, 1626.
Turnboll, ——, 906.
Turneboll, Thos., of London, fishmonger, 164, 381.
Turner, John, 1285 iii.:—g. 278 (17).
Turnor or Turnour, John, g. 838 (28), 1207 (28).
Turpyn, Ric., 1492.
Turvile, Sir Will., 1694 ii. (Leic.)
....., Will., g. 166 (10).
Turwhitt. *See* Tirwhite.
Tuston, Nic., g. 766 (38). *See* Tufton.
Tutbury, the prior of, letter to, 1529.
Tutt, Thos., 1374 (2).

Twats, Wm., 725.
Twaytes, Will., g. 838 (30).
Tweeddale, 314 ii.
Twesell, Thos., letter from, 1574.
Twichite, Thos., p. 320.
Twynyho, Ant., g. 980 (7).
....., Christiana, g. 980 (7).
....., Edith, g. 980 (7).
....., Edw., g. 980 (7).
....., Walter, g. 980 (7).
Tyborn, Midd., 1351.
Tyckthornes, 84.
Tychbourn, Nic., 1694 ii. (Hants):—g. 166 (15).
....., Nic., sen. and jun., g. 506 (7).
Tycyonus, Barth., 1776 (p. 731).
Tyffeld, benefice of, 81, 579.
Tykton, Yorksh., 656.
Tyldesley, Will., g. 1370 (21).
Tyler. *See also* Tiler.
Tyler, Roger, 712, 717.
Tyllyngdon, Surrey, g. 1139 (6).
Tylney. *See* Tilney.
Tylson, Jas., p. 751.
Tymmys, Philip, g. 1499 (22).
Tyndale (Tyndall) or Hutchins, **Wm.**, 65 i. ii., 153, 201, 246, 248, 265 (14), 303–4, 354, 532–3, 574, 583 (9), 869, 1554.
....., ..., his book in answer to More, 65 i. ii., 153, 201:—App. 18.
....., ..., the books of Moses, and the New Testament, by, App. 18.
....., ..., his book, the *Practice of Prelates*, 201:—App. 18.
....., ..., the *Matrimony of*, book, App. 18.
Tyndale, John, 1694 ii. (Norf.) :—g. 166 (12).
Tyne, the river, 609, 727, 1246.
Tynedale, 727, 1246, 1286, 1367 (3), 1460, 1558.
Tynemouth, 845, 1704.
Tynemouth, ——, abbot of, 686 (2).
....., ..., ..., servant of, p. 317.
Tynkarde, Hen., g. 318 (23).
Tyntervile. *See* Dinteville.
Tyre, Mr. *See* Tery, ——.
Tyrell, ——, 1711.
....., Edw., 1694 ii. (Essex):—g. 838 (13).
....., Humph., g. 838 (9).
....., John, 1694 ii. (Essex).
....., Ric., 166 (38).
..... (Tyrrell), Sir Thos., of Gipping, 1694 ii. (Suff.), 1711:—g. 119 (2).
Tyrrye, Nic., 261, 1487.
Tyrrynghan, Rob., g. 1139 (20).
....., Thos., g. 1139 (20).
Tyrrye, Nic., 261, 1487.
Tyrwhite. *See* Tirwhite.
Tytenhangre. *See* Tittenhanger.

U.

Uffington. *See* Offington.
Ughtred (Oughtrede, Owtrede, &c.), Sir Anthony, 47 (5), 915, 1285 vi.:—g. 80 (14).
....., Eliz., his wife, g. 80 (14).
....., lady, 686.
....., ..., servant of, p. 317.
Ughtred, Harry, 1105.
....., Sir Harry, 1105.
..... (Utred), Sir Rob., 872, 1105, 1792.
Ulcombe, Kent, g. 1598 (9).
Ullesthorp, Leic., 670.
Ulm, in Germany, App. 7.
Ulvescroft (Wolvescroft), abbot of, 1233.
....., prior of, 1233.
Ulwardeley, Worc., g. 119 (5).
Umfrey, Sir Ric., 165.
Umpton, Thos., g. 119 (54), 278 (22).
....., Wm., 1271, 1458, 1686–7.
....., ..., letters from, 1271, 1686–7.
Underhill, John, g. 364 (33).
Underwood, John, g. 318 (11).
Upitta, in the bpc. of Liege, g. 1207 (20).
Upletcombe, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Uplethorne, Hen., 1285 ix.
Uplowman or Upplowmoth ch., Exeter dioc., g. 1139 (1).
Uppingham, Rutland, g. 318 (11).
Uppyngham, Rob., g. 1499 (33).
Upton, Notts, 656.
....., John, g. 980 (7).
....., Thomas, letter from, 1129.
Upton (Ubeton)—Lovell, Wilts, g. 909 (26).
Urbino, Madame d'. *See* **Medicis, Kath. de.**
Ursino. *See* **Orsino.**
Usk, S. Wales, g. 220 b (3), 1207 (21), 1499 (23).
Usk, exchequer of, g. 1499 (23).
Utharde. *See* Ughtred.
Utrecht, 748.
Utred. *See* Ughtred.
Uvedale, Mr., p. 325.
....., Wm., 1694 ii. (Dors.):—g. 1598 (10). *See* Vudale.
Uvedall, John, g. 278 (17), 506 (7). *See* Errata.
Uxbridge (Woxbrigge), Midd., g. 318 (1).
Uxley. *See* Huxley.

V.

Va (Venetia). *See* Venice.
Vakenham, Suff. *See* Fakenham.
Vaillerd, Massey, p. 305:—g. 220 (18).
Vaison, bp. of, 115, 235, 299, 491.
Valdazcaray, Spain, 362 (3).

Valdes (Waldesius), ——, secretary, 1422, 1449.
Vale, Gabriel de, g. 909 (19).
Vale Royal, Chesh., monastery of, g. 838 (5).
Valencia, 161, 362 (2).
....., bailiff of. *See* Carroz, Luis.
....., governor or viceroy of, 178, 421.
Valladolid, 25 :—p. 312.
....., letters dated, 25, 177, 362 (6), 885.
....., auditors of the Chancery of, 866.
....., president of the Chancery of. *See* Badajos, P. bp. of.
....., university of, 207, 866.
Valle, cardinal de, 74, 783.
Vallis Dei. *See* Vaudey.
Valois, 190.
Valopt. *See* Wallop.
Vampage, lady, servant of, p. 307.
Van, Gregory, 1374 (2).
Vannes, Peter, Latin Secretary, 686, 888–9, 1188, 1197 :—pp. 304, 306, 317.
....., ..., hand of, 792, 1036 (3).
....., ..., servant of, p. 323.
Vanrykeston, David, servant of Sir L. Starber, p. 759.
Varas, ——, the grand falconer, 1584, 1637.
Varney, John, g. 220 a (4).
Vasa, Gustavus, king of Sweden. *See* **Gustavus.**
Vase, John, of Sentercase, 370.
Vasto, Marquis del. *See* Guasto, marquis of.
Vaudey or Vallis Dei (Waldeu, Vawdew), Linc., Hen. abbot of, letter from, 1477.
Vaughan, Stephen, 26, 65, 153, 201, 246–8, 303, 311, 532–3, 542–3, 574, 585, 618, 739, 753, 789, 804, 808, 813, 843, 870, 957, 1055, 1220, 1261, 1298–9, 1609, 1620:—g. 1270 (2).
....., ..., letters from, 26, 65, 153, 201, 246–7, 303, 311, 532–3, 542–3, 574, 585, 618, 739, 753, 789, 804, 808, 813, 843, 870, 957, 1220, 1261, 1299, 1609, 1620.
....., ... letter to, 248.
....., ..., his brother the grocer, 543.
Vaughan, (Vagham), Dr. ——, rector of Oye, 1621, 1703 iii.
....., ——, groom of the Chamber, p. 756.
....., Sir Hugh, 1472, 1509.
....., Hugh, gentleman usher (temp. H. VII.), App. 38.
....., Hugh, 978 (1).
....., Jas., 390.
....., Margaret, letter from, 647.
....., Reynold, 1285.
....., Ric., g. 392 (5).
....., Sir Ric., g. 1207 (21).
....., Roger, 724 (5).
....., Walter, p. 310.
Vaughans, the family of, 799.
Vaughond, ——, (*qu.* Steph. Vaughan ?), 18.
Vauke, Edm., 1492 ii.
Vaulx, Thos., g. 278 (36).
Vaux, John Joachin de Passano, sieur de, 14, 40, 45, 56, 62, 105, 148, 151, 171, 187, 202, 216, 229, 238, 251, 287, 308, 337, 340, 361, 375, 393, 427, 472, 488, 546, 548, 593, 614, 707, 711, 714, 737, 762, 895, 1504–5, 1531, 1600. pp. 323–5. g. 166 (39), 766 (9), 909 (28).
....., ..., John Davy, his servant (*q.v.*)
....., ..., ..., his servants, pp. 753–4:—g. 627 (11), 1139 (13).
Vaux, Thos. lord, of Harowdon, 1694 ii. (Northt.):—App. 33:—g. 166 (11), 318 (2), 838 (14).
Vaux, lady, 1711.
Vaux, John, 370 (5).
Vavasour, Vavysor, &c.:—
....., Dr., a Grey Friar, 6 (18).
....., Brian, 1374 (2).
....., Sir Peter, 141, 725, 1694 ii. (York E.):—g. 166 (43), 838 (30).
Vawdew. *See* Vaudey.
Vayvode of Transylvania. *See* **Scepuse, John Zapol, count.**
Vechan, Owen ap R., g. 1207 (40).
Velly, sieur de. *See* **Dodieu, Claude.**
Venables, Will., g. 166 (51), 364 (17).
Vendôme, Charles duke of, 56, 363, 898, 1484–5.
....., ..., his daughters, 898.
....., ..., his lands in Flanders, 363.
Vendôme, Madame de, 1377.
Venice, 39, 102 ii., 338, 490, 731, 773, 810, 824, 888, 911, 941, 958–9, 1027, 1092, 1129, 1267, 1413–14, 1429, 1503, 1579, 1605.
....., letters dated at, 115, 301, 338, 567, 827, 923, 1148, 1211, 1306, 1345, 1387, 1479, 1634.
Venice, the bridge called Orlio in, 1155.
....., doge of. *See* Gritti, Andrew.
....., the signory of, 216, 695, 731, 770, 781, 827, 923, 932, 941, 1579.
Venice, ambassadors in:—
English. *See* Casale, Jo. Bapt. de.
French, 941.
Imperial, 923. *See also* Niño, Rodrigo.
Venice, ambassadors of:—
in Paris, 1634.
with the Turks, 932, 964.
Venetian galleys, to be sent to England, 1306.
Venetian ship, a, taken by the Turks, 1223.
Venice, cardinals of, 731.
....., the Council of the Pregadi, 964.
....., the Council of Ten, 964.
....., men of, 5, 246, 472, 488, 850, 1031, 1127, 1223, 1438, 1633 :—g. 766 (25), 1065 (29).
Verdicts, Act for the punishment of untrue, 720 (18).
Vere, lord of, 125, 180.

Vere, John de. *See* **Oxford, earl of.**
Vergil, Polydore, 1285 x.
Vergus, Jane, widow of John, p. 311.
....., John, p. 311.
Vernatius, Nic., opinion on the Divorce, 197 vii.
Verney, lady, 686:—p. 317.
....., Dorothy, 1711.
..... (Vearney), Eleanor, 936:—g. 978 (10).
....., Ric., 1285 vi.:—g. 166 (11, 44), 278 (16), 838, (14, 26).
....., ..., his wife. *See* Lucy, Eliz.
....., Rob., 1264.
Vernon, Margaret, prioress of Little Marlow, and afterwards of Malling, 1285 v.
....., ..., letters of, 15–22.
Vernon, Geo., g. 392 (6).
....., Harry, 1492.
....., Humph., g. 1139 (21).
....., John, 1694 ii. (Sta.):—g. 119 (56), 838 (35), 1598 (10).
....., Ralph, g. 364 (21).
....., Ric., g. 392 (6).
Verona, Jo. Matt. Ghiberti, bp. of, formerly Datary, 382, 1479.
Verrier, frere John, g. 1499 (12).
Veruli, the bp. of, 1353.
Veyle. *See* Velly.
Veyre, Mr. de. *See* Vere, lord of.
Vialle, Thos., g. 119 (41).
Vicary, Thos., p. 305.
Vice-Admiral of England. *See* **Lisle, A. viscount.**
Vice-Chamberlain, p. 761.
Vicenza, 115.
Vichefarfil (Bishop's Hatfield?), letter dated at, 1521.
Vicovara, 1404.
Victoria, Spain, 362 (4).
Victoria, Mr., Queen's physician, 1711.
Vienna, 923, 1027, 1188, 1223, 1290, 1387, 1412, 1422, 1431, 1449, 1503, 1564.
....., siege of, by the Turks, 923.
Vienuzo, Fra Antonio, 1303.
Vienvan, Ant., g. 278 (11).
Villa Franca, marquis of, viceroy of Naples, 1278, 1291, 1325.
Villach, letter dated at, 1449.
Villancher, letter dated at, 1125.
Villandri, Breton de, French secretary of Finances, letter to, 566.
Villiers, ——, 1548.
Villiers (Villers), Sir John, 726:—g. 119 (25), 166 (10), 278 (16).
Vilyard, Massy, p. 305:—g. 220 (18).
Vincent, David, p. 325:—g. 838 (31).
Vincent de Herculanis. *See* Herculanis.
Vincent, the painter, pp. 750, 752.
Vine (Vyne), the, p. 755.
Vinsent, Geo., g. 119 (25).
Vio, Thos. de. *See* **Cajetan, cardinal.**
Virgil. *See* Vergil.
Virtue, Thos., 446.
Viterbo, 113, 265 (5).
Viterbo, cardinal of. *See* **Egidio.**
Vitré (Vittrye), Brittany, 668.
Vittoria (Victoria), Spain, 362 (4).
Vivacessii, Niccoluccio, letter from, 1774.
Vivaldi, Anthony, 684, 1057, 1288, 1710:—pp. 312, 316, 318, 321, 323.
....., ..., letter from, 684.
Vives, John Lewis, 46:—App. 13–14:—pp. 310, 325.
....., ..., letter from, 46.
Vivian. *See* Vyvian.
Volpe, Vincent. *See* Wolf, Vincent.
Volusene, Florence, 212, 1285 iv.:—App. 27, p. 319.
....., ..., letter from, 212.
Voragine, Jacobus de, books of his sermons, 771 (2).
Vorcvell, Nic. *See* Forcivile, Nic.
Vowell, Will., 1694 ii. (Som.):—g. 119 (26).
Voysey *alias* **Harman, John.** *See* **Exeter, bp. of.**
Vudale, Wm., 191. *See* Uvedale.
Vulpe, Vincent. *See* Wolf, Vincent.
Vuylliot, Mr. *See* Eliot, Sir Thos.
Vycary, Will., g. 1207 (39).
Vylevyle or Vylavyle, Agnes, letter from, 357.
....., Sir Rowland, 357.
Vyne, Ralph, 1694 ii. (Surr.):—g. 119 (52), 1370 (19).
Vynekeper, Steph., pp. 305, 309.
Vyvian, Rob., 1694 ii. (Cornw.):—g. 766 (10), 979 (1).

W.

Wade, Hants, g. 318 (38).
....., letters dated, 612, 708, 734, 874, 955.
Wade, Wm., his widow, 1492 ii.
....., Wm., a simple person, 1679 (5).
Wadell, T., 1711.
Wader, letter dated at, 1599.
Wadham, Sir Edw., g. 119 (61), 166 (42).
....., John, g. 1207 (39).
....., Sir Nich., 1088, 1694 ii. (Som.):—g. 119 (26), 1207 (39).
Wading, Jas., 1297, 1580–1, 1600, 1611:—g. 766 (23).
....., ..., his seal, 1581.
Wages of men extraordinary, 678.
Waghen, Yorksh., 656.
Wakefeld, Rob., 1181:—pp. 305, 309:—g. 1207 (38).
Wakefield, Yorksh., g. 766 (35).
....., "Le Mote Hall," g. 278 (24).
....., forest of, 114.
....., ..., keeper of, p. 756.

Wakefeld old park, chantry of St. Swithin, near, g. 1207 (33).
Wakering, Moch, Essex, warden of the church of, 1663.
Walby, Will., g. 80 (32).
Walchman, John, 848.
Waldegrave, Geo., g. 766 (27).
....., Isabella, g. 278 (34).
....., John, g. 278 (34).
....., Sir Wm., 538.
....., Wm., 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 119 (2) (?).
Walden, Essex, g. 220 b (1).
....., Herts, 405 :—g. 627 (24).
Walden abbey, 1791:—g. 978 (25).
....., letter dated at, 1382.
Walden, John [Thaxted], abbot of, 1382, 1791:—g. 978 (25).
....., ..., ..., letter from, 1382.
....., Rob. Barryngton, abbot elect of. *See* Barryngton.
....., the cellarer of, 1382.
Walden, Sir Ric., 1694 ii. (Kent):—p. 310:—g. 119 (13), 278 (31).
Waldersey Dyke, 53.
Waldesius, the Emperor's secretary. *See* Valdes.
Waldeu. *See* Vaudey.
Waldiff, John, 1694 ii. (Warw.) : — g. 166 (44), 278 (16), 838 (26).
Waldingham, Surr., 858.
Waldren manor, Sussex, 395.
Wales, 432, 451, 991 : — g. 80 (11, 24), 166 (19, 24), 278 (34), 627 (14), 978 (21), 1598 (14).
....., attorney general in, g. 1065 (21).
....., Order of Cisteaux in, g. 978 (6).
....., people of, 563.
Wales, North, 123, 682.
....., chamberlain of. *See* Griffith, Sir Wm. :—Norris, Hen.
....., the justices of, g. 1370 (6).
Wales, South, 1714.
Wales, Marches of, 390, 991 : — g. 980 (7).
....., ..., president of, 799.
....., ..., commissioners of, 682:—pp. 318–19, 322.
Waleston, John, g. 318 (30).
Walford, Heref., g. 1065 (18).
Walgrave, Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Walgrave, ——, g. 119 (2). *See* Waldegrave Will.
Walker, Master David, g. 1207 (41).
....., John, 530 :—g. 364 (11), 838 (25).
....., Ric., *alias* Hampstead, 408.
....., Roger, letter from, 648.
....., Will., 1307 ii.
Walkhampton, Devon, g. 220 (16).
Wall, Northbd., 681.
Wall, Thos., Windsor herald, 1274 (3):—p. 315.
Wallachia Major, 471.
Wallein, —— lord, 459.
Wallent, S. Wales, g. 80 (8).
Waller, Will., 1694 ii. (Suss.):— g. 166 (17), 766 (38), 1499 (17).
Walley. *See* Whalley.
Wallingford, 173, 1351, 1792.
....., monastery of, 329, 405, 872, 1185, 1359 :—g. 457 (9), 506 (8), 627 (24).
Wallis, Sir John, 631 iii.
Wallop (Valopt), **Sir John,** lieutenant of Calais, 370, 850, 1109, 1285, 1451, 1600, 1705 :—pp. 305, 308, 311–12, 314–15, 319 : — g. 506 (4), 627 (9), 1370 (19).
....., ..., his house in Calais, 1374 (2).
....., ..., his signature, 370.
....., lady, 1484.
....., ..., servant of, p. 317.
Wallop, Sir Rob., 1694 ii. (Hants): — g. 166 (15).
Walpole, Will., g. 980 (1).
Walpoll, 53.
Walronde, Hen., 1694 ii. (Dev.) : — g. 278 (12).
Walsall, Staff., g. 364 (29).
Walsham, Sir Rob., 165.
Walshe. *See* Welshe.
Walshe frese, g. 1370 (15).
Walsingham, Norf., 530, 1432 (?), 1576.
....., prior of, p. 309.
Walsingham, Sir Edmund, lieutenant of the Tower, 540, 925, 1285 iii., 1432, 1458, 1596, 1680, 1687 :— App. 29 :—p. 305 :—g. 909 (36), 1065 (34).
....., ..., ..., letter from, 1458.
....., Jas., 1694 ii. (K.) :— g. 119 (13) 278 (31).
....., Will., 1694 ii. (K.) : — g. 220 (1) 909 (36), 1499 (13).
Walsoken, 53.
Walter, ——, p. 762.
....., Thos., p. 303.
Walters, Jas., 1492.
....., John, vintner, 1492 ii.
Walterton, ——, 1327.
Waltham forest, 1251 :—pp. 350, 751.
Waltham Holy Cross, monastery of 439, 622 :— pp. 314–5, 321, 751, 756, 759 :—g. 392 (1), 506 (2–6, 8, 13, 15, 16, 18, 19, 21, 25, 28-30), 559 (1, 16) 766 (2), 1207 (18, 23, *see* Errata, 25, 29, 31), 1499 (23).
....., ..., ..., letters dated at, 464, 470, 475, 498, 1044, 1152, 1684.
....., Robert abbot of. *See* Fuller, Rob.
....., John abbot of, g. 1499 (23).
Waltham Abbey, park-keeper of, p. 757.
Walton, Suff., g. 220 (11).
Walton, *alias* Walton-super-Montem, Surrey, g. 1207 (13).

Walton, in Fenland, 53.
Walton, the prebend of, 1285 x.
Walton, ——, *alias* John Lancaster, 83.
....., ——, (*qu.* Thos.?), 1711.
....., Thos., p. 306.
Walweyn, Fulke, 1342.
....., Wm., 942.
....., Wm., auditor of Lancaster, &c., 1342: —g. 119 (61), 1270 (6).
....., ..., letter from, 1342.
....., ..., his accounts, 659.
Walys, Wales, &c. *See* Wallis.
Wandsworth, Surrey, 822.
Wanstead, Essex, 658, 814 :—g. 1139 (24).
....., Alderbroke, *alias* Nakedhall Hawe, messuage there, 658, 814, 1285 ix.
....., Robt. Pury, gardener of, pp. 324, 749, 752–3, 762.
Wanton, Thos., g. 838 (20).
Wangford, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Warcop, John, 1694 ii. (Westmld.)
....., Robt., 1677.
Warde, Thos., 686, 1285 ix., 1694 ii. (Berks): —pp. 305, 316, 755:—g. 457 (9), 1139 (16).
Wardenham, Berks, g. 627 (23).
Wardens of the Scotch Marches. *See* **Scotland.**
Wardon, Northt., g. 392 (2).
Wardrobe, the Great, 1357, 1710 : — g. 1499 (8).
....., ..., accounts of, 1357.
....., ..., master of. *See* **Windsor, lord.**
Wardrobe of Beds, groom of the, 1323:—g. 220 (18), 838 (32).
Wardrobe of Robes, page of the, g. 119 (72), 1207 (1), 1370 (7).
....., yeoman of the, g. 559 (28).
Wardrobe, the King's, page of, g. 766 (33).
....., ..., yeoman of, g. 766 (32).
Wardrobe, the King's, at East Greenwich, keeper of, g. 838 (31).
Wards, the King's, master of. *See* **Paulet, Sir Wm.**
Ware or Warr, lord de la. *See* De la Warr, lord.
Ware, Dr., 6 (18).
....., ——, house of, 1480.
Waren. *See* Warren.
Wargrave, Berks, bailiff of, g. 80 (9).
Warham, Wm. *See* **Canterbury, abp. of.**
Warkworth, Northumb., 845, 1246, 1460.
....., letters dated at, 1286–7, 1460.
Warmecombe, Ric., 1694 ii. (Heref.):—g. 119 (12).
Warminster, 1361.
Warner, Dr., 522.
....., Edw., 1694 ii. (Leic., Northt.) : — g. 166 (10, 11), 278 (17), 838 (14).
Warner, Geo., g. 627 (7).
Warrall, Thos., g. 627 (31).
Warren, John, g. 1499 (14).
Warren (Waren), Ralph, 1169, 1710 :— g. 1065 (28), 1598 (3).
....., Ric., 1499 (14).
..... (Waren), Will., 818.
Warstelle, Worc., g. 119 (5).
Warton, ——, parson of Newkerke, 1283.
Warton, Galfride. *See* Wharton, Geoffrey.
....., Harry, 1492.
....., Philip, 1797.
Warwick, town and lordship of, 529 : — g. 278 (23), 364 (4), 909 (18).
Warwick Castle, 1679 (8) : — g. 119 (72), 278 (19).
....., the vineyard at, g. 119 (72).
....., constables of. *See* Bryan, Sir Francis, and Dudley, Sir John.
Warwick, Edmund's Place, g. 119 (72).
....., Steward's Place, g. 909 (18).
Warwick (county) gaol, g. 278 (16).
Warwick, earldom of, (Warwick's lands,) 397, 1714:—g. 80 (32), 838 (28), 909 (13, 14), 1065 (9, 12), 1370 (24).
....., ..., receiver of, g. 909 (18), 1370 (7).
Warwick, Guy of, his sword, g. 278 (19).
Warwickshire, 530:—g. 166 (44), 392 (8), 838 (26).
....., coroners of, g. 1207 (26).
Warwickshire and Leicestershire, sheriffs of, 1726:—g. 364 (32), 1598 (10).
Waryner, Will., 1694 ii. (Notts) : — g. 166 (9).
Waryngton, ——, 1464.
Wasshe, Gregory, p. 317.
Wasshebourne, John, g. 1598 (13).
Wasshingham, in Battersea, 822.
Waterford, 688 iii.
Waterhowsemersshe, Sussex, g. 80 (5).
Waterton, Thos., 1100.
Watford, Herts, 405:—g. 627 (24).
Watforde, Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Watkin, Lewis ap, g. 978 (11).
Watkins, ——, 990.
....., Rich., LL.B., notary of Canterbury, 215, 306 (2), 823 : — g. 1207 (21), 1598 (3).
Watson, John, 1285 iv.
....., Robt., 1329 :—g. 364 (11).
Wattes, Thos., 1216, 1663.
....., ..., letter from, 1216.
....., Will., g. 119 (46), 166 (6).
Watts, my lady, 1700.
Waugh, ——, Scotchman, 1286.
Waverley, letter dated at, 1765.
Waverley, John abbot of, letter from, 1765.
Wavton, Thos., 1694 ii. (Hunt.)
Wawton, Thos., g. 119 (10).

Wawyn, John, p. 307.
Waxcombe or Wexcombe, Wilts, g. 220 (2), 278 (28, 33).
Waylande, a Turk in Ferdinand's service, 1449.
Waywode of Transylvania, *See* **Scepuse, John Zapol, count.**
Weald, South, Essex, g. 766 (2).
....., ..., ..., St. Peter's church, 259.
Webbe, Hen., pp. 305, 756.
....., Rob., p. 305:—g. 278 (23).
Weck or Woeck, Winchester dioc., g. 627 (2).
Weddryngton, John, letter from, 727.
Wedgenock park, Warw., g. 909 (18).
Wedgenok, Warw., the King's wood in, g. 1598 (24).
Wedurall, Dr. [William] *See* Wetheral, Wm.
Weether, Edm., 952.
Weethers, Nic., 952.
Wegenok. *See* Wedgenok.
Weights and scales, in London, keepership of, g. 220 (19).
Weirs and Fishgarths, Yorksh., commission, 725.
Weissenburg (Alba Julia) in Hungary, letter dated, 471.
Weitwood, Ralph, g. 838 (17).
Welbeck, Notts, 726.
....., the abbot of, 726, 822:—g. 119 (65).
....., the abbot and convent of, 1285 vi.
Welche, Mr., 276.
Welden, Rob., steward of the Court of Exchequer, 446.
Weldon, ——, 1283.
....., Edw., g. 80 (1).
Wele, Yorks., 656.
Wele, ——, (and his wife,) 1698 ii.
Wele, Rob., g. 166 (50).
Welkestede or Godstone, Surr., 1351.
Wellenhalle. *See* Willenhall.
Welles, Dr., letter to, 1249.
....., Mr., ——, of Kingston, 1728.
....., Ric., g. 119 (66).
....., Rob., letter from, 1035.
....., Thos., 1492 ii.
Wellesborn. *See* Welshebourne.
Welley manor, 672.
Wellifed, Chr., 479, 1285 v., 1318, 1435, 1578.
....., ..., letter from, 1578.
....., Eliz., wife of Wm., sister of Thos. Cromwell, 1435, 1464, 1467, 1472, 1483, 1509.
....., Wm., 1454, 1464, 1467, 1472, 1483, 1509.
Wellington, letter dated at, 181.
Wellis, Will., g. 318 (11).
Wellisborn. *See* Welshebourne.
Wellowe, the abbot of, g. 119 (57).
Wells, 6 (18), 529:—g. 909 (7).
....., letters dated, 529, 530.
....., prebend of, 529, 530.
Wells, dean of. *See* **Wolman, Richard.**
Wellyfed. *See* Wellifed.
Wellys, John, p. 148 (note).
....., Thos., g. 166 (15).
Welney, g. 278 (17).
Welsborn, John. *See* Welshebourne, John.
Welshe, ——, gardener at Greenwich, p. 759.
..... (Walshe), Eliz., g. 559 (3).
..... (Walshe), Geo., p. 311.
..... (Walshe), John, 1679 (4), 1694 ii. (Worc.):—pp. 305, 312, 757:—g. 627 (30), 838 (12).
..... (Walshe), Sir John, g. 119 (61), 166 (42).
....., Nic., g. 166 (38).
....., Ric., g. 166 (38).
....., Thos., King's remembrancer, 1710.
..... (Walshe), Walter, 1508, 1658:—pp. 305, 307, 748, 750:—g. 559 (3, 15).
....., ..., letter from, 1508.
....., ..., servant of, p. 751.
Welshebourne, John, of the Privy Chamber, 686, 927, 1185 ii., 1561:—pp. 318–23:—g. 364 (27), 1139 (28).
....., ..., letter from, 1561.
....., ..., servant of, p. 323.
Weltden. *See* Welden.
Welton, Linc., g. 1598 (7).
Welton, Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Welton, ch. or rectory of, g. 1370 (23).
Wendover, Bucks, g. 909 (21).
Wenham, Suff., g. 220 (4).
Wentford, Mr., 213.
Wentlloog (Wentloke), Monm., 841:—g. 80 (8), 1270 (6).
Wentworth, g. 119 (2).
Wentworth, Sir Roger, 1694 ii. (Essex):—g. 838 (13).
....., Thos. lord, 685, 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 220 (3), 1207 (37).
....., Sir Thos., 640, 1169, 1415, 1694 ii. (York, W. R.):—g. 119 (2, 23).
....., ..., letter from, 1415.
....., ..., letter to, 640.
....., Thos., g. 506 (29), 1207 (17).
....., Thos. (son of Thos. lord), g. 220 (3).
Weobley. *See* Wybley.
Were, the forest of, 913:—g. 166 (47).
Wertlyng. *See* Worthing.
Wescat, Thos., g. 392 (3).
Westcote, ——, Norris's servant, p. 761.
Wescote, John, keeper of Windsor Little Park, pp. 748, 750, 755, 760.
West, Nic. *See* **Ely, bp. of.**
West, Sir Clement, letters from, 1069, 1626.
West, Humph., g. 766 (8).
West, Jerom, page of the Chamber, 1323.
West, John, 1009:—pp. 313, 315:—g. 1370 (10).
West, Rob., g. 364 (16).
....., Simon, 653.

West, Thos. *See* De la Warr, lord.
....., Will., 1694 ii. (Essex).
..... (Weste), Will., g. 766 (27), 838 (13), 1598 (10).
West Wycombe. *See* Wycombe, West.
Westacre, the prior of, 297.
Westacre, St. Thomas's chapel at, 297.
Westbe. *See* Westby.
Westbeare forest, g. 119 (58).
Westbedwin. *See* Bedwin, West.
Westbere, 446.
Westberry, the dean of. *See* Barlow, John.
Westbrooke (Westbroke), Will., 1694 ii. (Surr.):—g. 119 (52).
Westbury, Salop, g. 627 (27).
Westby, Mr., ——, clerk of the Closet, pp. 309 314, 321, 748, 756, 761.
....., Barth., g. 1499 (23).
....., Thos., King's chaplain, p. 747.
West Chester. *See* Chester.
Westcote, Chr., p. 322.
Westcott, Rob., 1663.
Westcourt, 446.
Westdereham. *See* Dereham, West.
Westerfield, Suff., g. 220 (11).
Westerman, Thos., g. 1207 (33).
Westerham, Kent, 858.
Westgate, Notts, 656.
Westgrenewich. *See* Greenwich, West.
Westguxton, g. 1499 (23).
Westhaddon, Northt., g. 1370 (23).
Westhaverford. *See* Haverford West.
Westhorpe, letters dated at, 431, 521, 1334.
Westhorpe, Notts, 656.
Westle, Suff., Pembroke or Dunham Hall, g. 978 (19).
Westlillynge. *See* Lilling, West.
Westmestery, abbot of, 83.
Westmill, Linc. dioc., g. 1270 (1).
Westminster, 105, 149, 260, 622, 928, 952–3, 1092, 1109, 1649:—pp. 316, 756–8, 760–1:—g. 318 (12), 627 (23, 28), 980 (4), 1139 (18), 1499 (22).
....., letters dated at, 97, 117, 549, 701, 732–3, 756, 807, 825, 845, 862, 872, 886–7, 946, 967, 976, 993–4, 1289, 1297, 1427, 1436, 1444–5, 1457, 1473, 1505, 1509, 1513, 1515, 1517, 1553, 1645–6.
Westminster, abbey of St. Peter, 404, 408, 600, 673, 952, 1119, 1124, 1285 vi. ix., 1289, 1436. 1725.
....., **John Islip, abbot of,** 327, 394, 404, 408, 589, 600, 673, 686, 720, 928, 1028, 1250, 1342:—g. 166 (8), 627 (23).
....., ..., ..., servants of, p. 307.
....., ..., abbot of, (after Islip,) 1665, 1725.
....., ..., chamberlain of, 1663.
....., ..., the prior of, 1436.
....., ..., prior and convent of, g. 627 (23).
Westminster, John, sanctuary of, 1124, 1436.
....., ..., steward of. *See* Nevill, Sir Thos.
Westminster, places in or near :—
Axe brewery, 404, 952 :—g. 627 (23, 28), 1370 (21).
Bars, the, 404, 408.
Bell, the, King Street, 408.
Westminster Bridge, 1732.
Charing Cross. *See* London.
Coppyd Hall, 408.
Council Chamber of, 1472.
Endyff, 408.
Endyve lane, 952.
Ey Cross, g. 627 (23).
Ey Bridge, g. 627 (23).
Eye Hill, g. 627 (28).
Gatehouse, 952.
Gilefield, 408.
Gymere, 408.
Westminster Hall, 442, 445, 638, 952, 1105, 1728.
King Street, 404, 408, 952 :—g. 627, (23).
Lamb Lane, 404, 952:—g. 627 (23).
North Field, g. 627 (23, 28), 1370 (21).
Palace, 260, 404, 952, 1176, 1472, 1719:—pp. 311, 316, 759.
....., French gardener at, 1472.
Petty Calais, 404, 673, 857, 1219:—g. 627 (23, 28), 1370 (21).
Pewe, chapel of Our Lady of the, p. 756.
The Prince's chamber, g. 119 (61).
Rosamunds, g. 627 (23, 28), 1370 (21).
Rose, the, King Street, 408.
Rose Alley, 409.
St. James's, 406, 606, 655, 952:—g. 627 (23, 28).
....., keeper of. *See* Moren, Wm.
St. Margaret's, 408:—g. 627 (23).
St. Mary, guild of, 409.
St. Stephen's, canonries of, g. 80 (6), 627 (20), 1370 (13).
....., dean of, 686.
....., dean and canons of, g. 506 (14).
Scotland, 952:—g. 627 (23, 28), 1370 (21).
Star Chamber, the, 1472:—g. 1499 (8).
Swalloyse House, 408.
White Cross in York Place, 408.
York Place, 151, 399, 408, 424, 927, 1075, 1685:—pp. 315–17, 319–20, 323–4, 747–50, 752–5, 757, 761:—g. 80 (1, 6, 15, 18–22, 25, 27, 29, 31, 35, 36), 119 (3, 4, 8, 15, 18–22, 30 31, 33, 36–39, 41–47, 49, 50, 58–60, 63, 66, 67, 71–73), 166 (1–3, 6, 19, 22, 24, 34, 41), 220 (5, 18), 220 b (6, 8), 278 (36), 627 (23).
....., gardener of, p. 751.
Westminster, the clockmaker at, pp. 750–1.

Westminster, a man of, g. 1499 (22).
....., a prisoner in, g. 1139 (18).
Westminster, staple of, g. 1065 (32).
Westminster, statute staple, officers of, g. 220 (25), 364 (26).
....., ..., mayor of (Sir Thos. Seymer), g. 909 (32), 1065 (32).
Westminster, unhealthiness of, g. 559 (5).
Westmoreland, g. 166 (16), 1499 (11), 1598 (10).
Westmoreland, Ralph Nevill third earl of, (1485–1523,) g. 119 (6).
Westmoreland, Ralph Nevill fourth earl of, (1523–49,) 686, 986, 1694 ii. (Nthbld., Westmld.), 1776:—g. 119 (6, 53), 166 (16), 909 (23).
....., ..., letter from, 986.
....., ..., servants of, p. 307, 747.
Westmoreland, the countess of, 686:—pp. 315, 321.
....., ..., servants of, pp. 307, 747.
Weston, Bucks, 1351.
....., Herts, g. 1499 (23).
....., duchy of Lancaster, 316.
Weston-next-Baldock, Herts, 219, 1274 (6).
Weston, Sir William, prior of the Knights of St. John, 47 (1, 5), 110, 264, 285, 335, 394, 417, 579, 686, 720 (6), 722 (11), 775, 901, 928, 992, 999, 1285 vi., 1518, 1694 (Beds, Bucks, Essex, Kent, M., Northp., Oxf., Surr., Hants), 1780:—App. 12:—g. 119 (52, 54), 166 (8, 11, 15, 44), 278 (22, 31, 41), 627 (18), 838 (9, 13, 14, 26), 909 (9).
....., ..., ..., letters from, 110, 335, 417, 901, 999.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 992.
....., ..., ..., servants of, p. 307.
Weston, ——, 961.
....., the lady ——, 1711.
....., Sir ——, 1776.
....., ——, ("young Weston,") pp. 747, 754.
....., ——, pp. 749–50, 752, 757, 759–61.
....., Anne (wife of Francis), g. 1207 (3).
....., Francis, 686, 927:—g, 1207 (3).
....., Humph., g. 766 (8).
....., Ric., g. 1207 (7).
....., Sir Ric., 686, 966, 1276, 1694 ii. (Berks, Surr.):—g. 119 (52), 220 b (10), 1139 (32).
....., ..., letter from, 1276.
....., Rob., 1786.
Westraddon. *See* Raddon, West.
Westwick, Camb., 405.
..... (Westwike), Herts, g. 627 (24).
Westwod, g. 220 (1).
Westwood in Lewisham, Kent, g. 1270 (3).
Westwood, Agnes, g. 1065 (12).
....., Hugh, g. 1065 (12).
Wethelestane, Kent, g. 119 (51).
Wetheral, Wm., prior of the Austin Friars at Oxford, 6 (18), 1028.
Wetherhald, ——, 1212.
Wethipoll, ——, 804.
Wetinge, Norfolk, g. 766 (4).
Wetwang, prebend of, York, 47 (3), 173, 224, 310, 872.
Wetwang (Wytwange), Sir Nic., priest, 387.
Wevare, Wm., 1497.
Wexcombe. *See* Waxcombe.
Weybred, John, and wife, 165.
Weychill rectory, Winchester dioc., g. 220 b (11).
Weymouth ch., Winchester dioc., g. 627 (2).
Weynman, Ric., 1694 ii. (Oxf.):—g. 278 (22).
Weynonan, Ric., g. 119 (54).
Weytt, Walter, letter from, 1272.
Weyver, John, g. 364 (18).
Whakefeld, Rob. *See* Wakefeld, Rob.
Whalley, Lanc., the abbot of, 1506.
Whalley, ——, 532–3.
....., Edm., abbot of St. Mary's, York, 1285 vi.:—p. 311:—g. 119 (19).
....., Hugh, 285, 1285 vii., 1360.
....., John, 1432, 1442, 1454, 1467, 1487, 1766.
....., ..., letters from, 1432, 1467, 1487, 1766.
..... (Walla), John, 1640.
....., Thos., letters from, 84, 1221, 1252.
Whardd, Will., 83.
Wharton, Geoffrey, LL.D., vicar-general of the bp. of London, 589.
....., Gilbert, 1193, 1433, 1694 ii. (Westmd.):—g. 166 (16).
....., Ric., letter from, 769.
....., Thos., 609, 1694 ii. (Westmd.):—p. 320:—g. 166 (16), 220 (1).
....., Sir Thos., 314, 367, 411–12, 434, 1193, 1433, 1694 ii. (Cumb., Northb., Westmd.):—g. 838 (30), 909 (23).
....., ..., letters from, 367, 412.
Whateley, Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Whatson. *See* Watson.
Wheathampstead, Herts, 405:—g. 627 (24).
Wheeler, ——, page, 1711.
....., John, 1711:—p. 314.
Whelewright, John, g. 364 (11).
Whenby, York, g. 318 (23).
Whereatte, Geo., g. 166 (38).
Wherstead, Suff., 175:—g. 1370 (4).
Whetehill. *See* Whettehill.
Wheteley, Isabella, g. 980 (5).
....., Katherine, *alias* Aysa Pudewya, 1649.
Whetell, Rob., g. 318 (5).
Whetherall, Wm. *See* Wetheral, Wm.
Whetherig, Cumb., g. 364 (11).
Whetnall or Whetenall, Geo., g. 278 (16), 909 (36).
....., Will., g, 278 (16).

Whettehill, Gilbert, son of Sir Ric., 1544.
....., Sir Ric., councillor of Calais, 787, 1374 (2), 1537, 1544, 1571, 1600, 1606, 1611.
....., ..., letter from, 1544.
....., ..., his seal, 1606.
....., Eliz. wife of Ric., 1606.
....., ..., her seal, 1606.
Wheymecoote, Wynnecote, Weymecote, or Whermecote, in the parish of Durssle, Glouc., g. 278 (18).
Whichwood forest, p. 759.
Whitacre, Warw., 1351.
Whitacre (Whyttakyr), ——, 1680.
Whitacres, Reynold, p. 310:—g. 1598 (20).
....., Ric., p. 310.
Whitaker, Sir Jas., priest, 1124.
Whitby abbey, N. Yorksh., 907.
Whitby, ——, abbot of, 725, 907.
....., prior of. *See* Wodhus, Rob.
Whitcombe, Somers., g. 1693 (1).
White, Whyte, &c.:—
....., ——, B.D. of Oxford, 6 (18).
....., ——, 440, 672, 1698 ii.
....., Edw., g. 1598 (26).
....., Geo., g. 1598 (26).
....., Hen., 1694 ii. (M., Hants) : —g. 166 (8, 15), 220 (1).
....., John, 398 :—g. 506 (7).
....., Nic., 1492 ii.
....., Thos., messenger, pp. 303, 314.
....., Thos., g. 1139 (12).
Whiteacres. *See* Whitacres.
Whitechapel, 1480, 1604.
Whitefield, Northt., g. 119 (18).
Whitefelde, Rob., 822.
Whitelawe, Pate, 1101.
Whitell village, 1460.
Whiter, Ric., g. 166 (1).
Whitesand Bay, Boulogne, 1609.
Whiteselawe, John, g. 364 (16).
Whitewell, Beatrice, 1663.
Whithorn (Whytthorne), in Scotland, 1696.
Whiting, Eliz., g. 318 (32).
....., John, g. 318 (32).
....., Ric. *See* Glastonbury, abbot of.
Whitingdon (Whityngdon), Thos., 1694 ii. (Gl.):—g. 119 (70), 1598 (10).
Whitinton, Rob., his poems, App. 36.
Whitney chase, keeper of, p. 759.
Whitney, Jas., receiver of Newport, Welsh Marches, 659 (1).
Whittell wood, keeper of, pp. 756, 759.
Whittington, letter dated at, 198.
Whittington, Glouc., g. 80 (32).
Whittington, ——, p. 305.
Whitwick, Hugh, g. 1207 (43).
Whorwood, Wm., letter from, 198.
Whyddegada, S. Wales, 724 (7):—g. 978 (8).
Whytte, Matthew, 1492.
Wiat. *See* Wyat.
Wibell, Rob., 653.
Wichlenden, Sussex, 1351.
Wick (Wyke), Worc., 198 (?), 1679, (1, 4).
Wicken (Wykyn), Northt., 403 : —g. 627 (22).
Wickham, 1261.
Wickhambreux, Kent, g. 318 (36).
Wigan or Wygan, Edw., incumbent of Hoverkerke, 1793 iii.
....., Ric., pp. 303–4, 316.
Wigenhall, Norf., 53.
Wight, Isle of, 466, 650, 1714 : —g. 766 (32).
....., ..., letters dated at, 142, 466.
....., ..., the captain of the, his servant, p. 750.
....., ..., the Order of Cisteaux in, g. 978 (6).
Wigmoreslond, Salop, g. 506 (24).
Wigston, Roger, 114, 631, 1694 ii. (Leic., Warw.) : —g. 166 (10, 44), 278 (16), 838 (26).
....., ..., letter from, 114.
....., Roger, solicitor of the staple at Calais, p. 752.
Wikes, Essex, priory of St. Mary, 174, 1359 : —g. 627 (28), 766 (2).
....., ..., rectory of, 1351, 1792.
Wikewarr, Glouc., g. 909 (20).
Wil . . . ., Nic., p. 754.
Wilberham or Wilbram, Will., g. 119 (40), 364 (21), 627 (6).
Wilby, Suff., 83.
Wilby, John, 165.
Wilcox, Wylkox, Wylcokks, &c.:—
....., ——, 1083.
....., Rob., 1041, 1492 ii.:—g. 909 (6).
....., Roger, g. 166 (50).
Wilde or Wylde, Edw., g. 364 (11).
....., John, g. 1207 (26).
....., Philip, 1285 ix.:—p. 747 :—g. 364 (19), 1693 (2).
....., Thos., g. 1207 (26).
Wildefowl, Rob., g. 364 (16).
Wilford, Peter, g. 1598 (2).
Wilkinson, Wilkynson, &c.:—
....., Hugh, 411 (2).
....., Ric., 411 (2), 1009.
....., Rob., 952.
....., Will., g. 364 (26), 1065 (28), 1598 (3).
Will, Lying, 1677.
Willen (Willem), Bucks, g. 1370 (23).
Willenhall, Staff., g. 119 (7).
Willesden or Willesdon, Bartholomew, g. 364 (16).
....., John, p. 310.
Willesdon, Midd., g. 364 (10).
Willesford, Thos., 1694 ii. (K.):—g. 119 (13), 278 (31).
Willeye, John, g. 119 (39).
William (*qu.* Williams ?), Mr. ——, 1572.

William ap Howell, Griffith ap, 724 (11).
Williams, David, g. 1499 (33).
....., Hen., canon of Henry VIII.'s college at Oxford, 334, 577, 1181, 1185 : —g. 1207 (38).
..... (Willyams), John, 1272, 1593, 1600, 1786:—pp. 304, 309, 312-4: —g. 166 (19), 278 (10), 978 (4), 1065 (36), 1370 (8), 1499 (13).
....., ..., a servant of, p. 759.
Williams or Bage, Thos., chancellor to the bp. of London, 15 *note*.
Williams, Thos., 1600:—g. 1499 (23).
....., Will. ap Dd., g. 1499 (23).
Williamson, Chr., 1718.
....., Edw., g. 559 (25).
....., John, g. 119 (35).
....., John, sen., g. 909 (12).
....., John, Cromwell's servant, 263, 1285, 1435, 1442, 1454, 1464, 1472, 1483, 1509, 1512, 1742.
....., ..., ..., letters from, 1435, 1442, 1454, 1464, 1483, 1512.
....., Martin, 370 (2).
....., Ric., g. 364 (11).
....., Will., g. 278 (3).
Willinghall or Willingall, Essex, g. 766 (2).
Willington, Heref., g. 1065 (18).
Willington, Wm., 1694 ii. (Warw.) :—g. 838 (26).
Willis (Wyllys), Ric., 1694 ii. (Warw.) :—g. 166 (44), 838 (26).
Willoughby (Wylloby), 1351.
Willoughby on the Wold, Notts, 822.
Willoughby de Broke. *See* **Broke.**
Willoughby, Wyllughby, &c.:—
....., lady ——, 1711.
....., Sir Ant., 6 (9), 1599 :—g. 166 (59).
....., ..., letter from, 1599.
....., Sir Chr., 554, 1694 ii. (Linc. L., Suff.):—g. 119 (2, 14), 838 (27).
....., Sir Edw., 1549, 1694 ii. (Dors., Warw.): —g. 166 (44), 838 (26), 1139 (26).
....., lady Eliz., 165.
....., Sir John, 1557, 1694 ii. (Notts, Warw.):—g. 166 (9, 44), 838 (26).
....., lady Mary, 554.
....., Nic., 1694 ii. (Dors.):—g. 909 (26).
....., lord Robert, 165.
....., Thos., serjeant-at-law, 1694 i. ii, (Berks, Gl., Heref., K., Oxf., Sta., Shr., Worc.):—g. 119 (12, 13, 54, 56, 70), 166 (46, 60), 220 a (7), 278 (16, 22, 31), 838 (12, 35).
....., Wm. lord, 554.
Wilson, ——, B.D., of Oxford, 6 (18).
....., Dr. ——, of Cambridge, 297.
....., Mr. (Dr.) ——, 529, 530.
....., ——, 1433.
....., Geo., g. 364 (11).
....., Hen., 226.
Wilson, Nic., App. 29 iii.:—g. 166 (52), 364 (11).
....., Jas., 1285 viii.
....., Ralph, 822.
....., Rob., rector of Slymes, 1703 iii.
....., Rob., g. 364 (11), 559 (23).
....., Roger, g., 318 (11).
Wilton, Norf., g. 766 (4).
Wiltshire, g. 166 (45), 838 (18), 1270 (6).
....., sheriffs of, g. 364 (32), 1598 (10).
Wiltshire, earl of, *See* **Boleyn, Sir Thomas.**
Wimborne minster, Dors., 1443.
Wimborne St.-Giles, g. 1139 (25).
Wimmington, Geo., g. 166 (51).
Winbushe, Will., p. 305.
Winchcombe or Winchelcombe, letters dated, 510, 716, 1508.
Winchcombe, Ric. Kederminster, late abbot of, 6 (18), 327, 510, 716.
....., ..., letters from, 510, 716.
Winchelsea, 370 ii., 377, 1706 iv.
Winchendon, Nether, letter dated, 1653.
Winchester, letter dated at, 1574.
....., Hyde monastery, —— abbot of, 327: —App. 9.
....., St. Mary's college of. *See under* Oxford.
Winchester, sheriff of, g. 364 (32).
Winchester, bpric. of, 48, 240, 419, 432, 568:—g. 220 b (11), 278 (38), 559 (2), 627 (2, 7, 8).
Winchester, the auditor of, p. 748.
Winchester, Ric. Fox, bp. of, (died 1528,) 362 (4), 910, 1138, 1711:—App. 2:—g. 166 (30).
Winchester, Stephen Gardiner, bp. of. *See* **Gardiner.**
Winchester, bp. of, a castle of, 512.
Windebanke, John, letter from, 1682.
Windermere (Wynniandermere, &c.) ch., archdeaconry of Richmond, York dioc., g. 1139 (15), 1693 (6).
Windesoure, Will., p. 305.
Windham, Edm., 1694 ii. (Norf.):—g. 220 (3).
Windham, Geo., clk., g. 220 (3).
Wyndham, Edm., g. 166 (12), 1207 (37), 1499 (29).
Windsor, 308, 340, 357, 361, 375, 445, 606, 1316, 1376-7, 1514, 1531, 1776:—App. 10.
pp. 310-12, 317-20, 749-51, 755, 759.
g. 364 (19, 23, 25, 27-9), 392 (3), 1370 (2, 9, 11, 14, 21), 1499 (2, 4, 5, 16, 18, 33), 1598 (11), 1693 (1).
....., letters dated at, 325-7, 337, 355, 1293, 1297, 1299, 1308, 1314, 1326.
....., **Chapel Royal,** St. George's, 862, 1351.
....., ..., serjeant of the vestry of. *See* Grene, Ric.

Windsor, College at, 47 (8), 1789, 1792.
....., park at, 749–50:—p. 760.
....., Little Park, p. 750.
....., ..., keeper of. *See* Wescote.
Windsor Forest, p. 751.
Windsor butts, keeper of. *See* Warde, Thos.
Windsor Castle, 325, 1274 (3).:—p. 314 :—g. 220 (2), 1370 (15).
....., ..., clerk constable of, g. 506 (30).
....., ..., the gardener of, pp. 749, 762.
....., ..., keeper of the armoury, pp. 749, 755.
Windsor, the clockmaker at, p. 760.
Windsor, Andrew lord Windsor, master of the Great Wardrobe, 439, 470, 498, 526, 540, 550, 686, 862–3, 939, 1421, 1694 ii. (Bucks, M.)
pp. 311, 319–20, 322.
g. 166 (8, 43), 457 (2), 838 (9).
....., ..., servant of, p. 317.
Windsor (Wyndesore, &c.), Ant., 1694 ii. (Hants, Suss.):—g. 166 (15, 43), 766 (38), 1598 (10).
Windsor, Will., g. 166 (43), 838 (9).
Windsor herald. *See* Wall, Thos.
Wine, sweet, duty on importation of, 394.
Wing, Bucks, 405:—g. 457 (1), 627 (24).
..... priory, g. 627 (24).
Wing, John, g. 166 (38).
Wingfield, Sir Robert, deputy of Calais (1527–31), 370, 564, 1548, 1705 :—p. 304:—g. 80 (19, 20), 119 (3, 7, 8, 41, 45–6), 166 (2, 23, 48).
....., ..., his sig., 370 :—g. 80 (20), 119 (3, 45–6), 166 (2, 23).
Wingfield, Sir Ant., 1153, 1285 vi., 1694 ii. (Suff.):—g. 119 (2).
Wingfield, lady, 12, 686, 1711.
....., ..., letter to, 12.
....., ..., servant of, p. 317.
Wingfield, Humphrey, 165, 1694 ii. (Essex, Suff.) :—g. 119 (2), 766 (27), 838 (13), 909 (31), 1207 (11).
....., Sir Ric., p. 321.
....., Rob., 838 (28).
Wingfield. *See also* Wynefeild, Wynkfyld.
Wingham, Kent, 1257.
Winnington, Geo., g. 364 (17).
Winscales, Cumb., g. 364 (11).
Winter, Thos., archdeacon of York (1523–29), **of Richmond** (1525–9), **provost of Beverley,** 338, 572, 719, 1210–11, 1285 iii. v. vi. vii., 1452–3, 1658, 1670, 1688:—App. 24, 27:—g. 766 (12), 1065 (11).
....., ..., letters from, 338, 1210, 1452–3:—App. 24, 27.
Winter, John, g. 318 (37).
....., Matthew, 1663.
....., Roger, 1679 (4), 1694 ii. (Worc.) :—g. 166 (46), 838 (12).
Winterbourne, Glouc., g. 1139 (17).
Winterburn Stoke, 1361.
Wintershull, John, g. 1694 ii. (Hants):—166 (15).
....., Rob., 1194 ii. (Surrey):—g. 119 (52)
Winterslow, near Southampton, g. 80 (17).
Wirtemburg, duke of, 548, 772, 791, 827.
Wise or Wyse, John, 837 ii.
....., John, late treasurer of the canons of Exeter, 1786.
....., Thos., canon residentiary of Exeter 1786.
Wise, Thos., g. 1139 (16).
Wisset, Suff., 83, 769, 1263, 1351:—g. 220 (3).
Wisset, ——, parish priest of, 769.
....., Sir Wm. ——, a priest of, 1263.
Wistowe, 822.
....., Roger Burton, collector of, 822.
....., Ralph Wilson, provost of, 822.
Wistowe, Chr., p. 319.
....., John, 1770.
Witham, letter dated at, 920.
....., prior of. *See* Huse, John.
Witham (Wytham), Geo., g. 1139 (14).
....., John, g. 1139 (14).
....., Margaret, g. 1139 (14).
....., Matthew, 725.
Witham (Wytham), ——, p. 748.
....., Thos., g. 1139 (14).
....., Wm., 95.
Withcote or Withcoke, Leic., 718.
Withermondford, Essex, g. 766 (2).
Withers, Mr., inventory of his goods in London, 456.
Withyham, Bullockstown in, Sussex, 1351.
Withyham, Rolfhogges in, Kent, 1351.
Witley, Surr., 219, 1361:—g. 1598 (27).
Witney, 1632.
Witney, Rob., 1694 ii. (Gl.):—g. 119 (70).
Witt, Copyn de, *alias* James de, g. 978 (2).
Wittelsey, Wm., 1247.
Wittembrige. *See* Wirtemburg.
Wittenburg. *See* Wirtemburg.
Witton, Nthd., letter dated at, 1011.
Witton, Salop, g. 627 (27).
....., York, g. 1207 (31).
Woburn, Beds, letters dated at, 712, 717, 1144.
Woburn, the abbot of, 1477:—g. 978 (6).
....., cellarer of, 1477.
Wod. *See* Wood.
Woddale, Sir Thos., priest, letter from, 649.
Woddeford, g. 506 (8).
Wode, Rob. of, 1446.
Wodecok. *See* Woodcock.
Wodeherds, farm of, 165.
Wodeswardemore, Oxon, g. 1065 (9).
Wodhall. *See* Woodhall.
Wodhus. *See* Woodehouse.
Wogan, John, g. 1499 (23).
....., Sir John, g. 1499 (23).

Wogan, Will., 385 :—g. 1499 (23).
....., ..., letter from, 385.
Woking. *See* Oking.
Woleman. *See* Wolman.
Wolesnay, the treasurer of, p. 748.
Wolf (Fenwolf), Morgan, 686 : — pp. 747, 760.
..... (Vulpe), Vincent, 686 (2), 1064 : — pp. 305, 314.
....., Sir Wm., 1106.
Wolfford, Thos., Wolsey's armourer, 442.
Wollavington, Somers., g. 318 (38).
Wolley, Nic., 1492.
Wollifede (Wellyfed ?), Wm., 822.
Wollwarde, Thos., p. 320.
Wolman, Richard, LL.D., dean of Wells, 507, 529 (?), 530 (?), 599, 686, 928, 1421 :—g. 1207 (8).
Wolmer forest, the keeper of, p. 755.
Wolmeston, 1361.
Wolsey, cardinal, 15, 19, 23, 38, 40, 46, 66, 77, 86, 102, 120, 168 ii., 201, 228, 238, 265 (7, 11), 283, 301, 336, 365, 373 (2), 386, 394, 398, 416, 442, 445, 472, 483, 507, 538, 551, 631, 654, 665, 668, 701, 762, 779, 802, 910, 918, 952–3, 976, 1006, 1027, 1068, 1094 (2), 1114, 1264, 1285 x., 1316, 1452, 1617, 1679 (2), 1695, 1711, 1715 (2), 1730: —pp. 304, 306, 311–14, 318, 322, 324: —g. 80 (9, 14), 119 (15, 67), 166 (37), 220 (10, 11, 13), 392 (2, 9), 559 (2), 627 (7, 18, 23, 24, 26, 28), 766 (2, 4), 980 (3), 1207 (37) 1370 (4, 8, 23).
....., ..., his armourer. *See* Wolfford, Thos.
....., ..., his commissary and vice legate in Ireland. *See* Alen, John, abp. of Dublin.
....., ..., his debts, 1264.
....., ..., his laundress. *See* Cliff, Julian.
....., ..., plate and stuff of, p. 754.
....., ..., his servants, pp. 307, 753.
....., Edm., Gresham's factor, 363.
Wolston, Bucks, g. 1370 (23).
Wolston-Parva, Bucks, g. 1370 (23).
Wolverhampton, Staff., g. 119 (7), 166 (36).
Wolverton, Bucks, 403:—g. 627 (22).
Wolvescroft (Ulvescroft), the abbot of, 1233.
....., the prior of, 1233.
Wolwardiston, Somers., g. 318 (38).
Womberleigh, letters dated at, 1480, 1582, 1604, 1628.
Womborne, Staff., g. 364 (1).
Wondy, S. Wales, g. 1499 (23).
Wood, Wode, Wod, &c. *See also* Awod and Awood.
....., Alex., 1302, 1694 ii. (Dev.)
....., ..., letter from, 1302.
....., David, 609, 1246.
....., Ric., g. 1139 (11).
....., Rob., 906, 1576.
....., Rob. Dell, 1419, 1548.
Wood, Thos., 446, 1679, 1694 ii. (Kent) :— g. 119 (13), 278 (31).
....., Wm., 609.
Woodall, John, 1068, 1193.
....., Thos., p. 305.
Woodcok or Wodecok, Edw., 165.
....., Ric., g. 838 (18).
Wood-Eaton (Wodeton), Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Woodehouse or Wodhus, Ric., 1374 (2).
....., Robt., prior of Whitby, 907.
....., Roger, 1694 ii. (Norf.) : —g. 166 (12).
Woodeland, Rob., 952.
....., Sir Thos., 1715 (1).
....., Wm., 644.
Woodford (Woudfforde), Mr., 213.
Woodham Mortimer, Essex, 1360 : —g. 627 (18).
Woodham Walter, Essex, letter dated at, 945.
Woodmansey, Yorksh., 656.
Woodowse. *See* Woodehouse.
Wood-Perry (Wodepery), Oxon, rectory of, g. 1370 (23).
Woods, extent of certain, 1778.
Woodstock (Wodestok, &c.), Oxon, 37, 711 :—pp. 314, 755–6, 759 : — g. 506 (20), 978 (16), 1270 (15, 16), 1370 (4), 1499 (6).
....., letters dated at, 1220, 1222.
..... forest, g. 978 (16).
Woodstock park, controller and keepers of, p. 759.
Woodstock, St. Thomas's hosp., 1271.
Woodward, Geo., g. 506 (30).
....., John, 1492.
....., Ric., g. 506 (30).
Wool, 660–1.
Wools, Act for true winding of, 720 (31).
....., regrators of, 48.
Woolverton. *See* Wolverton.
Woolwich, p. 750.
....., letter dated at, 1619.
Wootton, Beds, g. 278 (15).
Wootton (Wotton), Oxon, 37 : — g. 838 (25), 978 (16).
Wootton, North, Norf., g. 1598 (25).
....., South (Suthwutton), Norf., g. 1370 (12), 1598 (25).
Worcester, g. 909 (5).
....., priory of, g. 1499 (18).
Worcester, Will. prior of, 1694 ii. (Worc.):— g. 166 (46), 838 (12).
....., archdeacon of. *See* Claybroke, Wm.
Worcester, bishop of. *See* **Ghinucci, Jerome de.**
....., ..., his chancellor, 198.
....., ..., his court, 631 ii.
Worcester, Charles earl of, chamberlain of the Household, g. 1499 (23).

Worcester, Eliz. countess of, 298, 686 : —g. 220 (13).
....., ..., letter from, 298.
....., ..., servants of, pp. 317, 748.
Worcester, Henry Somerset, earl of, 262, 298, 390, 686 : — App. 33 : — p. 317 : — g. 220 (13).
....., ..., his officers in Glamorgan, 298.
Worcestershire, 1198 :—g. 166 (46), 838 (12), 909 (15), 1598 (10, 13).
....., sheriff of, 1726 :—g. 364 (32).
Worde, Wynkyn de, printing by, 1484.
Workington, Cumb., g. 364 (11).
Worley, Hen., g. 1499 (25).
Wormingford, Essex, 174:—g. 766 (2).
..... ch., &c., g. 766 (2).
Worms, in Germany, 869.
Wornall, Bucks, g. 1370 (23).
....., ..., parsonage of, 47 (6).
Worsley or **Worseley, Sir Jas.,** 142, 466, 650–1, 1048, 1694 ii. (Hants):—g. 166 (15).
....., ..., letters from, 142, 466, 650–1, 1048.
....., ..., his son, 651.
....., Jas., 1711.
Worsley, lady, wife of Sir James, 117 142.
....., ..., letter to, 117.
....., Ralph, p. 313.
....., Thos., g. 1139 (1, 15).
Worsley, ——, servant of, p. 756.
Worsshopp, Letice, 1710.
Worteley, Nic. à (Aworteley,) 1169.
Worth, 446.
Worth, John, steward of the Chamber, g. 220 (12).
Worthing (Wertlyng), Sussex, g. 80 (5), 220 (10).
Worthington, John, letters from, 1767–8.
Woteley, Sir Thos., 631 iii.
Wotton. *See* Wootton.
Wotton, Sir Edw., 380 (4), 1694 ii. (K.):—g. 119 (13), 278 (16, 31), 1139 (26).
Woulf. *See* Wolf.
Wrenowe, Wm., p. 325.
Wright, Andrew, 952:—g. 1139 (30).
....., Geram, 1492.
....., Wm., 381:—p. 305.
Wriothesley, Thos., 68, 723, 1602, 1613:—App. 37:—pp. 315, 320 :— g. 80 (25), 627 (29), 1207 (21).
....., ..., letter from, 1602.
....., ..., letter to, App. 37.
Wriothesley, Thomas, hand of, 5 (5), 202, 253, 277, 314, 328, 411–2, 535, 537, 548, 611, 630, 742, 791, 836, 1008, 1023, 1060, 1090, 1166, 1209, 1254, 1340, 1366, 1576, 1603, 1796:—g. 1370 (1, 2), 1499 (23, (2)).
....., Sir Thos., Garter king, 672, 1232, 1239, 1274 (3):—App. 38 ii.
....., Wm., brother of Thos., App. 38 iii. (2).
Wriothesley, Mrs. ——, 686.
....., John, Garter king (temp. Hen. VII.), App. 38.
Wrisle. *See* Wriothesley.
Writte, Ric., 1663.
Writtle, Essex, g. 766 (2), 1207 (6).
Wrothe, Rob., 1428, 1691–2, 1694 ii. (M.):—g. 166 (8), 506 (26), 559 (18), 1065 (28), 1598 (3).
....., ..., letters from, 1428, 1691–2.
Wrottesley, Walter, 1694 ii. (Staff.):—g. 119 (56), 838 (35).
Wrougton, Sir Chr., g. 166 (59).
Wrougton, Will., g. 166 (59).
Wullis, Ambrose, 674.
....., Thos., 674.
Wuttonslonds, Staff., g. 364 (29).
Wyatt, Wiat, Wyott, &c.:—
Wyatt, Sir Henry, 538, 686, 798, 806, 939. 1309, 1694 ii. (Kent, Surr.), 1715 (1):—p. 310:—g. 119 (13, 52, 62), 278 (16, 31).
....., ..., his servant, p. 308.
Wyatt, ——, 348.
....., Hen,, g. 278 (10).
....., Thos., 1285 (v.):—g. 119 (71), 278 (10), 838 (13).
Wybley (Weobley, Heref. ?), 724 (8).
Wyburgh, Ric., 165.
Wyckham, William of, bp. of Winchester, (1367–1404), g. 278 (6).
Wycliffe the Reformer, 51, 297, 518.
Wycombe, West, Bucks, bailiff of, g. 80 (9).
Wydford against Wycliffe, 51.
Wye, Rob., 1694 ii. (Gl., Wilts, Worc.):—g. 119 (70), 166 (45), 838 (12, 18).
Wyes, Thos. de, his house in Calais, 1374 (2).
Wyere (Wyre) forest, Salop and Worc., 913:—g. 166 (47).
Wygan. *See* Wigan.
Wyke (Wick, Worc. ?), 198.
Wyke Cobham, 1361.
Wyke, John, ship captain, 1417.
....., Matthew, 1492.
Wykes, Nic., 1694 ii. (Gl.):—g. 119 (61, 70).
Wykkes. *See* Wike.
Wykyn, Northants. *See* Wicken.
Wykys, Edm., g. 166 (42).
Wylbram, Will. *See* Wilberham.
Wylby, John, 165.
Wylde. *See* Wilde.
Wylkox. *See* Wilcox.
Wyldon, Ralph, g. 318 (23).
....., Ric., g. 318 (23).
....., Will., g. 318 (23).
Wyllenger, Wm., p. 323.
Wyllesdon. *See* Willesdon.
Wyllmer (*error for* Mylliner), Chr., 686.
Wylloby. *See* Willoughby.

Wylys, Rob., g. 1139 (16).
Wynborne, ——, 1488.
Wyndcot, Mr. ——, 672 ii.
Wyndeham. *See* Windham.
Wyndesore. *See* Windsor.
Wyndesoure. *See* Windsor.
Wynefeild, Mr., 672 ii.
Wynford, Devon, g. 318 (32).
Wynkfyld, Mr., 273.
Wynniandermere. *See* Windermere.
Wynsterley, Sir Wm., priest, 387.
Wynter, Wyntur. *See* Winter.
Wyntershull. *See* Wintershull.
Wyott. *See* Wyatt.
Wyre (Wyere) forest, 913:—g. 166 (47).
Wyse. *See* Wise.
Wysset. *See* Wisset.
Wyssyngsettes, John, 1663.
Wystowe. *See* Wistow.
Wyth or Wythe, jun., g. 220 (4), 1598 (6).
Wyth or Wythe, Lionel, g. 220 (4), 1598 (6).
Wytham. *See* Witham.
Wyther, Ric., p. 320.
Wytley. *See* Witley.
Wyttyng, 1309.
Wyvell, Agnes, g. 166 (43).
....., Marmaduke, g. 166 (43).
....., Ric., 446.

Y.

Yaksiley, Dr. ——, p. 757.
Yalding, Kent, 1351.
Yannes, Jas., g. 766 (27).
Yardeley, John, 1711:—pp. 305, 762.
Yardley, Northt., g. 220 b (2).
Yarmouth, Norfolk, 356, 451, 884, 1231, 1706 iii.:—g. 119 (45), 766 (22, 23), 1207 (45).
....., the customer of, 884.
....., Great, riot of women at, 1191:—g. 1207 (45).
Ychingham. *See* Ichingham.
Yearnewood park, Shropshire, 913:—g. 166 (47).
Yeldham, Essex, 479:—g. 220 b (1).
....., ——, parson of, 479.
Yelverton, Will, sen., 1694 ii. (Norf.)
Yeo, Mr. ——, 1582.
Yerde, Ric., 1694 ii. (Devon.)
Yerdley. *See* Yardeley.
Yesteley (*qu.* Iffley?), Oxon, g. 1370 (23).
Yetminster, Dors., 191.
Yeward, Will., g. 364 (11).
Yewerd, Will., g. 364 (11).
Ynestcortie. *See* Enniscorthy.
Yngilffild. *See* Englefield.
Yong. *See* Young.
York, 83, 725, 1630, 1688:—App. 9:—g. 318 (23).
....., letters dated at, 38, 66, 224, 237, 310, 313, 346, 541, 689, 772, 856, 1121, 1192, 1301.
....., mayor of, 690. *See* Barker, Wm.
....., sheriff of, g. 364 (32).
York, places, &c. in or near:—
Aldewarde Street, g. 318 (23).
castle, justices of gaol delivery, g. 278 (2), 980 (2).
cathedral of St. Peter, 486:—g. 278 (26), 776 (1).
....., canonries in, g. 119 (60), 166 (31), 220 (6).
....., chantry in, 486.
....., chapter house, 772.
....., dean and chapters of, 822—g. 220 (6, 9).
....., dean of. *See* Higdon, Brian.
....., prebends in, g. 166 (31, 60), 220 (6), 1370 (23).
....., subdean of. *See* Clifton, Wm.
..... treasurer of. *See* Colins, Lancelot.
....., enclosures in, called Twibill close, Thompson close, and France close, g. 766 (35).
St. Christopher's guild, 486, 689.
....., master of. *See* Thornton, Thos.
church belonging to the Lord of St. John's, 237.
St. Leonard's hospital, g. 220 b (5).
St. Mary abbey, 184, 346, 578:—g. 220 (9).
....., election of an abbot at, 90.
....., abbot of, g. 80 (25), 220 b (6), 1139 (15).
....., Edm. (Whalley), abbot of, g. 119 (19).
....., **Wm. Thornton, abbot of,** 83, 90, 313, 346, 578, 686, 822, 1192, 1285 iii. vi., 1301:—g. 119 (19), 220 (9), 1499 (20).
....., ..., ..., letters from, 313, 346, 578, 1192, 1301.
....., ..., ..., servant of, p. 307.
York, St. Mary Bishopshill the elder, ch. of, g. 1207 (10).
....., St. Sepulchre's chapel, 215:—g. 278 (26).
York, archbishopric of, 432, 561, 656, 737, 822, 825, 1285 ix.:—g. 80 (25), 119 (60), 166 (31), 220 (6, 9), 278 (26), 364 (13), 627, (3, 20), 1139 (7).
....., ..., auditor of. *See* Tashe, Thos., and Fuller, Hugh.
....., ..., chancellor of, 822.
....., ..., clergy of, 251, 720 (15), 722 (14).
....., ..., treasurer of. *See* **Lee, Geoffrey.**

York, archbp. of, g. 80 (25), 559 (32). *See* Lee, Dr. Edward :—Wolsey, Thos.
....., ..., his mint, g. 978 (20).
....., archdeacon of (1523–9). *See* Winter, Thos.
....., archdeaconry of, 1688.
....., ..., receiver of. *See* Palmes, Geo.
....., (East Riding), archdeacon of. *See* Magnus, Thos.
York, convocation of, 225, 237, 601, 687, 772, 848, 987.
York, duchy of, g. 1499 (32).
York, Richard Salop (*i. e.* of Shrewsbury), duke of, son of Edward IV., g. 364 (12).
York herald. *See* Bisley, Thos.:—Daggenall, Allan.
York Place. *See under* Westminster.
Yorke, Roger, serjeant-at-law, 1694 ii. (Dev., Som., Wilts), 1755 : — g. 119 (26), 166 (45), 838 (18).
....., Thos., g. 166 (59).
Yorkshire, g. 119 (24, 68), 166 (13, 14), 318 (35), 364 (7, 8), 559 (38), 838 (30), 909 (25), 1207 (17), 1499 (11, 24), 1598 (4).
....., coroners in, g. 278 (2), 318 (23).
....., possessions in, assigned for payment of the garrison of Berwick, g. 838 (21).
Yorkshire, sheriffs of, g. 1598 (10).
Youghal, Ireland, letter dated at, 998.
Young or Yong, Francis, 1694 ii. (Shrop.):—g. 166 (60).
....., Thos., of East Grinstead, 952.
....., Wm., 1708 :—g. 457 (9).
Yre, M. d', letter to, 1538.
Yrlondes, John, 1663.
Yssel (Isall), Cumb., letters dated at, 1375, 1447.

Z.

Zealand, 246, 532–3, 542, 804, 828 :—g. 627 (13).
Zinzano, Hannibal, p. 754.
Zonello, Gaspar, g. 627 (11).
Zouche, John lord, 686, 1694 ii. (Dev Northt., Rut.):—g. 119 (55), 166 (11), 838 (14).
Zurich, men of, 495.
Zwingli (Zuinglius), the Reformer, death of, 518.
Zymmerman, Henry, Hanse merchant, letter from, 674.

NOTES AND ERRATA.

1 (2). "John Abell, priest." This looks like an error, as the name of the Queen's chaplain was Thomas Abell. The writer of the answer, however, is repeatedly called John Abell in this document. It would appear that Thomas Abell's book on the divorce was not issued till the summer of 1532. *See* No. 1256.

36. "John Gage" should be "Sir John Gage."

119 (26). *Dele* "Megara," and read "bishop of Majorensis." *See* foot note, p. 2311, vol. IV.

119 (33), for "Alaby" read "Anlaby."

119 (54). "Sir Andrew Fortescue" seems to be an error on the roll for "Sir Adrian Fortescue."

156, for "No. 40" read "No. 48."

159, for "Nos. 45 and 47" read "Nos. 53 and 55."

166 (30). At the foot supply "P. S."

166 (32), after "heir of" (l. 4), insert "Will. Bassett, sen., son and heir of."

220. The Nos. of the two following entries, "Undated Grants, 22 Hen. VIII.," and "Grants in April 1531, 23 Hen. VIII.," having been accidentally omitted, they are referred to in the Index as 220 *a* and 220 *b* respectively.

224. I find reason to believe that though the circumstance of the York convocation meeting on the 4th May seems to favor the date assigned to this letter, it is really of the year 1533.

266. This letter is of the year 1532. *See* No. 1043.

274. This is a fragment of another draft of No. 792, and is here out of its proper place. It seems to be a clerical error in this draft that Grimani is represented to have declared that the Turk had made peace (*pacta inierit*) with the Emperor. The other copies read *iniret* (*would* make peace).

278 (17), for "John lord Burgh" read "Thomas lord Burgh."

278 (24), for "John Deka" read "Edw. Deka."

278 (32), for "Eleanor duchess of Gloucester" read "Eleanor duchess of Buckingham."

278 (33), for "200 acres of meadow" read 20 acres of meadow."

295. This letter must be of the year 1533, as Thomas Ynde was only made abbot in Sept. 1532, in succession to John Sherborne. (*See* No. 1370 (11).) It has reference, therefore, not to Dr. Rowland Lee's visit to the West in 1531 (*see* No. 300), but to a similar journey which he made in 1533.

318 (10). This is out of place, and should have been put in June 1532.

318 (18), for "Bayce" read Kayee."

318 (21). Wm. lord Howard. Lord William Howard according to modern usage, but the original has "Willelmo Howarde domino Howarde."

324. This letter is misplaced, as the date is not 5 July, but 23 Aug.

364 (1), for "Roger Spencer" read "Robert Spencer."

377. This letter is of the year 1533.

382 (p. 191), foot note. This note is inaccurate. It is true that, according to Pits, Lupset died on the 27th Dec. 1532; and probably the day and month are right, but the year is certainly wrong. It will be seen by the Grants in January 1531, No. 2, that Lupset was dead at the very beginning of that year, so that he probably died in December 1530.

394. In margin, *dele* "R. O."

443. Supply reference in margin to St. P. IV 574.

Ib., p. 212, l. 9, below heading, for "earl" read "herald."

487. *Dele* "Sir" *before* "Henry Norris."

490, for "CHARLES I." read "CHARLES V."

506 (7), for "Ralph Bexall" read "Ralph Pexall."

506 (7), for "Nivedale" read "Uvedale."

506 (20), for "Edward Tame" read "Edmund Tame."

506 (20), l. 2, for "stewards" read "sewers."

559 (6), for "Morton" read "Norton."

561 (2). Supply in margin "R. O."

627 (23), (p. 287, ll. 6, 7). "Sir Robt. Norwich, chief justice of the King's Bench," should be "of the Common Pleas" (*de Banco*).

627 (26), after "Francis Kellingale" read "s. and h. of Will. Kellingale."

642. This letter is probably later, as there is a similar letter from the same writer addressed to Cromwell as Secretary.

652. This letter is from John Creke, the writer of No. 840, as appears both by the contents and by a comparison of the handwriting. It is probable that both letters belong to the early part of the year 1531, or at least that they are not later.

673, for "King's Bench" read "Common Pleas."

p. 316, l. 6 from bottom, for "Rolle" read "Rolte."

686 (p. 327, l. 3 from end), for "Wyllmer" read "Mylliner."

689. In heading read "Sir George Lawson."

766, for heading "Grants in December" read "Grants in January."

766 (4), for "Berton, Bendishe," read "Berton-Bendishe."

786. "*p.* 1" should be "*pp.* 3."

836. "*Pp.* 2" should be "*Pp.* 23."

838 (20), for "J. bishop of Ely" read "N. bishop of Ely."

904. This lease is dated in the MS. 28 March 23 Hen. VIII.

937. This letter appears to be of later date, as I find that John Annesley, who was appointed prior of Lenton in 1531, (*see* No. 80 (18),) continued to hold that position for two or three years, and that Heath succeeded him.

939. The date in the margin is wrong, as Audeley was not keeper of the Great Seal till 20 May. The date when the commission was actually issued was 2 June, as appears by No. 1799. This, however, is an early draft, drawn up, probably, some days before.

983. This document is certainly of a later date.

1045. For "Rochester" read "Rowceter."

1075. "John Sampson, dean of the Chapel," so in the original, but should be "Richard Sampson."

Ib. At the end, for "keeper of the Privy Seal" read "keeper of the Great Seal."

1087. This is probably of the year 1533, as the writer signs "Humfrey Forster, Knyght." *See* No. 1502.

1102, for "queen of Hungary" read "queen of France."

1181. Supply number before heading.

1207 (23), for "monastery ot Walthamstowe" read "monastery of Waltham."

1207 (45). "Sir Robt. Norwich, chief justice of the King's Bench," should be "justice of our Bench," *i.e.* of the Common Pleas.

1221. This letter must be of an earlier date. *See* No. 403, mentioning John Ashby as *late* prior in 1531.

1258. The foot note is wrong. For "Sir T. Elyott?" read "Thos. Cranmer."

1297. In heading, for "Lord Chancellor" read "keeper of the Great Seal."

1357 (1). This document is quite out of its place, being really dated 23 and 24 Hen. VII., and the endorsement being in Henry VII.'s own handwriting.

1357 (2), for "*pp.* 5" read "*p.* 1."

1370 (11), for "John Sirborn" read "John Shirborn."

1370 (23), for "Sir Thos. Audeley, keeper of the Privy Seal," read "Sir Thos. Audeley, keeper of the Great Seal."

1370 (23), p. 587, col. 2, l. 2 from bottom, for "Cranley" read "Crauley."

1371. The foot note is wrong. The warden of Canterbury was Gabriel Pecock, *See* 1312 ii.

1435, for "*P.* 1" read "*Pp.* 2."

1453, for "*p.* 1" read "*pp.* 2."

1497. "For execution of the Laws." This number should be 1498.

1598 (3). "Surgeon to the Queen Consort." It is remarkable that Katharine (who is named by her Christian name in the original) should be expressly so called at this date.

1598 (11), for "22 May" read "22 Nov."

1694 ii. *Essex.* For "Thos. earl of Sussex read "Rob. earl of Sussex."

York, W. R. For "Hen. earl of Northampton" read "Hen. earl of Northumberland."

1703 iv., l. 2, for "on" read "or."